LIBRARY OF PRINCETON
* NOV 22 1905 *
THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY.

Division BS491
Section .E956
67

THE

BIBLICAL ILLUSTRATOR

OR

Anecdotes, Similes, Emblems, Illustrations; Expository, Scientific, Geographical, Historical, and Homiletic, Gathered from a Wide Range of Home and Foreign Literature, on the Verses of the Bible

BY

REV. JOSEPH S. EXELL, M.A.

Index to the New Testament Volumes Compiled by T. F. Peachey

NEW YORK CHICAGO TORONTO
Fleming H. Revell Company
Publishers of Evangelical Literature

PREFACE.

VERY few persons, except those who have studied the *Biblical Illustrator* to any extent, can be at all aware of the immense amount of material stored up within the volumes of the New Testament portion. The preparation of this Index was therefore rendered an absolute necessity if this veritable treasury of information was to be in any sense made available to those for whose use it had been gathered together.

Some idea of the extent of this work may, however, be obtained when it is considered that there are in this Index close on 70,000 entries, and the duplicates, which in some instances are very numerous, count for at least another 7000. Of this large total those embraced under the letter C alone amount to 9540, of which some 2400 will be found under the name CHRIST.

With regard to the order of the grouping of the words, it may be said that the usual arrangement of Indices has been carried out—the singular and its possessive are invariably followed by the plural and its possessive—even where the word ends in *y*, as being easier to find. The only noteworthy exceptions are in the cases of *man* and *men*, and a few others where the vowel is changed.

All the nouns, the important adjectives, and the more prominent verbs will be found included in this Index, and in a few instances a well-known adverb is given.

To save space the particles *a* and *the* will generally be found to be omitted throughout ; the rare cases in which they appear being those in which they are necessary to make the subject-heading clear.

The capital letters, S., I., and A., are, as indicated on page 1, designed to show whether the heading indicates a Sermon outline, Illustration, or Anecdote. The small numerals indicate the volume in which these may be found where more than one volume has been issued on the Scripture Book.

Full advantage has been taken of cross-references, in order that all the terms used for the same item searched for can be made of use.

An attempt was made to compile lists of addresses suitable for the special seasons and occasions of the Christian Church's life and work ; but it was found that to do this in anything like a worthy manner would take at least 50 additional pages of the Index, whereas abundant material bearing upon nearly every conceivable subject and event will be found grouped under the required special topic-word. The attempt was accordingly abandoned.

The time and labour spent upon the compilation of this Index Volume can only be roughly estimated : the alphabetical arrangement alone filled up all spare time for over nine months, with several whole days thrown in.

With such a mass of figures it is too much to expect that all mistakes have been avoided ; but the compiler trusts that the Index will be found as free from errors as a double checking on his part and praiseworthy care on the part of the printers can have ensured.

All the *Biblical Illustrator* volumes of the New Testament series are in print, and can be obtained from the Publisher.

THE COMPILER.

BIBLICAL ILLUSTRATOR

INDEX TO NEW TESTAMENT

. REFERENCES: (S.) Sermon. (I.) Illustration. (A.) Anecdote.

A B C of religion, self-denial. (I.) Matt. 351.
A and Z. (S.) Rev. 37.
Abandonment, Divine, consequences of. (I.) Rom. I. 100.
— of missionary work. (I.) Acts II. 322.
— to ignorance. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 376.
Abased, how to be. (S. & A.) Phil. 359.
Abasement in growth, no. (I.) Luke I. 261.
Abba, Father. (S.) Rom. II. 35. (S. & I.) Gal. 258.
Abel. (S.) Heb. II. 219–221.
— and Cain, sacrifices of. (I.) Heb. II. 223.
— blood of, and blood of Jesus. (S.) Heb. II. 558.
— model speaker. (S.) Heb. II. 228.
— or man's religion. (S.) Heb. II. 217.
— voice of. (S.) Heb. II. 217.
Abel's faith. (I.) Heb. II. 223.
— offering. (S.) Heb. II. 216–223.
Aberrations of heart. (I.) Rom. I. 613.
Abhorrence and defiance of proud, God's. (I.) Jas. 368.
— of evil. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 495–497.
Abia, course of. (I.) Luke I. 11.
Abide, Christ constrained to. (S.) Luke III. 642.
— in Christ. (I.) John II. 617.
— in doctrine of Christ. (S.) 2 John 21.
— in your calling. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 461.
— there. (S.) Matt. 177.
Abideth ever, but Son, servant abideth not in the house for ever. (S.) John II. 61.
Abiding and obedience. (S.) 1 John 140.
— city of God's people. (S.) Heb. II. 655.
— graces, Christian's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 328.
— in Christ. (S.) John II. 614, 615.
— — advantage of. (I.) 1 John 167.
— — gives confidence. (I.) 1 John 167.
— — ground of confidence in day of his appearing. (S. & I.) 1 John 165–167.
— — remedy against sin. (I.) 1 John 238.
— — to be demonstrated by walking as Christ walked. (S.) 1 John 90.
— in God, our, by obedience. (S.) 1 John 289.
— in holiest of all. (I.) Heb. II. 109.
— in love. (S.) John II. 635, 638.
— in our calling. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 468.
— in Sinless One as manifested to take away our sins—secret of sinlessness. (S.) 1 John 234, 235.
— joy. (S.) John II. 640.
— life. (S.) 1 John 140.
— mutual. (S.) John II. 616.
— Paul's, and Christ's departure. (S.) John III. 8.
— quality, love. (I.) Gal. 391.
Abiding Spirit, praying Christ, and giving Father. (S.) John II. 539.
— witness. (S.) 1 John 292.
Ability cannot condone error. (I.) Matt. 129.
— Christian. (S.) Jas. 296.
— developed by responsibility. (S.) Luke II. 108.
— diversity in. (I.) Matt. 579.
— Divine, for human necessity. (I.) Eph. 346.
— duty measured by. (I.) Luke II. 668.
— — not measured by our own. (S.) Luke II. 109.
— for special work, temptation test of (I.) Matt. 31.
— God's. (S.) Eph. 343.
— — full persuasion of. (I.) Rom. I. 314.
— Holy Ghost awakens, as well as communicates power. (I.) Acts I. 46.
— of Jesus Christ to save to uttermost. (S.) Heb. I. 589.
— promotion not to be sought apart from. (I.) Luke III. 4.
— Saviour's, grounds of confidence in. (S.) 2 Tim. 72.
— to see beautiful. (I.) Acts II. 328.
Abilities, enlarged, in heaven. (A.) Heb. II. 322.
— small, pleasure of. (I.) Matt. 589.
Able and willing to save world, Christ is both. (A.) John II. 376.
Ablution, moral. (S.) Matt. 531.
Abolished, curse. (S.) Rev. 710–713.
— death. (S.) 2 Tim. 40–45.
Abolition of ceremonial but not of moral law. (S.) Eph. 198.
Abominable, altogether became. (I.) 2 Pet. 150.
Abounding charity. (S.) 2 Thess. 7.
— grace. (S.) 2 Cor. 404. (A.) Eph. 45.
— life. (S. & I.) John II. 189.
— more and more. (S. & A.) 1 Thess. 127–129.
— of charity. (S.) 1 Thess. 120.
Aboundings of love. (S.) Phil. 13.
Above cloud. (I.) Luke II. 162.
— gifts from. (I.) Jas. 115.
— help from. (I.) Mark 695.
— I am from, ye are from beneath. (I.) John II. 42.
— wisdom that is from. (S.) Jas. 329, 330, 338. (I.) Jas. 339.
— — which is not from. (S.) Jas. 325.
Abraham. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 269–331.
— and Jesus. (S.) John II. 50, 96, 97.
— blessing in, is like stream. (S.) Gal. 155.
— — of. (S.) Gal. 183.
— children of. (S.) Gal. 151.
— Christ before. (I.) John II. 101.
— daughter of. (I.) Luke II. 748.

Abraham, earliest appearance of God to. (I.) Acts I. 575.
— faith of. (S.) Rom. I. 279–281, 292, 302, 303, 314; Gal. 149; Heb. II. 269–276, 327, 328. (I.) Gal. 149; Heb. II. 332.
— faithful, example of. (S.) Gal. 151.
— — God's people blessed in. (S.) Gal. 153.
— forsaking world. (S.) Heb. II. 271.
— friend of God. (S. & I.) Jas. 271–273.
— God's covenant with. (S.) Gal. 279.
— heir of world only through righteousness of faith. (S.) Rom. I. 294.
— hope of. (S.) Heb. II. 281, 283.
— influence of faith. (S.) Gal. 154.
— justified by faith. (I.) Gal. 149, 150.
— lessons from case of. (S.) Rom. I. 274.
— looked for city. (I.) Heb. II. 285.
— nature of faith as illustrated in case of. (S.) Rom. I. 280.
— offering Isaac. (S.) Heb. II. 327.
— promise made to. (S.) Rom. I. 292, 302.
— spiritual family of. (S.) Rom. I. 290.
— true children of. (S.) Rom. I. 292.
— — seed of. (S.) Rom. II. 271.
— witness to doctrine of justification by faith (S.) Gal. 150.
— works of, and works of Jews. (I.) John II. 73.
Abraham's example. (S.) Rom. I. 314.
— faith and privileges. (S.) Jas. 268.
— migration, date of, difficulty as to. (I.) Acts I. 575.
— privilege and how he attained it. (S.) Rom. I. 293.
— prompt obedience to call of God. (S.) Heb. II. 273.
— sight of faith. (S.) John II. 99.
— spiritual fatherhood. (S.) Rom. I. 291.
— — seed. (S.) Gal. 231.
— two sons. (S.) Gal. 310.
— vision of Christ's day. (S.) John II. 98, 100.
Abrahamic covenant. (S.) Gal. 187.
Abridgment of whole gospel. (I.) Luke II. 316.
Abrupt ending. (I.) Jas. 514.
Absence, Christ's. (S.) Mark 262.
— — expediency of. (S.) John III. 14.
— discipline of. (A.) 1 Thess. 81.
— expedient. (I.) John III. 14.
— from sanctuary. (I.) Luke I. 18.
— from week-night services. (A.) Heb. II. 137.
— of joy, peace may exist in. (I.) Rom. I. 338.
— of love of God. (S.) John I. 487.
Absent and present, Christ. (S.) John II. 313.
— Christ. (S.) John I. 519.
— — though, has not deserted us. (I.) John I. 519.
— corpse. (I.) Mark 705.
— friend, coming of. (I.) 2 Tim. 6.
— in body, but present in spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— in flesh. (S.) Col. 121.
— Lord appears. (S.) Luke III. 628.
— — our. (S.) Mark 548.
— Master, disciples and their. (I.) John I. 521.
— Redeemer, Christian work with. (S.) John II. 522.
Absent-present Christ. (S.) John II. 555.
Absenteeism of Christ. (S.) John III. 6.
Absolute monarch, Christ must be our. (A.) 2 Cor. 435.
— obedience to guidance of Christ. (S.) Rev. 477.
— sinlessness of Christ. (S.) John II. 86.
Absolution and punishment, Christian. (S.) 2 Cor. 47.
— gospel of. (S.) John III. 414.
— power of, and confession of sins. (S.) 1 John 60.
Absolved from condemnation, real Christians. (S.) Rom. I. 638.
Absorption in worldly things, danger of. (A.) John III. 175.
Abstaining for good of others. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 531.
— from fleshly lusts. (S.) 1 Pet. 172.
Abstinence. (A.) 2 Tim. 225.
— and health. (I.) Luke I. 25.
— and promotion. (A.) Luke I. 25.
— bodily. (I.) Acts II. 298.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 662.
— for sake of others. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 524–527. 531.
— from appearance of evil. (S.) 1 Thess. 269.
— from rightful privileges. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 534.
— from sin. (S.) Jude 85.
— great argument for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 530.
Abstraction, God not. (S.) 1 Pet. 425.
Absurdity of idol-worship. (A.) 1 Thess. 36.
— of judging others. (I.) Luke I. 614.
Abundance. (I.) Eph. 347.
— giving out of, and out of penury. (A.) Luke III. 472.
— in Father's house. (S.) Luke III. 170.
— knowledge of properly using. (I.) Phil. 359.
— of grace. (I.) Rom. I. 421; Jas. 366.
— of harvest, scarcity of labourers. (S.) Luke II. 211.
Abundant blessing, God's. (S.) Heb. I. 509.
— entrance. (S.) 2 Pet. 87.
— — into heaven. (A.) 2 Pet. 89.
— giver, God is. (I.) John II. 190.
— grace in Christ. (I.) John II. 190.
— — of God, exceeding. (S.) 1 Tim. 45, 46.
— — security in. (I.) Matt. 235.
— life, gift of. (S.) John II. 179.
— — more. (S.) John II. 180–189.
— mercy. (I.) John I. 554.
— pardon, much love fruit of. (S.) Luke I. 735.
— supply, Christ like manna is. (A.) John I. 538.
— — of grace. (S.) Titus 191.
Abuse and proper use of apostolic principle. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 71.
— and use of dogma. (I.) 2 Tim. 79.
— — of God's gifts. (S.) Luke I. 242.
— — of gospel. (S.) 1 Tim. 13.
— — of ordinances. (S.) Gal. 266.
— — of riches. (I.) Mark 415.
— — of world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 495–500.
— of conscience. (I.) John III. 4.
— of Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 88.
— of means of grace. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 88.
— of natural knowledge. (S.) Jude 39.
— of privileges. (S.) Rom. II. 404.
— of religious institutions. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 87.
— of Scripture. (I.) Luke I. 420.
— Satanic, of great talents. (I.) Matt. 580.
Abused mercy. (I.) Luke III. 455.
Accelerating progress of ungodly course. (A.) Heb. I. 280.
Acceptability of gifts, motive measure of. (I.) Mark 512.
Acceptable and unacceptable prayer. (S.) Luke III. 360.
— fruit. (S.) Luke II. 729.
— giving. (A.) Phil. 367.
— prayer. (I.) Col. 250.
— — defined. (S.) Luke I. 22.
— — gift of Christ. (S.) Luke II. 308.
— present. (S.) Rom. II. 454.
— sacrifice, ministry to saints. (S.) Phil. 367.
— service. (S.) Heb. II. 577, 578.
— to Lord, proving what is. (S.) Eph. 508.
— worship, attributes of. (S.) Rom. II. 454.
— — nature of. (S.) John I. 363.
— year of Lord. (S.) Luke I. 435. (I.) Luke I. 440.
Acceptableness of Christ's death. (S.) Eph. 485.
Acceptance, God's, of his people's will for deed. (S.) 2 Cor. 393.
— labouring for. (S.) 2 Cor. 251.
— of God. (I.) Acts II. 167.
— of heart. (S.) Mark 569.
— with God, good works no ground of. (A.) Titus 186.
— — sincere obedience necessary to. (S.) Matt. 132.
Acceptation of free grace. (A.) Eph. 31.

Acceptation, worthy of all. (S.) 1 Tim. 52.
Accepted faith, marks of. (S.) Luke III. 589.
— in Beloved. (S.) Eph. 26, 29.
— of God. (S.) Heb. II. 218.
— of great Father. (S.) Eph. 24.
— Saviour. (S.) 1 Tim. 176.
— time. (S.) 2 Cor. 331, 334.
Accepter of persons, God no. (S.) Gal. 74.
Accepting mysteries of faith. (I.) 1 Tim. 137.
— — of God. (I.) Eph. 232.
Access, boldness of. (A.) Eph. 272.
— by Christ. (S.) Eph. 267.
— faith's, to Judge and his attendants. (S.) Heb. II. 548.
— to Father, Christ only means of. (S.) John II. 503.
— — through Son, by Spirit. (S.) Eph. 213.
— to God. (I.) Rom. I. 340; Heb. II. 251.
— — by Christ. (S.) Eph. 211, 213.
— — freedom of. (S.) Eph. 271.
— — in prayer. (I.) Heb. I. 378.
— — through Christ. (S.) Eph. 266.
— with confidence. (I.) Eph. 272.
Accessories of beauty, insufficiencies. (I.) Rom. II. 119.
Accident wrongly described. (I.) Luke II. 701.
Accidents, lessons from. (S) Luke II. 716.
— moral of. (S.) Matt. 551.
— not punishments. (S.) Luke II. 699.
Acclamations, angels'. (S.) Luke I. 179.
Accommodation, spiritual, law of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
Accomplished, mission. (S.) Acts III. 144.
Account, business-like. (S.) Phil. 182.
— Christ's, of himself. (S.) John II. 216.
— demanded. (S.) Luke III. 207.
— great, personal responsibility of man in. (S.) Heb. II. 69.
— just. (S.) Matt. 415.
— last. (S.) Rom. II. 642.
— of items, God will require. (I.) Rom. II. 643.
— our, with God. (I.) Matt. 579.
— to be rendered. (S.) Matt. 573.
Accounts, Christian's. (S.) Phil. 181.
— for eternity. (I.) Matt. 247.
— spiritual, importance of. (I.) Phil. 184.
Accountability. (S.) John II. 141.
— and reward. (S.) Luke III. 413.
— human. (S.) Rom. II. 642. (A.) Rom. II. 643.
— law of. (S.) Luke II. 667.
Accumulated riches rightly used. (I.) Acts I. 437.
— sin. (S.) Mark 601.
Accuracy, risks of revelation not such as to invalidate its. (I.) Gal. 19.
Accursed from Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 256.
Accusation, false. (I.) Titus 62.
— — with semblance of truth. (I.) Acts I. 562.
— force of: Christ having devil. (I.) John II. 91.
— of Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 559, 561.
Accusations of world, Christian's defence against. (S.) Acts III. 275.
Accuser and defamer of God, devil. (I.) Luke I. 382.
— let us not dread our. (I.) Luke I. 383.
— Moses as. (S.) John I. 494.
— of brethren. (S.) Rev. 445.
— overcoming. (S.) Rev. 446.
— tempter and. (I.) Luke I. 385.
Accusing conscience. (I.) Luke II. 103.
— — of wicked. (S.) Matt. 151.
Aceldama. (S. & I.) Acts I. 90.
— site of. (I.) Matt. 641.
Achaia. (I.) 1 Thess. 31.
— Epænetus first convert of. (S.) Rom. II. 747.
Achievement, reserve power helpful to. (I.) Matt. 564.
Achievements of youth. (I.) 1 Tim. 209.
Acids of life. (I.) Mark 675.
Acknowledgment of good in others. (I.) Philem. 37.
Acquaintance with Christ, Christian's strength. (S.) 2 Tim. 71.
Acquaintance with Christ foundation of experimental and practical religion. (S.) Titus 153.
Acquaintances in heaven. (A.) John II. 490.
Acquiescence in Divine will. (A.) Acts III. 198
— ready, in God's will. (I.) Luke I. 65.
Acquirement, best. (S.) Heb. II. 203.
Acquisition, self-denial really. (I.) Matt. 353.
Acquittal, real. (A.) John I. 260.
Acquitting or condemning, conscience. (S.) 1 John 271.
Act and habit. (A.) Jas. 303.
— at once on convictions. (I.) Luke III. 181.
— crowning. (S.) John I. 186.
— motive, reward. (I.) Mark 371.
— of moment, and its results. (S.) Luke III. 562.
— of zeal. (I.) Philem. 19.
— sin measured by disposition not by. (S.) 1 John 259.
Acts of Apostles, introduction to—
title of book. Acts I. v.
its authorship. v.
to whom it was written. vii.
its sources. viii.
date and place of its publication. x.
its genuineness and authenticity. x.
its characteristics. xi.
its scope and objects. xiii.
its relations to Epistles. xiv.
practical lessons from its history. xv.
design of. (I.) Acts III. 498.
close of. (S.) Acts III. 503.
Gospels and. (S.) Acts I. 1.
Acts, judged by our. (I.) 2 Cor. 260.
— no fragment. (S.) Acts III. 503.
Acting lie. (A.) Col. 206.
Action and devotion. (I.) Acts II. 134.
— and grief: meditation for churchyard. (S.) Luke II. 197.
— and profession. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 376.
— and reaction between God and man. (I.) 1 John 381.
— and reflection. (S.) Luke II. 288.
— and speech. (S.) John II. 456.
— and unity. (S.) Phil. 71.
— angel's, at Bethesda, significance of. (I.) John I. 427.
— Christ true sphere of. (I.) Philem. 80.
— emotion leading to. (I.) Matt. 170.
— faith in. (S.) Phil. 336. (I.) Matt. 379.
— mainspring of, faith. (S.) 2 Cor. 168.
— motives of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 54.
— of presence. (S.) Rom. II. 622.
— prayer, sorrow. (S.) Matt. 10.
— quality of. (I.) Gal. 284.
— retirement preparatory to. (I.) Luke I. 373.
— symbolical. (I.) Luke II. 217.
— sympathy not, condition of reward. (I.) Matt. 196.
Actions, bad, personified. (I.) Luke II 104.
— doubtful. (S.) Rom. II. 665.
— human, nature of. (S.) Luke II. 520.
— man meeting his, again. (A.) Rev. 739.
— of people, dust witnessing to. (I.) Luke II. 101.
— personal, conscience deals only with. (I.) Acts III. 294.
— reasons for watching our. (S.) Luke I. 644.
— relation of human, to other world. (S.) Gal. 497.
— significant. (I.) Mark 315.
— to be kindly interpreted. (I.) 2 Tim. 250
Active benevolence, Savour's. (S.) Acts II. 185.
— Christian. (S.) Titus 167.
— duty, encouragement which gospel affords to. (S.) Mark 307.
— life, thoughts on: Martha. (S.) Luke II. 280.
— religion. (I.) Rev. 106.
— service, blessedness of. (S.) Luke II. 69.
Activity and bafflement of persecutors. (S.) Acts I. 481.
— and prayerfulness, Paul's. (I.) Phil. 8.
— and rest. (I.) Luke II. 290.

Activity and thought. (I.) Luke II. 289.
— Christ's pre-incarnate. (S.) John I. 19.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 556. (A.) 2 Thess. 96.
— — conversion leads to. (I.) Acts II. 67.
— — safeguard of Church. (S.) Col. 124.
— God's persevering. (I.) Matt. 448.
— humble, peaceful. (S.) 1 Thess. 160.
— in providing for real interests of oneself and family: Noah. (S.) Heb. II. 262.
— necessary to piety. (I.) 2 Pet. 26.
— new, in life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 50.
— of glorified Christ. (S.) John II. 521.
— of service. (I.) Matt. 557.
— of souls of departed. (S.) Rev. 340.
— out of Christ, vain. (I.) Matt. 453.
— talents given for. (I.) Matt. 580.
— without progress. (A.) 2 Tim. 269.
Activities, proper, love ruling soul but not excluding other. (I.) Matt. 518.
Actual and ideal. (S.) Phil. 225.
— goodness, or positive duty, necessity of. (S.) Titus 154.
— seeming record of life not always. (I.) 1 Tim. 259.
Adam and Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 408, 409; 1 Cor. II. 438, 511.
— archetype of, Christ. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 514.
— believers receive in Christ more than they lost in. (S.) Rom. I. 421.
— death in, contrasted with life in Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 415.
— first and last. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 511.
— — and second, compared. (S.) Rom. I. 415.
— in, all die. (S.) Rom. I. 411.
— last. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 513.
— our fall in. (S.) Rom. I. 427.
— our loss through, and our gain through Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 424.
— race of, were as children until incarnation of Christ. (S.) Gal. 234.
— second, quickening Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 512.
— type of Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 414.
Adam's, our relation to, and to Christ's temptation. (I.) Mark 22.
Adams, two. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 511.
Adamic and Christian dispensations. (S.) Rom. I. 418.
Adaptability of nature to prayer. (I.) Luke III. 346.
Adaptation. (I.) 2 Tim. 187.
— essential to persuasion. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
— in minister. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
— in preaching. (A.) 2 Tim. 187.
— of Bible. (I.) 2 Tim. 314.
— spiritual. (I.) Matt. 177.
— wisdom of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
Addition easy. (I.) Mark 154.
— incongruous. (I.) 2 Pet. 34.
Additions to Church. (S.) Acts I. 265.
— to faith. (S.) 2 Pet. 30.
Address, admonitory. (S.) Heb. I. 231.
— and salutation. (S.) Phil. 1.
— Paul's, on stairs. (S.) Acts III. 219.
— — to presbyters at Miletus. (S.) Acts III. 119.
— Pilate's, and Christ's reply. (S.) John III. 244.
— to Ephesus. (S.) Rev. 97.
— to Laodicea. (S.) Rev. 232.
— to Pergamos. (S.) Rev. 152.
— to Philadelphia. (S.) Rev. 215.
— to Roman Church, opening. (S.) Rom. I. 2.
— to Sardis. (S.) Rev. 189.
— to Smyrna. (S.) Rev. 137.
— to Thyatira. (S. & I.) Rev. 174.
— to young elders. (S.) 1 Pet. 385.
Adieu to Athens, Paul's. (S.) Acts II. 638.
Adjournment, ruinous. (I.) Acts III. 315.
Administration, Divine, righteousness of. (I.) Rom. II. 278.
— of Christ. (S.) Rev. 61.
— of Christ's sovereignty. (S.) Eph. 108.
— sound, principles of. (S.) Acts III. 323.
Administrations, differences of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 169.
Admiration, desire for. (I.) John II. 375.
— for outward form rather than for spiritual meaning. (I.) Luke III. 474.
— of beast. (I.) Rev. 459.
— regeneration better than. (I.) John I. 468.
— to angels, subject of, redemption. (S.) 1 Pet. 60.
Admission into heaven, regeneration necessary to. (S.) John I. 202.
— no, to heaven, but by new birth. (S.) John I. 208.
— to kingdom. (S.) Luke I. 308.
Admittance to heaven. (A.) Heb. II. 521.
Admonisher, faithful. (A.) 2 Thess. 98.
Admonition addressed to young. (I.) Luke II. 641.
— and reproof, brotherly, duty of. (S.) Gal. 451–453.
— comprehensive. (S.) Jas. 221.
— mutual. (A.) Rom. II. 714.
— of Lord, nurture and. (S.) Eph. 599.
— Peter's, to Simon Magus. (S.) Acts I. 679.
— private, best. (I.) Matt. 407.
— remnant, and hope. (S.) Rom. II. 394.
Admonitions to young. (S.) 2 Tim. 220.
Admonitory address. (S.) Heb. I. 231.
— counsels. (S.) Eph. 524.
— example of false teacher. (S.) Acts I. 664.
Adoption. (S.) Gal. 259; Eph. 18, 21. (I.) Rom. II. 32, 33.
— and confidence. (I.) Gal. 262.
— and election into God's family. (S.) Eph. 20.
— and its privileges. (A.) Eph. 20.
— and justification. (I.) John I. 42.
— and separation. (S.) 2 Cor. 351.
— assurance of. (A.) Gal. 260.
— believer's, Spirit testifying to. (S.) Rom. II. 49.
— confers honour. (A.) Eph. 20.
— defined and illustrated. (A.) Eph. 22.
— Divine, contrasted with human. (S.) Gal. 257.
— gain of. (S.) Gal. 256.
— honour of. (A.) John I. 41.
— of sons, Christ's mission for, in fulness of time. (S.) Gal. 248.
— privileges of. (S.) John I. 42; Gal. 257, 262.
— redemption and. (S. & I.) Gal. 255.
— sacred and secular. (I.) Rom. II. 33.
— sons by. (I.) Gal. 260.
— sonship more than. (I.) John I. 41.
— spirit and cry of. (S.) Gal. 256.
— — of bondage and of. (S.) Rom. II. 27–32.
— still future. (S.) Rom. II. 118.
— what is implied in. (S.) Gal. 256.
Adoptive love, God's. (S.) 1 John 171, 172.
Adoration of shepherds. (S.) Luke I. 188.
Adorned, religion. (S.) Titus 84.
Adorning. (S.) Titus 87.
— doctrine of God. (S.) Titus 89.
— duty of, our Christian profession. (S.) Titus 86.
— truth. (S.) Titus 87.
Adornment, becoming. (A.) 1 Tim. 128.
— exterior, insufficient. (I.) 1 Pet. 256.
— female. (S.) 1 Pet. 251.
— gospel. (S.) Tit. 88.
Adult and infant baptism. (I.) Luke I. 337.
Adulterers and whoremongers. (S.) Heb. II. 600.
Adulteress and murderess detected. (A.) John II. 8.
Adultery. (S.) Gal. 381; 2 Pet. 134.
— woman taken in. (S.) John II. 7. (I.) John II. 5.
Advance in sanctification, difficulty of ascertaining our. (I.) John III. 193.
— spiritual, occasional relapse compatible with. (I.) Matt. 634.
Advancement, Christian. (I.) Gal. 335; 1 Thess. 152.

Advancement in knowledge must be constant. (A.) Phil. 24.
— in prayer. (S.) Luke I. 468.
— Joseph's afflictions and. (S.) Acts I. 579.
— of Christ's kingdom, prayer for. (S.) Luke II. 375.
— of God's glory, petition for. (S.) Luke II. 341.
Advancing by faith into future. (A.) Acts III. 136.
Advantage, in what respects afflictions are for our. (S.) Rom. II. 174.
— moral. (S.) Rom. I. 194.
— national, Bible. (A.) Rom. I. 203.
— of adversity. (I.) Jas. 19.
— of disadvantage. (I.) Phil. 34.
— of godliness. (S.) 1 Tim. 189.
— of imitating good. (S.) 1 Pet. 288.
— of knowing one's weak point. (I.) Mark 613.
— of meekness. (I.) Gal. 431; Eph. 359.
— — taking. (I.) Jas. 440.
— of possessing Holy Scriptures. (S.) Rom. I. 195.
— of poverty, taking undue. (I.) Jas. 229.
— of temptation. (I.) Jas. 21.
— sought. (S.) 2 Cor. 50.
— tempter first seeks to gain little. (I.) Matt. 31.
— unfavourable circumstances may be turned to. (I.) Phil. 34.
Advantages accruing to race from Fall. (S.) Rom. I. 418.
— and duty of submission to God. (S.) Jas. 375.
— and nature of believer's confidence. (S.) Heb. I. 228.
— Christian accepted according to his. (I.) 2 Cor. 392.
— derived from considering Jesus. (S.) Heb. I. 210.
— incidental, of study of Bible. (S.) 2 Tim. 308.
— necessity, and confirmation of patience. (S.) Heb. II. 160.
— obtained by looking to Jesus. (S.) Heb. II. 463.
— of advanced piety. (I.) Phil. 29.
— of Christians over heathens. (S.) Rom. I. 195.
— of fixed sabbath. (I.) Gal. 268.
— of Jews. (S.) Rom. I. 172.
— of mediocrity. (S.) Matt. 586.
— of obedience. (S.) Gal. 54.
— of practical religion. (S.) 1 Tim. 190.
— of Rabbinical education to Paul. (I.) Acts III. 221.
— of remembering Christ. (S.) Luke III. 507.
— of self-examination. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 127.
— of unity. (I.) Eph. 362.
— Paul's avowal of his, and his history of his trials. (S.) 2 Cor. 454.
— sometimes acquired by guile. (A.) 1 Thess. 46.
Advent. (S.) John I. 34.
— all-important. (S.) John I. 552.
— as motive. (I.) 2 Thess. 32.
— call. (S.) Heb. I. 211.
— Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 97.
— — dual aspect of. (S.) Luke I. 241, 247.
— — in fulness of time. (I.) Gal. 234.
— — not restricted. (I.) Matt. 544.
— — second. (S.) Mark 542.
— — promised, encouragement from. (S.) Luke III. 488.
— exalts human relations. (S.) Luke I. 120.
— final. (S.) 2 Thess. 20.
— — first to see Christ at. (I.) Luke I. 134.
— in Creation. (S.) Col. 67.
— in judgment. (S.) John I. 457.
— man's part in. (S.) John I. 39.
— message of Baptist. (S.) John II. 166.
— of Christ. (S.) John I. 34.
— — delay of. (S.) 2 Pet. 154.
— — in relation to heathen. (S.) John I. 344.
— — preparation for. (S.) Gal. 238.
— — timeliness of. (S.) Gal. 240.
Advent of gospel to Samaria. (I.) Acts I. 652.
— of living to spirits departed. (S.) Heb. II. 555.
— of our Saviour. (S.) Heb. II. 74.
— of Redeemer. (S.) Gal. 244, 248.
— of Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 127.
— second. (S.) Matt. 554; 2 Tim. 318. (I.) Heb. II. 75.
— — advancing. (S.) 2 Pet. 174.
— — ascension and, practically considered. (S.) Acts I. 65.
— — errors concerning. (S.) 2 Thess. 33, 35, 84. (A.) 2 Thess. 34.
— — loving. (I.) 2 Tim. 355.
— — of Christ. (S.) 1 Thess. 38, 179–191; Tit. 138; Rev. 32–34. (A.) 1 Thess. 40.
— — signs of. (S.) 2 Thess. 35.
— Second Sunday in. (S.) Luke III. 487.
— swift and sudden. (S.) Rev. 521.
— Third Sunday in. (S.) Matt. 199.
Advents, three. (S.) Eph. 308.
— two. (S.) Luke I. 152.
— — contrast between them. (I.) Acts I. 75.
— — humiliation of first, glory of second. (I.) Acts I. 75.
— — of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 74.
Adventuring for God. (I.) Heb. II. 275.
Adversary, agree with, quickly. (S.) Matt. 75.
— agreeing with. (S.) Luke II. 693, 695.
— every part must be protected against. (A.) Eph. 638.
— our great. (S.) Matt. 29.
— resources of, and means of their destruction. (S.) Luke II. 491.
Adversaries, Christian and his. (S.) Rom. II. 554.
— gospel and its. (S.) 2 Cor. 145.
— of meekness, chief. (S.) Matt. 49.
— shaming. (S.) Titus 77.
— soul's, fleshly lusts are. (I.) 1 Pet. 178.
Adverse influences, Christian life has power to resist. (S.) Rev. 205.
Adversity, advantage of. (I.) Jas. 19. (A.) Heb. II. 505.
— benefit of. (I.) Jas. 86. (A.) Jas. 459.
— blessing of New Testament. (I.) Heb. II. 489.
— brother born for. (S.) 2 Tim. 110; Heb. I. 157.
— discipline. (A.) Heb. I. 151.
— friends in. (A.) 2 Tim. 357.
— good man happy in, bad man miserable in prosperity. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— how to meet. (I.) Heb. II. 152.
— improved by. (I.) Jas. 70.
— of good. (S.) 2 Tim. 378.
— prayer strengthened by. (I.) Matt. 330.
— profit of. (I.) Heb. II. 499.
— purifier. (I.) Heb. II. 493.
— sifting process. (I.) Matt. 23.
— truth seen in. (A.) Heb. II. 499.
— use of. (I.) Gal. 148.
Advice against jewellery. (I.) 1 Tim. 127.
— apostolic, to aged women. (I.) Titus 61.
— dying, Philip Henry's. (A.) Luke II. 785.
— how to give. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 480.
— loving, for anxious seekers. (S.) Jas. 43.
— Paul's, to Timothy. (S.) 1 Tim. 250.
— should be given. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 505.
— timely. (I.) Acts II. 514.
— to doubters. (I.) John III. 434.
— to pious wife. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
— to preachers. (A.) 2 Tim. 189.
— to talkers. (A.) Jas. 144.
Advocacy, Christ's, nature and ground of, as meeting need of guileless spirit. (S.) 1 John 68.
— of Christ. (S.) 1 John 69. (I.) Rom. II. 227.
Advocate, Christ our. (S.) Rom. II. 226.
— — with Father. (S.) 1 John 69–76.
— Master. (I.) John II. 262.
— personal. (A.) Rom. II. 226.
— sinner's. (S.) 1 John 71.
Æneas. (S.) Acts II. 84.

Ænon near to Salim. (I.) John I. 274.
Æsthetic *versus* moral. (I.) Acts II. 582.
Afar off, Christ seen. (I.) John II. 101.
Affairs of this life may entangle us. (S.) 2 Tim. 146.
Affection and devotedness, ministerial. (S.) 1 Thess. 53.
— and solicitude, ministerial, Paul, example of. (S.) Phil. 291.
— and vocation of godly. (S.) Rom. II. 157.
— Christ's, appeal to. (I.) John II. 236.
— — special, for John. (I.) John II. 427.
— devout, object of, Christ, though invisible. (S.) 1 Pet. 46.
— for cloak. (A.) 2 Tim. 376.
— kindly, and brotherly love. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 499.
— ministerial, poorly requited. (S.) 2 Cor. 503.
— natural. (A.) 2 Tim. 249.
— — distinguished from faith and love of gospel. (S.) Luke III. 249.
— new, expulsive power of. (S.) 1 John 128.
— Paul's, for Onesimus. (I.) Philem. 54.
— power of new. (A.) Col. 188.
— unbounded, of Priscilla and Aquila for Paul. (S.) Rom. II. 746.
— ungratefully withheld. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 595.
— want of. (A.) 2 Tim. 249.
Affections, elevated. (I.) Col. 174.
— essential to moral perfection of Deity. (S.) 1 John 320.
— high ground for. (A.) Col. 173.
— human, raised not destroyed by gospel. (S.) 1 Tim. 297.
— ill-disposed, naturally and penally cause of darkness and error. (S.) 2 Thess. 50.
— immense, faith and love. (I.) Eph. 86.
— life of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 226.
— men ruled by his. (I.) Matt. 434.
— religious. (S.) Rom. II. 493.
— — arise from spiritual enlightenment. (S.) Col. 210.
— return of, to God. (I.) Acts I. 343.
— rightly placed. (S.) Col. 175.
— setting, on things above. (S.) Col. 175.
— supreme, Saviour's claims on our. (S.) Matt. 192.
— to be habitually heavenward. (A.) Col. 176.
— warm, easily moved. (I.) Matt. 263.
— wings of soul. (I.) Col. 176.
— worldly, destructive of love to God. (S.) 1 John 130.
Affectionate obedience. (S.) John II. 538.
— remembrance. (A.) 2 Tim. 201.
Affiance, personal, in Christ, soul's safeguard. (S.) John I. 589.
Affinity between God and man in regard to man's wants and God's fulness. (S.) John I. 651.
— matrimonial. (I.) 1 Pet. 265.
— moral, true ground of unity. (S.) Matt. 255.
— of faithful. (I.) Luke II. 48.
— spiritual. (I.) Rom. I. 677.
Affirmations, personal, of Christ. (S.) Matt. 339.
Afflicted, beloved and yet. (S.) John II. 237.
— child. (S.) Mark 351.
— comfort of, pitifulness of Lord. (S.) Jas. 463.
— God regards. (I.) Jas. 5.
Affliction. (S.) John II. 239; 2 Cor. 12.
— advantages of. (S.) Luke I. 249.
— and its issues. (S.) 2 Cor. 183.
— and joy. (I.) 1 Thess. 23.
— antitode to temptation. (S.) 2 Cor. 477.
— appointed to. (I.) 1 Thess. 102.
— at home. (S.) Matt. 146.
— beneficial results of. (I.) Luke III. 167.
— benefits of. (I.) Jas. 86.
— charge of Christ under. (S.) Mark 222.
— discipline of. (S.) Jas. 470.
Affliction, domestic. (S.) John I. 412.
— — healed by Christ. (S.) Mark 43.
— — improving ministry. (I.) Matt. 146.
— gratitude for. (A.) Heb. II. 498.
— impatience under. (I.) Jas. 461.
— inward glory of. (I.) Jas. 462.
— light, and eternal glory. (S.) 2 Cor. 180
— makes fruitful. (I.) John II. 238.
— means of moral influence. (I.) Gal. 273.
— Moses suffering. (S.) Heb. II. 364.
— multitude in. (S.) Mark 270.
— no argument against sonship. (I.) Luke I. 392.
— not destruction. (I.) John II. 238.
— our present portion. (I.) Mark 325.
— prayer in. (S.) Jas. 469. (I.) Jas. 472.
— present comforts in. (I.) Matt. 622.
— profitable. (A.) Jas. 462.
— proper temper of Christians in. (S.) 1 Pet. 357.
— — view and improvement of. (S.) Heb. II. 497.
— redemptive end of. (S.) 2 Tim. 171.
— sanctified. (A.) Heb. II. 498, 499, 505.
— — its tendency and result. (S.) 2 Cor. 184.
— school of comfort. (S.) 2 Cor. 11.
— servant of God in. (S.) Phil. 159.
— severe, benefit of. (A.) John II. 238.
— spiritual uses of. (S.) Luke I. 510.
— such as never was and never shall be. (I.) Mark 541.
— uses of. (S.) Jas. 456. (I.) John II. 238.
— what is? (I.) Jas. 456.
— work of. (S.) 2 Cor. 181.
Affliction's resource. (S.) Jas. 468.
Afflictions among people of God. (S.) 1 Pet. 367.
— and advancement, Joseph's. (S.) Acts I. 579.
— and reproaches. (S.) Heb. II. 149.
— and Word, God useth to bring people out of errors and false ways by his. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 271.
— are blessings in disguise. (A.) Jas. 459.
— are for our advantage, in what respects. (S.) Rom. II. 174.
— are trials. (S.) 1 Pet. 360.
— benefit of. (S.) Heb. II. 498; 1 Pet. 411. (A.) Jas. 459.
— Christ's, lesson for his people. (S.) Heb. II. 475.
— Christians must expect. (I.) Luke II. 124.
— different effects of. (S.) Matt. 348.
— extraordinary. (I.) Mark 540.
— God's hired labourers. (I.) Mark 540.
— good fruits of. (S.) Heb. II. 504.
— how to bear. (S.) Heb. II. 481.
— joy in. (A.) Heb. II. 148.
— make us long for home. (A.) John II. 242.
— necessary. (I.) 1 Thess. 99.
— needful. (I.) 1 Pet. 27.
— not necessarily evil. (I.) Matt. 103.
— object of. (S.) 1 Thess. 99.
— of saints diverse. (S.) Jas. 18.
— our, how we ought to view. (S.) 2 Cor. 182.
— patience under. (S.) Jas. 22.
— Paul's, design of. (S.) 2 Cor. 9.
— peculiar, of God's people. (S.) 2 Cor. 15.
— precious. (A.) Heb. II. 490.
— prevent worse dangers. (A.) John II. 241.
— purifying. (A.) John II. 242.
— salutary. (I.) Heb. II. 497, 498.
— sanctified, temporal blessings, support under trouble, and. (S.) 1 Tim. 193.
— test of faith. (S.) 1 Pet. 28.
— through, believers come to glory. (S.) 1 Pet. 55.
— tokens of Divine regard. (I.) Heb. II. 490.
— winning heart for God. (I.) Heb. II. 505.
Afflictive providences, God's purpose of. (I.) Rom. II. 176.
Affluence, snares of. (S.) Mark 417.
Affluent poor. (S.) 2 Cor. 340.
Affrighted, in nothing. (I.) Phil. 73.

Afraid of being convinced. (A.) Luke I. 10.
— of Christ. (I.) John I. 521.
— of joy. (A.) Phil. 309.
Africaner. (I.) Luke II. 68.
After Resurrection. (S.) Acts I. 17.
After-claps of sin. (I.) Luke I. 403.
After-glow of life. (I.) Heb. II. 231.
After-harvest, law of seed-sowing and. (S.) Rom. I. 534.
After-life of Onesimus. (I.) Philem. 49.
After-reflection of lost soul. (I.) Matt. 363.
After-thought, gospel no, but forethought of God. (I.) Rom. I. 9.
Afterwards and now. (S.) Heb. II. 502. (I.) Heb. II. 505.
— not now, but. (S.) John II. 452.
"Again, again, and again!" — "*Iterum, iterum, iterumque!*" (A.) Jas. 125.
Against or for. (S.) Mark 111.
— with Christ or? (S.) Matt. 237.
Age, Christian, characteristics of. (S.) John III. 90.
— frailties of, faith supporting saint in. (S.) Heb. II. 334.
— golden, hope of. (I.) Heb. I. 106.
— gospel. (S.) Acts I. 164; Acts II. 626.
— if be blended with naughtiness, the older the worse. (I.) Titus 60.
— in which Baptist ministered. (I.) Mark 9.
— of moral reaction. (S.) Rev. 584.
— — triumph. (S.) Rev. 576.
— of retribution. (S.) Rev. 584.
— old, in Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 754.
— — reverence due to. (S.) Philem. 44.
— problem of. (S.) Phil. 96.
— service of. (S.) Acts II. 341-343.
— standard of. (I.) Philem. 45.
— unending, of blessedness. (S.) Rev. 613.
— what men reap in. (A.) Rom. II. 755.
— youth, root of. (I.) Rom. II. 753.
Ages. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 10.
— and conditions of men, several, wholesome doctrine must be applied to. (S.) Titus 57.
— creation of. (I.) Heb. I. 27.
— King of. (I.) 1 Tim. 78.
— movement of. (I.) John II. 496.
— of Christian life, three. (I.) Luke I. 299.
— Rock of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 5.
— to come. (S.) Eph. 149.
— — blessings in. (S.) Eph. 148.
— unfolding of Divine kingdom throughout. (I.) Acts I. 20.
— vision of Jesus in Church through all. (S.) Heb. I. 117.
Aged, Anna example to. (I.) Luke I. 249.
— behaviour suitable for. (I.) Titus 59.
— bloom of. (I.) Titus 62.
— Christian. (S.) Philem. 44.
— Christians. (I.) Acts III. 200.
— evangelists. (S.) Luke I. 211.
— in years and grace. (S.) 1 John 109.
— minister. (S.) Philem. 44.
— piety in. (S.) Luke I. 250; Acts III. 200.
— suitable characteristics for. (I.) Titus 58.
— women, apostolic advice to. (I.) Titus 61.
Agency, character, and efficiency of Christ's sacrifice. (S.) Heb. II. 23.
— God's, effective when man's is impotent. (I.) Phil. 135.
— missionary. (S.) Phil. 154.
— of Divine Father and Son. (S.) Heb. I. 27.
— of Satan. (S.) 2 Thess. 49.
— Satanic. (S.) Eph. 132.
Agencies, common, use of. (I.) John II. 133.
— destructive, at work in world. (I.) Heb. I. 57.
— feeble, God's choice of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 101.
— God's protecting. (I.) 1 Pet. 23.
— little, destructive. (I.) Matt. 247.
— of Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 169.
Agents, prime, in Crucifixion. (S.) John II. 298.
Aggravated apostasy. (S.) Heb. II. 142.
Aggravations and evil of unbelief. (S.) Heb. I. 249.
— of luxury. (I.) Jas. 439.
Aggressive goodness. (I.) 2 Tim. 129.
— gospel. (S.) Luke II. 675.
— power of Christianity. (S.) Acts I. 647, 649.
Agnosticism. (S.) John II. 139.
— and Christian experience. (I.) John II. 149.
Agonizing question. (I.) Luke II. 617.
Agony, Christ's, arising from his purity. (I.) John III. 228.
— — in garden. (S.) Matt. 619, 622.
— exercise of Son of God in his. (S.) Heb. I. 401.
— of Christ. (S.) Luke III. 532-540.
— of sin. (I.) John I. 237.
— of soul, Christ's. (I.) Mark 605.
Agora. (I.) Acts II. 584.
Agree with adversary quickly. (S.) Matt. 75.
Agreeing with adversary. (S.) Luke II. 693, 695.
Agreement betwixt covenant of grace as it is styled old and new. (S.) Heb. I. 638.
— fatal result of delaying to come to. (A.) Luke II. 695.
Agrippa and Bernice. (I.) Acts III. 322.
— effect of Paul's defence on. (S.) Acts III. 392.
— Paul before. (S. & I.) Acts III. 332-395.
— Paul's introduction to. (S.) Acts III. 323.
Aground, running. (S.) Acts III. 447.
Aid, angel. (I.) Heb. I. 70.
— Divine, in prayer. (S.) Rom. II. 146.
— mutual. (I.) Heb. II. 126.
— to enjoyment, gratitude. (I.) Heb. II. 660.
— to sympathy, sin no. (I.) Heb. I. 369.
Aids, material, needful. (I.) Gal. 481.
— to weak impulses. (I.) Matt. 484.
Ailment, patient's, Christ sees beginning and end of. (I.) Matt. 155.
Aim and motive, Christian. (S.) Luke I. 603.
— at perfection. (S.) Phil. 226. (I.) Col. 107.
— Christian's great. (S.) Rom. I. 144.
— exalted, of Christian minister. (A.) Col. 107.
— great, of life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 63.
— highest, of Christian author. (S.) Luke I. 5.
— in life. (S.) John III. 256.
— of Christian speech, edification. (A.) 1 Thess. 218.
— of Divine chastisement. (I.) Heb. II. 484.
— of ministry. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 39.
— single, power of. (I.) Phil. 246.
— singleness of. (I.) Luke I. 217. (A.) Phil. 246.
— to serve Christ must be our one. (A.) Phil. 49.
— true, of preaching. (S.) Acts II. 352.
— weapons, and encouragements of minister. (S.) 2 Cor. 133.
Aims, contrasted, and parallel methods. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 576.
— low. (I.) Heb. I. 448.
— of life, diverse views and. (I.) Phil. 50.
— unaccomplished. (I.) 2 Tim. 382.
Aimless praying. (I.) Jas. 357.
Air, beating. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 581.
— fowls of. (S.) Luke II. 30.
— prince of power of. (S.) Eph. 131.
Air-bubbles, beating out. (A.) Heb. II. 504.
Alabaster box and money-box. (I.) John II. 310.
Alacritas and Desidia. (I.) Rom. II. 586.
Alacrity in God's service. (I.) Acts I. 704.
— Saviour's, to reach end of his course. (S.) Mark 424.
Alarm, Mary Magdalene's. (S.) John III. 364.
— undue, at evils. (S.) Acts II. 51.
Alas for us if thou wert all, and naught beyond, O earth! (S.) 1 Cor. II. 424.
Aliens brought nigh to God. (S.) Eph. 191.
Aliment, appropriate. (I.) 1 Pet. 134.

Alive, Christ subject of debate. (S.) Acts III. 324.
— dead but. (S.) Rom. I. 489-495.
— — prophet yet. (I.) Matt. 298.
— from dead, Christians serving God as those that are. (S.) Rom. I. 505.
— or dead—which? (S.) 1 John 444.
— to law, paralyzing power of sense of being. (I.) Gal. 103.
All acceptation, worthy of. (S.) 1 Tim. 52.
— angels, Michael and. (S.) Rev. 442.
— — subject to Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 326.
— are shut up in unbelief. (S.) Rom. II. 425.
— atonement adapted to. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 76.
— blessings come from God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 356.
— but himself, Saviour of. (S.) Matt. 655.
— children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. (S.) Gal. 220.
— Christ is. (S.) Col. 211-219.
— — above. (I.) John I. 285.
— — over. (S.) Rom. II. 264, 265.
— — receives. (S.) Luke III. 74.
— — seeks. (A.) Luke III. 410.
— — sufficient for. (A.) John I. 275.
— — tasting death for. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 126-129.
— Christ's servants lords of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 299.
— Christians must shine. (I.) Phil. 145.
— circumstances, honest under. (A.) Heb. II. 670.
— comers, open house for. (S.) Luke III. 73.
— conditions of life, godliness in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 471.
— consecration of, to Christ. (I.) Mark 412.
— created beings, Christ's superiority to. (S.) Heb. I. 52.
— creatures, God's care for. (I.) Luke II. 548.
— death common to. (A.) Heb. II. 66.
— die, in Adam. (S.) Rom. I. 411.
— do not reach home who set out for it. (I.) Heb. II. 180.
— doctrines equally true, but not equally important. (I.) Matt. 519.
— duty of, to rejoice at honour given to their brethren. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 198.
— faith once for. (S.) Jude 19.
— first of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 390.
— for Christ, giving up. (I.) Matt. 432.
— for glory of God, doing. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 49, 51.
— for Jesus. (S.) Col. 268.
— for self, reserving, unsuccessful and unamiable. (I.) Luke II. 608.
— gain is loss if soul not saved. (I.) Mark 355.
— gifts, gift that brings. (S.) Rom. II. 205.
— giving his. (A.) Luke III. 472.
— God hath abundance of blessing for. (I.) Luke II. 338.
— — knows. (A.) Heb. I. 342.
— — over. (S.) Heb. I. 340.
— — sees. (A.) Heb. I. 343.
— God's promises are fulfilled. (I.) Luke I. 91.
— — — *yea* in Christ. (I.) 2 Cor. 33.
— good gifts from above. (S.) Jas. 119, 125.
— gospel for. (S.) Acts II. 384.
— — to be taken. (I.) Acts III. 152.
— grace for. (S.) Rom. II. 772.
— — God of. (S.) 1 Pet. 438, 441.
— great movements have had trivial commencements. (I.) Mark 178.
— guilty of. (S.) Jas. 237.
— her living. (I.) Mark 522.
— human nature sinful. (I.) Gal. 206.
— — souls, true worship binds together. (A.) John I. 355.
— involved in same peril. (I.) Rom. I. 233.
— Indian's. (I.) Luke III. 65.
— in all, Christ. (S.) Rev. 35.
— — God. (S.) Rom. II. 431, 432; 1 Cor. II. 466.
— — grace. (S.) 1 Pet. 440.
— — to new converts, Jesus. (I.) John II. 137.
— kinds of creatures tamed by man. (A.) Jas. 314.
— light good. (I.) John II. 417.
All living, Christ light of. (S.) John I. 28.
— love for. (I.) Luke III. 198.
— mankind, gospel for. (A.) Rom. I. 266.
— may assist in preparing way of Lord. (I.) Luke I. 311.
— — be useful. (I.) Mark 570.
— — come. (I.) Heb. I. 378.
— means save some, by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 557.
— men, all things to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 554.
— — are brethren in Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 155.
— — Christ centre of union for. (I.) Mark 51.
— — — gift of God to. (A.) John I. 538.
— — debtors to. (S.) Rom. I. 35.
— — do good to. (I.) Gal. 526.
— — end of Christ's death for. (S.) 2 Cor. 282.
— — grace of God in bringing salvation to. (S.) Titus 96.
— — — of salvation appearing to. (S.) Titus 99.
— — honour. (S. & I.) 1 Pet. 197-206.
— — Jesus Saviour of. (I.) 1 Tim. 207.
— — live peaceably with. (S.) Rom. II. 538-541.
— — love debt due to. (S.) Rom. I. 576.
— — may come to Christ. (I.) John I. 275.
— — must come to grace of salvation. (A.) Titus 100.
— — pleasing. (S.) Rom. II. 677.
— — provide things honest in sight of. (S.) Rom. II. 536.
— — state of, known to Christ. (S.) Rev. 193.
— — stewards of God. (S.) Luke III. 201.
— — terms of salvation are offered to. (S.) Rev. 186.
— — thought of by God. (I.) Luke I. 449.
— — to be saved, God would have. (S.) 1 Tim. 102-104.
— — value. (I.) 1 Pet. 205.
— mercy for. (I.) John I. 555.
— must work. (I.) John II. 128.
— nations, one nation and. (S.) John I. 352.
— of grace. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 243.
— of one blood. (S.) Acts II. 603.
— one by faith in Christ, life of all. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 186.
— ought to be fellow-helpers. (A.) 3 John 24.
— — to praise God. (I.) Luke III. 430.
— our faculties should glorify God. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 443.
— peace with. (S.) Rom. II. 735.
— power from God. (I.) John III. 284.
— promises. (S.) 2 Cor. 30.
— — are promises to Christ. (I.) Titus 19.
— rest for. (I.) Matt. 224.
— room at God's feast for. (S.) Luke III. 46.
— saints. (S.) Rev. 360, 368.
— — are kings and priests. (S.) Rev. 330.
— — crown for. (I.) 2 Tim. 356.
— — independence of. (S.) Heb. II. 441.
— — praise to God from. (S.) Rev. 543.
— Saints' Day. (S.) Rev. 358, 375, 376.
— — — witness of grace. (S.) Rev. 375.
— saved. (A.) Acts III. 455.
— seasons of life, religion beautiful in. (I.) 1 John 110.
— self-control possible to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 575.
— sell. (I.) Luke II. 647.
— servant of. (I.) Mark 428.
— services acceptable, love renders. (I.) Luke II. 243.
— sights, best of. (S.) Heb. I. 120.
— sin must be repented of. (I.) Luke II. 702.
— — to be removed. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 386.
— — traced to omission. (I.) Matt. 529.
— sins dangerous. (I.) Matt. 624.
— — love covereth. (S.) 1 Pet. 344, 345.
— — to be eschewed. (S.) 1 Pet. 282.
— Souls' Day. (S.) Rev. 390.
— substitution of one for. (S.) 2 Cor. 321.
— sufferings of, in sufferings of one. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 195.
— these things have I observed from my youth (S.) Mark 399.
— things, above, love. (I.) 1 Pet. 343.

All things are for spiritual good and advantage of godly man. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 300.
— — are ours. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 297, 303.
— — are ready, come. (S.) Luke III. 32.
— — are yours. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 296. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 302.
— — — when you are Christ's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 302.
— — charity beareth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 263.
— — — believeth. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 264.
— — — hopeth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 265, 266.
— — — endureth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 267.
— — Christ filling. (S.) Eph. 376, 377.
— — — pre-eminent in. (S.) Col. 80, 81.
— — contentment in. (S.) Phil. 344.
— — dared for souls. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 559.
— — delivered unto Christ. (S.) Matt. 221.
— — end of. (S.) 1 Pet. 335; 2 Pet. 172; Rev. 647.
— — even sin itself, are turned by God's providence to good of elect. (S.) Philem. 64.
— — for good of Christian, beneficial operation of. (S.) Rom. II. 167.
— — God seeing. (I.) Heb. I. 343.
— — God's glory to be sought in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 52.
— — he who has Christ has. (A.) John I. 293.
— — heir of. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 21, 26, 27.
— — holiness in. (S.) 1 Pet. 82.
— — in Christ. (S.) Eph. 52.
— — in Christ's hand. (S.) John I. 293.
— — Jesus Christ cause and consummator of. (S.) Heb. I. 53.
— — known to God. (S.) 1 John 274.
— — new. (S.) Rev. 640, 641.
— — pertaining to life and godliness given unto saints. (S.) 2 Pet. 9.
— — possible, faith counting. (S.) Heb. II. 287.
— — — to faith. (S.) Mark 354. (I.) Matt. 331.
— — prove. (S.) 1 Thess. 258–260.
— — real obedience in. (I.) Jas. 234.
— — renewal of. (S.) Rev. 640.
— — renovation of. (S.) Rev. 643.
— — saints inheriting. (I.) Rev. 654.
— — through Christ. (S. & I.) Phil. 361–365.
— — to all men. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 554.
— — to be gathered together in Christ. (S.) Eph. 53.
— — well, he hath done. (S.) Mark 303, 304.
— — with Christ. (I.) Rom. II. 209, 210.
— — work. (A.) 1 Thess. 162.
— — — together for good to them that love God. (S. I. & A.) Rom. 151–180.
— times, praise at. (I.) Eph. 568.
— to God, giving her. (S.) Mark 513. (I.) Mark 512
— true. (S.) 2 Pet. 100.
— — believers are of God, and so separated from world lying in wickedness. (S.) 1 John 458.
— truth, Spirit guide into. (S.) John III. 56.
— two necessary things for. (S.) Acts III. 132.
— watched. (A.) Luke II. 655.
— which continue not in grace shall be broken off. (S.) Rom. II. 414.
— who believe in him, suitableness of Christ to. (S.) Heb. I. 587.
— who come. (S.) Heb. I. 594.
— who need it, salvation is for. (A.) John I. 258.
— who run win, not. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 569.
— with Christ. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 208–210.
— world, go ye into. (I.) Mark 718.
— worship due to Christ from. (I.) Heb. I. 45.
— yielding, to Christ. (I.) Luke III. 65.
All-ability of God. (S.) 2 Cor. 403.
All-absorbing, business. (I.) Luke II. 621.
All-availing plea. (A.) Luke I. 607.
All-conquering Christ. (S.) Rev. 309.
All-decisive step. (S.) Acts II. 528.
All-fragrant incense. (S.) Rev. 398.
All-important advent. (S.) John I. 552.
All-pervading, prayer. (I.) 1 Thess. 238.
All-pervasiveness of prayer. (I.) 1 Thess. 238.
— of religion. (I.) Col. 250.
All-pleasing. (S.) Col. 29.
All-prayer, strange weapon. (S.) Luke III. 336.
All-round Christianity. (I.) Titus 91.
— example, Christ. (I.) John II. 412.
All-seeing God. (I.) Heb. I. 343.
All-strength, God's. (S.) Col. 32.
All-sufficiency and power, God's. (S.) Eph. 350.
— magnified. (S.) Phil. 361.
— of Christ and necessities of man. (S.) Matt. 332.
All-sufficient sacrifice. (S.) Heb. II. 48.
Allegiance, no division of. (I.) Luke III. 459.
— to faith. (S.) 3 John 21.
— whole-hearted, necessary. (I.) Mark 409.
Allegorical instruction, use and abuse of. (S.) Mark 122.
— time-keepers. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 163.
Allegory, force of Paul's. (I.) Gal. 297.
— legitimate use of. (S.) Gal. 297.
— lessons of. (S.) Gal. 296.
— of sin and death. (S.) Jas. 112.
— Paul's. (S.) Gal. 301.
— which things are an. (S.) Gal. 296.
Alleluia, Amen. (S.) Rev. 542.
Alleviation of his sufferings, Christ refusing any. (S.) Mark 660.
Alleviations of hardest lot. (I.) Acts I. 284.
Alliance, feast of, sacrament. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 108.
Allies, tempter's, within soul. (I.) Matt. 31.
Allowable contention. (I.) Phil. 37.
Allowed of God to be put in trust with gospel. (S.) 1 Thess. 46.
Allusion to Light of world, force of. (I.) John II. 20.
— to vine, origin of. (I.) John II. 600.
Ally, best, in Christian work. (A.) Titus 21.
— God powerful. (I.) Acts II. 512.
Almighty, approach of devout mind to. (S.) Jas. 380.
— endeavour of, to win men. (I.) Matt. 213.
— hand. (I.) John II. 222.
— Healer. (S.) Matt. 142.
— power, God's long-suffering demonstration of his. (S.) Rom. I. 127.
— Saviour. (S.) Heb. I. 588.
Almost Christian. (S.) Acts III. 384–387.
— persuaded. (S.) Acts III. 377–379.
— saved. (A.) Acts III. 391.
— — yet lost. (S.) Luke III. 320.
— — yet rejected. (I.) Luke II. 786.
— thou persuadest me to be Christian. (S.) Acts III. 381.
Alms and prayers. (S.) Acts II. 117–122.
— wealth seasoned by. (I.) Jas. 429.
Almsgiving. (S.) Matt. 82. (I.) Luke II. 595.
— alms, or work of mercy is singular work above others. (S.) Philem. 39.
— and charity. (I.) 1 Tim. 13.
— best. (A.) Acts II. 121.
— duty of. (S.) Luke III. 471.
— false and true. (I.) Mark 521.
— value of. (I.) Luke II. 524.
Aloes and myrrh, mixture of. (I.) John III. 350.
Alone. (S.) John II. 340.
— in Athens. (S.) 1 Thess. 93. (I.) 1 Thess. 91.
— left me, Father hath not. (I.) John II. 47.
— praying. (I.) Luke II. 113, 114.
— saved. (A.) Jas. 513.
— with God. (I.) Luke II. 114.
— with Jesus. (S.) Mark 302.
— yet not alone. (S.) John III. 110, 111.
Alpha and Omega. (S. &. I.) Rev. 36–38, 649 739–743.
Alphabet of religion, learning. (A.) Luke I 230.
Already in heaven. (A.) Heb. II. 541.
Altar. (S.) Matt. 529.
— Christian. (S.) Heb. II. 642–645.
— coal from. (S.) Rev. 258

Altar, communion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 37.
— cry for vengeance from souls under. (S.) Rev. 343.
— fire from. (I.) Rev. 401.
— of unknown god, before. (S.) Acts II. 592.
— in Christian economy. (S.) Heb. II. 643.
— Jewish and Christian. (S.) Heb. II. 642.
— Lamb of God hastening to. (S.) Luke II. 684.
— of Christian dispensation. (S.) Heb. II. 642.
— our. (S.) Heb. II. 642–645.
— partakers with. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 543.
— rusty, ashes on. (I.) Rev. 119.
Altered by conversion. (I.) Philem. 50.
Alternating between amendment and relapse. (A.) Rom. I. 504.
Alternative, apostle's. (S.) Phil. 44.
— great. (S.) John I. 262. (I.) Acts II. 370.
— ministerial. (S.) Gal. 32.
— to men-pleasing. (I.) Gal. 33.
Altogether become abominable. (I.) 2 Pet. 150.
Altruism, literary. (I.) 2 Cor. 338.
Always ready. (I.) Matt. 555, 557; Mark 553; Luke II. 652.
— rejoicing. (A.) Luke I. 75.
Amazement, multitude in. (S.) Acts I. 153.
Ambassador. (A.) Eph. 686.
— Christian. (S.) 2 Cor. 312.
Ambassadors for Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 310.
— women as. (I.) Mark 707.
Ambition. (S.) Mark 364. (I.) 3 John 27.
— and presumption. (S.) Rom. II. 477.
— corrected. (S.) Matt. 391.
— Dr. Mather's. (A.) Luke I. 594.
— great, of true Christian. (S.) 2 Cor. 251.
— — price of. (I.) Matt. 430.
— insatiable. (I.) Matt. 461.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 88.
— recklessness of. (I.) Mark 508.
— to excel in holiness. (I.) Luke I. 96.
— worldly, evils of. (S.) Luke III. 513.
Amen. (S.) Rev. 236, 237. (I.) Rom. II. 433; Philem. 90. (A.) Heb. II. 685.
— Alleluia. (S.) Rev. 542.
— Church's. (S.) Rev. 785, 786.
— of Christ. (S.) Matt. 104.
— to sublimest of all prayers. (S.) John III. 214.
Amendment and relapse, alternating between. (A.) Rom. I. 504.
— rash zeal for, injurious. (I.) Matt. 273.
— repentance fruitful in. (I.) Matt. 20.
Amiabilities, defective, of young. (S.) Mark 408.
Amiable character, beauty of. (I.) Mark 399.
— qualities in unregenerate. (S.) Mark 406.
Amiss, praying. (S.) Jas. 353.
Ammunition, devil's, talk. (I.) Jas. 308.
Amphipolis to Thessalonica, from. (I.) Acts II. 538.
Amplias. (S.) Rom. II. 755.
— tomb of. (I.) Rom. II. 755.
Amplitude of Divine forgiveness. (I.) Matt. 241.
Amulet, evil eye and. (S.) Gal. 142.
Amusements. (S.) 2 Tim. 253. (I.) 1 Pet. 334.
— and companies of world. (S.) 2 Cor. 345.
— Christian view of. (S.) 2 Tim. 252.
— frivolous, time not to be spent in. (A.) Eph. 544.
— in light of gospel. (S.) Phil. 308.
— worldly. (S.) Luke II. 32.
Amusing yet effective, method—soul-saving. (A.) Jude 83.
Analogy, argument from, for Mediator. (I.) Heb. I. 632.
— between manner of man's condemnation in Adam and justification in Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 409.
— between two baptisms. (S.) Matt. 22.
— confirms doctrine of tempter. (I.) Matt. 30.
— heavenly, of connection of speech with reason. (S.) John I. 4.
Analogy to spiritual cures. (I.) Mark 315.
Analogies between natural and spiritual husbandry. (S.) Mark 163.
— natural, of resurrection. (A.) John II. 269.
— of faith. (I.) Mark 98.
— of nature. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 499.
Analysis of grace. (I.) Gal. 396.
Ananias and Sapphira. (S. & I.) Acts I. 445–466.
— sin of Sapphira greater than that of. (S.) Acts I. 466.
Ananias of Damascus. (S.) Acts II. 40, 42.
Anathema. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 593. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 258; Gal. 26.
— and grace. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 593.
— Jesus. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 150.
— Maranatha. (S.) John I. 488.
Ancestor, Christ's, David. (I.) Luke III. 467.
Ancestry, pride of. (S.) Luke I. 321.
Anchor. (S.) Heb. I. 531.
— good. (S.) Heb. I. 542.
— importance of. (A.) Heb. I. 545.
— of hope. (S.) Heb. I. 535.
— of soul. (S.) Heb. I. 529–545.
— within veil, our. (S.) Heb. I. 529.
Anchors and sails. (I.) Acts III. 446.
Anchorage, firm. (I.) 2 Thess. 33.
Anchored within veil. (S.) Heb. I. 549.
Anchoring, sure. (S.) Heb. I. 536.
Ancient charity, rule and reproof of modern. (S.) 2 Cor. 376.
— graces before meals. (I.) Luke II. 111.
— holy of holies, type of heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 42.
— lamps. (I.) Matt. 566.
— navigation. (I.) Acts III. 418.
— pattern for modern times. (S.) Acts II. 545.
— people, mystery of God in relation to. (S.) Rom. II. 423.
— personage with modern lessons. (S.) Acts I. 514.
— saints, feelings of. (S.) Heb. II. 298.
— superstitions, effects of Christianity on. (I.) Acts II. 503.
— tabernacle. (I.) Heb. II. 1.
— worship, veneration for places of. (I.) John I. 349.
— worthies, faith of. (I.) Heb. II. 203.
Ancients, childhood disparaged by. (I.) Luke I. 263.
And forgive us. (I.) Luke II. 415.
And Peter. (S.) Mark 706.
And then! (I.) Luke II. 616.
Andrew. (S.) John I. 114.
— and John. (S.) John I. 108 111.
— and Philip: disciples may help one another. (I.) John I. 503.
— Apostle. (S.) John I. 108.
— conduct of. (S.) John I. 114.
— leading others to Christ. (S.) John II. 328.
Andrew's example, what would happen if, were followed? (I.) John I. 123.
— ministry. (S.) John I. 115.
Andronicus and Junia. (S.) Rom. II. 748.
Angel aid. (I.) Heb. I. 70.
— flight of, through heaven. (S.) Rev. 480.
— Herod smitten by. (S.) Acts III. 289.
— in mid-heaven. (S.) Rev. 479.
— Mary's answer to. (S.) Luke I. 55.
— missionary. (S.) Rev. 482.
— of God. (S.) Acts III. 422.
— of light, Satan himself transformed into. (S.) 2 Cor. 450, 451.
— or man? (S.) Acts I. 567.
— our Lord's. (I.) Rev. 753.
— presence of. (S.) Mark 699.
— succoured by. (A.) Luke III. 540.
— *versus* man. (I.) Acts I. 680.
— who strengthened Jesus. (A.) Luke III. 540.
— words of. (S.) Mark 700.
Angel's action at Bethesda, significance of. (I.) John I. 427.

Angel's seal set upon God's faithful servants when hurtful winds are blowing in Church militant. (S.) Rev. 355.
Angels. (S.) Col. 144; Heb. I. 41. (I.) Heb. I. 178.
— all, Michael and. (S.) Rev. 442.
— — subject to Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 326.
— and Christians, connection between. (S.) Heb. II. 543.
— and Church. (S.) Heb. I. 61.
— and Head. (S.) Col. 156.
— and men. (S.) Luke III. 106.
— and their alliance with nature. (I.) Heb. I. 47.
— apostasy of, irrecoverable. (I.) Jude 31.
— as. (S.) Matt. 508.
— as observers and witnesses. (I.) Luke I. 19.
— as remembrancers. (I.) Luke III. 622.
— as strangers. (I.) Heb. II. 593.
— ascending and descending. (I.) John I. 147.
— attending, of Christian in his journey to heavenly Jerusalem: faith, hope, and love. (S.) Acts III. 197.
— came. (S.) Matt. 38.
— character of. (I.) Luke I. 19.
— Christ for little time made lower than. (I.) Heb. I. 112.
— — worshipped by. (S.) Heb. I. 45.
— Christ's excellences above. (S.) Heb. I. 41.
— coming of Christ with his. (S.) 2 Thess. 14.
— evil. (S.) Eph. 637.
— fall of, warning to men. (S.) Jude 31.
— fallen. (S.) Jude 32.
— — fallen humanity elected to redemption in preference to. (S.) Heb. I. 182.
— — lesson to fallen men. (S.) 2 Pet. 118.
— God manifested to, by scheme of human redemption. (S.) 1 Tim. 171.
— good, nature, office and employment of. (S.) Heb. I. 67.
— guardian. (S.) Matt. 401, 402.
— holy, existence and employment of. (S.) Rev. 370.
— how little we know of! (S.) Mark 23.
— humanity watched by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 365.
— hymn of, and of creation. (S.) Rev. 331.
— imitating. (S.) Matt. 93.
— in graves. (I.) Mark 694.
— Jesus seen of. (S.) 1 Tim. 170-172.
— joy of. (S.) Luke III. 109.
— King of, Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 327.
— lessons from. (S.) 2 Pet. 132.
— like. (I.) Mark 479.
— likened to fire. (S.) Heb. I. 47.
— ministering. (S.) Matt. 33.
— — spirits. (S.) Heb. I. 62.
— ministers. (S.) Heb. I. 61.
— ministry of. (S.) Acts II. 278; Heb. I. 63, 64, 67. (I.) Mark 23; Heb. I. 82. (A.) Heb. I. 71.
— names of: Gabriel. (I.) Luke I. 29.
— nature and employment of. (S.) Heb. I. 65, 67.
— — of. (S.) Heb. II. 544.
— obedience of. (S.) Matt. 92, 93.
— office of. (S.) Heb. II. 542.
— passing by, to redeem men. (S.) Heb. I. 182.
— power on woman's head because of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 82-85.
— practical side of doctrine of. (S.) Heb. I. 68.
— present in church. (I.) Luke I. 19.
— reasonableness of belief in existence of. (I.) Mark 23.
— saints are as, in resurrection. (S.) Luke III. 203.
— scholars of kingdom of God. (I.) Eph. 265.
— seeing. (I.) Luke I. 19.
— spectacle to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 363.
— strangers may be. (S.) Heb. II. 592.
— students in mysteries of redemption. (S.) 1 Pet. 61.
— study of, doctrine of salvation. (S.) 1 Pet. 56.
Angels, study to, redemption. (S.) 1 Pet. 58-63.
— subject of admiration to, redemption. (S.) 1 Pet. 60.
— superiority of Christ to. (S.) Heb. I. 40.
— teaching of, by Church. (S.) Eph. 262.
— tender offices of, towards saints of God. (I.) Acts II. 276.
— that sinned, punishment of. (S.) 2 Pet. 119.
— watching Jesus. (I.) Acts I. 64.
— why should, rejoice in success of redemption? (I.) Luke III. 112.
— with Christ, association of. (I.) Mark 23.
— with men, equality of. (S.) Luke III. 462.
Angels' acclamations. (S.) Luke I. 179.
— attitude towards redemptive plan. (S.) 1 Pet. 60.
— desire to look into salvation. (S.) 1 Pet. 62.
— joy over penitence. (S.) Luke III. 92, 106, 107, 111.
— song. (S. & I.) Luke I. 166-185.
— text. (S.) Luke I. 171.
Angel-face on man. (S.) Acts I. 567.
Angel-visits. (I.) Heb. II. 592.
— in night. (S.) Acts II. 276.
Angel-worship. (S.) Col. 157.
Angelic agencies of retribution. (S.) Rev. 512.
— evangel. (S.) Gal. 25.
— glory awakening fear. (I.) Luke I. 20.
— hierarchy. (I.) Heb. I. 68.
— hymn. (I.) Luke I. 172.
— incompetency. (S.) Rev. 475.
— insight. (S.) Luke I. 169.
— interference and apostolic work. (I.) Acts I. 483.
— life. (S.) Matt. 507.
— — and its lessons. (S.) Heb. I. 45.
— — in connection with man. (S.) Heb. I. 66.
— light, dullest life has, behind it. (I.) Matt. 401.
— ministers of good. (S.) Matt. 36.
— ministration, twofold aspect of. (I.) Heb. I. 69.
— ministry. (A.) Luke III. 540.
— — after temptation. (S.) Luke I. 425.
— obedience universal. (S.) Matt. 92.
— observation, object of, man. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 365.
— service, liturgy of. (I.) Heb. I. 70.
— sinners. (S.) 2 Pet. 118.
— solicitude. (S.) Luke I. 22.
— studies. (S.) Eph. 260.
— visitations. (I.) Luke I. 32.
— visits. (I.) Luke I. 18.
— worship, Christ object of. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 44; Rev. 332.
Anger. (S.) Gal. 382. (I.) Col. 201.
— against sin blended with pity. (I.) Mark 100.
— — may be good, rules to be observed so that. (S.) Mark 101.
— Christ's, not like ours. (I.) Mark 101.
— danger of. (I.) Eph. 439.
— description of. (I.) Eph. 439.
— dissuasive from. (S.) Eph. 437.
— folly of. (I.) Eph. 441.
— foolishness of. (I.) Eph. 440.
— godlike. (S.) Eph. 438.
— God's, against those who refuse gospel invitation. (I.) Matt. 494.
— hastiness to, great blot in minister. (S.) Titus 32.
— hinders religious duties. (A.) Eph. 440.
— kept too long. (I.) Eph. 441.
— means to repress rash. (S.) Titus 33.
— must be brief. (A.) Eph. 440.
— not to be sinfully indulged. (S.) Eph. 437
— of Christ. (S.) Mark 100. (I.) Mark 103.
— of man. (S.) Jas. 147.
— prayer without. (I.) 1 Tim. 123.
— short continuance of. (I.) Eph. 440.
— silent. (I.) Eph. 440.
— to be speedily got rid of. (I.) Eph. 440.
— unjustifiable. (S.) Matt. 74.

Anger, warning against. (S.) Eph. 439.
— without sin. (A.) Eph. 440.
Angry and sin not, be. (I.) Eph. 440.
— brother. (S.) Luke III. 194.
— mob. (I.) Acts III. 215.
— spirit, charity opposite of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 249.
— with brother. (S.) Matt. 74.
Anguish and tribulation. (I.) Rom. I. 145.
— extremity of. (S.) Rev. 405.
— sharper, nearer to God. (I.) Luke II. 489.
Animal appetites, relation of, to spiritual prerogatives. (S.) Heb. II. 527.
— creation, power of goodness to tame. (I.) Mark 23.
— dignity of man as compared with. (S.) Matt. 232.
Animals, cruelty to, sin of. (S.) Matt. 52.
Animalism: mark of beast. (I.) Rev. 464.
Anna, example to aged. (I.) Luke I. 249.
— occupation of. (I.) Luke I. 251.
— prophetess. (S.) Luke I. 250.
— Simeon and. (S.) Luke I. 211, 212.
Annas and Caiaphas. (I.) Luke I. 301; John III. 230.
Anne Askew's martyrdom. (A.) Heb. II. 418.
Anniversaries, religious, improvement of. (S.) 1 Tim. 222.
Announcement, great. (S.) Luke I. 153.
— various classes of prophetical. (S.) Heb. I. 5.
Annunciation to Mary. (S.) Luke I. 31, 35.
— to Zacharias. (I.) Luke I. 19.
Anointing. (S.) 1 John 151. (I.) Mark 562.
— at Bethany. (S.) Matt. 605; Mark 564.
— by Christ. (S.) 1 John 164.
— Divine. (S.) 2 Cor. 37.
— feet of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 606.
— of sick, extreme unction, and elders of Church. (S.) Jas. 474.
— sick. (S.) Jas. 478.
— which establishes. (S.) 2 Cor. 36.
Another Christ, looking for. (S.) Luke I. 690.
— Comforter. (S.) John II. 544–546.
— gospel. (S.) Gal. 21. (I.) Gal. 17.
— shall gird thee. (I.) John III. 504, 506.
— world, memory in. (S.) Luke III. 251.
— year granted. (S.) Luke II. 740.
Answer, abundant, to prayer. (A.) Eph. 345.
— appeal and. (S.) John II. 236.
— best, to prayer for daily bread. (I.) Luke II. 398.
— God's, prophet's complaint and. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
— good if true. (S.) Mark 404.
— home question and right. (S.) John I. 578.
— inspired, great question and. (S.) Acts I. 212.
— literal, to prayer. (A.) Matt. 478.
— of God to Elijah. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
— of good conscience, righteousness essential to, in ourselves and before God. (S.) 1 John 265.
— of gospel, cry of soul and. (S.) Rom. II. 346.
— of Jesus to John. (I.) Luke I. 690.
— of Lord to "but" of his servants. (S.) Acts III. 242.
— plain, great question and. (S.) Acts II. 517–530.
— — to important inquiry. (S.) John I. 533.
— ready to give. (S.) 1 Pet. 304.
— to devil. (A.) Jas. 378.
— to prayer, bread in. (I.) Luke II. 407.
— — help in. (I.) Mark 187.
— — received by faith. (S.) 1 John 449.
— wise. (I.) Acts III. 373.
Answers. (S.) Luke I. 276.
— God's, to man's prayers for help. (I.) Luke II. 56.
— liberal, to prayer. (I.) Jas. 50.
— of truth, questions of conscience and. (S.) Luke I. 327.
— to petition, Thy kingdom come. (I.) Luke II. 357.
— to prayer. (S.) 1 John 285. (I.) Luke III. 348.
— — expecting. (A.) Mark 461.
— — reasons for delay in. (A.) John II. 533.
Answers to prayer, surprised by. (I.) Acts II. 284.
— — watching for. (I.) 1 Pet. 340.
— various, to direct inquiry. (S.) John III. 233.
Answered, is prayer of faith always? (I.) Luke II. 469.
— prayer unmerited. (S.) Philem. 86.
— prayers. (S.) Acts II. 270. (I.) Luke II. 475, 480.
Answering again, not. (A.) Titus 80.
— call. (A.) John II. 219.
— prayer, delay in. (S.) Luke II. 461.
Antagonism between Christ and world. (S.) John I. 605.
— between truth and falsehood. (S.) 1 John 159.
— law of, elimination of. (S.) Rev. 623.
— — limitations of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 26.
— of evil provoked by good. (I.) Mark 195.
— to religion, how aroused. (I.) Acts II. 503.
— to truth, impotence of man in. (S.) 2 Cor. 519.
Antagonists to Christianity, fate of. (I.) Acts I. 523.
Antecedents, great events from great, or without them? (I.) Gal. 241.
— Paul's, qualification for his work. (I.) Gal. 38.
Anthem, angelic. (S.) Luke I. 173.
— of redeemed. (S.) 1 Pet. 13.
Anthony and cobbler, conversation between. (A.) Matt. 455.
— Blanc's meekness. (A.) Matt. 50.
Antichrist. (S. & I.) 1 John 148, 158.
— and apostasy. (S.) 2 Thess. 37.
— and Babylon. (S.) Rev. 528.
— and Christ. (S.) 2 Thess. 35–53.
— development of. (S.) 2 Thess. 37. (I.) 2 Thess. 47.
— domain of. (S.) Rev. 458.
— infatuation of followers of. (S.) 2 Thess. 53.
— means of destruction of. (S.) 2 Thess. 48.
— spirit of Christ in us greater than spirit of, in world. (S.) 1 John 302.
Antichristian. (S.) 1 John 149, 150.
— and Christian communism. (I.) Acts I. 255, 256.
— defection, guileless spirit amid, established by Messianic unction and illumination. (S.) 1 John 150.
— prudence. (I.) Acts III. 192.
Anticipations of glory. (I.) Col. 193.
— of Messiah, heathen. (I.) Heb. I. 20.
Antidote, bane and. (S.) Col. 132.
— fear and its. (S.) Matt. 374.
— haughtiness of mind and its. (S.) Rom. II. 413.
— of death. (S.) John II. 94; Phil. 53.
— of fear. (S.) Luke II. 643.
— only effectual, to dread of dissolution. (S.) Heb. I. 168.
— pride and its. (S.) 2 Cor. 477.
— to anxiety. (S.) Matt. 113.
— to asceticism and sensualism. (I.) Col. 178.
— to spiritual weariness. (S.) Heb. II. 478.
— to temptation, affliction. (S.) 2 Cor. 477.
Antidotes, infallible, against unbelieving fears. (S.) Rev. 70.
Antioch, apostles and Crusaders at: historical contrast. (I.) Acts II. 418.
— Barnabas at. (S.) Acts II. 225–241.
— Christianity at. (S.) Acts II. 213.
— Church at. (S.) Acts II. 214, 295.
— first missionary ordination at. (S.) Acts II 300–307.
— — preaching at. (S.) Acts II. 215.
— Peter at. (S.) Gal. 90.
— Saul brought to. (S.) Acts II. 241.
Antioch in Pisidia. (I.) Acts II. 322.
— — from Derbe to. (S.) Acts II. 408.
— — Paul at. (S.) Acts II. 323–375.
Antipas, or, reliable principles. (I.) Rev. 158.
Antipathy between good and evil. (S.) 2 Tim. 251.
— between Jew and Gentile, ground of. (I.) Acts II. 131.

Antiquity of faith. (I.) Heb. II. 204.
— of our final humanity. (I.) Eph. 13.
Antitypes, three, tabernacle and its. (I.) Heb. II. 7.
Anti-diabolism of Christ. (S.) John II. 90.
Anti-rationalist argument. (S.) Acts I. 196.
Antonia, vision in castle of. (S.) Acts III. 261.
Anxiety. (S.) Phil. 318.
— antidote to. (S.) Matt. 113.
— depresses. (I.) Matt. 116.
— dissuasive from. (S.) Matt. 110.
— for future often arises from some unholy passion. (I.) Matt. 110.
— for salvation. (S.) Acts II. 522.
— for souls. (A.) Rom. I. 28; Heb. II. 522.
— ministerial. (S.) Col. 109.
— misplaced. (S.) John III. 512.
— of Churches. (S.) 2 Cor. 457.
— on account of Christ, even when dead. (I.) Matt. 667.
— produces unhealthy habit of mind. (I.) Matt. 116.
— renders insensible to present good. (I.) Matt. 116.
— undue, reproved. (S.) Matt. 110, 115.
— unfitness great occasion for. (I.) Matt. 115.
— wrong and right. (S.) Luke II. 772.
Anxieties of growth in ear. (I.) Mark 169.
— of pastoral care. (I.) Luke III. 88.
— tell on age. (I.) Philem. 45.
— tender, of ministers for people. (S.) Gal. 294.
Anxious for baptism. (A.) Acts I. 235.
— forethought, evils of. (S.) Matt. 110.
— inquirer—coming, disputing, listening. (S.) John I. 193.
— seekers, loving advice for. (S.) Jas. 43.
— thought incapacitates for wise ordering of life. (I.) Matt. 110.
Ape, Satan God's. (I.) Luke I. 420.
Apelles. (S.) Rom. II. 756. (I.) Rom. II. 757.
Apocalypse to be read. (I.) Rev. 6.
Apocalyptic vision of Christ. (S.) Rev. 74.
Apocryphal stories of Christ's infancy. (I.) Luke I. 265.
Apollos. (S.) Acts III. 39–44.
— completed by Paul. (S.) Acts III. 53.
Apologetic Christ. (S.) John III. 149.
— value of Paul's bonds. (I.) Phil. 15.
Apologetics, four chief props of. (S.) Acts I. 355.
Apologist, true Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 297.
Apology, first Christian. (S.) Acts I. 179.
— for Bible. (A.) 2 Tim. 314.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 279.
Apostasy. (S.) Matt. 631; John I. 579; Heb. II. 140, 177, 180; 2 Pet. 149; Rev. 402. (I.) Matt. 631.
— aggravated. (S.) Heb. II. 142.
— and antichrist. (S.) 2 Thess. 37.
— and backsliding. (I.) Heb. I. 466.
— and love of world, connection between. (I.) 2 Tim. 366.
— danger of. (S.) Heb. II. 141.
— dangerous. (A.) John I. 442.
— folly of. (S.) Gal. 140.
— from Christianity, danger of. (S.) Heb. I. 457.
— from living God. (S.) Heb. I. 262.
— from true religion, danger of. (S.) Heb. II. 178.
— from truth. (S.) Gal. 16.
— is easy. (I.) Gal. 15.
— of angels irrecoverable. (I.) Jude 31.
— of believers. (S.) Gal. 16.
— of Demas. (I.) 2 Tim. 358, 359.
— of Judas. (S.) John II. 425.
— penalty of. (I.) John I. 442.
— temptations of early Christians to. (I.) Matt. 541.
— vanity of past Christian life in case of. (I.) Gal. 148.
Apostasies, modern. (I.) Mark 579.
Apostate Babylon, influence of. (I.) Rev. 534.
— or black saint. (S.) Matt. 254.
Apostates. (I.) Matt. 608.
— conspicuousness of. (I.) John II. 427
— Palestinian, and impossibility affirmed of renewing them again to repentance. (S.) Heb. I. 459.
Apostle and High Priest of our profession. (S.) Heb. I. 212, 214. (I.) Heb. I. 216.
— and his ministry. (S.) Eph. 240.
— and Thessalonians, spiritual relation between. (S.) 1 Thess. 109.
— Andrew. (S.) John I. 108.
— Christ as. (S.) Heb. I. 215. (I.) Heb. I. 216.
— covetous, and self-sacrificing woman. (S.) John II. 310.
— curse of, against false apostles. (S.) Gal. 26.
— desire of; yet his perplexity. (S.) Phil. 60.
— dreaming. (S.) Acts II. 125.
— false, tried and discovered. (I.) Rev. 106.
— last, last words of. (S.) 1 John 469.
— lifts himself above sufferings of time, how. (S.) Rom. II. 75.
— Matthew. (I.) Luke I. 517.
— name and office of. (I.) Gal. 2.
— Paul. (S.) Gal. 4.
— preaching which condemns as ineffective. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 41.
— prostrate. (S.) Rev. 66.
— reproves pride of Corinthian Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 354.
— shipwrecked. (S.) Acts III. 466.
— signs of. (S.) 2 Cor. 498.
— slandered. (S.) Gal. 349.
— to Gadarenes. (S.) Mark 201.
— whom does, distinguish as worthy of highest estimation? (S.) Rom. II. 742.
— why was Judas Iscariot selected an? (S.) Luke I. 551.
— wonder of faithful, at defection of faithless converts. (S.) Gal. 15.
Apostle's alternative. (S.) Phil. 44.
— appeal. (S.) Phil. 78.
— autobiography. (S.) Acts III. 219.
— challenge. (S.) Rom. II. 199.
— claim to authority. (S.) 1 Tim. 1.
— creed. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 390.
— demeanour. (S.) Gal. 16.
— discouragements. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
— doctrine. (S.) 1 John 4.
— — and preaching, Christ's power and coming manifested by. (S.) 2 Pet. 101.
— example. (S.) Phil. 342.
— farewell wish. (S.) Gal. 556.
— humility. (I.) Eph. 618.
— love and its desired recompense. (S.) 2 Cor. 342.
— method of silencing objectors. (S.) 2 Pet. 29.
— old, chief joy. (S.) 2 John 11.
— policy, effect of. (S.) Acts III. 258.
— prayer. (S.) Phil. 7; Philem. 22.
— prospect of death. (S.) 2 Cor. 249.
— recognition by Church in Jerusalem. (S.) Gal. 79.
— request. (S.) 2 Cor. 360.
— responsibility in relation to it, Divine testimony and. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— sentiment, illustrations of. (I.) Phil. 268.
— — significance of. (I.) Phil. 47.
— testimony. (S.) Acts III. 132.
— view of party spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 27.
— vindication. (S.) 2 Cor. 418.
— visit to Samaria. (S.) Acts I. 670.
Apostles and beggar, model of Christian care of poor. (S.) Acts I. 284.
— and Crusaders at Antioch: historical contrast. (I.) Acts II. 418.
— and disciples. (S.) Luke I. 549.
— and prophets, foundation of. (S.) Eph. 222.
— at Iconium, ministry of. (S.) Acts II. 375–382.
— at liberty. (S.) Acts I. 415.
— before council. (I.) Acts I. 495–523.
— catalogue of. (S.) Luke I. 551.
— charge to. (S.) Luke III. 669.

Apostles, Christ preceding his, to heaven. (I.) Acts I. 12.
— Christ's commission to his. (S.) Mark 713, 716, 720.
— — last instruction to his. (S.) Acts I. 31.
— Christianity diffused by. (I.) Acts I. 41.
— defined. (S.) Gal. 4.
— differences among. (I.) Gal. 86.
— doctrine and fellowship of. (S.) 1 John 23.
— duty of following Christ illustrated by. (S.) Luke I. 520
— Early Church symbols of. (I.) Matt. 174.
— except. (I.) Acts I. 643.
— false. (S.) Rev. 105.
— fellowship of. (S.) Mark 368.
— first, call of. (S.) Mark 31.
— — congregation appealed to by. (S.) Acts I. 149.
— — persecution of. (S.) Acts I. 346.
— followers of, and of Lord. (S.) 1 Thess. 23.
— from fishermen, why Lord chose. (S.) Mark 31.
— genuine and spurious. (I.) Gal. 4.
— groups of. (I.) Matt. 173.
— imitation of. (S.) Luke I. 499.
— imprisonment and deliverance of. (S.) Acts I. 481.
— list of, reflections upon. (S.) Luke I. 550.
— little and lowly, God employs. (I.) Mark 109.
— Lord's choice of. (S.) Luke I. 550.
— — last promise to. (S.) Acts I. 38.
— necessary variety among. (I.) Acts I. 48.
— of Christ. (I.) 1 Thess. 51.
— — wisdom of God as preached by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 139.
— Paul and elder. (I.) Gal. 79.
— Paul's non-indebtedness to. (I.) Gal. 75.
— persecuted. (S.) Acts I. 481, 496.
— power of God with. (S.) Acts I. 468.
— preparatory mission of. (S.) Matt. 172.
— publication of gospel by. (S.) Mark 738.
— Sanhedrin and. (S.) Acts I. 478.
— — in time of. (S.) Acts I. 359.
— state of Corinthians contrasted with that of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 362.
— success of gospel in days of. (S.) Acts II. 291–294.
— testimony of. (S.) Luke I. 548, 550.
— turning to Gentiles. (S.) Acts II. 365–370.
— twelve. (I.) Luke I. 550.
— zeal of. (I.) Acts I. 650.
Apostles' change of employment gain. (I.) Mark 34.
— confidence in God. (S.) Acts I. 396–398.
— doctrine and fellowship, steadfastness in. (S.) Acts I. 244.
— doubt of themselves. (S.) Matt. 607.
— last sight of Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 67.
Apostleship and grace. (S.) Rom. I. 14.
— and priesthood of Christ, consideration of, inculcated. (S.) Heb. I. 211.
— and servitude, Paul's. (S.) Rom. I. 7.
— call to. (S.) Acts I. 38.
— mystery of call of Judas to. (S.) Mark 622.
— Paul's call to. (S.) Gal. 3.
— — insistance on his. (I.) Gal. 4.
— qualifications for. (I.) Rom. I. 8.
— seal of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 535.
— signs of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 532.
— unwavering certainty of Paul in respect of his call to. (S.) 2 Tim. 2.
Apostolate, completion of. (I.) Acts II. 298.
— high significance of. (S.) Gal. 1.
— third stage in preparation of disciples for. (S.) Mark 105.
— working with Christ outside. (I.) Mark 370.
Apostolic advice to aged women. (I.) Titus 61.
— and modern missions compared. (S.) Acts II. 212.
— appeal to multitude, first. (S.) Acts I. 159–249.
— authority. (S.) Luke II. 92; 2 Thess. 86.
— band. (S.) Luke I. 551.
Apostolic behaviour and methods. (S.) 1 Thess. 58.
— benediction. (S.) 2 Cor. 534; Philem. 89; 1 Pet. 8; Jude 9. (I.) Gal. 555, 557.
— Christianity. (S.) 2 Pet. 32.
— Church, features. (S.) Acts I. 414.
— commendation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 79; 2 Thess. 8.
— commendations and cautions. (S.) Rom. II. 740.
— commission. (S.) Mark 234, 714, 720; Luke III. 667.
— community. (S.) John III. 144.
— conclusion. (S.) Eph. 690.
— congratulation and warning. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 7.
— credentials. (S.) Gal. 44.
— decision, significance of. (I.) Gal. 77.
— delicacy and tact. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 354.
— discipline, limitations of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 404.
— doctrine of love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 219.
— — of repentance. (S.) 2 Cor. 372.
— — unity of. (I.) Gal. 77.
— duty and vicissitudes. (S.) Acts II. 502.
— earnestness. (S.) Acts III. 34.
— example and precept concerning industry. (S.) 2 Thess. 88.
— exhortation. (S.) Acts I. 314; Rom. I. 523; Eph. 354, 623.
— — to unity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 22.
— faith. (S.) 2 Pet. 1.
— generosity in encouraging goodness. (I.) Acts II. 227.
— gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 380.
— greeting. (S.) Rom. I. 16; 1 Thess. 1, 2.
— greetings. (S.) Rom. II. 741.
— heroism. (S.) Acts I. 399.
— history, quiet disappearance of Paul at close of. (S.) Acts III. 503.
— imitation. (S.) 2 Tim. 273.
— independence. (S.) Gal. 53.
— inspiration. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 177.
— irony. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 362.
— joy. (S.) Acts I. 525.
— labour, division of. (I.) Gal. 77.
— labours. (S.) Gal. 62.
— — and their reception. (S.) Mark 234.
— — daily. (S.) Acts I. 526.
— — evidence of Christian truth. (S.) Rom. II. 388.
— letter. (S.) Acts II. 439.
— meekness. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— ministration. (S.) Acts I. 528.
— ministry. (S.) Acts III. 349, 490; 2 Cor. 122, 147; Col. 102.
— miracle, first. (S.) Acts I. 275, 283.
— miracles, power in. (S.) Acts I. 361.
— missionary labours, extent of. (I.) Mark 529.
— missions: their order and value. (S.) Acts I. 54, 55.
— office, Paul's call to. (S.) Gal. 51.
— pastorate. (S.) Acts III. 11.
— patriotism. (S.) Rom. II. 319.
— perfection. (S.) Heb. I. 443.
— philanthropy. (I.) Acts II. 254.
— poverty. (I.) Mark 412.
— — and power contrasted with papal wealth and weakness. (A.) Acts I. 294.
— power, growth of. (S.) Acts II. 360.
— praise. (S.) Rom. II. 772.
— — of order and stability. (S.) Col. 122.
— prayer. (S.) Col. 19, 21; 1 Pet. 443.
— — comprehensive. (S.) 1 Thess. 115.
— — for Hebrews. (S.) Heb. II. 682.
— preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 65, 66.
— — boldness of. (S.) Acts I. 382.
— — characteristics of. (S.) Acts II. 378.
— — perversion of. (S.) Gal. 348.
— principle, abuse and proper use of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 71.
— principles. (S.) Acts III. 34.
— rehearsal. (S.) Acts II. 420.
— salutation. (S.) Eph. 2; Phil. 1; Col. 1, 3.
— — and vindication of apostolic teaching. (S.) Gal. 3.

Apostolic salutations. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 2, II. 586; Philem. 87.
— simplicity. (I.) Luke II. 100.
— sincerity. (I.) Acts II. 391.
— socialism. (S.) Acts I. 436.
— solicitude. (S.) Phil. 16.
— tact. (I.) Heb. I. 1.
— teaching. (S.) Acts I. 356.
— — apostolic salutation and vindication of (S.) Gal. 3.
— testimony. (S.) Acts II. 190, 436; 2 Pet. 97.
— — against heathenism. (S.) Acts II. 392.
— — and exhortation. (S.) 1 Pet. 448.
— — to power of resurrection. (S.) Acts I. 437.
— thanksgiving. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 7; Col. 8.
— times, prayer-meeting in. (S.) Acts II. 267.
— treatment of vanity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 362.
— unpopularity. (S.) Gal. 30.
— warning. (S.) Phil. 172.
— — need of. (I.) 1 Thess. 102.
— warnings. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 361.
— work and angelic interference. (I.) Acts I. 483.
Apostolical authority, degrees of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 510.
— form of doctrine. (S.) Rom. I. 515.
— rebuke, spirit of. (S.) 2 Cor. 364.
— succession, true. (I.) Gal. 4.
— sympathy. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 556.
Apostolicity, beginning of. (S.) Acts I. 4.
Apparel and diet, mean, why did Baptist use? (S.) Mark 12.
— sober, rules for. (I.) Mark 12.
Apparent failure, success in. (S.) Matt. 655.
— triumph of evil only. (S.) Mark 650.
Appeal and answer. (S.) John II. 236.
— and exposition: heresy. (S.) Jas. 498.
— Christ's, to his disciples' confidence. (S.) John II. 484.
— Christian minister's. (S.) 2 Cor. 341.
— for cultivation of right spirit. (S.) Phil. 91.
— for mercy. (A.) Heb. I. 378.
— great court of. (I.) Jas. 453.
— last. (S.) John II. 420.
— minister's, to his people. (S.) Gal. 271.
— of elder to younger generation. (I.) 2 Tim. 328.
— of Pilate. (S.) John III. 279.
— — twofold. (S.) John III. 242.
— Paul's. (S.) Phil. 77.
— — grounds of, to Timothy. (I.) 2 Tim. 12.
— — to God. (S.) Rom. I. 22.
— practical. (S.) Rom. I. 710.
— solemn. (S.) 1 Pet. 376.
— to Cæsar. (S.) Acts III. 322.
— to Christ's affection. (I.) John II. 236.
— to great names of past. (I.) Heb. II. 201.
— to law. (A.) Rom. I. 222.
— to men of wisdom and candour. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 29.
— to multitude, first apostolic. (S. & I.) Acts I. 159–249.
— to pattern. (I.) 2 Tim. 155.
— to sinners. (S.) Luke III. 74.
— to spiritual nature. (I.) Gal. 358.
— to young. (S.) Matt. 358.
— touching. (S.) John I. 578.
— with promise. (S.) Rev. 142.
Appeals, God's, deafness to. (I.) Rom. II. 393.
Appearance, chief Shepherd's. (S.) 1 Pet. 389.
— Christ's future, without sin unto salvation. (I.) Heb. II. 76.
— — manner, time and end of. (S.) Heb. II. 49.
— — to his disciples. (S.) John III. 399.
— earliest, of God to Abraham. (I.) Acts I. 575.
— first, of risen Lord to eleven. (S.) Luke III. 654.
— love of Christ's, character of sincere Christian. (S.) 2 Tim. 354.
— of Christ at sea of Tiberias. (S.) John III. 460.
— of evil, avoiding. (S. & A.) 1 Thess. 269–273.
— of failure. (S.) Heb. I. 295.
— to second company. (S.) John III. 397.
Appearances. (I.) John I. 635.
— deceptive. (I.) Luke I. 317; John I. 636.
— fallacious, judging by. (I.) John II. 36.
— false. (I.) Matt. 532.
— folly of judging by. (I.) John I. 635.
— judge not by. (I.) John I. 635.
— not always to be trusted. (I.) Matt. 532.
— of risen Redeemer. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 390.
Appearing. (I.) 2 Tim. 39.
— Christ's, living in days of. (I.) 2 Tim. 39.
— of Christ. (S.) Titus 138.
Appearings, two, and discipline of grace. (S.) Titus 134.
Appetite for Divine things wanted. (A.) 1 Pet. 132.
— spiritual, want of. (S.) Matt. 51.
Appetites, animal, relation of, to spiritual prerogatives. (S.) Heb. II. 527.
— bodily, temptation through. (I.) Matt. 32.
— growth of. (I.) Matt. 355.
Apphia. (I.) Philem. 18.
Appii Forum and Three Taverns, meeting at. (S.) Acts III. 474.
— — welcome at. (I.) Acts III. 479.
Applause of conscience best. (I.) Gal. 30.
Apples of Sodom, fruits of sin are. (S.) Rom. I. 527.
Applicants, eager, crowd of. (I.) Mark 270.
— mercy waiting for. (A.) Eph. 204.
— three. (I.) Luke II. 190.
Application, direct. (S.) Luke II. 696.
— in preaching objected to. (A.) 2 Tim. 325.
— particular, of Christ's merits. (I.) Gal. 8.
— personal, of truth, enlightenment aids. (I.) 2 Tim. 152.
— practical, of gospel. (S.) 1 Thess. 22.
— Spirit's, of promises to believer's heart. (S.) Eph. 62.
— want of. (A.) Phil. 242; Jas. 55.
Applying law. (A.) 1 Tim. 26.
Appointed means, spiritual succour derived from. (S.) Acts III. 48.
— time. (I.) Heb. II. 171.
— to affliction. (I.) 1 Thess. 102.
Appointment, Divine. (I.) Acts I. 108.
— — death. (S.) Heb. II. 59, 60.
— of elders, directions regarding. (S.) Titus 25.
— of Word, many rest upon strict way of religion, which yet cometh not up to, but often is besides. (S.) Acts III. 332.
Appositeness of temptation. (I.) Luke I. 394.
Appreciated, Christ to be. (A.) Heb. I. 210.
Appreciation elevating influence. (I.) Matt. 158.
— of clergyman's work. (A.) 1 Thess. 221.
— of present mercies, memory of past sorrows not to obliterate. (A.) Phil. 244.
— possession of. (S.) Luke II. 45.
Apprehended, brethren I count not myself to have. (S.) Phil. 230.
— but not apprehending. (A.) Phil. 230.
— that I may apprehend. (S.) Phil. 229.
Apprehension of Christ. (S.) John III. 221.
— our Lord's. (S.) Mark 621.
— sigh of. (I.) Mark 296.
Apprehensions, mistaken, want of conviction source of. (S.) Rom. I. 578.
Approach, Monarch's, welcoming. (I.) John II. 318.
— to God. (A.) Heb. II. 109.
Approaches to God. (I.) Jas. 381.
Approachableness of Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 72.
Approaching, day. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 139, 140.
— of Christ in revolution of time. (S.) Jas. 452.
Approbation, God's, desire for. (A.) 2 Tim. 182.
— men's, desirable. (S.) Rom. II. 660.
Appropriate duty and ornament of female sex. (S.) Acts II. 95.
— gift, each man has his. (I.) Matt. 575.
— truth. (I.) 2 Tim. 185.
Appropriateness of place for purpose. (I.) John I. 312.
Appropriation of Christ's merits. (S.) Gal. 7.
Approval, God's. (I.) 2 Tim. 182.

Approved. (I.) 2 Tim. 182.
Aquila and Priscilla. (S.) Acts III. 13; 1 Cor. II. 587.
— — Paul's helpers. (S.) Rom. II. 746.
Arabia, Paul's sojourn in. (S.) Gal. 57.
— residence in. (S.) Gal. 59.
Arabian episode, significance of, for us. (I.) Gal. 57.
"Arc de Triomphe," faith's. (I.) Heb. II. 404.
Archæology, religious use of. (S.) Mark 523.
Archangel *versus* devil. (S.) Jude 35.
Archippus. (I.) Philem. 18.
— ministry of. (S.) Col. 312.
— to take heed to ministry. (S.) Col. 311.
Architect, great, builders overruled by. (S.) Mark 472.
— of evil, devil. (I.) Luke I. 382.
Architects, moral, men as. (S.) Acts I. 364.
Arch-enemy, power of King over. (S.) Luke II. 487.
Arguing, folly of, instead of escaping from wrath. (I.) Luke I. 316.
Argument against presumption, defects of our performances. (S.) Luke III. 295.
— — spiritual pride. (S.) Luke III. 293.
— and exhortation. (S.) Eph. 629.
— drawn from double contrast. (S.) Rom. I. 384.
— for baptism, and appeal. (S.) Acts III. 233.
— for Deity of Christ. (I.) Jas. 4.
— for gospel based on triumphs of missions. (S.) Col. 12.
— for immortality. (S.) 2 Tim. 59.
— for seeking things above, resurrection of Christ. (S.) Col. 167.
— from analogy for Mediator. (I.) Heb. I. 632.
— from experience. (I.) 1 John 16.
— great. (S.) 2 Cor. 150.
— — for abstinence. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 530.
— — of resurrection. (S.) Matt. 669.
— of weight, Christian example. (A.) Matt. 64.
— Paul's cumulative. (S.) Acts II. 622.
— place of Rom. viii. in apostle's. (I.) Rom. I. 631.
— prayer that involved. (I.) Mark 238.
— threefold, petition urged by. (S.) John III. 121.
Arguments and motives to charity. (S.) Heb. II. 121.
— new. (S.) Philem. 70.
— on both sides of question concerning validity of death-bed repentance. (S.) Acts III. 360.
Arimathæa, Joseph of. (S.) Matt. 666; Mark 681; Luke III. 613; John III. 346, 347.
Arise, young man! (S.) Luke I. 679, 683.
Aristarchus. (I.) Col. 296.
Aristobulus and Narcissus, households of. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 757–759.
Aristocracy, true. (S.) Rom. II. 742.
Arithmetic, Christ's. (S.) John I. 507.
— gospel, sum in. (S.) Mark 330.
— holy. (S.) Jude 11.
— of heaven. (A.) Matt. 26.
— of Philip, and arithmetic of our Lord. (I.) John I. 502.
Ark of covenant. (S.) Rev. 433–435.
— — Christ typified by. (S.) Heb. II. 8.
— safety in. (S.) 1 Pet. 322.
Arm, Paul's stretched-out. (S.) Acts III. 332.
— that wields sword. (A.) Eph. 675.
Arms, lawfulness of. (I.) Luke I. 332.
Armageddon, battle of. (S.) Rev. 524.
— eve of. (S.) Rev. 523.
Armed, reason why we must be well. (S.) Eph. 641.
Armour and work of children of day. (S.) 1 Thess. 212–214.
— Christian. (S.) Eph. 626–633, 639–650.
— of God, whole. (S. & I.) Eph. 626–633, 638–650.
— of light. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 595.
— of peace. (I.) Gal. 410.
— strong man's. (S.) Luke II. 494.
Armoury, God's. (S.) Eph. 625.
— of Scripture. (I.) Luke I. 395.
Army, noble, of martyrs. (S.) 1 Thess. 26; Rev. 529.
— of Lamb. (S.) Rev. 531.
— one mind rules. (I.) 2 Tim. 147.
Armies invisible and distant on side of good. (S.) Rev. 563.
— with him, Rider on white horse and. (S.) Rev. 551.
Arnold's death, Dr. (A.) John III. 448.
Aroma, wasted. (I.) Mark 563.
Arouse, deadening effects of gospel when it does not. (I.) 1 Thess. 205.
Arraignment and transfiguration of Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 559.
Arrest, Jesus' incidents of. (S.) Mark 622.
— of Jesus. (S.) John III. 219.
— of (so-called) sabbath-breaker. (S.) John I. 437.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 208.
— under. (S.) Gal. 209.
Arresting Christ. (S.) Mark 440.
Arrival of Christ's reign. (S.) Matt. 89.
— of light. (S.) John I. 27.
— of Passover caravan. (I.) John II. 307.
— of Paul at Rome in its decisive importance. (S.) Acts III. 481.
Arrogance of arraigning God. (I.) Rom. II. 282.
Arrow, good man, good mark for. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
Arsenal and sentinel. (S.) Matt. 624.
Art, influence of Christ's grace and truth upon. (I.) John I. 61.
— of Divine contentment. (S.) Phil. 354.
— of healing. (I.) Luke I. 447, 527.
— of preaching, scientific. (S.) Matt. 38.
— or nature, no waste in. (I.) John I. 514.
— trial-scene as depicted in. (I.) John III. 270.
Arts, curious. (S.) Acts III. 79.
Articles, Thirty-nine, of Church of England. (I.) 2 Tim. 102.
Artificial religion. (A.) Rom. I. 188.
Artisan, model. (S.) Mark 227.
As and *so*. (S.) Col. 127.
— — method of ministry. (I.) 1 Pet. 352.
— force of, in condition annexed to forgiveness. (S.) Luke II. 425.
Ascended Christ, last beatitude of. (S.) Rev. 749.
— — risen yet not. (S.) Acts I. 14.
— — works of. (S.) John II. 521.
— Lord, martyr's gaze on his. (S.) Acts I. 612.
— — our. (S.) 1 Pet. 325.
Ascending Lord. (S.) Acts I. 11.
— our Lord's attitude in. (S.) Luke III. 677.
— prayer. (S.) Eph. 278.
— Saviour, trail of. (I.) Acts 64.
Ascension. (S.) Acts I. 56–73. (I.) 1 Pet. I. 327.
— and humiliation of Christ. (S.) Eph. 377.
— and its effects. (S.) Mark 733.
— and second advent practically considered. (S.) Acts I. 65.
— before. (S.) Acts I. 29.
— Christ's. (S.) Mark 734, 736, 737.
— — Church's gain. (S.) John III. 13.
— — comfort from. (I.) Mark 734.
— — design of. (S.) Mark 735.
— — end and design of. (S.) Eph. 378.
— — manner of. (I.) Mark 735.
— Day, or on earth and in heaven. (S.) Mark 735.
— disciples at. (S.) Acts I. 70.
— expediency of. (S.) John III. 15.
— first prayer-meeting after. (S.) Acts I. 78.
— its central position. (I.) Acts I. 10.
— its diffusive benefits. (I.) Acts I. 65.
— its lessons. (S.) Acts I. 65.
— its moral uses. (S.) Acts I. 65.
— its purposes. (S.) Acts I. 63.
— mysteries in religion. (S.) Rom. II. 223.
— of Christ. (S.) Luke III. 676–684; Acts I. 10; Eph. 372, 373; Heb. I. 123; Heb. II. 41. (I.) Eph. 372, 373.

Ascension of Christ above all heavens, that he might fill all things. (S.) Eph. 375.
— — and of Elijah. (I.) Acts I. 65.
— of our Saviour. (S.) John III. 396.
— our Lord's. (S.) 1 Pet. 324, 325.
— — Church's gain. (S.) John III. 16.
— Saviour's gifts. (I.) Acts I. 65.
— resurrection and, of Christ. (S.) Acts I. 11.
— walking up to our. (I.) Heb. II. 236.
— words to spectators of. (S.) Acts I. 69.
Ascension-cloud. (I.) Acts I. 67.
Asceticism. (S.) 1 Tim. 252.
— and sensualism, antidote to. (I.) Col. 178.
Ashamed, be not, of religion of Christ. (I.) Luke II. 558.
— believer not. (S.) Rom. II. 366, 367.
— for being ashamed of Christ. (I.) Luke II. 146.
— not, of Christianity. (S.) 2 Tim. 31.
— of Christ. (I.) Luke II. 564.
— — am I? (S.) Luke II. 143.
— of confessing Christ. (A.) Rom. II. 353.
— of gospel, not, and why. (S.) Rom. I. 44–55.
— of Jesus. (S.) Mark, 340, 341.
— to call us brethren, Christ not. (S.) Heb. I. 156.
— to meet Lord. (A.) 1 John 167.
Ashes on rusty altar. (I.) Rev. 119.
Aside, he took him. (S.) Mark 292, 293.
Ask and have. (S.) Jas. 348.
— and it shall be given you. (S.) Matt. 120, 121; Luke II. 472.
— and receive. (S.) Matt. 121.
— — not, ye. (I.) Jas. 356.
— great things from God. (A.) John II. 627.
— men sometimes know not what they. (S.) Matt. 460.
— simply to. (I.) Luke II. 475.
— ye know not what ye. (A.) Matt. 461.
Askest and *saith*. (I.) John I. 316.
Asketh, every one that, receiveth. (I.) Luke II. 473.
Asking questions. (I.) Acts I. 703.
Asleep and dead in sins, men, called to awake. (S.) Eph. 519.
— fallen. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 400.
— in vessel, Christ. (S.) Mark 186, 188.
— Peter. (S.) Acts II. 265.
— soul. (S.) 1 Thess. 201.
Aspect, Christian, of death. (S.) Rom. I. 714.
Aspects, Christian in various. (S.) 2 Cor. 355.
— of Christ. (S.) Rev. 409.
— — on earth. (S.) Acts I. 3.
— of faith. (S.) Gal. 153.
— of piety, three. (S.) John III. 377.
— three, Christianity in. (S.) Jas. 189.
— — — viewed in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 60.
Aspiration. (S.) Phil. 224.
— and experience, Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 113.
— great, satisfying power of. (I.) John I. 381.
Aspirations and hopes of new creature. (S.) Rom. II. 80.
— believer's. (S.) Phil. 202.
— contentment not hostile to. (I.) Heb. II. 610.
— heavenly, of renewed nature. (S.) Col. 173.
— of Christian soul. (S.) Rom. II. 114.
Aspiring towards heaven. (I.) Col. 174.
Ass, Balaam's, lessons from. (S.) 2 Pet. 136.
Assailants assailed. (S.) John I. 631.
Assails, where temptation. (I.) 1 Thess. 106.
Assassins. (I.) Acts III. 262.
Assault, first. (S.) Luke I. 394.
— higher life more open to. (I.) Heb. I. 202.
— in preaching Word there is variety of. (I.) Matt. 213.
— new, made out of vanquished temptations. (S.) Luke I. 414.
Assaults of unbelief, Christ himself sole protection against. (I.) John I. 592.
Assembly at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts II. 427–429.
— Christian Church in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— Christly. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 149.
— general, written in heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 547.
Assembly of Christians. (I.) Acts I. 81.
Assemblies, Lord in our. (S.) John II. 215.
— religious. (I.) Heb. II. 134.
Assent, intellectual, religion more than. (I.) Jas. 259.
Assertion or vindication of rights. (S.) Acts II. 537.
Assimilating force, leaven. (I.) Matt. 276.
Assimilation, great, or man Christianized (S.) Rom. I. 636.
— moral. (I.) 2 Cor. 121.
— of character. (I.) Acts I. 388.
— of Christians to Redeemer. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 520, 522.
— spiritual. (S.) John I. 544.
— through faith. (S.) Rom. I. 471.
Assistance, Divine. (S.) Acts III. 263.
— humane. (A.) Luke II. 263.
— under trials, God's promise of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 23.
Assize, final. (S.) 2 Cor. 259.
— great. (S.) Rev. 591, 592.
Association, evil, end of. (S.) Matt. 635.
— influence of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 484.
Associations, evil, fatal tendency of. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 486, 487.
Assurance. (S.) 2 Tim. 74, 85. (I.) 2 Pet. 85.
— all Christians not same degree of. (I.) Luke I. 392.
— and consolation, word of. (S.) Rev. 409.
— and inheritance, Christian's. (S.) Heb. II. 150.
— believer's. (S.) Heb. I. 494.
— benefit of. (A.) Gal. 260.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 53.
— — fruit of Spirit element of. (I.) Gal. 395.
— comfort of. (I.) Gal. 260.
— desirable. (I.) Heb. I. 497.
— double. (S.) Rom. I. 383.
— exhortation and. (S.) Gal. 500.
— faith without. (I.) Mark 360.
— false. (I.) Heb. I. 497.
— fitful. (I.) Heb. I. 497.
— fruit of, consolation. (S.) Heb. I. 518.
— full, blessing of. (S.) 1 John 447.
— — helps to. (S.) 1 John 446.
— — of hope. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 494–498.
— — of understanding. (S.) Col. 116.
— ground of, love to brethren. (S.) 1 John 256, 258.
— knowledge, conducive of. (I.) 2 Tim. 89.
— Luther's. (A.) 1 Thess. 23.
— much. (S.) 1 Thess. 23.
— nature of, and way to attain it. (S.) 2 Cor. 214.
— not presumption. (I.) Rom. II. 250.
— of adoption. (A.) Gal. 260.
— of Christian inheritance. (S.) Eph. 80.
— of faith, and assurance of salvation. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 109, 111.
— of forgiveness. (I.) Luke I. 736.
— of hope. (I.) Heb. I. 497.
— of knowledge, full. (S.) Col. 111.
— of one's effectual calling, nature, possibility, duty, and means of. (S.) 2 Pet. 84.
— of salvation. (S.) 2 Pet. 81.
— — singleness of eye conducive to. (I.) Matt. 107.
— or, Spirit's sealing. (S.) Eph. 74.
— power, and spirit of gospel. (S.) 1 Thess. 16, 22.
— true position of. (S.) Eph. 72.
Assured hope. (S.) 2 Tim. 354.
— security in Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 84.
Astonished, unbelievers. (S.) Acts I. 384.
Astonishment of Christ. (I.) Mark 231.
Astray, leading. (I.) Mark 527.
— soul, danger of. (I.) Luke III. 85.
Asyncritus and his companions. (S.) Rom. II. 760.
Atheism and Christianity contrasted, personal effects of. (I.) Luke I. 639.
— folly of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 49.

Atheism, God and. (I.) Heb. II. 256.
— practical. (S.) Eph. 185.
Athens, alone in. (S.) 1 Thess. 93. (I.) 1 Thess. 91.
— Paul at. (S.) Acts II. 573–580, 587.
— Paul's adieu to. (S.) Acts II. 638.
— — moral survey of. (S.) Acts II. 582.
Athenians, Paul's estimate of. (S.) Acts II. 582.
Athlete, Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 563.
Athletic contests, regulations for. (I.) 2 Tim. 148.
— festivals, Greek, and their lessons. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
Atmosphere, holy. (I.) 1 Thess. 145.
— moral, Christ's authority derived from his. (I.) Mark 38.
— of Church. (I.) Acts I. 260.
— soul's. (S.) Acts I. 258.
— world. (I.) Rom. II. 465.
Atonement. (S.) Rom. I. 392, 393; 1 Cor. II. 393; Gal. 7; Col. 87; 1 Tim. 113; Heb. II. 37, 38, 87; 1 Pet. 105; Rev. 318.
— adapted to all. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 76.
— and deity of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 28.
— and Fall. (S.) Rom. I. 428.
— and sacrifice of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 72, 73.
— and Scriptures. (A.) John I. 101.
— by blood. (I.) Heb. II. 40.
— Christ's, perfection of. (S.) Heb. II. 94.
— Christian, excellency of. (S.) John I. 98.
— doctrine of, study for. (I.) Luke III. 381.
— errors with respect to doctrine of. (S.) Eph. 34.
— eternal. (S.) Rev. 459.
— ethical value of. (S.) 2 Cor. 279.
— extent of. (I.) Heb. I. 130.
— for and remission of sin—redemption. (I.) Col. 57.
— for sin, by death of Christ. (S.) 1 John 332.
— gives no encouragement to sin. (I.) Rom. I. 451.
— great. (S.) 1 Pet. 309.
— hour of. (S.) John II. 349.
— illustration. (I.) Philem. 73.
— in Christ's blood. (S.) Eph. 194.
— in Scripture, is there doctrine of (I.) 1 John 79.
— insufficiency of subjective view of. (S.) 1 John 79.
— necessity of. (S.) Rom. I. 252; Heb. II. 39.
— of Christ. (S.) 1 John 45.
— peace and comfort through. (A.) Eph. 196.
— personal appropriation of. (A.) John I. 255.
— relation of, to universe. (I.) Eph. 53.
— Scripture doctrine and current theories. (S.) Gal. 256.
— sufferings of Christ our, and our example. (S.) 1 Pet. 313.
— universality of. (I.) John I. 255; Heb. I. 130.
— vicarious. (A.) John II. 303.
Atoner, great, great Baptizer. (I.) John I. 104.
Atoning sacrifice of Christ, forgiveness of sins through. (S.) John I. 97.
Attaching—detaching. (I.) Heb. II. 321.
Attachment of fellow-soldiers. (A.) Phil. 162.
— supreme, due to spiritual objects. (S.) Col. 177.
— to Christ. (I.) Mark 445.
— to Church. (S.) Acts I. 240.
Attachments and detachments of faith. (S.) Heb. II. 288.
— imperfect, to Christ. (S.) John II. 314.
Attained, not as though I had already. (S.) Phil. 223, 227.
Attaining higher life. (I.) Col. 174.
— never, ever learning. (S.) 2 Tim. 267.
— perfection. (I.) Col. 107.
Attainment of heaven. (S.) Heb. I. 492.
— of image of heavenly. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 521.
— of knowledge, practice best means of. (I.) Phil. 257.
— of resurrection. (S. & I.) Phil. 223.
— of spiritual good, struggle for. (I.) Luke II. 458.
Attainment, prayer and. (I.) Philem. 29
— present, not end of God's design. (I.) Rom. II. 97.
— spiritual. (S.) Phil. 28.
Attempt, Pilate's first, to rescue Christ. (S.) John III. 265.
— — second, to rescue Christ. (S.) John III. 271.
— — last, to rescue Christ. (S.) John III. 285.
Attend to your own business. (I.) Luke I. 132.
Attendance at church, punctuality in. (A.) Acts II. 149.
— on Holy Communion. (S.) Luke III. 32, 42.
— on house of God. (I.) Heb. II. 135.
— on means of grace. (I.) Heb. II. 134.
— on public worship. (S.) Heb. II. 133.
— regular, at public worship, duty of. (S.) Heb. II. 130.
— to God's business. (I.) Luke I. 286.
Attendants, faith's access to Judge and his. (S.) Heb. II. 548.
Attending at ordinances enforced. (S.) Acts II. 152.
— to our own business, importance of. (I.) 1 Thess. 162.
Attention. (S.) Matt. 374.
— demanded by gospel. (S.) Acts II. 496.
— earnest, gospel requires. (I.) Heb. I. 75.
— given more to worldly than to spiritual things. (I.) Mark 150.
— gospel demands. (S.) Heb. I. 76.
— — — and deserves. (S.) Mark 146.
— — requires more earnest. (I.) Heb. I. 75.
— John's call for. (I.) John I. 99.
— public, drawn to Christ. (I.) John I. 63.
— to gospel, diligent. (S.) Heb. I. 74.
— to salvation, earnest. (S.) Heb. I. 75.
— to Word of God. (S.) Luke I. 466.
Attentive hearing to be given to gospel of Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 76.
— mind, need of. (I.) Mark 537.
Attentiveness, Divine, to saints and sinners. (S.) 1 Pet. 285.
Attire, heavenly. (I.) John III. 379.
Attitude, God's, towards sin. (S.) Rom. I. 207.
— of Paul to Galatians. (S.) Gal. 2.
— our proper, towards deep things of God. (I.) Rom. II. 427.
— — — mysteries. (I.) John II. 117.
— Paul's, towards philosophy. (I.) Col. 130.
Attraction. (I.) Heb. I. 645.
— at distance. (I.) Mark 282.
— Christ's, universality of, and resistance to it. (I) John II. 362.
— great. (S.) John II. 356. (I.) John II. 361.
— heaven's supreme, Christ. (A.) Phil. 64.
— invisible. (A.) John II. 356.
— law of. (I.) Mark 194.
— of cross. (S.) John II. 359–361.
— of Divine call. (I.) Mark 73.
— of Jesus. (I.) Mark 46.
— of novelty. (I.) Acts II. 587.
— supreme, of heaven, Christ. (A.) John II. 490.
— wondrous. (A.) John II. 356.
Attractions, mutual, between Jesus and soul. (I.) Matt. 331.
— of Christian ministry. (S.) 1 Tim. 42.
— of heaven. (S.) Phil. 272.
— — checked by claims of earth. (S.) Phil. 60.
— of two worlds. (I.) Matt. 627.
— of world. (I.) Col. 179.
— of worldliness. (I.) John III. 173.
— popular. (S.) Matt. 467.
Attractive face of Jesus. (I.) Matt. 41.
— power of Christ. (S.) John II. 357, 358. (A.) John I. 275.
— — of Christian character. (S.) 1 Pet. 246.
— — of gospel. (S.) Luke I. 467.
Attractiveness, inner, most desirable. (I.) 1 Pet. 256.
— of Baptist. (S.) Matt. 205.

Attractiveness of Christ. (I.) John II. 356.
— of cross. (I.) John II. 357.
— of true preacher. (I.) Luke I. 465.
Attributes, God's. (I.) Luke II. 351.
— of Christian character. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
Audacity, Divine. (S.) Matt. 137.
— Paul's holy, in regard to gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 50.
— treachery, and hypocrisy. (I.) Matt. 608.
Audience, Baptist's. (I.) Mark 11.
— model. (S.) Acts II. 150.
— of one. (A.) John I. 195.
— — Philip's. (S.) Acts I. 692.
— preachers, sermons, and conversions,—concerning. (S.) Acts II. 150.
— too prejudiced to be convinced. (S.) Acts III. 243.
Audience-chamber of Cæsarea. (S.) Acts III. 327.
Augury, love good. (I.) John III. 488.
August visitor. (S.) Matt. 408.
Authentication and salutation of Paul to Romans. (S.) Rom. I. 1.
Authenticity of Scriptures. (S.) 1 Thess. 70.
— of Thessalonian Epistle. (I.) 1 Thess. 291.
Author and condition of salvation. (S.) Rom. II. 371.
— and Finisher of Christian's faith, Jesus. (S.) Heb. II. 457.
— and his readers. (S.) 2 Pet. 1.
— and subject of gospel. (S.) Mark 4.
— Christian, highest aim of. (S.) Luke I. 5.
— of damnation, God not. (I.) 2 Thess. 55.
— of eternal salvation, Jesus Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 417, 418.
— of evil, God not, but of good. (I.) Jas. 116.
— of plan of salvation, God. (I.) Eph. 12.
Authors, immoral, and their poisonous effects. (I.) Rom. I. 220.
Authorship, Christian, in its higher moods. (S.) Rev. 50.
— good, inward knowledge of man necessary for. (I.) John I. 188.
Authoritative in Christ. (I.) Philem. 41.
Authority and faith. (I.) Acts I. 469.
— and origin of gospel. (S.) Luke II. 7.
— and perfection, Divine, of Scriptures. (S.) 2 Tim. 303.
— and power, ministerial office is one of. (S.) Philem. 41.
— — of Christ. (S.) Matt. 677.
— and presumption. (S.) Mark 465.
— and trust. (S.) Gal. 74.
— apostle's claim to. (S.) 1 Tim. 1.
— apostolic. (S.) Luke II. 92; 2 Thess. 86.
— apostolical, degrees of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 510.
— Christ's. (S.) John III. 127.
— — and how to discern it. (S.) Mark 463.
— — conviction of, through his servants' teaching. (I.) Mark 37.
— — derived from his moral atmosphere. (I.) Mark 38.
— — kingly. (S.) Rev. 558.
— Church. (S.) Col. 76.
— civil, Christian's subjection to. (S.) Rom. II. 569.
— Divine, of any religion, miracles proper way of proving. (S.) Mark 739.
— duty of submission to. (S.) 1 Pet. 184.
— fear due to. (A.) Heb. II. 564.
— for missions. (I.) Luke II. 96.
— great. (I.) Matt. 136.
— highest, must be obeyed. (I.) John I. 439.
— honouring. (I.) Titus 164.
— human. (S.) Rom. II. 563.
— in matters of religion. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 191.
— judicial, delegation of, to Christ. (S.) John I. 450.
— legal, obedience to. (A.) Rom. II. 564.
— means service, not proud dominion. (I.) Matt. 527.
— ministerial. (S.) Mark 38; 1 Pet. 389.
Authority, minister's, should be as much regarded as his sufficiency. (I.) 1 Tim. I.
— of Christ. (S.) Mark 37. (I.) 1 Thess. 130.
— of Christian minister. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 4.
— of Church guides. (S.) 2 Pet. 189.
— of law. (S.) Titus 162.
— of our Saviour as Teacher. (S.) Matt. 137.
— of Paul's Epistles. (I.) 1 Thess. 289.
— of right over wrong. (S.) Matt. 151.
— of Scriptures. (I.) Rom. I. 222.
— parental, extent of. (I.) Eph. 596.
— Paul's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 376.
— prayer for those in. (S.) 1 Tim. 90. (A.) 1 Tim. 94.
— prejudice in. (A.) Acts III. 272.
— question of. (I.) Mark 464.
— respect for. (A.) Jas. 288.
— result of knowledge. (I.) Matt. 136.
— righteous, sword symbol of. (I.) Rom. II. 569.
— subjection to. (S.) 1 Pet. 185.
— supreme, of Christ. (S.) Eph. 574.
Authorities, civil, have their authority from God. (I.) 1 Pet. 185.
Autobiography, apostle's. (S.) Acts III. 219.
Autumn, life's contrast. (S.) 1 Pet. 115.
— season for national instruction. (S.) John I. 388.
Autumn-fire. (I.) Luke I. 341.
Autumnal life. (I.) Mark 547.
Avarice, crime of. (S.) Luke III. 230.
— devil of. (S.) Acts II. 499.
— dropsy figure of. (S.) Luke III. 2.
— emblem of. (I.) Matt. 606.
— fearful disease. (I.) Luke II. 593.
— folly of. (I.) Jas. 430.
— greed of. (I.) Luke II. 593.
— money given as punishment of. (I.) Luke II. 141.
— worms of, Satan's. (I.) Acts I. 465.
Avaricious, power. (I.) Acts III. 316.
— rich men. (S.) Jas. 426.
Ave, Imperator! (S.) Rev. 428.
Avenge not yourselves. (S.) Rom. II. 542–544.
Average man. (S.) Matt. 587.
Aversion to religion, and its source. (S.) Jude 36.
Avoid doubtful things. (I.) Phil. 333.
— sin, to, avoid occasions. (I.) Mark 632.
— — keep close to God's Word. (I.) Mark 632.
Avoidance of debt. (I.) Rom. II. 573.
— of sinful works. (S.) Eph. 510.
Avoiding appearance of evil. (S. & A.) 1 Thess. 269–273.
— danger. (A.) 2 Tim. 225.
— evil-speaking. (A.) Titus 173.
Awake! (S.) Eph. 516, 519.
— awake! (S.) 1 Thess. 205.
— thou that sleepest! (S.) 1 Thess. 204.
— time to. (S.) Rom. II. 580, 581.
Awakened mind, pressing questions of. (S.) Acts II. 27, 34.
— sinner, condition of. (S.) Rom. I. 595.
— — directions to. (S.) Acts III. 234.
— sinners. (S.) Acts I. 212.
Awakener is in every sleeper. (I.) Eph. 523.
Awakening. (I.) Luke III. 180.
— Christ. (S.) John II. 248.
— of conscience. (A.) John II. 15; Acts III. 309.
— of Peter. (I.) Luke I. 490.
— of sinner. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 363.
— spiritual. (S.) John I. 456.
Awaking to truth. (I.) Acts I. 135.
Awe of redeemed. (S.) 1 Pet. 99.
Awful charge. (S.) John I. 489.
— evil of sin. (I.) John III. 32.
— premonition. (S.) Matt. 364.
Axe at root. (S.) John I. 359.
— destructive. (I.) Luke I. 324.
— lying at root. (S.) Matt. 20; Luke I. 323, 324.

BABBLING, profane, to be avoided. (S.) 2 Tim. 190.
Babe of Bethlehem, star guiding wise men to. (S.) Matt. 6.
— philosophy of. (S.) Matt. 5.
— *the.* (S.) Luke I. 158.
Babes, death of. (I.) Mark 394.
— God's newborn, and their food. (S.) 1 Pet. 128.
— in grace can say, Come. (A.) Rev. 772.
— kingdom of God hid from wise and revealed to. (S.) Matt. 219.
— milk for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 204.
— why God reveals to. (S.) Matt. 218; Luke 227, 230.
Babe-spirit. (I.) Luke II. 229.
Babyhood, spiritual. (I.) Heb. I. 427.
Babylon. (S.) Rev. 532.
— and antichrist. (S.) Rev. 528.
— apostate, influence of. (I.) Rev. 534.
— Church in. (S.) 1 Pet. 452.
— commercial. (S.) Rev. 535.
Back strengthened for load. (I.) Luke I. 370.
Back-biter. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
Backslider, misery of. (A.) Heb. I. 467.
— sad sight. (I.) Heb. I. 467.
Backslider's dream. (A.) Heb. II. 72.
— end. (I.) John I. 585.
— misery. (I.) John I. 585. (A.) Gal. 276.
Backsliders, on restoring. (S.) Jas. 500.
— run in vain. (A.) Gal. 148.
Backsliding. (S.) Rev. 112, 120.
— and apostasy. (I.) Heb. I. 466.
— and declension in Church. (S.) Matt. 541.
— causes, signs, evils, and cure of. (S.) Matt. 631.
— danger of. (S.) 2 Tim. 362.
— effects of, in steadfast. (I.) John I. 585.
— gradual. (I.) Gal. 338.
— must be checked at its beginnings. (I.) John III. 239.
— nature of. (S.) Gal. 338.
— physiology of. (I.) John I. 584.
— process of. (A.) Heb. I. 466.
— reasons for. (I.) John I. 585.
— signs of. (S.) Gal. 338.
— warning against. (S.) Heb. I. 259.
— when, begins. (I.) John I. 585.
Backward looks, danger of. (S.) Luke II. 202. (I.) Luke II. 201.
— to yield obedience. (S.) Mark 261.
Backwardness, blameworthy. (I.) Heb. I. 422.
— to good works. (S.) Luke II. 260.
Bad actions personified. (I.) Luke II. 104.
— among good. (S.) Mark 583.
— and good, different effect of light on. (I.) John I. 270.
— — distinctions between. (S.) 2 Cor. 419.
— — ends in attending ministrations. (S.) Luke I. 697.
— — principles, effects of. (S.) Luke II. 516.
— — reading, results of. (I.) Acts I. 700.
— — separating. (I.) Matt. 291.
— bargain. (A.) Heb. II. 532.
— bargains. (I.) Luke II. 141.
— books. (S.) Acts III. 83.
— — guilt and danger of reading. (S.) Acts III. 82.
— — lasting influence of. (A.) Acts III. 85.
— company, corrupting influence of. (S.) Mark 633.
— — difficult to quit. (I.) Mark 632.
— — evil effects of. (I.) Eph. 494.
— — evils of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 484.
— — how to act in. (S.) Mark 640.
— — influence and power of. (I.) Eph. 513.
— — reasons for avoiding. (S.) Mark 640.
— copy. (I.) Luke II. 391.
— excuse worse than none. (S.) Luke III. 35.
— for sight, too. (I.) Eph. 515.
— from good, design of gospel to separate. (S.) Luke I. 343.
Bad heart. (S.) Heb. I. 482.
— husbands, wives must be subject even unto. (I.) 1 Pet. 245.
— in good. (A.) Rom. I. 599.
— leaven; or, contagion of sin. (S.) Gal. 346.
— life, ignorance cause and root of. (I.) 1 Pet. 81.
— man miserable in prosperity, good men happy in adversity. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— men with better moments. (I.) Mark 241.
— men's enmity to truth, ground of. (S.) John I. 269.
— might be worse. (I.) Phil. 353.
— promise well broken. (S.) Matt. 479.
— results of corrupt communications. (I.) Eph. 449.
— rulers to be obeyed. (S.) 1 Pet. 185.
— sin makes times. (I.) 2 Tim. 237.
— some not at all. (S.) Heb. I. 285.
— soul-conditions not unalterable. (I.) Matt. 259.
— temper. (S.) Jas. 146.
— times, religion genuine in. (I.) Mark 133.
— — self-love great cause of. (S.) 2 Tim. 243.
— world, Christ and his Church in. (S.) John II. 103.
Badge of discipleship. (I.) John II. 450.
— of true Christians. (S.) John II. 449.
Bafflement, activity and, of persecutors. (S.) Acts I. 481.
Baffling winds. (I.) Acts III. 414.
Bag, Judas and. (I.) John II. 310.
Bailiffs, coming of. (S.) John I. 639.
— return of. (S.) John I. 660.
Bait, catching. (I.) Luke I. 496.
— right, fish must be angled for with. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
— sucking off. (I.) Luke I. 496.
— sympathy a. (I.) Luke I. 496.
— to catch fish. (I.) Mark 34.
Balaam. (S.) 2 Pet. 135, 136.
— Cain, and Core, successors of. (S.) Jude 43.
— convictions of. (S.) Rev. 159.
— doctrine of. (I.) Rev. 161.
Balaam's ass, lessons from. (S.) 2 Pet. 136.
Balance and preponderance. (S.) Mark 356.
— Christians weighed in. (I.) Luke II. 541.
Balloon religion. (I.) Luke II. 170.
Balls, influence of. (A.) Matt. 298.
Balm from Gilead to recover conscience. (S.) Heb. II. 668.
Bane and antidote. (S.) Col. 132.
Banias, castle of, suggesting "rock" figure. (S.) Matt. 343.
Banished restored. (I.) Heb. I. 578.
— return of. (I.) Luke III. 187.
Banishment from God's presence. (S.) 2 Thess. 17.
Bankrupt debtors discharged. (S.) Luke I. 724.
Bankrupts, not only debtors but. (S.) Luke I. 726.
Banquet, God's. (S.) Luke III. 26–28.
— gospel. (I.) Matt. 494.
— heavenly. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 92.
— materials for. (I.) John III. 477.
— royal. (S.) Matt. 496.
— Satan's, and Christ's. (S.) John I. 167.
Baptizer, great, great Atoner. (I.) John I. 104.
Baptism. (S.) Matt. 17.
— adult and infant. (I.) Luke I. 337.
— after. (S.) Mark 18.
— and visible Church. (A.) Acts I. 716.
— anxious for. (A.) Acts I. 235.
— argument for, and appeal. (S.) Acts III. 233.
— belief, blessing. (S.) Acts I. 531.
— — necessary to. (S.) Mark 722.
— burial. (S.) Rom. I. 453.
— Christian. (S.) Matt. 681, 682; Rom. I. 451, 452; 1 Cor. I. 33.
— Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 346, 348, 349, 350.
— — significance of. (I.) Luke I. 346.

Baptism, circumcision and. (I.) Luke I. 199.
— — in relation to. (S.) Rom. I. 183.
— conversion and, of eunuch. (S.) Acts I. 710, 714.
— does not exempt from temptation. (I.) Luke I. 370.
— fiery. (S.) Matt. 20. (I.) Matt. 21
— for dead. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 467–471.
— form of. (S.) Matt. 682.
— helpful. (S.) 1 Pet. 324.
— how to improve our. (S.) Mark 18.
— in Jordan. (I.) Luke I. 305.
— infant. (S.) Acts II. 496.
— — and sacramental efficacy, circumcision. (S.) Rom. I. 287–289.
— — Wesley's improvement of. (I.) Mark 726.
— Jesus' early youth and. (S.) Mark 14, 15.
— John's. (I.) Mark 9; John I. 90.
— — inferior to Christ's. (I.) Luke I. 340.
— — significance of. (I.) Luke I. 336.
— of Christ no degradation. (S. & I.) Matt. 25.
— — gives virtue to ours. (I.) Luke I. 347.
— of fire, no better for. (I.) Acts I. 28.
— — promise of. (I.) Luke I. 338.
— of Holy Ghost. (I.) Acts I. 28.
— of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 24–26; Luke I. 346, 348, 349, 350.
— of Spirit. (S.) Matt. 21; Luke I. 339; Acts III. 65.
— — conditions of. (I.) Acts I. 430.
— — effects. (I.) Acts I. 132.
— — experienced. (I.) Acts I. 132.
— of suffering, Christ's. (S.) Luke II. 683.
— of water and of Spirit. (S.) John I. 209.
— our Saviour's, significance of. (I.) Matt. 25.
— rite of. (S.) John I. 303.
— suffering. (S.) Luke II. 671.
— Surety's. (S.) Luke II. 681.
— temptation after. (I.) Luke I. 370.
— true. (S.) Acts I. 27.
— water in. (A.) Acts I. 716.
— with Holy Ghost and with fire. (I.) Matt. 21.
— without grace. (I.) Gal. 221.
Baptisms, doctrine of. (I.) Heb. I. 450.
— four. (I.) John I. 104.
— three. (I.) John I. 304.
— two. (S.) 1 Pet. 323.
— — analogy between. (S.) Matt. 22.
Baptismal privileges. (I.) Gal. 221.
— regeneration. (S.) John I. 209. (I.) Gal. 221.
— service, salt used in. (I.) Matt. 62.
Baptist. (S.) Mark 11. *See also* Forerunner; John Baptist.
— age in which, ministered. (I.) Mark 9.
— and Bible. (S.) John I. 89.
— and Herod. (I.) Mark 236, 238, 240.
— as forerunner of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 207.
— attractiveness of. (S.) Matt. 205.
— birth and training of. (S.) Luke I. 80, 81.
— character and mission of. (S.) Luke I. 310.
— Christ mightier than. (S.) Mark 13.
— — praising. (I.) Matt. 207.
— effects of preaching of, on Herod. (S.) Mark 246.
— fulfilment of prophecy. (I.) Mark 10.
— greater than. (S.) Matt. 208.
— greatness of. (S.) Luke I. 701.
— Herod's sorrow at death of. (I.) Matt. 300.
— internal history of. (S.) Luke I. 83.
— magnanimity of. (I.) John I. 92.
— martyrdom of. (S.) Matt. 298.
— ministry of. (S.) Mark 10.
— naming of. (S.) Luke I. 81.
— nativity of. (I.) Luke I. 80, 81.
— personality of. (S.) John I. 25.
— prophetic description of. (S.) Luke I. 23.
— reality of. (I.) Luke I. 309.
— retirement of. (S.) Luke I. 110.
— spirit and power of. (S.) Luke I. 27.
— why did, use mean apparel and diet? (S.) Mark 12.
— why Herod feared. (S.) Mark 243.
Baptist, youth of. (S.) Luke I. 109.
Baptist's advent message. (S.) John II. 166.
— answer. (S.) John I. 87, 88.
— attitude towards Christ. (S.) Luke I. 335.
— audience. (I.) Mark 11.
— death, cause and manner of. (S.) Mark 239.
— doubt. (S.) Matt. 199.
— gospel. (I.) Luke I. 309.
— heraldry. (I.) Luke I. 315.
— humility. (I.) Mark 13.
— influence, secret of. (I.) Mark 11.
— message. (S.) John I. 92.
— — to Jesus. (S.) Matt. 198.
— ministry, effectiveness of. (I.) John I. 63.
— plain fare. (I.) Mark 12.
— secluded life. (I.) Luke I. 109.
— temptation. (I.) John I. 85.
— training. (I.) Mark 9.
Baptize, why Christ did not personally. (S.) John I. 304.
Baptized for dead. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 467–471.
— into Christ have put on Christ. (S.) Gal. 221.
— man, every, priest of God. (S.) 1 Pet. 164.
— purses. (I.) Acts I. 437.
Baptizing with water. (I.) Luke I. 338.
Bar to progress. (S.) Heb. I. 288.
Barabbas. (I.) John III. 267.
— choice of. (S.) John III. 269.
— not, but Jesus. (I.) John III. 269.
— or Christ? (S.) Mark 644, 646; Luke III. 559.
— or Jesus: choice. (I.) Matt. 645.
— preferred to Jesus. (S.) John III. 268.
— release of. (S.) Matt. 643.
— *versus* Christ. (S.) John III. 267.
Barak, faith of. (S.) Heb. II. 406.
Barak's name, infirmities, and virtues. (S.) Heb. II. 406.
Barbarian. (S.) Acts III. 460.
Barbarism, spiritual. (S.) Phil. 238.
Barbarous customs, illustration of influence of Christian teaching upon. (I.) Luke I. 584.
— subjects, king punishing his. (S.) Matt. 494.
Bare grain. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 502.
— it, they. (I.) John I. 166.
Bargain, bad. (A.) Heb. II. 532.
— devil's. (S.) Luke I. 409.
— foolish. (S.) Matt. 358.
— great. (S.) Matt. 291.
— of salt. (S.) Mark 384.
— unhallowed. (S.) Heb. II. 531.
Bargains, bad. (I.) Luke II. 141.
— honesty in. (A.) Eph. 445.
Bark, Christ's, on stormy ocean of this world. (S.) Acts III. 406.
Barley loaves. (I.) John I. 505.
— — five, in desert. (S.) Matt. 302.
Barnabas. (S.) Acts I. 441.
— at Antioch. (S.) Acts II. 225–241.
— and Paul. (I.) Gal. 68.
— — contention between. (S.) Acts II. 447–454.
— — sent forth. (S.) Acts II. 305–307.
— and Saul. (S.) Acts II. 74.
— apostle, feast of. (S.) Acts II. 235.
— carried away. (I.) Gal. 90.
— exhortation of. (S.) Acts II. 231.
— experience and work of. (S.) Acts II. 230.
— goodness as illustrated in character of. (S.) Acts II. 240.
— need of hour. (S.) Acts II. 223.
Barometer, rising. (I.) Rom. I. 607.
Barren faith. (I.) Jas. 267.
— fig tree. (S.) Matt. 474; Mark 447.
— — parable of. (S. & I.) Luke II. 717–743.
— life, good life ministry to. (I.) Matt. 112.
— professions, penalty of. (S.) Mark 450.
— professors, miserable state of. (S.) 2 Pet. 74.
— rejoice, thou. (S.) Gal. 304.
— scene, Christian fruitful in. (I.) Matt. 131.
— soil. (I.) Heb. I. 483.
Barrenness in prayer. (S.) Luke II. 308.

Barrier. (S.) Rev. 697.
Barriers broken down. (S.) Rom. II. 335.
Barristerial depravity, picture of: Paul before Felix. (S.) Acts III. 267.
Barter, wicked. (I.) Matt. 362.
Bartered, soul. (A.) Heb. II. 532.
Bartholomew and *Nathanael.* (I.) John I. 129.
Bartimæus, blind. (S.) Mark 430–435; Luke III. 383–386.
Base life and beautiful. (S.) 2 Thess. 97.
Basilar and coronal corruption. (I.) Matt. 489.
Basis of love, knowledge. (S.) Phil. 22.
— of Paul's confidence. (I.) Phil. 12.
— of progress, retrospection. (S.) Col. 126.
— of true greatness. (I.) Matt. 462.
Basket, Paul in. (S.) 2 Cor. 463.
— Paul's deliverance by. (S.) Acts II. 67.
Baskets for fragments. (I.) Matt. 304.
— twelve. (I.) John I. 516.
Bathing, spiritual. (I.) John II. 402.
Battle, carrying on. (A.) 2 Tim. 336.
— Christian's race and. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 579.
— last, thoughts on. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 541.
— of Armageddon. (S.) Rev. 524.
— of Damascus. (S.) Acts II. 22.
— of life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 535.
— of sonship and inheritance of conqueror. (S.) Rev. 653.
— sham. (A.) 2 Tim. 131.
— victory, and reward. (S.) Rev. 209.
— watch before. (I.) Matt. 373.
Battle-face. (I.) Luke II. 183.
Baxter's, Richard, prayer. (I.) 1 John 381.
Bay, Pilate at. (S.) John III. 279.
Beacon. (S.) Acts I. 452.
Beam and mote. (S.) Matt. 119; Luke I. 630, 632.
— eye with, and eye for mote. (I.) Luke I. 633.
— ignoring. (I.) Luke I. 634.
Beams, among sins which are motes and which? (I.) Luke I. 633.
Bear, brighter than we can. (S.) Acts III. 228.
— them now, ye cannot. (I.) John III. 56.
Bearing about dying of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 166.
— Christ's cross. (I.) Luke III. 564.
— — reproach. (A.) Heb. II. 651.
— cross. (S.) Mark 657. (A.) John III. 296.
— fruit. (S.) John II. 667.
— in body marks of Lord Jesus. (I.) Gal. 550.
— infirmities of weak. (S. I. & A.) Rom. II. 668–674.
— judgment. (I.) Gal. 348.
— one another's burdens. (S.) Gal. 458, 459, 470. (I.) Gal. 460, 467.
— witness for Christ. (S.) John II. 686.
Beast, admiration of. (I.) Rev. 459.
— against. (I.) Rev. 424.
— mark of. (S.) Rev. 568.
— — of: animalism. (I.) Rev. 464.
— number of. (S.) Rev. 466.
— second. (S.) Rev. 462.
Beasts at Ephesus. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 478, 479.
— men like. (S.) 2 Pet. 132.
— two wild: world and its wisdom. (S.) Rev. 458.
Beast-like. (I.) Titus 44.
Beatific God, gospel transcript of character of God. (S.) 1 Tim. 28.
— vision, spirituality of. (S.) 1 John 198, 199.
Beatified, footsteps of. (S.) Heb. I. 506.
Beating air. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 581.
— out air-bubbles. (A.) Heb. II. 504.
Beatitude, last, of ascended Christ. (S.) Rev. 749.
— of Mary. (S.) Luke I. 66.
— of patient courage. (S.) Rom. I. 142.
Beatitudes, concise view of. (S.) Matt. 44.
— distinctively Christian character of. (I.) Luke I. 562.
— Luke's version of. (S.) Luke I. 562.
Beautiful, ability to see. (I.) Acts II. 228.
— base life and. (S.) 2 Thess. 97.
— behaviour. (I.) 1 Pet. 180.
— characters, most, most unobtrusive. (I.) Mark 283.
— Christians making gospel. (S.) Titus 83.
— death. (A.) John II. 248.
— faith in sparks of Divinity in every human soul. (S.) Acts II. 139.
— gate. (S. & I.) Acts I. 284–291, 299, 355.
— — miracle at. (S.) Acts I. 276–307.
— God's love of. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— house. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 280.
— in all seasons of life, religion. (I.) 1 John 110.
— in common brought out by cleansing. (I.) Acts II. 131.
— legend. (I.) Mark 203.
— — brazen serpent. (A.) John I. 238.
— life of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 82.
— murderous though. (I.) Heb. II. 370.
— old age. (I.) Luke I. 252.
— plants not planted by God are very. (I.) Matt. 317.
— troubles made. (I.) Heb. II. 405.
Beauty and nature of gospel worship. (S.) Eph. 209.
— and power of truthfulness. (I.) Eph. 655.
— and reality, God's workmanship combines. (I.) Matt. 112.
— and virtue. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— as educator. (I.) Acts I. 291.
— beneath ugliness. (A.) 1 Pet. 256.
— criterion of. (I.) Acts I. 581.
— designations of. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— Divine talent. (I.) Acts I. 581.
— grace of. (S.) Acts I. 287.
— insufficiencies accessories of. (I.) Rom. II. 119.
— its danger. (I.) Acts I. 291.
— its utility. (I.) Acts I. 291.
— matchless, of Jesus. (S.) 2 Cor. 268.
— moral, derived from victory. (I.) Matt. 190.
— — manifested after death. (I.) Matt. 280.
— of amiable character. (I.) Mark 399.
— of beneficence. (I.) Gal. 520.
— of Christian to hold on in piety. (I.) Gal. 519.
— of conscience. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— of early piety. (I.) Rom. II. 753.
— of God. (A.) 2 Thess. 24.
— of grace. (S.) 1 Pet. 6.
— of grass. (I.) Luke II. 638.
— of Jerusalem. (I.) Mark 525.
— of Jesus Christ. (I.) Luke II. 155.
— of living Christian. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— of moral qualities. (S.) Matt. 66.
— of Moses. (I.) Acts I. 581.
— of religion. (S.) Acts I. 287.
— of service. (A.) 2 Tim. 218.
— of unselfishness. (A.) Phil. 158, 159.
— temptation conducive to. (I.) Matt. 31.
— true and false. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— truth not, gives authority to doctrine. (I.) Matt. 137.
— virtue necessary to. (I.) Acts I. 581.
Beauties of winter. (I.) John II. 214.
Beckoned unto them, he. (I.) Luke I. 30.
Beckoning with hand. (I.) Acts III. 216.
Becoming adornment. (A.) 1 Tim. 128.
Bed. (I.) John I. 436.
Beds, Eastern. (I.) Matt. 156.
Been with Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 386.
Before Abraham was, I am. (I.) John II. 101.
— and behind. (S.) Phil. 237.
— Ascension. (S.) Acts I. 29.
— I was. (S.) 1 Tim. 43.
— them, he goeth. (S.) John II. 170.
— things that are. (S.) Phil. 244.
Beforehand, manifest. (A.) 1 Tim. 260.
Beggar, blind, of Jericho. (S.) Mark 433.
— apostles and, model of Christian care of poor. (S.) Acts I. 284.

Beggar, every sinner is. (I.) Mark 437.
Beggars, how to deal with. (A.) 2 Thess. 92.
Beggarly elements, weak and. (S.) Gal. 265.
Begging begins in childhood. (I.) Mark 437.
— prayers. (A.) Heb. I. 408.
Beginning. (S.) Col. 77.
— and End. (S.) Rev. 649.
— — of repentance. (I.) Acts I. 225.
— at Jerusalem, reasons for. (S.) Luke III. 670, 671.
— Christ. (S.) Col. 77.
— good, and sad ending. (S.) Gal. 147.
— in, was Word. (S.) John I. 1.
— ministry of Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 3.
— of apostolicity. (S.) Acts I. 4.
— of end: Paul at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 204.
— of European missions. (S.) Acts II. 473.
— of faith, hopeful endeavour. (I.) Gal. 172.
— of gospel of Jesus Christ. (S.) Mark I.
— of miracles. (S.) John I. 170, 171.
— of signs: sacredness of common life. (S.) John I. 173.
— of starvation. (I.) Luke III. 149.
— progress, and end of sin. (S.) Jas. 99.
— to sink. (S.) Matt. 311.
— who is. (S.) Col. 76.
— with God, same was in. (S.) John I. 8.
— Word of Scripture concerning. (S.) John I. 6.
— — which was in, testimony. (S.) John I. 8.
Beginnings. (S.) Mark 2.
— hard. (I.) Matt. 226.
— humble, large results from. (I.) John I. 395.
— ill-considered. (S.) Luke III. 57.
— insignificant. (I.) Luke II. 96.
— of Christian Church. (S.) John I. 108.
— of faith and ultimates of knowledge. (S.) 1 John 466.
— of grace. (I.) Rom. I. 20.
— — small. (I.) 1 Pet. 7.
— of sin. (I.) Jas. 110.
— — stop. (I.) 2 Pet. 197.
— of sorrows. (S.) Mark 529.
— of temptations, resist. (A.) Eph. 444.
— small. (I.) Mark 174; John I. 109.
— — great things from. (I.) Luke I. 163, 164.
Begotten to heavenly inheritance. (S.) 1 Pet. 20.
— unto living hope. (S.) 1 Pet. 15.
Beguile you, lest any man. (S.) Col. 119.
Begun in Spirit. (S.) Gal. 147.
Behaviour and methods, apostolic. (S.) 1 Thess. 58.
— beautiful. (I.) 1 Pet. 180.
— circumspect. (S.) Eph. 523.
— pleasant. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 244.
— proper, in God's house. (A.) 1 Tim. 142.
— suitable for aged. (I.) Titus 59.
— won by. (A.) 1 Pet. 246.
Behind and before. (S.) Phil. 237.
— things. (S.) Phil. 243.
Behold. (S.) Luke I. 141.
— he prayeth. (S.) Acts II. 44.
— he cometh. (S.) Rev. 29.
— Lamb of God! (S.) John I. 94–96, 109, 110.
— the Man! (S.) John III. 277, 278.
Beholding others' faults. (I.) Luke I. 634.
— transformation by. (S.) 2 Cor. 118.
Being and attributes of God proved from his works. (S.) Heb. I. 222.
— Divine, knowledge of, Christian fathers and. (S.) 1 John 108.
— enmity, fierceness, and cunning of devil. (S.) 1 Pet. 431.
— freshness of. (S.) Rom. I. 462.
— highest end of, and only way to reach it. (S.) Heb. II. 516.
— in him we live and move and have our. (S.) Acts II. 617, 618.
— let go. (S.) Acts I. 408–416.
— not doing, heaven won by. (I.) Matt. 424.
— purpose of. (S.) John I. 280.
Being, supreme, only proper Object of religious worship. (S.) Rev. 551.
— with Christ, conditions of. (I.) John II. 439.
Belief. (I.) Luke I. 31.
— and *trust*, difference between. (I.) Eph. 63.
— baptism, blessing. (S.) Acts II. 531.
— choice influences. (I.) 2 Thess. 53.
— correct, necessity of. (S.) 2 Tim. 279.
— destiny determined by. (I.) Mark 727.
— general, in justice and retribution. (S.) Acts III. 468.
— in Christ. (S.) John II. 465.
— in existence of angels, reasonableness of. (I.) Mark 23.
— in God and prayer. (A.) Heb. II. 256.
— — emotional as well as intellectual. (I.) John II. 469, 470.
— in God's love. (I.) Gal. 120.
— in Holy Ghost. (A.) Acts I. 135.
— in Jesus as Christ. (S.) 1 John 384.
— in our own, Christ's resurrection ground of (I.) 1 Cor. II. 419.
— in prayer outcome of need realized. (I.) Luke III. 346.
— in retribution, ethical value of. (A.) Heb. II. 146.
— in Trinity not against reason, though beyond it. (I.) Matt. 684.
— in virtues of others. (I.) Luke III. 357.
— influence of, in coming of day of God. (S.) 2 Pet. 176.
— necessary to baptism. (S.) Mark 722.
— of heart necessary for righteousness. (I.) Rom. II. 362.
— of truth, conditions of. (I.) John II. 89.
— religious, importance of firm. (S.) Luke I. 9.
Believe also in me. (S.) John II. 466.
— and be saved. (S.) Acts II. 525.
— except ye see signs and wonders ye will not. (S.) John I. 414.
— in Christ, why men cannot. (S.) John I. 492.
— in it, religion used by those who do not. (S.) Acts III. 75.
— Jesus admired in them that. (S.) 2 Thess. 23.
— not that I am he, if ye, ye shall die in your sins. (S.) John II. 44.
— only. (S.) Mark 221, 222. (I.) Mark 223. (A.) John I. 250.
— or perish. (I.) John I. 297.
— — we must. (I.) John I. 250, II. 45. (A.) John I. 455.
— repent and. (I.) Mark 30.
— unto you it is given to. (S.) Phil. 73.
— what and how to. (A.) Heb. II. 184.
Believed, gospel must be. (A.) Heb. I. 305.
— — not. (S.) John II. 371.
— I know whom I have. (S.) 2 Tim. 87.
— in hope, against hope. (I.) Rom. I. 303.
— on in world. (S.) 1 Tim. 176, 177.
Believer and Christ, friendship between. (S.) John II. 654.
— catechized. (S.) John II. 273.
— Christ preparing heaven for. (I.) John II. 489.
— crucifying his sins. (I.) Gal. 441.
— dangers which cannot separate, from love of God. (S.) Rom. II. 227.
— death, privilege of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 320.
— — of. (A.) Heb. I. 177.
— — to: what? (S.) Acts I. 635.
— doing greater works than Christ. (S.) John II. 523.
— earnest, resurrection of Christ as viewed by man of world and by. (S.) Acts III. 324.
— evil effects of past sin on. (I.) Rom. I. 534.
— exercising himself unto godliness. (S. & I.) 1 Tim. 186–188.
— Father's love to. (S.) John III. 207.
— goes to Master. (S.) John II. 277.
— groaning. (S.) Rom. II. 110.
— hope of, sure and steadfast. (S.) Heb. I. 528.

Believer, humble, God will perfect knowledge of. (I.) Matt. 292.
— in body and out of body. (S.) 2 Cor. 236.
— liberty of. (I.) Rom. I. 523.
— married to Lord, sinner married to Law. (S.) Rom. I. 557.
— new creature. (S.) 2 Cor. 297.
— no condemnation to. (S.) John I. 256.
— not ashamed. (S.) Rom. II. 366, 367.
— not of world. (I.) John II. 673.
— peace of. (I.) 2 Thess. 1.
— righteousness of Law accomplished in. (S.) Rom. I. 668.
— sin dwelling in but not reigning over. (S.) Rom. I. 497.
— sonship of. (S.) Gal. 261.
— temple of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 278.
— tribulations of. (I.) Eph. 273.
Believer's acknowledgment of Christ's love. (S.) Rev. 23.
— adoption, Spirit testifying to. (S.) Rom. II. 49.
— aspirations. (S.) Phil. 202.
— assimilation to Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 522.
— assurance. (S.) Heb. I. 494.
— conduct, love not fear animating principle of. (S.) 1 John 368.
— confidence. (S.) Acts III. 430; Rom. II. 218.
— — grounds of. (S.) 2 Tim. 75.
— — immutable grounds of. (S.) Heb. I. 515.
— — in prospect of eternity. (S.) 2 Tim. 71.
— — nature and advantages of. (S.) Heb. I. 228.
— conformity to Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 181–189.
— contemplation, objects of, in Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 111.
— deliverance. (S.) Rom. I. 661.
— dress. (S.) Rom. II. 600.
— earnest desire for heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 282.
— end. (S.) Rom. I. 542.
— fears, Christ destroys. (S.) Rev. 69.
— final redemption, certainty of. (S.) Rom. I. 366.
— foundation, Christ is. (I.) Col. 129.
— freedom. (S.) Rom. I. 563.
— — from law of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 649.
— freight. (I.) Gal. 476.
— future. (I.) Eph. 149.
— gratitude to God through Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 629.
— heart, Spirit's application of promises to. (S.) Eph. 62.
— heirship. (S.) Rom. II. 59.
— hope, Christ in heart. (S.) Col. 100.
— — in mercy of Christ. (S.) Jude 75.
— — practical influence of. (S.) 1 John 219.
— identification with Christ. (S.) Col. 146.
— joyful love. (I.) 1 Pet. 43.
— life. (S.) Gal. 121. (I.) John II. 560.
— — is walk. (I.) John II. 34.
— new relations. (S.) Rom. I. 560.
— peace. (A.) John III. 112.
— pedigree. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 520.
— portion: something better. (S.) Heb. II. 439.
— position in world. (S.) John III. 162.
— privilege at death. (S.) Phil. 56.
— readiness for heavenly marriage. (S.) Matt. 561.
— Refuge. (S.) Phil. 196.
— relation to Law and to Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 555.
— resurrection, necessity of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 523.
— riddle. (S.) Gal. 106.
— righteousness. (S.) Phil. 200.
— safety. (S.) John I. 558.
— salvation obtained by Christ and connected with glory. (S.) 2 Tim. 172.
— spiritual death and life. (S.) Gal. 135.
— struggle. (I.) Gal. 372.
— testimony. (S.) Rom. II. 50.
— treasure. (S.) Gal. 320.
— triumph. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 531.
— union, true, with Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 425.
Believer's victory. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 545.
— view of past sin. (A.) Col. 199.
— watchfulness like that of soldier. (I.) Mark 547.
— wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption, Christ Jesus. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 108–115.
— witness in himself. (S.) 1 John 434.
Believers, all true, are of God, and so separated from world lying in wickedness. (S.) 1 John 458.
— — glorious deliverance and new obedience of. (S.) Rom. I. 562.
— and unbelievers, social intercourse between. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 44.
— apostasy of. (S.) Gal. 16.
— are body of Christ. (S.) Eph. 117.
— are called peculiar people, why. (S.) Titus 148.
— — saints, why. (S.) Philem. 34.
— are freed through law of Spirit of life. (S.) Rom. I. 647.
— are God's workmanship. (S. & I.) Eph. 167, 169.
— are saved. (A.) Gal. 153.
— are sealed. (I.) Eph. 74.
— are temples. (I.) Eph. 228.
— as blessed as blessed Virgin. (S.) Luke II. 503.
— at Sardis. (S.) Rev. 204.
— blessedness of. (S.) Rom. I. 538, II. 179.
— blessed state of. (S.) Rom. I. 539.
— branches in true Vine. (S.) John II. 606.
— carnal in comparison with law which is spiritual. (S.) Rom. I. 597.
— choice people and choice grain. (S.) Matt. 271.
— Christ delivering, from present evil world. (S.) Gal. 11.
— — in, notwithstanding death, is sure pledge and earnest of eternal life. (S.) Rom. I. 712.
— — life and hope of. (S.) Col. 192.
— — true food and drink of. (S.) John I. 572.
— Christian, certainty and solidity of experience of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 201.
— — exhorted to maintenance of spiritual liberty. (S.) Gal. 312.
— Christ's friends. (S.) John II. 655.
— come to glory, through afflictions (S.) 1 Pet. 55.
— complete in Christ. (S.) Col. 140.
— consent unto Law that it is good. (S.) Rom. I. 600.
— consolations and sufferings of, and their effects upon his character. (S.) 1 Pet. 442.
— dead to world. (I.) Gal. 126.
— different types of. (I.) 1 Thess. 40.
— duty of, to imitate God. (S.) Eph. 470, 471.
— dying, warranted and encouraged to commend souls to God. (S.) Luke III. 606.
— exhorted not to sin. (S.) 1 John 67.
— Father's gift to Christ. (I.) John III. 144.
— few, perfect here. (I.) Phil. 226.
— final deliverance of. (S.) Rom. II. 84.
— first Jerusalem. (S.) John I. 186.
— former and present state of, contrasted. (S.) 1 Pet. 240.
— free from dominion of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 508.
— glorious analogy of spiritual life in. (S.) Eph. 101.
— God's habitation. (S.) Eph. 228.
— good works for. (S.) Eph. 180.
— grace in, weakened by flesh. (S.) Rom. I. 603.
— groans of, under their burdens. (S.) 2 Cor. 225.
— have perennial springs within them. (I.) John I. 657.
— headship of Christ over. (S.) Eph. 111.
— heirs of God. (A.) Gal. 232.
— helpfulness, secret of. (S.) Mark 733.
— Holy Spirit sealing, yet grieved by them. (S.) Eph. 459.

Believers, imitation of Christ in holiness of life and necessity of it in. (S.) 1 John 88.
— inward life of, Holy Spirit sustains. (I.) John I. 658.
— joy of ministers. (S.) 1 Thess. 89.
— kept waiting till death that men may witness their piety. (I.) 1 Thess. 40.
— labouring for their reward. (S.) Heb. I. 325.
— law of sin in, evil ever present. (S.) Rom. I. 612.
— liberty of. (S.) John II. 67.
— lights in world. (S.) Phil. 141.
— may be wanderers. (S.) Heb. II. 425.
— ministering to God's praise. (I.) Eph. 60.
— must help Christ. (I.) John I. 503.
— must not go before Christ. (A.) John II. 220.
— must please God. (I.) Eph. 508.
— need not fear that they shall perish. (A.) John II. 222.
— never see death. (A.) John II. 95.
— new creation of. (S.) Eph. 176.
— not ashamed. (S.) Rom. I. 357.
— not debtors to flesh. (S.) Rom. II. 7.
— not subject to spiritual death. (S.) Rom. I. 716.
— not under Law as covenant of works. (S.) Rom. I. 555.
— — but under grace. (S.) Rom. I. 511.
— one in Christ. (I.) Gal. 227.
— other tried, sermon to ministers and. (S.) 1 Pet. 420.
— patient endurance recommended to. (S.) Heb. II. 167.
— perfecting of. (I.) Eph. 382.
— poor and rich. (S.) Jas. 63.
— possessions and prospects of. (S.) 1 John 185.
— power of Christ in. (S.) Acts I. 632.
— — working in. (I.) Eph. 103.
— predestination of. (S.) Eph. 18.
— present and future of. (S.) 2 Cor. 218.
— — condition and future prospects of. (S.) 1 John 173, 185.
— — happiness of. (S.) Rom. II. 709.
— prevalence of unbelief in. (S.) Heb. I. 251.
— privileges of. (I.) Mark 731.
— — and duties of. (S.) Heb. II. 538.
— promise to. (I.) Mark 731.
— promises given to. (S. & I.) Gal. 184, 185.
— readiness for coming of Christ. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— receive at death, benefits which. (S.) Phil. 53.
— — in Christ more than they lost in Adam. (S.) Rom. I. 421.
— rejoicing. (S.) 1 Pet. 48.
— — unbelievers stumbling. (S.) Rom. II. 313.
— relations of. (S.) Phil. 161.
— resurrection of. (I.) John I. 559.
— ripen for harvest, how. (S.) Matt. 272.
— risen with Christ, and their duty in consequence. (S.) Col. 170.
— safety of. (S.) 2 Tim. 90. (A.) John II. 223.
— — in seeming perils. (I.) Matt. 311.
— salvation assured to all, whether weak or strong. (I.) Rom. II. 356.
— security of. (S.) John II. 220; Rom. II. 177.
— serve in newness of spirit. (S.) Rom. I. 564.
— — Law of God, though hindered by law of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 630.
— shall not abide in darkness. (I.) John II. 376.
— share triumph of Christ. (A.) Col. 153.
— should rejoice when Christ is present. (I.) John III. 90.
— springs of living water. (I.) John I. 656.
— steadfastness of, source of ministerial satisfaction. (S.) 1 Thess. 107.
— tempted yet safe. (S.) Matt. 99.
— titled: disciple whom Jesus loved. (I.) John II. 428.
— true, children of God. (S.) Gal. 219.
— — distinguishing characters of. (S.) Heb. I. 306.
— — Jesus precious to. (S.) 1 Pet. 151-159.
Believers, true, not received by, Christ's prime promise. (S.) Heb. II. 437.
— — unity of. (S.) Gal. 223. (I.) Gal. 227.
— under gospel, state of. (S.) Heb. I. 309.
— universal Fatherhood of. (S.) Eph. 369.
— weak, compassion of Christ to. (S.) Matt. 233.
— what young, require to receive. (S.) Eph. 88.
— with Christ, union of. (S.) John III. 205.
Believers' communion with Father and Son. (S.) 1 John 18.
— obligation. (S.) Rom. II. 8.
Believing. (S.) Mark 223; John II. 273.
— and doing. (I.) Jas. 259.
— and knowing. (I.) 1 John 436.
— and salvation. (I.) Mark 727.
— and seeing. (S.) John I. 143; 2 Cor. 240.
— and working. (A.) Jas. 265.
— be not faithless but. (A.) John III. 438.
— blessedness of firmly. (I.) Luke I. 60.
— centurion. (I.) Mark 679, 680.
— certain salvation by. (I.) John I. 565.
— Christianity requires doing as well as. (A.) Heb. I. 330.
— confession of guileless spirit, primary condition of Divine fellowship fulfilled in. (S.) 1 John 54.
— freedom realized through. (I.) Luke II. 749.
— God. (I.) Rom. I. 281.
— gospel and making it known, connection between. (S.) Acts I. 406.
— heart, necessity of. (S.) Heb. I. 259.
— Hebrews exhorted. (S.) Heb. II. 147.
— human tendency to make difficulty of. (A.) John I. 415.
— importance of. (I.) John II. 158.
— in Christ, comfort of. (A.) John II. 471.
— — honour of. (S.) 1 Pet. 154.
— in Jesus is laying hold of him. (I.) John II. 470.
— in light and its effects. (I.) John II. 368.
— in unseen. (A.) Heb. II. 201.
— in vain. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 389.
— is laying hold on Christ. (A.) John I. 261.
— is looking to Jesus. (A.) John II. 471.
— is receiving Christ. (I.) John I. 41.
— is trusting in Jesus. (A.) John II. 471.
— joy and peace in. (S.) Rom. II. 708, 709.
— — in. (S.) 1 John 26.
— must be on Christ only. (S.) John I. 565.
— necessity of. (S.) Mark 722.
— on Jesus. (S.) John I. 656; Acts II. 527.
— on Son of God. (S.) John II. 155.
— — — everlasting life connected with. (S.) John I. 295.
— one step into kingdom of God. (A.) John I. 260.
— peace by. (S.) Rom. I. 335.
— prayer. (I.) Matt. 478. (A.) Heb. II. 257.
— — influence of: analogy in daguerreotype. (I.) Matt. 478.
— — power of. (I.) 1 John 454.
— salvation through. (S.) Mark 729.
— seeing is not, but believing is seeing. (S.) 1 Pet. 44.
— speech evangelizing organ of Christianity. (S.) 2 Cor. 169, 170.
— to see. (I.) John II. 291.
— we are saved by. (A.) John I. 455.
— with heart. (S.) Rom. II. 359. (I.) Rom. II. 355, 360.
Belly, whose God is their. (I.) Phil. 268.
Belly-worship reproved. (A.) Phil. 268.
Belonging to Christ. (S.) Mark 372.
Beloved. (I.) Col. 223.
— accepted in. (S.) Eph. 26, 29.
— and yet afflicted. (S.) John II. 237.
— disciple. (S.) John II. 432, III. 315, 509.
— — testimony of, to Person and offices of Christ. (S.) 1 John 15.
— for fathers' sakes. (I.) Rom. II. 423.
— Gaius. (S.) 3 John 7.
— in Lord, Amplias. (S.) Rom. II. 755.
— of God. (S.) Rom. I. 17.

Beloved One, Jesus Christ, sinners accepted of God freely in him. (S.) Eph. 27.
— physician. (S.) 2 Tim. 368. (I.) 2 Tim. 371.
Below, wisdom that is from. (I.) Jas. 324.
Belt, tighten. (S.) 1 Pet. 63.
Bending without breaking. (A.) 1 Pet. 413.
Beneath, ye are from, I am from above. (I.) John II. 42.
Benediction. (S.) Phil. 381; 2 Thess. 105.
— and invocation. (S.) 2 Thess. 101.
— apostolic. (S.) 2 Cor. 534; Philem. 89; 1 Pet. 8; Jude 9. (I.) Gal. 555, 557.
— New Year's. (S.) 1 Pet. 446.
— of Church. (S.) 2 Cor. 529.
— threefold. (S.) 2 Cor. 535.
— to those who love Jesus. (S.) Eph. 688.
Benedictions. (S.) Matt. 48.
Benedictus Deus. (S.) 1 Pet. 9.
Benefaction, temptation. (I.) Jas. 19.
Benefactions, Divine. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 178.
Beneficence and devotion. (A.) Acts II. 121.
— beauty of. (I.) Gal. 520.
— Christian. (S.) Luke III. 11; 1 John 268. (S. & I.) Gal. 526; Heb. II. 660-664.
— — means of spiritual growth. (I.) Philem. 35.
— — obligation. (I.) Acts II. 122.
— — profit and rule of. (A.) Acts I. 444.
— Divine, defended. (I.) 1 John 346.
— early Christian. (S.) Acts II. 251.
— genuine, way and worth of. (S.) 2 Cor. 401.
— Godlike. (I.) Acts II. 121.
— its reward. (A.) Gal. 83.
— known to God. (A.) Acts II. 121.
— limited sphere of. (I.) Gal. 521.
— of God manifested in fruitful seasons. (S.) Acts II. 397.
— our Father's. (S.) Rom. II. 207.
— philosophy of. (I.) John II. 309.
— poverty no hindrance to. (I.) Acts I. 295.
— practical Christian. (I.) Acts I. 444.
— — true Christian life. (S.) Matt. 596.
— recompensed by God. (A.) Acts II. 121.
— spiritual and carnal, duty of. (I.) Rom. II. 725.
— true, its thoughtfulness. (I.) Gal. 83.
— unbounded, of God in history of Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 703.
— universal, duty of Christians. (I.) Gal. 520.
Beneficent becoming destruction. (A.) Heb. II. 585.
— Christ's power. (I.) Matt. 677.
— Christianity. (A.) Jas. 216.
— Church. (I.) Heb. II. 127.
— influence of Christ-attracted life. (I.) Mark 35.
— life. (S.) Acts II. 179.
— wishes for dead. (I.) 2 Tim. 123.
Beneficial operation of all things for good of Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 167.
— persecution. (I.) 2 Tim. 275.
— results of affliction. (I.) Luke III. 167.
Benefit accruing to Christ from his own sufferings. (S.) Heb. I. 402.
— and duty of social worship. (S.) Heb. II. 132.
— near, not understood. (I.) John II. 264.
— of adversity. (I.) Jas. 86. (A.) Jas. 459.
— of afflictions. (S.) Heb. II. 498; 1 Pet. 411. (I.) Jas. 86. (A.) Jas. 459.
— of confidence in God. (S.) Eph. 623.
— of contentment. (I.) 1 Tim. 270.
— of death. (S.) Phil. 52.
— of hearing truth. (I.) John I. 670.
— of illumination, or, spiritual eye-salve. (S.) Eph. 92.
— of persecution. (I.) 1 Thess. 78.
— of regular church-going. (A.) Heb. II. 138.
— of reproof. (I.) Gal. 455. (A.) 2 Tim. 323.
— of sympathy. (I.) Rom. II. 532.
— of temptations. (S.) Jas. 14.
— of trial. (S.) Jas. 16. (I.) Phil. 42. (A.) Eph. 230.
— of tribulation. (I.) 1 Thess. 103.
— of using personal gifts. (I.) 1 Tim. 213.
Benefit of work. (I.) John II. 122.
— others, in what variety of ways we may serve and. (S.) 1 Pet. 351.
— to Church, persecution. (I.) Gal. 528.
— we may confer on others by praying for them. (I.) Philem. 28.
Benefits arising from human learning to Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 97.
— derived from humiliation of Jesus Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 390.
— impotence and, of persecution. (S.) Acts I. 358.
— mutual. (I.) Mark 43.
— of effectual calling. (S.) Rom. II. 195.
— of joy. (I.) Gal. 404.
— of liberality. (I.) Luke I. 621.
— of sickness. (S.) John II. 241.
— of unchanging priesthood. (I.) Heb. I. 582.
— to character of ignorance of future. (S.) Acts I. 33.
— which believers receive at death. (S.) Phil. 53.
Benevolence. (S.) Gal. 425.
— advantage of, over envy. (I.) Acts I. 579.
— and purity essential to true religion. (S.) Jas. 209.
— and self-government enforced. (S.) Jas. 209.
— cheap. (A.) Jas. 261.
— Christian. (S. & I.) Matt. 80, 595.
— — conversion of sinners supreme object of. (S.) Jas. 501.
— — due proportion of. (S.) Mark 514.
— — enlargement of. (S.) 2 Cor. 343.
— encouraged. (S.) Philem. 39.
— fraudulent. (I.) Acts I. 458.
— long life of. (I.) Acts II. 190.
— never kills. (A.) Gal. 520.
— of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 197.
— peripatetic. (I.) Acts II. 190.
— philosophy of. (S.) Matt. 196.
— pure. (S.) 2 Cor. 377.
— Saviour's active. (S.) Acts II. 185.
— severity consistent with. (I.) 1 Thess. 80.
— universal. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 339.
Benevolent attention to interest of others recommended. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 43.
— conduct of Jesus. (S.) Acts II. 179.
Benignant soul. (I.) Acts III. 464.
— spirit, blessings of. (S.) Col. 225.
Bequest of Jesus. (S.) John III. 317.
Bequests, munificent. (I.) Heb. II. 663.
Be ready! (I.) Luke II. 652, 655, 657.
Berea, from Thessalonica to. (S.) Acts II. 561.
— reception of gospel at. (S.) Acts II. 562.
Bereans and Thessalonians. (S.) Acts II. 542, 561.
— noble. (S.) Acts II. 563.
Bereaved, comfort for. (I.) John II. 556.
— consolation for. (S.) 1 Thess. 167.
— heart, question of, answered. (S.) Mark 628.
— mother. (I.) Luke I. 688.
Bereavement, Christian consolation under. (I.) Luke II. 86.
— comfort under. (S.) Matt. 554.
— effects of. (I.) John II. 279
— fretful impatience under. (A.) John II. 278.
— relief under. (S.) John II. 253.
— uses of. (I.) John II. 253.
Bernice and Agrippa. (I.) Acts III. 322.
Besetting sin. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 452, 454.
— — best defence against, to be filled with Spirit. (S.) Eph. 548.
Best acquirement. (S.) Heb. II. 203.
— almsgiving. (A.) Acts II. 121.
— at last. (I.) 2 Tim. 346.
— burden and highest law. (I.) Gal. 464.
— clothing. (I.) 1 Pet. 256.
— commendation, holiness. (I.) 1 Pet. 262.
— days, last days should be. (I.) Luke I. 220.
— — to come, saint's. (A.) John II. 489.
— defence against calumny, Christian's. (S.) Acts III. 275.
— dish. (I.) Luke II. 304.

Best, doing one's, at best thing. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 349.
— donation. (S.) 2 Cor. 378.
— dress. (S.) Rom. II. 600.
— evidence of truth of Christianity. (I.) John I. 291.
— gain of servant of God returning home. (S.) Acts II. 411.
— gift. (I.) Luke II. 478.
— gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 208.
— — to be coveted. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 205.
— God's way. (I.) Acts III. 198.
— half of man lives not by bread. (I.) Luke I. 396.
— harmony. (I.) Mark 594.
— last. (I.) John I. 169.
— law of liberality. (A.) 2 Cor. 378.
— lesson. (S.) Phil. 350.
— light, best life product of. (A.) 1 John 44.
— method of evangelizing city. (S.) Acts III. 54.
— of all sights. (S.) Heb. I. 120.
— of circumstances, making. (A.) Phil. 359.
— of everything, Christ deserves. (I.) Mark 574.
— of men not exempt from temptation. (I.) Luke I. 380.
— patterns, we must come up to. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— persuasion. (A.) Rom. II. 243.
— place for fortune. (I.) Matt. 196.
— places at feasts. (I.) Matt. 525.
— prayer ever offered. (S.) John II. 352.
— qualification of charity, sincerity. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
— qualities, men elevated by appeal to. (I.) Matt. 159.
— robe. (S.) Luke III. 189.
— sermon followed by best prayer. (I.) John III. 120.
— servant most humble. (I.) John I. 92.
— service. (S.) Rev. 359.
— — is constant. (A.) John II. 52.
— sphere, common lot. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 461.
— succour, our, tempted Saviour. (S.) Heb. I. 198.
— testimony of servant of God against opposition and misapprehension. (S.) Acts II. 203.
— thing. (S.) Rom. I. 379.
— — badly used. (S.) Heb. I. 427.
— things are from above. (I.) Jas. 116.
— to Jesus, give. (I.) Matt. 11.
— warfare. (S.) Rom. II. 556.
— when worst. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— workers. (S.) John I. 444.
Bestiality in men. (S.) Titus 44.
Bethabara, cheering incident at. (S.) John II. 230.
Bethany. (I.) John II. 233.
— and its feast. (S.) John II. 308.
— anointing at. (S.) Matt. 605; Mark 564.
— family at; or, natural varieties in religion. (S.) John II. 234.
— Lazarus of. (S.) John II. 295.
— lessons from incident at. (S.) Luke II. 272.
— supper at. (S.) John II. 308.
Bethesda. (S.) John I. 421, 422, 426.
— Jesus at. (S.) John I. 424.
— Pool of. (S. & I.) John I. 418, 436.
Bethlehem and its good news. (S.) John I. 44.
— Babe of, star guiding wise men to. (S.) Matt. 6.
— Christ born in. (S.) Luke I. 116.
— description of. (I.) Luke I. 113.
— joy born at. (S.) Luke I. 136.
— let us now go even unto. (S.) Luke I. 187.
— pilgrimage to. (S.) Luke I. 185.
— stable at, and empire of Rome. (S.) Luke I. 112.
Bethlehem's wonder. (S.) Luke I. 185.
Betrayal. (S.) Mark 583, 621; Luke III. 542.
— of William Tyndale. (A.) 2 Tim. 251.
Betrayed and condemned, Jesus. (S.) Matt. 453.
— Christ. (S.) John III. 217.
Betrayer. (S.) Matt. 639; Mark 617.
Betray me, one of you shall. (S.) John II. 427.
Better be sure than sorry. (A.) Rom. II. 664.
— change of mind for, unusual. (I.) Matt. 482.
— country. (S.) Heb. II. 316-322.
— covenant. (S.) Heb. I. 631, 632.
— hope. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 577, 578.
— life changed for. (A.) Col. 205.
— moments, bad men with. (I.) Mark 241.
— part. (I.) Luke II. 300.
— promises. (S.) Heb. I. 632.
— resurrection. (S.) Heb. II. 418-421.
— something. (S.) Heb. II. 438, 439.
— substance. (S.) Heb. II. 152.
— suffer than sin. (I.) Matt. 399.
— things, dawn of. (I.) Luke III. 162.
— to stay than go. (S.) John III. 167.
Bewail sins of places where we live, how ought we to? (S.) 2 Pet. 123.
Beware! (I.) 2 Pet. 197.
— of concision. (S.) Phil. 172.
Bewitched, Galatians. (S.) Gal. 141. (I.) Gal. 140.
Bible. (S.) Acts I. 703; Rom. I. 202, II. 692; Phil. 148; 2 Tim. 306; 2 Pet. 110.
— adaptation of. (I.) 2 Tim. 314.
— alone. (S.) Rom. I. 277.
— and Baptist. (S.) John I. 89.
— and family. (A.) 2 Tim. 285.
— and free inquiry. (S.) 1 Thess. 264.
— and human souls. (S.) Jas. 157.
— and light of God. (A.) 2 Tim. 286.
— and women. (A.) John III. 386.
— apology for. (A.) 2 Tim. 314.
— as grand moral painting. (S.) 1 Pet. 53.
— as guide. (I.) 2 Tim. 315.
— blank pages of. (I.) John I. 473.
— book for man of God. (A.) 2 Tim. 317.
— Christ in. (I.) John I. 476.
— Christ's testimony to. (S.) John I. 494.
— cross foundation of. (I.) Gal. 536.
— doctrine, grace of. (I.) Mark 88.
— effects of. (S.) Matt. 130. (A.) Heb. I. 340.
— facts. (A.) John I. 478.
— *fear-nots* of. (I.) Luke I. 21.
— first. (A.) John I. 477.
— given for guidance. (A.) Rom. I. 202.
— gives light and warmth. (I.) Luke III. 648.
— handy. (I.) John I. 477.
— help to sight of faith. (A.) John III. 444.
— how to read. (S.) Mark 87.
— how we should study. (S.) John I. 474. (I.) John I. 475.
— in early youth. (I.) 2 Tim. 294.
— infidels neglect to examine. (I.) Luke I. 9.
— inflexible in its requirements. (A.) Titus 38.
— instructions of, as to matter and manner o prayer. (I.) Luke II. 315.
— instructive. (A.) 2 Tim. 316.
— interpreted by love. (A.) John I. 476.
— interpreter of, Christ. (I.) John I. 476.
— invaluable. (I.) Acts II. 568.
— its life organic. (I.) Acts I. 590.
— its living freshness. (I.) Acts I. 590.
— John Wesley's estimate of. (I.) 2 Tim. 285.
— key to, faith in Christ. (I.) 2 Tim. 294.
— knowledge of, in youth. (A.) 2 Tim. 285.
— last invitation in. (S.) Rev. 775.
— lighthouse. (I.) 2 Tim. 316.
— lit up. (I.) Acts II. 568.
— man without. (S.) Rom. I. 154.
— meets life's deepest necessities. (I.) Rom. II. 694.
— moral defence. (I.) Matt. 34.
— movable light. (I.) Luke III. 102.
— music in. (I.) Eph. 557.
— national advantage. (A.) Rom. I. 203.
— obscure passages in. (I.) 2 Pet. 194.
— penetrative. (I.) 2 Tim. 314.
— power of. (I.) Eph. 672.
— — even in faulty versions. (A.) Phil. 40.
— precepts to be spiritually interpreted. (I. Luke I. 595.

Bible, profitable reading of. (I.) Luke II. 237.
— progressive knowledge of. (I.) Mark 478.
— proper way to test. (I.) 2 Tim. 313.
— really believed. (A.) Luke I. 9.
— religious teaching to be tested by. (I.) Gal. 25.
— resting on. (I.) Matt. 225.
— restraining power of. (A.) 2 Tim. 315.
— reticence of, regarding heavenly happiness. (I.) Luke III. 462.
— rich storehouse. (I.) Luke III. 641.
— saving use of. (I.) 2 Tim. 286.
— self-evidencing power of. (S.) Heb. I. 332.
— Society, origin of. (A.) John I. 478.
— student, St. Luke model for. (S.) Acts I. 1.
— study. (S.) John I. 474.
— — Christ engaged in. (I.) Luke I. 275.
— — incidental advantages of. (S.) 2 Tim. 308.
— — unfettered, advantage of. (I.) John I. 475.
— sufficiency of. (S.) Luke III. 266, 268, 270.
— superhuman. (S.) 2 Tim. 298.
— superstitious use of. (I.) John I. 475.
— sword. (S.) Eph. 674.
— tested. (A.) Luke I. 10.
— testing. (I.) 1 Thess. 267.
— text-book of character. (I.) 2 Tim. 317.
— to be studied often and lovingly. (A.) John I. 475.
— true teachings of. (I.) 2 Tim. 303.
— truth of, dissension witness to. (I.) Gal. 86.
— unity of. (S.) 1 Thess. 74.
— — argument for its Divinity. (I.) John I. 495.
— unsanctified men cannot read, to profit. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 190.
— use of. (S.) Luke II. 28. (A.) Rom. I. 202.
— value and use of. (S.) Rom. II. 692.
— victorious power. (I.) Matt. 34.
— warning against discontent. (S.) Heb. II. 606.
— what is? (S.) 2 Tim. 309.
— without Christ. (I.) Mark 5.
— Word of Spirit. (A.) Eph. 672.
— worth searching. (I.) John I. 477.
— written in mind. (S.) Heb. II. 100.
— *See also* God's Word; Holy Scriptures; Scriptures, Holy; Word of God.
Bible's exposure of idolatry. (A.) 1 Thess. 37.
Bibles, two. (S.) Rev. 50.
Bible-glancing not Bible-reading. (I.) Mark 88.
Bible-readers, pedantic. (I.) Mark 87.
Bible-reading. (S.) Acts I. 706.
— Bible-glancing not. (I.) Mark 88.
— fruitful. (S.) Acts I. 707.
— in Church. (S.) 1 Thess. 289.
— intelligent. (S.) Acts I. 707.
— method of, determined by need and purpose. (I.) Acts I. 699.
— searching. (I.) Acts II. 568.
Bible-teaching, importance of. (S.) Acts III. 46.
Biblical difficulties. (S.) 2 Pet. 190, 191.
Bickerings, how to end. (A.) Gal. 358.
Bid for soul, Satan's. (A.) Luke I. 411.
Bigotry. (S.) Rom. II. 611. (I.) Acts I. 346.
— curse of. (S.) Mark 76.
— is concealed selfishness. (I.) Acts II. 203.
— must not limit number of saved. (I.) Matt. 145.
— narrowness of. (I.) Acts II. 203.
— sectarian, evils of. (I.) John I. 319.
Bigots, ignorant. (I.) Acts III. 244.
Bilin', it's no. (I.) Acts I. 129.
Binding and loosing. (I.) Matt. 345.
Biography, Christ's, revealed and unrevealed in. (S.) John III. 519.
— human, chapter in. (S.) Matt. 174.
— of Simeon, Scripture. (I.) Luke I. 206.
— of trust. (S.) Eph. 65.
Bird and body. (S.) Rev. 403.
— little, caring for. (I.) Luke II. 548, 551.
Birds and foxes better accommodated than Christ. (S.) Matt. 148.
— lesson from. (A.) Luke II. 623.
— way seed devoured by. (S.) Matt. 260.
Bird's-eye view of life. (S.) Eph. 178.
Birth and parentage of love. (S.) 1 John 370.
— Christ's human, wonderful thing. (I.) Gal. 241.
— — threefold. (S.) Luke I. 116.
— Divine, connection of doing righteousness with brotherly love as proving. (S.) 1 John 251.
— — family likeness. (S.) 1 John 171.
— I travail in, again. (S.) Gal. 293.
— new. (S.) John I. 197, 198, 211–213, 218.
— — celestial, Divine, constitutes true nobility of grace. (S.) John I. 43.
— — its nature, means, and object. (S.) Jas. 131.
— — necessity. (I.) John I. 215.
— — — and possibility of. (S.) John I. 214.
— — — of. (A.) Jas. 133.
— — no admission to heaven but by. (S.) John I. 208.
— of child, question and answer at. (S.) Luke I. 84.
— of Christ. (S.) Matt. 4, 6.
— of Jesus Christ. (S.) Luke I. 112, 116, 119, 141, 167. (I.) Luke I. 116.
— of Jesus, joy at. (S.) Luke I. 139.
— of new man. (S.) John I. 197.
— of Saviour, shepherds glorifying God for. (S.) Luke I. 198.
— of soul cause of joy. (S.) Luke III. 108.
— opening eyes of one blind from his. (S.) John II. 106, 111.
— privileges of. (S.) Acts III. 247.
— second. (S.) Jas. 132.
— — regeneration or. (S.) John I. 206.
Births, spiritual. (A.) John I. 213.
— three, of Christ. (I.) Gal. 249.
Birth-city, Christ's. (I.) Luke I. 156.
Birthday contrasts. (I.) Luke I. 190.
— great. (S.) Luke I. 142; John I. 47.
— Herod's. (I.) Matt. 299.
— of Christ, lessons from. (S.) Luke I. 150.
Birthplace of Christ. (S.) Matt. 7.
— Paul's. (I.) Acts III. 216.
Birthright, Christian's. (I.) Acts III. 247.
— goodness, and goodness which we pay for. (S.) Acts III. 246.
— of all, Scripture. (S.) Rom. II. 686.
Birthrights, price of. (I.) Heb. II. 531.
Bishop and Shepherd of souls. (S.) 1 Pet. 242.
— ideal. (S.) Titus 27.
— liberal. (A.) 1 Tim. 133.
— office of, good work. (S.) 1 Tim. 130.
— tax-collector who became. (I.) Matt. 174.
— Temple's testimony to Rom. viii. (A.) Rom. I. 632.
Bishops and deacons. (I.) Phil. 4.
Bit by bit, character built. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 241
Bite, serpent's. (A.) John I. 237.
Bitter wail. (A.) Heb. II. 536.
Bitterness, brilliant. (S.) Rev. 402.
— gall of, and bond of iniquity. (S.) Acts I. 679.
— grows, how. (A.) Heb. II. 524.
— of finished sin. (I.) Jas. 113.
— of prodigal son. (S.) Luke III. 124.
— of social and domestic persecution. (I.) Luke I. 576.
— roots of. (S.) Heb. II. 523.
Black saint, apostate or. (S.) Matt. 254.
Blade, ear, full corn. (I.) Mark 158.
— of grass. (S.) Jas. 70.
Blame and commendation, ministerial. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 96.
— and praise, unavailing declinatures of. (S.) Matt. 592.
— of sin, transferring. (S.) Jas. 97.
Blameless conscience. (S.) Acts III. 295.
— life, secret of. (A.) Titus 27.
— pair. (S.) Luke I. 13.
— there are none. (A.) Jas. 290.
Blamelessness, eternal. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 16.
Blameworthy backwardness. (I.) Heb. I. 422.
Blank pages of Bible. (I.) John I. 473.

Blasphemer's death in snow. (I.) Mark 540.
Blasphemers, means of silencing. (S.) Acts I. 390.
Blasphemy. (S.) Mark 114.
— against God, Stephen's answers to charge of. (I.) Acts I. 575.
— against Holy Ghost. (S. & I.) Matt. 239; Luke II. 564–578.
— compulsory. (A.) Acts III. 340.
— its nature. (I.) Col. 201.
— sin of, remedies against. (S.) Mark 114.
— to heathen, occasion of, nominal Christians. (S.) Rom. I. 181.
— ungrateful. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
Bleeding James and rescued Peter. (S.) Acts II. 260.
Blemishes and spots. (S.) 2 Pet. 133.
— in Christians. (I.) Gal. 86.
Bless you, sent to. (S.) Acts I. 335.
— your persecutors, never curse but only. (S.) Rom. II. 527.
Blessed among women. (S.) Luke I. 34.
— are peacemakers. (S.) Matt. 57.
— be God. (S.) Eph. 4.
— charity. (S.) Acts III. 167.
— come ye. (S.) Matt. 592.
— country. (S.) Rev. 726.
— dead. (S.) Rev. 495.
— — living and reigning with Christ during thousand years. (S.) Rev. 576.
— evangel. (S.) John I. 81.
— experience and hope of true Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 715.
— — of those who are in Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 640.
— fishermen. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— hope. (S.) Titus 130.
— — Christian's. (S.) Titus 131.
— — of grace. (I.) Titus 132.
— influence of children. (S. & I.) Luke III. 373.
— life. (S.) Matt. 48.
— light of. (S.) Rev. 724.
— looked up to heaven and. (I.) Mark 257.
— mission. (S.) Acts I. 339.
— more, to give than to receive, it is. (S.) Acts III. 168, 170. (A) Acts III. 169.
— mourners. (S.) Matt. 47, 48.
— no pain among. (S.) Rev. 633.
— occupancy. (S.) Col. 25.
— of God. (I.) Luke I. 34.
— results of sickness. (I.) Luke I. 457.
— state of believers. (S.) Rom. I. 539.
— — of redeemed. (S.) Rev. 375.
— sometimes think themselves cursed, forgotten, and forsaken. (I.) Matt. 597.
— Virgin, believers as blessed as. (S.) Luke I. 503.
— vision of Christ. (A.) 1 John 205.
— who is? (S.) John III. 441.
— will. (I.) Luke II. 380.
— wonder. (S.) Matt. 143.
— work, doing good. (I.) John I. 633.
Blesseds, seven, in Revelation. (I.) Rev. 5.
Blessedness. (S.) Luke II. 504. (I.) Gal. 276.
— and certainty of resurrection of true Christians. (S.) 1 Thess. 178.
— and glory, future, man's capability of. (S.) 1 John 194.
— and reasonableness of prayer. (S.) Jas. 379.
— children's, and Father's love. (S.) 1 John 177.
— comparative, of giving and receiving. (S.) Acts III. 170–178.
— condition of man's final. (S.) Col. 91.
— final, of saints. (S.) Rev. 373.
— found in path of duty. (I.) Luke I. 214.
— from Divine point of view. (S.) Luke II. 502.
— future. (S.) 1 John 193, 194.
— God's grace source of. (I.) Luke I. 562.
— greatest, is to be follower of Christ. (I.) Luke I. 75.
— immediate, of departed saints. (S.) Heb. II. 552.
Blessedness in death. (S.) Rev. 495.
— lost. (A.) Gal. 276.
— of active service. (S.) Luke II. 69.
— of being early in Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 751, 754.
— of believers. (S.) Rom. I. 538, II. 179.
— of burden-bearing. (I.) Gal. 471, 477.
— of charity. (A.) Jas. 216.
— of children scripturally taught. (S.) 2 Tim. 287.
— of Christian connections. (S.) 1 Pet. 263.
— of completed work. (S.) John III. 327.
— of contentment. (I.) Phil. 358.
— of conversion. (S.) Acts I. 342.
— of dead in Christ. (S.) Rev. 493.
— of doing. (I.) Jas. 190.
— — good. (S.) Acts III. 166. (A.) Acts II. 189.
— of duty. (A.) John II. 418.
— of dying in Lord. (S.) Rev. 494, 496.
— of enduring temptation. (S.) Jas. 84.
— of faith. (S.) John III. 442.
— of firmly believing. (I.) Luke I. 60.
— of forgiveness. (I.) Rom. I. 286.
— of giving. (A.) Luke I. 329; Rom. II. 492.
— of God. (S.) Rom. I. 103, 104.
— of helping others. (A.) Luke II. 268.
— of justification. (S.) Rom. I. 287.
— of keeping commandments. (S.) Rev. 743.
— of knowing and doing, reciprocal relations and. (I.) John II. 416.
— of liberality. (S.) Acts III. 179.
— of light. (I.) John I. 266.
— of love, wide. (I.) Jas. 513.
— of meekness. (I.) Col. 228.
— of not being offended in Christ. (S.) Luke I. 695.
— of obedience. (S.) Luke II. 504.
— of obedient. (S.) Rev. 745.
— of overcoming. (S.) Rev. 210.
— of peace. (A.) John II. 588.
— of persecution. (S.) Matt. 59.
— of poor in spirit. (S.) Matt. 44, 45.
— of promptness. (I.) Gal. 54.
— of public worship. (I.) Luke I. 252.
— of pure in heart. (S.) Matt. 54–56.
— of religion. (I.) 1 Tim. 199.
— of resignation. (I.) Luke I. 56.
— of sanctified sorrow. (S.) Matt. 47.
— of self-giving. (S.) Acts III. 173.
— of sympathy and vice of selfishness. (I.) Gal. 471.
— of tears and mourning. (I.) Luke I. 567.
— of those who suffer for righteousness. (S.) 1 Pet. 292.
— of well-employed servant. (S.) Luke II. 660, 662.
— of work. (S.) 2 Thess. 93.
— rather than happiness, want of man. (I.) Luke I. 557.
— ready way to. (S.) Matt. 205.
— true. (S.) Luke I. 69.
— — Christian's. (S.) Rom. II. 178.
— — fellowship of Christ's joy source of. (S.) John II. 639.
— — here and hereafter. (S.) Jas. 80.
— unending age of. (S.) Rev. 613.
— unity, and peace. (S.) 2 Cor. 528.
Blessing and character of him that overcometh. (S.) Rev. 652.
— and cursing: its tongue. (S.) Jas. 316.
— attends public worship. (A.) Heb. II. 138.
— belief, baptism. (S.) Acts II. 531.
— by imposition of hands. (I.) Matt. 420.
— Christ and his. (S.) Acts I. 336, 338, 339.
— — departs while. (I.) Luke III. 680.
— cloud. (I.) Luke II. 176.
— death. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 321.
— dying. (I.) Mark 395.
— every spiritual, comes through Christ. (S.) Eph. 10.
— extensive. (I.) 2 Tim. 382.

Blessing, faith, not understanding, brings us. (I.) John II. 274.
— — receptive of. (I.) Matt. 169.
— faithful minister's parting. (S.) Rev. 784.
— from God, how to procure. (S.) Mark 432.
— fulness of, of gospel of Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 726–728.
— future, faith victorious by prospect of. (S.) Heb. II. 403.
— given to Church at Rome. (S.) Rom. II. 701.
— God hath abundance of, for all. (I.) Luke II. 338.
— God's abundant. (S.) Heb. I. 509.
— gospel. (S.) Acts I. 339.
— household. (S.) Luke III. 401.
— in Abraham is like stream. (S.) Gal. 155.
— in our temporal calling. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— in trial. (S.) Jas. 85.
— keep in way of. (I.) Matt. 465.
— larger, and less. (S.) Acts III. 175.
— not hindrance, sanctified wealth. (I.) Mark 418.
— of Abraham. (S.) Gal. 183.
— of Christ in heart. (A.) Acts I. 340.
— of Christ's grace. (S.) Gal. 555.
— of forgiveness. (S.) Luke I. 736.
— of full assurance. (S.) 1 John 447.
— of good conscience, and how attained. (S.) Acts III. 283.
— of gospel. (I.) Gal. 151.
— of heaven, light. (S.) Rev. 727.
— of judgment. (I.) Heb. II. 71.
— of marriage. (I.) John I. 154.
— of mercifulness. (S.) Matt. 52, 53.
— of mercy. (S.) Luke I. 606.
— of New Testament, adversity. (I.) Heb. II. 489.
— of those who hear and keep Word of God. (S.) Luke II. 504.
— our burden our. (I.) Gal. 477.
— our High Priest's. (S.) Heb. I. 192.
— parting. (I.) Luke III. 680.
— pastor's parting. (S.) Rom. II. 771.
— Paul's preaching and, that attended it. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 137.
— persecutors. (A.) Rom. II. 528.
— power to hear. (A.) Rom. II. 387.
— preparation for, needful. (I.) John I. 343.
— present. (S.) Rom. II. 347.
— priceless, Christ. (I.) John I. 326.
— rain Divine. (I.) Acts II. 400.
— sent to others. (I.) Acts II. 307.
— suffering, redemption. (S.) Gal. 176.
— temptation follows. (I.) Mark 19.
— threefold. (S.) Luke II. 65.
— through Christ's sufferings. (I.) Gal. 183.
— to Christian weepers. (I.) Luke I. 568.
— trial. (S.) Jas. 13.
— triune. (S.) 2 Cor. 531.
— why persecution is to be accounted. (S.) Luke I. 576.
— with Christ. (S.) Eph. 10.
— world's greatest, and its greatest evil. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 40.
Blessings, all, come from God. (S.) 1 Cor I. 356.
— — derived from and ascribed to God. (S.) Eph. 5.
— and excellency of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 157.
— and gifts of God. (S.) Philem. 35.
— and privileges of new covenant. (S.) Heb. II. 557.
— counting. (A.) Eph. 6.
— Divine. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 7.
— earthly and spiritual. (I.) John I. 340.
— God has in store. (S.) Rom. I. 146.
— gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 703.
— greatest, greatest trials leading to. (S.) John III. 20.
— heavenly, alone avail. (I.) Gal. 6.
— in ages to come. (S.) Eph. 148.
— in disguise, afflictions are. (A.) Jas. 459.
— lost. (S.) Heb. II. 535.
— love to God secures all. (I.) Mark 480.
— mourners who are not entitled to. (S.) Matt. 46.
Blessings of benignant spirit. (S.) Col. 225.
— of gospel. (S.) John I. 331; 1 Cor. I. 9; Phil. 1
— of injustice. (I.) 1 Pet. 212.
— of new covenant. (S.) Heb. I. 637.
— of others, thankfulness for. (I.) Rom. I. 21.
— of spiritual worship. (S.) Acts I. 427.
— perpetuated. (I.) Gal. 183.
— personal, of reconciliation. (S.) Col. 89.
— present. (S.) Phil. 367.
— resulting from death of Christ. (S.) Eph. 32.
— seven, of being *in Christ*. (S.) 2 Cor. 467; Eph. 8.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 157. (I.) Eph. 6, 7.
— — best. (S.) Jude 10.
— — bestowed on others give occasion of joy to saints. (S.) Philem. 37.
— — from Father. (S.) Eph. 6.
— — in Christ. (I.) Eph. 8, 9.
— — unrecognized. (I.) Eph. 9.
— — we must appropriate. (I.) Eph. 9.
— temporal, dependence for. (S.) Luke II. 402.
— — prayer for. (I.) Philem. 85.
— — praying for. (S.) Luke II. 407.
— — support under trouble, and sanctified afflictions. (S.) 1 Tim. 193.
— — through Christ's soul-agony. (I.) Mark 606.
— two sorts of. (I.) Luke I. 334.
Blind also, are we? (I.) John II. 161.
— and blindness. (I.) Luke III. 386.
— and ditch. (I.) Luke I. 626.
— and dumb devil. (S.) Matt. 236.
— and lame. (S.) Matt. 470.
— Bartimæus. (S.) Mark 430–445; Luke III. 383–386.
— beggar of Jericho. (S.) Mark 433.
— confidence, faith not. (I.) Heb. II. 196.
— danger of. (I.) Mark 436.
— guides. (I.) Matt. 318.
— healing. (S. & I.) Mark 314–318.
— — of man born. (S.) John II. 104–158.
— history of man who was born. (S.) John II. 105.
— leading blind. (I) Luke I. 623.
— made to see, and seeing made blind. (S.) John II. 132.
— man and Jesus. (S.) John II. 104–158.
— — change effected in. (I.) John II. 136.
— — examinations of. (S.) John II. 137, 142.
— — happy. (A.) Mark 436.
— — Lord's answer to. (I.) Mark 445.
— man's creed. (S.) John II. 145.
— — earnest cries. (S.) Mark 434.
— — eyes opened; or, practical Christianity. (S.) John II. 117.
— — parents, testimony of. (S.) John II. 139.
— — pertinacity and cure. (S.) Luke III. 383.
— men, our Lord's question to. (I.) Matt. 168.
— — restored to sight. (S.) Matt. 168.
— people swarm in Oriental cities. (I.) Matt. 169.
— sight for. (S.) Mark 314.
— since world began it was not heard that any man opened eyes of one that was born. (S.) John II. 153.
— sister. (A.) Luke III. 384.
— taught to see. (I.) Matt. 464.
— to things of Spirit of God, natural man. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 186.
— watchers at cross. (S.) Matt. 653.
— yet seeing. (A.) John II. 162.
— zeal. (I.) Rom. II. 324.
Blinded against light, mind. (S.) 2 Cor. 143.
— by excessive light. (S.) Acts III. 228.
— ones. (S.) 2 Cor. 143.
— sorcerer, two Pauls and. (S.) Acts II. 318.
— unbelieving men. (S.) 2 Cor. 144.
Blinding influence of prejudice. (I.) Mark 564.
— man against gospel, god of this world. (S.) 2 Cor. 136.
Blindness. (S.) John I. 270

Blindness and blind. (I.) Luke III. 386.
— and darkness. (I.) John I. 20.
— and sight, spiritual. (I.) Luke III. 386.
— characteristics of. (A.) John II. 108.
— common in East. (I.) Mark 314.
— congenital. (A.) John II. 106.
— disqualifies critic. (I.) Mark 436.
— instances of. (S.) John II. 109.
— leading to spiritual sight. (A.) John II. 115.
— light no remedy. (I.) Mark 436.
— of mere worldly education in matters of Christian truth. (S.) Acts III. 324.
— of prejudice. (I.) Luke I. 451.
— of unbelief. (S.) John I. 637.
— — Israel lamentable example of. (S.) Rom. II. 322.
— not judgment. (A.) John II. 116.
— removed. (S.) Mark 443.
— spiritual. (S.) Matt. 464. (I.) Eph. 407. (A.) John II. 109; Rom. II. 404.
— — curing. (S.) Mark 314.
— talent to be used for God's glory. (A.) John II. 115.
— three kinds of. (I.) Mark 435.
— unconscious, misery of. (I.) John II. 162.
— what Saul felt in his seclusion and saw in his. (I.) Acts II. 40.
Blood. (I.) Heb. II. 40; 1 John 50.
— all of one. (S.) Acts II. 603.
— and flesh cannot enter kingdom of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 522, 523.
— and water. (S.) 1 John 419, 420. (I.) John III. 340.
— — and Spirit. (S.) 1 John 424.
— — Christ coming by. (S.) 1 John 418.
— atonement by. (I.) Heb. II. 40.
— being born of, and of God, considered. (S.) John I. 42.
— Christ's, cleansing virtue of. (S.) 1 John 46.
— — propitiation through faith in. (S.) Rom. I. 244.
— cleansing. (S.) 1 John 49.
— doctrine of. (I.) Heb. II. 40.
— field of. (I.) Matt. 641; Acts I. 90.
— flesh and, non-conference with. (S.) Gal. 54.
— his, be on us. (S.) Matt. 649.
— issue of, healed. (S.) Matt. 164.
— no remission without. (S.) Heb. II. 37.
— not of. (I.) John I. 43.
— of Abel and blood of Jesus. (S.) Heb. II. 558.
— of Christ. (I.) Rom. I. 248. (A.) Mark 593; Eph. 191.
— — communion of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 33.
— — our only hope. (I.) John I. 572.
— — peace by. (A.) Col. 88.
— — redemption through. (I.) Eph. 37.
— — sinners brought nigh by. (S.) Eph. 193.
— of Cross, peace through. (S.) Col. 87.
— of everlasting covenant. (S.) Heb. II. 678–681.
— of Jesus, need of. (A.) Eph. 194.
— — redemption by. (S.) Eph. 33.
— of Lamb, conquering weapon. (S.) Rev. 447.
— of martyrs seed of Church. (I.) Acts I. 638.
— of new covenant. (S.) Luke III. 511.
— of sprinkling. (S.) Heb. II. 37, 559.
— of testament. (S.) Heb. II. 36.
— precious, of Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 102–105.
— redeemed by. (S.) 1 Pet. 103.
— Redeemer's, efficacy of. (S.) 1 John 46.
— redemption by. (S.) 1 John 420.
— — through Christ's, with royal forgiveness. (S.) Eph. 34. (I.) Eph. 37.
— — through his. (S.) Col. 52–58.
— — to God by. (S.) Rev. 327.
— resisting unto. (S. & A.) Heb. II. 479.
— responsibility of. (I.) Matt. 649.
— sprinkled, of Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 5.
— washed in, and walking in light. (S.) 1 John 42.
Bloodshedding as expression of love. (I.) Mark 593.
— Christ's own account of his. (S.) Matt. 612.
Bloodshedding, Christ's, suitable return for. (A.) 1 Pet. 106.
— spiritual. (S.) Heb. II. 39.
Bloody sweat, Saviour's. (S.) Luke III. 538, 539.
— way. (I.) Luke II. 259.
Bloom of aged. (I.) Titus 62.
— of youthful purity. (I.) 2 Tim. 224.
Blooming garden of God in primitive Church. (S.) Acts I. 242.
Blot, great, in minister, hastiness to anger. (S.) Titus 32.
— wiped out. (I.) Philem. 13.
Blotted out. (A.) Heb. II. 100.
— — handwriting. (S.) Col. 149.
— — sin. (A.) Acts I. 321.
Blotting out. (I.) Mark 643.
Blunder, Peter's: lesson to ourselves. (S.) Acts II. 129.
Blundering wickedness. (S.) Matt. 298.
Boast, Cross our only. (S.) Gal. 529.
— vain, of Jews. (I.) John II. 59.
Boasts, unworthy. (I.) Gal. 449.
Boaster. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 371.
— danger of. (A.) Jas. 422.
Boasters. (I.) 2 Tim. 248.
— discontented. (I.) 2 Tim. 248.
— glorying. (A.) Jas. 422.
Boastful, charity not. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 244.
— speech. (S.) Jas. 300.
Boastfulness, Jewish and Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 253.
Boasting. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 411; Jas. 421, 422.
— excluded. (S.) Rom. I. 254–257.
— false grounds of. (I.) Gal. 533.
— in evil principles. (I.) Jas. 323.
— Jewish. (S.) Rom. I. 173.
— meanness of. (A.) 2 Tim. 248.
— no recommendation. (I.) 2 Tim. 248.
— of vice. (I.) 2 Tim. 248.
— of wisdom. (S.) Rom. I. 99.
— self-righteousness, emptiness of. (A.) John II. 162.
— vain. (A.) 2 Tim. 248.
Bodily abstinence. (I.) Acts II. 298.
— appetites, temptation through. (I.) Matt. 32.
— care. (I.) Acts III. 444.
— consecration. (S.) Rom. II. 437.
— disease, Christ healing, emblematic of Church's function. (S.) Luke I. 555.
— healing preparation for spiritual instruction. (I.) Luke II. 99.
— health to be maintained. (I.) Acts III. 445.
— infirmities. (S.) 1 Tim. 251.
— neglect, religion does not consist in. (A.) Col. 161.
— organism, permanent element in our. (I. 1 Cor. I. 421.
— sustenance, bread not merely. (I.) Luke II. 398.
— tabernacle, putting off. (S.) 2 Pet. 91.
Body, absent in, but present in spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— and bird. (S.) Rev. 403.
— and Head. (S.) Eph. 398. (A.) Eph. 120.
— — union between. (S. & I.) Col. 158, 159.
— and its Head. (S.) Col. 73.
— and soul. (S.) Matt. 184.
— — both lost. (I.) Luke II. 623.
— — cured. (S.) Mark 61.
— and spirit. (I.) Rom. I. 713.
— as it is and as it is to be. (S.) Phil. 285.
— becoming second personality. (S.) Rom. I. 625.
— believer in and out of. (S.) 2 Cor. 236.
— branded. (I.) Gal. 552.
— care for. (I.) Heb. II. 82.
— — of, transferred to soul. (S.) Matt. 114.
— celestial, of Christian after resurrection (S.) 1 Cor. II. 527.
— changed at resurrection. (I.) Phil. 289.
— Christ and. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 423.
— — light of. (I.) Mark 342.

Body, Christ's. (S.) Eph. 118.
— — edifying of. (S.) Eph. 382.
— — glorifying of. (I.) Matt. 307.
— — human, temple of God. (S.) John I. 185.
— — living, work of. (S.) Eph. 398.
— — membership in. (S.) Eph. 588, 589.
— — symbols of. (S.) Mark 588.
— — temple of. (S.) John I. 183, 184.
— Christianity in relation to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 421.
— Church compared to. (S.) Rom. II. 481.
— — his, Christ Head. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 184, 185.
— consecrated. (S.) Rom. II. 439.
— dark medium of spiritual vision. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 298.
— dead because of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 713.
— dignity and service of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 427.
— doom and destiny of. (S.) Rom. I. 714.
— glorified, spiritual life in, life in heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 508.
— growth of. (I.) Eph. 406.
— how God is glorified in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 444, 447. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 447.
— how is, to become sacrifice? (I.) Mark 381; Rom. II. 441.
— humiliation and glorification of. (S.) Phil. 282. (I.) Phil. 288.
— keeping under. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 583.
— light of, eye. (S.) Luke II. 517.
— likened to tabernacle. (S.) Heb. II. 18.
— Lord's, discernment of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 135.
— material, Church is not. (I.) Eph. 367.
— members of, reported in their deeds. (I.) Mark 375.
— membership of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 196.
— mortal, Christian's uneasiness in, and desire of heavenly happiness. (S.) 2 Cor. 222.
— natural, and spiritual body. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 509.
— not man, buried. (I.) Matt. 301.
— of Christ. (S.) Eph. 404; Heb. II. 80. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 198–200.
— — believers are. (S.) Eph. 117.
— — Christian Church. (S.) Eph. 382, 383.
— — in sacrament. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 103.
— — inviolate. (S.) John III. 341.
— — members of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 190.
— of death. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 624–627.
— of Divinity. (S.) 1 Thess. 38.
— of good, future, Christian knowledge concerning. (S.) 2 Cor. 221.
— of less importance than soul. (I.) Luke II. 622.
— of our humiliation. (I.) Phil. 288.
— of sin. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 475.
— — Christian's conquest over. (S.) Rom. I. 609.
— — weakened. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 474, 475.
— one. (S.) Eph. 400.
— — and one Spirit. (I.) Eph. 367.
— — many members. (S.) Rom. II. 480.
— — of different parts, Church is. (S.) Eph. 401.
— prepared. (S.) Heb. II. 81.
— present and future of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 501.
— redemption of. (S.) Rom. II. 118; Phil. 284.
— resurrection of. (S.) Rom. II. 2; 1 Cor. I. 423; 1 Cor. II. 496; Phil. 284.
— sanctity of. (I.) Heb. II. 344.
— soul, and spirit. (S.) 1 Thess. 280–282.
— spiritual. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 510.
— than for soul, caring more for. (I.) Matt. 358.
— thought of love of Jesus for us, remedy for sins of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 423.
— unity of, in suffering. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 196.
— vessel of. (S.) 1 Thess. 138.
— vile, made glorious. (S.) Phil. 283.
— vitality and development of. (I.) Eph. 405.
— your, glorify God in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 445, 447.
Bold, Esaias is very. (S.) Rom. II. 391.
— preaching. (S. & A.) Eph. 685.
Boldly, went in. (I.) Mark 683.
Boldness. (S.) Acts I. 399.
— at throne. (S.) Heb. I. 369.
— — of grace. (S.) Heb. I. 374.
— best. (I.) John I. 671.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 34.
— delicacy, and candour, Peter's. (S.) Acts II. 190.
— essential element of success in preaching. (S.) 1 Thess. 42.
— filial, through Christ, in approaching Father. (S.) Eph. 267.
— in day of judgment. (S.) 1 John 358.
— in prayer. (I.) Heb. I. 377.
— in preaching. (I.) Acts I. 422.
— minister without. (I.) 1 Thess. 43.
— ministerial. (S.) Philem. 41. (I.) Eph. 685. (A.) 1 Thess. 43.
— of access. (A.) Eph. 272.
— of apostolic preaching. (S.) Acts I. 382.
— of Christ. (I.) John I. 640.
— of decided man. (I.) Luke II. 183.
— of faithful preachers. (S.) Eph. 685.
— righteous. (S.) Acts I. 353.
— serving God with. (A.) Acts I. 383.
Bond and free. (S.) Gal. 296.
— — personal Christianity for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 467.
— and purpose of ministry. (S.) Rom. I. 25.
— common. (S.) Rom. II. 749.
— indissoluble. (S.) Rom. II. 231.
— new, made nigh in. (I.) Eph. 194.
— of brotherhood, love of Christ. (A.) Philem. 34.
— of Christian union. (S.) Rom. I. 22.
— of iniquity, gall of bitterness and. (S.) Acts I. 679.
— of love, truth. (S.) 2 John 5.
— of peace, unity in. (I.) Eph. 364.
— — unity of Spirit. (S.) Eph. 360.
— of perfectness, charity. (S.) Col. 232.
— of union. (A.) Matt. 525.
— — Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
— signed. (I.) Philem. 76.
Bonds, for which I am also in. (I.) Col. 277.
— freedom in. (I.) Eph. 355.
— in Christ. (S.) Phil. 33.
— no hindrance to happiness. (I.) Col. 315.
— only, by which servant of God feels himself to be indissolubly bound. (S.) Acts III. 192.
— Paul's, apologetic value of. (I.) Phil. 15.
— — in Christ exhibited. (S.) Phil. 33.
— which could not hold. (S.) Acts I. 193.
— worn for Christ. (A.) Col. 315.
Bondage and deliverance. (I.) John II. 70.
— and freedom. (S.) S. John II. 49.
— and of adoption, spirit of. (S.) Rom. II. 27–32.
— moral. (S.) John II. 58.
— of corruption. (I.) Rom. II. 95.
— of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 612.
— — grace deliverer from. (S.) Rom. I. 510.
— spiritual, things of this world are insufficient to redeem from. (S.) 1 Pet. 101.
— to liberty, from, by obedience. (I.) Gal. 380.
— to man or to Christ. (S.) Gal. 83.
— through fear of death. (S.) Heb. I. 173.
— vicious. (S.) 2 Pet. 146.
Bondman seen to advantage. (I.) Philem. 11.
Bones, Joseph's, wonderful story of. (S.) Heb. II. 343–347.
Bonfire at Ephesus. (S.) Acts III. 81.
Book and Lamb. (S.) Rev. 310.
— Church, heavenly. (S.) Rev. 699.
— for man of God, Bible. (A.) 2 Tim. 317.
— good, lasting companion. (I.) 2 Tim. 375.
— infallible. (S.) Matt. 34.
— knowledge, experimental knowledge must be added to. (I.) 1 Tim. 212.
— Lamb, song. (S.) Rev. 304.
— life. (S.) Rev. 602.
— little: characteristics of revelation. (S.) Rev. 409.

Book, names in. (S.) Phil. 299.
— of Divine purposes opened, not altered. (I.) Rev. 310.
— of life. (S.) Phil. 299; Rev. 211, 212, 605.
— — writing on. (S.) Rev. 305.
— of memory. (I.) Rev. 604.
— of Revelation, design of, and reward for its study. (S.) Rev. 2.
— of revelation and of nature. (I.) Acts II. 394.
— preface best part of. (I.) Luke I. 6.
— sealed. (S.) Rev. 303–307.
— song of. (S.) Rev. 306, 308.
— supply, Christian's want and. (I.) Phil. 372.
— why Christ wrote no. (S.) John II. 11.
Books. (S.) John I. 5.
— and cloak, Paul's. (S.) 2 Tim. 372.
— and pictures. (S.) Acts III. 80.
— bad. (S.) Act III. 83.
— — guilt and danger of reading. (S.) Acts III. 82.
— — lasting influence of. (A.) Acts III. 85.
— choice of. (I.) 2 Tim. 375.
— cloak, and parchments. (S.) 2 Tim. 376.
— dedication of. (I.) Luke I. 7.
— eating. (S.) Rev. 416.
— great love of. (A.) 2 Tim. 375.
— improper, evils of. (S.) Acts III. 82.
— of judgment. (S.) Rev. 599.
— open. (S.) Rev. 597, 603, 604.
— opened, great white throne, and assembled dead. (S.) Rev. 586.
— opening of. (S.) Rev. 600.
— pernicious, influence of. (A.) Acts III. 85.
— three, relating to knowledge of God. (S.) Acts II. 599.
Bookseller's sacrifice. (A.) Acts III. 82.
Boon, trial. (I.) Jas. 19.
Border-land between Christ and world. (I.) 2 Tim. 367.
Born again. (I.) 1 Pet. 113.
— — need of sinners is to be. (I.) John I. 203.
— being, of blood and of God considered. (S.) John I. 42.
— Christian. (A.) John I. 213.
— of God, conflicts and conquests of. (S.) 1 John 398.
— — whoever is, sinneth not. (S.) 1 John 456.
Borrow trouble, do not. (I.) Luke II. 622.
Bosom, Jesus', leaning on. (S.) John II. 431, 432.
Both body and soul lost. (I.) Luke II. 623.
— he had tried. (A.) Heb. II. 371.
Bottles, broken. (I.) Luke I. 537.
— new wine in old. (I.) Luke I. 538.
— old and new wine. (S.) Mark 86.
— — what is meant by? (S.) Matt. 163.
Bought at great price. (I.) Matt. 187.
— with price. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 441.
Bound for thousand years, Satan. (S.) Rev. 571.
— not, yet. (S.) 2 Tim. 163.
— spiritually, newly quickened souls may yet be. (I.) John II. 295.
— Word of God is not. (S.) 2 Tim. 161, 165, 167. (I.) 2 Tim. 161, 164. (A.) 2 Tim. 169.
Boundless, mercy of God. (I.) Luke I. 91.
— wealth of wisdom in Christ. (S.) Col. 117.
Bounds of Christian freedom. (I.) Gal. 316.
— set to spread of error. (I.) 2 Tim. 271.
Bounty after delay. (I.) Luke II. 463.
— attractive. (I.) Luke I. 406.
— devil's. (I.) Luke I. 406.
— Divine. (I.) Jas. 116.
— God's. (S.) Acts II. 602.
— — to those who trust. (I.) Matt. 448.
— Jesus and his. (S.) Luke II. 108.
— unmeasured. (I.) Eph. 347.
Bowed down, lifting up of. (S.) Luke II. 745.
Bowels of Jesus Christ. (I.) Phil. 16.
— of mercies. (S.) Col. 223.
Bowing at name of Jesus. (S.) Phil. 116.
— to old coat. (A.) Jas. 226.
Bowl, seventh. (S.) Rev. 525.
Bowls, first five. (S.) Rev. 514.
Box of ointment. (S.) Mark 538. (I.) Mark 562.
— she brake. (I.) Mark 561.
Boy who followed star of right. (A.) Matt. 9.
Boy's effort, little. (A.) Mark 572.
— foes at school. (I.) Matt. 191.
— offering, Welsh. (A.) Luke III. 473.
— prayer. (A.) Matt. 473.
Boy-martyr, Cyril. (A.) 2 Tim. 177.
Branches in true vine, believers. (S.) John II. 606.
— natural, broken. (S.) Rom. II. 411.
— not mechanically in vine. (I.) John II. 617.
— oneness of. (S.) John II. 645.
— true, of true vine. (S.) John II. 619.
— useless. (I.) John II. 607.
Branded body. (I.) Gal. 552.
— with truth. (I.) Rom. 518.
Brands. (S.) Jude 80.
Brave martyr. (I.) John I. 585.
— martyrdom. (A.) 2 Tim. 276.
— Nicodemus. (S.) John I. 190.
Brazen figures at Cæsarea Philippi. (I.) Matt. 165.
— serpent. (S.) John I. 230–241.
Bread. (S.) Matt. 96; Luke II. 401.
— alone, literally true that man does not live by. (I.) Matt. 34, 35.
— — not by. (S.) Luke I. 396, 400.
— and life. (S.) Luke I. 396.
— and sealing. (I.) John I. 533.
— and water. (S.) John I. 541.
— and wine, mystical. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 134.
— bad. (I.) Luke I. 394.
— best half of man lives not by. (I.) Luke I. 396.
— better than. (I.) Luke I. 394, 396.
— children's, given to dogs. (S.) Matt. 328.
— Christ taking, and our taking it from him. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 99.
— daily. (S.) Matt. 94–96.
— — best answer to prayer for. (I.) Luke II. 398.
— — Christ and. (I.) Luke II. 399.
— — give us day by day our. (S. & I.) Luke II. 392–409.
— — lessons on petition for. (S.) Luke II. 394–396.
— — manner of sanctifying our exertions for. (S.) Luke II. 640.
— devil's. (I.) Luke I. 394.
— eateth, with me. (I.) John II. 423.
— evermore give us this, Lord. (S.) John I. 540.
— for others, God giving his praying people. (S.) Luke II. 456.
— for world, Christ. (S.) John I. 508.
— gift of God. (A.) Luke II. 402.
— God and. (S.) Luke I. 396.
— God's gift of. (I.) Luke II. 398, 402.
— grace life of. (I.) Luke I. 396.
— if son shall ask. (I.) Luke II. 473.
— in answer to prayer. (I.) Luke II. 407.
— is for common use. (I.) John I. 542.
— love before. (I.) Luke II. 408.
— not merely bodily sustenance. (I.) Luke II. 398.
— of God's Word not to be petrified by preachers. (I.) Matt. 122.
— of life. (S.) Matt. 34.
— — and manna. (I.) John I. 567.
— — contrasted with manna. (S.) John I. 539.
— — Jesus. (S.) John I. 523, 524, 539–546.
— — representation of Saviour. (S.) John I. 541.
— of man's life, God's Word. (S.) Luke I. 397.
— *our*, not *thine*, or *mine*. (I.) Luke II. 399.
— soul-satisfying. (S.) John I. 543.
— standard of life, poverty of. (I.) Matt. 35.
— stones turned into. (I.) Luke I. 393.
— symbol of Christ. (S.) John I. 541.
— train of holy contemplation awakened by morsel of. (I.) Matt. 95.

Bread, true, Christ, must be both seen and appropriated. (I.) John I. 547.
— two hundred pennyworth of. (S.) John I. 502.
— whence shall we buy, that these may eat? (I.) John I. 501.
Breadth, narrowness and. (I.) Gal. 71.
Breaking, bending without. (A.) 1 Pet. 413.
— day. (S.) Rom. II. 585.
— looking-glass. (I.) Gal. 279.
— with sin. (I.) Rom. I. 448.
Breast, Jesus', lying on. (S.) John II. 431.
— sacred. (S.) John II. 429.
Breasts, spectators of Crucifixion smiting their. (S.) Luke III. 611.
Breastplate, Christian's. (S. & I.) Eph. 655–657.
— of Christ, names of individual souls on. (S.) Rev. 159.
— of faith and love. (S.) 1 Thess. 213.
— of righteousness. (S.) Eph. 655–657.
Breath of spiritual man; prayer. (I.) Luke I. 506.
Breathing-time. (I.) Luke I. 423.
Brethren, accuser of. (S.) Rev. 445.
— and brotherhood. (S.) 1 Pet. 206.
— and mother, Lord's answer respecting his. (S.) Luke II. 51.
— at Jerusalem, Paul among. (S.) Acts III. 204.
— at Troas, Paul taking leave of. (S.) Acts III. 108.
— Christ and his. (S.) Heb. I. 152.
— — not ashamed to call us. (S.) Heb. I. 156.
— Christ's. (S.) John I. 599.
— — likeness unto his. (S.) Heb. I. 187, 188.
— — message to his. (S.) John III. 394.
— — unbelief of. (S.) John I. 602.
— Christian. (S.) Gal. 6.
— — joy of. (S.) Phil. 168.
— — liberality to. (S.) Rom. II. 526.
— Christians are. (I.) Matt. 525.
— dearly beloved. (S.) Phil. 289.
— false. (S.) Gal. 71. (A.) Gal. 73.
— fervent love of. (S.) 1 Pet. 112.
— five, request of Dives for his. (S.) Luke III. 269.
— how shall we be certified that we love? (S.) 1 John 386.
— I count not myself to have apprehended. (S.) Phil. 230.
— in Christ. (S.) Philem. 66.
— — all men are. (I.) Heb. I. 155.
— — Christian's prayer for his. (S.) Philem. 89.
— Jesus and his. (I.) John I. 600.
— — Christ to. (S.) Matt. 527.
— judging our. (S.) Jas. 385.
— like to his. (S.) Heb. I. 186.
— love of Christ and, essential qualification for preaching Christ. (S.) Phil. 37.
— — to, ground of assurance. (S.) 1 John 256, 258.
— Peter helped by his fall to strengthen his. (S.) Luke III. 527.
— strengthening. (S.) Luke III. 530.
— strife of: sectarianism. (I.) Acts II. 203.
— their, duty of all to rejoice at honour given to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 198.
— welfare of his. (S.) Rom. II. 661.
— which are with me greet you. (I.) Phil. 375.
— why Christian should not go to law with his. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 406.
— why men should minister to necessity of their. (S.) Jas. 214.
Brethren's welfare, our own duty and our. (S.) John III. 513.
Brevity, life's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 483.
— of life. (S.) Jas. 409.
Bribery, judicial. (A.) Acts III. 317.
— of Christ, Satan's attempted. (I.) Luke I. 407.
Bridal city. (S.) Rev. 658.
Bride. (S.) Rev. 661.
— and bridegroom with their retinue. (S.) John I. 277, 278.
Bride, glorious. (S.) Rev. 657.
— joy of. (S.) John I. 279.
— of Christ. (S.) Rev. 547. (I.) Eph. 586.
— of Lamb, holy city. (S.) Rev. 660.
— sight of. (S.) Rev. 659.
Bride's twofold cry. (S.) Rev. 764.
Bridegroom and Bride. (S.) John I. 278.
— — with their retinue. (S.) John I. 277, 278.
— and his friend. (S.) John I. 277.
— Christ, announced by prophecy. (I.) John I. 280.
— Eastern, coming of. (I.) Matt. 566.
— friend of. (I.) John I. 279, 280.
— heavenly, marriage, and. (S.) Eph. 581.
— of Church, Christ. (S.) John I. 278.
— presence of, solace in grief. (I.) Mark 83.
Bridge, broken. (A.) Jas. 245.
Bridgeless gulf. (S.) Luke III. 264.
Brief, earnestness is. (I.) Luke III. 367.
— life is here our portion. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 483.
— — precious because. (I.) Jas. 415.
— prayer for great things. (S.) 2 Thess. 85.
— prayers best. (I.) Matt. 84.
Briers or herbs, are we? (I.) Heb. I. 484.
Brigade, whole, captain worth. (A.) Heb. I. 144.
Bright and morning star. (S.) Rev. 753–759.
— change. (A.) Heb. II. 322.
— Christians wanted. (I.) Matt. 68.
— side of life. (S.) Acts I. 260.
— — of minister's life. (S.) Phil. 291.
Brighter than we can bear. (S.) Acts III. 228.
Brightness of God's glory, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 29.
— of his glory. (S.) Heb. I. 35.
Brilliant bitterness. (S.) Rev. 402.
Bring another brother. (A.) Rev. 772.
— thy son hither. (S.) Luke II. 180.
— who, and who repel Christ. (S.) John II. 572.
Bringing brother to Christ, difficulty of. (I.) John I. 122.
— forth fruit. (I.) Luke II. 725.
— many sons unto glory. (S.) Heb. I. 131, 140, 142.
— men to Jesus. (I.) Mark 297.
— others to him, coming to Jesus motive for. (S.) John I. 115.
Britain, how gospel came to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 375.
Broad doctrine and high doctrine. (S.) John I. 550.
— narrow leads to. (I.) Luke II. 767, 781.
— — way and. (S.) Matt. 127, 128.
— way. (S.) Matt. 127.
— — and narrow. (S.) Luke II. 763, 781.
— — multitude in. (S.) Matt. 127.
Broad-arrow of service. (I.) Gal. 554.
Broken bottles. (I.) Luke I. 537.
— bridge. (A.) Jas. 245.
— Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 103.
— column. (S.) Luke II. 200.
— harmony. (I.) Luke III. 104.
— life. (S.) 2 Cor. 164.
— net. (I.) Luke I. 486.
— things useful to God. (I.) Mark 561.
— vase. (I.) Mark 561.
Broken-hearted, Christ alone can heal. (S.) Luke I. 445. (I.) Luke I. 444.
Brother and companion. (S.) Rev. 41.
— angry. (S.) Luke III. 174.
— — with. (S.) Matt. 74.
— born for adversity. (S.) 2 Tim. 110; Heb. I. 157.
— bring another. (A.) Rev. 772.
— erring, Christian's duty to. (A.) Gal. 454.
— faithful and beloved, Onesimus. (S.) Col. 294.
— for ever. (I.) Philem. 64.
— he that saith he loveth God, yet hateth his, is liar. (S.) 1 John 382.
— he's my. (A.) 1 John 384.
— John his. (I.) Matt. 174.
— on earth, duty to our Father in heaven must be united with duty to our. (I.) Titus 126.
— our. (I.) John I. 122.

Brother, prodigal and his. (S. & I.) Luke III. 113-200.
— prodigal's elder. (S.) Luke III. 192, 193.
— Quartus. (S.) Rom. II. 770.
— rich. (S.) Jas. 69.
— Simon Peter brought by his, to Jesus. (S.) John I. 116.
— Sosthenes. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 4.
— thy weak. (S.) Rom. II. 661.
— to Christ, difficulty of bringing. (I.) John I. 122.
— younger, patriarchs and their. (S.) Acts I. 577.
Brothers, reconciliation of. (A.) Philem. 53.
Brotherhood. (S.) Acts II. 607.
— and brethren. (S.) 1 Pet. 206.
— bond of, love of Christ. (A.) Philem. 34.
— Christian. (S.) Philem. 67; Jas. 64. (I.) Philem. 65.
— — recognition of. (I.) Matt. 526.
— Divine. (S.) Acts II. 58.
— ideal. (I.) Gal. 357.
— in Christ. (S.) Luke I. 550; Philem. 15.
— individuality and. (S.) Gal. 470.
— law of. (I.) Acts II. 254.
— love. (S.) 1 Pet. 206, 207.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 396.
— of Christian ministry, good-will spirit common to. (S.) Phil. 39.
— of man. (S.) 2 Cor. 290.
— — and Fatherhood of God. (S.) Matt. 86.
— — Christian. (S.) Eph. 287.
— of men. (I.) Luke II. 271.
— with Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 157.
Brotherliness, Christian. (S.) Acts II. 58.
Brotherly admonition and reproof, duty of. (S.) Gal. 451-453.
— kindness. (S.) 2 Pet. 63.
— love. (S.) John II. 447, 644; Phil. 16; 1 Pet. 108, 109, 269; 1 John, 93, 98, 251, 256, 259, 312, 334, 385. (S. & A.) Heb. II. 586-590. (I.) John II. 669.
— — connection of doing righteousness with, as proving Divine birth. (S.) 1 John 251.
— — continuance in. (A.) 1 Thess. 151.
— — divinely taught. (S. I. & A.) 1 Thess. 147-151.
— — kindly affection and. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 499, 500.
— — knowledge of Christ mainstay of. (I.) Phil. 24.
— — proof of. (I.) Mark 497.
— — — of true sanctification. (S.) 1 Thess. 148.
— — test and means of being and abiding with guileless spirit in light instead of walking in darkness. (S.) 1 John 98.
— — unifying power of. (I.) 1 Thess. 150.
— rebuke. (A.) 1 Tim. 230.
— regard in Church. (S.) Philem. 47.
— reproof. (S.) Matt. 406; Gal. 86, 452.
— salutation between Paul and James. (S.) Acts III. 205.
Brought to God. (S.) John II. 202.
— to himself. (I.) Luke III. 168.
Bruised reed. (S.) Luke I. 711.
— — and smoking flax. (S.) Matt. 234. (I.) Matt. 235.
Brutish and wretched people, ministers must not be discouraged from their duty though they have to deal with. (S.) Titus 45.
Bucket. (I.) John I. 328.
Buds. (A.) John II. 622.
Build beyond reach of death. (I.) John II. 253.
Builder, Christ. (I.) Eph. 224.
— Christian. (S.) Luke II. 55.
— of city of God, patriarch Joseph as. (I.) Heb. II. 341.
— wise. (S.) Matt. 133, 134.
Builders overruled by great Architect. (S.) Mark 472.
— rival. (A.) Eph. 228.
— stone which, disallowed. (S.) 1 Pet. 160.
— successful and unsuccessful. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 275.
Builders, two. (S.) Matt. 133, 134; Luke I. 655, 660.
— — on one foundation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 273.
— wise and foolish. (S.) Matt. 133, 135.
Building. (S.) Eph. 225.
— and destroying. (S.) Gal. 103.
— and growing. (I.) Mark 177.
— and husbandry, God's. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 217, 234-242.
— and tent. (S.) 2 Cor. 219.
— Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 242; Eph. 218.
— for eternity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 262.
— men. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 247.
— of character. (S.) Jude 57.
— on foundation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 244.
— religion illustrated under form of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 261.
— spiritual. (S.) Eph. 222, 224, 228; Jude 58.
— tombs of prophets. (S.) Luke II. 528-532.
— true life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 246.
— up. (S.) Jude 58.
— — of Christian manhood. (S.) Jude 60.
— — of family. (S.) Acts I. 143.
— upon rock. (S.) Matt. 134.
Buildings, classic, and their materials. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 266.
Bundles of tares, separate. (I.) Matt. 274.
Burden and yoke, Christ's. (S.) Matt. 227.
— best, and highest law. (I.) Gal. 464.
— cross sweet. (I.) Matt. 193.
— great prophetic. (S.) Rev. 551.
— how Christian lost his. (I.) John II. 137.
— light, Christ's. (S.) Matt. 227.
— lighter, patience makes. (A.) Jas. 21.
— of ministry. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 547.
— of our sins, whole creation groaneth under. (S.) Rom. II. 102.
— of preacher. (S.) Acts I. 491.
— of sin, folly of increasing, by delay. (A.) Heb. I. 240.
— our individual, often not heaviest. (A.) Gal. 471.
— — our blessing. (I.) Gal. 477.
— travelling without any. (S.) Luke II. 99.
— what included in. (S.) Gal. 468.
Burdens. (S.) Gal. 479.
— Church reliever of. (I.) Gal. 461.
— faults and. (S.) Gal. 452.
— God knows our. (I.) Matt. 228.
— groans of believers under their. (S.) 2 Cor. 225.
— helping men to bear their own. (I.) Gal. 463.
— how to bear our. (I.) Gal. 480.
— individual. (I.) Gal. 476, 477.
— mutual. (S.) Gal. 458. (I.) Gal. 467.
— natural, Christ relieving us of. (S.) Matt. 223.
— physical, Christ lightens. (I.) Matt. 223.
— secret. (I.) Gal. 468.
— some, man must bear himself. (S.) Gal. 476.
Burden-bearers. (A.) 1 Pet. 237.
Burden-bearing. (S. & I.) Gal. 457-480.
— blessedness of. (I.) Gal. 471, 477.
— real. (A.) Gal. 472.
— strengthens. (I.) Gal. 478.
Burdened directed to Christ. (S.) Matt. 222.
Burdensome as apostles of Christ. (I.) 1 Thess. 51.
— commandments not. (I.) Heb. I. 644.
Burdensomeness. (I.) 2 Cor. 498.
Burial, baptism a. (S.) Rom. I. 453.
— Christ anointed for his. (S.) Matt. 600.
— Christ's, significance of. (S.) Luke III. 614.
— of Christ. (S.) Mark 684; John III. 345. (I.) Mark 682.
— of Jesus. (S. & I.) Matt. 666.
— — Joseph of Arimathæa and Nicodemus at. (S.) John III. 346.
— of Lazarus. (I.) John II. 287.
— of past. (S.) Rom. I. 487.
— of Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 643-645.
— our Lord's. (S.) Luke III. 614.

Buried alive. (S.) Rom. I. 455.
— talent called forth to its appropriate field of labour. (S.) Acts II. 241.
— with Christ, dead and. (A.) Rom. I. 455.
Buriers. (S.) Mark 686.
Burkitt, Mr., and his injurers. (I.) Luke I. 589.
Burning and shining light. (S.) John I. 466. (I.) John I. 468.
— — lives. (I.) John I. 467.
— at Ephesus. (S.) Acts III. 82.
— bush. (S.) Acts I. 586.
— lamp of soul ever. (S.) Luke II. 653.
Burnt in. (I.) 1 Pet. 34.
Burnt-offering of true Church prayer. (S.) Acts I. 421.
Bury your own corruption. (I.) Eph. 450.
Bush burning. (S.) Acts I. 586.
Bushel, God will measure to you in your own. (I.) Luke I. 618.
— lamp and. (S.) Matt. 65.
Business. (I.) 1 Thess. 159.
— all-absorbing. (I.) Luke II. 621.
— and godliness. (S.) Rom. II. 502.
— and religion. (S.) Jas. 395. (S. I. & A.) Rom. II. 503–505.
— attend to your own. (I.) Luke I. 132.
— Christ about his Father's. (S.) Luke I. 282. (I.) Luke I. 285.
— Christian. (S.) Jas. 396.
— Christian's. (S.) Titus 118.
— — farewell to. (S.) Luke III. 219.
— dangers to those engaged in. (S.) 1 Thess. 163.
— diligence in. (S.) Rom. II. 502.
— disciplinary and educational function of. (S.) 1 Thess. 163.
— go about your. (A.) Acts I. 73.
— God's, wisdom of attending to. (I.) Luke II. 640.
— great end and, of Christian's life is to glorify Christ. (S.) Phil. 49.
— hindering religion. (I.) Luke III. 39.
— his Father's, Jesus about. (S.) John I. 380.
— how we must make religion our. (S.) Luke I. 287.
— importance of attending to our own. (I.) 1 Thess. 162.
— lesson and fortune for Christian men of. (S.) Heb. II. 612.
— life. (S.) Luke II. 578; 1 Thess. 161.
— — more our, than death. (A.) Phil. 61.
— man's mistake. (S.) Luke II. 595.
— mind your own. (A.) 1 Pet. 364.
— minding one's own. (A.) Rom. II. 609.
— not slothful in. (S.) Rom. II. 500.
— of life. (S.) 1 Thess. 158, 159.
— — great, following Christ. (S.) Luke II. 194.
— of youth. (S.) Luke I. 288.
— our one, soul-saving. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 559.
— our own, study of quietness and practice of. (S.) 1 Thess. 155–157.
— people, New Year's word for. (S.) Luke I. 484.
— precept on. (S.) 1 Thess. 161.
— worldly, to be guarded against, absorbing interest of. (S.) Jas. 398.
Business-like account. (S.) Phil. 182.
Busy. (I.) Luke I. 289.
— about nothing. (I.) Matt. 452.
— idleness. (I.) Matt. 452.
— life, trials of. (S.) 2 Cor. 454.
— man. (I.) Rom. II. 506.
— men. (I.) Mark 31.
— — God calls, to do his grander work. (I.) Luke I. 518.
— thoughts for. (S.) John I. 447.
But, answer of Lord to. (S.) Acts III. 242.
— I will follow thee. (S.) Luke II. 199.
— power of. (S.) Luke II. 207.
Busybody. (S.) 2 Thess. 92; 1 Pet. 363.
— not to suffer. (I.) John III. 515.
— reproof of. (A.) 1 Thess. 163.
Busybodies, lesson for. (A.) 1 Thess. 162.
Buy, what shall we? (I.) Matt. 289.
By-and-by. (S.) 1 John 196.
— now, not. (S.) Acts III. 311.
By, through, for. (S.) 1 Pet. 21.
Byron and Paul—contrast. (I.) 2 Tim. 342.

CABINET council, Christ's. (I.) Rev. 3.
— of conscience, faith. (I.) 1 Tim. 85.
Cæsar and God. (S.) Matt. 504, 506.
— appeal to. (S.) Acts III. 322.
— God before. (S.) Mark 476.
— in ship. (I.) Matt. 150.
— no king but. (S.) John III. 290.
— offence against. (I.) Mark 476.
— or Christ? (S.) John III. 287.
— unto, thou shalt go. (S.) Acts III. 322.
— *versus* Christ. (I.) Acts II. 557.
Cæsar's decree. (I.) Luke I. 110.
— due and God's due. (S.) Luke III. 453.
— dues. (S.) Matt. 506.
— household, composition of. (I.) Phil. 380.
— — saints in. (S.) Phil. 375–380.
Cæsare, in uno, multi insunt Marii. (I.) Acts II. 2.
Cæsarea, audience-chamber of. (S.) Acts III. 327.
— Cornelius of. (S.) Acts II. 101–202.
— Damascus to. (S.) Acts II. 59.
— Paul at. (S.) Acts III. 190.
— Paul's two years' imprisonment in. (S.) Acts III. 317.
— Peter at. (S.) Acts II. 141–202.
— Philippi, brazen figures at. (I.) Matt. 165.
Caiaphas. (S.) John II. 300, 301.
— Annas and. (I.) Luke I. 301; John III. 230.
— counsel of. (S.) John II. 302.
— modern. (S.) John II. 302.
Caiaphas's prophecy, enlargement of Spirit on. (S.) John II. 302.
Cain and Abel, sacrifices of. (I.) Heb. II. 223.
— Balaam, and Core, successors of. (S.) Jude 43.
— way of. (S.) Jude 44, 46.
Calamity, greatest. (S.) John II. 44.
— insupportable, loss of soul. (I.) Matt. 362, 363.
— sudden and signal, improved. (S.) Luke II. 717.
Calamities, judgment concerning. (S.) Luke II. 711.
Calculation, forgiveness not matter of. (I.) Matt. 411.
— human, God's power not to be limited by. (I.) Mark 72.
— important. (S.) Rom. II. 70.
Calendar of Passover-week. (I.) John II. 307.
Call. (S.) Rom. II. 579.
— Advent. (S.) Heb. I. 211.
— answering. (A.) John II. 219.
— Christ's. (S.) Mark 77.
— — no excuse against speedy obeying. (S.) Luke II. 194.
— — to personal heart. (S.) John II. 276.
— Divine. (S.) 1 Thess. 143. (I.) Rom. II. 274.
— — and its design. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 21.
— — attraction of. (I.) Mark 73.
— — inspiring energy of. (I.) Rom. I. 16.
— — necessity of. (I.) Gal. 3.
— — refusing. (S.) Luke III. 23.
— — to preach. (A.) Acts II. 134.
— for help. (S.) Acts II. 472.
— from heaven of good cheer is for all Christ's faithful servants. (S.) Acts III. 262.
— God's. (I.) 2 Tim. 38.
— — and Paul's reply. (S.) Gal. 45.
— John's, for attention. (I.) John I. 99.
— of Christ, men miss, through over-occupation. (I.) Matt. 41.
— of first apostles. (S.) Mark 31.
— of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 4. (I.) Luke I. 55.
— — Abraham's prompt obedience to. (S.) Heb. II. 273.

Call of God, self-renunciation at. (S.) Heb. II. 272.
— of Judas to apostleship, mystery of. (S.) Mark 622.
— of Master. (S.) John II. 275.
— of Matthew. (S.) Luke I. 518; Mark 73–75. (I.) Luke I. 517, 518; Mark 73, 74.
— of nations. (I.) Matt. 449.
— of Philip. (S.) John I. 128.
— of twelve. (S.) Luke I. 548.
— Paul's, to apostleship. (S.) Gal. 3.
— poor. (I.) Luke III. 16.
— special, and unfailing result. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 19.
— sudden. (A.) Luke II. 616, 659.
— to apostleship. (S) Acts I. 38.
— — unwavering certainty of Paul in respect of his. (S.) 2 Tim. 2.
— to Christian liberty. (S.) Gal. 270.
— — work. (S.) Luke II. 96.
— to discipleship. (S.) Mark 35.
— to fourfold manifestation of spiritual life. (S.) Phil. 65.
— to glory. (S.) Matt. 592.
— to ministry. (S.) Rom. I. 8.
— to our time—home-mission. (S.) Acts II. 98.
— to perseverance. (S.) Phil. 228.
— to service. (S.) Mark 32.
— to slumbering souls. (S.) Eph. 516.
— to unconverted. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 488; Gal. 157.
— to utmost expansiveness in religious sympathy. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 311.
— to work of foreign missions. (S.) Acts III. 238.
— unto holiness. (S.) 1 Thess. 138.
— upward. (I.) Rev. 281.
— vision and. (S.) Acts II. 469.
Calls, God's continual. (I.) Matt. 534.
— to duty, joyful. (I.) Mark 73.
Called. (S.) Rom. II. 305. (I.) Heb. II. 31.
— aboard again. (I.) Luke II. 424.
— but not chosen. (S.) Matt. 503.
— chosen. (I.) Matt. 455.
— of God. (S.) Rom. II. 194.
— of Jesus Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 15.
— to be saints. (S.) Rom. I. 18.
— to holiness. (I.) 1 Thess. 145.
— to salvation. (I.) 1 Thess. 215.
— to, what are we? (S.) Eph. 357.
— waiting to be. (I.) Matt. 449.
Calleth thee, he. (I.) Mark 441.
Calling and conduct. (S.) Eph. 352.
— and election. (I.) Matt. 455.
— and gifts of God are without repentance. (I.) Rom. II. 423, 424.
— and predestination. (S.) Rom. II. 193.
— and walk. (S.) Eph. 356.
— behold your. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 96.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 94, 468.
— — ascertained. (I.) Rom. I. 16.
— — obligations of. (S.) Eph. 352.
— — privilege and duty of. (S.) Eph. 355.
— — should lead to service. (I.) Rom. I. 16.
— Christian's. (S.) Eph. 353.
— Divine. (I.) Gal. 46.
— — certainty of. (I.) Gal. 2.
— — worthiness of. (S.) 2 Thess. 29.
— effectual. (S.) Luke III. 393; Acts I. 231; 2 Pet. 85. (S. & A.) 2 Thess. 59, 60. (I.) Heb. II. 31.
— — benefits of. (S.) Rom. II. 195.
— — nature, possibility, duty, and means of assurance of one's. (S.) 2 Pet. 84.
— — with its fruits. (S.) 2 Tim. 34, 35.
— fixed, value of. (I.) Acts III. 17.
— great, of disciples of Christ. (S.) Matt. 61.
— heavenly. (I.) Heb. I. 207, 209.
— holy. (I.) 2 Tim. 38, 39.
— — of minister of Lord. (S.) 2 Tim. 126.
— hope of his. (S.) Eph. 95, 96.
— in earnest. (S.) Rom. II. 372.
— life worthy of. (S.) Eph. 356.
Calling, ministerial, from God. (S.) Heb. I. 395, 396.
— need, choice, and use of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 477.
— noblest. (A.) Luke I. 497.
— of Gentiles. (S.) Rom. II. 305.
— of Jews enriching of world. (S.) Rom. II. 404.
— — mystery of. (S.) Rom. II. 420, 424.
— of sheep. (S.) John II. 169.
— on Christ. (I.) Acts I. 176.
— on Name of Lord. (S.) Rom. II. 372.
— our. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 473.
— — abiding in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 468.
— — how to walk with God in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 469.
— purpose, and love of God. (S.) Rom. II. 168.
— removed from their. (S.) Gal. 14.
— secular, dignity of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 470.
— sins to mind, times for. (S.) Mark 640.
— sure, diligence in making our. (S.) 2 Pet. 77
— walking worthy of our. (S.) Eph. 352, 357.
— your, abide in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 461.
Callings, religion of charity compatible with all. (S.) Phil. 379.
Calm, great storm and great. (S.) Mark 180, 181.
Calmness in death—its philosophy. (S.) 2 Tim. 341.
— in view of second advent. (A.) 2 Thess. 34.
— of Christ. (S.) John II. 599.
— of faith. (A.) Acts III. 416.
— of Mary. (I.) Luke I. 37.
— secret of. (A.) Jas. 148.
Calumny, Christian's best defence against. (S.) Acts III. 275.
Calvary and Sinai, shaking of. (S.) Heb. II. 566.
— Christian's. (S.) Gal. 447.
— lessons at. (S.) Luke III. 613.
— miracles of. (S.) Matt. 663.
— scene at. (S.) Mark 655.
— Sinai sends sinners to. (S.) 2 Cor. 265.
— three crosses on, lessons from. (S.) Luke III. 587.
Camel and gnat. (S.) Matt. 531.
Camel's hair. (I.) Matt. 16.
Campaign, great moral. (S.) Rev. 531.
Can and *will*. (I.) Mark 54.
Can ye drink of my cup? (S.) Matt. 459; Mark 430.
Cana, miracle at. (S.) John I. 147–149, 152.
— — general analysis and illustrations of. (I.) John I. 152.
— — popularity of. (I.) John I. 152.
— second miracle at. (S.) John I. 405, 410.
Canaan, woman of. (S.) Matt. 320–332; Mark 284–291.
— — power of faith shown in. (I.) Mark 289.
Canaanite woman, disciples sending away. (S.) Matt. 324.
— — teaches us to pray. (S.) Matt. 325.
Canaanite's faith. (S.) Matt. 323.
Canaanitish mother. (S.) Mark 284.
— woman. *See also* Syro-phœnician woman.
Cancelled and nailed up. (I.) Col. 151.
Candid and thoughtful, for. (S.) Mark 499.
Candle. (S.) Matt. 65.
Candles, God's, are and have been ever shining. (I.) John I. 21.
Candlestick. (I.) Heb. II. 7.
— golden, gospel of. (S.) Heb. II. 6.
Candlesticks and cedars. (S.) Rev. 53.
— and stars. (I.) Rev. 95.
— seven, and seven stars. (S.) Rev. 103.
— — golden. (S.) Rev. 52, 97.
— Son of man amid. (S.) Rev. 55.
Candour. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 256.
— and liberality of centurion. (S.) Luke I. 672.
— and wisdom, appeal to men of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 29.
— delicacy, and boldness, Peter's. (S.) Acts II. 190.
Canker, knife for: riches. (I.) Luke I. 580.

Canon of Christianity, true. (S.) Gal. 548.
Canonical obedience. (S.) Gal. 549.
Canticle, Mary's. (S.) Luke I. 64.
— Simeon's. (S. & I.) Luke I. 217–223.
— Zacharias'. (S.) Luke I. 87.
Capability, soul now ignorant of its. (I.) Matt. 362.
Capabilities, human, right use of. (I.) Gal. 392.
Capacity, enjoyment of world limited by lack of. (I.) Matt. 361.
— for evil indicative of worth. (I.) Matt. 231.
— for growth, soul has limited. (I.) Matt. 264.
— human, measure of Divine communication. (S.) John III. 65.
— involves responsibility. (I.) Matt. 212.
— mere, usefulness better than. (I.) Gal. 75.
— of religion dissipated by disuse. (S.) Matt. 578.
Capacities, different. (A.) Eph. 339.
Capernaum. (I.) Mark 36; Luke I. 451; John I. 573.
— centurion of. (S.) Luke I. 667, 673.
— Christ at. (S.) Luke I. 456; John I. 176.
— — in synagogue of. (S.) Mark 37.
— fevers at. (I.) Matt. 146.
— judgment on. (S.) Matt. 217.
— miracles at. (S.) Mark 46.
— — of healing at. (S.) Luke I. 460.
— nobleman of. (S.) John I. 406.
— woe of. (S.) Matt. 217.
Capital, King comes to his. (S.) John II. 317.
— poor, for next world. (A.) 1 Tim. 272.
— spiritual law of. (I.) Matt. 584.
Caprice and inconsistency. (S.) Matt. 213.
Captain, Christ for our. (S.) Luke II. 57.
— of temple. (I.) Acts I. 343.
— of tempted, Christ. (I.) Matt. 38.
— of salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 143.
— — Christ appointed. (S.) Heb. I. 133, 134.
— worth whole brigade. (A.) Heb. I. 144.
Captive Saviour freeing his people. (S.) John III. 225.
Captives, deluded. (S.) 2 Tim. 233.
— sinners are. (I.) Eph. 132.
Captivity and conflict. (S.) Rom. I. 621.
— captured. (S.) Eph. 373.
— of thought. (S.) 2 Cor. 432.
— Paul's. (S.) Phil. 31.
— — character of. (I.) Phil. 34.
Captors, Christ and his. (S.) John III. 221.
Caravan, Passover, arrival of. (I.) John II. 307.
Carcase and eagles. (I.) Luke III. 334.
— and vultures. (S.) Matt. 547.
Carcases, speedy destruction of. (I.) Matt. 548.
Cardinal truths. (S.) 1 Pet. 329.
Care. (S.) Phil. 316.
— bodily. (I.) Acts III. 444.
— casting. (S.) 1 Pet. 416.
— Christ's, for his disciples. (S.) John III. 155.
— cure for. (S.) 1 Pet. 415.
— distrust rebuked by God's constant. (I.) Mark 187.
— Divine. (S.) 1 Pet. 423.
— earthly and heavenly. (S.) 1 Pet. 417.
— for body. (I.) Heb. II. 82.
— for children. (A.) John III. 503.
— for fallen. (A.) John II. 19.
— for soul. (I.) Matt. 359.
— for souls. (I.) Phil. 156. (A.) Eph. 128; Heb. II. 667.
— God's. (S.) 1 Pet. 424.
— — constant, distrust rebuked by. (I.) Mark 187.
— — for his children. (S.) Matt. 405.
— — for his children far greater than man's. (S.) Luke II. 480.
— — for us. (A.) 1 Pet. 427.
— — minuteness of. (I.) Luke II. 548.
— — of his Church. (S.) Heb. II. 393.
— — removes our fear. (I.) Matt. 186.
Care, God's special, of man. (S.) Heb. I. 111.
— heart overcharged with. (S.) Luke III. 495.
— how to dispose of. (S.) 1 Pet. 418.
— immoderate, for temporal things, remedies against. (S.) Mark 136.
— ministerial, thanksgiving to God for. (S.) 2 Cor. 394.
— natural, for others. (A.) Phil. 156.
— of good pastor for his people. (S.) Phil. 154.
— of our souls one thing needful. (S.) Luke II. 298.
— of poor and depraved, motive for. (I.) John II. 313.
— of your conscience, take. (A.) Heb. II. 668.
— on God, cast. (S.) 1 Pet. 416.
— — casting. (A.) Phil. 322.
— pastoral. (I.) 1 Tim. 133.
— Paul's, for poor. (S.) Gal. 83.
— pride of. (S.) 1 Pet. 414, 418.
— providential. (I.) Phil. 164.
— — of life. (A.) John. II. 245.
— to be exercised in judgment of others. (I.) Luke I. 737.
— unselfish, for others. (A.) Phil. 88.
— vexatious, reasons for banishing. (S.) Luke II. 621.
— what to do with. (S.) 1 Pet. 422.
Cares and pleasures associated, why. (I.) Luke II. 31.
— crown without. (A.) 2 Tim. 352.
— domestic. (S.) Luke II. 291.
— free from. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 505.
— human, and Divine care. (S.) 1 Pet. 422.
— little, torment of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 505.
— nursing. (I.) 1 Pet. 423.
— of life not to be unduly anticipated. (A.) Phil. 323.
— of married life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 505.
— of wealth. (I.) Mark 136.
— worldly, engrossed in. (I.) Mark 418.
Care-bearer, Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 424.
Cared for. (A.) 1 Pet. 427.
Career, noble. (S.) 2 Tim. 345.
Careful for nothing, be. (S. & I.) Phil. 316–322.
Carefulness. (S.) Phil. 318.
— against. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 505.
— even in small things. (S.) Mark 258.
— without. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 504.
Careless hearers. (I.) Acts II. 153.
— listening. (A.) 1 Thess. 258.
— pastors. (A.) Eph. 382.
— plain words with. (S.) Luke II. 61.
Careth for you, he. (I.) 1 Pet. 424, 426.
Careworn, comfort for. (S.) 2 Cor. 361.
Caring for others. (I.) Acts II. 97. (A.) Gal. 354.
— for little bird. (I.) Luke II. 548, 551.
— for salvation of others. (S.) Jas. 508.
— more for body than for soul. (I.) Matt. 358.
Carlyle and crust. (A.) Luke III. 143.
— and Lord's Prayer. (I.) Luke II. 327.
Carnal and spiritual beneficence, duty of. (I.) Rom. II. 725.
— — mind. (S.) Rom. I. 671–678.
— desires, mortifying. (I.) Luke I. 406.
— disposition, little sin indicative of. (I.) Matt. 70.
— ease not becoming soldier. (A.) 2 Tim. 146.
— eye on work of God. (S.) John I. 525.
— fancy, self-denial not expected by. (I.) Matt. 351.
— joy exchanged for godly sorrow. (S.) Jas. 381.
— mind. (S.) Rom. I. 684–690.
— — and enlightened conscience, impossibility of pleasing. (I.) Matt. 214.
— — dread of God natural in. (I.) Matt. 580.
— — misinterpretation of Divine sign by perverseness of. (I.) John I. 517.
— moral relationship better than. (I.) Jas. 4.
— pleasure ruling in man. (I.) 2 Tim. 254.
— pleasures tire. (I.) John I. 342.
— things, consecration of. (A.) Rom. II. 723.

Carnality. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 207.
— and slavery. (S.) Rom. I. 598.
— comparative, of Christians. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 202.
— curse of. (I.) Phil. 268.
— of Churchisms. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 212.
Carnally minded is death, to be. (S.) Rom. I. 683.
Carol, Christmas. (S.) Luke I. 170, 174.
Carpenter, Divine. (S.) Mark 227.
— Jesus Christ. (S.) Mark 226, 228.
— village, in our Lord's time. (I.) Mark 226.
Carpenter's Son. (I.) Matt. 294, 295.
— — offended at. (I.) Mark 228.
Carping criticism. (I.) John II. 143.
— spirit. (I.) Jas. 455.
Carriage, Christian's, in world. (S.) Phil. 145.
Carriages to Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 199.
Carried by four. (S.) Luke I. 507.
Carry out of world, what we. (S.) 1 Tim. 273.
Carrying cross for Christ. (I.) Mark 657, 659.
Carthaginian Christians, (I.) Luke I. 588.
Cases, desperate, prayer good remedy in. (S.) Jas. 495.
Cassock and character. (A.) 2 Tim. 275.
Cast forth. (A.) John II. 625.
Castaway. (S.) 1 Cor. I, 587.
— lest I be. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 586.
Castaways and victors. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 1.
— devil's, received by Christ. (A.) Luke III. 76.
Casting all your cares upon him. (A.) 1 Pet. 423.
— care. (S.) 1 Pet. 416.
— out devils. (S.) Luke II. 65, 181.
— shadows in life. (S.) Acts I. 471.
Castle at Jerusalem, Paul in. (S.) Acts III. 259.
— of Antonia, vision in. (S.) Acts III. 261.
Casuistry, Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 613; 1 Cor. I. 454.
— gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 41.
Catching bait. (I.) Luke I. 496.
— fish preparation for catching men. (S.) Mark 35.
— men by love. (I.) Luke I. 498.
— nothing. (S.) John III. 468.
Catechising, need of. (S.) Heb. I. 423.
Catechism for proud. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 359.
— of religion. (I.) Gal. 390.
Catholic charity. (S.) 1 Pet. 110.
— Church, Holy. (S.) Col. 75.
— platform. (A.) Acts II. 425.
— spirit of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt. 85.
Catholicity, Christian. (S.) Eph. 688.
Cato and Marius Curius. (A.) Luke I. 334.
Cats, cowards are like. (I.) Luke III. 457.
Cause and Consummator of all things, Jesus Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 53.
— great, of bad times, self-love. (S.) 2 Tim. 243.
— hatred without. (S.) John II. 678.
— no effect without. (A.) Rom. I. 89.
— of offence to young. (A.) Luke III. 280.
Causes and nature of irresolution in religion. (S.) Acts III. 391.
— and privileges of suffering. (I.) John II. 116.
— and remedies of pride. (S.) 1 Tim. 135.
Caution and commination. (S.) Eph. 492.
— against declension in ways of practical piety. (S.) Gal. 510.
— against enticement from truth. (S.) 2 Tim. 268.
— against error. (S.) 2 Thess. 32; Jas. 113.
— and neutrality, policy of. (S.) Acts I. 518.
— Christian. (I.) Matt. 623.
— necessary. (I.) 2 Tim. 235.
— — in best saints against worst of sins. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 14.
— needful. (S.) Matt. 403; 2 Cor. 329.
— religious, necessity for. (S.) Heb. I. 291.
— solemn. (S.) Heb. I. 234.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 586.
— to presumptuous. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 12.
— to young men. (S.) 1 Tim. 247.
Cautions. (S.) Luke II. 519.
— against schismatics. (S.) Rom. II. 763.
— and commendations, apostolic. (S.) Rom. II. 740.
Cautious exactness. (I.) Eph. 528.
— zeal. (I.) Rom. II. 324.
Caveat for Christians. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 13.
Cavil, not to, with preacher. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
Cavilling and disputation. (A.) 2 Tim. 182.
Ceasing from self. (I.) Heb. 325.
— pray without. (S.) 1 Thess. 234, 236.
Cecil's, Mr., obedience. (A.) Luke I. 292.
Cedars and candlesticks. (S.) Rev. 53.
Cedron, crossing. (S.) John III. 218.
— over. (S.) John III. 217.
— *See also* Kedron.
Celebrated mothers. (I.) 2 Tim. 8.
Celebration of Trinity. (S.) Rev. 298.
Celibacy and marriage. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 451. (I.) Matt. 416.
— its advantages and disadvantages. (S.) 1 Tim. 182.
— Paul's view of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 451.
Celestial body of Christian after resurrection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 527.
— kingship, condition of. (S.) Rev. 269.
— spirit of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt. 86.
— sympathy. (S.) Luke III. 93.
— visitant, Paul in storm and his. (S.) Acts III. 420.
— visitors. (S.) Luke II. 167.
— worship. (S.) Rev. 297.
Cemetery garden—Christ gardener. (S.) John III. 356.
Cenchrea, Phœbe of. (S.) Rom. II. 744, 745.
Censer, golden. (I.) Heb. II. 7.
Censorious and rash judgment. (S.) Luke I. 615.
— judgment. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 254, 258.
— men. (I.) 3 John 27.
— spirit. (S.) Luke I. 611.
Censoriousness. (S.) Rom. I. 117, II. 607. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 254.
— against. (S.) Matt. 117; Luke I. 612.
— and faithfulness contrasted. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— charity opposed to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 253.
— compound of worst passions. (I.) Matt. 119.
— reproof of. (S.) Rom. II. 639.
Censure, discretion in. (I.) Gal. 455.
— habit of. (I.) Jas. 391.
— proud, dissuasives from. (S.) Jas. 286.
Censuring others. (I.) Luke I. 630.
— — love of. (I.) Jas. 389.
Census, historical difficulties of. (I.) Luke I. 111.
Central figure of New Testament. (I.) Matt. xiii.
— position of Ascension. (I.) Acts I. 10.
— principle of character. (I.) Matt. 429.
— truth of Transfiguration. (S.) Luke II. 167.
Centre, gathering to. (S.) Mark 57.
— of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 134.
— of history, Jesus Christ. (S.) Matt. 4.
— of union, Christ, for all men. (I.) Mark 51.
— of unity, Christ. (I.) John I. 592.
— of universe, Jesus in midst. (S.) John III. 302.
Centrifugal and centripetal forces. (I.) 1 John 238.
Centripetal power of Christ overcoming centrifugal attraction of sin. (S.) John II. 364.
Centurion. (S.) Matt. 140–144.
— and his servant. (S.) Luke I. 665.
— believing. (I.) Mark 679, 680.
— candour and liberality of. (S.) Luke I. 672.
— Cornelius. (S.) Acts II. 101–202.
— faith of. (S.) Matt. 142.
— humility of. (S.) Matt. 142.
— messengers of, at Peter's door. (S.) Acts II. 133.
— of Capernaum. (S.) Luke I. 667, 673.
— paradoxes in character of. (S.) Luke I. 671.

Centurion's confession. (S.) Mark 679.
— faith. (S.) Luke I. 665, 668, 673–675.
— love for God's house. (S.) Luke I. 678.
— servant, Christ's healing. (S.) Matt. 140–144.
Cephas. *See* Peter, Simon.
Cerements, Christ's; lessons taught by disposition of. (S.) John III. 368.
— of Christ and of Lazarus. (I.) John III. 368.
Ceremonial acts, external, satisfaction with. (I.) Luke III. 357.
— and real in religion. (S.) Col. 154.
— in religion. (S.) Col. 161.
— observances, mere, rest not found in. (I.) Matt. 224.
— — of Christian life. (S.) Mark 82.
— purity not enough. (I.) John II. 304.
Ceremonialism and spirituality. (I.) Mark 272.
Ceremonies, legal, superseded. (I.) Mark 86.
— of courtesy. (I.) Luke I. 728.
— worthless. (I.) Matt. 524.
Certain Greeks. (S.) John II. 323. (I.) John II. 321.
— judgment not less, because unexpected. (I.) Matt. 555.
— knowledge of future. (S.) 2 Cor. 112.
— reward. (A.) Heb. I. 491.
— test. (S.) John I. 574.
Certainty and circumstances of future judgment. (S.) Acts II. 196.
— and joy of resurrection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 430.
— and time of inheriting salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 71.
— and uncertainty about sonship. (I.) Rom. II. 54.
— in religion, tone of New Testament on. (S.) Luke I. 8.
— of Christ's coming. (S.) Matt. 566.
— of Christian faith. (S.) 2 Pet. 99.
— — justification. (I.) Gal. 172.
— of death. (A.) Heb. II. 67.
— of Divine calling. (I.) Gal. 2.
— of future judgment. (S.) 2 Cor. 257.
— — retribution. (I.) Col. 270.
— of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 382.
— of harvest. (I.) Gal. 495.
— of retribution. (I.) Acts II. 291.
— of revelation by Jesus. (I.) Heb. I. 19.
— of salvation. (S.) Luke II. 224. (I.) 2 Tim. 91.
— tone of. (I.) Luke I. 9.
Certainties. (S.) Luke I. 8; 1 John 460.
— Divine. (S.) John I. 225.
— God's, and man's certitudes. (S.) 2 Cor. 34.
— John's triumphant. (S.) 1 John 459, 465.
Certificate of home. (A.) Phil. 281.
— Phœbe's Church. (S.) Rom. II. 745.
Certification of Divine revelation. (S.) Gal. 37.
Certifying. (S.) Gal. 37.
Certitudes, man's, and God's certainties. (S.) 2 Cor. 34.
— of religion. (S.) John I. 625.
Cessation of party strife, good results from. (I.) Gal. 356.
Chaff, wheat and. (S.) Matt. 23, 24.
Chain and hope. (S.) Acts III. 488.
— fatal. (A.) Heb. I. 280.
— golden. (S.) Rom. II. 193.
— of Paul. (S.) Acts III. 488.
— soul's redemptive, links in. (S.) Rom. II. 373.
Chains. (S.) Col. 313.
— preacher in, or Word of God not bound, Paul at Rome. (S.) Acts III. 503.
— preaching in. (A.) Philem. 49.
— worth wearing. (I.) 2 Tim. 114.
Challenge and shield. (S.) Rom. II. 219.
— apostle's. (S.) Rom. II. 199.
— Christ's, to world. (S.) John II. 85.
— speak for yourself. (S.) John II. 140.
Chamber, faith in, and faith in world. (S.) John III. 104.
— of death, Christ in. (S.) Mark 208.
Chamberlain, Erastus. (I.) Rom. II. 770.
Champion, Christian. (S.) Jas. 378.
Chance. (I.) Luke II. 260.
Chance for salvation, fair. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 24.
— in Divine economy. (I.) John I. 315.
— providence in. (I.) Luke I. 16.
— what is? (S.) Rom. I. 405.
Change. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 524.
— and continuance. (S.) 1 Pet. 114.
— and unchangeable. (S.) Rev. 625.
— bright. (A.) Heb. II. 322.
— discipline of. (S.) Jas. 64.
— effected in blind man. (I.) John II. 136.
— great. (S.) John I. 205; 1 Cor. II. 526. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 414.
— — and its evidences. (S.) 1 John 82.
— — and its obligations. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 150.
— — conversion. (A.) Eph. 182.
— — religion. (A.) Col. 47.
— — spiritual. (S.) Col. 43.
— growth through. (I.) Mark 165.
— in law. (S.) Heb. I. 561.
— inner spiritual, need of. (I.) Matt. 429.
— love of. (I.) Gal. 147.
— needful, implied in regeneration. (S.) John I. 201.
— of action, repentance results in. (I.) Luke I. 317.
— of course, repentance. (I.) Acts I. 225.
— of gospel. (I.) Gal. 25.
— of masters, our. (S.) Rom. I. 519.
— of mind for better unusual. (I.) Matt. 482.
— — involves change of practice. (I.) Luke I. 317.
— — repentance. (I.) Acts I. 316.
— of nature, conversion. (I.) John I. 204.
— of state accompanied by change of character, justification. (I.) Rom. I. 239.
— — demands change of life. (S.) Eph. 498.
— of weather, prayer for. (I.) Jas. 496.
— present, and future continuance. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
— produced by faith in Jesus. (S.) 2 Cor. 117.
— required that we may inherit kingdom of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 523.
— sin works in conscience. (I.) Heb. I. 280.
— total, conversion. (I.) Acts III. 223.
— which grace makes in human character. (S.) 2 Cor. 301.
— wonderful. (A.) 1 Tim. 44.
— wrought by conversion. (I.) Mark 197.
Changes, human, and Divine unchangeableness. (S.) 1 Pet. 121.
— incident to Christian growth. (S.) Mark 165.
— in life. (I.) Jas. 413.
— in theological opinions sign of times. (I.) Matt. 335.
— moral, sometimes unconsciously wrought. (I.) Mark 166.
— of government, Christian in reference to. (S.) Acts III. 317.
Changeable and permanent. (S.) 2 Cor. 219.
— and unchangeable. (S.) 2 Cor. 203.
— Christians. (I.) Gal. 147.
Changed by sin. (I.) 2 Tim. 277.
— by Spirit. (I.) Luke I. 90.
— prayer. (A.) John II. 353.
— question. (I.) Matt. 647.
— uses. (A.) Rom. I. 524.
— world. (S.) Luke I. 198.
Changeful Christians. (I.) Col. 92.
Changeless Father. (I.) Jas. 129.
— Friend. (I.) John II. 386.
— love of Christ. (I.) John II. 386.
Changelessness of Christ. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 622–636.
Changers of money. (I.) John I. 180.
Changing form of unchanging Saviour. (S.) Mark 711.
— heart, God's power in. (I.) Luke II. 66, 68.
— nature of worldly things. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 503.
— spheres: word for workers. (S.) Acts I. 684.
Character. (S.) Gal. 63; 2 Tim. 316.
— agency, and efficacy of Christ's sacrifice. (S.) Heb. II. 23.

Character and blessing of him that overcometh. (S.) Rev. 652.
— and cassock. (A.) 2 Tim. 275.
— and condition of lost. (S.) Rev. 657.
— and conversion of Saul of Tarsus. (S.) 1 Tim. 73.
— and counsel. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 566.
— and crises. (I.) Rev. 738.
— and death of saints. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 399.
— and doctrine. (I.) 2 John 21.
— — comparative influence of. (S.) 1 Tim. 216.
— and doom of unfruitfulness. (S.) John II. 607.
— — of wicked. (S.) Jude 50.
— and example, Christian. (S.) 1 Thess. 28.
— and faith of Isaac. (S.) Heb. II. 332, 333.
— and history of Pharaoh. (S.) Rom. II. 288.
— and life in God's children. (I.) 1 John 205.
— — witness of Christ as seen in some contradictory phenomena of his. (S.) John II. 37.
— and obedience. (A.) Eph. 594.
— and personal history of Christ: influence of character. (S.) 1 John 233.
— and privilege of true Christians. (S.) John II. 569.
— and privileges of children of God. (S.) Gal. 258.
— — of Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 365.
— — of saints. (S.) Rom. II. 306.
— — of true Christians. (S.) Rom. II. 27.
— and service, ideal. (S.) Rom. II. 660.
— and state of his people, consolations of Christ adapted to. (S.) John II. 261.
— and work, ministerial. (S.) 1 Thess. 53.
— — of John Baptist. (S.) Luke I. 24. (I.) Luke I. 26.
— assimilation of. (I.) Acts I. 388.
— belief in God based on knowledge of his. (I.) John II. 470.
— benefits to, of ignorance of future. (S.) Acts I. 33.
— Bible text-book of. (I.) 2 Tim. 317.
— built bit by bit. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 241.
— cannot permanently be concealed. (I.) Matt. 23.
— central principle of. (I.) Matt. 429.
— change of state accompanied by change of, justification. (I.) Rom. I. 239.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 334; 3 John 6.
— — and Christian condition. (S.) Matt. 444.
— — attractive power of. (S.) 1 Pet. 246.
— — attributes of. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— — conscience not whole of. (I.) Acts III. 253.
— — essentials of. (S.) Col. 219.
— — fame of, better than worldly renown. (I.) 1 Thess. 34.
— — forceful. (A.) John I. 340.
— — influence of Christian hope on. (S.) 1 John 215.
— — marks of. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
— — not gained in sickness. (A.) Rev. 738.
— — perfection of, love. (S.) Col. 233.
— — three elements of. (S.) Phil. 300
— — varieties of. (S.) Rom. II. 52.
— — will stand every test. (S.) 3 John 28.
— Christ's, imitableness of. (S.) Phil. 95.
— — insight into. (I.) Mark 36.
— — whole, must be studied. (I.) John I. 111.
— Christianity test of. (S.) Luke I. 239.
— Christly. (S.) Col. 129.
— circumstances no index of. (I.) Matt. 552.
— consolations and sufferings of believer, and their effects upon his. (S.) 1 Pet. 442.
— cues to. (S.) Luke I. 670.
— culture of, work of Christian pastor. (S.) 1 Thess. 87.
— death fixes. (A.) Rev. 738.
— decision of, enforced. (S.) Luke III. 544.
— — in religion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 39.
— defective. (S.) Mark 397.
— described in Rom. vii. 7–25. (S.) Rom. I. 566.
— development of. (A.) 2 Tim. 317.
Character, devil's est'mate of. (S.) Acts III. 77
— discontented. (I.) Heb. II. 608.
— distinguishing, of good and bad man. (S.) 1 John 249.
— diversity of, belonging to different periods of life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 293.
— effects produced on, by reception of truth as it is in Jesus. (S.) Eph. 421.
— entrusted to God. (A.) 2 Tim. 92.
— established Christian. (S.) 2 Thess. 80.
— formed by tribulation. (A.) Rev. 381.
— foundation and strength of, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 204.
— godly, completion of. (I.) Jas. 35.
— God's. (S.) Rom. II. 418.
— — viewed through man's higher nature. (I.) Luke II. 474.
— good ministerial, importance of. (I.) Titus 27.
— grave reverses decisive test of. (I.) Jas. 64.
— great, leading attributes of. (S.) Acts III. 445.
— greatest, and greatest conquest. (S.) 1 John 396.
— greatness of. (I.) Heb. I. 560.
— hardihood of. (I.) Mark 170.
— highest, and highest companion. (S.) 2 Cor. 529.
— hope as power in moulding. (S.) 1 Pet. 70.
— human, change which grace makes in. (S.) 2 Cor. 301.
— — stereotyping of. (S.) Rev. 737.
— influence of. (I.) 1 Thess. 43.
— — personal history and character of Christ. (S.) 1 John 233.
— inward and spiritual, of kingdom of God. (S.) Rom. II. 656.
— leavened by, rather than by speech. (I.) Matt. 279.
— life, and death, Saviour's. (S.) Matt. 463.
— luminous. (I.) Rom. II. 596.
— made by love. (I.) Matt. 518.
— manifestation of. (S.) 1 John 250.
— ministerial, principles of. (S.) 1 Tim. 221.
— moral, becoming unalterable. (S.) Rev. 736.
— not needed for salvation. (A.) John I. 554.
— of Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 227.
— — right apprehensions of, essential to salvation. (S.) Matt. 338.
— of Christ's people. (S.) John III. 176.
— of Christian courtesy. (S.) Rom. II. 674.
— of Christians, distinguishing. (S.) John III. 175.
— of clergyman, causes of disrespect in. (S.) Titus 156.
— of Cretans. (I.) Titus 42.
— of Esau. (I.) Heb. II. 524.
— of Father. (S.) John III. 149.
— of God, gospel transcript of. (S.) 1 Tim. 28.
— of heretics. (S.) Jude 22.
— of his followers, Christ is glorious in. (S.) 2 Thess. 30.
— of Jesus. (S.) John I. 60.
— of John (S.) John I. 24.
— of last days. (S.) 2 Pet. 152.
— of leader shown by character of his following. (I.) John I. 112.
— of Messiah. (S.) Gal. 243.
— of ministers involved in conduct of professors. (I.) 1 Thess. 35.
— of Nathanael. (S.) John I. 130.
— of Paul. (S.) Acts II. 54.
— — conciliatory. (I.) Gal. 69.
— of Pilate. (I.) John III. 241.
— of sincere Christian love of Christ's appearance. (S.) 2 Tim. 354.
— of witness, testimony dependent on. (A.) John III. 341.
— old and new in formation of. (I.) Matt. 294.
— open secret of. (S.) Mark 281.
— originality in. (I.) Mark 170.
— Paul's. (S.) 2 Cor. 453.
— — diverse estimates of. (A.) Phil. 185.

Character, Paul's, revelations of. (I.) Rom. II. 736.
— penetration of. (A.) 1 Tim. 260.
— perfect, of Jesus Christ. (S.) John II. 83.
— permanence of. (S.) Rev. 736.
— power. (I.) Mark 242.
— pride destroys best elements of. (I.) Matt. 462.
— proof of. (S.) Phil. 159.
— purity of. (I.) Jude 85.
— religious, and religious nature. (S.) Acts II. 611.
— revealed by crisis. (I.) Matt. 558.
— richer flowerings of, caused by trial. (I.) Rev. 381.
— riches often debase. (I.) Mark 416.
— seen in face. (S.) Acts I. 569.
— strength of. (S.) Eph. 298.
— sympathy with, involves likeness to that character. (I.) Matt. 196.
— temptation consolidates. (I.) Rev. 223.
— tends to fixity. (I.) Heb. I. 267.
— tested. (I.) Heb. II. 332.
— tests of, little things. (S.) Luke III. 228.
— thoughts usually indicate. (I.) Mark 277.
— transparent in. (I.) Luke I. 13.
— true and false standards of. (S.) Gal. 474.
— — foundation of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 259.
— truth and its results on. (I.) Rev. 737.
— two grand types of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 517.
— types of, in relation to Christ's work. (S.) John II. 109, 136, 137, 139, 143.
— undiscovered. (I.) 2 Tim. 226.
— unsullied, duty of maintaining. (S.) Rev. 207.
— *versus* forms. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457.
— visible, not private vision, Christian mark. (S.) 2 Cor. 468.
— vital in, foolish in judgment, dishonourable in conduct, and supreme in obligation. (S.) 2 Cor. 437.
— worthlessness of patched. (I.) Luke I. 536.
Characters, death differently viewed by different. (I.) Phil. 55.
— distinguishing, of true believers. (S.) Heb. I. 306.
— four. (S.) Acts I. 509.
— men's, great variety of, in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 181.
— most beautiful, most unobtrusive. (I.) Mark 283.
— of imperfect goodness. (S.) Mark 399.
— of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 525.
— seasoning. (I.) Mark 384.
Character-building. (S.) Jude 57.
— according to pattern. (S.) Heb. I. 621.
Character-tests. (I.) Mark 396.
Characteristic, chief, of Christian—faith. (S.) Eph. 85.
— of real wisdom. (I.) Jas. 49.
Characteristics, Christian life in some of its. (S.) 1 Pet. 129.
— different. (I.) John III. 367.
— distinguishing, of Christ as Teacher. (S.) John I. 517.
— incidental. (S.) Acts III. 251.
— leading, of truly great gospel minister. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 532.
— of blindness. (A.) John II. 108.
— of Christian age. (S.) John III. 90.
— — teacher. (S.) 1 Tim. 207.
— of Christianity. (S.) Acts III. 88; 1 Cor. I. 506.
— of Church. (I.) Gal. 300.
— of false teachers. (S.) Titus 40.
— of heavenly wisdom. (S.) Jas. 328–331.
— of knowledge of Christ. (I.) Phil. 205.
— of new life. (S.) Col. 147.
— of Paul's ministry. (S.) Acts III. 125.
— of primitive Christians. (S.) Acts I. 256.
— of revelation: little book. (S.) Rev. 409.
— of Spirit-inspired speech. (S.) Acts I. 149.
— of successful preacher. (S.) Titus 37.
Characteristics of true Christian. (S.) Phil. 272.
— suitable, for aged. (I.) Titus 58.
Charge and warning, Timothy's. (S.) 1 Tim. 79.
— awful. (S.) John I. 489.
— earnest. (I.) 2 Tim. 317.
— father's. (S.) Eph. 602.
— grave. (S.) Rom. I. 594.
— of Christ under affliction. (S.) Mark 222.
— of Saviour to twelve. (S.) Luke II. 92.
— of sectarianism. (I.) Acts III. 279.
— of sedition and faction against good men. (S.) Acts II. 554.
— of sin. (S.) Gal. 202.
— — universal. (S.) Rom. I. 234.
— of souls, how awful! (I.) Mark 335.
— ordination. (S.) 2 Tim. 317. (I.) 1 Tim. 213.
— Paul's, to Timothy. (I.) 2 Tim. 282.
— Timothy's. (S.) 1 Tim. 8.
— to apostles. (S.) Luke III. 669.
Charged before God. (I.) 2 Tim. 317.
Charger. (I.) Matt. 299.
— head in. (I.) Matt. 297.
Chariot, waiting for. (A.) Luke I. 206.
Charioteer, racer as. (I.) Phil. 245.
Charitable actions reveal inward grace. (I.) Matt. 598.
— distribution, duty of. (S.) 1 John 267.
— judgments. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 89.
— sin of neglecting to be. (S.) Luke III. 244.
Charitably, judging. (I.) Luke I. 613.
Charity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 212, 213; 2 Pet. 67–71.
— abounding. (S.) 1 Thess. 120; 2 Thess. 7.
— active, part of pure religion. (S.) Jas. 216.
— ancient, rule and reproof of modern. (S.) 2 Cor. 376.
— and almsgiving. (I.) 1 Tim. 13.
— and faith. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 229. (I.) 1 Thess. 107.
— and kind offices, best conquest over enemy. (S.) Rom. II. 549.
— and knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 512.
— and patience needed. (I.) 1 Thess. 225.
— and unworldliness. (I.) Jas. 220.
— and wisdom, true. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 71.
— beareth all things. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 263.
— believeth all things. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 264.
— benignant. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 237.
— best qualification of, sincerity. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
— blessed. (S.) Acts III. 167.
— blessedness of. (A.) Jas. 216.
— bond of perfectness. (S.) Col. 232.
— cannot rejoice in iniquity, but must rejoice in truth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 258.
— catholic. (S.) 1 Pet. 110.
— Christian. (S.) Luke II. 523; 1 Cor. II. 214–338.
— covering faults. (A.) 1 Pet. 346.
— — multitude of sins. (S.) 1 Pet. 344.
— difficult of attainment. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 217.
— disposes us meekly to bear injuries. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 235.
— — to do good. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 238.
— doth not behave itself unseemly. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 245.
— Egyptian emblem of. (I.) Jas. 215.
— eloquence without. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 217.
— emblem of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 217.
— endureth all things. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 267.
— enduring, gifts transient. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 272.
— faith, and hope. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 316–322.
— fervent. (S.) 1 Pet. 341, 343.
— fraternal. (S.) Luke II. 247.
— God rewards. (I.) Matt. 599.
— gospel. (S.) Col. 231.
— grace of. (S.) Col. 231.
— greatest performances and sufferings vain without. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 232.
— greatness of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 334. (I.) 1 Cor II. 338.
— hopes for others. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 266.
— hopeth all things. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 265, 266.
— importance of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 217.

Charity in deed better than in thought. (I.) 1 John 268.
— in judging others. (I.) Rom. II. 639.
— inconsistent with envious spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 239.
— is considerate. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 237.
— its principles and methods. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 559.
— Jewish. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 231.
— judging in. (I.) Heb. I. 484.
— lesson in. (A.) Rom. II. 638.
— liberal, stated and recommended on principles of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 401.
— long-suffering of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 235.
— ministers to self-enjoyment. (I.) Matt. 599.
— motives to. (S.) Gal. 451.
— — and arguments to. (S.) Heb. II. 121.
— nature, properties, and acts of. (S.) Eph. 478.
— never faileth. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 267, 268.
— not boastful. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 244.
— not easily provoked. (S. & A.) 1 Cor. II. 250.
— not envious. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 238. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 241.
— not proud. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 242.
— not uncourteous. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 245.
— not vain. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 243.
— of Christ, seemliness of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 244.
— opportunity for. (I.) Luke III. 241.
— opposed to censoriousness. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 253.
— — to vanity and pride. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 243.
— opposite of angry spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 249.
— — of selfish spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 247.
— organization. (I.) Gal. 471.
— Philippian, and Pauline delicacy. (I.) Phil. 342.
— pre-eminence of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 335; 1 Pet. 340.
— present and future rewards of. (S.) Heb. I. 489.
— pure. (I.) Jas. 220.
— purse. (A.) 1 Tim. 128.
— reflex benefit of. (I.) Eph. 87.
— regard for. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 217.
— rejoicing with truth. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 261.
— religion of, compatible with all callings. (S.) Phil. 379.
— road to wealth. (I.) Luke III. 222.
— ruled by wisdom. (S.) 1 Tim. 240.
— seeketh not her own. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 246, 248.
— self-denying. (A.) Eph. 87.
— spirit of, humble spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 242.
— strong, weak faith. (I.) Matt. 304.
— suggestive of important lessons. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 336.
— thinketh no evil. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 252, 255.
— to poor. (S.) 1 John 266.
— towards dead. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 270.
— true. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 230.
— — measure of. (I.) Heb. II. 663.
— unfailing and everlasting. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 269.
— universal, five points of. (S.) Eph. 368.
— vaunteth not itself. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 242.
— want of, not confined to theological circles. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 217.
— willing to undergo all sufferings in way of duty. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 264.
— worthlessness of gifts without. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 225. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 217.
Charities of poor. (S.) Mark 59.
Charles IX. and Prince of Condé. (A.) Heb. II. 380.
Charm of Divine presence. (I.) Matt. 687.
— of testimony. (I.) 1 John 15.
Charms of solitude. (A.) John III. 107.
Chart, consult, in fine as well as in stormy weather. (I.) Mark 186.
— searching Scriptures as. (I.) Acts II. 567.
Charter of freedom, our. (S.) 1 Tim. 182.
— of Massachusetts. (I.) Acts II. 475.
Chastening and reward. (I.) Jas. 67.
— Lord's. (S.) Heb. II. 483.
— what is it? (S.) Heb. II. 490.
Chastisement. (S.) Heb. II. 483.
— Divine. (S.) Rev. 256.
Chastisement, Divine, aim of. (I.) Heb. II. 484.
— now and afterwards. (S.) Heb. II. 502, 505.
Chastisements, Divine, purpose of. (S.) Heb. II. 494.
— profitableness of. (I.) Heb. II. 497.
Cheap benevolence. (A.) Jas. 261.
Cheapness and cost of salvation. (A.) John I. 253.
Check to presumption. (S.) Heb. I. 290.
Cheek, turning other. (I.) Luke I. 594.
Cheer, give him. (A.) Acts III. 479.
— good, be of, call from heaven, is for all Christ's faithful servants. (S.) Acts III. 262.
— — for sad hearts. (S.) Matt. 154.
— — from past and future service. (S.) Acts III. 259.
Cheerful confidence in God. (S.) Heb. II. 616.
— giver beloved of God. (S.) 2 Cor. 401.
— giving. (S.) 2 Cor. 402.
— hope. (I.) Rom. II. 711.
— obedience must be. (I.) John I. 160.
— prisoner. (S.) Phil. 6.
— religion, Christianity. (I.) Luke I. 142.
— spirit religiously. (A.) Jas. 474.
— type of religion. (I.) Mark 83.
— word to tired people. (S.) Rom. II. 506.
— words not idle. (I.) Matt. 246.
Cheerfully, trials should be borne. (A.) John II. 278.
Cheerfulness and humility. (I.) Col. 228.
— Christian. (A.) Phil. 309.
— duty and means of. (I.) 1 Thess. 232.
— in God's service. (A.) 1 Thess. 232.
— in trial. (A.) Phil. 42.
— in work. (A.) Matt. 450.
— showing mercy with. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
Cheering dejected, God. (S.) 2 Cor. 362.
— incident at Bethabara. (S.) John II. 230.
Cheery messenger, sad interior and. (S.) Mark 710.
— word in troublous times. (S.) Acts III. 434.
Cherished evils. (I.) Matt. 469.
Cherubim and mercy-seat. (S.) Heb. II. 9.
Chest, holy. (S.) Heb. II. 8.
Chickens and hen. (I.) Luke II. 796.
Chief corner-stone. (S.) 1 Pet. 145.
— end of life, self not. (S.) 2 Cor. 283.
— good. (S.) Rom. II. 165.
— Lord of world, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 113.
— of sinners. (S.) 1 Tim. 57–66.
— — salvation for. (S.) 1 Tim. 75.
— priests' guilt and Pilate's weakness. (S.) Mark 649.
— — story. (S.) Matt. 673.
— Shepherd. (S.) 1 Pet. 389.
— sinners objects of choicest mercy. (S.) 1 Tim. 57.
— thing forgotten. (I.) Mark 332.
— — health. (I.) 3 John 17.
— — to learn. (I.) Jas. 320.
Child. (S.) Matt. 3.
— afflicted. (S.) Mark 351.
— and emperor. (I.) Luke I. 111.
— and man. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 289. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 290.
— and mother. (A.) 2 Tim. 9.
— Christ in. (A.) Matt. 396.
— doing good by. (A.) Gal. 521.
— eternal. (S.) Acts I. 425.
— faith of. (A.) Mark 65.
— for text. (S.) Mark 364.
— future of. (S.) Luke I. 84.
— hidden force in. (I.) Matt. 405.
— Holy, fit nursery for. (I.) Luke I. 126.
— — Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 260, 263.
— ideal. (S.) Luke I. 23.
— in manger. (S.) Luke I. 164.
— in time, man in eternity, Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 290.
— is born, unto us a. (S.) Luke I. 152.
— Jesus, gifts for. (S.) Matt. 11.
— — Simeon and. (S.) Luke I. 209.
— — St. Edmund's vision of. (A.) Luke I. 266.

Child Jesus, Virgin Mary to. (I.) Luke I. 196.
— life of, potentialities in. (I.) Heb. II. 349.
— little, value of. (I.) Matt. 402.
— misjudged. (A.) Luke I. 85.
— naming a. (I.) Luke I. 81.
— not ideal. (I.) Matt. 405.
— of God cannot live ungodly life. (A.) Jas. 285.
— of light and works of darkness. (S.) Eph. 513.
— — walking in light. (S.) 1 John 36.
— of thought, speech is. (I.) 1 John 305.
— question and answer at birth of. (S.) Luke I. 84.
— safety of, efforts of mother for. (A.) Matt. 12.
— this. (S.) Luke I. 244.
— true, our pattern. (S.) Mark 363.
— unconscious humility of, combined with experience of man. (I.) Matt. 392.
— what manner of, shall this be? (S.) Luke I. 84, 85.
Child's faith. (A.) 1 Thess. 188.
— gospel. (A.) Mark 389.
— influence. (A.) Rom. II. 623.
— simple trust. (A.) Matt. 473.
Child-heart. (S.) Luke II. 227.
Child-life, profoundest mystery yet is origin of. (I.) Luke I. 196.
— revelation of perfect. (S.) Luke I. 270.
Childhood. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 286.
— analogy between our present state and state of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 291.
— and children. (I.) Luke II. 181.
— and manhood. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 290.
— and youth, pattern. (S.) Luke I. 295.
— begging begins in. (I.) Mark 437.
— bishop's dream of our Lord's. (A.) Luke I. 265.
— Christ's, epiphany of. (S.) Luke I. 283.
— — sympathy for. (I.) Mark 391.
— Christian, and its appropriate nourishment. (S.) 1 Pet. 127.
— Christianity and. (I.) Luke II. 181.
— disparaged by ancients. (I.) Luke I. 263.
— Divine, glimpses of. (S.) Luke I. 258.
— educates man on best side of his nature. (I.) Matt. 396.
— fatherhood, and youth, guileless spirit abiding in light in its threefold aspect of. (S.) 1 John 105.
— gospel of. (S.) Luke I. 270.
— indications in. (I.) Luke I. 84, 85.
— of grace. (S.) 1 John 121.
— of Moses. (S.) Heb. II. 348.
— religion in. (A.) Luke I. 266.
— spirit of, carried into manhood, worldliness is. (I.) Mark 137.
— spiritual worth of. (I.) Matt. 392.
— to be dedicated to God. (I.) Luke I. 283.
— trained from. (I.) Acts II. 457.
— wisdom of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 356.
Childish and manly love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 294.
— things. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 287.
Childless, grief of being. (I.) Luke I. 15.
Childlike spirit towards God. (S.) Rom. II. 33.
— trust in prayer. (I.) Mark 395.
Children. (S.) Rom. II. 271. (I.) Luke I. 670.
— and childhood. (I.) Luke II. 181.
— and Father, joint proprietorship of. (A.) John III. 81.
— and Jesus. (S.) Matt. 420; Mark 391.
— and missions. (S.) Matt. 470.
— and parents. (S.) 2 Cor. 502. (I.) Matt. 190. (S. & I.) Eph. 591–609.
— — mutual offices of. (S.) Col. 258–260.
— and women in East, ideas of. (I.) Matt. 421.
— are emblematic of conversion, how. (S.) Luke II. 180.
— are forbidden, how. (S.) Matt. 421.
— at play. (I.) Luke I. 702.
— at school. (S.) Gal. 233.
— blessed influence of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 373.
— blessedness of, scripturally taught. (S.) 2 Tim. 287.
Children, bringing, to Jesus. (S.) Mark 388. (I. & A.) Mark 392.
— cannot have presented to them pure intellectual conceptions. (I.) Gal. 234.
— capable of deep repentance. (I.) Matt. 472.
— — of great service. (I.) Matt. 473.
— — of high degree of faith. (I.) Matt. 472.
— care for. (A.) John III. 503.
— — in training. (I.) Mark 392.
— Christ's example of dealing with. (S.) Matt. 421.
— — favour to little, displayed. (S.) Luke III. 370–374.
— Christian. (S.) Eph. 591.
— Christians as. (I.) Gal. 293.
— Christianity and destiny of. (A.) Luke III. 372.
— — cares for. (I.) Matt. 420.
— claims of. (I.) Eph. 609. (A.) John III. 503.
— confidence of. (A.) Eph. 213.
— correction of. (I.) Eph. 603.
— cost of training, cheap in long run. (A.) Acts II. 457.
— courage in. (I.) Matt. 472.
— cruelty to. (A.) 2 Tim. 249.
— death of. (I.) Matt. 168; Mark 208.
— — of little. (S.) Luke II. 90.
— dedicating, to Lord. (I.) Luke I. 217.
— destitute. (S.) Matt. 405.
— duty of parents to. (S.) Matt. 11; Eph. 598.
— — of, to honour their parents. (S.) Matt. 313.
— duties of. (S.) Matt. 435.
— early taught idolatry. (I.) Acts II. 458.
— entreated to obey their parents. (S.) Col. 260.
— Father and his. (S.) 1 John 101.
— following as. (I.) Eph. 472.
— for Christ. (S.) Matt. 419.
— from Christ, sin of keeping back. (S.) Mark 389. (I.) Mark 392.
— give, to Jesus. (I.) Mark 574.
— glorify God by being useful to others. (I.) Matt. 471.
— God's care for his, far greater than man's. (S.) Luke II. 480.
— — individual care of his. (I.) Matt. 113.
— — knowledge of his. (A.) 2 Tim. 204.
— — life and character in. (I.) 1 John 205.
— — love and care for. (S.) Matt. 405.
— — suffering attends. (S.) Rom. II. 64.
— — whereby know we that we love. (S.) 1 John 387.
— — wicked speak ill of. (S.) 1 Pet. 182.
— good gifts to our. (S.) Matt. 123.
— growth of. (I.) Luke I. 260.
— holy education of. (I.) Luke I. 205.
— how to bring up. (A.) Eph. 595.
— importance of. (A.) John III. 503.
— in danger of perishing. (I.) Matt. 405.
— in temple, Christ's praise shouted by. (S.) Matt. 470.
— infected by parental traditions. (S.) 1 Pet. 101.
— Jesus Friend of. (A.) Luke I. 266.
— — Saviour of. (A.) John I. 416.
— life-work. (A.) Heb. I. 160.
— little. (S.) John II. 439.
— — brought to Christ. (S.) Matt. 419.
— — Christians as. (I.) 1 John 102.
— — conversion of. (S.) Mark 391.
— — death of. (S.) Luke II. 90.
— — fathers, and young men. (S.) 1 John 105
— — God takes care of. (I.) Matt. 11.
— — God's care of. (A.) Matt. 396.
— — Saviour's invitation to. (S.) Mark 389.
— Lord's little. (S.) 1 John 99, 100.
— Luther and his. (A.) 1 Tim. 132.
— mankind were as, until incarnation of Christ. (S.) Gal. 234.
— maternal influence on. (I.) Matt. 421.
— may be converted. (A.) Acts I. 231.
— ministering to. (A.) John III. 503.
— mother's concern for her. (A.) Luke III. 372.
— obedience of. (A.) Col. 260.

Children of Abraham. (S.) Gal. 151.
— of covenant, Saviour's first care. (S.) Acts I. 332.
— of day. (S.) 1 Thess. 196, 212.
— of devil. (S.) John II. 78; 1 John 240. (A.) John II. 79.
— of disobedience. (S.) Eph. 493. (I.) Col. 199.
— of flesh and of promise. (I.) Rom. II. 272.
— of God. (S.) Matt. 57; 1 John 169, 179.
— — and of Satan. (S.) John II. 74.
— — character and privileges of. (S.) Gal. 258.
— — should not be partakers with others in their sins. (S.) Eph. 495.
— — true believers. (S.) Gal. 219.
— of Israel, many of. (S.) Luke I. 25.
— of kingdom. (S.) Matt. 145.
— of light. (S.) John II. 367; 1 Thess. 195–197. (I.) Eph. 503; 1 Pet. 171; 1 John 44.
— — and their obligations. (S.) Eph. 493.
— — walk as. (S.) Eph. 501, 502.
— of night and darkness. (A.) 1 Thess. 196.
— of promise. (S.) Rom. II. 272; Gal. 298, 305.
— of this world, lessons from. (S.) Luke III. 209.
— — — wiser than children of light. (S.) Luke III. 213.
— of wrath. (I.) Eph. 138.
— on education of. (S.) Luke I. 298.
— our lost. (I.) Luke II. 90.
— pastor's chief care. (I.) Mark 392.
— pattern for: Child Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 263.
— praise and help from. (I.) Matt. 472.
— religious instruction for. (I.) Eph. 606.
— royal Father concerned for welfare of his. (I.) Matt. 123.
— Saviour's love for, reciprocated. (A.) Mark 392.
— seeking God's kingdom for, also. (I.) Luke II. 641.
— selfish. (A.) 1 Tim. 235.
— should look to Jesus. (I.) Eph. 607.
— sitting in market-place. (S.) Luke I. 707.
— society of. (I.) Luke I. 15.
— speaking to God. (S.) Matt. 121.
— specially susceptible of spiritual influences. (S.) Matt. 421.
— spiritual. (A.) Titus 23; Philem. 49.
— subjection of. (I.) Luke I. 294.
— taken to Christ. (S.) Luke III. 370–374.
— talk with: measures. (S.) Rev. 672.
— to be brought to heaven. (A.) Heb. I. 160.
— to be educated not only in truth but for its diffusion. (S.) Matt. 276.
— to be taught young. (S.) 2 Tim. 9.
— training. (I.) Eph. 602.
— — for Lord. (I.) Luke I. 205.
— treatment of. (I.) Eph. 607.
— true, of Abraham. (S.) Rom. I. 292, II. 271.
— — of God. (I.) John II. 73.
— — saints of God. (A.) Luke III. 372.
— trust from God. (A.) John III. 503.
— understand fear of God. (I.) Matt. 473.
— virtue in, piety in house proved by. (I.) Mark 59.
— welcomed to Christ. (S.) Mark 389. (I.) Mark 391.
— wherein it is grace or disgrace to be like. (S.) Heb. I. 428.
— why, should come to Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 373.
— wisdom is justified of her. (S.) Matt. 214, 215.
— witnessing. (S.) Matt. 471.
— worthy of Divine Father. (I.) Matt. 86.
Children's blessedness and Father's love. (S.) 1 John 177.
— bread given to dogs. (S.) Matt. 328.
— crusade. (S.) 2 Tim. 136.
— Divine Friend. (S.) Matt. 471.
— festival, Christmas. (S.) Luke I. 116.
— friends and foes. (S.) Matt. 404.
— life in Christ. (I.) Eph. 595.
— piety, blessedness of. (S.) Matt. 470. (I.) Matt. 472.
Children's salvation, teachers warned against impeding. (S.) Mark 391.
— sermon. (S.) John I. 472.
Chimes, gospel. (I.) Rom. II. 390.
Chinese demoniac. (I.) Luke II. 62.
— invitation. (I.) Luke III. 33.
— monarch and rebels. (A.) Luke I. 594.
— tradition. (I.) Matt. 7.
Chisel, only. (I.) Heb. II. 684.
Chivalry of Christian life. (I.) Eph. 639.
Choice and desire, God's. (S.) Eph. 17.
— and its consequences. (I.) John III. 269.
— Barabbas or Jesus. (I.) Matt. 645.
— between higher and lower life. (I.) 2 Tim. 224.
— Divine, of ministers. (I.) Eph. 381.
— foolish. (I.) Matt. 362.
— God's strange. (S. & A.) 1 Cor. I. 98–101.
— holy. (S.) Acts I. 99.
— influences belief. (I.) 2 Thess. 53.
— Mary's better. (S. & I.) Luke II. 278, 285, 292, 300, 303–305.
— may become habit. (I.) Luke II. 797.
— need, and use of calling. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 477.
— of Barabbas. (S.) John III. 269.
— of books. (I.) 2 Tim. 375.
— of leader. (S.) Luke I. 624.
— of Moses. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 352–370.
— of profession. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 460.
— Paul's. (S.) Phil. 57, 58.
— people and choice grain, believers. (S.) Matt. 271.
— right, modern instances of. (I.) Heb. II. 365.
— things costly. (I.) 1 Pet. 106.
Choir of graces. (S.) 2 Pet. 72.
Choosing. (I.) Heb. II. 366.
— and desiring. (S.) Heb. II. 364.
— art of, prudence is. (I.) Acts II. 313.
Chorazin, sentence of. (S.) Matt. 217; Luke II 218.
Chords, five, to harp. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 365.
Chorus, Christian. (S.) 2 Pet. 31.
Chosen, called and. (I.) Matt. 455.
— — but not. (S.) Matt. 503.
— good part. (S.) Luke II. 278, 285.
— known to God. (I.) 2 Tim. 203.
— rejected and. (S.) Mark 472.
— vessel. (S.) Acts II. 51, 52.
— vessels, Saul and Luther. (S.) Acts II. 54.
Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 264. *See also* Jesus; Lord; Saviour.
— abiding in. (S.) John II. 614, 615. (I.) John II. 617.
— — advantage of. (I.) 1 John 167.
— — gives confidence. (I.) 1 John 167.
— — ground of confidence in day of his appearing. (S. & I.) 1 John 165–167.
— — remedy against sin. (I.) 1 John 238.
— — to be demonstrated by walking as Christ did. (S.) 1 John 90.
— able to keep and save. (S.) Jude 87.
— — to save. (S.) Heb. I. 586.
— abolishing death. (S.) 2 Tim. 42.
— — enmity. (S.) Eph. 197.
— — prejudices. (S.) John I. 315.
— about his Father's business. (S.) Luke I. 282. (I.) Luke I. 285.
— above all as Teacher. (S.) John I. 285.
— — all praise. (A.) Eph. 251.
— absent. (S.) John I. 519.
— — and present. (S.) John II. 313.
— — from us. (I.) Matt. 579.
— absenteeism of. (S.) John III. 6.
— absent-present. (S.) John II. 555.
— absolute obedience to guidance of. (S.) Rev. 477.
— — safety in. (S.) Rom. I. 636.
— — sinlessness of. (S.) John II. 86.
— abundance of grace saints receive from. (S.) John I. 64.
— abundant grace in. (I.) John II. 190.
— accepted by some if hated by others. (I.) Mark 104.

Christ accepts humblest gifts. (I.) Mark 568.
— access by. (S.) Eph. 267.
— — to God by. (S.) Eph. 211, 213.
— — — through. (S.) Eph. 266.
— accessibleness of. (A.) John I. 554.
— account of persons that come to. (S.) John I. 549.
— accursed from. (S.) Rom. II. 256.
— acquaintance with, Christian's strength. (S.) 2 Tim. 71.
— — foundation of experimental and practical religion. (S.) Titus 153.
— activity out of, vain. (I.) Matt. 453.
— Adam type of. (S.) Rom. I. 414.
— adapted to human need. (I.) Phil. 373.
— administration of. (S.) Rev. 61.
— advantages of following. (S.) Matt. 439, 441, 442.
— advent of. (S.) John I. 34.
— — delay of. (S.) 2 Pet. 154.
— — in relation to heathen. (S.) John I. 344.
— — preparation for. (S.) Gal. 238, 239.
— adverse to some kinds of peace. (I.) Luke I. 184.
— advocacy of. (S.) 1 John 69. (I.) Rom. II. 227.
— afraid of. (I.) John I. 521.
— agony of. (S.) Luke III. 532–540.
— alive, subject of debate. (S.) Acts III. 324.
— all angels subject to. (S.) 1 Pet. 326.
— all do not reach, at one speed. (I.) John III. 367.
— all God's promises *yea* in. (I.) 2 Cor. 33.
— all in all. (S.) Rev. 35.
— — to his Church. (S.) Acts II. 221.
— all men are brethren in. (I.) Heb. I. 155.
— all men may come to. (I.) John I. 275.
— all sorrows simultaneously present to mind of. (I.) John III. 228.
— all things delivered unto. (S.) Matt. 221.
— — exist in. (I.) Col. 70.
— — in. (S.) Eph. 52.
— — through. (S. & I.) Phil. 361–365.
— — to be gathered together in. (S.) Eph. 53.
— all with. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 208–210.
— all-conquering. (S.) Rev. 309.
— all-sufficiency of, and necessities of man. (S.) Matt. 332.
— alone can heal broken-hearted. (S.) Luke I. 445. (I.) Luke I. 444.
— — can satisfy soul. (I.) John I. 593.
— — grace through. (I.) Gal. 557.
— — heaven through. (I.) Eph. 54.
— — is rejected. (I.) John I. 484.
— — life by. (A.) Gal. 126.
— — peace from. (S.) Eph. 195.
— — peace through. (A.) Rom. I. 338.
— — salvation in. (S.) Acts I. 365–380.
— — soul's true freedom in. (A.) Col. 162.
— — with his disciples. (S.) Mark 179.
— Alpha and Omega. (S. & I.) Rev. 36, 38, 740–743.
— always willing to accept service. (I.) Mark 104.
— ambassadors for. (S.) 2 Cor. 310.
— *Amen* of. (S.) Matt. 104.
— among his people. (S.) John III. 402.
— among us. (S.) John I. 91.
— anathema from. (S.) Rom. II. 258.
— and Abraham. (S.) John II. 97.
— and Adam. (S.) Rom. I. 408, 409; 1 Cor. II. 438, 511.
— and antichrist. (S.) 2 Thess. 35–53.
— and Baptist. (S.) Luke I. 346, 701.
— and believer, friendship between. (S.) John II. 654.
— and blind man. (S. & I.) John II. 104–158.
— and body. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 423.
— and Christian. (S.) 2 Tim. 174.
— — alike in temptation. (I.) Matt. 34.
— and Christianity, sense of sin evoked by. (I.) Luke I. 492.
Christ and Church, connection between. (S.) Eph. 118.
— — one. (S.) Gal. 224.
— and common life. (S.) Matt. 214.
— and creation. (S.) John I. 9.
— and daily bread. (I.) Luke II. 399.
— and death. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 321. (I.) Phil. 54.
— and demoniac. (S.) Matt. 151; Mark 190.
— and eternal life, youths' obstructions in their way to. (S.) Matt. 423.
— and faith. (S.) Phil. 200.
— and future. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 326.
— and God. (S.) John I. 1.
— — cross glory of. (S.) John II. 437.
— and good people. (S.) Matt. 428.
— and gospel, treatment of. (S.) Luke I. 242. (I.) Luke I. 248.
— and higher nature. (S.) Col. 163.
— and his blessing. (S.) Acts I. 338, 339.
— and his brethren. (S.) Heb. I. 152.
— and his captors. (S.) John III. 221.
— and his Church. (S.) Eph. 115; Col. 71.
— — in bad world. (S.) John II. 103.
— — Nicolaitane doctrine hateful to. (S.) Rev. 130.
— — union between. (S.) John III. 189.
— and his disciples. (S.) Mark 107; John III. 149.
— and his grace. (S.) 1 Pet. 75.
— and his many followers. (S.) Mark 434.
— and his people, mutual glory of. (S.) John III. 204.
— — mutual knowledge of. (S.) John II. 197.
— — union between. (S.) John II. 624. (I.) John II. 567.
— — unity of. (S.) Heb. I. 152.
— and his words. (S.) John II. 577.
— and inquiry-room. (S.) John I. 224.
— and John Baptist. (I.) Luke I. 346, 701.
— — opposite wonders in conception of. (I.) Luke I. 15.
— and kinship with him. (S.) Luke II. 51.
— and life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 317.
— and lilies. (S.) Matt. 111; Luke II. 626.
— and literature. (S.) Rev. 50.
— and man. (S.) John I. 598.
— — new knowledge of. (S.) 2 Cor. 235.
— and many. (I.) Rom. I. 418.
— and martyrs. (S.) Rom. I. 368.
— and Mary. (S.) John III. 393.
— and Melchisedec, parallel between. (S.) Heb. I. 554.
— and men. (S.) John II. 40.
— and men's fears. (S.) Matt. 311.
— and modern scepticism. (S.) John I. 375.
— and Moses. (S.) John I. 72; Acts I. 581; Heb. I. 218.
— — miracles of. (I.) Acts I. 586.
— — resemblance between. (I.) Acts I. 332.
— and nature. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 315.
— — testimony of, concerning death. (I.) Phil. 54.
— and Nicodemus. (S.) John I. 190.
— and of Elijah, spirit of. (I.) Luke II. 187.
— and Paul. (S.) Acts III. 342.
— and Pharisees. (S.) Matt. 236.
— and prayer. (S.) Luke I. 505.
— and present. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 324.
— and prophets. (I.) Heb. I. 1.
— and ruler. (S.) Luke II. 75.
— and rulers. (S.) John I. 182.
— and sabbath. (S.) Mark 99.
— and salvation, danger of neglecting. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 84–100.
— and Samaritans. (S.) John I. 304.
— and Satan, conflict between, for soul of man. (S.) Luke II. 491.
— and Saul. (S.) Acts III. 224.
— and Scriptures. (I.) 2 Tim. 286.
— and society. (S.) John I. 151.
— and Solomon. (S.) Matt. 250.
— and soul. (S.) Rev. 18.
— — together, death brings. (A.) John II. 489.

Christ, and straightway he preached. (A.) Acts II. 67.
— and thought. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 312.
— and tribute-money. (S.) Matt. 386.
— and true friends. (S.) Mark 434.
— and utilitarianism. (I.) John II. 311.
— and woman. (S.) John I. 313. (I.) John II. 8.
— — of Canaan. (S.) Matt. 323.
— — of Samaria. (S. & I.) John I. 298-396.
— and world, antagonism between. (S.) John I. 605.
— — border-land between. (I.) 2 Tim. 367.
— anger of. (S.) Mark 100. (I.) Mark 103.
— anointed for his burial. (S.) Matt. 600.
— anointing by. (S.) 1 John 164.
— anti-diabolism of. (S.) John II. 90.
— anxiety on account of, even when dead. (I.) Matt. 667.
— apocalyptic vision of. (S.) Rev. 74.
— apologetic. (S.) John III. 149.
— apostles of. (I.) 1 Thess. 51.
— — of, wisdom of God as preached by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 139.
— appealing to man within man. (I.) Luke II. 690.
— appearance of, at Sea of Tiberias. (S.) John III. 460.
— appearances of, after his resurrection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 398.
— appeared in fulness of time. (I.) Gal. 243.
— appearing of. (S.) Titus 138.
— appears for his people in time of danger. (I.) Acts I. 614.
— appointed Captain of salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 133, 134.
— — heir. (S.) Heb. I. 20.
— apprehension of. (S.) John III. 221.
— approach of needy life to. (S.) Mark 52.
— approaching of, in revolution of time. (S.) Jas. 452.
— appropriated by individual soul, how. (I.) Gal. 110.
— aptness of. (I.) John I. 354.
— archetype of Adam. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 514.
— arguing with Pharisees. (S.) Luke I. 540.
— argument for Deity of. (I.) Jas. 4.
— arresting. (S.) Mark 440.
— as Apostle. (S.) Heb. I. 215. (I.) Heb. I. 216.
— as conversationalist. (S.) John II. 597.
— as Creator. (S.) John I. 9.
— as Dawn. (I.) Luke I. 104.
— as Friend. (S.) John II. 286.
— as Intercessor. (I.) Heb. I. 604.
— as Judge, sight of. (A.) Mark 543.
— as King: many crowns. (S.) Rev. 557.
— as Lord. (S.) Rom. I. 10; 2 Cor. 149.
— as Mediator. (S.) Rev. 13.
— as Preacher. (S.) Luke I. 430.
— as religious Teacher. (S.) John II. 4.
— as Saviour. (S.) Luke III. 598.
— as separate from world. (S.) Heb. I. 607.
— as Son of man, called and perfected to be our High Priest. (S.) Heb. I. 397.
— — over his own house. (S.) Heb. I. 223.
— as Teacher. (S.) Matt. 44; John I. 194, 609, 611, II. 377.
— — distinguishing characteristics of. (S.) John I. 517.
— ascended, glory of. (S.) Eph. 371.
— — last beatitude of. (S.) Rev. 749.
— ascension of. (S.) Luke III. 676-684; Acts I. 10, 56-68; Eph. 372, 373; Heb. I. 123, II. 41.
— — above all heavens, that he might fill all things. (S.) Eph. 375.
— ashamed for being ashamed of. (I.) Luke II. 146.
— — of. (I.) Luke II. 564.
— asleep in vessel. (S.) Mark 186, 188.
— aspects of. (S.) Rev. 409.
— association of angels with. (I.) Mark 23.
— assured salvation through. (S.) 1 Thess. 216.
Christ, assured security in. (S.) 2 Tim. 84.
— astonishment of. (I.) Mark 231.
— at Capernaum. (S.) Luke I. 456; John I. 176.
— at door. (S.) Rev. 261-267.
— — of soul. (S.) Rev. 265, 266.
— at feast. (S.) John I. 150.
— at grave. (S.) John II. 287.
— at home. (S.) Mark 225; 1 Pet. 326.
— at Jacob's well. (S. & I.) John I. 298-396.
— at Jerusalem. (S.) John I. 179.
— at wedding. (I.) John I. 176.
— atonement of. (S.) 1 John 45.
— atoning sacrifice of, forgiveness of sins through. (S.) John I. 97.
— attachment to. (I.) Mark 445.
— attentive hearing to be given to gospel of. (I.) Heb. I. 76.
— attractive power of. (S.) John II. 357, 358. (A.) John I. 275.
— attractiveness of. (I.) John II. 356.
— attracts sinners. (I.) John I. 275.
— authoritative in. (I.) Philem. 41.
— authority by which, as Mediator acted. (S.) John I. 532.
— — of. (S.) Mark 37. (I.) 1 Thess. 130.
— authorized and competent Physician. (I.) Mark 80, 81.
— awakening. (S.) John II. 248.
— Baptist's attitude towards. (S.) Luke I. 335.
— baptized. (S.) Matt. 26. (I.) Matt. 25.
— — into, have put on. (S.) Gal. 221.
— bearing about dying of. (S.) 2 Cor. 166.
— — his cross. (I.) John III. 295.
— — sins of world. (I.) John I. 99.
— beautiful life of. (S.) Heb. II. 82.
— before Abraham. (I.) John II. 101.
— before Pilate. (I.) Matt. 645.
— — trial opened. (S.) John III. 241, 242.
— before priests. (S.) Mark 625.
— beginning. (S.) Col. 77.
— being made sin for us. (S.) 2 Cor. 316.
— being without sin. (S.) Heb. I. 368.
— belief in. (S.) John II. 465.
— — in Jesus as. (S.) 1 John 384.
— believer doing greater works than. (S) John II. 523. (I.) John II. 526.
— believer's assimilation to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 522.
— — conformity to. (S.) Rom. II. 181-189.
— — gratitude to God through. (S.) Rom. I. 629.
— — identification with. (S.) Col. 146.
— — relation to law and to. (S.) Rom. I. 555.
— — salvation obtained by, and connected with glory. (S.) 2 Tim. 172.
— believers are body of. (S.) Eph. 117.
— — must help. (I.) John I. 503.
— — must not go before. (A.) John II. 220.
— — receive in, more than they lost in Adam. (S.) Rom. I. 421.
— — risen with, and their duty in consequence. (S.) Col. 170.
— believing is laying hold on. (A.) John I. 261.
— — is receiving. (I.) John I. 41.
— belonging to. (S.) Mark 372.
— benefit arising to, from his own sufferings. (S.) Heb. I. 402.
— best food. (I.) John I. 543.
— — Provider. (S.) John I. 497.
— betrayed. (S.) John III. 217.
— — by Judas. (S.) Luke III. 541.
— better to be with, than here. (S.) Phil. 62.
— Bible without. (I.) Mark 5.
— birth of. (S.) Matt. 4, 6.
— birthplace of. (S.) Matt. 7.
— blending of human and Divine in. (I.) Rom. II. 268.
— blessed dead living and reigning with, during thousand years. (S.) Rev. 576.
— — experience of those who are in. (S.) Rom I. 640.
— — vision of. (A.) 1 John 205

Christ, blessedness of them that die in. (S.) Rev. 496.
— blessing with. (S.) Eph. 10.
— blessings resulting from death of. (S.) Eph. 32.
— blood of. (I.) Rom. I. 248. (A.) Mark 593; Eph. 191.
— — our only hope. (I.) John I. 572.
— — peace by. (A.) Col. 88.
— — sinners brought nigh by. (S.) Eph. 193.
— body of. (S.) Eph. 404; Heb. II. 80. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 198–200.
— — Christian Church. (S.) Eph. 382, 383.
— — in sacrament. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 103.
— boldness of. (I.) John I. 640.
— bond of union. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
— bonds in. (S.) Phil. 33.
— — worn for. (A.) Col. 315.
— born in Bethlehem. (S.) Luke I. 116.
— — in city of David. (I.) Luke I. 156.
— — in manger. (S.) Luke I. 163.
— — without curse of flesh. (I.) Luke I. 119.
— boundless wealth of wisdom in. (S.) Col. 117.
— Bread for world. (S.) John I. 508.
— breastplate of, names of individual souls on. (S.) Rev. 159.
— brethren in. (S.) Philem. 66.
— — Christian's prayer for his. (S.) Philem. 89.
— bride of. (S.) Rev. 547. (I.) Eph. 586.
— Bridegroom announced by prophecy. (I.) John I. 280.
— — of Church. (S.) John I. 278.
— brightness of God's glory. (S.) Heb. I. 29.
— bringing companions to. (A.) John I. 131.
— brings us to enjoy salvation, riches implied in methods by which. (S.) Eph. 254.
— broken. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 103.
— brotherhood in. (S.) Luke I. 550; Philem. 15.
— — of. (S.) John III. 396.
— — with. (S.) Heb. I. 157.
— brought from dead. (S.) Heb. II. 675.
— Builder. (I.) Eph. 224.
— builds, Church which. (S.) Matt. 342, 343.
— burdened directed to. (S.) Matt. 222.
— burial of. (S.) Mark 684; John III. 345. (I.) Mark 682.
— by Sea of Galilee. (S.) Matt. 40.
— call to follow. (S.) Matt. 351, 354.
— called Shepherd, why. (S.) Mark 596.
— calling on. (I.) Acts I. 176.
— — sinners to repentance. (S.) Mark 79.
— calls, when, he also draws. (I.) Matt. 158.
— calmness of. (S.) John II. 599.
— came to call sinners. (I.) Mark 80.
— — light before. (I.) John I. 29.
— can see through men. (I.) Luke I. 512.
— cannot be hid. (S.) Matt. 331.
— Captain of tempted. (I.) Matt. 38.
— Care-bearer. (S.) 1 Pet. 424.
— cares not for classes or races but for souls. (I.) John I. 319.
— carrying cross for. (I.) Mark 657.
— casts out devil. (S.) Mark 40.
— cause of division. (S.) John I. 658.
— — of, sacrifices which Paul was willing to make in. (S.) Acts III. 193.
— causes of refusal to accept. (S.) Matt. 494.
— centre of Christian union. (S.) Gal. 230.
— — of theology. (I.) Matt. 337.
— — of union for all men. (I.) Mark 51.
— — of unity. (I.) John I. 592.
— centripetal power of, overcoming centrifugal attraction of sin. (S.) John II. 364.
— cerements of, and of Lazarus. (I.) John III. 368.
— certain woman's commendation of. (S.) Luke II. 505.
— changeless love of. (I.) John II. 386.
— changelessness of. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 622–636.
— character of. (S.) 1 Pet. 227.
Christ, characteristics of fervent love to. (S.) Mark 570.
— — displayed in conversation with woman of Samaria. (S.) John I. 302.
— charge of, under affliction. (S.) Mark 222.
— charity of, seemliness of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 244.
— Charles Kingsley's view of. (I.) Heb. I. 36.
— chief Lord of world. (S.) Heb. I. 113.
— children for. (S.) Matt. 419.
— — need to be brought to. (I.) Mark 392.
— — taken to. (S.) Luke III. 370–374.
— — welcomed to. (S.) Mark 389. (I.) Mark 391.
— children's life in. (I.) Eph. 595.
— choose Judas, why did? (I.) John II. 422.
— Christian is reflex of. (I.) 2 Thess. 30.
— — minister voice of. (I.) Luke II. 219.
— — mission identical with that of. (S.) John III. 189.
— — more than conqueror through. (I.) Rom. II. 239.
— — union attainable only in. (I.) John III. 154.
— Christian's confidence in. (S.) 2 Tim. 70.
— — crucifixion with. (S.) Gal. 114, 115.
— — food. (I.) John I. 537.
— — imitation of. (S.) 1 John 91, 92.
— — ingrafting into. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 188.
— — life. (S.) John II. 509.
— — — in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 442.
— — love for. (S.) John III. 491.
— — righteousness derived from. (I.) Gal. 96.
— — supreme motive. (I.) Philem. 11.
— — surrender to. (S.) 2 Cor. 406.
— Christians now drawn to, and hereafter to be raised by him. (S.) John I. 561.
— Church abhorrent to, because of lukewarm temperature of its spiritual life. (S.) Rev. 235.
— — of. (S.) 1 Pet. 164.
— — truly honourable in. (S.) Rom. II. 744.
— circumcision of. (S.) Luke I. 200–202; Col. 144.
— claims Divine honours. (I.) John I. 452.
— cleansed by. (I.) Mark 53.
— cleansing of all meats by. (I.) Acts II. 131.
— — temple. (S.) Luke III. 449–460.
— clothed in human flesh. (I.) John I. 52.
— come in his glory. (S.) Matt. 591.
— comfort of believing in. (A.) John II. 471.
— comforteth those who suffer for him, how. (S.) 2 Cor. 14.
— comforting. (S.) John II. 461, 462.
— — himself. (S.) John II. 205.
— — Nicodemus. (S.) John I. 229.
— coming as thief in night. (S.) 1 Thess. 191.
— — believer's readiness for. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— — by water and blood. (S.) 1 John 418.
— — glory of. (S.) Matt. 544.
— — of. (S.) Luke II. 656; Titus 138; Rev. 223, 520, 738, 777. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 12, 13.
— — warning against declension. (S.) Rev. 121.
— — what of saintly dead prior to? (I.) Heb. II. 431.
— coming to. (S.) John I. 560. (S. & I.) Mark 211, 212; John I. 550, 552.
— — by various roads. (I.) Mark 57.
— — for life. (S.) John I. 480.
— — Jerusalem. (S.) Matt. 456.
— — only means of salvation. (S.) John I. 480
— — powerful reason for. (S.) Mark 104.
— communion of blood of. (I.) Cor. II. 33.
— — discovered. (S.) Acts I. 388.
— — secret of power to bless men. (I.) Acts I. 388.
— — with. (S.) Luke III. 628; John III. 479 (I.) Eph. 120.
— compassion of. (S.) Mark 254. (I.) John I. 498, 499, II. 109.
— — law of. (I.) Gal. 451.
— complement of our life. (I.) 2 Pet. 10.
— complete in. (S.) Col. 137–144.
— concealing his glory. (I.) John II. 278.

Christ, concealment of. (S.) John II. 304.
— condemn us not, if, we need not fear men. (A.) John II. 19.
— condemnation of, remorse of Judas on. (S.) Matt. 638.
— condescension of. (A.) Phil. 102.
— conditions of being with. (I.) John II. 439.
— — of success in working for. (S.) 2 Tim. 319.
— conduct of, contrasted with conduct of other public characters. (S.) Luke III. 553.
— confessing. (S. & A.) Rom. II. 352–354. (I.) Mark 218; Luke II. 144.
— — test of truth. (S.) 1 John 293, 295.
— confession of. (S.) John I. 444, II. 142; 1 Cor. II. 151. (S. & I.) Luke II. 555, 558, 559.
— — of, indispensable. (I. & A.) Rom. II. 365.
— — of, unknown to nominal Christians. (I.) Luke II. 558.
— confidence in. (S.) 2 Tim. 89.
— — towards God realized in. (S.) Eph. 271.
— conformity to. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 181–189.
— — with. (S.) 1 Pet. 328.
— congregations want to see. (A.) John II. 329.
— connection between sinner having part with, and being washed by him. (S.) John II. 403.
— conquerors through. (S.) Rom. II. 238.
— conscious love for. (I. & A.) John III. 496.
— consecration of all to. (I.) Mark 412.
— consolation in. (S.) Phil. 80.
— consolations of, adapted to state and character of his people. (S.) John II. 261.
— — of sufferings of. (I.) 2 Cor. 12.
— conspiracy against. (S.) Luke III. 501.
— constancy of Paul's purpose to live. (I.) Phil. 51.
— constrained to abide. (S.) Luke III. 642.
— contemplated. (S.) Rom. I. 665.
— continually present with his Church. (S.) Matt. 685, 687.
— continued life of, ground of our hope. (S.) John II. 561.
— contrasted humiliation and exaltation of. (S.) Eph. 375.
— controversy about. (S.) John I. 4.
— — which, brought on earth. (S.) Luke II. 671.
— conversant with sin: Incarnation from human side. (S.) 2 Cor. 317.
— converting power in sight of. (I.) Mark 679.
— converts must testify of. (I.) John II. 137.
— co-operation in work for. (I.) Col. 297.
— copying but fragment of. (S.) 1 Pet. 230.
— Corner-stone. (I.) Eph. 222.
— coronation of. (I.) Mark 653; Acts I. 12.
— could not be hid. (S.) Mark 281–283.
— courage of. (A.) John II. 226.
— covenant in. (S.) Gal. 188.
— Creator. (S.) Col. 66–69. (I.) Heb. I. 56.
— credit due to. (I.) Acts I. 304.
— cross of. (S.) John III. 296; 1 Cor. I. 76; Gal. 529–543.
— — methods of glorying in. (S.) Gal. 539.
— — of none effect. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 39.
— cross-bearing for. (A.) John III. 296.
— crossing Cedron. (S.) John III. 218.
— crowns of. (S.) Rev. 558, 559.
— crowned. (S.) Rev. 557.
— crucified. (S.) Matt. 652; Luke II. 165.
— — according to determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God. (S.) Acts I. 182.
— — glory of God in. (I.) John II. 350.
— — importance of preaching. (S.) Gal. 143.
— — Lord's Supper picture of. (S.) Gal. 141.
— — preacher's theme. (I.) Gal. 140, 534.
— — preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 66–74.
— — theme of Paul's preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 123–134.
— — with. (S.) Gal. 112.
— crucifixion of. (S.) Matt. 457; Mark 663, 664, 666; Luke III. 568–573; John III. 295; 1 Cor. I. 75.
— — death, and burial of. (S.) Mark 683.
— — ever-recurring crime. (S.) Heb. I. 469.
— cruelty to. (A.) Mark 467.
Christ cures all who come to him. (S.) Matt. 161.
— danger of mistaking John for. (I.) John I. 25.
— day of. (I.) Phil. 27.
— dead. (S.) John III. 338.
— — and buried with. (A.) Rom. I. 455.
— — and sleeping Christians. (S.) 1 Thess. 178.
— — blessedness of. (S.) Rev. 493.
— — in. (S.) 1 Thess. 182.
— — to sin and alive unto God through. (S.) Rom. I. 491.
— — what comes of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 418.
— — with. (I.) Rom. I. 476. (A.) 2 Tim. 174.
— dealt immediately with wrong. (I.) Luke III. 451.
— death and life in. (S.) Col. 182.
— — — of, Christian's communion with. (S.) Gal. 112.
— — — with. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 477–479.
— — and resurrection of. (I.) Matt. 671.
— — and forgiveness of sin. (S.) Eph. 41.
— — and its consequences. (S.) Rom. II. 210.
— — and its results. (S.) John II. 354.
— — atonement for sin by. (S.) 1 John 332.
— — Christian's fellowship in. (S.) 2 Cor. 167.
— — effects of. (S.) Matt. 663.
— — importance of. (I.) Heb. II. 100.
— — inexhaustible theme of wonder and praise to Church. (S.) Rev. 325.
— — of. (S.) Rom. II. 221. (S. & I.) John III 337; Rom. I. 379. (A.) Rom. II. 222.
— — of saints magnifies. (I.) Phil. 55.
— — our only stay. (S.) John II. 649.
— — physical cause of. (I.) John III. 340.
— — preacher's theme. (A.) John I. 100.
— — reconciliation of sinners by. (S.) Heb. I 196.
— Declarer of Father. (S.) John I. 82.
— degraded. (S.) Phil. 102.
— Deity and atonement of. (S.) Heb. I. 28.
— — of. (S.) Rom. II. 266; Col. 49.
— — impossible invention. (I.) John I. 7.
— delegation of judicial authority to. (S.) John I. 450.
— deliverance by, from fear of death. (S. & A.) Heb. I. 170–176.
— — from curse through. (S.) Gal. 173.
— Deliverer. (S.) Rom. I. 627.
— delivering believers from present evil world. (S.) Gal. 11.
— demanding hatred. (I.) Luke III. 53.
— demands decision in religion. (S.) Luke II. 203.
— denial of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 151.
— deniers of. (S.) 1 John 158; 2 Tim. 175.
— denying. (S.) Luke II. 562. (I.) 2 Tim. 177.
— — Lord. (S.) Jude 28.
— departs while blessing. (I.) Luke III. 680.
— departure of. (S. & I.) John III. 7–9.
— dependence on. (S.) Phil. 364.
— deserves best of everything. (I.) Mark 574.
— desire to be present with. (S.) 2 Cor. 250.
— Destroyer. (S.) 1 John 240.
— — of death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 460.
— — of devil. (S.) Heb. I. 166.
— destroys believer's fears. (S.) Rev. 69.
— detracting from Divine greatness of. (S.) Mark 225.
— devil leaveth. (I.) Luke I. 423.
— devil's castaways received by. (A.) Luke III. 76.
— — master. (I.) Luke I. 424.
— devotion to. (S.) Rev. 477. (A.) Acts III. 196.
— — cure for despondency. (I.) Luke I. 693.
— did not originate golden rule: he gave it new meaning and power. (I.) Matt. 126.
— — personally baptize, why. (S.) John I. 304.
— — pray for world, why. (I.) John III. 147.
— die, for whom did? (S.) Rom. I. 363.
— died as substitute. (I.) Mark 676.
— — for every man. (S.) Heb. I. 129.
— — that saints might sleep in death. (I.) 1 Thess. 170.

Christ died to save men. (A.) John II. 199.
— — upon cross, nature, and quality of death. (S.) Acts I. 184.
— difference between Priesthood and High-priesthood of. (S.) Heb. I. 398.
— difficulty of bringing brother to. (I.) John I. 122.
— dignity of. (S.) Col. 60; Heb. I. 34.
— dignities of. (S.) Rev. 559.
— directs thought to heaven. (I.) Acts I. 12.
— disallowed. (I.) 1 Pet. 139.
— disclosing his love. (S.) Rev. 256.
— discord which, brought on earth. (S.) Luke II. 671.
— discriminates his healing virtue. (I.) Mark 221.
— disease of humanity incurable except by. (I.) Mark 209.
— dishonoured by inconsistencies of his professed people. (I.) 2 Tim. 210.
— dishonouring. (S.) Luke II. 143.
— Dispeller of doubt. (I.) Luke I. 693.
— distributes, enough for all when. (S.) Luke II. 108.
— diverse effects of contact with. (I.) John I. 608.
— divided, is? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 29.
— Divine and human in. (I.) 1 John 7.
— — fountain. (I.) John I. 649.
— — pre-eminence of. (S.) Col. 61.
— — revelation more glorious in, than in Moses. (S.) 2 Cor. 90.
— — Teacher. (I.) John I. 287.
— Divinity of. (S.) John II. 223. (I.) Mark 6; 1 Tim. 167; Heb. I. 47. (A.) John I. 448.
— — revealed in Gospel of John. (A.) John I. 7.
— — soul-evidence of. (I.) 1 John 464.
— — testimony of human experience to. (I.) John I. 291.
— division of feeling and opinion about. (I.) John I. 659.
— doctrine and truths of, are very precious and excellent. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 267.
— doctrine of. (S.) 2 John 18, 21.
— — concerning marriage. (S.) Matt. 416.
— — knowledge of, fruit of willing to do it. (S.) John I. 620.
— — not to be refused. (S.) Heb. II. 560.
— does, assert his own sinlessness? (I.) John II. 84.
— does not change. (A.) Heb. II. 635.
— doing something for. (I.) Mark 569.
— domestic affliction healed by. (S.) Mark 43.
— dominion of, over mankind. (S.) Rom. II. 638.
— Door. (S.) John II. 171–174.
— double genealogies of. (S.) Luke I. 360, 361, 363.
— dove-like descent of Spirit on. (S.) Luke I. 353.
— — properties in. (S.) Mark 17.
— drawing all. (S.) John II. 362.
— — not dragging. (I.) John II. 363.
— drifting from. (S.) Heb. I. 76, 79.
— drinking vinegar. (S.) John III. 322.
— driven away. (S.) John I. 303.
— duty of Christians to speak about. (A.) Acts I. 654.
— duties due to, as he is living God. (S.) Heb. I. 257.
— dwelling in heart. (S.) Eph. 310. (I.) Eph. 308. (A.) Eph. 312; Rev. 268.
— dying amid thieves. (I.) Matt. 654.
— — for our sin, and living for our salvation. (S.) Rom. I. 486.
— early years of. (S.) Luke I. 256, 259.
— earnestly desired is quickly found. (I.) John I. 368.
— East and West coming to. (I.) John II. 323.
— effected revolution in treatment of women. (I.) John I. 315.
— effective Teacher. (S.) Matt. 225.
— efficient Light. (I.) John I. 30.
Christ, efficient sympathy of. (S.) Heb. I. 202.
— elation no temptation to. (I.) Luke I. 406.
— election of. (I.) Luke II. 193.
— Emancipator. (S.) Luke I. 438.
— embraced. (I.) Luke I. 224.
— encouragement to suffer for, and danger of denying him. (S.) 2 Tim. 176.
— end of Law for righteousness. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 336–341.
— — of life. (I.) Phil. 51.
— endurance of. (I.) Heb. II. 476.
— enemies of cross of, their suicidal policy. (I.) Phil. 262.
— engaged in Bible study. (I.) Luke I. 275.
— enjoining record of his revelation to man and explaining its meaning. (S.) Rev. 94.
— Enlightener. (S.) John I. 27.
— enriched by. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 10.
— entering Jerusalem. (S.) Mark. 446.
— enthroned. (S.) Mark 725.
— — servant. (S.) Heb. I. 616.
— entitled to Divine honours. (A.) John II. 225.
— entrance of, into heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 19.
— Epiphany of: first miracle. (S.) John I. 174.
— epistles of. (S.) 2 Cor. 70–74. (A.) 2 Cor. 77.
— essential to Christians. (I.) Eph. 110.
— eternal future clear only in. (S.) 1 John 192.
— — life in knowledge of God and. (S.) John III. 130.
— — salvation in. (I.) Heb. I. 415.
— — Sonship of. (S.) Heb. I. 42.
— eternity of. (S.) John II. 102.
— — argument for his oneness with Father. (I.) John I. 8.
— evangelical Minister. (S.) Mark 25.
— ever same. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 622–636.
— ever-active. (S.) Acts I. 4.
— everlasting and unchangeable. (S.) Heb. I. 57.
— every need of man supplied in. (S.) Col. 143.
— — spiritual blessing comes through. (S.) Eph. 10.
— everything to Christian. (I.) Col. 218.
— evidently crucified. (S.) Gal. 140.
— — set forth. (I.) Gal. 140.
— evinced by Resurrection to be Son of God. (I.) Rom. I. 12.
— exact position of John in relation to. (I.) John I. 26.
— exaltation of. (S.) Acts I. 614; Eph. 107; Phil. 109–113; Heb. I. 59. (I.) Acts I. 202.
— exalted. (S.) Heb. II. 96. (I.) John I. 239.
— — and self disclaimed. (S.) 2 Cor. 147, 149.
— — Prince and glorified Saviour. (S.) Acts I. 501, 502.
— example of. (S.) Acts II. 183; 1 John 87. (S. & I.) John II. 410–413. (I.) Phil. 84.
— — of prudence. (I.) John I. 598.
— — to us in choice of seasons for prayer. (S.) Luke I. 546.
— excellences of, showing forth. (S.) 1 Pet. 168.
— experience of, better than description of him. (A.) John I. 114.
— experiences may change but not. (A.) Heb. II. 636.
— experimental knowledge of. (S.) Phil. 203, 204.
— expiatory sacrifice of. (S.) Gal. 137.
— explains past revelations. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 20.
— expounder of mystery. (S.) Rev. 311.
— failing to recognize. (I.) Mark 266.
— faith in. (S.) Acts III. 354. (I.) John III. 50, 456; Eph. 87. (A.) John II. 156.
— — in, and love to Christians, importance of. (S.) 1 John 285.
— — in, helpful against hunger. (I.) Mark 307.
— — in, is certain salvation. (A.) John I. 249.
— — in, justification by, not by Law. (S.) Gal. 171.
— — in, key to Bible. (I.) 2 Tim. 294.
— — in, must be personal. (I.) John I. 566.
— — in, one with faith in God. (S.) John II. 467

Christ, faith in, redemption incomplete until accepted by. (I.) Col. 56.
— — in, source of life. (S.) Gal. 123.
— — in unseen. (S.) John III. 447.
— — is receiving. (I.) Col. 127.
— — must lay hold on. (I.) John II. 158. (A.) John I. 455.
— — must rest on. (A.) John I. 260.
— — of, and faith of Moses. (S.) Heb. II. 355.
— — personal relation to Christ. (I.) 2 Tim. 92.
— — seen by. (S.) Mark 65. (I.) Mark 64.
— — toward. (I.) Philem. 33.
— — unites to. (I.) Gal. 97.
— faith's approach to. (S.) Matt. 164.
— faithful followers of, must expect troubles in this world. (S.) Luke II. 191.
— — minister of. (S.) Col. 16.
— fame of. (I.) John I. 407.
— familiarity with. (S.) John II. 433.
— faring wholly with. (S.) Luke II. 189.
— Father, and his people one. (S.) John II. 566.
— fathers in. (S.) 1 John 107.
— favourably disposed and malignantly disposed to. (S.) John I. 639.
— feeding five thousand. (S. & I.) John I. 498–516.
— — multitude. (S. & I.) Matt. 301–304.
— — upon. (S.) Mark 223. (I.) John I. 543.
— fellows of. (I.) Heb. I. 281.
— fellowship in. (S.) 1 John 16.
— — attainment of resurrection dependent on. (I.) Phil. 223.
— — with. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 21. (A.) Rom. II. 772.
— fidelity to, enforced. (S.) Rev. 143.
— filial boldness, through, in approaching Father. (S.) Eph. 267.
— filling all things. (S.) Eph. 376, 377.
— finding, great Treasure. (I.) John I. 131.
— finished work of. (A.) Titus 194.
— finishing types and prophecies. (I.) John III. 336.
— fire which, kindles on earth. (S.) Luke II. 671, 677.
— first. (S.) Col. 49.
— — female testimony to. (S.) Luke I. 249.
— — Gentile convert to faith of. (S.) Acts II. 108.
— — miracle of, speaking expression of his life and work. (S.) John I. 173.
— — to see, at final advent. (I.) Luke I. 134.
— First-begotten. (S.) Heb. I. 44.
— First-fruits. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 428, 435, 436, 447.
— — unto. (S.) Rom. II. 747.
— follow, and follow Paul. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 72.
— follower of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 73.
— — Christian. (S.) John II. 344.
— following. (S.) Matt. 147, 157; Mark 322, 323, 414, 422; Luke I. 518; John II. 33, 34, III. 508, 515. (S. & A.) John II. 341. (I.) Luke II. 129, 198. (A.) John III. 509.
— — and following Christians. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 73.
— — afar off. (S. & I.) Mark 626.
— — *now* and *then* of. (S.) John II. 452.
— — possibility of. (I. & A.) 1 Thess. 27, 28.
— — risen. (S.) Col. 167.
— folly and guilt of being ashamed of. (S.) Luke II. 144.
— — of not trusting. (A.) 2 Tim. 91.
— — of opposition to. (I.) 2 Tim. 273.
— — of rejecting. (I.) Heb. II. 143.
— for ever. (S.) Rev. 9.
— for little time made lower than angels. (I.) Heb. I. 112.
— for needy. (I.) Matt. 162.
— for our Captain. (S.) Luke II. 57.
— forbearance of. (I.) John I. 319.
— forecasting his death and destiny. (S.) John II. 47.
— foreseeing cross. (S.) Luke II. 115.
— foretelling his death. (S.) Matt. 346.
— — treachery of Judas. (S.) Matt. 609.
Christ foretold by prophets. (S.) Rom. I. 9.
— Forgiver of sins. (I.) Mark 68.
— forsaken. (S.) Matt. 657, 659, 660.
— forsaking all to follow. (I.) Mark 32.
— found. (I.) John I. 607.
— — in. (S.) Phil. 197, 198.
— — in lowly places. (I.) Luke I. 125.
— Fountain of gospel teaching. (I.) Gal. 4.
— — of health. (S.) Luke I. 553.
— four names of. (S.) Rev. 562.
— foxes and birds better accommodated than. (S.) Matt. 148.
— free agency of. (S.) Mark 316.
— — love of. (S.) Rev. 783.
— — trade with heaven established by. (I.) John I. 101.
— freedom through. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 465.
— — which gives. (I.) John II. 58.
— freshness and fulness of. (I.) Eph. 120.
— friendship of. (S.) John II. 247.
— from, according to Spirit. (I.) Luke I. 361.
— fruits of knowledge of. (S.) 2 Pet. 71.
— fulfilment of prophecy. (I.) Luke I. 443.
— fully consecrated to. (A.) 2 Cor. 283.
— fulness of. (S.) Col. 134. (I.) Eph. 390. (S. I. & A.) John I. 60–70. (S. & I.) Col. 84–86.
— — of blessing of gospel of. (S.) Rom. II. 726–728.
— — of God dwelling in. (S.) Col. 135.
— — of, promise of Spirit. (S.) John III. 78, 79.
— — that is in. (S.) John III. 80.
— further riches in. (A.) Eph. 252.
— Gardener. (S.) John III. 387, 388.
— — cemetery garden. (S.) John III. 356.
— gave himself up for us. (S.) Gal. 11. (A.) Gal. 10.
— gem of Scriptures. (I.) John I. 477.
— general ministry of. (S.) Mark 58.
— Genius of future. (I.) Heb. I. 106.
— gentleness of. (S.) Matt. 235.
— genuine disciples of. (S.) 1 Pet. 2.
— gift of. (I.) Eph. 371.
— — acceptable prayer. (S.) Luke II. 308.
— — grace. (S.) Philem. 89.
— — love of God as seen in. (I. & A.) John I. 251.
— — God to all men. (A.) John I. 538.
— gifts of, as Witness, risen and crowned. (S.) Rev. 7.
— — to his Church. (S.) Eph. 374.
— gives life. (I.) John I. 538.
— — — how. (I.) John II. 190.
— giving counsel. (S.) Rev. 253.
— — power to powerless. (S.) John I. 434.
— — to needy giving to. (I.) Matt. 196.
— — up all for. (I.) Matt. 432.
— glorification of. (I.) John I. 658.
— glorified. (S.) Rev. 29, 306. (S. & I.) 2 Thess. 19–30.
— — activity of. (S.) John II. 521.
— — by Spirit. (S.) John III. 73.
— — encouragement from. (I.) Heb. II. 42.
— — in his disciples. (S.) John III. 148.
— — in his people. (S.) John III. 148.
— — in his saints. (S.) John III. 148.
— — in Paul's conversion. (I.) Gal. 67.
— — not himself. (A.) Heb. I. 398.
— glorifies his Father and magnifies himself. (S.) Luke II. 225.
— glory due to. (I.) Acts I. 304.
— glory of. (S.) Heb. I. 30, 31.
— — as exhibited in his people. (S.) 2 Thess. 22, 25.
— — beholding. (S. & I.) John I. 58–60.
— — God interpreted in. (I.) John II. 350.
— — in mission of Holy Ghost. (S.) John III. 74.
— — his people. (S.) Luke I. 234, 235.
— — seeing. (A.) Acts I. 611.
— glorying with, condition of—suffering with Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 62.
— God glorified in. (A.) Eph. 352.

Christ, God revealed by. (S.) Heb. I. 18.
— — in. (I.) John I. 82.
— God's best gift to man. (S.) 2 Cor. 411.
— — gift to, disciples. (S.) John III. 144.
— — means of conforming us to. (A.) Rom. II. 190.
— — setting, on his right hand. (S.) Heb. I. 60.
— — Son. (S.) Rom. I. 10.
— — work in: incarnation. (S.) 2 Cor. 308.
— going away. (I.) John III. 8.
— — before to heaven. (S.) Heb. I. 552.
— — forth to. (S.) Heb. II. 649, 650.
— — to, for our own ends. (S.) John I. 531.
— — to God through. (I.) John III. 100.
— gone to prepare place for us. (I. & A.) John II. 488.
— Good Shepherd. (S. & I.) John II. 164, 191–196.
— — things brought by. (I.) Heb. II. 18.
— — to be near. (I.) Matt. 330.
— gospel of. (S.) John I. 453. (S. & I.) Gal. 21.
— — antagonist of, pride. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 47.
— — professed subjection unto. (S.) 2 Cor. 405.
— Gospels, living picture of. (I.) Acts I. 2.
— grace and truth one with. (I.) John I. 74.
— — of. (I.) Gal. 17, 556.
— — of, marks of. (S.) John I. 150.
— — of, to those who received him. (S.) John I. 39.
— gracious invitation of, to sinners. (S.) Rev. 765.
— graciousness of. (S.) Heb. I. 159.
— grand necessity of man. (S.) 1 Pet. 329.
— grandest life. (I.) Phil. 50.
— grandeur of. (S.) Luke I. 41.
— gratitude to. (S.) 1 Pet. 47.
— — to God for mediation of. (S.) 2 Cor. 410.
— great calling of disciples of. (S.) Matt. 61.
— — commandment of. (S.) John II. 643.
— — end and business of Christian's life is to glorify. (S.) Phil. 49.
— — Harmonizer. (I.) Luke I. 437.
— — High Priest. (S.) Heb. I. 346.
— — Innovator. (S.) Matt. 163.
— — King. (A.) John III. 291.
— — Magnet. (A.) John II. 361.
— — Physician. (S.) Matt. 159–161, 169.
— — Prophet must be Head. (S.) Luke II. 175.
— — Propitiation. (S.) 1 John 331.
— — thoughts of. (I.) Matt. 328.
— — work of, and great work of preacher. (S.) John I. 97.
— greater than Church. (S.) Matt. 229.
— — than temple. (S.) Matt. 229, 230.
— greatest blessedness is to be follower of. (I.) Luke I. 75.
— — Teacher. (S.) John I. 192.
— greatness of. (I.) Luke I. 42; Eph. 575.
— — greatness of universe testimony to. (S.) John I. 10.
— grieved by misconceptions about himself. (S.) John I. 638.
— growing up into. (S.) Eph. 399.
— growth in grace of. (S.) 2 Pet. 214.
— — in knowledge of. (S. & I.) 2 Pet. 214–219.
— guileless spirit through Messianic unction and illumination of Holy Ghost abiding in, so as to have confidence at his coming. (S.) 1 John 163.
— guilty of death of. (A.) 1 Thess. 79.
— hands of. (S.) John III. 407.
— happy to live or die in. (A.) Phil. 56.
— hard to confess, in danger. (S.) Mark 632.
— — to see, in poverty of saints. (I.) Matt. 599.
— hastening to cross. (S.) Luke II. 182.
— hath done all things well. (S.) Mark 303, 304.
— hatred of. (I.) Mark 103.
— having Spirit of. (S.) Rom. I. 706–709.
— he who has, has all things. (A.) John I. 293.
— Head, Church his body. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 184, 185.
Christ, Head of Church. (S.) Eph. 115, 399; Col. 71, 73.
— — of corner. (S.) Acts I. 365.
— — over all things to Church. (S.) Eph. 109.
— headship of. (S.) Eph. 116.
— — over believers. (S.) Eph. 111, 116.
— Healer. (S.) Matt. 164.
— healing bodily disease emblematic of Church's function. (S.) Luke I. 555.
— — diseased. (S.) Matt. 312.
— — sick. (S.) Luke I. 507.
— heals without causing suffering. (I.) Luke I. 545.
— hearing. (S.) Mark 348.
— — of. (I.) Matt. 464.
— hears prayer even if he does not answer. (I.) Matt. 330.
— heart of, and heart of Paul. (I.) Phil. 15.
— — prepared to receive. (I.) Mark 6.
— heart-devotion to. (A.) 2 Tim. 147.
— heaven adapted to us by. (I.) John II. 489.
— — and earth united in. (I.) Eph. 50.
— heaven's supreme attraction. (A.) Phil. 64.
— hid himself, why. (I.) John I. 606.
— hidden. (S.) Luke III. 630.
— — treasures of wisdom in. (S.) Col. 117.
— High Priest in heaven; crowning point. (I.) Heb. I. 617.
— High-priesthood of. (S.) Heb. I. 385.
— himself sole protection against assaults of unbelief. (I.) John I. 592.
— historical. (I.) Heb. I. 100.
— holiness eminently characteristic of. (S.) Mark 39.
— — of. (S.) Heb. I. 606.
— — through. (A.) Col. 90.
— holy inclination to. (I.) Gal. 120.
— Holy Spirit glorifying. (S.) John III. 74.
— — Revealer of. (S.) John III. 75.
— — revealing things of. (I.) John III. 80.
— Home Missionary. (S.) Mark 51.
— honour God confers upon those who serve. (I.) John II. 345.
— — of believing in. (S.) 1 Pet. 154.
— — of serving. (A.) Phil. 5.
— honouring. (S.) Mark 446.
— hope in, life most miserable without. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 423.
— hopelessness of humanity away from. (I.) John I. 593.
— how, is to be fed upon. (S.) John I. 572.
— — men find. (S.) Matt. 281.
— — should tempter think of overcoming? (S.) Luke I. 386.
— — to come to. (A.) John I. 556.
— — — and great hindrance. (S.) John I. 481.
— — to learn excellence of. (S.) John I. 134.
— — to prolong gracious visits of. (S.) Luke I. 461.
— human destiny and its attainment through. (S.) John I. 585.
— — nature of. (I.) Heb. I. 189.
— — wisdom hindrance to things of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 288.
— humanity of. (S.) Luke I. 300. (I.) Phil. 102.
— humiliation of. (S.) Phil. 98.
— — and ascension of. (S.) Eph. 377.
— — and exaltation of, lessons taught by. (S.) Phil. 89, 107.
— — and subsequent glory of. (S.) Heb. I. 126.
— — and sufferings of. (S.) Luke II. 115.
— humility of truly great servants of. (A.) Acts III. 130.
— hunger of. (I.) Matt. 477.
— hungering after, qualification for communion. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 130.
— Husband of Church. (A.) Eph. 590.
— *I am* of. (S.) John I. 544. (I.) John III. 224.
— I am not. (A.) John I. 86.
— ideal. (S.) Matt. 520.
— — Representative of humanity. (I.) Luke I. 44.

Christ identifies himself with life of poverty. (I.) Matt. 388.
— if any man be in, he is new creature. (S.) 2 Cor. 292–295.
— if, had saved himself man had been unsaved. (I.) Luke III. 582.
— if not to, then to whom? (S.) John I. 586.
— if we love God we shall receive. (I.) John II. 76.
— illuminates understanding. (S.) Luke III. 662.
— image of. (I.) Rom. II. 189.
— — of God. (A.) Col. 65.
— imitating, highest art. (I.) Matt. 227.
— imitation of. (S.) John II. 413, 414; 1 Cor. II. 76; 1 Pet. 229. (I.) Rom. II. 683.
— — example of, in his temper and life. (S.) 1 John 90.
— — in holiness of life, and necessity of it in believers. (S.) 1 John 88.
— — obedience of. (S.) 1 John 239.
— immediately known and embraced. (I.) Luke I. 225.
— immortal life through. (A.) John II. 190.
— immortality as taught by. (S.) John II. 562.
— immutability of. (S.) Heb. I. 57, 58. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 622–636.
— immutable. (S.) Heb. I. 59.
— imperfect attachments to. (S.) John II. 314.
— implicit obedience to. (S.) John I. 159.
— impossibility of truly believing and savingly confessing, but by Holy Ghost. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 152.
— in. (S.) Rom. II. 749–754; Gal. 230. (I.) Col. 5.
— in, and what it involves. (S.) 2 Cor. 291.
— in believers, notwithstanding death, is sure pledge and earnest of eternal life. (S.) Rom. I. 712.
— in Bible. (I.) John I. 476.
— in borrowed grave. (I.) John III. 355.
— in chamber of death. (S.) Mark 208.
— in child. (A.) Matt. 396.
— in company of social outcasts. (I.) Luke I. 524.
— — with sinners. (S.) Mark 76.
— in death, soul committed to. (I.) Heb. II. 299.
— in every sermon. (A.) Acts I. 654.
— in flesh and in spirit. (I.) 1 Pet. 320.
— in fourfold aspect. (S.) Luke II. 108.
— in garden with. (S.) John III. 238.
— in Gethsemane—picture of judgment. (S.) John III. 225.
— in God. (S.) John II. 519, 520.
— — life hid with. (I.) Col. 188.
— in heart. (S.) Eph. 308. (A.) Col. 100.
— — believer's hope. (S.) Col. 100.
— — blessing of. (A.) Acts I. 340.
— in heaven. (S.) Rev. 311. (I.) Acts I. 64.
— — better than Christ on earth. (S.) John III. 19.
— — Church on earth. (S.) John III. 97.
— — helps his disciples. (I.) John II. 556.
— — sacrifice, intercession, and sympathy of. (I.) Heb. II. 46.
— in his human weakness and Divine exaltation. (S.) John I. 309.
— in history, permanence of. (I.) Acts I. 9.
— in house. (S.) Mark 58, 59.
— in infirmity of flesh. (S.) Heb. I. 404.
— in judgment. (S.) 2 Cor. 256.
— — manifestation of. (S.) Matt. 548.
— in man. (S.) 1 John 445. (I.) John III. 206; Gal. 109.
— in ministry to sick we follow and find. (I.) Mark 44.
— in night storm. (S.) John I. 520.
— in Old Testament and in New. (I.) John I. 496.
— — Scriptures. (A.) Heb. II. 91.
— in path of. (I.) John I. 306.
— in persecution, considering. (A.) Heb. II. 477.
— in relation to his disciples in all future times. (S.) John III. 194.
Christ in relation to true Church. (S.) Heb. I. 224.
— in sadness. (S.) John II. 423.
— in, servant Lord's freeman, free man Christ's servant. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 466.
— in soul. (I.) Gal. 113.
— in storm. (S.) Mark 180, 181, 186.
— in synagogue of Capernaum. (S.) Mark 37.
— in temple school. (I.) Luke I. 275.
— in us, growth of. (S.) Gal. 291.
— in wilderness. (I.) Luke I. 373.
— in you. (S.) Col. 98. (A.) Col. 99.
— — expanding force. (I.) Col. 98.
— — Hope of glory. (S.) Col. 98.
— inauguration of. (I.) Luke I. 348.
— incarnate person of. (I.) Gal. 249.
— — pre-eminence of doctrine of. (I.) Acts I. 3.
— incarnation of. (S.) Luke I. 39, 45; Heb. I 180. (I.) Luke I. 46.
— — before and after. (I.) 1 John 7.
— — love of God to men in. (S.) 1 John 325.
— incorruptible food. (I.) John I. 543.
— increase of. (S.) John I. 281–283.
— indestructibility of. (I.) Heb. I. 567.
— indispensable, none but. (I.) John II. 623.
— individualizing knowledge of. (A.) John II. 169.
— indwelling of. (S.) Rom. I. 711; Eph. 310; Col. 101. (I.) John III. 206.
— — in his people. (S.) Eph. 308.
— — word of. (S.) Col. 240, 241.
— inexhaustible reservoir of grace. (I.) Mark 221.
— — treasure. (I.) John III. 521.
— inferences from silence of. (S.) John II. 484.
— influences that cause men to drift from. (I.) Heb. I. 81.
— inhabiting moral nature of man. (S.) Eph. 308.
— inner life of. (S.) John II. 76.
— — revelation of. (I.) Gal. 49, 52.
— inspiration of Christian effort. (I.) John I. 122.
— — — love. (I.) 2 John 9.
— instant healing from. (I.) Mark 43.
— intellect and. (S.) Matt. 6.
— intended to be familiarly known. (I.) Col. 65.
— interceding in heaven for his people. (S.) Heb. I. 598.
— intercession of. (S.) John III. 98; Rom. II. 224–227; Heb. I. 596–604; 1 John 72–76.
— Intercessor. (S.) Heb. II. 45.
— internal sufferings of. (S.) John II. 347.
— Interpreter of Bible. (I.) John I. 476.
— — of human life. (S.) John I. 29.
— — of nature. (I.) Luke II. 637.
— introductor to. (S.) John I. 117.
— investiture of. (S.) Gal. 221.
— inviolate body of. (S.) John III. 341.
— inviting his saints to his kingdom. (S.) Matt. 592.
— inward revelation of. (S.) Gal. 52. (I.) Gal. 46.
— is above all. (I.) John I. 285.
— is acknowledged, marriage happy where. (A.) John I. 153.
— is all. (S.) Col. 211–219.
— is believer's foundation. (I.) Col. 129.
— is best; or, Paul's strait. (S.) Phil. 59.
— is both able and willing to save world. (A.) John II. 376.
— is called treasure, why. (S.) Matt. 284.
— is full of light. (I.) John I. 22.
— is glorious in character of his followers. (S.) 2 Thess. 30.
— is God. (I.) Heb. I. 47. (A.) John I. 8.
— — as well as man. (I.) John I. 285.
— is God's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 330.
— is Head of Church. (S. & I.) Eph. 111.
— is living now. (I.) Mark 736.
— is not near, Christians in darkness when. (S.) John I. 519.
— is one of us. (A.) Col. 66.
— is often near but unknown. (I.) John I. 33.

Christ is our Honour. (S.) 1 Pet. 155.
— — Pattern. (A.) Phil. 92.
— — Wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 93.
— is present believers should rejoice, when. (I.) John III. 90.
— is risen. (S.) Luke III. 621.
— is sole foundation. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 249-265.
— is true gain. (S.) Phil. 183.
— — Manna. (I.) John I. 538.
— is valued, where, he will be made known. (I.) 1 Pet. 160.
— Isaiah's description of. (S.) Matt. 232.
— it is madness to refuse. (A.) John I. 266.
— Jesus believer's wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 108-115.
— — Christians strong in. (S.) 2 Tim. 124.
— — duly prized. (S.) Phil. 192.
— — faith in, all children of God by. (S.) Gal. 220.
— — God only to be seen in. (I.) John I. 82.
— — greatness of Man. (S.) Heb. I. 559.
— — liberty in. (I.) Gal. 71. (A.) Gal. 72.
— — Man. (S.) 1 Tim. 115-120.
— — Mediator. (S.) 1 Tim. 110-114.
— — mind that was in. (S.) Phil. 94.
— — no condemnation to them that are in. (S.) Rom. I. 638, 639.
— — rejoicing in. (S.) Phil. 178, 179.
— — salute every saint in. (S.) Phil. 374.
— — strong in. (A.) 2 Tim. 126.
— Jewish sacraments, type of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 4.
— John's first view of, key to his Gospel. (S.) John I. 36.
— — last testimony to. (S.) John I. 286.
— — song of praise to. (S.) Rev. 15.
— — testimony to. (S.) 1 John 3.
— joint-heirs with, Christians. (I.) Heb. I. 157.
— Jonah type of. (S.) Matt. 249.
— Joseph type of. (S.) Acts I. 579.
— journeying to Jerusalem. (S.) Luke III. 422.
— joy in God through. (S.) Rom. I. 388.
— joy of. (S.) John III. 159, 160.
— — having found. (I.) John I. 376.
— — suffering for. (A.) Acts I. 526.
— joyfully awaiting. (A.) 1 Thess. 40.
— Judas rebuked by. (S.) Matt. 609.
— judgment-seat of. (S.) Luke II. 555. (S. & I.) 2 Cor. 254, 255.
— justification by, guarded. (S.) Gal. 101.
— justified by. (S.) Gal. 101.
— Key to world's history. (I.) Luke I. 45.
— King. (S.) Rev. 568. (I.) Matt. 468.
— — of angels. (S.) 1 Pet. 327.
— — of death and Hades. (S.) Rev. 87.
— — of kings. (A.) Mark 667.
— kingdom of. (S.) John III. 245-250; Col. 46; Rev. 563.
— — more permanent than earthly kingdom. (I.) Acts I. 55.
— — union of Divine and human agency in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 232.
— kingly office of. (S.) Eph. 107.
— Kingship of. (I.) John I. 519.
— kinsmen of. (S.) Mark 121.
— knew their thoughts. (I.) Luke I. 544.
— knowing. (S.) Phil. 203. (I.) 2 Tim. 92.
— — his own. (S.) Matt. 568.
— knowledge of. (S.) John III. 132; Phil. 185-191. (I.) Phil. 196, 197.
— — foundation of joy. (I.) 1 John 29.
— — life through. (S.) 2 Pet. 8.
— — mainstay of brotherly love. (I.) Phil. 24.
— — personal knowledge. (I.) Phil. 206.
— — revealed by God. (S.) Mark 319.
— — self through. (I.) Luke III. 551.
— — uses and characteristics of. (S.) Phil. 205.
— known by nail-prints. (A.) John III. 438.
— — living to make. (I.) Acts I. 653.
— — only to loving. (S.) John II. 569.
— knows and supplies our need. (A.) Mark 304.
— — his sheep, how. (I.) John II. 199.
— — us thoroughly. (I.) John II. 219.
Christ knows who have need of him. (I.) Mark 261.
— Lamb and Lion. (I.) John I. 99.
— — slain. (S.) Rev. 334.
— last words of. (S.) Luke III. 608.
— Law guide to. (S.) Gal. 211, 213.
— — meant to prepare men for. (I.) Gal. 210.
— Law of, fulfil—*complete*. (S.) Gal. 471. (I.) Gal. 466.
— — happiness connected with obedience to. (S.) Jas. 195.
— — self-sacrifice exemplified in death of. (S.) John II. 333.
— — Spirit of life in. (S.) Rom. I. 644-648.
— Leader of his people. (A.) John II. 170.
— leading others to: Andrew. (S.) John II. 328.
— Learner. (S.) Heb. I. 411.
— learning. (S.) Eph. 416-420.
— left sorrowfully. (S.) Mark 414.
— legacy of. (S. & I.) John II. 584-587.
— life. (S.) 1 John 11.
— — and death in. (S.) Phil. 47.
— — and hope of believers. (S.) Col. 192.
— — and light. (S.) John I. 57.
— — — of men. (S.) John I. 11-15.
— — behind and life before. (S.) Luke II. 76.
— — for. (S.) Phil. 183.
— — hazarded for. (S. & I.) Acts II. 440.
— — hid in. (S.) Col. 186.
— — in. (S.) John I. 539, II. 183, 558; Gal. 110, 114; 1 John 442. (I.) John I. 16, 17; Gal. 115, 116; Phil. 50. (A.) Rom. I. 554.
— — in, contrasted with death in Adam. (S.) Rom. I. 415.
— — in, immortality of. (I.) Gal. 116.
— — in, present condition and future glory of. (S.) Col. 181.
— — of. (S.) Acts II. 185.
— — of Christian from. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 105.
— — of, manifestation of. (S.) 2 Cor. 167.
— — of, progressiveness of. (I.) Gal. 116.
— — of soul. (I.) 1 John 445.
— — of spirit. (I.) John II. 296.
— — of, without and within. (S.) John II. 338.
— — without. (S.) Eph. 183. (I.) Eph. 182. (A.) Eph. 184.
— lifted up. (S.) Luke III. 569; John II. 356.
— Light. (S.) John II. 131.
— — an emblem of. (I.) Luke I. 233.
— — of all living. (S.) John I. 28.
— — of all nations. (I.) Luke II. 233.
— — of body. (I.) Mark 342.
— — of every man. (I.) John I. 31.
— — of future world. (I.) John I. 30.
— — of heaven. (S.) Rev. 692.
— — of world. (S.) John II. 20-30.
— — provided for Church of, unfulfilled prophecy. (S.) 2 Pet. 103.
— Light-giver. (S.) Eph. 520.
— lightens physical burdens. (I.) Matt. 223.
— like manna is abundant supply. (A.) John I. 538.
— likeness to. (A.) Rom. II. 190.
— likes to see in Church, what. (S.) Rev. 105.
— Lion of tribe of Judah. (S.) Rev. 308, 309.
— literary silence of. (S.) John II. 10.
— little children brought to. (S.) Matt. 419.
— lives. (A.) John II. 269.
— — living because. (A.) John II. 564.
— liveth in me. (I.) Gal. 122.
— living. (S. & I.) Rev. 31-35. (A.) John I. 19.
— — for. (S.) Col. 266.
— — gospel is, in living men. (I.) Mark 200.
— — in us, care to see. (I.) Gal. 121.
— — Saviour. (A.) John I. 19.
— — seeing. (S.) John II. 556.
— — stone. (S.) 1 Pet. 138.
— — to. (I.) 2 Cor. 283.
— — with. (S.) Rom. I. 480.
— lo, here is. (S.) Matt. 544.
— loneliness of. (S.) John III. 107.

Christ, look to, rather than to experiences. (A.) Heb. II. 464.
— looking at. (A.) John I. 239.
— — beyond temporary limits. (I.) Matt. 330.
— — in vain for faith. (I.) Luke III. 355.
— looks into inner life. (I.) John I. 344.
— Lord of all. (S.) Eph. 113.
— — of dead and living. (S.) Rom. II. 635-637.
— — of glory. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 157.
— — of nature. (S.) Mark 187. (I.) John I. 808.
— Lordship of. (S.) Acts I. 202; Rom. II. 370.
— — or kingdom of. (S.) Heb. I. 22.
— lost. (S. & A.) John III. 383. (I.) Luke I. 273.
— love and obedience to. (S.) 2 Cor. 277.
— — for. (S.) Acts III. 194; Eph. 688, 690.
— — for, greater than love for sister or relatives. (I.) Luke III. 52, 53.
— — of. (S.) 2 Cor. 268-273; 1 Pet. 43.
— — of, and brethren essential qualification for preaching Christ. (S.) Phil. 37.
— — of, bond of brotherhood. (A.) Philem. 34.
— — of departing. (S.) John II. 384.
— — of, different phases of. (S.) Mark 120.
— — of, in espousing Church. (I.) John I. 280.
— — of, knowing. (S. & I.) Eph. 324-336. (I.) Eph. 332. (A.) Eph. 333.
— — of, seen in his best gift. (S.) Eph. 484.
— — of, stronger than terrors of death. (A.) 2 Tim. 90.
— — to. (S.) John II. 567, III. 490-496; Eph. 312; 1 Pet. 39. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 588-595. (A.) Philem. 33.
— — to, nature of our. (S.) Mark 481.
— — to, proved. (S.) 2 Cor. 382.
— loved from gratitude. (A.) John III. 488.
— loving, above all, character of his true disciples. (S.) Luke III. 51.
— — and penalty of neglecting it. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 589, 591.
— — best. (S.) Mark 329.
— loyalty to. (I.) 2 John 22.
— — to truth and love to men issuing in likeness to. (S.) Eph. 395.
— made curse for us. (S.) Gal. 174, 180. (I.) Gal. 177.
— — great. (S.) Phil. 44.
— — phantom. (I.) 1 John 301.
— — share, is? (I.) 1 Cor. I. 29.
— — sin. (S.) 2 Cor. 219.
— madness of opposing. (I.) Luke III. 457.
— magnified. (S.) Phil. 43.
— majesty of. (S.) 2 Pet. 102.
— making, known to others. (A.) Acts I. 407.
— — light of. (S.) Matt. 496.
— man. (S.) Phil. 100.
— — cannot come to, unassisted by Holy Spirit. (I.) John I. 563.
— — in, and what he becomes. (S.) 2 Cor. 293.
— — in, new man. (S.) 2 Cor. 294.
— — inviting to his dwelling. (I.) John I. 113.
— — wholly consecrated to. (I.) Matt. 381.
— Manifestation of Divine love. (S.) 1 John 325.
— — of eternal. (S.) 1 John 9.
— — of God. (S.) 1 Tim. 164.
— manifestations of. (S.) 1 John 195.
— manifested in heart the life of his people. (S.) 1 John 464.
— — to soul. (S.) Gal. 47.
— manifesting himself to his people. (S.) John II. 571.
— manifold. (S.) Rev. 664.
— manliness of. (S.) John III. 223. (I.) Luke I. 278.
— man's debt remitted by. (I.) Philem. 77.
— — dislike and dread of. (S.) Matt. 152.
— — happiness dependent on his coming to. (S.) John I. 479.
Christ, man's longings satisfied by. (I.) John I. 339.
— manna type of. (S.) John I. 539.
— manner in which, attracted men to himself. (S.) Mark 32.
— marriage of, to his Church. (S.) Matt. 495.
— — with. (S.) Rom. I. 557.
— married to. (S.) Rom. I. 559.
— — to, dead to Law. (S.) Rom. I. 556.
— Martha meeting. (I.) John II. 257.
— marvelled at. (S.) 2 Thess. 23.
— marvelling. (I.) Luke I. 672.
— Mary anointing. (S.) Matt. 602; Mark 557.
— Master. (S.) John II. 405-407.
— meanness of not confessing. (I.) John II 373.
— means of living. (I.) Phil. 51.
— — of self-crucifixion. (S.) Gal. 543.
— measureless love of. (S.) Rev. 19-24.
— mediating man. (S.) 1 Tim. 119.
— mediation of. (S.) Gal. 201; 1 Tim. 107.
— — motive to confidence in prayer. (S.) Eph. 268.
— Mediator of better covenant. (S.) Heb. I. 632.
— — of covenant. (S.) Heb. II. 557.
— mediatorial glory of. (I.) John III. 126.
— — work, glory, and claims of. (S.) Heb. I. 39.
— meekness and gentleness of. (S.) 2 Cor. 414-418.
— men burn for goods who will not for. (A.) Mark 329.
— — by nature unwilling to come to. (S.) John I. 482.
— — miss call of, through over-occupation. (I.) Matt. 41.
— — ought to love, as coming from God. (A.) John II. 76.
— men's coming to, and Christ's coming to world. (S.) Rev. 760.
— members of, and their service. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 201.
— — body of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 190.
— memorabilia of. (I.) Acts I. 2.
— mental sadness of. (S.) Heb. I. 402.
— mentally conceived. (I.) Matt. 337.
— merciful and faithful High Priest. (S.) Heb. I. 196, 197.
— mercifulness of God as seen in. (S.) Luke I. 609.
— mercy of, believer's hope in. (S.) Jude 75.
— message of, to one beginning to be offended. (S.) Matt. 204.
— mightier than Baptist. (S.) Mark 13.
— mind directed to. (S.) John III. 279.
— — of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 199, 200. (S. & I.) Phil. 92-94.
— mindful of our love-service. (I.) Mark 515.
— Minister of Old Testament. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
— ministers in Church appointed by. (S.) Eph. 380.
— — must look to, their Master for direction. (A.) Col. 312.
— — must preach. (I.) Gal. 55.
— — must send men to. (A.) John I. 86.
— — of, true estimate of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 215.
— ministerial relation with. (I.) 2 Tim. 2.
— ministering. (S.) Matt. 463.
— miracles of. (S.) John I. 169, III. 448.
— — amazed at. (I.) Mark 39.
— — and miracles of nature. (I.) John I. 154.
— — appealed to on Day of Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 182.
— mirrors of. (S.) 2 Cor. 109-112.
— miseries of lost souls exceed those of. (I.) Luke III. 567.
— mission of. (S.) John II. 181, 182.
— — is plain. (I.) John I. 258
— — John and of. (S.) John I. 23.
— — to worst. (I.) 1 Tim. 57.
— Missionary. (S.) Acts I. 327.

Christ, misunderstanding. (I.) Luke III. 382.
— model of Christian life. (S.) Eph. 385.
— — — ministry. (S.) Mark 38.
— moral law established by faith in. (S.) Rom. I. 270.
— — Painter. (S.) Matt. 257.
— more than nearest relatives. (I.) Matt. 192.
— — — satisfies. (A.) Eph. 349.
— — useful within veil. (I.) John III. 14.
— Morning Star. (S.) Rev. 184, 185, 753–759.
— Moses, type of. (S.) Acts I. 586.
— — witness to. (S.) John I. 494.
— motive for following. (A.) John I. 129.
— motives for seeking. (I.) John I. 607.
— movement of Greek thought toward. (I.) John II. 325.
— murdered. (I.) Heb. II. 143.
— must be confessed. (A.) Phil. 117.
— — openly praised. (I.) John I. 609.
— — our absolute Monarch. (A.) 2 Cor. 435.
— — received. (S.) Titus 141. (I.) John I. 41.
— mutual conciliation enforced by example of. (S.) Rom. II. 698.
— mystery of, in form of servant. (S.) Phil. 98.
— name of, danger from those coming in. (I.) Mark 542.
— — doing all in. (S.) Col. 249.
— — great in its fidelity to, Church small in its temporal resources, but. (S.) Rev. 216.
— nativity of. (S.) Matt. 4, 6.
— nature and use of gospel ministry as external means of applying. (S.) 2 Cor. 309.
— — of, perfectly similar and equal to that of Eternal Father. (S.) John I. 5.
— near, near Christians. (I.) Gal. 226.
— — yet unperceived. (S.) John I. 91.
— nearest to. (S.) Matt. 457.
— nearness of. (S.) Phil. 314.
— necessity and glory of. (I.) Luke I. 101.
— — of confessing, before men. (A.) Luke II. 144.
— — of looking to. (I.) Heb. II. 463.
— need of constraint from. (S.) Mark 260.
— — of preparation for. (I.) Mark 6.
— never fails. (I.) John I. 555.
— new life in. (S.) 2 Cor. 281.
— no light apart from. (I.) Matt. 65.
— no peace without. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 7.
— no room for, in inn. (S.) Luke I. 121, 128.
— no specialist. (I.) Matt. 160.
— no welcome for. (A.) John II. 371.
— none cast out by. (I.) John I. 554.
— non-recognition of. (A.) John I. 32.
— not *a* son, but *the* Son. (I.) Mark 6.
— not ashamed of gospel of. (S.) Rom. I. 52, 53.
— — to call us brethren. (S.) Heb. I. 156.
— not cause but manifestation of God's love. (I.) John I. 251.
— not civil judge but Redeemer. (S.) Luke II. 573.
— not for self-righteous. (I.) Matt. 162.
— not harmed by temptation. (I.) Luke I. 379.
— not in sermon. (A.) Acts I. 653.
— not King by force. (S.) John I. 518.
— not pleasing himself: Christian and social tolerance. (S.) Rom. II. 678.
— not risen, if there be no resurrection. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 417.
— not self-elected, but God-appointed priest. (S.) Heb. I. 398.
— not thought about. (I.) Matt. 520.
— not to be on surface. (I.) Matt. 263.
— nothing but. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 134.
— now in heaven. (I.) Eph. 107.
— obedience due to. (S.) Heb. I. 419.
— — of. (S.) Phil. 95, 104.
— — to. (S.) John I. 161. (A.) Rom. I. 515.
— — true test of love to. (S.) John II. 537.
— obedient to Law. (S.) Gal. 237.
Christ, obeying. (S.) Mark 447; John II. 575.
— object of angelic worship. (S.) Rev. 332 (S. & I.) Heb. I. 44.
— — of worship. (S.) Rev. 731.
— obscured, making known. (I.) Luke II. 114.
— of experience. (S.) 1 Pet. 157.
— of God. (S.) Matt. 338; John I. 594.
— — tokens of true Saviour. (S.) Luke II. 114.
— of history and eternity. (S.) Rev. 72.
— — revelation of perfect man. (S.) John II. 82.
— of Patmos. (S.) Rev. 55, 62.
— offended with. (S.) Matt. 203, 204.
— offices of, continued in heaven. (S.) Rev. 59.
— officially delegated. (S. & I.) Matt. 221.
— often refused. (A.) John I. 288.
— old and new covenants one in. (S.) Heb. I. 9.
— omniscience of. (S.) John I. 187. (I.) Luke I. 512.
— on cross, sixth excellent saying of. (S.) John III. 322.
— on earth, aspects of. (S.) Acts I. 3.
— on pinnacle. (I.) Luke I. 415.
— on road to cross. (S.) Mark 423.
— one Foundation. (S.) 1 Pet. 146.
— — in. (S.) Gal. 227. (I.) Gal. 226, 227.
— — new man in. (I.) Eph. 198.
— — sacrifice of, sufficient. (S.) Heb. II. 48.
— — with. (I.) Col. 75.
— oneness with. (I.) Eph. 399; 1 Thess. 217.
— only, believing must be on. (S.) John I. 565.
— — can use fan. (I.) Luke I. 343.
— — grace-giver. (I.) Matt. 569.
— — means of access to Father. (S.) John II. 503.
— — Mediator. (S.) Heb. II. 46.
— — Redeemer of God's elect. (S.) Gal. 252.
— — Refuge from apprehensions of future. (S.) John I. 297.
— — salvation through. (I.) Acts II. 357.
— — Sin-bearer. (A.) Heb. II. 73.
— — Source of religious life. (S.) John I. 587.
— — sufficient Exemplar. (A.) 1 Thess. 26.
— — Way. (A.) John II. 500.
— — — of approach to Father. (S.) John II. 502.
— — — of salvation. (I.) Luke I. 314.
— — — to Father. (I.) Matt. 664. (A.) John II. 502.
— — worth serving. (I.) John I. 593.
— Opener of locked doors. (I.) Mark 295.
— opening Scriptures. (S.) Luke III. 649.
— opposition to. (S.) Luke II. 496.
— or Barabbas? (S.) Mark 544, 546; Luke III. 559.
— or Cæsar? (S.) John III. 287.
— or man, bondage to. (S.) Gal. 33.
— or self, which is it? (S.) Rom. II. 621.
— other witnesses to, besides John. (I.) John I. 26.
— our abiding in, secret of sinlessness, seed of God abiding in us, our being born of God. (S.) 1 John 235.
— our Advocate. (S.) Rom. II. 226.
— — with Father. (S.) 1 John 69–76.
— our Consolation. (S.) Luke I. 213.
— our Copy. (S.) 1 Pet. 230.
— our Dayspring. (I.) Luke I. 105.
— our estimate of, measure of God's estimate of us. (I.) 1 John 160.
— our Example. (S.) Luke I. 236; 1 Pet. 220–229. (I.) John II. 414.
— — in filial duties. (S.) Luke I. 294.
— — in youth. (S.) Luke I. 267.
— our Forerunner within the veil. (S.) Heb. I. 551.
— our Fountain-head. (S.) John I. 652.
— our Friend. (I.) John II. 659, 663.
— our gain through, and our loss through Adam (S.) Rom. I. 424.

Christ, our great work for, is to confess him. (I.) Mark 341.
— our Head. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 79.
— our Hope. (S.) 1 Tim. 3.
— our Ideal. (S.) 1 Pet. 230.
— our Keeper. (I.) John I. 559.
— our Life. (S.) Rom. I. 712; Phil. 48; Col. 188–191.
— our love to, we must openly show. (I.) John I. 609.
— our Light. (I. & A.) Eph. 523.
— our Mediator. (I. & A.) Gal. 191.
— our need of, Law shows us. (A.) John I. 73.
— our Passover. (S. & A.) 1 Cor. I. 387–398.
— our Peace. (S.) Eph. 194.
— — in trouble. (I.) John II. 592.
— our Physician. (S.) John I. 425.
— our Propitiation. (S.) 1 John 77.
— our Redeemer because our Servant. (I.) Matt. 463.
— our redemption by. (S.) Gal. 177.
— our relations to, in future life. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 463.
— our revealing Light. (I.) John I. 28.
— our Schoolmaster. (I.) Gal. 211.
— our Sin-bearer. (S.) Mark 604.
— our Sin-offering. (S.) 2 Cor. 321.
— our Substitute. (A.) Gal. 180.
— our Surety. (I.) Matt. 660.
— ourselves received from and given to. (S.) Philem. 78.
— outside of inn. (S.) Luke I. 122.
— over all. (S.) Rom. II. 264, 265.
— Overcomer of world. (S.) John III. 117.
— overcoming devil by death. (S.) Heb. I. 167.
— overthrowing Satan. (S.) Luke II. 490, 491.
— partially revealed to prophets. (A.) Eph. 234.
— partners of. (I.) Heb. I. 280.
— passing, recognized. (I.) Luke III. 384.
— Passover Lamb. (I.) John I. 99.
— patience of. (I.) John I. 650.
— — and love of God. (S.) 2 Thess. 83.
— Paul's bonds in, exhibited. (S.) Phil. 33.
— peace and plenty through—lesson of Epiphany. (S.) John I. 174.
— — from. (I.) Eph. 4.
— — from God through. (S.) Heb. II. 674.
— — in. (S.) John III. 112.
— — of. (S.) John III. 404. (I.) Col. 234. (A.) 1 Thess. 4.
— — of his people. (S.) Eph. 195.
— — through. (I.) Acts II. 174; Gal. 7; Eph. 196. (A.) Eph. 204; Titus 23.
— Pearl of great price. (S.) Matt. 289.
— peculiar glory of. (I.) John I. 176.
— people for. (S.) Acts III. 24.
— — of, exhorted to lay aside their fears. (S.) Luke II. 646.
— perfect Pattern. (S.) John II. 389.
— — peace in. (A.) John II. 593.
— — revelation of God. (I.) John I. 82.
— — through sufferings. (S. I. & A.) Heb. I. 144–151.
— perfection in. (S.) 2 Cor. 526.
— perpetual presence of, in his Church, undelegated rule and. (S.) Matt. 677.
— perseverance to day of. (S.) Phil. 20.
— Person and offices of, testimony of beloved disciple to. (S.) 1 John 15.
— — and work of. (S.) John I. 55.
— — of. (S.) Col. 59.
— personal affiance in, soul's safeguard. (S.) John I. 589.
— — affirmations of. (S.) Matt. 339.
— — history and character of: influence on character. (S.) 1 John 233.
— — love and gift of. (I.) Gal. 116.
— — — and lead of. (S.) John II. 168.
— personally subject of preaching. (A.) Col. 104.
— perverse views of. (I.) Matt. 340.
— Peter commissioned by. (I.) 1 Pet. 1.
Christ, Peter's confession of love to. (S.) John III. 486.
— — denial of. (S.) Mark 600; John III. 232.
— — rebuke of. (S.) Matt. 347, 349.
— — second denial of. (S.) Mark 639.
— Pharisaic hypocrisy inflictive to holy nature of. (I.) Mark 282.
— Physician of men. (S.) Luke I. 531.
— Pilate's first attempt to rescue. (S.) John III. 265.
— — — examination of. (S.) John III. 243.
— — second attempt to rescue. (S.) John III. 271.
— — — interview with. (S.) John III. 281.
— — last attempt to rescue. (S.) John III. 285.
— place of, in Christianity. (I.) Rev. 742.
— planted together with. (I.) Rom. I. 468.
— Pleader. (A.) Rom. II. 227.
— pleasing men or serving. (A.) Gal. 32.
— poor represent. (A.) John II. 313.
— — stand in place of. (A.) Rom. II. 724.
— portraits of. (S.) Rom. II. 188.
— poverty of. (I.) Luke II. 194.
— power and authority of. (S.) Matt. 677.
— — and wisdom of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 80–91.
— — bestowed on, by Father. (S.) Luke II. 231.
— — of. (I.) Eph. 110. (A.) Gal. 140.
— — of God. (S.) Acts I. 355.
— — of, illustrated by Resurrection. (S.) Phil. 285.
— — of, in believers. (S.) Acts I. 632.
— practical trust in, highest honour. (S.) 1 Pet. 154.
— praise to. (S.) Rev. 19.
— praising Baptist. (I.) Matt. 207.
— prayed for disciples, why. (S.) John III. 146.
— prayer of. (S.) John III. 119, 121.
— — to. (I.) 1 Thess. 117.
— prayers of. (S.) Mark 48; Luke II. 158.
— praying. (S.) Mark 47, 49; Luke I. 351, II. 311.
— — giving Father, and abiding Spirit. (S.) John II. 539.
— — in Name of. (S.) John II. 530, 532.
— preached by love. (A.) Phil. 38.
— — of no effect, is? (S.) Gal. 318.
— — power of. (I.) Phil. 40.
— Preacher. (S.) John I. 663.
— preacher's great theme. (I.) Gal. 26. (A.) Acts II. 198.
— — power. (I.) Matt. 173.
— preaching. (S.) Acts I. 531, 532, 653; 1 Cor. I. 125, 131–134. (A.) Col. 106.
— — of. (S.) Phil. 36. (I.) Luke I. 465; John I. 326.
— — of, by whatever lips, source of satisfaction to Christians. (I.) Phil. 40.
— — of, reason for joy and holy exultation. (S.) Phil. 37.
— — on cross. (I.) Luke III. 600.
— — peace. (S.) Eph. 202.
— preceding his apostles to heaven. (I.) Acts I. 12.
— precious blood of. (S.) 1 Pet. 102–105.
— preciousness of. (S.) 1 Pet. 156. (A.) 1 Pet. 160.
— pre-eminence of. (S.) John I. 62. (I.) Rom. II. 268.
— pre-eminent. (S.) John I. 62.
— — and illuminating life. (S.) John I. 18.
— — in all things. (S.) Col. 80, 81.
— pre-existence of. (I.) John II. 102.
— preparing for. (S.) Matt. 14.
— — heaven for believer. (I.) John II. 489.
— — place for us. (S.) John II. 488.
— prerogative of, to forgive sins. (S.) Mark 70.
— presence of. (S.) Matt. 686, 687.
— — in dying hour. (A.) Acts I. 612.
— — in sanctuary. (S.) Matt. 407.
— — in soul. (I.) Gal. 111.
— — incarnate in heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 43.
— — source of power. (I.) Luke I. 453.
— — with his people desirable. (S.) 2 Tim. 383.
— present. (S.) Luke III. 621.

Christ present, though appearances may seem to contrary. (I.) Matt. 686.
— — with his servants. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 536.
— priceless blessing. (I.) John I. 326.
— pricelessness of. (S.) 2 Cor. 413.
— Priest after similitude of Melchisedec. (S.) Heb. I. 571.
— — and King. (I.) Heb. I. 572.
— priesthood of. (S.) Heb. I. 211, II. 14, 16, 105. (A.) Heb. I. 210.
— prime promise, not received by true believers. (S.) Heb. II. 437.
— Prince of peace. (S.) Heb. I. 559.
— priority in. (S.) Rom. II. 754.
— prisoner for. (I.) Philem. 13. (A.) Philem. 14.
— proclaiming his finished work. (S.) John III. 334.
— progressive knowledge of. (I.) Phil. 207.
— prominence of faith in thoughts of. (I.) Luke I. 737.
— promise really made to. (I.) Gal. 186.
— promises to, all promises. (I.) Titus 19.
— Promoter of right. (S.) Titus 148.
— Prophet. (S.) John I. 658.
— Propitiation. (S.) Rom. I. 245, 246; 1 John 79. (A.) Eph. 31.
— provides for his soldiers. (I.) 2 Tim. 131.
— public attention drawn to. (I.) John I. 06.
— publicans and sinners drawn to. (I.) Luke III. 76.
— Purifier of religion. (S.) Mark 451; Heb. II. 22.
— purifying effect of hope in. (S.) 1 John 214.
— putting on. (S.) Rom. II. 597–601; Gal. 222.
— qualifies his servants. (I.) 2 Tim. 125.
— quickening Spirit. (S.) Luke III. 617.
— quickens morally dead. (A.) Eph. 125.
— quietness of. (I.) 2 Tim. 229.
— raised for our justification. (S.) Rom. I. 317, 318.
— real submission to, effect of Divine influence. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 158.
— — significance of woman's coming to. (I.) John I. 315.
— really though inadequately preached. (I.) Phil. 39.
— reasons why men do not come to. (S.) John I. 433.
— rebuked Peter, Peter rebuked Christ and. (S.) Mark 320.
— rebuking elements. (I.) Luke II. 57.
— receives all. (S.) Luke III. 74.
— receiving, and becoming sons. (S.) John I. 37.
— — and walking in him. (S.) Col. 128.
— — sinners. (S.) Luke III. 70–77.
— reception of, our introduction into sonship. (S.) John I. 38.
— recognition of, in hour of death. (S.) John I. 521.
— Reconciler. (S.) Heb. I. 346.
— reconciliation by. (S.) Col. 88.
— — through. (A.) Eph. 197.
— redeemed ascribing glory to. (S.) Rev. 25.
— — us. (A.) Gal. 256.
— redemption by. (S.) Heb. II. 19.
— — by life of. (I.) Gal. 9.
— — by substitutionary death of. (A.) Gal. 9.
— — in. (S.) Eph. 31.
— — in, honour due to God for. (S.) Gal. 14.
— — through. (S.) John I. 253.
— — through, rests upon will of God. (S.) Gal. 8.
— reflected in his people. (I.) 2 Thess. 24.
— Refresher of mankind. (S.) John I. 497.
— Refuge for destitute. (I.) Matt. 535.
— refusals of. (S.) Mark 311.
— refusing any alleviation of his suffering. (S.) Mark 660.
— regeneration and sonship in. (S.) Eph. 20.
— reign of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 452.
— — in Christendom. (S.) 1 Pet. 40.
— — martyrs with. (S.) Rev. 577.
— rejected. (I.) John I. 36.
— — by his own people. (I.) John I. 33.
— — by Jews. (S.) 1 Pet. 160.
Christ rejected by Jews and accepted by Gentiles. (S.) Rom. II. 309.
— — by world. (I.) John I. 32.
— rejecting kingdom for. (A.) Luke I. 500.
— rejection of. (S.) Mark 225; Acts I. 308, II. 335.
— — common, but most unreasonable iniquity (S.) Mark 470.
— — evidence concerning. (I.) Mark 630.
— rejoicing in. (S.) Phil. 307.
— relation of Churches to. (S.) Gal. 62.
— — of Holy Communion to. (I.) Matt. 609.
— — of, to created universe. (S.) John I. 9.
— — of, to his people. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 106.
— — of, to intellectual perplexities of his disciples. (S.) John III. 84.
— — of, to secular life of his disciples. (S.) John III. 465
— — to, of human soul. (S.) Rev. 263.
— relationship to. (S.) Mark 121.
— — with, and its obligations. (S.) John II. 157.
— relieving us of natural burdens. (S.) Matt. 223.
— religion of. (S.) Mark 154.
— — be not ashamed of. (I.) Luke II. 558.
— — Paul's estimate of. (I.) Gal. 115.
— remembered at his Table. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 108.
— remembering, advantages of. (S.) Luke III. 507.
— — poor but not. (I.) Mark 577.
— remembrance of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 107. (I.) 2 Tim. 153. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 99.
— remorse occasioned by enlightened reason on rejection of. (S.) Matt. 433.
— renouncing. (I.) Luke III. 561.
— Renovator: anticipation. (S.) Rev. 638.
— repentance gift of. (I.) Acts I. 503.
— reporting to. (S.) Luke II. 219.
— reproaching wicked. (I.) Matt. 597.
— requires human co-operation. (I.) John III. 477.
— — of his disciples, what. (S.) John II. 405.
— — self-denial. (S.) Matt. 354.
— — supreme regard. (S.) Luke III. 65.
— resemblance of Melchisedec to. (S.) Heb. I. 569.
— reserve of. (S.) John III. 59.
— resigning his administration. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 451.
— Restorer of Divine ideal of humanity. (I.) Heb. I. 156.
— — of humanity. (I.) Mark 44.
— resource of. (I.) John I. 505.
— Resurrection and Life. (S.) John II. 264–269, 272.
— — brought to light by. (I.) John I. 461.
— resurrection of. (S.) Matt. 669, 670; Luke III. 615–623, 653, 654; John III. 363; 1 Cor. II. 382–444; 2 Tim. 154, 158; 1 Pet. 316. (S. & I.) Matt. 457.
— — of, argument for seeking things above. (S.) Col. 167.
— — of, as viewed by man of world and by earnest believer. (S.) Acts III. 324.
— — of, glad tidings. (S.) Acts II. 337.
— — of, historic. (S.) Acts I. 438.
— — with. (S.) Eph. 144.
— revealed to needy. (I.) Mark 445.
— Revealer of God. (S.) Luke II. 231; 1 John 6.
— reveals hearts. (I.) Luke I. 244.
— revelation by. (I.) Gal. 37.
— — of Fatherhood of God in. (I.) John II. 516.
— — of God. (I.) Heb. I. 36.
— — of invisible God. (I.) John I. 80.
— — of, often misinterpreted. (I.) Matt. 340
— — of, universe. (I.) John I. 9.
— reverence claimed for. (S.) Mark 471, 472.
— rich youth's address to. (S.) Luke III. 376
— — application to. (S.) Matt. 422.
— riches and poverty of. (S.) 2 Cor. 385–389.
— — of gospel of. (A.) Eph. 250.

Christ, right apprehensions of character of, essential to salvation. (S.) Matt. 338.
— — knowledge of Satanic torments will lead to, for relief. (I.) Matt. 330.
— risen. (S.) John III. 361. (I.) Mark 703.
— — and his disciples. (S.) John III. 464.
— — and Magdalene. (S.) John III. 384.
— — as King. (S.) Acts II. 559.
— — Mary Magdalene and Thomas with. (S.) John III. 392.
— — only Revealer of immortality. (S.) Rev. 14.
— — peace from. (S.) John III. 437.
— — tender love of. (S.) John III. 470.
— — with. (S.) Col. 162–170.
— — wounds of. (S.) John III. 406.
— — yet not ascended. (S.) Acts I. 14.
— rising and fall of many. (S.) Luke I. 242. (I.) Luke I. 236, 247.
— room in soul for. (I.) Luke I. 123.
— rooted in. (A.) Eph. 312.
— rose again from dead. (S.) Acts I. 13.
— royal. (S.) Rev. 530.
— ruined world redeemed by. (S.) Gal. 247.
— ruling peace of. (I.) Col. 235.
— sabbath before resurrection of. (S.) Mark 688.
— sacrifice and atonement of. (S.) Heb. II. 72, 73.
— — and satisfaction of. (S.) Heb. II. 51.
— — and triumph of. (S.) Heb. II. 95.
— — of. (S.) Gal. 11.
— sacrificed in eternity. (S.) Rev. 459.
— sacrificial work of. (S.) Heb. II. 47.
— safety by trusting. (A.) Gal. 220.
— — in being like. (I.) Matt. 236.
— saints' life. (S.) Phil. 48.
— — union with. (S.) Rom. I. 641.
— salvation in. (S.) Acts I. 505; Eph. 145. (I.) 2 Tim. 172; Heb. I. 419, 593. (A.) Phil. 202.
— — through union with. (I.) John I. 261.
— sanctification of. (S.) John III. 192.
— satisfaction only in following. (I.) John II. 171.
— — of. (S.) Gal. 175.
— satisfying instinct of courage. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 580.
— — — of reverence. (S.) John III. 441.
— — — of sympathy. (S.) John II. 283.
— — — of truth. (S.) John III. 258.
— Saul preaching. (S.) Acts II. 64, 65.
— saved by looking at. (I.) John I. 239.
— — by sight of. (A.) John I. 239.
— saves fully and evermore. (I.) Heb. I. 587.
— saving knowledge of, evinced by practical attention to his commandments. (S.) 1 John 84.
— Saviour. (S.) Matt. 2. (I.) Luke I. 153, 154.
— — of all who come to him. (S.) John I. 550, 552.
— — of even worst of sinners. (I.) John I. 257.
— — of great sinners. (A.) John I. 377.
— — of human life. (S.) Luke II. 188.
— — of men. (S.) Gal. 244.
— — of sinners. (S.) Heb. I. 582.
— — of world. (S.) John I. 404; 1 John 339, 340. (A.) John I. 257.
— saw it, world's hatred, as. (S.) John II. 673.
— scholars of. (S.) Eph. 417.
— school of. (S.) Matt. 225; Phil. 346.
— schools of. (S.) Eph. 418, 420.
— scourged, and pampered Christian, contrast between. (I.) Mark 651.
— scribes and Pharisees coming to. (S.) Mark 270.
— sealed. (S.) John I. 531.
— — unto. (S.) John I. 290.
— second advent of. (S.) 1 Thess. 38, 179–191; Titus 138; Rev. 32–34. (A.) 1 Thess. 40.
— — coming of. (S.) Mark 548. (I.) Mark 543.
— seclusion with. (I.) Mark 251.
— Seed of David. (S.) Rom. I. 10.
Christ, seeing. (I.) John II. 322.
— seeking and saving lost. (S.) Luke III. 404–410.
— — fruit and finding none. (S.) Luke II. 723.
— seeks all. (A.) Luke III. 410.
— seen afar off. (I.) John II. 101.
— sees beginning and end of patient's ailment. (I.) Matt. 155.
— self-abnegation of. (I.) John I. 313.
— self-denial of. (S.) Rom. II. 683.
— — more possible in, than in Christian. (I.) Matt. 352.
— self-forgetfulness of. (I.) Matt. 476.
— self-renunciation for, not to be regretted. (A.) Phil. 184.
— sending demons from man into swine. (S.) Matt. 151.
— separate from sinners. (S.) Heb. I. 610.
— separated from. (S.) Rom. II. 230.
— Servant. (S.) Mark 428.
— — of. (S.) Jude 10. (S. & I.) Gal. 33.
— — of, principles and prospect of. (S.) Jude 58.
— servants of. (S.) Col. 264.
— — God and. (S.) Jas. 3. (I.) Jas. 4.
— — ministers. (I.) Phil. 4.
— service of. (S.) Col. 267.
— set for ruin of many. (S.) Luke I. 245.
— sets free sinful. (A.) John II. 71.
— seven blessings of being in. (S.) 2 Cor. 467; Eph. 8.
— shame of, and its consequences. (S.) Luke II. 142.
— — gospel of, is its glory. (S.) Rom. I. 56.
— sharing with. (S.) Rom. II. 63.
— Shepherd. (S.) Matt. 591.
— shines into world through lives of his people. (I.) Matt. 67.
— should be welcomed. (I.) Matt. 153.
— — love us, how wonderful that! (I.) Rev. 25.
— sick man let down through roof to. (S.) Mark 60, 62.
— sifter. (I.) Matt. 22.
— sight of. (A.) John III. 409.
— — holiness essential to. (I.) Heb. II. 518.
— — transfiguration by. (A.) 1 John 205.
— silence of. (S.) Mark 644.
— — imitating. (A.) Luke III. 558.
— silences of. (S.) John III. 282, 283.
— simplicity that is in. (S.) 2 Cor. 445–448.
— — towards. (S.) 2 Cor. 447, 449.
— sin and salvation through. (S.) John I. 235.
— — of keeping back children from. (S.) Mark 389. (I.) Mark 392.
— — against. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 529.
— singing. (S.) Heb. I. 160.
— sinner's only Hope. (I.) John I. 297.
— sinners will not come to. (I.) John I. 484, 485.
— sitting in heaven. (S.) Heb. I. 40.
— — priests standing. (I.) Heb. II. 97.
— slave. (S.) Phil. 100.
— — winning his master for. (A.) 1 Tim. 261
— slight services for. (S.) Matt. 197.
— smitten example to us. (S.) Mark 596.
— society divided by, into two great parts. (A.) Rev. 612.
— soldiers of. (S.) 2 Tim. 141.
— — must stand. (S.) Eph. 640.
— solicitude of, for incorrigible sinners. (S.) Luke III. 439.
— solitariness of, in his temptations. (S.) Luke III. 518.
— solitude for. (S.) Rev. 45.
— some indeed preach, even of envy and strife. (S.) Phil. 35.
— Son. (S.) Heb. I. 17.
— — and Moses servant. (S.) Heb. I. 217, 223.
— — of David more than David. (S.) Acts II. 330.
— sonship through. (I.) Gal. 262.

Christ, sorrow and resignation of. (S.) John II. 349.
— sought from sinister motives. (I.) John I. 526.
— — not his own. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 246.
— soul entrusted to. (A.) 2 Tim. 92.
— — sought by, and seeking him. (S.) John I. 105.
— soul's espousal to. (S.) 2 Cor. 443.
— — vision of. (S.) Rev. 65.
— soul-passion of. (S.) Matt. 617.
— soul-trouble of. (S.) John II. 348.
— Source of life. (A.) John III. 455.
— — of sanctity. (I.) Gal. 108.
— sovereignty of. (S.) 1 Tim. 294.
— speak for. (A.) John II. 141.
— speaking for. (I.) Luke II. 559.
— sphere of spiritual being. (I.) Rom. II. 251.
— spirit of, and prophets. (S.) 1 Pet. 55.
— — Christianity. (S.) 2 Cor. 103.
— — division in Church contrary to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 24.
— — in us greater than spirit of antichrist in world. (S.) 1 John 302.
— Spirit testifying of. (S.) John II. 680.
— Spirit's witness to. (S.) 1 John 423.
— spiritual blessings in. (I.) Eph. 8, 9.
— — development of. (S.) Luke I. 280.
— — kinship with. (I.) Mark 119.
— — Light. (S.) Eph. 517.
— — relationship to. (I.) Luke II. 47.
— — — with. (S.) Matt. 256.
— — renewal in. (S.) Col. 203.
— — riches by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 10.
— spoken against. (S.) Luke I. 244.
— sprinkled blood of. (S.) 1 Pet. 5.
— standard of preaching. (S.) John I. 663.
— standing at door. (S.) Rev. 267. (I.) Rev. 268.
— state of all men known to. (S.) Rev. 193.
— stellar beauty of. (S.) Rev. 758.
— still escaping from entombment. (S.) Acts I. 191.
— stilling tempest. (S.) Matt. 149.
— stimulating sluggish discipleship. (S.) Luke II. 195.
— stooping to save. (I.) Matt. 464.
— strength by. (S.) Phil. 363.
— — by feeding on. (I.) Eph. 297.
— — of tempted. (I.) Heb. I. 367.
— — through. (A.) Phil. 364, 365.
— — through partnership with. (A.) 2 Tim. 124.
— strictness of law of. (S.) Rom. I. 521.
— strong in. (I.) Gal. 116.
— Stumbling-stone and Rock of offence. (S.) Rom. II. 312, 313.
— subjecting himself. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 462.
— subjection of heart to. (I.) 2 Cor. 435.
— submitting to baptism. (I.) Luke I. 347.
— substance of ancient sacrifices of Law. (S.) Heb. II. 83.
— Substitute. (S.) 1 Pet. 314.
— success of preaching. (S.) Acts II. 215.
— suffering for. (S.) Phil. 74. (A.) Phil. 75.
— — for, rewarded. (A.) 2 Tim. 177.
— — in his members. (A.) Phil. 218.
— — sends to. (I.) Mark 287.
— — with. (S.) Rom II. 62. (A.) 2 Tim. 176.
— sufferings of. (S.) 1 Pet. 55, 309-314, 328, 360, 361. (I.) Mark 664.
— — end proposed in. (S.) Luke III. 641, 665.
— — gain from. (S.) Luke III. 640, 641.
— — necessity for. (I.) Luke III. 666.
— — participation in. (S.) 1 Pet. 360, 361.
— — should inspire Christians with fortitude. (A.) Heb. I. 130.
— — under Pontius Pilate. (S.) Matt. 643.
— sufficient for all. (A.) John I. 275.
— suitableness of, as Saviour to all who believe in him. (S.) Heb. I. 587.
— sun emblem of. (I.) Luke I. 105.
— Sunbeam of Father's glory. (S.) Heb. I. 32.
— superiority of, to angels. (S.) Heb. I. 40.
Christ supersedes Law. (I.) Gal. 215.
— supremacy of. (S.) Phil. 116.
— supreme attraction of heaven. (A.) John II. 490.
— — authority of. (S.) Eph. 574.
— — glory of. (S.) Heb. I. 22.
— — kingship of. (S.) Rev. 554.
— — love for. (A.) John III. 496.
— sustained by. (I.) 2 Thess. 71.
— Sustainer of life. (S.) Mark 257.
— sweetness of fellowship with. (I.) Phil. 218.
— symbol of, bread. (S.) John I. 541.
— sympathy of. (S.) John III. 315. (S. I. & A.) Heb. I. 352-364, 393.
— tabernacle of God. (I.) John I. 58.
— takes away fear of death, how. (S.) Heb. I. 170.
— taking bread, and our taking it from him. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 99.
— — offence at. (S.) Luke I. 694.
— talking—hearts burning. (S.) Luke III. 645.
— tasting death for all. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 126-129.
— Teacher of prayer. (S.) Luke II. 306, 312.
— teaching. (S.) Mark 122.
— — his disciples. (S.) Mark 363.
— — of. (S.) Mark 38.
— — of, marvel of unbelief. (S. & I.) John I. 611.
— — us how to think about himself. (S.) John III. 394.
— temptation of. (S.) Matt. 28-30; Mark 18, 20. (S. & I.) Luke I. 364-425.
— tempted in all faculties of humanity. (I.) Heb. I. 364.
— — why? (S.) Luke I. 383.
— — yet sinless. (I.) Luke I. 378.
— tempting. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 8.
— tender love of. (I.) John II. 286.
— — sympathy of. (A.) Phil. 81.
— tenderness of. (S.) Matt. 233; 2 Cor. 417.
— term *Word* applicable to. (I.) John I. 8.
— testimony for. (A.) Rev. 158.
— — of. (S.) Acts II. 66.
— — of evil spirit to, and his refusal to accept it. (I) Luke I. 455.
— — of Scriptures to. (S.) John I. 475.
— that rock was. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 4, 5.
— theme of prophets. (S.) Luke III. 641.
— thinking of. (A.) 2 Tim. 153.
— thirst of. (S.) John III. 321.
— — life and its satisfaction in. (S.) John I. 340.
— those we lead to, element of our final reward. (S.) 1 Thess. 85.
— — who have found, must speak of him to others. (A.) John I. 124.
— — who refuse, may seek him in vain. (I.) John I. 642.
— though absent has not deserted us. (I.) John I. 519.
— though invisible, object of devout affection. (S.) 1 Pet. 46.
— three births of. (I.) Gal. 249.
— — classes in relation to. (S.) John II. 318.
— — important facts in relation to. (S.) John II. 439.
— — sayings of. (S.) John I. 540.
— — views of. (S.) John I. 516.
— threefold. (S.) John I. 594.
— — description of. (S.) Rev. 13.
— — revelation of. (S.) Gal. 45.
— — testimony of Peter concerning. (S.) Acts I. 303, 307.
— throne of, Christian raised to. (S.) Rev. 269.
— through death, how did, free from fear of death? (I.) Heb. I. 175.
— timely gathering of all in. (S.) Eph. 51.
— to be appreciated. (A.) Heb. I. 210.
— to depart is to be with. (A.) Phil. 64.
— to have, is to have life. (S.) 1 John 443.
— to me to live is. (S.) Phil. 48.
— to live is, and to die is gain. (S.) Phil. 46.

Christ, to our own souls, that act by which we do effectually apply. (S.) John I. 37.
— to serve, must be our one aim. (A.) Phil. 49.
— to us what is? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 107.
— toiling. (S.) Mark 185.
— touch of. (I.) Mark 302. (A.) Luke I. 502.
— touched with feeling of our infirmities. (S.) Heb. I. 351, 353, 360.
— touches corruption without taint. (S.) Mark 52.
— trading for. (S.) Luke III. 411.
— transcendent majesty of. (S.) Heb. I. 610.
— transfiguration of. (S. & I.) Matt. 365–376; Mark 341–350; Luke II. 146–176.
— treachery to. (S.) Mark 585; Luke III. 543.
— — not hidden from. (I.) John I. 590.
— treason of Judas foreshown by. (S.) Mark 584.
— treasures of, in relation to education. (I.) Col. 119.
— treatment of, by men. (S.) John I. 31.
— — of, by Nazarenes. (S.) Luke I. 446.
— trials in cause of. (S.) 2 Cor. 161.
— — of, trials of serious. (S.) Heb. I. 201.
— tried. (A.) Jas. 85.
— triumph of, believers share. (A. & I.) Col. 153.
— triumphal entry of, into Jerusalem. (I.) John II. 316.
— — procession of. (S.) 2 Cor. 57.
— triumphant. (S.) Col. 152.
— — bound. (S.) John III. 228.
— triumphs of. (I.) Phil. 117 (A.) Eph. 110.
— troubles carried to. (A.) John I. 156.
— true attitude of soul towards. (S.) Heb. I. 73.
— — believer's union with. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 425.
— — bread must be both seen and appropriated. (I.) John I. 547.
— — God. (A.) John I. 8.
— — hunger of soul awakened and satisfied in. (S.) John I. 540.
— — idea of, obtained from New Testament rather than creeds. (I.) Matt. 337.
— — Liberator and Enlightener of world. (I.) Luke I. 444.
— — Light. (S.) John I. 30.
— — love for. (S.) John II. 534.
— — Master. (S. & I.) Matt. 526.
— — Messiah. (I.) Luke II. 115.
— — minister of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 39.
— — of man. (S.) Col. 101.
— — peace only in. (I.) Eph. 204.
— — Reformer. (S.) Rev. 639.
— — relatives of. (I.) Luke II. 51.
— — sphere of action. (I.) Philem. 80.
— — Vine. (S.) John II. 601–603, 615, 619, 630.
— — — in his Divine humanity. (I.) John II. 605.
— trust in, supported by cumulative evidence. (I.) 2 Tim. 92.
— trusting. (I.) Rom. II. 354.
— — entirely. (A.) 2 Tim. 90.
— — in, sign of life. (I.) John III. 455.
— Truth. (I.) Rev. 60.
— two advents of. (S.) Heb. II. 74.
— — kinds of shrinking from. (I.) Luke I. 487.
— typified by ark of covenant. (S.) Heb. II. 8.
— — by cities of refuge. (S.) Heb. I. 523.
— unbelief preventing mighty works of. (S.) Mark 230.
— unchangeableness and independence of, proofs of his Divinity. (I.) 2 Tim. 178.
— — of. (S.) Heb. I. 59. (S & I.) Heb. II. 622–636.
— unchanging. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 622–636.
— unconventional but model Preacher. (S.) Matt. 137.
— undefiled. (I.) Heb. I. 606.
— unfathomable love of. (S.) Eph. 326.
— ungratefully treated. (I.) Mark 467.
— union in. (I.) Phil. 297.
Christ, union of believers with. (S.) John III. 205.
— — of Christians with, and with each other. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 200.
— — of Jews and believing Gentiles in. (S.) Eph. 235.
— — with. (S.) John II. 605, 606, 617; 1 Cor. II. 185. (I.) John II. 617.
— — — and its results. (S.) Gal. 225.
— — — by Spirit. (S.) Rev. 318.
— — — in death and life. (S.) 2 Tim. 173.
— — — sole condition of fruitfulness. (I.) John II. 629.
— unity in. (S.) John III. 195.
— — Church of. (S.) Eph. 361.
— — secret of man's life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 186.
— universal creatorship of. (S.) John I. 9.
— — Light. (I.) John I. 19.
— — Man. (I.) Matt. 337.
— — sovereignty of. (A.) John III. 291.
— — Upholder. (I.) Heb. I. 37.
— unknown. (S.) John II. 156.
— unrecognized. (S.) John I. 91.
— unreserved surrender to. (A.) 2 Cor. 435.
— unsearchable riches of. (S. & I.) Eph. 244–258.
— unseen God made visible in. (I.) John I. 80.
— unsetting light. (I.) John II. 34.
— unwillingness to come to. (S.) John I. 482.
— unworldliness of. (S.) John III. 171.
— upholding worlds. (I.) Heb. I. 37.
— varied views of. (I.) Matt. 339.
— various degrees in living. (I.) Phil. 51.
— — ways of serving. (I.) Mark 569.
— venturing on. (A.) 2 Tim. 90.
— verdict of, on whole case of blind man. (S.) John II. 154.
— *verilies* of. (S.) John I. 144, 145.
— *versus* Barabbas. (S.) John III. 267.
— — Cæsar. (I.) Acts II. 557.
— — Satan. (S.) Eph. 627.
— victory of, over thought. (S.) 2 Cor. 435.
— — through. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 546. (A.) Rom. I. 630.
— views of. (S.) Rev. 13.
— visible to loving hearts. (S.) John III. 81.
— vision of, conversion by. (I.) Acts II. 20.
— visit from. (S.) Luke II. 183.
— vital relation to. (S.) John I. 568.
— voice of. (S.) Rev. 61.
— waiting coming of. (A.) Titus 133.
— — for room. (S) Luke I. 125. (I.) Luke I. 123.
— walking on sea. (S.) Mark 265.
— — — miracle of. (S.) Matt. 307–309.
— wanting to be remembered. (S.) Luke III. 507.
— warms heart. (S.) Luke III. 647.
— warns against judging. (S.) Luke I. 612.
— warrior of, first essay of. (S.) Acts II. 67.
— was seen in storm. (I.) Mark 262.
— was straitened, sense in which. (S.) Luke II. 682.
— was watched, and so are we. (I.) Luke III. 457.
— washing feet of his disciples. (S.) John II. 390.
— watchers for, no disappointment to. (I.) Mark 555.
— watching, what may be learned from. (S.) Luke III. 2.
— — with. (I.) Matt. 624.
— water-pots in way of. (A.) John I. 163.
— way for, how to prepare. (S.) Mark 6, 7.
— — of coming to. (S.) Matt. 222, 223.
— — of faith glorifies. (I.) John II. 134.
— we must climb if we would see. (I.) Luke II. 153.
— — — feed on. (I.) John I. 572, 573.
— — — feel our need of, before we come to him. (A.) John I. 650.
— — — follow. (I.) John II. 35.
— — — look to. (A.) John I. 100.

Christ, we must speak for. (A.) Phil. 117.
— — — trust. (I.) Eph 61.
— — ought boldly to confess. (A.) John II. 136.
— — owe ourselves to. (I.) Philem. 77.
— wealth in. (S.) Eph. 251.
— weeping over Jerusalem. (S.) Luke III. 430–449.
— welcoming seekers. (S.) Luke II. 105.
— — sinners. (I.) Mark 76.
— what behoved. (S.) Heb. I. 186.
— — is? (S.) Rom. II. 699.
— — it is to be *with*. (I.) Luke II. 497.
— — men say of. (S.) Luke II. 114.
— — Satan knew of. (S.) Matt. 27.
— — shall we do, then, for? (I.) Gal. 11.
— — think ye of? (S.) Matt. 519–521.
— — value, sets on every man. (S.) Matt. 402.
— — was and what was not made by. (I.) John I. 11.
— — was, to be to different people. (S.) Luke I. 245.
— when he comes brings division. (S.) John I. 607.
— where to find. (I.) John I. 607.
— while, is near we must cry to him for pardon. (I.) John I. 641.
— who bring and who repel. (S.) John II. 572.
— why did, go up to Jerusalem? (I.) Luke II. 182.
— — disciples of, did not fast. (S.) Mark 82.
— — it behoved, to suffer and to rise. (S.) Luke III. 666.
— — men cannot believe in. (S.) John I. 492.
— — — — come to. (I.) John I. 563.
— — — refuse. (I.) John I. 287.
— wielding keys of death and of world unseen. (S.) Rev. 85, 91.
— will bring men to judgment. (A.) John I. 458.
— — come again. (A.) John II. 489.
— — have whole world. (A.) Heb. II. 98.
— — relieve our troubles. (A.) John II. 464.
— willing to be crucified. (I.) Mark 650.
— winning. (S.) Phil. 193–195.
— Wisdom of God. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 47.
— with Christians, connection of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 105.
— — Father, conjoint working of. (S.) John I. 446.
— — — oneness of. (I.) John II. 224.
— — Galilæan fishermen. (I.) Luke I. 481.
— — heaven. (A.) John II. 490.
— — us. (S.) 2 Tim. 383.
— — — in trial. (I.) Heb. II. 477.
— — wild beasts. (I.) Mark 22.
— without. (S.) Eph. 183. (I.) Eph. 182. (A.) Eph. 184.
— — darkness. (A.) John I. 22.
— — grace of. (A.) 2 Thess. 105.
— — nothing. (S.) John II. 622, 623.
— — sin. (S.) 1 Pet. 232.
— witness of, as seen in some contradictory phenomena of his life and character. (S.) John II. 37.
— — of Church to. (S.) John II. 686.
— — of Judaism to. (I.) Matt. 373.
— — of our secret hours. (S.) John I. 140.
— — to, of oldest Christian writing. (S.) 1 Thess. 291.
— witnesses for. (S. & I.) Acts I. 48–54.
— witnessing for. (S.) Mark 198; Luke II. 146; Acts III. 231.
— — for, to whole world. (I.) 1 Thess. 34.
— witness-bearing for. (S.) John II. 686.
— Word. (S.) John I. 56.
— — of. (S.) Col. 238.
— — of God. (I.) John I. 7.
— — of, to congregation at Laodicea. (S.) Rev. 234.
— words of. (S.) Matt. 550, 551; John II. 376.
— — at grave of Lazarus. (S.) John II. 292.
— — power of. (A.) Mark 66.
Christ, words of, to congregation at Ephesus. (S.) Rev. 101.
— — — at Pergamos. (S.) Rev. 154.
— — — at Philadelphia. (S.) Rev. 216.
— — — at Sardis. (S.) Rev. 189.
— — — at Smyrna. (S.) Rev. 139.
— work appointed and rewarded by. (S.) Rev. 738.
— — for, way to retain vision of him. (I.) Mark 203.
— — of. (S.) Luke I. 442; Phil. 165.
— — of, and his disciples. (S.) John I. 92.
— works done for, remembered and recompensed. (S.) Mark 572.
— — his authority. (I.) Mark 464.
— — of. (S.) John II. 217. (I.) John II. 227, 228.
— working for. (S.) Mark 556.
— — for, joy in. (I.) Luke III. 682.
— — like. (S.) Acts II. 87.
— — with, outside apostolate. (I.) Mark 370.
— world does not know. (I.) 1 John 182.
— — trusting in. (S.) Rom. II. 701.
— world's mystery unfolded in. (S.) Rom. II. 775.
— — Saviour. (S.) Acts II. 326.
— — treatment of. (I.) John I. 605. (A.) Mark 648.
— worldly honour consecrated to. (A.) Phil. 185.
— worship due to, from all. (I.) Heb. I. 45.
— worshipped by angels. (S.) Heb. I. 45.
— worthiness of, to receive man's riches. (S.) Rev. 334.
— worthy of our highest esteem. (S.) Matt. 192; Luke III. 51.
— — sacrifice of. (S.) Rev. 333.
— wrote no book, why. (S.) John II. 11.
— yearning for. (S.) Rev. 777.
— yielding all to. (I.) Luke III. 65.
— yoke of. (S.) Matt. 226.
— young men in, description of. (S.) 1 John 118.
— youthful piety of. (I.) Luke I. 261.
— zeal and food of. (S.) John I. 377.
— — in cause of. (S.) 2 Cor. 267.
— — in preaching. (A.) Eph. 685.
Christ's ability to do much with little. (I.) Mark 257.
— absence. (S.) Mark 262.
— — expediency of. (S.) John III. 14.
— acceptance of meanest gifts. (I.) John I. 505.
— account of himself. (S.) John II. 216.
— acquaintance with man's case. (I.) 1 John 77.
— action, meaning of: anointing blind eyes. (I.) John II. 134.
— — — in healing deaf and dumb man. (S.) Mark 293.
— advent. (S.) Luke I. 97.
— — dual aspect of. (S.) Luke I. 241, 247.
— — in fulness of time. (I.) Gal. 234.
— — not restricted. (I.) Matt. 544.
— — timeliness of. (S.) Gal. 240.
— advocacy, nature and ground of, as meeting need of guileless spirit. (S.) 1 John 68.
— affection, appeal to. (I.) John II. 236.
— afflictions lesson for his people. (S.) Heb. II. 475.
— agony arising from his purity. (I.) John III. 228.
— — in garden. (S.) Matt. 619, 622.
— — of soul. (I.) Mark 605.
— all things are yours when you are. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 302.
— ancestor, David. (I.) Luke III. 467.
— and Adam's temptation, our relation to. (I.) Mark 22.
— and world's treatment of lepers. (I.) Mark 54.
— anger not like ours. (I.) Mark 101.
— answer to Sadducees. (S.) Luke III. 465.
— — to Salome's petition. (S.) Matt. 460.
— — to young ruler. (S.) Mark 411.
— antipathy against sin. (I.) Luke I. 387.

Christ's apparently unreasonable departures, reasons for. (I.) Mark 51.
— appeal to his disciples' confidence. (S.) John II. 484.
— — to heart. (S.) Luke III. 441.
— — to our individual faith. (S.) Matt. 338.
— appearance. (S.) Matt. 591.
— — love of, character of sincere Christian. (S.) 2 Tim. 354.
— — manner, time, and end of. (S.) Heb. II. 49.
— — to his disciples. (S.) John III. 399.
— appearing, living in days of. (I.) 2 Tim. 39.
— appreciation of little services. (S.) Matt. 197.
— arithmetic. (S.) John I. 507.
— ascension. (S.) Mark 734, 736, 737.
— — and co-operation. (S.) Mark 738.
— — Church's gain. (S.) John III. 13.
— — end and design of. (S.) Eph. 378.
— assumption of human nature. (S.) Heb. I. 163.
— atonement, perfection of. (S.) Heb. II. 94.
— attraction, universality of, and resistance to it. (I.) John II. 362.
— authority. (S.) John III. 127.
— — and how to discern it. (S.) Mark 463.
— — conviction of, through his servants' teaching. (I.) Mark 37.
— — derived from his moral atmosphere. (I.) Mark 38.
— baptism. (S.) Luke I. 346, 348, 349, 350.
— — of suffering. (S.) Luke II. 683.
— — scene of. (I.) Luke I. 347.
— — significance of. (I.) Luke I. 346.
— bark on stormy ocean of this world. (S.) Acts III. 406.
— bearing our curse, necessity for. (I.) Gal. 173.
— being at right hand of God. (S.) Rom. II. 222.
— — natural and eternal Son of God. (S.) Rom. I. 663.
— biography, revealed and unrevealed in. (S.) John III. 519.
— birth in inn. (S.) Luke I. 116, 119.
— — merit of. (I.) Luke I. 157.
— — of woman consecrates family life. (I.) Gal. 242.
— — woman exalted by. (I.) Gal. 241.
— birth-city. (I.) Luke I. 156.
— blood, atonement in. (S.) Eph. 194.
— — brought nigh by. (S.) Eph. 193.
— — cleansing virtue of. (S.) 1 John 46.
— — propitiation through faith in. (S.) Rom. I. 244.
— — redemption through, with royal forgiveness. (S.) Eph. 34. (I.) Eph. 37.
— — value of. (I.) Eph. 194.
— blood-shedding, suitable return for. (A.) 1 Pet. 106.
— body. (S.) Eph. 118.
— — Church. (S.) Eph. 383. (I.) Eph. 120.
— — edifying of. (S.) Eph. 382.
— — glorifying of. (I.) Matt. 307.
— — growing body, Church. (S.) Eph. 404.
— — membership in. (S.) Eph. 588, 589.
— — symbols of. (S.) Mark 588.
— — temple of. (S.) John I. 183, 184.
— brethren. (S.) John I. 599.
— — unbelief of. (S.) John I. 602.
— burial, significance of. (S.) Luke III. 614.
— cabinet council. (I.) Rev. 3.
— call. (S.) Mark 77; Luke I. 523.
— — Matthew obeys. (S.) Luke I. 519.
— — no excuse against speedy obeying. (S.) Luke II. 194.
— — to personal heart. (S.) John II. 276.
— — to thirsty souls. (S.) John I. 653.
— care for his disciples. (S.) John III. 155.
— — in glory for his Church's good on earth. (S.) Rev. 102.
— — over Churches and ministers. (S.) Rev. 105.
— cause, guilty silence in. (S.) Luke III. 428.
— cerements, comfort from. (A.) John III. 363.
— — lessons taught by disposition of. (S.) John III. 368.
Christ's challenge to world. (S.) John II. 85.
— character, imitableness of. (S.) Phil. 95.
— — soul's true garment. (S.) Rom. II. 599.
— choice of helpers. (S.) Mark 108.
— Church, oneness of. (I.) Eph. 367.
— claim. (S.) John II. 77.
— claims. (S.) Phil. 116.
— classification of human hearts. (S.) Luke II. 8.
— close contact with humanity. (I.) Heb. I. 184.
— collected flocks. (S.) John II. 202.
— coming. (S.) 1 Thess. 181; 2 Thess. 14-31. (I.) Acts I. 73.
— — and our future fellowship with him. (S.) John II. 489.
— — and rejection. (S.) John I. 33.
— — certainty of. (S.) Matt. 566.
— — end of. (S.) John III. 325.
— — expectation of. (S.) Titus 136.
— — into world, object of. (S.) 1 Tim. 48.
— — no delusion. (I.) Matt. 539.
— — preparations for. (S.) Matt. 207; Rom. II. 588.
— — preparing for, rather than for death. (I.) Luke III. 496.
— — purpose of. (S.) John I. 557.
— — to judgment. (S.) Acts II. 196.
— — to world, and men's coming to Christ. (S.) Rev. 760.
— — uncertainty of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 14.
— — waiting for. (I.) Matt. 364.
— command to Peter. (S.) Luke III. 530.
— commandments not grievous. (S.) 1 John 391, 395.
— commission to his apostles. (S.) Mark 713, 716, 720.
— compassion for Jewish people. (S.) Luke III. 434.
— conception of his kingdom. (I.) Acts I. 19.
— condescension. (I.) Heb. I. 121.
— conferences with his disciples, one of. (S.) Luke II. 111.
— confident expectation of ultimate victory. (I.) Heb. II. 97.
— conflict and ours. (S.) Luke I. 378.
— conquest of world. (S.) John III. 115.
— conquests. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 452.
— consecration for his people. (S.) John III. 190.
— consideration for weakness of his followers. (S.) Matt. 628.
— controversy with Jews. (S.) John II. 91.
— counsel to his host. (I.) Luke III. 13.
— — to lukewarm Church. (S.) Rev. 254.
— countenance compared to sun. (S.) Rev. 68.
— creative knowledge. (A.) John I. 11.
— creatorship, confidence inspired by. (I.) John I. 11.
— cross. (I.) John III. 299; Eph. 202.
— — bearing. (I.) Luke III. 564.
— — Christ's glory. (S.) John II. 332.
— — history and odium of. (S.) Gal. 528.
— — sharing. (I.) Gal. 115.
— cup. (S.) John III. 227, 228.
— — of suffering. (S.) Mark 430.
— cure for trouble. (S.) John II. 459.
— day, Abraham's vision of. (S.) John II. 98, 100.
— death. (S.) John II. 378.
— — acceptableness of. (S.) Eph. 485.
— — and life. (S.) Rom. I. 485.
— — and resurrection foretold in Scripture. (S.) Luke III. 665.
— — — how we should improve end of. (S.) Rom. II. 635.
— — cleansing through. (S.) Titus 148.
— — commemoration of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 108.
— — conformity to. (S.) Phil. 219, 220.
— — dead to sin by. (I.) 1 Pet. 237.
— — end of, for all men. (S.) 2 Cor. 282.
— — fruit of. (S.) 2 Cor. 281.
— — man's destruction. (S.) Rom. II. 650.
— — power of. (S.) John II. 363.
— — primary teaching of Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 396

Christ's death, sacrificial aspect of, shown in Lord's Supper. (S.) Matt. 610.
— — showing forth of, Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 115.
— — voluntariness of. (S.) Eph. 483.
— delay to interpose against death. (S.) John II. 277.
— deliverance and resurrection. (S.) Rom. I. 316.
— demand of man. (I.) John I. 452.
— departure. (S.) John II. 598.
— — fruit of, joy and faith. (S.) John II. 594.
— descent into hell and rising again from dead. (S.) Acts I. 194.
— desertion, reasons for. (S.) Matt. 658.
— desertions and complaints. (I.) John I. 485.
— designation of himself. (I.) Rev. 140.
— desire for his disciples' joy. (S.) John III. 158.
— — for his people's company. (S.) 1 Thess. 216.
— detachment from sinners. (S.) Heb. I. 607.
— disciples. (S.) Matt. 43.
— — characteristics of. (S.) John III. 259.
— discourse on Light of world, connection of, with previous incident and Feast of Tabernacles. (I.) John II. 19.
— disinterestedness. (I.) Mark 202.
— distrust of man. (S.) John I. 187.
— Divine-human personality. (S.) Rom. II. 268.
— Divinity incidentally indicated in New Testament, not logically proved. (I.) Matt. 339.
— — practically proved. (I.) Mark 5.
— doctrine, why, was rejected by Jews. (S.) John I. 627.
— dominion, gentleness of. (I.) Gal. 214.
— double prophecy. (I.) Mark 525.
— earthly ministry, uniqueness of. (S.) Acts I. 9.
— economy of teaching. (I.) Mark 178.
— election of disciples. (S.) Mark 32.
— encouragement and vindication of young disciples. (S.) Matt. 471.
— endless life, power of. (S.) Heb. I. 564.
— entry into world. (S.) Matt. 467.
— epitome of gospel. (S.) Luke III. 664.
— equality with and subordination to God. (I.) John II. 596.
— errand. (S.) Luke I. 533.
— estimate of public worship. (S.) John III. 234.
— — of sin. (S.) Luke III. 402.
— eternal sacrifice. (I.) Rev. 25.
— everlasting kingdom. (I.) Luke I. 44.
— example. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 74, 76.
— — comfort to his disappointed servants. (A.) John I. 532.
— — of dealing with children. (S.) Matt. 421.
— — universal rule. (I.) 1 Thess. 27.
— excellences above angels. (S.) Heb. I. 41.
— excellent doings. (S.) Mark 303.
— experience of obedience. (I.) Heb. I. 413.
— explanation of suffering. (S.) John II. 116.
— faithful servants, call from heaven, Be of good cheer, is for all. (S.) Acts III. 262.
— farewell. (S.) John II. 491.
— favour to little children displayed. (S.) Luke III. 370–374.
— feast free. (I.) Mark 259.
— finished and unfinished work. (S.) Acts I. 7, III. 499.
— — work. (S.) John III. 139, 335.
— first and last subject. (S.) Luke III. 666.
— — message is peace. (I.) Luke II. 215.
— — miracles. (S.) John I. 172.
— — Passover. (S.) John I. 177.
— — sermon. (S.) Luke I. 431.
— — — after Resurrection. (S.) Luke III. 641.
— flesh, eating. (S.) John I. 568.
— flock, eternal life of. (S.) John II. 221.
— — encouragement to. (S.) Luke II. 644, 645.
— — privileges of. (S.) Luke II. 643.
— floor and fan. (S.) Luke I. 340.
— forgiveness. (I.) Luke III. 578.
Christ's freemen. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 468.
— friends. (S.) John II. 650–663.
— — evening prayer of. (S.) Luke III. 641.
— friendship. (S.) John II. 661.
— fulness. (S.) Eph. 119.
— — in what respects Church is. (S.) Eph. 121.
— — reception of. (S.) John I. 64.
— funeral. (S.) John III. 344.
— future appearance, without sin unto salvation. (I.) Heb. II. 76.
— genealogy, lessons of. (S.) Matt. 1.
— gentleness with fallen. (A.) John I. 316.
— gift of himself for our redemption. (S.) Titus 141, 142.
— — to us and ours to him. (S.) Titus 139.
— gifts, purpose of. (S.) Eph. 373.
— giving himself to death. (S.) Gal. 7.
— glory in creation. (I.) Heb. I. 55.
— — manifestation of. (S.) John I. 176.
— — three degrees of. (S.) 1 Pet. 55.
— godly man in all that he is, or can do, is wholly. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 329.
— going and Christ's coming, ordinance of interval between. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 118.
— — and coming. (S.) John III. 83.
— — — interval between. (S.) Mark 555.
— — away our gain. (S.) John III. 12.
— grace and truth, influence of, upon art. (I.) John I. 61.
— — blessing of. (S.) Gal. 555.
— — riches of. (A.) John I. 66.
— gradual teaching in Church. (I.) John III. 64.
— great ideas. (S.) John I. 577.
— — text-book. (I.) Luke III. 3.
— — work on earth. (I.) John III. 137.
— greatest trophy. (S.) Luke III. 599.
— growth in wisdom. (S.) Luke I. 297.
— — source of. (I.) Luke I. 261.
— guidance. (I.) John II. 169.
— hand, all things in. (S.) John I. 293.
— harvest and Christ's reapers. (S.) Luke II. 212.
— Headship. (I.) Eph. 110.
— healing centurion's servant. (S.) Matt. 140–144.
— — power. (S.) Luke I. 556
— — touch. (S.) Matt. 138.
— heavenly, first promise to victors. (S.) Rev. 125.
— help is sure, if delayed. (I.) John II. 255.
— history, extremes in. (I.) John III. 350.
— — miraculous in. (S.) John I. 196.
— holiness and unction. (S.) Heb. I. 50.
— — impression made by. (S.) Luke I. 493.
— holy life living condemnation of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 667.
— Holy Spirit. (I.) Rom. I. 14.
— hour. (S.) John I. 157, II. 378.
— house, Church. (S.) Heb. I. 225. (I.) Heb. I 224.
— human birth wonderful thing. (I.) Gal. 241.
— — body temple of God. (S.) John I. 185.
— humanity, moral significance of. (S.) Heb. I. 162.
— humiliation in his incarnation. (S.) 1 Tim. 167.
— humility. (I.) Luke I. 162.
— identity and sympathy with his people. (S.) Matt. 146.
— immortality. (I.) Rom. I. 485.
— immutability. (S.) Heb. I. 57, 58.
— improvement on common things. (I.) John I. 381.
— imputed righteousness. (I.) Rom. I. 314.
— incarnation, design of. (S.) 1 John 241.
— — necessity of. (I.) Rom. I. 11.
— incense perfuming prayers of all saints. (S.) Rev. 401.
— increase and our decrease. (S.) John I. 285.
— — in favour of God. (S.) Luke I. 297.
— indignation. (S.) Mark 101.
— — aroused by irreverence. (I.) Luke III. 450.
— indwelling, result of, love. (I.) Eph. 317.

Christ's influence as light and life most productive to-day. (I.) John I. 15.
— — in relation to human co-operation. (I.) John I. 19.
— — known by its fruits. (I.) John I. 19.
— — with masses. (S.) Luke III. 70.
— inner joy. (S.) John II. 639.
— innocence. (S.) 1 Pet. 106.
— intercession compassionate. (I.) Heb. I. 196.
— — on cross. (S.) Luke III. 574.
— interview with Mary at sepulchre. (S.) John III. 375, 396.
— intimation of his sufferings. (S.) Mark 321.
— invitation put off. (I.) Luke II. 194.
— John's baptism inferior to. (I.) Luke I. 340.
— joy. (S.) Luke II. 226; John II. 639.
— — in living. (I.) Heb. II. 466.
— — in saving sinners. (S.) Luke III. 88.
— — varied as relationship he sustains to men. (I.) Heb. II. 471.
— judgment respecting inheritance. (S.) Luke II. 576.
— kindness in discipline. (S.) Mark 216.
— kindred. (S.) Matt. 256.
— kingdom. (S.) Matt. 88, 89; John II. 364; Heb. I. 48.
— — coming of. (S.) Matt. 88.
— — entrance into. (S.) 2 Pet. 87.
— — how to be greatest in. (S.) Luke III. 512.
— — members of. (S.) Matt. 391.
— — prayer for advancement of. (S.) Luke II. 375.
— kingly authority. (S.) Rev. 558.
— — office. (S.) Rev. 566.
— knowledge. (S.) John II. 378.
— — of his people. (S.) John I. 140.
— — of his sheep. (S.) John II. 199.
— — of man. (S.) Luke I. 239. (I.) John I. 187, 188.
— — of our thoughts. (S.) John III. 85.
— lament over faithlessness. (S.) Mark 352.
— — over Jerusalem. (S.) Luke III. 430-449.
— lamentation over those who will not come to him. (S.) John I. 483.
— language about sin. (I.) John II. 85.
— last appearance. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 402.
— — invitation from throne. (S.) Rev. 772.
— — journey to Jerusalem. (S.) Mark 426.
— — will. (I.) John III. 207.
— — words. (I.) Mark 723.
— — — to his disciples. (S.) Acts I. 30, 31.
— law, comprehensiveness of. (I.) Gal. 454.
— — of love. (I.) John II. 443.
— legacy. (S.) John II. 564.
— — of rest. (I.) Heb. I. 295.
— legislative glory to be preached. (A.) Rom. I. 450.
— letter to Church at Thyatira. (S.) Rev. 176.
— life, extremes in. (S.) John II. 388.
— — familiar side of. (S.) Acts I. 91.
— — fellowship in. (S.) John II. 559.
— — founded on plan. (S.) Mark 424.
— — in heaven. (S.) Rev. 79, 85.
— — light of men. (I.) John I. 15.
— — made up of contrasts. (S.) Matt. 378.
— — magnitude of. (I.) John III. 519.
— — motto of. (S.) Luke I. 281.
— — of submission. (I.) Luke I. 292.
— — other narratives of. (I.) Luke I. 5.
— — salvation by. (S.) Rom. I. 385.
— — spirit of. (I.) Luke I. 286.
— light. (S.) John I. 26.
— — Christians reflectors of. (I.) John I. 18.
— likeness unto his brethren. (S.) Heb. I. 187, 188.
— limitations. (I.) John I. 450.
— living Body, work of. (S.) Eph. 398.
— lonely life. (I.) Luke I. 372.
— longing for completion of his work. (S.) Luke II. 684.
— look of sympathy. (S.) Matt. 170.
— Lordship. (S.) Rom. II. 636.
— love. (S.) Matt. 569; Eph. 479.
Christ's love, believer's acknowledgment of. (S.) Rev. 23.
— — comfort in sickness. (A.) John II. 235.
— — comprehending. (S.) Eph. 318.
— — constancy of. (A.) John II. 385.
— — continuing in. (S.) John II. 636, 638.
— — for his disciples. (S.) John II. 635.
— — for individuals. (A.) Gal. 118.
— — greatness of. (S.) John II. 646.
— — individual love. (I.) Gal. 116.
— — influence of. (I.) Luke I. 718.
— — intense. (I.) Gal. 137.
— — known and unknown. (S.) Eph. 331.
— — paradox of. (S.) Eph. 331.
— — patience of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 236.
— — to his own. (S.) John II. 379-387.
— — to man. (S.) John II. 285.
— — to us. (A.) Rom. II. 228.
— — — in washing us from our sins. (S.) Rev. 17.
— loving earnestness. (S.) Rev. 261.
— manifestation in flesh, advantages of. (S.) Heb. I. 188.
— — of Father on individuals and history, effect of. (I. & A.) John II. 519.
— martyrs. (I.) 2 Tim. 176.
— matchless teaching. (I.) John I. 670.
— mercifulness and ours. (I.) Luke I. 610.
— merits, appropriation of. (S.) Gal. 7.
— — particular application of. (I.) Gal. 8.
— message. (S.) John II. 276.
— — to formalist, or, feeble because incomplete. (S.) Rev. 188.
— — to his brethren. (S.) John III. 394.
— — to tempted and tried. (S.) Rev. 139.
— — to timid. (S.) Rev. 151.
— method and world's. (S.) John I. 168.
— — of dealing with individual souls. (S.) Mark 314.
— — of imparting instruction. (I.) Luke III. 650.
— — of salvation varied. (I.) John I. 433.
— millennial reign. (S.) Rev. 575.
— ministers, foundation of commission of. (S.) Matt. 678.
— miracles. (S.) Mark 45.
— — reserved for others. (I.) Luke I. 397.
— mission. (S.) Matt. 190; Luke I. 237, 430, II. 188, III. 405, 409; John II. 388; Rom. I. 664.
— — for adoption of sons in fulness of time. (S.) Gal. 248.
— — non-literary. (I.) John II. 11.
— — one with ours. (I.) John III. 410.
— — protest against death. (I.) Mark 56.
— — revelation of God's love. (S.) John I. 247.
— — to world. (S.) John II. 159.
— moral elevation. (S.) John II. 42.
— — temper. (S.) Rom. I. 710.
— motive and ours. (S.) 2 Cor. 390.
— Name, give in. (I.) Mark 372.
— — prayer in. (S.) John II. 531, 532. (S. & I.) John III. 94, 95.
— Name's sake, persecution for. (I.) John II. 674.
— — — Protestants separated for. (S.) Luke I. 579.
— — — suffering for. (A.) Acts II. 57.
— names. (S.) Rev. 235.
— nativity. (S.) Luke I. 143, 157, 167.
— nearness. (S.) Phil. 301.
— oath, value of, before Pilate. (S.) Mark 629.
— obedience and man's disobedience. (S.) Rom. I. 426.
— — unto death. (I.) Phil. 109.
— operations, excellency of. (S.) Mark 303.
— orders. (A.) John I. 162.
— origin. (I.) Matt. 521.
— — and coming, Jewish theories about. (S.) John I. 638.
— own account of his blood-shedding. (S.) Matt. 612.
— — joy our joy. (S.) John III. 160.

Christ's own, method by which we become. (I.) John II. 383.
— parables. (S.) Matt. 268.
— paradoxical teaching. (I.) Luke I. 563.
— pardoning mercy. (I.) Luke III. 574.
— particular sympathy and friendship. (I.) Luke II. 77.
— parting promise. (I.) Matt. 686.
— peace. (S.) John II. 591.
— — antidote for world's distractions. (I.) John III. 406.
— — in dying hour. (A.) John II. 592.
— people, character of. (S.) John III. 176.
— — imitators of him. (S.) Acts I. 389.
— — protection and honour of. (I.) Acts III. 267.
— picture of worldly life. (S.) Luke II. 597.
— pity embraced unconscious suffering of men. (I.) Mark 255.
— — for sinner. (S.) Matt. 536.
— — shown in deeds. (I.) Mark 55.
— portrait of folly. (S.) Luke II. 606.
— poverty in relation to our selfishness and luxury. (I.) 1 John 358.
— — plenty out of. (I.) John I. 505.
— power and coming manifested by apostle's doctrine and preaching. (S.) 2 Pet. 101.
— — confidence in, to supply necessity. (I.) Luke II. 110.
— — over nature, secret of. (I.) Matt. 307.
— — to forgive. (S.) Mark 69, 70.
— — to save. (A.) 1 Tim. 56.
— — — sinners. (S.) Heb. I. 587, 589.
— praise shouted by children in temple. (S.) Matt. 470.
— prayer and Satan's. (S.) Luke III. 525.
— — and thanksgiving. (S. & I.) John II. 292, 293.
— — for himself. (S.) John III. 120.
— — for his disciples. (S.) John III. 119, 164, 166.
— — for his disciples' joy. (S.) John III. 158.
— — for his murderers. (S.) Luke III. 574.
— — for his people. (S.) John III. 209.
— preaching. (S.) Mark 24.
— — matter of. (S.) Luke I. 436.
— pre-incarnate activity. (S.) John I. 19.
— preparation for death. (S.) Luke III. 535.
— presence consecrating his Church. (S.) Matt. 407.
— — in Church continual. (I.) Mark 730.
— — in his creation. (I.) John I. 11.
— — secures Church's victory. (I.) Matt. 688.
— — utilizing. (I.) Mark 186.
— present judgment. (S.) John I. 463.
— priesthood, superiority of. (S.) Heb. II. 14, 92.
— priestly office. (S.) Heb. I. 189.
— principles of action. (S.) John I. 179.
— prisoners. (A.) Eph. 231.
— promise support of his despised ministers. (S.) Luke III. 478.
— promised advent, encouragement from. (S.) Luke III. 488.
— proof of immortality. (I.) Mark 477.
— prospective joy. (I.) Heb. II. 471.
— protection rejected. (I.) Matt. 536.
— public and private ministry. (S.) Mark 42.
— — entrance upon his ministry. (S.) Mark 8.
— pulpit. (S.) Matt. 43.
— question to heart. (S.) John III. 220.
— real kingdom. (S.) John III. 255.
— reasons for present speech and former silence. (S.) John III. 1.
— recognition of faith. (S.) Mark 445.
— redeeming acts, riches of. (S.) Eph. 253.
— — love. (S.) Eph. 482, 483.
— redemptive method. (S.) John III. 470.
— — — emblem of, old instrumentalities, but new method. (S.) John III. 470.
— refusal to interfere. (S.) Luke II. 575.
— relation to Great Father. (S.) John I. 80.
— — to human suffering. (S.) Mark 53.
Christ's relation to Law. (S.) Matt. 69.
— relations, Christians are. (S.) Matt. 254.
— — with world. (I.) Mark 76.
— religion refuge for all. (I.) Mark 177.
— — vitality of. (I.) Mark 740.
— remedy for troubled heart. (S.) John II. 461.
— remonstrances. (S.) Acts III. 341.
— reply. (I.) John I. 449.
— — Pilate's address and. (S.) John III. 244.
— — to Satan, our immortality assumed in. (I.) Luke I. 398.
— representatives. (A.) Matt. 596.
— reproach. (S.) Heb. II. 650. (A.) Heb. II. 651.
— reproaches of Pharisees. (S.) Matt. 523.
— request. (S.) John I. 314.
— response, man's cry and. (S.) John II. 509.
— rest. (S.) Matt. 223.
— resurrection. (I.) Rom. I. 319.
— — and ours. (S.) 1 Thess. 177, 178.
— — — for glory of God. (I.) Rom. I. 456.
— — Christian's hope. (I.) Mark 704.
— — different from restoration of Lazarus. (I.) John II. 295.
— — ground of belief in our own. (I.) 1 Cor II. 419.
— — higher fact than his death. (S.) Rom. II. 222.
— — inevitable. (S.) Acts I. 187, 190.
— — likeness of. (S.) Rom. I. 469.
— — necessity of. (S.) Acts I. 186.
— — not return to former life. (S.) Rom. I. 484.
— — power of. (S.) Phil. 207-212.
— — proof of his Divinity. (S.) Rom. I. 12, 13.
— — right view of. (S.) 1 Pet. 13.
— — sense-evidence given if. (I.) Acts I. 14.
— — wonderfulness of. (I.) Eph. 105.
— reticence in teaching truth. (S.) John III. 61.
— retrospect of life. (S.) John III. 137.
— return, waiting for. (I.) Acts I. 73.
— revelation of Father, sufficiency of. (I.) John II. 516.
— — of Fatherhood of God. (S.) Luke II. 324.
— — of God. (S.) John I. 351.
— reverence for Scripture. (S.) John II. 226.
— reward his finished work. (S.) John III. 139.
— right to leadership. (S.) Matt. 526.
— righteousness, robed in. (A.) Rom. II. 602.
— sacrifice. (S.) Eph. 480-483; Heb. II. 54.
— — quickening truth. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 398.
— — value of. (A.) John I. 100.
— — voluntariness of. (I.) Heb. II. 91.
— sake, for. (S.) Eph. 462. (A.) Eph. 467.
— salutation. (S.) John III. 403.
— — to Christian. (S.) John III. 389.
— salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 585.
— — nature of. (I.) Luke I. 152.
— Satan's banquet and. (S.) John I. 167.
— satisfaction full and real. (I.) John I. 655.
— — sources of. (S.) John I. 380.
— saving ability. (S.) Heb. I. 591.
— — benefits, riches of. (S.) Eph. 253.
— — power. (A.) Heb. I. 593.
— saying and reward of keeping it. (S.) John II. 92.
— sayings determined destiny of all who heard. (I.) Mark 728.
— — similitude of hearing. (S.) Luke I. 652.
— school of suffering. (S.) Jas. 7.
— second advent. (S.) Mark 542.
— — announcement of his death. (S.) Matt. 386.
— — coming. (S.) Matt. 546: Acts I. 73; Heb. II. 75.
— secrets, these things, or. (S.) John III. 111.
— selection of Peter. (I.) 1 Pet. 1.
— sentence, reasons for. (S.) Matt. 595.
— servant Christ's representative. (I.) Rom. I. 8.
— — his duties and rewards. (S.) John II. 341.
— servants, duty of, when from home. (S.) Acts II. 477.
— — kindness to. (I.) Matt. 596.
— — lords of all. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 299.

Christ's servants, ruling motive of. (I.) Col. 268.
— — stewards. (S.) Luke III. 200.
— service. (S.) 1 Tim. 293.
— — delightful. (A.) Mark 551.
— — easy and pleasant, what makes. (I.) Col. 267.
— — how difficulties in, are overcome. (I.) Col. 267.
— — law of. (S.) Heb. II. 479.
— sheep. (S.) John II. 219.
— side, piercing of. (S.) John III. 339.
— sigh. (S.) Mark 294, 296, 298, 299.
— sight of sinners. (I.) John II. 109.
— sign. (S.) John I. 182, 183.
— silence. (S.) John III. 283.
— skill in dealing with conscience. (I.) John I. 343.
— solution of David's assertion. (S.) Matt. 522.
— sorrow and desertion. (I.) Mark 605.
— soul-agony, blessings through. (I.) Mark 606.
— sovereignty. (I.) Eph. 110.
— — and its administration. (S.) Eph. 108.
— — over invisible world. (S.) Rev. 91.
— special affection for John. (I.) John II. 427.
— — friends. (I.) John II. 242.
— spiritual kingdom. (S.) Luke III. 413, 415.
— standard and world's. (I.) Luke I. 561.
— strange dealings with his people. (I.) Luke I. 277.
— sublime disclosures, simplicity of. (I.) John I. 366.
— succour to tempted. (S.) Heb. I. 205, 206.
— suffering and triumph, hour of. (S.) John II. 331.
— sufferings. (S.) Heb. I. 405.
— — and ours. (I.) Matt. 457.
— — blessing through. (I.) Gal. 183.
— — expediency of. (S.) Heb. I. 135.
— — fellowship of. (S.) Phil. 212–219.
— — in Gethsemane. (S.) 1 Pet. 218.
— sufficiency never failing. (I.) 2 Tim. 126.
— superiority to all created beings. (S.) Heb. I. 52.
— — to Solomon. (S.) Luke II. 513.
— supremacy. (S.) Rom. II. 265.
— — over evil spirits. (S.) Mark 104.
— — over nature. (S.) Matt. 151.
— supreme power, example of. (S.) Mark 68.
— — theme of gospel ministry. (S.) 2 Cor. 148.
— sympathy for childhood. (I.) Mark 391.
— — for sinners. (S.) Luke III. 87.
— — power of. (I.) Luke I. 437.
— — preciousness of, with our infirmities. (S.) Matt. 146.
— — with lambs of his flock. (S.) John III. 501.
— table-talk. (I.) Luke III. 8.
— talents. (S.) Matt. 587.
— teaching. (S.) John II. 46.
— — characteristics of. (I.) John I. 610.
— — occasion of: good shepherd. (I.) John II. 162.
— — permanency of. (S.) Matt. 550.
— — wonderful nature of. (I.) John I. 660.
— — world's great need. (S.) Mark 254.
— tears. (S.) John II. 280–284.
— temptability. (S.) Heb. I. 199.
— temptation, comfort from. (S.) Luke I. 379.
— — design of. (S.) Luke I. 385.
— — end of. (S.) Matt. 37.
— — like ours. (I.) Heb. I. 364.
— — reality of. (S.) Matt. 27.
— terms of discipleship. (S.) Luke II. 129.
— test of being—having spirit. (I.) Rom. I. 709.
— testament. (S.) Heb. II. 32–35.
— testimony concerning his mission. (S.) John I. 321.
— — received. (S.) John I. 290.
— — sureness of, and its rejection. (S.) John I. 288.
— — to be received. (S.) John I. 286.
— — to Bible. (S.) John I. 494.
— things to make his disciples happy. (S.) John II. 638.
Christ's thoughtfulness. (I.) John I. 503.
— threefold glory. (I.) Luke II. 145.
— throne and sceptre. (S.) Heb. I. 47.
— title to kingship. (S.) Heb. I. 129.
— tone of decision. (I.) 2 Cor. 30.
— touch. (S.) Mark 52, 55.
— transcendent love. (I.) John II. 383.
— treatment of death. (S.) John II. 271.
— — of his mother. (I.) John I. 158.
— — of sinners. (S.) Mark 77; Luke III. 74, 75.
— — of waifs and strays. (I.) John I. 372.
— true and proper humanity. (I.) 1 Tim. 115.
— truth in relation to our daily conversation. (S.) Col. 289.
— — uninjurable. (S.) 2 Cor. 520.
— two commandments. (S.) Matt. 516.
— two natures. (I.) John II. 224.
— unchangeable love, Christian rejoicing in. (S.) Rom. II. 229.
— unchanging love. (I.) John II. 385.
— universal dominion. (S.) Matt. 678.
— — love. (I.) Gal. 109.
— unveiled glory. (S.) John III. 210.
— use of incident of pouring water (I.) John I. 648.
— — of means. (I.) John I. 508.
— vicarious death. (I.) Luke III. 509. (A.) Rom. I. 367.
— — suffering. (I.) Rom. I. 393.
— victory. (I.) Col. 153; Heb. I. 176.
— — over cunning. (S.) Mark 474.
— visit to Martha and Mary. (S.) Luke II. 271.
— voice, power of. (I.) Luke I. 689.
— — to soul. (S.) Mark 74.
— warning against formalism. (S.) Luke II. 760, 763.
— — to Peter. (S.) Luke III. 522.
— way of curing souls. (S.) Matt. 161.
— — of dealing with sin. (S.) Mark 60.
— — to be prepared, not ours. (I.) Mark 7.
— — to heaven unclosed. (I.) Acts I. 64.
— whole character must be studied. (I.) John I. 111.
— will. (S.) Heb. II. 35.
— winnowing-fan. (S.) Luke I. 342. (I.) Luke I. 341.
— wish for man. (S.) John III. 207.
— witness to himself. (I.) John II. 35.
— witnesses. (S.) John I. 465.
— — prayer of. (S.) Acts I. 422.
— wonder. (I.) Mark 230.
— word shall judge us. (S.) John II. 377.
— — to troubled. (S.) John II. 461.
— — to weary. (S.) Matt. 222.
— words and deeds. (S.) John II. 209.
— — not our own judgment, our law. (I.) Luke I. 472.
— — of good cheer. (S.) Rev. 71.
— — perpetuity of. (S.) Mark 544.
— — to penitent thief. (S.) Luke III. 601.
— — to Zacchæus. (S.) Luke III. 392.
— work and Moses' testimony, impossibility of inventing correspondence between. (I.) John I. 496.
— — cannot be stopped. (I.) Luke II. 793.
— — for us, secret of successful prayer. (I.) John II. 627.
— — in heaven and ours on earth. (S.) John III. 394.
— — not frustrated by his rejection. (I.) John I. 100.
— — of intercession in heaven. (S.) Rev. 399, 400.
— — on earth and in heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 19.
— — self-abnegation in prosecution of. (S.) Matt. 352.
— — three views of. (S.) Mark 317.
— — types of character in relation to. (S.) John II. 109, 136, 137, 139, 143.
— — upon earth. (S.) John III. 142.
— workers varied. (I.) Mark 108.
— working, five characteristics of. (S.) John I. 167.

Christ's workmanship, Christian. (I.) Eph. 175.
— works. (S.) Luke I. 694.
— ye are. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 330.
— — and Christ is God's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 329.
— yoke and burden. (S.) Matt. 227.
— zeal. (S.) John I. 180, 181. (I.) John I. 181.
Christs, false. (I.) Mark 541.
Christ-attracted life, beneficent influence of. (I.) Mark 35.
Christ-child. (I.) Luke I. 120.
Christ-like compassion. (A.) Luke II. 268; 1 Pet. 269.
— hospitality. (I.) Luke III. 16.
— judgment of men. (S.) Matt. 170.
— love, triumph of. (S.) 1 John 358.
— lowliness is. (A.) Eph. 359.
— non-resistance. (I.) Matt. 395.
— walk of one with guileless spirit abiding in God. (S.) 1 John 85.
Christ-likeness of God. (S.) 1 Tim. 205.
Christ-loving soul, Divinity of. (S.) John II. 539.
Christ-seeker, Zacchæus type of. (S.) Luke III. 390.
Christendom, reign of Christ in. (S.) 1 Pet. 40.
— reunion of. (I.) Eph. 384.
Christendom's debt to world. (S.) Rom. I. 35.
Christhood, social, and social fiendhood. (S.) Rev. 437.
Christian. (S.) Acts III. 382.
— ability. (S.) Jas. 296.
— above disquietude. (I.) John III. 112.
— abstinence. (S.) Rom. II. 662.
— accepted according to his advantages. (I.) 2 Cor. 392.
— active, to. (S.) Titus 167.
— activity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 556. (A.) 2 Thess. 96.
— — conversion leads to. (I.) Acts II. 67.
— — safeguard of Church. (S.) Col. 124.
— advancement. (I.) Gal. 335; 1 Thess. 152.
— age, characteristics of. (S.) John III. 90.
— aged. (S.) Philem. 44.
— aim and motive. (S.) Luke I. 603.
— almost. (S.) Acts III. 384–387.
— — thou persuadest me to be. (S.) Acts III. 381.
— altar. (S.) Heb. II. 642–645.
— ambassador. (S.) 2 Cor. 312.
— and Adamic dispensations. (S.) Rom. I. 418.
— and antichristian communism. (I.) Acts I. 255, 256.
— and Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 174.
— — alike in temptation. (I.) Matt. 34.
— and heathen conceptions of God. (A.) Gal. 257.
— — incarnations, difference between. (I.) John I. 51.
— and his adversaries. (S.) Rom. II. 554.
— and his Redeemer. (S.) Heb. I. 210.
— and Jewish altar. (S.) Heb. II. 642.
— — boastfulness. (S.) Rom. I. 253.
— and natural life, three stages of. (S.) 1 John 105.
— and secular knowledge, difference between. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 512.
— and social tolerance, Christ not pleasing himself. (S.) Rom. II. 678.
— and world. (S.) Acts III. 321.
— and worldling, great difference between joy of. (I.) Gal. 405.
— and worldly tribulation. (A.) John III. 114.
— apology, first. (S.) Acts I. 179.
— armour. (S.) Eph. 626–633, 639–650.
— as reformer. (S.) Eph. 512.
— aspect of death. (S.) Rom. I. 714.
— assurance. (S.) Rom. II. 53.
— — fruit of Spirit element of. (I.) Gal. 395.
— at his work. (S.) Rom. II. 506.
— at home. (S.) 1 Tim. 234.
— at throne of grace. (S.) Heb. I. 370.
— athlete. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 563.
— atonement, excellency of. (S.) John I. 93.
— attendance at funeral. (S.) Luke I. 687.
— attitude, true, running. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 569.
Christian author, highest aim of. (S.) Luke I. 5.
— authorship in its higher moods. (S.) Rev. 50.
— away from home. (S.) 2 Cor. 455.
— baptism. (S.) Matt. 681, 682; Rom. I. 451, 452; 1 Cor. I. 33.
— beauty of, to hold on in piety. (I.) Gal. 519.
— believers, certainty and solidity of experience of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 201.
— — exhorted to maintenance of spiritual liberty. (S.) Gal. 312.
— beneficence. (S.) Luke III. 11; 1 John 268. (S. & I.) Gal. 526; Heb. II. 660–664.
— — a means of spiritual growth. (I.) Philem. 35.
— — practical. (I.) Acts I. 444.
— — profit and rule of. (A.) Acts I. 444.
— beneficial operation of all things for good of. (S.) Rom. II. 167.
— benevolence. (S. & I.) Matt. 80, 595.
— — conversion of sinners supreme object of. (S.) Jas. 501.
— — due proportion of. (S.) Mark 514.
— — enlargement of. (S.) 2 Cor. 343.
— best testament of. (S.) Acts I. 632.
— boldness. (S.) Phil. 34.
— born. (A.) John I. 213.
— brethren. (S.) Gal. 6.
— — joy of. (S.) Phil. 168.
— — not to be treated as enemies. (I.) Matt. 525.
— brotherhood. (S.) Philem. 67; Jas. 64. (I.) Philem. 65.
— — of man. (S.) Eph. 287.
— brotherliness. (S.) Acts II. 58.
— brotherly love. (S.) 1 Pet. 109.
— builder. (S.) Luke III. 55.
— business. (S.) Jas. 396.
— by profession and practice. (I.) Acts II. 250.
— calling. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 94, 468.
— — ascertained. (I.) Rom. I. 16.
— — duty and privilege of. (S.) Eph. 355.
— — obligations of. (S.) Eph. 352.
— calls his Saviour to his sick. (S.) John I. 415.
— care of poor, apostles and beggar model of. (S.) Acts I. 284.
— casuistry. (S.) Rom. II. 613; 1 Cor. I. 454.
— catholicity. (S.) Eph. 688.
— caution. (I.) Matt. 623.
— celestial body of, after resurrection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 527.
— certainties triumphant. (S.) 1 John 459, 465.
— champion. (S.) Jas. 378.
— character. (S.) Matt. 44; Phil. 334; 3 John 6.
— — and privileges of. (S.) 1 Pet. 365.
— — attractive power of. (S.) 1 Pet. 246.
— — attributes of. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— — conscience not whole of. (I.) Acts III. 253.
— — distinctively, of beatitudes. (I.) Luke I. 562.
— — essentials of. (S.) Col. 219.
— — established. (S.) 2 Thess. 80.
— — fame of, better than worldly renown. (I.) 1 Thess. 34.
— — forceful. (A.) John I. 340.
— — marks of. (S.) Rom. II 492.
— — not gained in sickness. (A.) Rev. 738.
— — of sincere love of Christ's appearance. (S.) 2 Tim. 354.
— — perfection of, love. (S.) Col. 233.
— — three elements of. (S.) Phil. 300.
— — varieties of. (S.) Rom. II. 52.
— — will stand every test. (S.) 3 John 28.
— charity. (S.) Luke II. 523. (S. I. & A.) 1 Cor II. 214–338.
— cheerfulness. (A.) Phil. 309.
— child in time, man in eternity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 290.
— childhood and its appropriate nourishment (S.) 1 Pet. 127.
— children. (S.) Eph. 591.
— chorus. (S.) 2 Pet. 31.
— Christ everything to. (I.) Col. 218.
— Christ's friend. (S.) John II. 653, 662.

Christian, Christ's salutation to (S.) John III. 389.
— — workmanship. (I.) Eph. 175.
— Church. (S.) Eph. 217, 218.
— — beginnings of. (S.) John I. 108.
— — body of Christ. (S.) Eph. 332, 333.
— — family. (S.) Eph. 280.
— — first assembly of. (S.) Acts I. 76.
— — House of God. (S.) 1 Tim. 145.
— — in assembly. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— — Jewish Church: points of parallelism. (I.) Gal. 295.
— — prison literature of. (A.) Acts III. 504.
— — Spirit essential to establishment of. (S.) Acts I. 26.
— — spiritual endowment of. (S.) 2 Tim. 25.
— — temple of God's Holy Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 279.
— — true. (S.) Matt. 341.
— Churches, early. (I.) Philem. 19.
— circumcision. (S.) Col. 144.
— circumspection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 14.
— — or exactness. (S.) Eph. 526.
— citizen. (S.) Titus 162, 164.
— citizenship. (S.) Phil. 66, 270.
— city. (S.) Acts I. 659.
— comfort. (S.) 1 Thess. 186. (A.) 1 Thess. 219.
— — sources of. (S.) John II. 463.
— commendations and salutations. (S.) Col. 291.
— compassion. (S.) Luke II. 256; Heb. II. 506.
— conception of universe. (S.) Rom. II. 171.
— concord. (S.) Phil. 77.
— condition and Christian character. (S.) Matt. 444.
— conditions of life. (S.) 1 Thess. 100.
— conduct in worldly company. (A.) Eph. 513.
— — is made up of little things. (I.) Phil. 70.
— confidence. (S.) 2 Tim. 78. (A.) Rom. II. 251.
— conflict. (S.) Matt. 190; 1 Cor. I. 582.
— congratulation. (S.) Philem. 27.
— connections, blessedness of. (S.) 1 Pet. 263.
— conquering, rewards of. (S.) Rev. 167.
— conqueror. (S.) Rom. II. 240. (I.) Rev. 271.
— conquest. (S.) Rom. II. 241.
— conscience approver, but not justifier of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 346.
— — in. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— — law of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 523.
— — of. (S.) 1 Pet. 308.
— consciousness as witness. (S.) 1 John 433.
— consecration. (S.) Mark 483.
— consideration for others. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 531.
— consistency. (S.) Matt. 66; Phil. 69; 1 Pet. 333. (I.) Eph. 354; 2 Tim. 274.
— — opponents silenced by. (I.) Acts I. 391.
— consistent. (A.) Titus 78.
— consolation under bereavement by death. (I.) Luke II. 86.
— contention. (I.) Rom. II. 606.
— contentment. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 476; Phil. 348.
— — its hindrance and its help. (S.) Heb. II. 604, 605.
— co-operation. (I.) Phil. 299.
— cosmogony. (S.) Heb. I. 53.
— counterfeit and real, difference between. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 362.
— courage. (S.) Luke II. 556; Acts I. 396-398. (I.) 2 Tim. 23. (A.) Acts III. 196; Rom. II. 201; 2 Tim. 30, 131; 2 Pet. 43.
— — and resolution, wherefore necessary, and how obtained of. (S.) Eph. 618.
— — need of. (S.) Eph. 622.
— course, finishing. (S.) Acts III. 140.
— courtesy. (S.) Luke II. 214; 1 Pet. 269-273.
— — character of. (S.) Rom. II. 674, 682.
— creed, right influence of. (S.) 1 Pet. 65.
— crucified. (S.) Gal. 123.
— danger and security of. (I.) Phil. 11.
— day, first: Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 114.
— dead to Law. (S.) Gal. 104.
— death advantage to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 319.
Christian death, invisible to. (I.) John II. 95.
— debt. (S.) Rom. I. 34.
— debtor. (S.) Rom. II. 4.
— — not to flesh, but to Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 7.
— — to mankind. (S.) Rom I. 33.
— defence, true. (S.) 1 Pet. 299.
— definition of. (I.) Gal. 96.
— deportment, cultivation of. (S.) Phil. 139.
— — towards unbelievers. (S.) Col. 281.
— development, hindrances to. (S.) John I. 430.
— devotedness. (S.) Rom. II. 629. (I.) Luke II. 660.
— devotion. (A.) 1 Thess. 43.
— diligence. (S.) 2 Pet. 24, 26. (I.) Matt. 485; Gal. 487.
— — gains of. (S.) 2 Pet. 80.
— — with its motives and end. (S.) 2 Pet. 183, 184.
— discipleship. (S.) Matt. 351; Luke III. 380; John II. 664.
— disinterestedness. (S.) Phil. 86. (A.) Phil. 88.
— dispensation, altar of. (S.) Heb. II. 642.
— — excellency of. (S.) Heb. I. 630.
— — Mosaic dispensation abolished by. (S.) Heb. II. 92.
— doctrine. (S.) Acts I. 242.
— — duty, privilege, and hope. (S.) 1 John 161.
— — of creation. (S.) John I. 9.
— — of Divine grace. (S.) Rom. II. 401.
— — of justification. (S.) Gal. 92.
— — of perfectibility of man. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 285.
— — of self. (S.) Phil. 76.
— does not, enemy will advance if. (A.) Phil. 248.
— dominion. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 308.
— downright. (I.) 2 Pet. 26.
— duty. (S.) Titus 162, 165.
— — and reward of. (S.) Heb. II. 163.
— — celebration of Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 401.
— — converting sinners. (S.) Jas. 499, 500.
— — loving enemies. (S.) Luke I. 584, 587.
— — mortification. (S.) Rom. II. 10.
— — motive and measure of. (S.) Mark 568.
— — peaceful compliance with established usage of Church is. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
— — practicableness of our. (S.) 1 John 395.
— — self-devotion. (S.) Rom. I. 504.
— — suggestive summary of. (S.) Col. 247.
— duties, mutual. (S.) Heb. II. 123.
— — towards civil rulers. (S.) Rom. II. 559.
— dying. (S.) 2 Tim. 338.
— — peace of. (A.) Luke I. 225.
— early, beneficence. (S.) Acts II. 251.
— earnestness. (I.) Acts III. 490.
— economy, altar in. (S.) Heb. II. 643.
— — superior glory of, over Mosaic. (S.) 2 Cor. 94.
— — true principles of. (S.) Matt. 601.
— edification, service of song means of. (I.) Col. 244.
— education. (I.) Eph. 390.
— — of young. (S.) 2 Tim. 284.
— effort, Christ inspiration of. (I.) John I. 122, 123.
— — not all in vain. (I.) Mark 104.
— — rules for. (S.) Rev. 417.
— elements, five. (S.) Col. 9.
— encouraged to expect final salvation. (S. Rom. I. 385.
— encouragement, greatness of Divine gift a source of. (S.) Jas. 365.
— endeavour, end of all, experimental knowledge of God. (S.) Col. 26.
— ends lend grandeur to human life. (I.) Col 252.
— endurance. (S.) Gal. 514.
— enlargement, law of. (S.) Acts II. 164.
— entertainment. (I.) Luke III. 14.

Christian enthusiasm. (S.) 2 Cor. 278; Gal. 115, 334; 2 Tim. 16.
— — its reasonableness. (A.) Acts III. 371.
— envy in. (A.) Mark 647.
— epochs. (S.) Acts III. 320.
— era. (S.) Heb. II. 48.
— establishment. (S.) Rom. I. 26.
— estate. (S.) 1 Pet. 162.
— estimate of gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 206.
— evangel, its contents and results. (S.) Rom. I. 45.
— evangelization. (S.) Mark 51.
— every, answerableness of grace in, to grace of Christ. (S.) John I. 65.
— — at his post. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457.
— — debtor to pagan. (S.) Rom. I. 32.
— — may be useful. (I.) John II. 329.
— — must be missionary. (I.) John I. 376.
— — possesses Spirit of Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 708.
— — preacher. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 545. (I.) Mark 716.
— — soldier. (I.) 2 Tim. 130.
— evidence, Christ's method of. (S.) John I. 624.
— — joy. (I.) Acts II. 375.
— example. (S.) Phil. 258.
— — and character. (S.) 1 Thess. 28.
— — converting agency. (S. & A.) Matt. 64.
— — leads to discovery of Christian sympathy. (I.) Matt. 67.
— — light of. (S.) Matt. 65.
— examples. (S.) Heb. I. 504.
— excellence. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 9; Rev. 181.
— exhorted to stir up gift of God that is in him. (S.) 2 Tim. 13.
— expenditure, true principle of. (I.) Mark 565.
— experience, agnosticism and. (I.) John II. 149.
— — and aspiration. (S.) Rom. II. 113.
— — exemplified. (S.) 1 Pet. 135.
— — highest. (S.) 1 Pet. 40.
— — true problem of. (S.) Rev. 115.
— experiences, first, joy of. (I.) Acts I. 722.
— failure and success, secret of. (I.) Matt. 382.
— faith. (I.) John I. 548; 2 Tim. 92.
— — and love. (S.) Eph. 86.
— — certainty of. (S.) 2 Pet. 99.
— — chief characteristic of. (S.) Eph. 85.
— — day of. (I.) 2 Tim. 8.
— — foundations of. (S.) 2 Tim. 200.
— — founded on facts. (I.) Luke I. 9.
— — four pillars of. (S.) Rom. II. 220.
— — permanence of. (S.) Jude 17.
— — reality. (S.) John I. 226.
— faithfulness. (S.) Rev. 143, 145.
— family. (S.) Luke I. 292; Eph. 288; Col. 253; 2 John 11. (I.) Eph. 292, 293.
— — helping their minister. (S.) Rom. II. 746.
— — vastness of. (I.) Gal. 220.
— fathers and knowledge of Divine Being. (S.) 1 John 108.
— faultiness. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 410.
— fear of relapse into sin. (S.) John I. 443.
— feast. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 400.
— feasting. (S.) Luke III. 11.
— fellowship. (S.) Acts I. 245; Rom. II. 698; 1 John 17, 28, 39. (I.) Gal. 294; Heb. II. 136; 1 John 18.
— — exclusion from, where duly inflicted. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— — sweetness of. (S.) 3 John 29.
— festivals not prohibited. (I.) Gal. 267.
— festivity. (S.) John I. 151; Acts I. 260.
— fidelity and its rewards. (S.) Matt. 440.
— — duty and reward of. (S.) Rev. 145.
— final home of, not on earth but in heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
— firmness. (S.) Gal. 31.
— follower of Christ. (S.) John II. 344.
— for times. (S.) Acts II. 39.
— forbearance. (S.) Acts III. 204. (I.) Rom. II. 606; Phil. 314.
Christian forgiveness. (S.) Luke I. 617.
— — mark of. (I.) Acts I. 633.
— fortitude. (S.) 2 Pet. 41, 42.
— forwardness. (I.) Gal. 83.
— foundation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 256.
— fraternity. (S.) John I. 121.
— freedom. (S.) Gal. 312; 1 Pet. 193. (I.) Gal. 300, 310, 316, 376.
— — and dignity of. (S.) Rom. I. 536.
— — and sonship, after faith. (S.) Gal. 217.
— — method of. (I.) John II. 69.
— friends enlivening, sight of. (S.) Acts III. 476.
— friendship. (S.) Gal. 60; Phil. 153; Philem. 84; 2 John 8.
— fruitful in barren scene. (I.) Matt. 131.
— fruitfulness. (S.) John II. 628, 631.
— — necessity of Divine knowledge to. (I.) Col. 32.
— — secret of. (I.) Gal. 431.
— full of faith and of Holy Ghost. (S.) Acts I. 548.
— generosity. (S.) Gal. 459.
— gentleness. (S.) Titus 174. (A.) 2 Tim. 230.
— genuine. (S.) Rom. I. 386.
— gift, great. (S.) Eph. 69.
— giving. (S.) Luke I. 619; 1 Cor. II. 559.
— glory, of what may? (S.) Rom. II. 716.
— glories. (S.) Rom. II. 717.
— God's mercy reproduced in life of. (I.) Matt. 412.
— good, heart exercised unto godliness necessary to make. (S.) 1 Tim. 188.
— gospel exalting humble, and abasing rich. (S.) Jas. 68.
— graces, combination of. (I.) 2 Pet. 34.
— Greek, and Jew. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 60.
— greeting. (I.) 1 Thess. 289.
— greetings. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 586.
— growth. (S.) Heb. I. 422; 1 Pet. 132; 2 Pet. 27, 205.
— — changes incident to. (S.) Mark 165.
— — variety of. (I.) John II. 621.
— has new views. (S.) 2 Cor. 284.
— he only is, who does what Christ bids. (I.) Luke I. 656.
— hearer's first lesson. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 224.
— helpfulness and personal independence. (S.) Gal. 450.
— heroes. (A.) Rom. II. 243.
— heroism. (S.) Acts I. 381–383. (A.) Acts III. 138.
— hidden life of. (S.) Col. 185.
— history, living Christ explains. (I.) Rev. 81.
— holiness, savour of. (I.) 1 Thess. 122.
— home-life. (I.) Titus 66.
— hope. (S.) Rom. I. 354, II. 130, 708; Heb. I. 525, 526; 1 John 207–220. (I.) Col. 12.
— — duty and discipline of. (S.) 1 Pet. 67–73.
— — genealogy of. (S.) Rom. I. 350.
— — influence of, on Christian character. (S.) 1 John 215, 220.
— — philosophy of. (S.) John II. 269.
— — respecting world. (I.) Rev. 645.
— — Scriptures foundation of, and patience means of it. (S.) Rom. II. 691.
— hospitality. (S.) Rom. II. 526; Philem. 85 (I.) Luke III. 14.
— — origin of. (I.) Acts II. 498.
— household. (I.) Philem. 15, 21.
— how, ought to pray for his enemies. (S.) Acts I. 421.
— — ought to walk. (S.) Rom. II. 597.
— humility. (S.) Matt. 391, 393; Luke III. 368; Rom. II. 479; 1 Pet. 396, 399. (I.) Matt. 463; Eph. 165. (A.) Phil. 83.
— — and genuine pathos, beautiful specimen of. (I.) Philem. 42.
— — way of exaltation. (I.) Jas. 384.
— idea of life. (S.) Rom. II. 632.
— ideal. (S.) 1 Pet. 221; 3 John 6.
— if, abide hidden, there is little to hide. (I.) Mark 283.

Christian impedimenta. (I.) Eph. 633.
— imperfection. (S.) Jas. 289.
— importance of Resurrection to. (S.) Mark 703.
— in his journey to heavenly Jerusalem, attending angels of: faith, hope, and love. (S.) Acts III. 197.
— in life and in death. (S.) John II. 248.
— in reference to changes of government. (S.) Acts III. 317.
— in society. (S.) John III. 169.
— in various aspects. (S.) 2 Cor. 355.
— in world. (S.) Phil. 144. (I.) John III. 166; 1 John 132.
— — is like rose among noxious weeds. (I.) 2 Pet. 125.
— incitement, mutual. (S.) Heb. II. 117.
— increase, law of. (I.) John I. 109.
— indeed. (S.) Gal. 126.
— individuality. (I.) John II. 621.
— influence. (S.) Matt. 397; Luke II. 71; 1 Cor. II. 70; Phil. 149. (A.) Phil. 147.
— — diffusive. (I.) 1 Thess. 34.
— inheritance. (S.) Eph. 54.
— — assurance of. (S.) Eph. 80.
— instruction, means, anthor, and effects of. (S.) Luke III. 647.
— intercession. (I.) Eph. 88.
— — reach and worth of. (I.) Luke II. 433.
— intercourse. (S.) 2 John 24. (I.) 3 John 17.
— is noblest work of God. (I.) Eph. 175.
— is not favourite with world. (S.) 2 Tim. 275.
— is reflex of Christ. (I.) 2 Thess. 30.
— is regarded by world, how. (S.) Acts III. 327.
— Jewish and patriarchal dispensations, difference between. (S.) Luke II. 231.
— Jews, Roman, and. (S.) Acts III. 244.
— journeymen on their travels. (S.) Acts III. 17.
— joy. (S.) John III. 88; Acts I. 719, 720; Rom. I. 391; Phil. 168, 303; 1 Pet. 48. (I.) Phil. 310; 1 Pet. 26. (A.) 1 Thess. 233.
— — and worldly mirth, difference between. (I.) John II. 643.
— — at sinner's conversion. (I.) Luke III. 89.
— — duty and discipline of. (S.) 1 Pet. 47.
— — — of. (I.) Luke I. 140.
— — grounds of. (S.) Acts I. 656.
— — importance of. (I.) Phil. 170.
— — of death to. (I.) Heb. I. 175.
— joyfulness. (I.) Luke I. 136.
— justification, certainty of. (I.) Gal. 172.
— knight, handbook of. (S.) Eph. 640.
— knowledge concerning future body of good. (S.) 2 Cor. 221.
— — deep, to be desired. (I.) 1 Pet. 134.
— — excellency of. (S.) Phil. 191.
— — importance of. (S.) Phil. 22.
— — in unlikely places. (I.) Matt. 7.
— — perfection of. (S.) Heb. I. 430.
— — universal diffusion of. (S.) Heb. I. 647.
— labour and reward of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 557.
— law. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 554.
— — of association with evil. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 402.
— — of reciprocity between man and man. (I.) Luke I. 598.
— — of self-sacrifice. (S.) Luke II. 117.
— least, to aim at, usefulness. (I.) Rom. II. 485.
— legislation. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
— liberality. (S.) 2 Cor. 375, 382, 392, 393. (I.) Gal. 484.
— — incentive to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 69.
— — objects, source, and dignity of. (S.) Matt. 593.
— liberty. (S.) Acts II. 425; Rom. II. 611, 652; 1 Cor. I. 523, 530; Gal. 72, 312, 313, 350; Col. 153; 1 Pet. 193. (I.) John II. 175; Rom. II. 606; Gal. 71, 314, 315.
— — a trust. (I.) Gal. 315.
— — achieved. (S.) Rom. I. 645.
— — call to. (S.) Gal. 270.
— — courage in defence of. (S.) Gal. 72.
— — limitations of. (S.) Rom. II. 645.
Christian liberty on debatable ground. (S.) Rom. II. 607.
— — true. (S.) Rom. I. 556.
— life. (S.) Mark 261; Acts II. 248; 1 Cor. I. 471; Phil. 331; Col. 125; Heb. II. 106; Jude 57.
— — and death. (S.) Phil. 44–46.
— — a growth. (S.) 2 Pet. 208.
— — aspects of. (S.) 1 Thess. 210.
— — ceremonial observances of. (S.) Mark 82.
— — characteristic element of. (S.) Eph. 385.
— — chivalry of. (I.) Eph. 639.
— — Christian love evidence of. (I.) 1 John 259.
— — close of. (S.) Acts I. 627.
— — complementary forces in. (S.) Acts II. 80.
— — conflict of. (S.) Rev. 127.
— — different stages in growth of. (S.) Mark 159.
— — difficulties of, considered. (S.) Luke II. 777.
— — diligence in. (I.) 2 Pet. 73.
— — discouragements and comforts in. (S.) Heb. II. 154.
— — — in. (S.) Heb. II. 478.
— — doubting hindrance to. (S.) Matt 310.
— — duality of. (I.) 1 Pet. 26.
— — expansiveness of. (S.) Phil. 335.
— — faith and love in. (I.) Philem. 30.
— — four points in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 572.
— — fragrance of. (I.) 2 Cor. 62.
— — from Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 105.
— — genuine, net of. (I.) Luke I. 497.
— — great duties of. (S.) 1 Thess. 147.
— — growth test of. (S.) 2 Pet. 208.
— — has power to resist adverse influences. (S.) Rev. 205.
— — how sustained. (I.) Gal. 109.
— — humility and dignity of. (S.) Rev. 26.
— — ideal of. (S.) Phil. 49.
— — importance of fidelity in. (I.) Heb. I. 220.
— — in some of its characteristics. (S.) 1 Pet. 129.
— — individuality in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 412.
— — — of. (S.) John III. 511.
— — influence of solitude and suffering upon. (S.) Rev. 45.
— — joyfulness of. (S.) 1 John 26.
— — law of. (S.) Acts II. 33; Phil. 150.
— — — of daily. (S.) Luke II. 129.
— — — of social intercourse in. (S.) Mark 76.
— — long invisible. (I.) Mark 166.
— — Lord's Supper sample of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 101.
— — love inseparable from. (I.) Phil. 23.
— — model of, Christ. (S.) Eph. 335.
— — music of. (S.) Eph. 568.
— — necessity of supernatural life in order to. (S.) John II. 624.
— — nobility of. (I.) Heb. II. 542.
— — not to fail at end of. (A.) Matt. 542.
— — obedience of. (S.) Phil. 117.
— — opening and shutting power of. (I.) Matt. 345.
— — organic. (S.) Acts I. 85.
— — our attitude towards commandments of God are evidence of. (S.) 1 John 82.
— — perpetual thanksgiving of. (S.) 1 Thess. 244.
— — picture of. (S.) Mark 180.
— — power of. (S.) 1 Thess. 60.
— — practical beneficence true. (S.) Matt. 596.
— — present and future of. (S.) 1 John 185.
— — present-day. (I.) Titus 114.
— — principles and method of. (S.) Gal. 367.
— — root of, faith. (S.) 2 Pet. 35.
— — scope and function of. (S.) Eph. 630.
— — service true idea of. (S.) Jas. 2.
— — three ages of. (I.) Luke I. 299.
— — transfiguration. (S.) Rom. II. 469.
— — ultimatum of. (I.) Gal. 396.
— — union and. (I.) John III. 154.
— — unworldliness of. (S.) John III. 171.
— — vanity of past, in case of apostasy. (I.) Gal. 148.

Christian life walk. (S.) 1 John 39.
— — *See also* Divine life; Eternal life; Life, Christian, Divine, eternal.
— lineage. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 368.
— living, beauty of. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— longs for fellowship with God. (A.) Eph. 272.
— looking at things that are not seen. (S.) 2 Cor. 199.
— lost his burden, how. (A.) John II. 137.
— love. (S.) Rom. II. 744; Phil. 291; 1 Thess. 120; Titus 218; 1 Pet. 111; 1 John 309, 310. (S. I. & A.) 1 Cor. II. 214–338. (I.) John II. 669; Phil. 294; 1 John 257–259. (A.) Titus 219.
— — chief grace. (I.) Col. 10.
— — debt of. (S.) Rom. II. 573.
— — evidence of Christian life. (I.) 1 John 259.
— — expressions of. (S.) Rom. II. 526.
— — for converts. (S.) Philem. 54.
— — inspiration of, Christ. (I.) 2 John 9.
— — means of perpetuating, cross. (I.) John II. 645.
— — triumph of. (S.) Rom. II. 546.
— — triumphant over maternal. (I.) Matt. 192.
— — true. (S.) Phil. 19.
— — unifying influence of. (I.) Phil. 15.
— — universality of. (I.) Phil. 16.
— magnanimity. (S.) 1 Thess. 66.
— man, God's property and servant. (S.) Acts III. 425.
— — singular origin of. (S.) Eph. 173.
— — Spirit dwelling in and flowing from. (S.) John I. 650.
— manhood, building up of. (S.) Jude 60.
— manliness. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 359.
— manner of expressing gratitude. (I.) 2 Tim. 121.
— mark, visible character, not private vision. (S.) 2 Cor. 468.
— marks of. (S.) Gal. 367.
— — true. (S.) Phil. 175.
— marriage. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 509.
— martyr, conqueror, Paul. (S.) 2 Tim. 332.
— — first. (S.) Acts I. 553, 606, 614, 623.
— masters and servants, mutual obligations of. (I.) Philem. 68.
— mature. (S.) Eph. 390.
— maturity. (S.) Phil. 252.
— — safeguard against temptation. (I.) Matt. 30.
— me! (S.) Acts III. 389.
— meekness. (S.) Matt. 48, 49; Titus 174.
— memory. (S.) 2 Pet. 151. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 389.
— men God's workmanship. (I.) Eph. 167.
— — of business, lesson and fortune for. (S.) Heb. II. 612.
— mercy. (S.) Matt. 52, 53; Luke I. 610.
— method of moral regeneration. (S.) Eph. 415.
— — wise. (I.) Eph. 529.
— minister, authority of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 4.
— — claims of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 533.
— — disciplinary office of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 371.
— — essential qualifications of. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— — every, purity of motive required in. (S.) 1 Cor I. 551.
— — exalted aim of. (A.) Col. 107.
— — govern his Church, how should? (S.) Acts III. 127.
— — sorrow that arises at departure of. (S.) Acts III. 181.
— — sphere of. (S.) Acts III. 409.
— — triumph of. (S.) 2 Cor. 55.
— — voice of Christ. (I.) Luke II. 219.
— minister's appeal. (S.) 2 Cor. 341.
— — joy. (S.) 3 John 19–21.
— ministers. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 540.
— — helpers of their people's joy. (S.) 2 Cor. 44.
— — Paul example to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 204.
— — remembering departed. (S.) Heb. II. 620.
— ministration. (I.) Philem. 55.
— ministry. (S.) Luke I. 697; Rom. II. 715; 1 Cor. I. 134, 339, 540; Eph. 379; Col. 103, 312; 1 Thess. 46; Titus 21.
Christian ministry and its message. (S.) 2 Cor. 146.
— — attractions of. (S.) 1 Tim. 42.
— — Christ model of. (S.) Mark. 38.
— — defined. (S.) Acts III. 350.
— — design of. (S.) Acts II. 140.
— — designs of. (S.) Eph. 384.
— — dignity of. (S.) Rom. II. 405. (I.) 1 Tim. 132.
— — good-will spirit common to brotherhood of. (S.) Phil. 39.
— — model. (S.) Acts I. 528.
— — nature of. (S.) Acts. II. 502.
— — objects of. (S.) Acts III. 347.
— — pre-eminent honour and sublime theme of. (S.) Col. 95.
— — real and counterfeit in. (S.) Phil. 35.
— — reality and requirements of. (S.) Acts I. 93.
— — reward of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 226.
— — subject and spirit of. (S.) Eph. 241.
— — true estimate of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 332.
— — work of. (S.) Luke III. 668.
— mission identical with that of Christ. (S.) John III. 189.
— missions. (S.) John I. 119; 3 John 22.
— — and missionaries: their ideals. (S.) John III. 187.
— — necessary result of Christian faith. (S.) 2 Cor. 170.
— — obligations of. (S.) Rom. II. 373.
— — question of, stated and explained. (S.) Luke II. 675.
— missionary. (S.) Acts III. 239; Rom. II. 377, 716.
— moderation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 492; Phil. 312, 313.
— moods, variableness of. (I.) 1 Pet. 26.
— morality. (S.) 1 Pet. 65.
— — necessity of. (S.) Titus 203.
— more than conqueror through Christ. (I.) Rom. II. 239.
— mother. (A.) 1 Tim. 239.
— mothers. (I.) 2 Tim. 9.
— mourning. (S.) 1 Thess. 176.
— must be prepared for trial and conflict. (I.) 2 Tim. 131.
— must observe what is comely. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
— must use force. (I.) Matt. 210.
— mutual happiness. (S.) Phil. 153.
— — tolerance. (S.) Luke I. 534.
— mysteries. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 299.
— — experimental knowledge of. (S.) John II. 565.
— name. (S.) Acts II. 244–250.
— natural desire of, for knowledge of his Saviour. 1 Phil. 206.
— nature, duty, and privilege of Christian. (S.) 2 Thess. 56.
— near heaven praying for others. (A.) 2 Tim. 5.
— nearly. (I.) Mark 498.
— needlewoman. (S.) Acts II. 93.
— neutrality impossible. (S.) Luke II. 496. (I.) Luke II. 499.
— new creature. (I.) Gal. 548.
— nickname. (S.) Acts II. 248.
— no death for. (I.) Heb. I. 177.
— noble firmness of, in maintenance of his rights. (S.) Acts III. 321.
— nominal. (S.) Rom. I. 174.
— not afraid of unseen danger. (A.) John II. 464.
— not ashamed. (S.) Rom. II. 367.
— not of crowd. (I.) Luke III. 386.
— obedience and Divine faithfulness. (S.) 2 Thess. 80.
— — doctrine of, rewarded. (S.) Matt. 136.
— — nature of. (S.) Rom. I. 23.
— obligation. (S.) Phil. 86.
— — beneficence. (I.) Acts II. 122.
— old age. (I.) Philem. 45.
— only he who reaches goal may be accounted. (I.) Matt. 181.

Christian only true lover of mankind. (I.) Gal. 391.
— oracles. (S.) Rom. I. 278.
— pampered, and scourged Christ, contrast between. (I.) Mark 651.
— parents. (S.) Eph. 599.
— — duty of. (S.) Eph. 602.
— Passover. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 390–397.
— pasturage. (I.) John II. 175.
— patience. (S.) Heb. II. 159. (S. & A.) Jas. 451, 452, 461.
— peace. (S.) John II. 592. (I.) Rom. I. 338; 1 Cor. I. 7; Gal. 411; Eph. 687; Phil. 4.
— people, prayers of, in relation to ministerial work. (S.) 1 Thess. 286.
— — unity between. (S.) 1 Pet. 267.
— perfection. (S.) 2 Cor. 520–522; Phil. 228, 255; Col. 301; Heb. I. 446. (I.) Phil. 245; Jas. 21.
— — is attainable. (I.) Eph. 388.
— — lengthy process. (I.) Eph. 388.
— perpetual daylight of. (I.) John II. 34.
— perseverance. (S.) 2 Pet. 195.
— persistence. (S.) Jas. 447.
— persistency. (I.) Acts II. 285.
— Pharisee's righteousness exceeded by that of. (S.) Matt. 71, 72.
— philanthropy. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 560.
— piety in relation to future. (S.) John II. 100.
— pilgrims. (S.) Heb. II. 307.
— pilotage. (S.) Acts III. 431.
— plan. (S.) Rom. I. 661.
— polemical and practical. (A.) Titus 208.
— policy. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— politeness. (S.) 1 Pet. 274.
— power in. (I.) 2 Tim. 29.
— — of. (S.) Phil. 362.
— — personal element in. (I.) Gal. 527.
— prayer. (S.) Eph. 273.
— — true theory of, as object, medium, agent. (I.) Matt. 478.
— — witness of Christian fellowship. (S.) Eph. 212.
— preacher. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 118.
— — or private person resolute, power, love, and sound mind are absolute necessity for. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— preachers in prison. (A.) Acts II. 504.
— preparation for coming of Lord. (I.) Luke III. 496.
— preparedness. (I.) Luke II. 654.
— priesthood. (I.) 1 Pet. 142.
— principles, tendency of, to produce true contentment. (S.) Phil. 345.
— — universal influence of. (S.) Luke II. 517.
— privilege and duty. (S.) John III. 145.
— privileges. (S.) Rom. II. 701; Gal. 232.
— — and prospects. (S.) Rom. II. 115.
— — similar, diverse results of. (I.) Heb. I. 481.
— process. (S.) Rom. I. 345.
— professing, tried. (S.) 2 Cor. 506.
— profession. (S.) Heb. II. 115.
— — adorned by pure conscience. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— — delaying. (S.) John I. 129.
— — duty of adorning our. (S.) Titus 86.
— — easy. (S.) Matt. 132.
— — holding fast. (S.) Heb. I. 348. (I.) Heb. I. 350.
— — open. (I.) Heb. I. 216.
— — partial. (S.) Matt. 132.
— professors ought to be, what manner of persons. (S.) 2 Pet. 174.
— proficiency. (S.) Phil. 257.
— progress. (S.) Phil. 226, 231. (I.) Phil. 247; 2 Thess. 7.
— — cause of tribulation. (A.) 1 Thess. 104.
— — inevitable to. (I.) Phil. 248.
— — unlimited for. (I.) Phil. 248.
— promise of empire. (S.) Rev. 272.
— promptitude. (I.) Eph. 662.
— prudence. (S.) Luke III. 204; Acts III. 313.
— punishment and absolution. (S.) 2 Cor. 47.
— purity. (S.) John II. 401. (I.) 1 John 238.
Christian purity of example primary care of. (I.) Matt. 68.
— race. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 562–579; Heb. II. 455. (S. & I.) Phil. 234.
— — secret of running well our, looking to Jesus. (S.) Heb. II. 457.
— raised to throne of Christ. (S.) Rev. 269.
— real, experience and prospect of. (S.) Acts I. 196.
— — marks which distinguish. (S.) Gal. 440.
— rectitude. (S.) Phil. 26.
— reformation. (I.) Gal. 452.
— rejoicing. (S.) Phil. 306. (I.) Phil. 309; 1 Thess. 232.
— — grounds of. (S.) Phil. 166.
— — in Christ's unchangeable love. (S.) Rom. II. 229.
— relapsed. (I.) 2 Tim. 366.
— relationships. (I.) Luke III. 380.
— religion, conversion of priests evidence of truth of. (I.) Acts I. 550.
— — Divine authority and sufficiency of. (S.) Luke III. 267.
— — duty of advancing. (S.) Titus 81.
— — notion entertained of, in earliest days. (S.) 1 Thess. 36.
— remembrances. (S.) Phil. 6.
— repentance dear to. (A.) Mark 30.
— reproof. (S.) Titus 46.
— — duty and manner of. (S.) Eph. 509.
— reproofs. (S.) 1 Tim. 230.
— reserve in words modified by deeds. (S.) Matt. 139.
— revelation of life. (S.) 2 Thess. 48.
— — superiority of, over prophetic. (S.) Heb. I. 8.
— — to be presumed Divine. (S.) 2 Pet. 100.
— right place for, heaven. (I.) Heb. II. 152.
— — kind of. (I.) Luke II. 559.
— rights, limits of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 420.
— righteousness. (S.) Matt. 71; Phil. 334.
— risen with Christ. (S.) Col. 168.
— ritual, simplicity of. (S.) Heb. II. 4.
— rule in things indifferent. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 420.
— runner in relation to his spectators. (S.) Heb. II. 448.
— sabbath. (S.) John III. 436.
— sacrifice. (S.) Rom. II. 435, 453.
— sage. (S.) Rom. II. 755.
— salutation. (S.) 1 Tim. 7. (I.) Rom I. 17.
— salvation described and acknowledged. (S.) 1 Pet. 15.
— — difficult to. (S.) 1 Pet. 372.
— sanctification. (S.) John III. 180.
— sanctuaries material, but not worldly. (S.) Heb II. 6.
— secret life of, most important. (I.) Matt. 83.
— security. (S.) Rom. II. 176.
— self-denial sign of. (I.) Luke II. 127.
— self-devotion. (A.) Acts II. 440.
— self-sacrifice. (S.) Rom. II. 453; 1 Cor. II. 248.
— sense of honour. (A.) Acts III. 138.
— — of personal worth. (S.) Gal. 1.
— servant. (A.) John II. 408.
— servants. (S.) Eph. 612.
— service. (S.) Matt. 80; John I. 117; Acts III. 117; Gal. 61; Phil. 151.
— — and its honours. (S.) John II. 343–345.
— — God's righteousness as encouragement to. (S.) Heb. I. 488.
— — intensity in. (S.) Luke II. 680.
— — motto of. (I.) Acts II. 440.
— — reports of. (S.) Acts III. 29.
— — separation from world. (S.) 2 Cor. 350.
— — should be rendered lovingly and constantly. (A.) John II. 410.
— shield. (S. & I.) Eph. 662–668.
— should not go to law with his brethren, why (S.) 1 Cor. I. 406.
— — not serve sin. (S.) Rom. I. 475.
— simplicity. (S.) 2 Cor. 21. (A.) John I. 137
— sin. (A.) 1 John 68.
— sincerity. (I.) Rom. II. 597.

Christian slave. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 461.
— sobriety. (S.) 1 Pet. 428. (I.) 1 Pet. 337.
— — or seriousness. (I.) 1 Thess. 211.
— socialism. (S.) Acts I. 415. (I.) Luke II. 267, 574; Gal. 464; Col. 266.
— soldier. (S.) 2 Tim. 128, 144.
— — no retreat possible to. (I.) Luke II. 206.
— — sandals of. (S.) Eph. 658–662.
— soldier's warfare. (S.) Eph. 635.
— soldiers duty of. (S.) Eph. 650.
— solicitude. (S.) 1 Thess. 104.
— somewhat. (S.) Acts III. 388.
— son of God. (S.) Gal. 262.
— sonship and service. (S.) Matt. 479.
— — evidence of. (S.) Rom. II. 50.
— — means of. (I.) Gal. 220.
— soul, aspirations of. (S.) Rom. II. 114.
— speech, aim of, edification. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 366.
— — edification aim of. (A.) 1 Thess. 218.
— — honest. (S.) Acts I. 405.
— spirit, magnanimity of. (S.) Acts I. 632.
— stability. (S.) Phil. 293. (I.) Heb. I. 230.
— — strength, and establishment. (S.) 1 Pet. 446.
— standing upon watch. (S.) Eph. 650.
— standpoint, peace and war from. (S.) Luke II. 187.
— steadfastness. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 575; Phil. 293; 1 Thess. 110–112. (I.) Rev. 182.
— stewardship. (S.) 1 Pet. 349, 353.
— strength. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 582; Eph. 297. (I.) Eph. 621.
— subjection of thought. (S.) 2 Cor. 429.
— submission. (I.) Jas. 376.
— superiority of. (S.) Matt. 80.
— — to humanitarian virtues. (I.) Matt. 604.
— sympathy. (S.) Matt. 594; Acts III. 476. Heb. I. 179, II. 594. (I.) Gal. 460.
— — demands of. (S.) Rom. II. 533.
— — force of. (S.) Acts III. 477.
— system, love in. (I.) John II. 669.
— taking up his cross. (S.) Mark 414.
— tarnished. (I.) Titus 53.
— taught of God. (S.) John I. 564.
— — to pray. (S.) Luke II. 305.
— teacher can learn from husbandman, what. (S.) 2 Tim. 151.
— — characteristics of. (S.) 1 Tim. 207.
— teacher's work and its rewards. (S.) Acts I. 698.
— teaching, illustration of influence of, upon barbarous customs. (I.) Luke I. 584.
— — test of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 271.
— temper. (S.) Phil. 95. (I.) Col. 174.
— — true. (S.) Jas. 66.
— temple. (S.) Eph. 220.
— — its material and magnitude. (S.) Eph. 276.
— temporary. (S.) Matt. 263.
— tenderness, motive for: considering thyself. (I.) Gal. 455.
— testimony. (I.) Acts I. 407.
— — true. (S.) John II. 685.
— thanksgiving, duty of, and period and manner in which it is to be performed. (S.) Eph. 562.
— that wisdom of, in saving and improving all opportunities. (I.) Eph. 540.
— theology, fountain of. (I.) John III. 145.
— thought. (I.) Phil. 337.
— thoughtful, man's external universe as regarded by. (S.) 2 Pet. 157.
— toleration. (S.) Matt. 366.
— — true. (I.) Acts III. 213.
— training. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— trial and ungranted prayer. (S.) 2 Cor. 478.
— — no strange thing to. (S.) 1 Pet. 357.
— tribulation. (I.) 1 Thess. 104.
— triumphant. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 544.
— — hope of. (S.) Rom. II. 247.
— true. (S.) Phil. 276.
— — apologist. (S.) 1 Pet. 297.
— — blessed experience and hope of. (S.) Rom. I. 715.
Christian, true, characteristics of. (S.) Phil. 272.
— — described; hypocrite detected. (S.) Rom. I. 189.
— — dignity of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457.
— — freedom and dependence of every. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457.
— — great ambition of. (S.) 2 Cor. 251.
— — may not always insist on his own right. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 410.
— — triumph of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— truth. (S.) Eph. 429.
— — blindness of mere worldly education in matters of. (S.) Acts III. 324.
— — evidence of, apostolic labours. (S.) Rom. II. 388.
— truths, primary. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 393.
— truthfulness. (I.) Eph. 652.
— two natures in. (I.) Gal. 374.
— unanimity. (I.) Rom. II. 697.
— unbounded beneficence of God in history of. (S.) Rom. II. 703.
— unconcern explained. (A.) Acts II. 583.
— unimportance of death to. (I.) John II. 93.
— union. (S.) Heb. II. 589. (I.) John III. 154.
— — bond of. (S.) Rom. I. 22.
— — Christ centre of. (S.) Gal. 230.
— — how obtained. (I.) Phil. 79.
— — strength. (A.) Phil. 79.
— unity. (S.) Rom. II. 696; 2 Cor. 527; Gal. 230; Col. 115; Phil. 75, 77; 1 Pet. 267. (I.) Eph. 226. (A.) John III. 201.
— — and diversity. (S.) Rom. II. 481.
— — consistent with diversity. (I.) Gal. 78.
— — love of. (A.) Eph. 363.
— — work aids. (A.) John III. 154.
— unworldliness. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 493.
— urged to greater circumspection. (S.) Eph. 524.
— usefulness. (S.) Titus 166.
— uses of leisure. (S.) Mark 249.
— varieties. (S.) Jas. 470.
— verities, loss of faith in. (I.) Luke III. 356.
— vessel. (S.) 2 Tim. 214.
— victory. (S.) Rev. 163.
— view of amusements. (S.) 2 Tim. 252.
— — of death. (S.) 1 Thess. 168. (I.) 2 Tim. 68.
— — of drunkenness. (S.) 1 Thess. 208.
— — of state. (S.) Rom. II. 560.
— views of Divine influence, ethnic and. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 179.
— vigilance. (S.) Matt. 628.
— virtue, forgiveness distinctively. (I.) Col. 230.
— — obedience. (S.) 1 Pet. 76.
— waiting. (S.) Jas. 446.
— wakeful. (S.) Rom. II. 583.
— walk. (S.) 1 John 92.
— — incentives to. (S.) Phil. 258.
— walking in truth. (S.) 3 John 19.
— war. (S.) Luke III. 64.
— warfare. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 580; Eph. 626, 629; 2 Tim. 146.
— — and victory. (S.) Rom. I. 616.
— — or good fight of faith. (S.) 1 Tim. 288–290.
— — requirements of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 571.
— — rule of. (S.) Rom. II. 555.
— warrior. (S.) Eph. 650.
— — cry of. (I.) Rom. I. 622.
— warrior's sword. (I.) Eph. 675.
— watchfulness. (S.) Mark 547, 552, 553. (I.) Luke II. 655; Eph. 683; 2 Tim. 327.
— — motive of. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— — nature of. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— weepers, blessing to. (I.) Luke I. 568.
— what it is to be. (S.) Acts II. 248–250.
— — keeps. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 24.
— — makes: circumcision or faith? (S.) Gal. 324.
— wife, influence of. (I.) Mark 387.
— — submission of. (S.) Eph. 573.
— wisdom or prudence. (S.) Eph. 527. (I.) Eph. 528.
— — true, is nothing but folly in world's account. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 289.

Christian witnesses. (S.) Acts I. 506.
— woman. (S.) 1 Pet. 247.
— — portrait of. (S.) Rom. II. 759.
— womanhood. (A.) 1 Pet. 247.
— women, conduct and deportment of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 80.
— — early. (I.) Titus 64. (A.) Phil. 300.
— — work for. (I.) Acts II. 97.
— work. (S.) Phil. 130.
— — aim and methods of. (S.) John I. 120.
— — and Christian life. (S.) Eph. 403.
— — at seashore. (I.) Mark 72.
— — best ally in. (A.) Titus 21.
— — call to. (S.) Luke II. 96.
— — dove-qualification helpful in. (I.) Matt. 180.
— — joy in. (S) Acts I. 525.
— — potency of faith in. (S.) Mark 64.
— — present reward of. (S.) Phil. 7.
— — promotes unity. (A.) Eph. 363.
— — risk of. (I.) Phil. 165.
— — safeguard. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 558.
— — unity of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 225.
— — with absent Redeemer. (S.) John II. 522.
— works, God's estimate of. (S.) Rev. 155.
— worker, every, shall be recognized. (I.) Rom. II. 756.
— — less than; more than prophet. (I.) Luke I. 698.
— — work and wages of. (S.) 1 Pet. 276.
— workers, glad surprises for. (I.) Acts III. 463.
— world contrary to. (S.) 1 John 255.
— worldly wisdom. (S.) Col. 278.
— worship. (S.) Luke III. 684; John I. 347, 364; 1 Cor. II. 365.
— — necessity. (A.) John I. 362.
— — spirituality and simplicity of, its grandeur and glory. (S.) John I. 359.
— — universal nature of. (I.) Acts I. 599.
— writing, oldest, witness to Christ of. (S.) 1 Thess. 291.
— young man. (S.) 2 Tim. 219, 226.
— zeal. (S. I. & A.) Gal. 284–288.
— — duty of. (S.) Gal. 287.
— — excellency of. (S.) Gal. 287.
— — motives of. (S.) Gal. 287.
— — — to. (S.) Jas. 501.
— — nature, importance, and right exercise of. (S.) Rev. 259, 260.
— — necessary. (A.) John I. 131.
— — objects of. (S.) Gal. 288.
— — obligation to. (S.) Gal. 288.
— — profitableness of. (S.) Gal. 287.
— — rationality of, sacred enthusiasm. (S.) 2 Cor. 271.
— — regulation of. (S.) Gal. 288.
— — true. (S.) Rom. I. 20.
— — value and importance of. (S.) Gal. 283.
Christian's abiding graces. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 328.
— accounts. (S.) Phil. 181.
— all, Christ is. (S.) Col. 217.
— birthright. (I.) Acts III. 247.
— blessed hope. (S.) Titus 131.
— blessedness, true. (S.) Rom. II. 178.
— breastplate. (S. & I.) Eph. 655–657.
— business. (S.) Titus 118.
— calling. (S.) Eph. 253.
— Calvary. (S.) Gal. 447.
— carriage in world. (S.) Phil. 145.
— communion with death and life of Christ. (S.) Gal. 112.
— conduct under injury. (S.) Rom. II. 544.
— confidence. (I.) Heb. II. 153. (A.) Heb. II. 156.
— — in Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 70.
— conflict. (S.) Rom. I. 599; Eph. 647.
— conflicts. (S. & I.) Gal. 372–376.
— conquest over body of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 609.
— — over sin. (S.) 1 John 304.
— country. (S.) Phil. 269.
— course. (S.) 2 Tim. 346.
Christian's course, conflict, and crown. (S.) 2 Tim. 333.
— creed. (S.) John I. 254; Acts II. 434.
— cross. (S.) Luke III. 55.
— crown not gold but thorns. (I.) Matt. 650.
— crucifixion with Christ. (S.) Gal. 114, 115.
— death. (S.) 2 Tim. 334, 340; Rev. 496.
— — God glorified in. (S.) John III. 507.
— — sleep. (S.) Luke II. 89.
— defence against accusations of world. (S.) Acts III. 275.
— delivery from tyranny of circumstance. (S.) Rom. II. 174.
— desire, country of, heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 319.
— duty. (S.) Phil. 165.
— — doing good. (S.) Gal. 522.
— — in times of trial. (I.) Jas. 5.
— — of dying daily. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 475.
— — to erring brother. (A.) Gal. 454.
— — to faith in time of persecution. (S.) 1 Pet. 301.
— — to prisoners. (S.) Matt. 78.
— — under trials. (S.) 1 Pet. 379.
— encouragement to seek and do good. (S.) Acts II. 179.
— exaltation. (S.) Eph. 106. (I.) Luke I. 73.
— exalted privilege. (S.) Heb. II. 100.
— example, Paul. (S.) 2 Tim. 378.
— exemplification of religion. (S.) Acts I. 387.
— faith, Jesus Author and Finisher of. (S.) Heb. II. 457.
— farewell to business. (S.) Luke III. 219.
— fear. (S.) 1 Pet. 99.
— fellowship in death of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 167.
— final triumph. (S.) Rev. 230.
— first love, peculiarities of. (S.) Rev. 109.
— food, Christ. (I.) John I. 537.
— footprints. (S.) Heb. II. 508.
— forgiveness. (A.) Eph. 468.
— Gethsemane. (S.) Matt. 618.
— girdle. (S. & I.) Eph. 651, 655.
— glory, cross of Christ. (S.) Gal. 529.
— — fruitfulness. (I.) Rom. I. 541.
— great aim. (S.) Rom. I. 144.
— grounds for glorying in tribulation. (S.) Rom. I. 346.
— growth. (S.) 1 Thess. 151.
— habit of mind. (S.) 2 Cor. 210.
— heaviness and rejoicing. (S.) 1 Pet. 25.
— heirship. (A.) Rom. II. 60.
— heritage. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 307.
— high condition and hope. (S.) 1 John 178.
— home. (S.) 2 Cor. 237.
— — heaven. (S.) John II. 477.
— hope. (A.) 1 Pet. 16–18.
— — Christ's resurrection. (I.) Mark 704.
— — foundation of. (S.) 2 Tim. 70.
— — nature and reason of. (S.) 1 Pet. 298, 302, 303.
— imitation of Christ. (S.) 1 John 91, 92.
— improvement. (S.) 2 Pet. 199.
— inheritance. (I.) Gal. 261.
— — and assurance. (S.) Heb. II. 150.
— journal. (S.) Luke II. 778.
— joy. (S. & I.) John II. 641; Gal. 403, 405.
— — and Christian's sufferings. (S.) 1 Pet. 25.
— — and grief. (S.) Rom. II. 529.
— life. (S.) Acts II. 36; Phil. 73; Col. 180, 181.
— — Christ. (S.) John II. 509.
— — gospel's power in. (S.) Phil. 70.
— — great end and business of, is to glorify Christ. (S.) Phil. 49.
— — hid with Christ. (S.) Col. 186.
— — in Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 442.
— — joy and trial in. (S.) 1 Pet. 24.
— — of faith. (S.) Heb. II. 176. (A.) Gal. 107.
— life-force. (S.) John II. 560.
— lifelong work after Confirmation. (S.) Matt. 427.

Christian's living hope and incorruptible inheritance. (S.) 1 Pet. 14.
— love. (I.) 1 John 381.
— — for Christ. (S.) John III. 491.
— loyalty to secular government. (S.) Titus 160.
— mastership over death. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 321.
— mission. (S.) Rom. II. 629.
— motto. (S.) John II. 48.
— New Year's compliment. (S.) 3 John 13.
— obligation to diffuse gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 37, 38.
— — to God. (S.) Luke III. 292.
— — to holy life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 430.
— onward course. (S.) Acts III. 135.
— path, difficulties in. (I.) Mark 457.
— persecutions. (S.) 1 Pet. 360.
— personal duty towards gospel. (I.) Eph. 236.
— — service. (I.) Rom. I. 8.
— political relations. (S.) Rom. II. 563.
— portion. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 309.
— possession. (I.) Matt. 443.
— possessions. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 304, 327.
— prayer for his brethren in Christ. (S.) Philem. 89.
— preference of heavenly riches. (S.) Heb. II. 150.
— present condition as compared with past. (I.) John II. 614.
— privilege, danger, and duty. (S.) Heb. I. 293.
— privileges. (S.) 2 Pet. 11.
— protector. (S.) Heb. I. 163.
— recompense. (I.) Matt. 442.
— relation to heavenly world. (S.) Phil. 272.
— rest. (I.) Heb. I. 310, 324.
— retrospect. (S.) Eph. 190.
— review. (S.) Rom. I. 526.
— riches. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 305, 306.
— right to heaven. (A.) Heb. II. 327.
— righteousness derived from Christ. (I.) Gal. 96.
— sabbath. (S.) Rev. 48, 49.
— sacrifices. (S.) 1 Pet. 145.
— scorn of world. (I.) Gal. 262.
— secret. (S.) 2 Cor. 277.
— security. (I.) Rom. II. 229.
— sense of security. (I.) Luke II. 647.
— strength. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 15.
— — acquaintance with Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 71.
— subjection to civil authority. (S.) Rom. II. 569.
— support in life and death, faithfulness in God. (S.) Heb. II. 116.
— — in troublous times. (I.) Mark 529.
— supreme motive, Christ. (I.) Philem. 11.
— surrender. (I.) Gal. 7.
— — to Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 406.
— title. (A.) 1 John 448.
— transfiguration. (S.) 2 Cor. 116.
— treasure. (I.) Luke II. 621.
— treatment of this world. (S.) Gal. 8.
— triumph in conflict. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 549.
— — over death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 531.
— uneasiness in mortal body and desire of heavenly happiness. (S.) 2 Cor. 222.
— unfaithful hearing of Word not natural but self-induced. (S.) Matt. 259.
— usefulness in and after death. (S.) 2 Pet. 93.
— victory. (S.) 1 John 404.
— — non-retaliation. (I.) John III. 237.
— vocation, on. (S.) Eph. 353.
— walk. (S.) Eph. 524. (I.) Gal. 448.
— — and its object. (S.) 1 Thess. 126.
— — and rule. (S.) Gal. 548.
— — influence of faith upon. (S.) 2 Cor. 238.
— want and supply book. (I.) Phil. 372.
— warfare. (S.) Eph. 623.
— weapon of offence. (S.) Eph. 671.
— winter and summer. (I.) Col. 193.
— word should be enough. (I.) Philem. 76.
Christians, advantages of, over heathens. (S.) Rom. I. 195.
Christians, aged. (I.) Acts III. 200.
— all, not same degree of assurance. (I.) Luke I. 392.
— and angels, connection between. (S.) Heb. II. 543.
— and glory of God. (I.) Rom. II. 697.
— are brethren. (I.) Matt. 525.
— are Christ's relations. (S.) Matt. 254.
— are fellow-soldiers. (I.) Philem. 19.
— are God's house. (S.) Heb. I. 225.
— are kings. (S.) Rev. 27.
— are lights. (A.) Phil. 145.
— are light-holders. (I.) Phil. 149.
— are priests. (S.) 1 Pet. 144.
— are to live godly, even among wicked. (S.) 1 Pet. 179.
— as children. (I.) Gal. 293.
— as little children. (I.) 1 John 102.
— as virgins, figure of. (S.) Matt. 567.
— assembly of. (I.) Acts I. 81.
— assimilation of, to Redeemer. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 520.
— blemishes in. (I.) Gal. 86.
— bound to cultivate holiness of heart and life. (S.) 2 Tim. 208.
— — to love one another. (S.) John II. 644.
— called salt. (S.) Matt. 61, 62.
— caring for poor. (I.) Mark 567.
— Carthaginian. (I.) Luke I. 588.
— causes of world's hatred of. (S.) 1 Pet. 292.
— caveat for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 13.
— changeable. (I.) Gal. 147.
— changeful. (I.) Col. 92.
— Christ chosen food of. (I.) John I. 567.
— — essential to. (I.) Eph. 110.
— comparative carnality of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 202.
— complete in Christ. (S.) Col. 139.
— connection of Christ with. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 105.
— consistent, minister's joy. (A.) 1 Thess. 89.
— continuance of natural depravity in. (I.) Gal. 371.
— controversy among. (I.) Acts II. 424.
— conventional. (S.) Titus 52.
— courageous, needed. (I.) Phil. 365.
— courteous speeches are becoming to. (S.) Philem. 88.
— cowardly. (I.) John I. 609.
— dead unto sin and alive unto God. (S.) Rom. I. 494.
— devoted, courage of. (I.) Acts II. 378.
— differences among, no objection to Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 29.
— disagreements of. (A.) Phil. 297.
— disciples called. (S.) Acts II. 247.
— distinguishing character of. (S.) John III. 175.
— do not *taste* of death. (A.) John II. 95.
— doubting. (S.) Matt. 311.
— duty of, constant joy in God. (S.) Phil. 306.
— — to provoke one another unto love and good works. (S.) Heb. II. 123.
— — to speak about Christ. (A.) Acts I. 654.
— — universal beneficence. (I.) Gal. 520.
— — with respect to missions. (S.) Mark 715.
— duties of, to each other. (S.) Rom. II. 498.
— dying, glory on countenances. (S.) Acts I. 570.
— early, brotherly love among. (A.) Heb. II. 590.
— — faith and steadfastness of. (S.) Acts I. 241.
— — persecution of. (I.) Gal. 39.
— elect. (I.) Matt. 454.
— evidence of Christianity from persecution of. (S.) Rev. 451.
— exhorted to live peaceably. (S.) Rom. II. 540.
— — to pray for Monarch and Parliament. (S.) 1 Tim. 95.
— failings of. (I.) 1 John 248.

Christians, fair-weather. (I.) Mark 133.
— faith of, contrasted in its results with faith of fallen spirits. (S.) Jas. 266.
— falls of, uses to be made of. (S.) John I. 580.
— feel that they must work. (A.) John II. 129.
— fickle. (A.) Gal. 15.
— first, holy family. (S.) Acts I. 242.
— following, and following Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 73.
— food of, doctrines of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 206.
— forbidden to fear. (S.) Luke II. 642, 646.
— future state of. (S.) 1 John 187.
— Gentile, Paul's prayer for. (S.) Eph. 273.
— gentle. (I.) Col. 222.
— glory of, confession of faith. (I.) Rom. II. 352.
— God glorified in. (I.) Gal. 67.
— God's love manifested in. (I.) 1 John 326.
— good, tempted most. (I.) Luke I. 385.
— have delicate perceptions of sin. (I.) 1 John 67.
— — to do with God as Judge. (A.) Heb. II. 551.
— hidden. (I.) 2 Tim. 202.
— hindered. (I.) Gal. 336.
— home-mission work of. (S.) Luke II. 71.
— how manifold gifts of, contribute to general use. (S.) Acts II. 221.
— how, should act in times of danger. (I.) John I. 598.
— immovable. (A.) Col. 92.
— imperfections of, exaggerated by enemies of Christianity. (S.) 1 Tim. 262–265.
— — no argument against Christianity. (I.) 1 Tim. 263.
— implements in hands of God. (I.) Mark 742.
— in affliction, proper temper of. (S.) 1 Pet. 357.
— in darkness when Christ is not near. (S.) John I. 519.
— in world. (S.) John III. 149.
— incentive to, to promote spiritual welfare of Jews. (S.) Heb. I. 563.
— inconsistencies of. (A.) Titus 54.
— inconsistent. (S.) Luke I. 448.
— — false witnesses. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— individual, exhortation and encouragement to. (I.) Rev. 130.
— ingrafting into Christ. (S.) 1 Cor II. 188.
— insincere, easy prey to Satan. (A.) Acts I. 465.
— invited to consider Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 211.
— — to partake of the Spirit freely. (S.) Eph. 552.
— Jewish, Peter to. (S.) Acts II. 204.
— joint-heirs with Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 157.
— joy of, in presence of their Lord. (S.) John III. 409.
— joyful in Lord. (S.) Phil. 306.
— — people. (I.) Gal. 404.
— keeping themselves in love of God. (S.) Jude 72.
— known by fruits. (S.) Matt. 131; (S.) Luke I. 641.
— ladened with wealth. (I.) Mark 419.
— lapsed. (I.) Gal. 16.
— lawfulness of lot for. (I.) Acts I. 107.
— lawsuits among. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 410.
— lazy. (I.) Matt. 452.
— legal. (I.) Acts II. 439.
— light of world. (S.) Matt. 63, 66.
— litigation among. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 407.
— love light. (A.) John I. 271.
— — of Christ, how known by. (S.) Eph. 326.
— — to, importance of faith in Christ and. (S.) 1 John 285.
— lustrous. (S.) Matt. 66.
— making gospel beautiful. (S.) Titus 83.
— maligned. (S.) 1 Pet. 181.
— may comfort others, how. (A.) Col. 298.
Christians may find opportunities of doing good at any time, anywhere. (I.) John I. 604.
— — glorify God, how. (I.) 1 Pet. 356.
— — hinder gospel, how. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 542.
— missionary work for all. (I.) Mark 717.
— must be consistent. (A.) Eph. 512.
— — be doers of good. (S.) 1 Pet. 282.
— — be filled with Spirit. (S.) Eph. 553.
— — be real and true. (A.) 1 Pet. 168.
— — be receptive of light. (I.) Matt. 68.
— — expect afflictions. (I.) Luke II. 124.
— — live above world. (I.) Eph. 408.
— — maintain their rank. (A.) Eph. 512.
— — resemble God. (S.) Eph. 471.
— — shine. (I.) John I. 468; Phil. 145.
— mutual dependence of, on one another forbids falsehood. (I.) Eph. 435.
— — helpers. (I.) Rom. I. 27.
— narrow, are? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 134.
— near, near Christ. (I.) Gal. 226.
— nominal. (I.) Luke II. 737; Acts II. 249.
— — compared with heathen. (S.) Rom. I. 211.
— — confession of Christ unknown to. (I.) Luke II. 558.
— — occasion of blasphemy to heathen. (S.) Rom. I. 181.
— — real infidels. (S.) John II. 88.
— not forgotten by God. (A.) John II. 556.
— not of world. (S.) John III. 162.
— not ponds but spring-heads. (A.) John I. 656.
— not to compromise with world. (I.) John II. 673.
— not to overlook grace they have. (I.) Rom. I. 607.
— now drawn to Christ and hereafter to be raised by him. (S.) John I. 561.
— obligation of, to holy life. (S.) 2 Tim. 207.
— — to observe Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 401.
— — to send out missionaries. (A.) Acts II. 307.
— obligations of, to depart from iniquity. (S.) 2 Tim. 207.
— one with world and yet distinct from it. (I.) John III. 171.
— open and secret. (S.) John I. 195.
— ought to be solicitous about spiritual condition of others. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 382.
— pattern for, Paul's humility and zeal. (S.) Eph. 237.
— peculiar spirit of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 176.
— persecutions of, by world. (S.) 2 Tim. 276.
— poor, in Jerusalem, collection for. (S.) 2 Cor. 397.
— preservation of. (A.) John III. 154.
— primitive. (S.) Acts I. 249.
— — characteristics of. (S.) Acts I. 256.
— professing, prejudices of. (S.) Jas. 239.
— put to shame by heathen. (S. & I.) Matt. 250.
— real, absolved from condemnation. (S.) Rom. I. 638.
— reason why men are not. (S.) Luke III. 33.
— reflectors of Christ's light. (I.) John I. 18.
— reproach incurred by. (S.) Heb. II. 651.
— Roman, Paul's desire to see. (S.) Rom. I. 25.
— royal priesthood. (S.) Rev. 27.
— Satanic origin of quarrels among. (I.) Gal. 356.
— sayings of, at end of life. (A.) 2 Tim. 336.
— seeming, not always real ones. (I.) Gal. 75.
— self-denial duty of. (I.) Gal. 442.
— self-salvation not only concern of. (A.) Jude 83.
— separated from world. (I.) John II. 673.
— serving God as those that are alive from dead. (S.) Rom. I. 505.
— shallow. (I.) Eph. 392.
— shining. (A.) Phil. 147.
— should be taught good citizenship. (I.) Titus 164.
— — not encourage wine-drinking. (A.) 1 Tim. 252.

Christians similarity between real and hypocritical. (I.) Matt. 24.
— sincere. (I.) Phil. 27.
— sleeping. (A.) Rom. II. 589.
— — and dead Christ. (S.) 1 Thess. 178.
— source of satisfaction to, preaching of Christ by whatever lips. (I.) Phil. 40.
— strife among, ruinous. (A.) Phil. 297.
— strong. (S.) Eph. 620.
— — in Christ Jesus. (S.) 2 Tim. 124.
— suffering. (S.) Rev. 141.
— — spared. (I.) Mark 169.
— sufferings of. (S.) 1 Pet. 290.
— superior obligations of. (S.) Matt. 80.
— support of, in their labours and sufferings, trust in God. (S.) 1 Tim. 202.
— temper to be cultivated by, of different denominations towards each other. (S.) Phil. 251.
— tempted. (I.) Luke I. 386.
— three sorts of, distinction of. (S.) 1 John 105.
— threefold description of. (S.) Titus 147.
— transgressions of. (S.) 1 Pet. 180.
— true. (S.) Phil. 375.
— — badge of. (S.) John II. 449.
— — certainty and blessedness of resurrection of. (S.) 1 Thess. 178.
— — character and privilege of. (S.) John II. 569; Rom. II. 27.
— — description and dignity of. (S.) Matt. 255.
— — will learn of any one. (I.) John II. 158.
— two sorts of. (S.) 2 Pet. 73.
— union of, with Christ, and with each other. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 200.
— unity among, to be desired. (I.) Acts I. 432.
— — to be sought after. (I.) Gal. 357.
— unknown. (S.) 1 John 181. (I.) Rom. II. 755.
— useful, tried. (A.) Jas. 85.
— vices of, detrimental to general interests of religion. (S.) 1 Pet. 186.
— warning to, rejection of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 415.
— watched. (S.) John III. 239.
— weak. (I.) Matt. 236.
— weighed in balance. (I.) Luke II. 541.
— well-built. (S.) Jude 59.
— who have been with Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 385.
— why, are allowed to fall. (S.) Mark 639.
— — are not joyful. (I.) Phil. 310.
— — do, go to church? (I.) Acts I. 271.
— — should be contented with their circumstances. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457.
— — should not sleep. (S.) 1 Thess. 202.
— wickedness of, no argument against Christianity. (S.) Gal. 101.
— worldlings examples to. (S.) Luke III. 210.
— world's need of. (A.) John III. 168.
— young. (S.) 2 Pet. 195.
— — to be cared for. (I.) 1 John 102.
Christians' prayers minister's help. (S.) 2 Cor. 20.
— privileges greater than prophets'. (S.) Matt. 268.
Christianity. (S.) Rom. I. 45; Phil. 142, 380.
— adapted to man's moral constitution. (S.) John I. 402.
— adaptedness of, to man's spiritual necessities. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 107.
— aggressive power of. (S.) Acts I. 647, 649.
— all graces of, connected. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 265.
— all-round. (I.) Titus 91.
— and atheism contrasted, personal effects of. (I.) Luke I. 639.
— and childhood. (I.) Luke II. 181.
— and destiny of children. (A.) Luke III. 372.
— and heathenism. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 150.
— — in treatment of weak, contrast between. (I.) 1 Thess. 223.
— and Judaism. (I.) Heb. I. 16, II. 77.
— — points of contrast between. (S.) John I. 71.
Christianity and manhood. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 360.
— and of heathenism, fruits of. (I.) Luke I. 643.
— and other religions, humanity of. (I.) Luke II. 265.
— and paganism. (I.) 1 John 381.
— and people. (I.) Acts I. 494.
— and philosophy. (I.) Luke I. 106.
— and poor. (I.) Luke I. 694.
— and poverty, ancient bond between, blessing to both. (S.) Acts I. 534.
— and slavery. (I.) Philem. 51, 67.
— and soldiers. (S.) 2 Tim. 139.
— and war. (A.) Heb. II. 516.
— and women. (I.) Luke I. 76.
— antagonists to, fate of. (I.) Acts I. 523.
— any person who understands, may teach it. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— apostolic. (S.) 2 Pet. 32.
— approved. (I.) Rom. II. 660.
— argument against, wickedness of Christians no. (S.) Gal. 101.
— as objective system. (S.) Rom. I. 3.
— at Antioch. (S.) Acts II. 213.
— at home. (I.) Titus 64.
— beneficent. (A.) Jas. 216.
— benefits arising from human learning to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 97.
— best evidence of truth of. (I.) John I. 291.
— cares for children. (I.) Matt. 420.
— causing division. (I.) Mark 531.
— characteristics of. (S.) Acts III. 88; 1 Cor. I. 506.
— cheerful religion. (I.) Luke I. 142.
— Church-membership not measure of. (I.) Acts I. 269.
— communism of. (I.) Acts I. 250.
— contact of, with heart of corruption and life of guilt: Paul before Felix. (S.) Acts III. 298.
— contrasted with earthquakes, or immovable kingdom. (S.) Heb. II. 573.
— corrupt. (S.) Rev. 528.
— courts examination. (I.) Luke I. 10.
— credenda of. (S.) 2 Tim. 97.
— credibility of. (S.) 2 Pet. 99.
— danger of apostasy from. (S.) Heb. I. 457.
— degrees of. (S.) Mark 368.
— demands of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 572.
— destined supremacy of. (S.) Heb. II. 97.
— differences among Christians no objection to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 29.
— difficulties in Old Testament do not warrant rejection of. (I.) Heb. I. 19.
— diffused by apostles. (I.) Acts I. 41.
— diffusive, not revolutionary. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 478.
— distinguishing features of. (S.) Rom. I. 44.
— diverse elements in humanity dealt with by. (I.) Mark 46.
— Divine co-operation in. (I.) Mark 739.
— — idea of. (S.) Acts I. 485.
— does for man, what. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 565.
— — not prevail, why. (I.) Phil. 52.
— downfall of. (I.) Acts I. 174.
— duty of imitating primitive teachers and patterns of. (S.) Heb. II. 617.
— earnest, vindicated from charge of madness. (S.) Acts III. 372.
— effects of, on ancient superstitions. (I.) Acts II. 503.
— emotional in. (S.) Phil. 81.
— enjoins courtesy. (S.) Titus 216.
— essence of, love. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 220.
— essential provision of. (I.) 2 Tim. 108.
— essentials of. (S.) Rom. II. 658.
— evangelizing organ of, believing speech. (S.) 2 Cor. 169.
— evidence of, from persecution of Christians. (S.) Rev. 451.
— expansive power of. (I.) John I. 374.
— experimental. (S.) 2 Thess. 28.
— — evidence of. (I.) John II. 148.

Christianity fact and power. (S.) 1 John 338.
— flexibility of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 553.
— fruitful. (S.) Titus 216.
— fundamentals of. (S.) Heb. I. 449.
— gentleness and energy of. (S.) Mark 110.
— genuine. (S.) Titus 98.
— — non-essential and necessary in. (S.) Gal. 547.
— gifts of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 165.
— God of. (S.) 2 Cor. 4.
— good in. (S.) Acts III. 472.
— grand in. (S.) Gal. 8.
— great purpose of. (I.) 2 Tim. 25.
— groundwork of. (S.) 1 Tim. 11.
— harmony of, in its personal influence. (S.) Eph. 48.
— has failed, why. (S.) Acts I. 228.
— healing influence. (I.) Mark 219.
— heathen religions and. (I.) Luke I. 140.
— heroic in. (S.) Luke I. 599.
— highest literature of. (S.) Heb. I. 642.
— hindering. (S.) Gal. 395.
— historical belief in Divine truth of. (S.) Luke I. 5.
— holy religion. (A.) 2 Tim. 39.
— home and hope of free. (S.) Gal. 310.
— hope-inspiring promise. (S.) Titus 15.
— human sympathies of. (S.) Heb. I. 387.
— humanity not. (I.) Mark 372.
— humility essence of. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— ideal of. (I.) Luke I. 583.
— if Divine, why was it so long in being given? (I.) Heb. I. 19.
— immortality is glorious discovery of. (S.) 2 Tim. 66.
— impartation not evolution. (I.) Matt. 277.
— imperfections of Christians exaggerated by enemies of. (S.) 1 Tim. 262–265.
— — — no argument against. (I.) 1 Tim. 263.
— in contact with cultivated mind. (S.) Acts II. 579.
— in Europe. (S.) Acts II. 476–482.
— in his tears, his: St Paul. (S.) Acts III. 126.
— in relation to body. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 421.
— — to mental moods. (S.) Luke III. 556.
— in three aspects. (S.) Jas. 189.
— inconsistency hinders spread of. (A.) Rom. I. 182.
— indestructible. (I.) Matt. 344.
— influence of, on dress. (S.) 1 Pet. 249.
— — on temporal condition of mankind. (S.) Luke I. 184.
— inward principle and outward form of. (I.) Phil. 142.
— joyousness of. (I.) Acts I. 659.
— joy-producing power of. (S.) Luke I. 135.
— jubilee spirit in. (S.) Luke I. 441.
— Judaism and. (S.) Luke I. 340.
— judged by its words. (I.) Matt. 248.
— life. (S.) Acts I. 488. (I.) Jas. 205.
— light of, reproving world. (S.) Eph. 515.
— like leaven works in congenial and much assisting sphere. (I.) Matt. 276.
— living Christians argument for. (A.) John II. 149.
— — power. (I.) Mark 740.
— — witness. (I.) Acts I. 52.
— logical consequences of rejecting. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 419.
— love of God peculiar to. (I.) Mark 487.
— — to enemies outcome of. (I.) Luke I. 583.
— manly. (S.) 1 John 120; 1 Cor. II. 573.
— man's place in. (S.) Heb. II. 538.
— ministry of, letter and spirit in. (S.) 2 Cor. 80, 81.
— miracles wrought in confirmation of. (S.) Heb. I. 101.
— moral evidence of, superior to miracles. (S.) Luke I. 691.
— — power of. (S.) 2 Cor. 422, 480.
— moralities of. (S.) Phil. 334.
— mysterious, and wisdom of God in making it so. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 155.
Christianity, mysterious doctrines of. (S.) 2 Pet. 190.
— Nature serving. (S.) Rev. 456.
— negative and positive. (S.) Phil. 142.
— new dispensation. (I.) Luke I. 537.
— — things in. (S. & I.) Mark 85.
— nominal and real. (S.) Acts III. 78.
— non-centralized. (I.) John I. 350.
— not a failure. (I.) Gal. 305.
— not ashamed of. (S.) 2 Tim. 31.
— not cunningly devised fable. (S.) 2 Pet. 97.
— not responsible for words or deeds of its professors. (I.) John II. 434.
— not uniformity. (I.) Gal. 317.
— of John the Divine. (S.) Rev. 4.
— offences against, no just grounds for infidelity. (S.) Matt. 204.
— only in Church of God or in, is true wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 290.
— only reformatory force. (S.) Acts I. 378.
— peculiarity of. (I.) Mark 718.
— personal, for bond and free. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 467.
— — surpassing power of. (S.) Acts II. 511.
— — twofold function of. (S.) Rom. I. 474.
— — worthless, subordinate, and vital in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 371.
— philanthropy of. (I.) Luke I. 536.
— physiognomy and photography of. (S.) 2 Cor. 115.
— place of Christ in. (I.) Rev. 742.
— positiveness of, as truth and practice. (S.) John I. 226, 227.
— power of. (S.) Acts III. 197.
— practical. (S.) Acts II. 252; Titus 204.
— — nature of. (S.) Luke I. 95.
— — or blind man's eyes opened. (S.) John II. 117.
— — testimony to. (I.) Acts I. 390.
— prejudices against, considered. (S.) Matt. 202.
— primary teaching of, Christ's death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 395.
— primitive. (S.) Acts II. 217.
— progress of. (I.) Col. 14; 2 Thess. 77.
— provides future. (A.) 1 Pet. 16.
— publicity of. (S.) Acts III. 374.
— real. (S.) 2 Tim. 106.
— redemptive power. (S.) 1 Pet. 101.
— relation of good works to. (I.) Matt. 597.
— — of, to intellectual culture. (S.) 1 Thess. 199.
— religion of promise. (S.) Acts I. 229.
— remedy for all diseases. (I.) Luke I. 527.
— renewal of race. (S.) Rom. I. 462.
— renouncing spirit of. (S.) Heb. II. 649.
— requires doing as well as believing. (A.) Heb. I. 330.
— resources of. (S.) Rev. 12.
— Resurrection guarantees success to. (A.) Mark 705.
— revolutionary spirit of. (S.) Acts II. 557.
— revolutions of. (I.) Acts III. 92.
— rule of life. (S.) Gal. 549.
— salt of earth. (I.) Luke III. 68.
— secret of success of. (A.) Rom. I. 13.
— self-attested. (S.) Acts III. 346.
— self-illustrated. (S.) Acts II. 536.
— silencing objections against. (S.) 1 Pet. 186.
— slow progress of. (I.) Matt. 681.
— social genius of. (I.) Heb. II. 137.
— — principles of. (S.) John II. 448, 449.
— Spirit of, Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 103.
— spread of. (I.) Mark 740.
— spurious: seven sons of Sceva. (S.) Acts III. 74.
— sublimity of, and worthlessness of human popularity. (S.) Acts II. 392.
— substance of. (S.) Eph. 305.
— success of, argument for its Divine origin. (S.) Acts I. 521.
— superiority of. (S.) Heb. I. 209.
— — as seen in its claims. (S.) Heb. I. 87.
— — as shown in glory of its supreme Head as Son of God. (S.) Heb. I. 22.

Christianity, superiority to Judaism. (I.) Gal. 217.
— symbol of. (S.) Matt. 276.
— sympathy of. (S.) Col. 298.
— system of love. (I.) Gal. 351.
— — of wisdom and mystery. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 145.
— teachers of, qualifications necessary for. (S.) Jas. 285.
— test of. (S.) Luke I. 690.
— — of character. (S.) Luke I. 239.
— to-day, state of. (S.) Rom. I. 662.
— to man, true service of. (S.) John III. 505.
— transcendental system. (S.) Rev. 700.
— triumph of. (I.) John II. 321.
— true and false. (S.) Acts I. 662.
— — and formalism. (A.) Rev. 199.
— — canon of. (S.) Gal. 548.
— — grandeur of, looking at. (I.) Luke III. 475.
— — joy of. (I.) Luke I. 568.
— truth of, bearing of Resurrection on. (S.) Rom. I. 13.
— — conversion of Paul witness to. (I.) Gal. 52.
— ultimate and absolute truth. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 260.
— universally applicable. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 461.
— valid. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 377.
— victories of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 453.
— viewed in three aspects. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 60.
— visionary aspect of. (S.) Acts I. 173.
— vital force. (S.) John I. 574.
— voice to people. (S.) Acts I. 486.
— war opposed to spirit and precepts of. (S.) Matt. 629.
— warfare. (S.) 2 Cor. 421.
— what it is not and what it is. (S.) 2 Tim. 24.
— wickedness of Christians no argument against. (S.) Gal. 101.
— will not amalgamate with Judaism. (I.) Luke I. 536.
— wisdom and power of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 81.
— — of God in mystery. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 152.
— — that is from above. (S.) Jas. 338.
— without cross, no. (A.) Gal. 533.
— witness of history to. (S.) Acts I. 516.
— work of, will be complete. (I.) Matt. 277.
— world's estimate of. (S.) Acts III. 371.
Christianity's divine power. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 89.
— fruits divine fruits. (S.) Luke I. 637. (I.) Luke I. 645.
Christianized, man; or, great assimilation. (S.) Rom. I. 636.
Christianizer, woman as. (S.) John I. 400.
Christless state. (S.) Eph. 183.
Christliness, personal. (S.) 1 Pet. 350.
Christly assembly. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 149.
— character. (S.) Col. 129.
— influence in home. (I.) Mark 59.
— life and gainful death. (S.) Phil. 46.
— spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 200.
— teaching, need of distinctive. (I.) Eph. 421.
— trust. (S.) 1 Tim. 204.
Christmas carol. (S.) Luke I. 170, 174.
— children's festival. (S.) Luke I. 116.
— Day, and what it teaches. (S.) Gal. 249.
— — explains two dispensations. (I.) Luke I. 156.
— — lessons. (S.) Luke I. 135, 171. (I.) Luke I. 155.
— — preached on. (S.) Heb. I. 184.
— — second. (S.) Luke I. 193.
— — turning-point. (I.) Luke I. 140.
— festival for whole world. (S.) Luke I. 142
— — of. (S.) Luke I. 187.
— first. (S.) Luke I. 144.
— holy work for. (S.) Luke I. 192.
— joy of. (S.) Luke I. 139. (I.) Luke I. 117.
— joyful tidings of. (I.) Luke I. 138.
— motto. (I.) Luke I. 174.
— or two risings of Day-star. (S. 2 Pet. 108.
Christmas, shepherds' celebration of. (S.) Luke I. 185.
— significance of. (S.) Luke I. 189.
— soul's: double Incarnation. (S.) John I. 47.
— story-going home. (S.) Mark 201.
— work. (I.) Luke I. 192.
Christus et ego. (S.) Gal. 107.
Chronic suffering, purpose of. (S.) John II. 114.
Chrysalis state of man. (I.) Rom. II. 97.
Church abhorrent to Christ because of lukewarm temperature of its spiritual life. (S.) Rev. 235.
— additions to. (S.) Acts I. 265.
— agencies of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 169.
— and angels. (S.) Heb. I. 61.
— and Christ, connection between. (S.) Eph. 118.
— and Holy Scripture, relations between. (S.) Acts I. 707.
— and men. (S.) Acts II. 573.
— and minister, co-operation of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 565.
— and ministry, inspired traditions viewed in relation to. (S.) 2 Thess. 60.
— and poor. (A.) John II. 312.
— and saints, as houses, must be edified or builded daily. (I.) Jude 56.
— and science. (S.) Rev. 456.
— and soul-life. (S.) 1 Tim. 144.
— and women. (S.) Acts II. 572.
— and world. (S.) John I. 500; John III. 2; Acts I. 670.
— angels present in. (I.) Luke I. 19.
— anywhere. (I.) Col. 309.
— apostolic, features of. (S.) Acts I. 414.
— aroused. (S.) Eph. 516.
— as organization. (I.) Mark 175.
— as whole injured by individual evil. (I.) Rev. 162.
— at Antioch. (S.) Acts II. 214, 295.
— at Corinth, Paul's state of mind concerning his connection with. (S.) 2 Cor. 496.
— at home, duty of, to work and workers abroad. (S.) Acts III. 47.
— at Jerusalem, decrees of. (S.) Acts II. 459.
— at Rome, blessing given to. (S.) Rom. II 701.
— — salutations to. (S.) Rom. II. 738.
— at Smyrna, letter to. (S.) Rev. 137.
— at Thyatira, Christ's letter to. (S.) Rev. 176.
— atmosphere of. (I.) Acts I. 260.
— attachment to. (S.) Acts I. 240.
— attitude of, towards second advent of Christ. (S.) 1 Thess. 188.
— attitudes: unity, expectancy, receptivity. (I.) Acts I. 82.
— authority. (S.) Col. 76.
— baptized with Holy Ghost — witnessing Church. (S.) Acts I. 28.
— be perfect, ministers to continue till. (S.) Eph. 388.
— benediction of. (S.) 2 Cor. 529.
— beneficent. (I.) Heb. II. 127.
— Bible-reading in. (S.) 1 Thess. 289.
— brotherly regard in. (S.) Philem. 47.
— building. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 242; Eph. 218. (I.) Matt. 343.
— built and enlarged by humble but heroic fidelity to truth. (I.) Matt. 295.
— case of Paul in persecuting. (S.) Acts II. 26.
— certificate, Phœbe's. (S.) Rom. II. 745.
— characteristics of. (I.) Gal. 300.
— chief service in, high office means. (S.) Titus 12.
— Christ all in all to his. (S.) Acts II. 221.
— — and his. (S.) Eph. 115; Col. 71.
— — — in bad world. (S.) John II. 103.
— — and, one. (S.) Gal. 224.
— — Bridegroom of. (S.) John I. 278.
— — continually present with his. (S.) Matt. 685, 687.
— — greater than. (S.) Matt. 229.

Church, Christ Head of. (S.) Col. 71, 73. (S. & I.) Eph. 111, 399.
— — — over all things to. (S.) Eph. 109.
— — Husband of. (A.) Eph. 590.
— — Life and Hope of. (S.) Col. 192.
— Christ's Body, growing body. (S.) Eph. 404.
— — gradual teaching in. (I.) John III. 64.
— — house. (S.) Heb. I. 225. (I.) Heb. I. 224.
— — living temple of, and two witnesses of Word written and sacraments. (S.) Rev. 417.
— — oneness of. (I.) Eph. 367.
— — presence consecrating his. (S.) Matt. 407.
— — — in, continual. (I.) Mark 730.
— — *See also* Church of Christ.
— Christian. (S.) Eph. 217, 218.
— — beginnings of. (S.) John I. 108.
— — Body of Christ. (S.) Eph. 382, 383.
— — family. (S.) Eph. 280.
— — first assembly of. (S.) Acts I. 76.
— — in assembly. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— — prison literature of. (A.) Acts III. 504.
— — Spirit essential to establishment of. (S.) Acts I. 26.
— — spiritual endowment of. (S.) 2 Tim. 25.
— — temple of God's Holy Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor I. 279.
— — unity of, in its diversity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 149.
— claims of young upon. (S.) Matt. 397.
— cliques in. (I.) 2 Cor. 439.
— collection in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 559.
— collections in. (S.) Rom. II. 724.
— communion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 36.
— compared to body. (S.) Rom. II. 481.
— composition of. (S.) Acts I. 599.
— comprehensiveness of. (I.) Gal. 300.
— concord in. (I.) Phil. 72.
— confusion in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
— contaminated by doctrinal error. (S.) Rev. 176.
— contentions in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 25, II. 86.
— controversy. (S.) Acts II. 424.
— converting power permanent in. (S.) Acts I. 220.
— converts should join. (I.) Acts I. 269.
— Corinthian, apostle reproves pride of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 354.
— danger from within. (I.) Rom. II. 763.
— deaconship of Christian, work of Spirit in. (S.) Acts I. 544.
— dead. (A.) Rev. 198.
— death in. (S.) Rev. 196.
— — of Christ inexhaustible theme of wonder and praise to. (S.) Rev. 325.
— decency and order in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— declension and backsliding in. (S.) Matt. 541.
— declining in moral enthusiasm: phases of Church-life. (S.) Rev. 102.
— degenerate. (I.) Rev. 535.
— degrees of honour in. (I.) Jas. 225.
— deplorable and commendable in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 382.
— despising. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 94.
— devil in. (S.) Mark 39.
— discipline. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 382; 2 Cor. 373. (I.) Matt. 345; 2 Thess. 98.
— — aim of. (I.) 2 Cor. 46.
— — in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 379.
— disciplined life of. (S.) Acts I. 243.
— disorder in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 368.
— disposal of times and states of. (S.) Heb. II. 439.
— dissensions in. (S.) Gal. 356.
— distinctions even in. (S.) Rom II. 771.
— distribution of gifts in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 177.
— disturbers. (S.) Acts II. 422; Jude 54.
— diversities of gifts in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 167.
— Divine power in. (I.) Mark 740.
— — Spirit dwelling in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 277.
— divinely protected. (S.) Mark 468.
— division of labour in. (S.) Gal. 81.
Church, divisions in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 22, 24, II. 89.
— — arise from want of spiritual life. (I.) Rom. II. 763.
— domestic. (S.) Philem. 20.
— dove-temper in. (I.) Mark 18.
— duty of, in cases of open immorality. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 379.
— — to over-tempted. (S.) Gal. 453.
— duties at home. (A.) Col. 309.
— — towards its neighbourhood. (S.) Phil. 140.
— each, contributing to mission-plan of God. (S.) Matt. 679.
— early, dangers within. (S.) Acts I. 459.
— — dispute in. (S.) Acts II. 202.
— — dissensions of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 28.
— — persecution of. (I.) 1 Thess. 101.
— edifying itself in love. (S.) Eph. 404.
— elders of, anointing of sick, and extreme unction. (S.) Jas. 474.
— — sick sending for. (S.) Jas. 476.
— — submission due to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 585.
— enemies of. (S.) Phil. 171.
— — within. (S.) Jude 22.
— engaged in renovation of world. (I.) Acts I. 55.
— enlargement of. (S.) Gal. 305.
— enriched from ranks of poverty. (I.) Matt. 42.
— enterprises, how they must begin in order to be blessed. (S.) Acts II. 300.
— error in. (S.) 2 Pet. 114.
— establishment and increase of. (S.) Acts II. 459, 460.
— Eucharist great feast of. (S.) Matt. 609.
— extension of. (S.) Acts I. 642.
— external and true, distinction between. (S.) Rom. II. 271.
— extreme penalty of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 388.
— faith of. (S.) Luke III. 354.
— faithful to truth but defective in discipline. (S.) Rev. 154.
— family. (S.) Philem. 20.
— festivals. (I.) John I. 599.
— fickle—Sardis. (I.) Rev. 187.
— final glory of. (S.) Eph. 585.
— first Christian. (S.) Acts I. 242.
— — disunion in. (S.) Acts I. 536.
— — persecution of. (S.) Acts I. 348.
— foes of God and of his. (S.) Rev. 444.
— followers. (S.) 1 Thess. 76.
— foolish. (S.) Gal. 140.
— foundation and perpetuity of. (S.) Matt. 342, 344.
— four pillars of. (S.) Gal. 78.
— gifts of Christ to his. (S.) Eph. 374.
— giving rest and shelter. (I.) Mark 175.
— glorification of. (S.) John III. 210.
— glorified, two divisions in. (I.) Luke II. 166.
— glorious. (S.) Eph. 584, 587.
— glory of. (S.) Eph. 579.
— — of, as commonwealth. (S.) 1 Pet. 164.
— — unity and triumph of. (S.) John III. 202.
— God complaining of. (S.) Heb. I. 636.
— — Instructor of. (I.) Gal. 1.
— God's building. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 239, 240.
— — care of his. (S.) Heb. II. 393. (I.) Mark 468.
— — first-fruits. (I.) Rev. 479.
— — gifts to, to be used for his service. (S.) Rom. II. 484.
— — voice to. (S.) Rev. 133.
— — wider than man's. (S.) Rom. II. 395.
— great variety of men's characters in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 181.
— guides, authority of. (S.) 2 Pet. 189.
— has to say of earthly governments, what. (S.) 1 Tim. 99.
— Head of. (S.) Eph. 111, 115.
— heavenly origin and nature of. (S.) Gal. 300
— heresies in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 91.
— Herod vexes. (S.) Acts II. 256.
— his Body, Christ Head. (S.) 1 Cor. II 184, 185.

Church history, times in. (S.) Acts II. 426.
— holy. (I.) Col. 223.
— — Catholic. (S.) Col. 75.
— — Spirit and. (S.) Acts II. 443.
— hope of, under gospel dispensation. (S.) Titus 132.
— house. (S.) Jude 62.
— — of God. (S.) 1 Tim. 143–145.
— household especial scene of kind deeds. (I.) Gal. 523.
— how should Christian minister govern his? (S.) Acts III. 127.
— hymnology of. (I.) Col. 245.
— hypocrites in. (S.) Titus 52. (I.) Acts I. 458.
— I will build my. (S.) Matt. 343.
— ideal, lofty. (S.) Col. 122.
— idolatry and sensuality in. (I.) Rev. 161.
— imperfect. (S.) Rev. 177.
— importance of its witness. (I.) Acts I. 54.
— — of order in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 368.
— improved by trial. (I.) Matt. 343.
— in Babylon. (S.) 1 Pet. 452.
— in Corinth. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 3.
— in great tribulation. (S.) Rev. 139.
— in house. (S.) Rom. II. 747; 1 Cor. II. 587, 588; Col. 308, 309; Philem. 20.
— in its treatment of doubt. (S.) John III. 431.
— in Jerusalem, apostle's recognition by. (S.) Gal. 79.
— in relation to her past. (I.) Heb. II. 618.
— — to world. (S.) 1 Pet. 180.
— in Rome, Paul's testimony to. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— incomplete, Pergamum. (S.) Rev. 150.
— increase of. (S.) Heb. II. 288.
— injured. (S.) Mark 578.
— invisible, waiting of. (S.) Rev. 341.
— is Christ's Body. (I.) Eph. 120.
— — fulness, in what respects? (S.) Eph. 121.
— is not material body. (I.) Eph. 367.
— is one body of different parts. (S.) Eph. 401.
— is to be continued, how. (S.) 2 Tim. 126.
— its note of universality. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 95.
— Jerusalem type of. (S.) Gal. 300.
— Jezebel to be cast out of. (I.) Rev. 179.
— joy of, in her martyrs and confessors. (S.) Phil. 151.
— — of suffering for. (S.) Col. 94.
— judgment of, and judgment of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 404.
— kind deeds to go beyond. (I.) Gal. 523.
— kingly house. (S.) 2 Tim. 210.
— latent power in. (I.) Acts I. 47.
— laziness in. (I.) Luke III. 417.
— lesson for. (I.) Gal. 145.
— liberties of. (I.) Gal. 304.
— life and action, first principles of. (S.) Acts II. 443.
— — early, picture of. (S.) Acts I. 536.
— likened to mountain. (S.) Heb. II. 540.
— litigious spirit in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 406.
— living. (S.) John II. 561; Rev. 196.
— Lord of. (S.) Eph. 368.
— love of Christ in espousing. (I.) John I. 280.
— — Jesus for his. (S.) Eph. 577–584.
— loved, washed, presented. (S.) Eph. 584.
— lukewarm, Christ's counsel to. (S.) Rev. 254.
— — destiny of. (S.) Rev. 240.
— marriage of Christ to his. (S.) Matt. 495.
— may learn lessons from world. (S.) Luke III. 211.
— membership and ministry. (S.) Rom. II. 472.
— militant, angel's seal set upon God's faithful servants when hurtful winds are blowing in. (S.) Rev. 355.
— — emblem of. (S.) Rev. 439.
— ministers in, appointed by Christ. (S.) Eph. 380.
— — nursing fathers of. (I.) 1 Thess. 55.
— mission of. (I.) Philem. 22.
— model. (S.) Acts I. 241.
— need of, fulness of Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 147.
— new man in. (S.) Acts III. 43.
Church, New Testament, God's covenant with. (S.) Heb. I. 640.
— Nicolaitane doctrine hateful to Christ and his. (S.) Rev. 130.
— not to be judged by her hypocrites. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 382.
— notes of. (S.) Gal. 300.
— of Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 164.
— — light of world. (S.) Matt. 63.
— — — provided for, unfulfilled prophecy. (S.) 2 Pet. 103.
— — perpetuity and safety of. (S.) Matt. 342.
— — truly honourable in. (S.) Rom. II. 744.
— — unity of. (S.) Eph. 360, 361.
— — *See also* Church, Christ's.
— of England, service of. (S.) 2 Tim. 100.
— — Thirty-nine Articles of. (I.) 2 Tim. 102.
— of Firstborn. (S.) Heb. II. 545.
— of future. (S.) John I. 345. (I.) Eph. 369.
— of God. (S.) Acts III. 153. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 5.
— — marks of. (S.) Heb. I. 227.
— — or in Christianity is true wisdom, only in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 290.
— — uncharitable contentions in. (S.) Gal. 354.
— of Laodiceans. (S.) Rev. 248.
— — Epistle to Colossians to be read also in. (S.) Col. 310.
— of living God. (S.) 1 Tim. 146–148.
— of Nativity. (I.) Luke I. 114.
— of Rome. (S.) Rom. I. viii.
— offices and magnifying them. (S.) Rom. II. 405.
— — their value dependent on Divine choice. (I.) Acts II. 300.
— on earth, Christ in heaven. (S.) John III. 97.
— — glory awaiting. (S.) Rev. 429.
— one true. (S.) Heb. II. 443.
— open door of. (S.) Acts I. 715.
— order. (S.) Titus 23.
— partisanship in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 213.
— patient, Philadelphia. (S.) Rev. 213.
— Paul's spiritual treatment of, whilst in state of faction. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 203.
— peaceful compliance with established usage of, is Christian duty. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
— Pentecostal, outward unity of. (I.) Acts I. 136.
— perfecting order of. (S.) Titus 23
— perpetual presence of Christ in his, undelegated rule and. (S.) Matt. 677.
— persecution benefit to. (I.) Gal. 528.
— perverted tradition bane of. (I.) Mark 271.
— Peter reports to. (S.) Acts II. 203.
— place for prayer. (I.) Luke III. 361.
— poor, that was rich—Smyrna. (S.) Rev. 134.
— prayer of Jerusalem, under persecution. (S.) Acts. I. 418.
— — true, burnt offering of. (S.) Acts. I. 421.
— preserved and dragon foiled. (S.) Rev. 438.
— priesthood of God. (S.) 1 Pet. 142.
— primitive, blooming garden of God in. (S.) Acts I. 242.
— — dissatisfaction in. (S.) Acts I. 534.
— — prophesying in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
— — rents in. (S.) Acts II. 202.
— privileges, false dependence on. (S.) Luke II. 786.
— — no sign of grace. (S.) Rom. I. 185.
— promotion of unity among members of same. (A.) Eph. 361.
— prosperity of, prayer-meetings as affecting. (S.) Acts I. 246.
— protected. (S.) Rev. 439.
— providential guidance of. (I.) Acts II. 116.
— psalmody. (S.) Luke I. 169.
— punctuality in attendance at. (A.) Acts II. 149.
— pure, increasing Church. (S.) Acts I. 267.
— purification of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 385.
— quiet growth of. (I.) Luke III. 313.
— refreshment in. (I.) Philem. 22.
— regard for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 95.
— reliever of burdens. (I.) Gal. 461.

Church, resistance to Divine order in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 375.
— respect of persons in. (A.) Jas. 224.
— retribution on enemies of. (S.) Rev. 461.
— rulership in. (S.) Heb. II. 665.
— safeguard of, Christian activity. (S.) Col. 124.
— salt of earth. (I.) Mark 380.
— scattered: good out of evil. (S.) Acts I. 643.
— school for heaven. (S.) Eph. 384.
— secret enemies in. (S.) Jude 22.
— security of. (I.) 1 Tim. 149.
— — amid vicissitudes of time. (S.) Rev. 38.
— seed of, blood of martyrs. (I.) Acts I. 638.
— self-complacent—Laodicea. (S.) Rev. 232.
— sentimental—Thyatira. (S.) Rev. 174.
— separation from. (S.) Jude 56.
— service of persecution to. (I.) Acts I. 650.
— — purpose of. (S.) Eph. 381.
— should be, what. (S.) 1 Tim. 140.
— showing off dress in. (A.) Jas. 225.
— sin uncomely in. (I.) Rev. 162.
— sleeping in. (I.) Acts III. 115.
— slumbering. (A.) 1 Thess. 205.
— small in its temporal resources, but great in its fidelity to Name of Christ. (S.) Rev. 216.
— social temperature of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 585.
— song of, in heaven and on earth. (I.) Rev. 369.
— spirit of disunion in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 89.
— — speaking to. (S.) Rev. 273.
— spiritual fruit in. (I.) Gal. 387.
— — power great want of. (I.) Matt. 677.
— steadfastness of, life of ministry. (S.) 1 Thess. 109.
— strenuous—Ephesus. (S.) Rev. 98.
— substance of. (I.) Acts I. 81.
— suitable men to be sought out by. (I.) Acts I. 545.
— Teacher of. (S.) John II. 581.
— teaching of. (S.) Luke II. 36.
— — angels by. (S.) Eph. 262.
— temple of God. (S.) 1 Pet. 141.
— three great figures in. (S.) Acts I. 638.
— — notes of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 6.
— times of righteousness promised to. (S.) Luke I. 566.
— to, and to *saints*. (I.) 1 Thess. 3.
— to be governed by principle, not rigid law. (I.) Gal. 214.
— to Christ, witness of. (S.) John II. 686.
— to individual, relation of. (S.) Acts I. 263.
— treasures of, poor. (S.) Acts I. 533.
— trouble lot of. (I.) Acts I. 533.
— troubled, and its troublers. (S.) Gal. 347.
— true. (S.) John II. 309.
— — Christ in relation to. (S.) Heb. I. 224.
— — Christian. (S.) Matt. 341.
— — feast. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— — note of. (I.) 1 Thess. 4.
— — of God, extent and limit of. (I.) Rev. 418.
— — office-bearers in. (S.) 1 Pet. 387.
— — reduced. (I.) Rev. 421.
— — unity of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 189.
— truth in. (S.) Luke II. 671; Gal. 73.
— ultimate defeat of enemies of. (S.) Matt. 342.
— union between Christ and his. (S.) John III. 189.
— — in. (S.) Eph. 198.
— unity. (S. & A.) John III. 196–202; Gal. 4. (I.) Acts I. 83.
— — in diversity, diversity in unity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 182.
— — of. (I.) Eph. 366.
— upon Rock. (S.) Matt. 343.
— use of. (I.) 2 Thess. 1.
— visible, for sake of elect. (I.) 2 Tim. 169.
— — grace operating beyond pale of. (S.) Acts II. 113.
— — transferred to Gentiles. (S.) Mark 465.
— vision of Jesus in, through all ages. (S.) Heb. I. 117.
Church visitation. (I.) Acts II. 443.
— — first. (S.) Acts I. 667.
— waiting. (S.) Luke I. 207.
— want of discipline in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— weapon of, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 399.
— weapons of, in contest against its enemies. (S.) Acts II. 262.
— what Christ likes to see in. (S.) Rev. 105.
— — is a? (I.) Gal. 5.
— — world calls, and what Church calls itself. (S.) Acts II. 242.
— which Christ builds. (S.) Matt. 342, 343.
— — is at Corinth. (S.) 2 Cor. 2.
— why do Christians go to? (I.) Acts I. 271.
— — go to? (I.) Heb. II. 132.
— wider growth of. (I.) Acts I. 650.
— with serious defect. (S.) Rev. 154.
— witness of. (S.) Acts I. 199.
— witnessing. (S.) Eph. 121.
— woman. (S.) Rev. 438.
— women in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 373; Phil. 298.
— work of. (S.) Matt. 679.
— — hindrances to. (S.) Matt. 334.
— — in starving world. (I.) Matt. 303.
— — Spirit in. (S.) Gal. 147.
— world hating. (S.) 1 John 253.
— world's hope. (S.) Acts III. 431.
— — treatment of. (I.) John I. 605.
— young men and. (S.) Acts III. 115.
— — phases of. (S.) Acts I. 467.
Church's adversaries, craft and cruelty coupled in. (I.) Matt. 600.
— Amen. (S.) Rev. 785, 786.
— compassion, Peter's passion and. (S.) Acts II. 265.
— duty, teaching is. (S.) Eph. 259.
— — to poor. (S.) Luke III. 10.
— — to those outside. (I.) Luke III. 672.
— enemies. (I.) Heb. I. 60.
— evidences. (I.) Mark 740.
— function, Christ healing bodily disease emblematic of. (S.) Luke I. 555.
— gain, Christ's ascension. (S.) John III. 13, 16.
— glory, tribulation. (A.) Eph. 272.
— good on earth, Christ's care in glory for his. (S.) Rev. 102.
— joy, day of Christ's glory and of. (S.) 2 Thess. 25.
— life, holiness. (I.) Rom. I. 496.
— need of zeal. (A.) Gal. 285.
— neglect of souls. (I.) Luke III. 103.
— orders. (A.) Mark 719.
— power, supplication. (I.) Luke I. 17.
— present and future. (S.) 1 Pet. 443.
— security. (S.) Matt. 343.
— unity and its influence. (S.) John III. 202.
— victory. (S.) Rev. 448.
— — Christ's presence secures. (I.) Matt. 688.
— visitation. (S.) 1 Pet. 366.
— widowhood. (S.) Luke III. 352.
— work and power. (S.) Acts I. 49.
Churches and ministers, Christ's care over. (S.) Rev. 105.
— and preachers, lesson for. (A.) John II. 365.
— anxiety of. (S.) 2 Cor. 457.
— Christian, characteristics and multiplication of. (S.) Acts II. 77.
— early Christian. (I.) Philem. 19.
— Ephesian, fatal flaw in. (I.) Rev. 119.
— how ought we to pray for particular? (S.) Luke II. 375.
— increased. (S.) Acts II. 79.
— latent power in. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— message to. (S.) Rev. 213.
— need, what our; or Whit Sunday. (S.) Acts I. 152.
— obligation of, to support ministry. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 540.
— of Galatia. (S.) Gal. 5.
— or sects, God's mercy independent of. (S.) Acts III. 239.
— pattern, early Churches not. (I.) Gal. 17.
— prosperous. (S.) Acts II. 79.

Churches, reflections for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 203.
— relation of, to Christ. (S.) Gal. 62.
— rest and prosperity of. (S.) Acts II. 77, 82.
— revisiting. (S.) Acts II. 445.
— socially immoral in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 380.
— solemn warning for all. (S.) Rev. 204.
— things common to all. (S.) Rev. 97.
— visible, warned. (S.) Rev. 273.
— warned. (S.) Acts III. 497.
— wranglings destroy. (I.) Gal. 357.
Churchisms, carnality of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 212.
Church-book, heavenly. (S.) Rev. 699.
Church-fellowship, its privileges and duties. (S.) Rom. II. 482.
Church-going, benefit of regular. (A.) Heb. II. 138.
Church-life. (S.) Acts I. 239, 248, 249; Eph. 590.
— early. (S.) Acts I. 428; Col. 308.
— phases of, Church declining in moral enthusiasm. (S.) Rev. 102.
— side-lights on, in early times. (S.) Col. 291.
Church-meeting, model. (S.) Acts I. 83.
Church-members, duties of. (S.) Phil. 140.
— reciprocal duties of. (S.) Eph. 263.
— some first-century. (S.) 3 John 5.
— wrong and right sort of. (I.) Acts I. 270.
Church-membership. (S.) Acts II. 72, III. 153.
— does not ensure final salvation. (I.) Acts I. 269.
— experience condition of. (A.) John II. 148.
— its importance. (A.) Acts I. 269.
— its value to young. (I.) Acts I. 270.
— not measure of Christianity. (I.) Acts I. 269.
— what is essential to? (S.) 2 Cor. 405.
Church-sphere. (I.) Matt. 461.
Church-troublers. (S.) Gal. 350.
Church-world. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 471.
Churlishness, Samaritan. (I.) John I. 318.
Circle, illuminating, widening. (I.) Phil. 257.
— rainbow. (S.) Rev. 285.
Circumcision. (S.) Gal. 317.
— and baptism. (I.) Luke I. 199.
— Christian. (S.) Col. 144.
— in relation to baptism. (S.) Rom. I. 183.
— of Christ. (S.) Col. 144.
— of heart. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 192, 193.
— of our Lord. (S.) Luke I. 200, 201, 202.
— or faith: which makes Christian? (S.) Gal. 324.
— sacramental efficacy and infant baptism. (S.) Rom. I. 287-289.
— spiritual nature of. (I.) Luke I. 199.
— superfluousness of. (I.) Gal. 317.
— true. (S.) Phil. 174; Col. 145.
— *versus* healing. (I.) John I. 632.
— who are of. (I.) Col. 296.
Circumspect behaviour. (S.) Eph. 523.
Circumspection, Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 14.
— greater, Christian urged to. (S.) Eph. 524.
— or exactness, Christian. (S.) Eph. 526.
Circumstance, Christian's delivery from tyranny of. (S.) Rom. II. 174.
Circumstances and nature. (S.) Luke I. 698.
— content not found in. (A.) Phil. 353.
— contentment outcome of right view of. (A.) Phil. 352.
— developing evil tendencies, men should avoid. (I.) Matt. 100.
— faith superior to. (I.) Matt. 144.
— making best of. (A.) Phil. 359.
— no index of character. (I.) Matt. 552.
— right response to. (I.) Matt. 163.
— testing power of. (S.) John I. 501.
— unfavourable, may be turned to advantage. (I.) Phil. 34.
— very peculiar. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 17.
— why Christians should be contented with their. (S.) 1 Cor. 457.
Citizen, Christian. (S.) Titus 162, 164.
Citizen's twofold stewardship. (I.) Matt. 505.
Citizens of heaven. (S.) Phil. 66.
Citizenship. (S.) Acts III. 215; Phil. 67, 274.
— and conversation. (I.) Phil. 280.
— and hope. (S.) Phil. 270.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 66, 270.
— detected by speech. (A.) Phil. 274.
— earthly. (S.) Rom. II. 562.
— good, Christians should be taught. (I.) Titus 164.
— heavenly. (S. & I.) Phil. 269-280.
— — test of. (S.) Matt. 50.
— in heaven. (S.) Phil. 275.
— maintained by communications with mother country. (I.) Phil. 281.
— manifestation of. (I.) Phil. 281.
— revealer. (I.) Phil. 281.
— saintly. (S.) Eph. 214.
— spiritual, poverty runs through every act of. (I.) Luke I. 563.
City, abiding, of God's people. (S.) Heb. II. 655.
— Abraham looked for. (I.) Heb. II. 285.
— and country, heaven. (I.) Heb. II. 315.
— best method of evangelizing. (S.) Acts III. 54.
— bridal. (S.) Rev. 658.
— Christian. (S.) Acts I. 659.
— entering into, tree of life and. (S.) Rev. 748.
— expected. (S.) Heb. II. 282.
— first and last. (S.) Rev. 622.
— gates of. (S.) Rev. 667.
— God-enlightened. (S.) Rev. 691.
— great, great Hospital Sunday near. (S.) Mark 45.
— — solitude of. (S.) 1 Thess. 95.
— heavenly. (S.) Heb. II. 282.
— holy. (S.) Rev. 663.
— — bride of Lamb. (S.) Rev. 660.
— light of. (I.) Rev. 694.
— moved. (I.) Matt. 468.
— no continuing, here. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 651-655.
— of God. (S.) Rev. 662.
— — patriarch Joseph as builder of. (I.) Heb. II. 341.
— — rightful entrance into. (S.) Rev. 750.
— — true object of faith always and everywhere. (I.) Heb. II. 326.
— — way to. (S.) Rev. 750.
— of peace. (S.) 2 Cor. 529.
— of refuge. (S.) Heb. I. 520.
— — some are in suburbs of. (I.) Mark 504.
— of saints. (I.) Heb. II. 327.
— of sin, storming inward. (I.) Matt. 32.
— of waters taken by Satan. (I.) Luke I. 729.
— way to. (S.) Heb II. 280.
— whole, visited by one woman. (I.) Mark 571.
Cities, conversion of, duty and importance of special efforts for. (S.) Luke III. 668.
— of refuge, Christ typified. (S.) Heb. I. 523.
— two. (S.) Rev. 672.
— — tale of. (S.) Acts II. 543.
— young men in. (S.) 1 John 116.
Civil authority, Christian's subjection to. (S.) Rom. II. 569.
— authorities have their authority from God. (I.) 1 Pet. 185.
— duties. (I.) Titus 163.
— government ordinance of God. (I.) Rom. II. 564.
— — to society, importance of. (S.) Rom. I. 214.
— judge, Christ not, but Redeemer. (S.) Luke II. 575.
— liberty, moral theory of. (S.) 2 Pet. 149.
— magistrate, office of, nature and extent of. (S.) Acts III. 26.
— obedience, duty and obligations of. (S.) Rom. II. 558.
— rule, conscience exempt from. (I.) Matt. 505.
— rulers, Christian duties towards. (S.) Rom II. 559.

Civil rulers, limits of subjection to. (S.) 1 Pet. 184.
— — ministry of. (S.) Rom. II. 565.
Civilization, gifts of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 207.
Claim and gift. (I.) John I. 74.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 77.
— Divine, on it, our gift, and missionary sermon. (S.) 2 Tim. 15.
— pastor's. (S.) 2 Cor. 68.
Claims and duty, pastor's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 543.
— Christ's. (S.) Phil. 116.
— glory, and work, mediatorial, of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 39.
— immediate, of religion. (S.) Heb. I. 313.
— of children. (I.) Eph. 609. (A.) John III. 503.
— of earth, attractions of heaven checked by. (S.) Phil. 60.
— of God and man. (S.) Matt. 506.
— of home. (A.) 1 Tim. 239.
— of law. (S.) Gal. 157.
— of missions. (S.) Rom II. 721.
— of poverty. (S.) John II. 312.
— of young upon Church. (S.) Matt. 397.
Classes and gospel. (S.) Acts II. 572.
— or races, Christ cares not for, but for souls. (I.) John I. 319.
— upper. (S.) Acts III. 373.
Classic buildings and their materials (I.) 1 Cor. I. 266.
Classical quotation. (I.) Titus 42.
Claudia and Linus. (I.) 2 Tim. 382.
Clay, potter and. (S.) Rom. II. 296, 297.
Clean and unclean, how same thing may be. (S.) Rom. II. 650.
— every whit. (S.) John II. 404.
— filthy may be made. (I.) Rev. 26.
— record. (A.) 1 Tim. 248.
— vessel. (I.) 2 Tim. 218.
Cleanse, law cannot. (I.) Heb. I. 577.
Cleansed by Spirit. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 414.
Cleanseth. (I.) 1 John 49.
— from all sin. (I.) 1 John 49.
Cleansing and forgiveness, confession of sins sure condition of. (S.) 1 John 60.
— beautiful in common brought out by. (I.) Acts II. 131.
— blood. (S.) 1 John 49.
— further necessary. (I.) John II. 614.
— leper. (S.) Mark 53–56.
— mercy in. (I.) Heb. I. 450.
— of all meats by Christ. (I.) Acts II. 131.
— Passion of our Lord our. (S.) 1 John 45.
— spiritual. (I.) 1 John 64.
— temple, Christ. (S.) Matt. 468, 469.
— through Christ's death. (S.) Titus 148.
— virtue of Christ's blood. (S.) 1 John 46.
Clear conscience, joy of. (S.) 2 Cor. 21.
— view of life's mysteries. (A.) John II. 397.
Clearing shower of life. (I.) Acts I. 625.
Cleaving to Jesus, disciples' reasons for. (S.) John I. 588.
— to that which is good. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 498.
— unto Lord. (S. & I.) Acts II. 233–235.
Clemency, mistaken, in courts of justice. (S.) Rom. II. 569.
Clergy and laity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 337.
— God's messengers. (S.) 1 John 29.
— mission of, or, faithful preacher. (S.) Eph. 396.
Clergyman, character of, causes of disrespect in. (S.) Titus 156.
— too much money for. (A.) 1 Pet. 389.
Clergyman's work, appreciation of. (A.) 1 Thess. 221.
Climax of his guilt, successive steps by which traitor reached. (I.) John II. 423.
— of wonders. (S.) Matt. 201.
Climb, we must, if we would see Christ. (I.) Luke II. 153.
Climbeth up some other way. (S.) John II. 165.
Climbing plants, parable of. (S.) Acts II. 613.
Clinging power of faith. (I.) Eph. 162.
Cliques in Church. (I.) 2 Cor. 439.
Cloak and books, Paul's. (S.) 2 Tim. 372.
— and coat. (I.) Luke I. 595.
— and parchments, or man's needs. (S.) 2 Tim. 377.
— affection for. (A.) 2 Tim. 376.
— at Troas. (S.) 2 Tim. 273. (I.) 2 Tim. 377.
— books, and parchments. (S.) 2 Tim. 376.
— use of. (A.) 2 Tim. 376.
Cloaks for sin, or excuses removed. (S.) John II. 676.
Cloaked, sin. (I.) 1 Thess. 50.
Clock, big. (I.) Luke III. 490.
— heaven's. (I.) 2 Pet. 161.
— world's, hours on. (S.) Acts II. 326.
Close of Acts. (S.) Acts III. 503.
— of Christian life. (S.) Acts I. 627.
— preaching. (I.) 2 Tim. 187.
Closed door. (S.) Matt. 570.
Closet, in. (A.) 2 Tim. 188.
— prayer. (S.) Matt. 83, 305.
Closing incidents. (S.) John I. 399.
— prayer. (S.) Heb. II. 682.
Cloth, new, on old garment. (S.) Mark 85; Luke I. 537.
— parable of new piece of. (S.) Matt. 163.
Clothe you, much more. (S.) Matt. 113.
Clothed upon, not unclothed, but. (S.) 2 Cor. 227.
— with humility. (S.) 1 Pet. 398, 401. (I.) 1 Pet. 405.
Clothes to tread on. (I.) Matt. 467.
Clothing, best. (I.) 1 Pet. 256.
— spring. (S. & I.) Eph. 428.
— two kinds of. (S.) 1 Pet. 402.
Cloud, above. (I.) Luke II. 162.
— ascension. (I.) Acts I. 67.
— blessing. (I.) Luke II. 176.
— comfort in. (A.) Acts I. 68.
— entering. (S.) Luke II. 171.
— intervening. (A.) Acts I. 68.
— of protection. (I.) Luke II. 174.
— of witnesses. (S.) Heb. II. 447.
— on Mount Hermon. (I.) Matt. 373.
— overshadowing. (S.) Luke II. 171, 172, 174.
— voice from. (I.) Luke II. 171, 172, 173.
Clouds and dawn of faith. (S.) Mark 360.
— Christ coming with. (S.) Rev. 34.
— without water. (I.) Jude 48.
Clouded sky, use of. (I.) Heb. II. 505.
Coal from altar. (S.) Rev. 258.
Coals of fire. (I.) Rom. II. 546.
Coasts of Tyre and Sidon. (I.) Matt. 326.
Coat and cloak. (I.) Luke I. 595.
— holy, legend of. (I.) John III. 311.
— of mail. (A.) Eph. 642.
— old, bowing to. (A.) Jas. 226.
— without seam. (I.) John III. 311.
Coats, two. (I.) Luke I. 329.
— — no need for. (I.) Matt. 177.
Coated heart. (I.) 1 Thess. 257.
Cobbler and St. Anthony, conversation between. (A.) Matt. 455.
Cock crew, straightway. (S.) John III. 239.
Coin, hidden. (I.) Matt. 387.
— in fish's mouth, singular miracle of finding. (S.) Matt. 388.
— of heaven, wealth changed into. (I.) Luke III. 220.
— silver, man resembled to. (S.) Luke III. 96.
Coinage of love and service for God and man. (I.) Matt. 505.
Coincidences. (I.) Luke I. 226.
Co-labourers, God's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 229.
Cold comfort of worldly philosophy. (I.) Luke I. 437.
— water, cup of. (S.) Matt. 196.
Coldness, cure for, love. (I.) John II. 445.
— seasons of, revivals and. (I.) Acts I. 325.
Colleague, faithful. (S.) Phil. 297.
Collection for poor Christians in Jerusalem. (S.) 2 Cor. 397.
— in church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 559.
— of specimens, John's Gospel. (I.) John III. 521.

Collections. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 559.
— for poor. (S.) Rom. II. 724.
— in church. (S.) Rom. II. 724.
College life. (I.) 2 Tim. 128.
Colleges, worth of. (A.) 2 Tim. 128.
Colossians, Epistle to, introduction to—
Church to which it was written. Col. v.
where, when, and under what circumstances it was written. vi.
its occasion and subject. vii.
its genuineness. vii.
its relation to other Epistles. viii.
its contents. ix.
its usefulness in relation to error in all ages. x.
Colossians, Paul's desire for. (S.) Col. 22.
— — striving for. (S.) Col. 109.
Colours, showing his. (I.) Luke II. 556.
Column, broken. (S.) Luke II. 200.
Combination, happy. (S.) Rom. II. 510.
— power of. (A.) Col. 297.
Come. (I.) John I. 377.
— after me. (I.) Mark 323.
— again, Christ will. (A.) John II. 489.
— all things are ready. (S.) Luke III. 32.
— all who. (S.) Heb. I. 594.
— and drink. (S.) John I. 653.
— and see. (S.) John I. 134, 135.
— and welcome. (S.) Rev. 766.
— babes in grace can say. (A.) Rev. 772.
— double. (S.) Rev. 762.
— in, compel them to. (S.) Luke III. 46, 49.
— let him that heareth say. (S.) Rev. 770.
— O Saviour! come, O sinner! (S.) Rev. 764.
— see place where Lord lay. (S.) Matt. 670, 671.
— things to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 326.
— while lamp burns. (A.) Heb. I. 240.
— ye blessed. (S.) Matt. 592.
Comes, two. (S.) Rev. 761.
Comely, Christian must observe what is. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
— disposition. (S.) Rom. I. 709.
Comer's conflict with Satan. (S.) Luke II. 177.
Comers welcomed. (S.) John I. 550.
Cometh, behold, he. (S.) Rev. 29.
Comfort. (I.) 2 Cor. 9.
— and edification. (S.) 1 Thess. 217.
— and joy ruined by doubt. (I.) Luke I. 391.
— and peace through atonement. (A.) Eph. 196.
— and perfection. (S.) 2 Cor. 523.
— and success, ministerial, two important elements of. (S.) Rom. II. 733.
— because God is smiter. (S.) Mark 597.
— by meditation. (I.) Luke I. 195.
— by support of indwelling Spirit. (I.) John II. 547.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Thess. 186. (A.) 1 Thess. 219.
— — sources of. (S.) John II. 463.
— cold, of worldly philosophy. (I.) Luke I. 437.
— concerning them that die in Lord, reasons for. (S.) 1 Thess, 167.
— Divine. (S.) 2 Thess. 69. (I.) 2 Thess. 70.
— — in tribulation. (S.) 2 Cor. 10.
— — natural melancholy obstructs sense of. (I.) Matt. 199.
— ever-present. (A.) 2 Thess. 66.
— exhortation, and edification. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
— faith without. (I.) Mark 360.
— for bereaved. (I.) John II. 556.
— for careworn. (S.) 2 Cor. 361.
— for dying. (A.) John I. 41.
— for needy. (S.) Phil. 372.
— from Christ's ascension. (I.) Mark 734.
— — — cerements. (A.) John III. 368.
— — — temptation. (S.) Luke I. 379.
— God of. (S.) 2 Cor. 4.
— God's, may be withdrawn, but not his presence. (I.) Matt. 658.
Comfort, greatness adds nothing to. (I.) Matt. 390.
— grounds of. (S.) John II. 463.
— heavenly. (I.) 1 Thess. 188.
— in cloud. (A.) Acts I. 68.
— in sickness, Christ's love. (A.) John II. 235.
— living God source of. (A.) John III. 387.
— minister's, people's stability. (S.) 1 Thess. 112.
— not measure of grace. (I.) Matt. 658.
— of afflicted, pitifulness of Lord. (S.) Jas. 463.
— of assurance. (I.) Gal. 260.
— of believing in Christ. (A.) John II. 471.
— of duty. (S.) John II. 418.
— of God. (S.) 2 Cor. 5.
— of good conscience. (S.) Acts III. 252. (I.) Heb. II. 668.
— of gospel in dying hour. (A.) John I. 556.
— of justification. (I.) Rom. II. 218.
— of minister, faith of people. (S.) 1 Thess. 108.
— of Scriptures. (I.) Rom. II. 694.
— others, how Christians may. (A.) Col. 298.
— patience, and hope from Scriptures. (S.) Rom. II. 689–694.
— power of. (I.) 1 Thess. 218.
— purpose and use of. (S.) 2 Cor. 7.
— school of, affliction. (S.) 2 Cor. 11.
— source of, Holy Scriptures. (S.) Rom. II. 690.
— — immutability of God. (I.) Rom. II. 424.
— sweet, for feeble saints. (S.) Matt. 234.
— timely. (I.) John I. 521.
— to his disappointed servants, Christ's example and. (A.) John I. 532.
— to poor in spirit. (S.) Luke I. 560.
— true. (S.) 1 John 59.
— unbelief does not bring. (A.) John III. 436.
— under bereavement. (S.) Matt. 554.
— words of. (S.) 1 Thess. 186.
Comforts and discouragements in Christian life. (S.) Heb. II. 154.
— Divine, man requiring, enjoying, and ministering. (S.) 2 Cor. 8.
— in trial. (I.) Matt. 623.
— present, in affliction. (I.) Matt. 622.
— propounded to us in gospel. (S.) 2 Thess. 64.
— religion has many. (I.) John II. 464.
— sacred. (S.) 2 Cor. 6.
— spiritual. (S.) Matt. 48.
Comforted and comforting. (S.) 2 Cor. 6.
— concerning faith. (S.) 1 Thess. 97.
— to comfort. (S.) 2 Cor. 7.
Comforter, another. (S.) John II. 544–546.
— ministry of. (S.) John III. 23.
— mission of. (S.) John III. 29–31.
— our. (S.) John II. 554.
— true, value of. (I.) Phil. 154.
— value of. (I.) Col. 294.
Comforters, eternal. (S.) 2 Thess. 65.
Comforting, Christ. (S.) John II. 461, 462.
— one another, duty of. (S.) 1 Thess. 186, 187.
— others. (S.) 2 Cor. 10.
Comfortless, not left. (S.) John II. 553.
Coming, always coming. (S.) 1 Pet. 137.
— and going, Christ's. (S.) John III. 83.
— — — interval between. (S.) Mark 555.
— — — ordinance of interval between. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 118.
— and power, Christ's, manifested by apostle's doctrine and preaching. (S.) 2 Pet. 101.
— — of our Lord. (S.) 2 Pet. 102.
— and rejection, Christ's. (S.) John I. 33.
— — of light. (I.) John I. 36.
— boldly to throne of grace. (S.) Heb. I. 369, 377.
— Christ's. (S.) 1 Thess. 181
— — and our future fellowship with him. (S.) John II. 489.
— — desirableness of preparation for. (S.) Matt. 562.
— — end of. (S.) John III. 325.

Coming, Christ's expectations of. (S.) Titus 136.
— — into world, object of. (S.) 1 Tim. 48.
— — no delusion. (I.) Matt. 539.
— — preparations for. (S.) Matt. 207; Rom. II. 588.
— — purpose of. (S.) John I. 557.
— — second. (S.) Matt. 546; Heb. II. 75.
— — to world, and men's coming to Christ. (S.) Rev. 760.
— — uncertainty of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 14.
— clear out. (A.) 2 Thess. 88.
— deliverance of creature. (S.) Rom. II. 96.
— disputing, listening—anxious inquirer. (S.) John I. 193.
— Divine, unreoognized. (I.) Matt. 307.
— final, of Christ to judgment. (S.) Rev. 33.
— grace. (S.) 1 Pet. 74.
— King. (S.) Luke III. 427.
— Lord. (S.) 1 Thess. 163.
— Lord's, duty of watching for. (I.) Matt. 572.
— — ready for. (A.) Heb. II. 76.
— of absent friend. (I.) 2 Tim. 6.
— of bailiffs. (S.) John I. 639.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 12, 13; Titus 138; Rev. 223, 520, 738, 777.
— — believer's readiness for. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— — gifts of grace to be exercised in preparing for. (S.) Matt. 560.
— — glory of. (S.) Matt. 544.
— — second. (S.) Mark 548. (I.) Mark 543.
— — waiting. (A.) Titus 133.
— — warning against declension. (S.) Rev. 121.
— — what of saintly dead prior to? (I.) Heb. II. 431.
— of Christ's kingdom. (S.) Matt. 88.
— of day of God, influence of belief in. (S.) 2 Pet. 176.
— of Eastern bridegroom. (I.) Matt. 566.
— of end. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 447.
— of God's kingdom. (S. & I.) Luke II. 351–375.
— of gospel, and its effects. (S.) 1 Thess. 14.
— of Holy Spirit. (I.) Acts I. 128.
— of Jesus. (S.) John II. 317.
— of kingdom to individuals. (I.) Luke III. 314.
— of Lord Jesus. (S.) Matt. 567; (S. & I.) 1 Thess. 168; 2 Thess. 14–31.
— — Christian preparation for. (I.) Luke III. 496.
— — joy and terror in. (S.) 2 Thess. 14.
— — preparation for. (S.) 1 John 165.
— — waiting for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 12.
— of millennium. (I.) Heb. I. 648.
— of perfect, and departure of imperfect. (S.) Rev. 637.
— of Redeemer. (S.) 1 Thess. 40.
— of Son of man. (S.) Matt. 363, 364, 553, 554. (I.) Matt. 545.
— Saviour's, design of. (S.) Matt. 2.
— second, and sacrifice of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 73.
— — of Christ. (S.) 1 Thess. 180–191.
— short, fearful of. (S.) Heb. I. 290.
— — of God's glory. (S.) Rom. I. 236.
— — of promised rest. (S.) Heb. I. 298.
— sovereignty of man. (S.) Heb. I. 114.
— struggle. (S.) John II. 598.
— to Christ. (S. & I.) Mark 211, 212; John I. 550, 560.
— — by various roads. (I.) Mark 57.
— — for life. (S.) John I. 480.
— — man's happiness dependent on his. (S.) John I. 479.
— — only means of salvation. (S.) John I. 480.
— — powerful reason for. (S.) Mark 104.
— — way of. (S.) Matt. 222, 223.
— to God. (S.) Heb. II. 254, 256, 594.
— to himself. (S.) Luke III. 159, 161, 163, 167, 168.
— to Jesus. (S.) Matt. 422.
— — motive for bringing others to him. (S.) John I. 115.
Command, every, to be observed. (S.) Jas. 237.
— first and great. (I.) Matt. 519.
— great. (S.) Matt. 680.
— mingled, and entreaty. (I.) Philem. 41.
— of tongue. (I.) Jas. 296.
— royal. (I.) John II. 293.
— these stones. (S.) Matt. 33.
— to watch. (S.) Luke III. 497.
Commands, all God's, to be observed. (I.) Luke I. 12.
— doers of all his, Christ's friends. (S.) John II. 655.
— should be enforced by example. (A.) 2 Tim. 275.
— to be enforced by example. (A.) 2 Thess. 90.
Commander, contentment. (I.) 1 Tim. 272.
— of faithful. (S.) Heb. II. 465.
Commander's conflict and triumph. (S.) Heb. II. 469.
Commanding gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 207.
— object of prayer. (I.) Luke II. 474.
Commandment against weariness. (S.) Gal. 506.
— difficult. (S.) Luke I. 592.
— eleventh. (S.) John II. 445. (A.) John II. 447.
— end of. (S.) 1 Tim. 12.
— God's one. (S.) 1 John 287.
— great. (S.) Mark 483, 491, 494, 495; 1 John 383. (I.) Mark 481,
— — commanding, love. (I.) 2 John 12.
— — of Christ. (S.) John II. 643.
— new. (S.) John II. 440–444.
— of God, laying aside. (I.) Mark 274.
— of love, its oldness and its newness. (S.) 1 John 94.
— regarded as ordinary. (I.) Matt. 424.
— second great. (S.) Mark 494, 495; Luke II. 246.
— triple. (S.) 1 Thess. 227.
Commandments, blessedness of keeping. (S.) Rev. 743.
— Christ's, not grievous. (S.) 1 John 391, 395.
— — two. (S.) Matt. 516.
— compendious. (I.) 2 Pet. 151.
— God's, keeping of, is undoubtedly and truly perfection of our love to God. (S.) 1 John 85.
— — not grievous. (S.) 1 John 392.
— — protection and delight. (I.) 1 Thess. 130, 131.
— keep. (S.) Luke III. 376.
— Lord Jesus and his. (S.) 1 Thess. 130.
— not burdensome. (I.) Heb. I. 644.
— of God, our attitude towards, an evidence of Christian life. (S.) 1 John 82.
— — *versus* tradition of men. (S.) Mark 272. (I.) Mark 274.
— of men, teaching for doctrines. (S.) Matt. 314.
— old and new. (S.) 1 John 93–95.
— saving knowledge of Christ evinced by practical attention to his. (S.) 1 John 84.
— two great. (S.) Luke II. 238, 239.
— — sufficiency of. (I.) Luke II. 238.
Commandment-keeping. (I.) Mark 399.
Commemoration of Christ's death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 108.
Commencement of gospel. (S.) Mark 2.
— of religious life easy for some men. (I.) Matt. 158.
— pathetic. (I.) Philem. 11.
— public, of great life. (S.) Mark 14.
— true. (I.) Acts I. 1.
Commendation. (I.) Phil. 342.
— and imitation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 77.
— and blame, ministerial. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 96.
— apostolic. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 79; 2 Thess. 8.
— best, holiness. (I.) 1 Pet. 262.
— better than scolding. (I.) Phil. 342.
— faithful minister's, of people of God. (S.) Acts III. 162.
— for steadfast. (S.) Rev. 220.

Commendation, love's. (S.) Rom. I. 375.
— of Christ, certain woman's. (S.) Luke II. 505.
— of Philemon's liberality. (I.) Philem. 40.
— thankful. (I.) Philem. 26.
— to God (S.) Acts III. 162.
— to God's grace. (A.) Acts III. 164.
Commendations and cautions, apostolic. (S.) Rom. II. 740.
— and salutations, Christian. (S.) Col. 291.
Commercial Babylon. (S.) Rev. 535.
— morality. (S.) 1 Thess. 141.
— untruthfulness. (I.) Eph. 435.
Commination and caution. (S.) Eph. 492.
Commission, apostolic. (S.) Mark 234; Luke III. 667.
— Christ's, encouragement in fulfilling. (S.) Matt. 678.
— — to his apostles. (S.) Mark 713, 716, 720.
— for minister, necessity of proper. (I.) Rom. II. 377.
— gospel. (S.) Luke III. 667; Gal. 76.
— great. (S.) Matt. 679, 680; Mark 716, 720; Rev. 768.
— mission and. (I.) Acts II. 298.
— of Apostle Paul. (S.) Acts III. 351.
— of Christ's ministers, foundation of. (S.) Matt. 678.
— of evil, omission of good leads to. (S.) Rom. I. 99.
— Saul's. (I.) Acts II. 3.
Commissioned by Christ. (I.) 1 Pet. 1.
Common actions, usefulness of. (I.) Mark 570.
— agencies, use of. (I.) John II. 133.
— and unclean things. (I.) Acts II. 131.
— beautiful in, brought out by cleansing. (I.) Acts II. 131.
— bond. (S.) Rom. II. 749.
— cause, submission for. (A.) Eph. 570.
— danger, hypocrisy. (I.) Luke II. 538.
— delusion exposed. (I.) Luke III. 276.
— Divine rejected in. (S.) Matt. 294.
— duties, faithful performance of. (A.) Matt. 553.
— evil and uncommon result. (S.) Rom. I. 351.
— experience. (I.) Rom. I. 598.
— life, Christ and. (S.) Matt. 214.
— — dignifying. (I.) Luke I. 198.
— — religion in. (S.) Rom. II. 511–513; 1 Cor. II. 56, 57, 65.
— — — in its relation to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 496.
— — sacredness of: beginning of signs. (S.) John I. 173.
— — sanctity of. (S.) Luke I. 704.
— lot, best sphere. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 461.
— mercies. (S.) Eph. 567.
— occasions, religious joy associated with. (I.) Luke I. 522.
— people and gospel. (S.) Mark 506.
— — heard him gladly. (I.) Mark 507.
— — on preaching to. (S.) Mark 507.
— — other gospels hidden from. (I.) Mark 508.
— prayer. (S.) Rev. 543.
— — excellency and usefulness of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 368.
— salt. (I.) Matt. 63.
— salvation. (S.) Acts II. 436; Jude 12–14. (I.) Acts II. 335.
— sense applied to everyday duties. (S.) Luke I. 326.
— — Paul's. (I.) Gal. 77.
— sin. (I.) Luke III. 37.
— thing reaching wonderful. (S.) Acts III. 235.
— things, Christ's improvement on. (I.) John I. 381.
— — to all Churches. (S.) Rev. 97.
— — value of. (A.) Acts II. 139.
Commonwealth, glory of Church as. (S.) 1 Pet. 164.
— of kings. (A.) Rev. 272.
Communicant, examination required in every. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 127.
Communicants, qualifications required in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 127.
Communicants, true disposition required in. (S.) Matt. 144.
Communicating, unworthy, danger of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 131. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 134.
— worthy and unworthy. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 121.
Communication. (I.) Philem. 35.
— begets plenty. (S.) Matt. 303.
— Divine, human capacity measure of. (S.) John III. 65.
— with Christ, secret of power to bless men. (I.) Acts I. 388.
Communications, corrupt, bad results of. (I.) Eph. 449.
— evil. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 481–486.
— God's, effects of. (S.) Matt. 268.
— with mother country, citizenship maintained by. (I.) Phil. 281.
Communicativeness of gospel. (I.) John I. 133.
Communion, address after. (S.) Acts I. 719.
— altar. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 37.
— and suffering, cup of. (S.) Luke III. 504.
— believers', with Father and Son. (S.) 1 John 18.
— Christian's, with death and life of Christ. (S.) Gal. 112.
— Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 36.
— discourse. (S.) Phil. 81.
— examination before. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 126, 130.
— frequent. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 109, 119.
— habitual, with God in prayer. (S.) 1 Thess. 235.
— Holy. *See* Eucharist; Holy Communion; Lord's Supper; Supper of Lord.
— human and Divine. (S.) 2 Cor. 532.
— nature of. (S.) 1 John 18.
— of blood of Christ. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 33.
— of gifts. (I.) Philem. 35.
— of Holy Spirit. (S.) 2 Cor. 541.
— of saints. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 33; Eph. 214, 292, 367; 1 Thess. 218; Rev. 468. (I.) Rom. I. 27, II. 483; Eph. 217.
— qualifications for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 130.
— service. (S.) Mark 589.
— — saved. (A.) Mark 593.
— timid encouraged to. (I.) John II. 434.
— with Christ. (S.) Luke III. 628; John III. 479; 1 Cor. II. 31. (I.) Eph. 120.
— — discovered. (S.) Acts I. 388.
— with God. (S.) 2 Cor. 347; 1 John 19, 21, 38. (S. & I.) Jas. 381.
— — early morning. (I.) Mark 47, 50.
— — right way of obtaining and maintaining. (S.) 1 John 38.
— — solitary. (I.) Mark 9.
— — transforming power of. (I.) Luke II. 162.
— with Jesus. (S.) Matt. 457.
— with Saviour inseparable from holiness. (S.) John II. 403.
Communism. (S.) Acts I. 251.
— Christian and antichristian. (I.) Acts I. 255, 256.
— of Christianity. (I.) Acts I. 250.
— of infant Church, apparent. (S.) Acts I. 254.
Community, apostolic. (S.) John III. 144.
— contention in. (S.) Jas. 345.
— joy of, in recovering lost. (I.) Luke III. 89.
Companion and brother. (S.) Rev. 41.
— highest, and highest character. (S.) 2 Cor 529.
— lasting, good book. (I.) 2 Tim. 375.
Companions, Asyncritus and his. (S.) Rom. II. 760.
— bringing, to Christ. (A.) John I. 131.
— in Divine kingdom. (S.) Rev. 40.
Companionship. (S.) 2 Tim. 357. (I.) Mark 235
— good. (I.) Titus 37.
— in sorrow. (I.) Mark 604.
Company. (S.) Acts I. 412.
— at sepulchre. (S.) John III. 359.
— bad, evil effects of. (I.) Eph. 494.
— — evils of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 484.
— — influence and power of. (I.) Eph. 513.
— — law against. (I.) Eph. 513.

Company, evil, godly walk in. (S.) Col. 279.
— — is deadly. (A.) Eph. 511.
— — reproving. (A.) Eph 494.
— godly, best. (I.) Mark 633.
— keeping, with Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 386.
— makes feast. (I.) Mark 582.
— of sinners, avoid. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 402.
— our own. (S.) Acts I. 409–416.
— people's, Christ's desire for his. (S.) 1 Thess. 216.
— second, appearance to. (S.) John III. 397.
— supposing him to have been in. (S.) Luke I. 272.
— with Jesus, out of. (S.) Luke I. 271.
— worldly, Christian conduct in. (A.) Eph. 513.
Companies and amusements of world. (S.) 2 Cor. 345.
— faithful found in. (I.) 2 Tim. 6.
Comparative desirableness of service of sin and service of God. (S.) Rom. I. 535.
— view of life and death. (S.) Phil. 45.
Comparison, Divine law of. (S.) Matt. 593.
— sublime. (S.) Rom. II. 66.
Comparisons and contrasts. (S.) Acts I. 686.
Compassion. (I.) Luke II. 262.
— and discretion, treating sinners with. (S.) Jude 76.
— Christ's, for Jewish people. (S.) Luke III. 434.
— Christian. (S.) Luke II. 256; Heb. II. 506.
— Christlike. (A.) Luke II. 268; 1 Pet. 269.
— Church's, Peter's passion and. (S.) Acts II. 265.
— Divine. (S.) Heb. I. 385.
— for multitude. (S.) Matt. 303.
— for souls. (S.) Matt. 170.
— Godlike. (I.) Matt. 414.
— law of Christ. (I.) Gal. 451.
— of Christ. (S.) Mark 254. (I.) John I. 498, 499, II. 109.
— — to weak believers. (S.) Matt. 233.
— of gospel. (S.) Philem. 46.
— of Jesus. (S.) John I. 499.
— — towards guilty. (S.) Matt. 535.
— of mankind, sign of God's. (S.) Luke I. 688.
— on ignorant. (S.) Heb. I. 386, 393.
— power of. (I.) Col. 224.
— qualifies for helpful service amongst men. (A.) Heb. I. 392.
— shutting up. (S.) 1 John 266.
— sustains service. (I.) Matt. 170.
— with sufferers. (S.) Heb. II. 149.
Compassionate High Priest. (S.) Heb. I. 389, 390.
Compel them to come in. (S.) Luke III. 46, 49. (I.) Mark 716.
Compendious commandments. (I.) 2 Pet. 151.
Compensation. (S.) 2 Cor. 178.
Complaining, love's. (S.) Rev. 111.
Complaint, prophet's, and God's answer. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
— Son's, against his own. (S.) John I. 469.
Complement of our life, Christ. (I.) 2 Pet. 10.
Complemental ministry. (I.) Acts II. 146.
Complementary forces in Christian life. (S.) Acts II. 80.
Complete and partial, redemption. (S.) Col. 57.
— forgiveness. (I.) Heb. I. 653. (A.) Eph. 467.
— gospel. (I.) Gal. 24.
— in Christ. (S.) Col. 137–144.
— in him, ye are. (S.) Col. 135–144.
— law of Christ. (S.) Gal. 471. (I.) Gal. 466.
— man, sanctification of. (S.) 1 Thess. 280.
— resignation. (A.) Mark 607.
— salvation, living Saviour there ore. (S.) Heb. I. 594.
— surrender, conversion must be (I.) Luke I. 25.
— — to God. (I.) Luke III. 178.
— truth. (I.) Mark 363.
— work. (S.) John III. 140
Completed life. (S.) Col. 140.
— work, blessedness of. (S.) John III. 327.
Completely furnished. (I.) Col. 144.
Completeness of redemption. (S.) Rom. II. 221.
Completing of soul. (S.) Col. 141.
— work of Holy Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 1.
Completion and confidence. (S.) Phil. 9.
— of godly character. (I.) Jas. 35.
— of his work, Christ's longing for. (S.) Luke II. 684.
Completions, withheld, of life. (S.) John II. 454.
Compliance, peaceful, with established usage of Church is Christian duty. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
Composition of Cæsar's household. (I.) Phil. 380.
— of Church. (S.) Acts I. 599.
Comprehending Christ's love. (S.) Eph. 318.
Comprehension of God's immeasurable love. (I.) Eph. 319.
Comprehensive admonition. (S.) Jas. 221.
— apostolic prayer. (S.) Col. 19, 21.
— but exclusive, salvation. (S.) Acts I. 372.
— petition, most. (I.) Luke II. 357.
— salutation. (I.) Philem. 20.
Comprehensiveness of Christ's law. (I.) Gal. 454.
— of Church. (I.) Gal. 300.
— of claims of Law. (I.) Gal. 317.
— of gospel. (S.) Acts II. 126.
— of love. (S.) Rom. II. 576.
Compromise, fatal. (S.) Luke II. 21.
Compromises. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 555.
Compromising court-preachers. (I.) Matt. 296.
Compulsion, gospel. (S.) Luke III. 47.
— kind, of love. (I.) Luke III. 47, 48.
— obedience not. (I.) John I. 615.
— salvation not. (A.) Heb. I. 419.
Compulsory blasphemy. (A.) Acts III. 340.
Compunction, cross source of. (I.) Luke III. 609.
Conceal sin, power of custom to. (I.) 1 Tim. 262.
Concealed, gospel cannot be. (I.) Acts I. 407.
— occupant. (I.) Matt. 254.
— selfishness, bigotry is. (I.) Acts II. 203.
Concealing truth a crime. (I.) Gal. 279.
Concealment and revelation. (S.) Matt. 220. (I.) Matt. 219.
— humility delights in. (I.) Eph. 165.
— of Christ. (S.) John II. 304.
— of cross, mistaken. (I.) Gal. 534.
Conceit and humility. (S.) John I. 629, 630.
— ignorance of. (A.) Rom. II. 479.
— odiousness of. (I.) Rom. II. 478.
— of holiness leads to sin, and sense of sin to holiness. (S.) John II. 161.
— sense of self-worth not. (I.) Matt. 231.
Conceits, private. (I.) Matt. 580.
— your own, be not wise in. (S.) Rom. II. 534, 535.
Concentration. (S.) Phil. 241. (I.) Luke II. 205.
— power of. (I.) John I. 381.
— secret of despatch. (A.) Phil. 242.
Conception, Christian, of universe. (S.) Rom. II. 171.
— each man has his own, of gospel. (I.) 2 Tim. 160.
— immaculate. (I.) Gal. 242.
— miraculous. (S.) Luke I. 50. (I.) Luke I. 39.
— of Christ and of John Baptist, opposite wonders in. (I.) Luke I. 15.
— of death, Jewish. (I.) Heb. I. 176.
— of worship, true. (S.) Acts I. 608.
Conceptions of God, false and faulty. (S.) Rom. I. 93.
— of religion. (S.) Matt. 206.
Concern and confidence. (S.) 2 Tim. 93.
— first. (S.) Matt. 114.
— for kindred. (S.) Rom. II. 407.
— for kindred. (S.) Rom. 254.

Concern for other men's souls. (S.) Rom. II. 253.
— for spiritual wants of men. (S.) Phil. 154.
— Paul's, for Israel. (S.) Rom. II. 253, 321.
Conciliation. (I.) 2 Tim. 228.
— mutual. (S.) Matt. 74.
— — enforced by example of Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 698.
Conciliatory character of Paul. (I.) Gal. 69.
Concision, beware of. (S.) Phil. 172.
Conclusion, apostolic. (S.) Eph. 690.
— of Roman Epistle. (S.) Rom. II. 735.
Concord, Christian. (S.) Phil. 77.
— in Church. (I.) Phil. 72.
Condé, Prince of, and Charles IX.: fearlessness. (A.) Heb. II. 380.
Condemnation. (S.) Rom. I. 421.
— and grace, state of, contrast between. (S.) Rom. I. 421.
— and righteousness. (I.) 2 Cor. 93.
— and salvation. (S.) John I. 256.
— evil passions merit. (I.) Mark 276.
— God's, of men. (S.) John I. 263.
— illegal trial and, of our Lord. (S.) Luke III. 561.
— living, of sin, Christ's holy life. (I.) Rom. I. 667.
— man's, in Adam and justification in Christ, analogy between manner of. (S.) Rom. I. 409.
— no. (S.) John I. 259; Rom. I. 632–639.
— no, to believer. (S.) John I. 256.
— of Christ, remorse of Judas on. (S.) Matt. 638.
— of sin in flesh. (S.) Rom. I. 667.
— present and future, cause of. (S.) John I. 264.
— — discharge from, must produce present joy. (I.) Rom. I. 638.
— test of, loving darkness rather than light. (S.) John I. 265.
Condemnations of ignorance. (S.) Jude 41.
Condemnatory power of Law. (S.) Rom. I. 577.
Condemned already. (I.) John I. 261.
— by look. (I.) Luke III. 548.
— Jesus betrayed and. (S.) Matt. 456.
— judged not. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 136.
— not, and condemned already. (S.) John I. 261.
— unbelief arraigned and. (S.) John I. 263.
Condemning conscience. (I.) John II. 15.
— of himself. (A.) Titus 213.
— or acquitting, conscience. (S.) 1 John 271.
— power of Law. (I.) Rom. I. 296.
Condensed commandments. (A.) Luke II. 240.
Condescend to men of low estate. (S.) Rom. II. 534.
Condescension. (S.) Rom. II. 534.
— Christ's. (I.) Heb. I. 121.
— mutual. (S.) Eph. 569.
— of Christ. (A.) Phil. 102.
Condition of contentment. (I.) Phil. 352.
— of forgiveness. (S.) Matt. 98.
— of fruitfulness. (I.) John II. 622.
— of man's final blessedness. (S.) Col. 91.
— of men under broken covenant. (S.) Gal. 160.
— of receiving mercy. (I.) Luke I. 607.
— oneness of influence gained by. (A.) Matt. 4.
— under gospel, our. (S.) Heb. I. 17.
Conditions and limitations of moral growth. (S.) Matt. 270.
— of baptism of Spirit. (I.) Acts I. 430.
— of being saved. (S.) Acts II. 523.
— of growth. (S.) Acts III. 87.
— of increase. (I.) Mark 310.
— of prayer. (S.) Jas. 351.
— of prevailing prayer. (S.) John II. 626.
— of promise-keeping. (S.) Mark 245.
— of service. (S.) Luke II. 129.
— — of song. (S.) Col. 244.
— of success in working for Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 319.
— two, man in. (S.) Acts II. 516.
Conditions, unequal temporal, piety in. (S.) Jas. 472.
Conditional discipleship. (I.) Luke II. 201.
— election. (A.) 1 Thess. 14.
Conduct and calling. (S.) Eph. 352.
— and creed. (S.) Rom. I. 263; Titus 204. (I.) John I. 537; Jas. 273.
— and deportment of Christian women. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 80.
— and doctrine. (S.) 1 Tim. 224.
— and principles at variance. (A.) Rom. I. 599.
— and sentiment, contrasts of. (I.) Matt. 314.
— Christian, is made up of little things. (I.) Phil. 70.
— Christian's, under injury. (S.) Rom. II. 544.
— dishonourable in, vital in character, foolish in judgment, and supreme in obligation. (S.) 2 Cor. 437.
— efficient, of public worship. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— error affects. (I.) 2 John 21.
— God's and man's. (S.) Rom. II. 392.
— grace seen in. (I.) Matt. 131.
— inoffensive, duty of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 69.
— inspired by love. (A.) John II. 49.
— line of, we should adopt toward those who follow not with us. (S.) Mark 367.
— of Christ contrasted with conduct of other public characters. (S.) Luke III. 553.
— of life, regularity in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 379.
— of professors, character of ministers involved in. (I.) 1 Thess. 36.
— of rulers. (S.) John II. 372.
— of servants. (S.) 1 Pet. 211.
— of strong towards weak. (S.) Rom. II. 668.
— of traitor, warnings as to. (S.) John II. 423.
— one question in. (S.) Acts I. 400.
— Paul's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 544.
— regulation of. (S.) Matt. 432.
— religion seen in principle before it appears in. (I.) Luke I. 636.
— repentance reversal of. (I.) Mark 27.
— rules of, difficult and questionable. (S.) Matt. 317.
— safe. (S.) 1 Thess. 268.
— under wrongs. (S.) Rom. II. 545.
— unfeeling. (A.) Luke II. 268.
— wise, of life. (S.) Col. 278.
— without prayer. (I.) Luke I. 352.
Conduits of grace. (I.) 2 Tim. 3.
Confederacy in evil. (I.) Acts III. 262.
Conference. (S.) John I. 315.
— on mount. (S.) Luke II. 163, 168.
— private. (S.) Gal. 69.
— results of. (S.) Gal. 96.
— to be avoided. (S.) Gal. 55.
Conferences with Jewish chiefs, Paul's first and second. (S.) Acts III. 488, 489.
— with his disciples, one of Christ's. (S.) Luke II. 111.
Conferring with flesh and blood. (I.) Gal. 55.
Confess Christ, hard to, in danger. (S.) Mark 632.
— — we ought boldly to. (A.) John II. 136.
— him, our great work for Christ is to. (I.) Mark 341.
Confessing Christ. (I.) Mark 218; Luke II. 144.
— — before men. (S.) Matt. 187, 188. (I.) Matt. 188, 189.
— — — necessity of. (A.) Luke II. 144.
— — impossibility of truly believing and savingly, but by Holy Ghost. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 152.
— — meanness of not. (I.) John II. 373.
— — reward of. (I.) Luke II. 557.
— — signing Scotch Covenant. (I.) Matt. 189.
— — test of truth. (S.) 1 John 293, 295.
— Jesus as Son of God. (S.) 1 John 340.
— Lord Jesus. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 352–354.
— of faults. (I.) Jas. 479, 482.

Confessing sin. (S.) Mark 11.
— that Jesus Christ is come in flesh, lest; our righteousness exercised in trying spirits. (S.) 1 John 295.
Confession. (S.) 1 John 58; Jas. 479.
— and conviction of sin. (S.) 1 John 57-61.
— and cross-bearing. (S.) Matt. 336.
— and faith. (S.) Rom. II. 358. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 351.
— and restoration. (S.) Luke III. 189.
— before pardon. (S.) Luke II. 422.
— centurion's. (S.) Mark 679.
— devil's. (S.) Acts 77.
— difficult. (A.) Jas. 483.
— disciples', and Master's warning. (S.) John III. 102.
— double. (S.) Matt. 188.
— forerunner's. (S.) John I. 83.
— good. (S.) Acts III. 276.
— honest, best. (I.) 1 John 61.
— insincere. (A.) 1 John 61.
— necessity of. (A.) Rom. II. 366.
— nobility of. (S.) Matt. 17.
— of Christ. (S.) John I. 444, II. 142; 1 Cor. II. 151. (S. & I.) Luke II. 555, 558, 559.
— — indispensable. (I. & A.) Rom. II. 365.
— — unknown to nominal Christians. (I.) Luke II. 558.
— of faith, glory of Christians. (S.) Rom. II. 357, 363. (I.) Rom. II. 352.
— — Samaritan's. (S.) John I. 404.
— of former wrong-doing. (I.) Gal. 41.
— of girl. (I.) Acts II. 500.
— of John. (S.) John I. 83.
— of sin. (S.) Luke III. 176.
— — after, comes forgiveness. (I.) Luke III. 361.
— — and denial of sin, with their respective consequences. (S.) 1 John 55.
— — Peter's. (S.) Luke I. 488, 494.
— of sins, and power of absolution. (S.) 1 John 60.
— — necessity of. (S.) Mark 11.
— — sure condition of cleansing and forgiveness. (S.) 1 John 60.
— of slave. (S.) Acts II. 501.
— of Thomas. (S.) John III. 439, 440.
— Peter's. (S.) Matt. 338.
— — of love to Christ. (S.) John III. 486.
— Pilate's. (I.) John III. 275.
— power of. (I.) Luke II. 558. (A.) Rom. II. 366.
— prompt. (I.) Luke II. 558.
— right (S.) Acts III. 78.
— should realize nature and peril of sin. (I.) Matt. 18.
— simple. (S.) John I. 594.
— that Jesus is Lord by Holy Ghost. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 151.
— true and false. (S.) Matt. 639.
— — of faith. (S.) 1 John 410.
— with mouth. (S.) Rom. II. 363.
— without extenuation. (I.) Matt. 18.
Confessions of dying men. (S.) Heb. II. 62.
Confessors and martyrs, fellowship with. (S.) Phil. 73.
— — joy of Church in her. (S.) Phil. 151.
— of extreme want whereunto, may be brought. (S.) Heb. II. 426.
Confidant of Lord Jesus, make. (A.) Rom. I. 560.
Confidence. (A.) Acts III. 437.
— abiding in Christ gives. (I.) 1 John 167.
— access with. (I.) Eph. 272.
— and adoption. (I.) Gal. 262.
— and completion. (S.) Phil. 9.
— and concern. (S.) 2 Tim. 93.
— and hope, risen and glorified Saviour ground of. (S.) 1 Pet. 108.
— belief in God should inspire. (A.) John II. 470.
— believer's. (S.) Acts III. 430; Rom. II. 218.
— — grounds of. (S.) 2 Tim. 75.
— — immutable grounds of. (S.) Heb. I. 515.
— — in prospect of eternity. (S.) 2 Tim. 71.
Confidence, believer's, nature and advantages of. (S.) Heb. I. 228.
— cheerful, in God. (S.) Heb. II. 616.
— Christian. (S.) 2 Tim. 73. (A.) Rom. II. 251.
— Christian's. (I.) Heb. II. 153. (A.) Heb. II. 156.
— — in Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 70.
— disciples', Christ's appeal to his. (S.) John II. 484.
— earnest, in others. (S.) Philem. 81.
— false. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 13.
— — necessity of letting go every. (A.) Phil. 197.
— grounds of, in Saviour's ability. (S.) 2 Tim. 72.
— having this. (I.) Phil. 65.
— hold fast. (S.) Heb. I. 226.
— in Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 89.
— in Christ's power to supply necessity. (I.) Luke II. 110.
— in day of his appearing, abiding in Christ ground of. (S. & I.) 1 John 165-167.
— in death. (A.) Heb. I. 230, II. 115.
— in flesh, have no. (S.) Phil. 180.
— in God. (I.) Luke II. 640. (A.) 2 Tim. 331.
— — apostles'. (S.) Acts I. 396-398.
— — benefit of. (S.) Eph. 623.
— — lubricates life. (I.) 1 Pet. 423.
— in God's providence. (I.) Luke II. 552.
— in him. (S.) 1 John 452.
— in prayer. (S.) 1 John 451. (A.) 2 Thess. 75; Heb. II. 257.
— — approving heart. (S.) 1 John 281.
— — mediation of Christ motive to. (S.) Eph. 268.
— inspired by Christ's creatorship. (I.) John I. 11.
— knock with. (I.) Matt. 121.
— of children. (A.) Eph. 213.
— of self-acquittal. (S.) 1 John 282.
— Paul's. (S.) Phil. 8; 2 Tim. 72. (I.) Phil. 12.
— — in gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 48.
— — reasons for. (S.) Phil. 14.
— precious, and exemplary gratitude. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 8.
— presumptuous. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 16.
— sinful, regarding future. (S.) Jas. 393.
— spiritual. (S.) Heb. II. 152.
— to end. (A.) Heb. I. 230.
— towards God realized in Christ. (S.) Eph. 271.
— under accusations of Law, remission gives. (A.) Acts I. 226.
Confidences, false. (A.) Col. 158.
Confident timidity. (S.) Matt. 166.
Confiding in God, happiness of. (A.) Luke I. 75.
Confirmation. (S.) Acts I. 671. (I.) Heb. I. 450.
— Christian's lifelong work after. (S.) Matt. 427.
— in doctrine of gospel effect of Divine grace. (S.) Heb. I. 639.
— Nathanael's prejudice and. (S.) John I. 130.
— necessity, and advantages of patience. (S.) Heb. II. 160.
Confirmed testimony. (I.) Heb. I. 100.
Confirming grace. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 16.
— Word. (S.) Heb. I. 99.
Conflagration, final, elements that will enhance. (I.) 2 Pet. 169.
— last. (S.) Matt. 545.
Conflict and captivity. (S.) Rom. I. 621.
— and conquest. (S.) Gal. 372.
— and strength. (S.) 2 Tim. 126.
— and trial, Christian must be prepared for. (I.) 2 Tim. 131.
— and triumph, Commander's. (S.) Heb. II. 469.
— and victory, missionary. (S.) Rev. 449.
— between Christ and Satan for soul of man (S.) Luke II. 491.

Conflict, Christ's, and ours. (S.) Luke I. 378.
— Christian. (S.) Matt. 190; 1 Cor. I. 582.
— Christian's. (S.) Rom. I. 599; Eph. 647.
— — triumph in. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 549.
— comer's, with Satan. (S.) Luke II. 177.
— course, and crown, Christian's. (S.) 2 Tim. 333.
— final. (S.) Rev. 519.
— flesh and spirit in. (I.) Luke I. 410.
— great. (S.) Rom. II. 555.
— heavenly and earthly. (S.) Rev. 440.
— in Gethsemane. (S.) Mark 601.
— in man's nature. (I.) Gal. 373.
— in natural and spiritual persons. (S.) Rom. I. 619.
— inward. (S.) Rom. I. 607, 610, 611.
— last triumphant. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 537.
— of Christian life. (S.) Gal. 375, 376; Rev. 127.
— of faith with undue exaltation of intellect. (S.) 2 Cor. 427.
— of flesh and spirit. (I.) Matt. 624.
— of light. (S.) Heb. II. 148.
— Paul's. (S.) Col. 112.
— prolonged unnecessarily. (I.) Rom. I. 385.
— representative human. (S.) Matt. 617.
— spiritual. (I.) Gal. 374.
— violent, not to be discouraged by. (A.) Heb. II. 481.
— weapons, and victory, spiritual. (S.) 2 Cor. 421.
— with and victory over sin. (S.) Rom. I. 616.
Conflicts and conquests of born of God. (S.) 1 John 398.
— Christian's. (S. & I.) Gal. 372–376.
— with unbelief. (I.) Matt. 199.
Conflicting duties. (I.) Eph. 596.
— inspirations. (S.) Acts III. 186.
Conformation and transformation. (S.) Rom. II. 458–460.
Conformed and transformed. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 458–460.
— spirit. (S.) Luke II. 382.
Conforming us to Christ, God's means of. (A.) Rom. II. 190.
Conformity, believer's, to Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 181–189.
— to Christ. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 181–189.
— to Christ's death. (S.) Phil. 219, 220.
— to God and Lamb, happiness of heaven as it consists in. (S.) Rev. 723.
— to world. (S. & A.) Rom. II. 460–462.
— with Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 328.
— worldly, snare of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 403.
Confusion, envy and strife lead to. (S.) Jas. 327.
— God not of, but of peace. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 373.
— in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
Congenial occupation in heaven. (I.) Mark 479.
Congenital blindness. (A.) John II. 106.
Congratulation and warning, apostolic. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 7.
— Christian. (S.) Philem. 27.
— evangelical. (S.) Phil. 38.
Congregation astonished, earnest preacher and. (S.) Mark 37.
— and its dispersion. (S.) Acts II. 362.
— at Ephesus, words of Christ to. (S.) Rev. 101.
— at Laodicea, words of Christ to. (S.) Rev. 234.
— at Pergamos, words of Christ to. (S.) Rev. 154.
— at Philadelphia, words of Christ to. (S.) Rev. 216.
— at Sardis, words of Christ to. (S.) Rev. 189.
— at Smyrna, words of Christ to. (S.) Rev. 139.
— first, appealed to by apostles. (S.) Acts I. 149.
— last. (S.) Matt. 549.
— model. (S.) Acts II. 146–154.
— waiting, of redeemed. (I.) 1 Thess. 179.
Congregations and ministers, admonitions to (S.) 1 Cor. I. 265.
— small, best remedy for. (A.) Acts II. 149.
— to be well fed with truth. (I.) Acts II. 149.
— want to see Christ. (A.) John II. 329.
Congruous crown. (I.) 2 Tim. 353.
Conjugal love. (A.) Eph. 585.
Conjunction and separation of woe and riches. (S.) Luke I. 581.
Connection between love of world and apostasy (I.) 2 Tim. 366.
— between thanksgiving and prayer. (I.) Col. 9.
— of faith and good works. (S.) Titus 197.
Connections, human. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 189.
Conquer evil, how to. (S.) Rom. II. 551.
— how to. (A.) Rev. 129.
— world, Jesus will. (A.) Rev. 430.
Conquered dragon, how they. (S.) Rev. 446.
— forgiveness. (A.) Eph. 467.
Conquering Christian, rewards of. (S.) Rev 167.
— discouragements. (S.) Heb. II. 507.
— faith. (I.) 1 John 418.
— Name. (I.) Luke II. 350.
Conqueror. (S.) Rev. 336.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 240. (I.) Rev. 271.
— — martyr, Paul. (S.) 2 Tim. 332.
— conquered. (I.) John I. 461.
— inheritance of, and battle of sonship. (S.) Rev. 653.
— of death, Jesus. (I.) Heb. I. 176.
— Philadelphian. (S.) Rev. 230.
— vanquished and usurper deposed. (S.) 1 John 246.
Conquerors, more than. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 234–239.
— through Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 238.
— world's. (S.) John III. 116.
Conquerors' gifts. (I.) Eph. 374.
— reward. (S.) Rev. 270.
— — and cowards' doom. (S.) Rev. 654.
Conquest and conflict. (S.) Gal. 372.
— and immortality. (I.) Rev. 129.
— and war. (S.) Rev. 530.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 241.
— Christian's, over body of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 609.
— — over sin. (S.) 1 John 304.
— condition of entrance into heaven. (A.) 2 Tim. 150.
— faith's, of world. (S.) 1 John 399, 407.
— glory of. (I.) John I. 176.
— greatest character and greatest. (S.) 1 John 396.
— moral, and its destiny. (S.) Rev. 167.
— of death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 533.
— of self. (A.) 2 Tim. 226.
— of world, Christ's. (S.) John III. 115.
— wonderful. (S.) Rom. II. 767.
Conquests and conflicts of born of God. (S.) 1 John 398.
— Christ's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 452.
— gospel's. (A.) 2 Thess. 77.
— Redeemer's. (S.) Rev. 335.
— true moral. (S.) Rom. II. 556.
Conscience. (S.) Mark 239; Acts III. 285, 286, 293; Rom. I. 161–164. (I.) 2 Tim. 4, 5; Heb. II. 113. (A.) John II. 15.
— abuse of. (I.) John III. 4.
— account of nature and measures of. (S.) 1 John 277, 278.
— accusing. (I.) Luke II. 103.
— aided by right sympathies. (A.) Heb. II. 669.
— and forgiveness. (I.) Heb. II. 78.
— and God as judges. (S.) 1 John 276.
— and heart, peace of, element of holiness. (S.) 2 Thess. 102.
— and inner life of man. (S.) 2 Cor. 21.
— and law, harmony of. (S.) Rom. I. 601.
— and mind, defilement of. (I.) Titus 52.
— — pollution of. (S.) Titus 51.
— and moral law. (S.) Matt. 296.

Conscience and reason, homage of, to facts of Christian religion. (S.) Matt. 665.
— and revelation. (I.) 2 Tim. 314.
— and Scripture, sin as revealed by. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 212, 213.
— and Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 252. (I.) Rom. II. 253.
— and truth. (S.) 2 Cor. 125.
— appeal to: God's long-suffering. (S.) 2 Pet. 186.
— applause of, best. (I.) Gal. 30.
— approver, but not justifier of Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 346.
— awakened. (I.) Luke II. 103.
— awakening of. (A.) John II. 15; Acts III. 309.
— balm from Gilead to recover. (S.) Heb. II. 668.
— beauty of. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— blameless. (S.) Acts III. 295.
— change sin works in. (I.) Heb. I. 280.
— Christ's skill in dealing with. (I.) John I. 343.
— Christian, as witness. (S.) 1 John 433.
— — law of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 523.
— clear, joy of. (S.) 2 Cor. 21.
— condemning. (I.) John II. 15.
— — or acquitting. (S.) 1 John 271.
— conviction of. (S.) John II. 14.
— danger of losing convictions of. (S.) Luke II. 499.
— — of silencing. (I.) John II. 15.
— deadened. (I.) Rom. I. 135.
— deals only with personal actions. (I.) Acts III. 294.
— delicate creature. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— effect of external agency to quicken dead, and rouse torpid memory. (I.) Luke III. 549.
— enlightened, and carnal mind, impossibility of pleasing. (I.) Matt. 214.
— evil. (I.) Heb. II. 113.
— — healing. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 112, 113.
— — saved from. (A.) Heb. II. 114.
— exempt from civil rule. (I.) Matt. 505.
— faithlessness of. (S.) Titus 50.
— gnawing. (I.) Matt. 642.
— good. (S.) Acts III. 291; 1 Tim. 14; 1 Pet. 305–308. (A.) 1 Tim. 15.
— — comfort of. (S.) Acts III. 252. (I.) Heb. II. 668, 669.
— — faith and. (S. I. &. A.) I Tim. 81–85.
— — good life surest title to. (S.) 1 John 276.
— — independent of outside opinion. (A.) 2 Tim. 4.
— — nature and advantages of. (S.) 1 John 272.
— — righteousness essential to answer of, in ourselves and before God. (S.) 1 John 265.
— — towards God. (S.) Acts III. 252.
— — what it is, and how attained. (S.) Acts III. 283.
— growth of. (S.) Heb. I. 432.
— guilty. (I.) Mark 473; Luke II. 104. (A.) Acts III. 295.
— has joint knowledge of life. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— hearing with. (A.) Jas. 172.
— hurt by sin. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— implies freedom. (I.) Acts III. 294.
— in Christian. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— in defiance of sceptical denial. (I.) Matt. 297.
— in everything. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— in hell. (I.) Mark 378.
— in review of past. (I.) Acts III. 252.
— integrity of. (I.) 2 Tim. 5.
— its office. (I.) Acts III. 295.
— last struggle of. (I.) Matt. 300.
— law of. (S.) Rom. I. 163.
— looking upon life. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— makes saints. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— management and offices of. (S.) Rom. II. 663.
— might and impotence of. (S.) Luke II. 102.
— money. (I.) Luke III. 399.
— most needed. (I.) Matt. 238.
— must be aroused. (I.) John I. 343.
Conscience, nature of. (S.) Heb. I. 436.
— necessity of Spirit's conviction because of incompetency of. (I.) John III. 46.
— needs revelation. (I.) Matt. 637.
— not whole of Christian character. (I.) Acts III. 253.
— obedience to. (A.) 2 Tim. 5.
— of Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 308.
— porter. (I.) John II. 167.
— power of. (S.) Matt. 297; Rom. I. 162.
— preacher. (S.) Matt. 297.
— provision of mercy. (I.) John II. 16.
— pure, cast aside. (I.) Titus 52.
— — Christian profession adorned by. (I.) 2 Tim. 4, 5.
— purging of. (S.) Heb. II. 28.
— purification of. (I.) Heb. II. 30.
— questions of, and answers of truth. (S.) Luke I. 327.
— quickened by Holy Spirit. (I.) Rom. I. 162
— — by law. (S.) Rom. I. 573.
— quickening of. (I.) Luke II. 541.
— removes illusions. (I.) Mark 238.
— rights of. (A.) Jas. 391.
— sensitive, need of. (I.) Matt. 71.
— social. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 45.
— sovereign power of. (S.) Mark 235.
— startled. (S.) Mark 238.
— stricken. (A.) John II. 16.
— subject to God alone. (I.) Jas. 391.
— susceptible of improvement and injury. (S.) Rom. I. 162.
— take care of your. (A.) Heb. II. 668.
— terrors of. (S.) Matt. 296.
— testimony of. (S.) 2 Cor. 21.
— torments of. (I.) Luke II. 104.
— tormentor. (I.) Matt. 298.
— troubled. (I.) Matt. 297.
— — emblem of. (I.) Luke II. 104.
— uses and perversions of. (S.) Rom. I. 164.
— void of offence. (S.) Acts III. 280–291.
— weak. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 530. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 524.
— — wounding. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 530.
— witness of. (S.) Rom. I. 160.
— — to truth. (S.) 2 Cor. 124.
— wounds of. (I.) Matt. 297.
Conscience' sake, subjection for. (I.) Rom. II. 569.
Consciences of men, we must preach to. (I.) Acts I. 218.
— preaching that pricks, saves. (I.) Acts I. 219.
— sovereign power of. (S.) Mark 235.
Conscience-fears. (I.) Matt. 297.
Conscientious discharge of duty. (A.) Heb. II. 684.
Conscientiousness. (S.) Acts III. 295. (I.) 1 Thess. 142. (A.) Rom. II. 565; Heb. II. 670.
— reason for. (A.) Acts III. 295.
Conscious existence after death. (S.) Luke III. 247.
— forgiveness, blessedness of. (I.) Rom. I. 286.
— possession, Holy Spirit as. (A.) Acts III. 70.
Consciousness, conscience, and Spirit. (I.) Rom. II. 253.
— of being loved, stimulating power of. (I.) John II. 204.
— of cure. (I.) Mark 210.
— of imperfection, perfection evidenced by (I.) Phil. 256.
— sin against, greater than against sight. (I.) Mark 115.
Conscription, inspiration, and exposition of Scripture. (S.) 2 Pet. 109, 111.
Consecrated and transformed. (S.) Rom. II. 440.
— body. (S.) Rom. II. 439.
— for evermore, Son. (S.) Heb. I. 613.
— life. (S.) Rom. II. 633. (I.) Luke I. 154.
— merchant. (A.) Rom. II. 508.
— to Christ, fully. (A.) 2 Cor. 283.
— womanhood. (S.) Mark 519.
Consecrating Saviour and consecrated people. (S.) Titus 148.
Consecration. (S.) John III. 181; 2 Cor. 381.

Consecration, bodily. (S.) Rom. II. 437.
— Christ's, for his people. (S.) John III. 190.
— Christian. (S.) Mark 483.
— deepening. (S.) 1 Thess. 124.
— early. (S.) Rom. II. 752.
— entire. (S.) Matt. 466; Rom. II. 438.
— — best. (I.) Gal. 555.
— — necessary. (I.) Gal. 368.
— — prayer for. (S.) 1 Thess. 280.
— — to God. (A.) Eph. 509.
— fuller. (S.) 1 Thess. 124.
— life of. (S.) Luke I. 56.
— of all to Christ. (I.) Mark 412.
— of carnal things. (A.) Rom. II. 723.
— personal, for Divine service. (S.) Rom. II. 438.
— Saviour's, to his work. (S.) Mark 16.
— will of God, our. (S.) 1 Thess. 134, 135.
Consequence and penalty, difference between. (I.) Mark 728.
Consequences and introduction of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 397.
— choice and its. (I.) John III. 269.
— far-reaching, of good deeds. (I.) Philem. 37.
— law of. (A.) Rom. I. 146.
— of doing good. (S.) Acts II. 503.
— of Paul's vision on ship. (S.) Acts III. 425.
— of seeing Jesus. (S.) John II. 327.
— of sin. (S.) Jas. 111.
— of unbelief. (A.) John II. 297.
— sin and its. (S.) Luke III. 125, 137.
Conservatism and innovation in matters of religion. (S.) 1 Thess. 266.
Conserving grace. (S.) 2 Tim. 381.
Consider before you fight. (S.) Luke III. 63.
— him. (I.) Heb. II. 477.
— Jesus. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 210–215.
— lilies! (A.) Luke II. 635.
— what you were. (S.) 1 Pet. 171.
— young invited to. (S.) 2 Tim. 153.
Considerate wife. (A.) Col. 257.
Consideratenesss towards inferiors. (A.) Rom. II. 534.
Consideration. (S.) 2 Tim. 152. (I.) 2 Tim. 153.
— Christian, for others. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 531.
— duty of, explained and enforced. (S.) Mark 140.
— importance of. (I.) Luke III. 56.
— instant, of religion recommended. (S.) Heb. I. 234.
— mutual. (S.) Heb. II. 117.
— neighbourly. (A.) Jas. 233.
Considerations conducive to quiet minding of our own business. (I.) 1 Thess. 157.
Considering flowers. (I.) Luke II. 626.
— others before self. (A.) Phil. 88.
— thyself: motive for Christian tenderness. (I.) Gal. 455.
Consist, in him all things. (S.) Col. 70.
Consistent Christian. (A.) Titus 78.
— Christians minister's joy. (A.) 1 Thess. 89.
— — must be. (A.) Eph. 512.
— walk, power of. (A.) 1 Pet. 180.
Consistency and gratitude. (S.) Col. 251.
— at home. (I.) 1 Thess. 61.
— Christian. (S.) Matt. 66; Phil. 69; 1 Pet. 333. (I.) Eph. 354; 2 Tim. 274.
— — opponents silenced by. (I.) Acts I. 391.
— of love of man with love of God. (I.) Phil. 16.
— required in reprover. (I.) Matt. 120.
— value of. (A.) Gal. 103.
Consolation and assurance, word of. (S.) Rev. 409.
— and sufferings. (S.) 2 Cor. 12–14.
— Christ our. (S.) Luke I. 213.
— Divine, abundance of. (S.) 2 Cor. 3.
— everlasting. (S.) 2 Thess. 63.
— false and true. (S.) 2 Thess. 65.
— for bereaved. (S.) 1 Thess. 167.
— for mourners. (S.) Luke II. 88.
— from flowers. (I.) Luke II. 634.
— fruit of assurance. (S.) Heb. I. 518.
— in Christ. (S.) Phil. 80.
— in persecution. (I.) 1 Thess. 78.
Consolation, Jesus throwing himself into his Father's bosom implores. (S.) Mark 674.
— ministry of. (S.) 2 Cor. 9.
— of gospel unique. (I.) John II. 464.
— of Israel. (S.) Luke I 213. (I.) Luke I. 208.
— of text: Christ Resurrection and Life. (A.) John II. 272.
— parting. (S.) John II. 483.
— proportionate to spiritual sufferings. (S.) 2 Cor. 13.
— son of. (S.) Acts I. 442, 443.
— source of, reign of Lord. (S.) Rev. 544.
— strong. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 516–520.
— under bereavement, Christian. (I.) Luke II. 86.
— ye have received your. (I.) Luke I. 581.
Consolations accompanying death of saints. (S.) 1 Thess. 177.
— and instructions from unchangeableness of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 626.
— and sufferings of believer, and their effects upon his character. (S.) 1 Pet. 442.
— Easter. (S.) Luke III. 633.
— of Christ adapted to state and character of his people. (S.) John II. 261.
— of sufferings of Christ. (I.) 2 Cor. 12.
— on way to kingdom. (S.) Acts II. 416.
Consolers, Oriental. (I.) John II. 255.
Consoling promises. (S.) Mark 598.
Conspicuousness of apostates. (I.) John II. 427.
Conspiracy against Christ. (S.) Luke III. 501.
— against Paul. (S.) Acts III. 263.
Constance in performance of holy duties makes them easy. (I.) Acts I. 257, 258.
Constancy. (I.) Mark 535.
— and perseverance. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 550.
— in well-doing. (I.) Gal. 508.
— necessity of. (I.) 2 Tim. 109.
— of Christ's love. (A.) John II. 385.
— of Divine love, persuaded of. (S.) Rom. II. 245
— of God. (I.) Rom. II. 424.
— of holiness. (I.) Rom. I. 142.
— of Paul's purpose to live Christ. (I.) Phil. 51
— of zeal. (I.) Gal. 283.
— secret and reward of. (I.) Jas. 75.
— severe test of piety. (I.) John II. 52.
Constant and faithful, service must be. (S.) 2 Tim. 278.
— best service is. (A.) John II. 52.
— exercise in prayer. (I.) Luke III. 344.
— growth. (I.) 2 Thess. 7.
— instant, expectant. (S.) Rom. II. 525.
— love to each other should be. (I.) Mark 497.
— prayer, example of. (A.) 1 Thess. 239.
— — necessity of. (I.) 1 Thess. 239.
— — value of. (A.) 1 Thess. 239.
— preaching. (I.) 2 Tim. 320.
— self-examination. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 126.
— service of God to be. (I.) Rev. 182.
— watchfulness must be. (A.) 1 Thess. 208.
Constrained to speak about Jesus. (I.) Acts I. 407.
Constraining, Christ's love. (S.) 2 Cor. 269.
— influence of love of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 270.
— love. (S.) 2 Cor. 272, 274.
— notice. (I.) Luke I. 284.
— power of loving principle. (I.) 2 Cor. 271.
Constraint, anxious. (I.) Luke III. 50.
— need of, from Christ. (S.) Mark 260.
— under. (S.) 2 Cor. 276.
Construction of hand. (I.) Luke I. 541.
Consumed one of another. (I.) Gal. 357.
Consuming fire. (S.) Heb. II. 580–585.
— zeal. (A.) John I. 182.
Consummation, dawn of faith and its. (S.) John I. 144.
— sin's. (A.) Jas. 113.
Consummator and cause of all things, Jesus Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 53.
Consumption, spiritual. (S.) Rev. 202.
Contact, personal, influence of. (A.) Philem. 22.
— — use of. (I.) Mark 55.
— sin spreading by. (I.) Mark. 219.
— with Christ, diverse effects of. (I.) John I. 608.

Contact with Jesus, real. (S.) Luke II. 84.
— with souls, personal. (A.) Acts III. 157.
— without sympathy. (I.) Mark 215.
Contagion of evil to be avoided. (I.) 2 John 23.
— of false doctrine. (I.) Titus 210.
— of fear. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— of sin; or, bad leaven. (S.) Gal. 346.
Contagious contention. (I.) Rom. II. 606.
Contemning good. (I.) 1 Pet. 334.
Contemplation of departed saints. (S.) Heb. II. 551.
— of herbs. (S.) Heb. I. 478.
— train of holy, awakened by morsel of bread. (I.) Matt. 95.
Contemplations on Olivet. (S.) Luke III. 499.
Contemplative faith. (I.) 1 John 7.
— life: Mary. (S.) Luke II. 282.
Contemporaries, judgment by. (I.) John I. 32.
Contempt. (S.) Matt. 400.
— banished by insight. (I.) Matt. 401.
— for little impossible when regarded as part of great whole. (I.) Matt. 400.
— ignoble. (I.) Matt. 401.
— ministers to be preserved from. (S.) Titus 157.
— Nemesis of. (I.) Matt. 401.
— of religion, regret for. (I.) Mark 198.
Contemptuousness and judging, guilt of. (S.) Rom. II. 638.
Contending for faith. (S.) Jude 15–21.
Content and moderation, fair havens of. (S.) Acts III. 408.
— learning to be. (S.) Phil. 349.
— not found in circumstances. (A.) Phil. 353.
— parent of, godliness. (S.) 1 Tim. 270.
— spirit of. (I.) Luke II. 622.
— with his position. (A.) Luke I. 334.
— with little. (A.) Heb. II. 609.
Contention, allowable. (I.) Phil. 37.
— between Paul and Barnabas. (S.) Acts II. 447–454.
— Christian. (I.) Rom. II. 606.
— fire of. (S.) Luke II. 668. (I.) Luke II. 674.
— in community. (S.) Jas. 345.
— religious. (I.) Acts II. 203.
— to be avoided. (S.) Titus 173.
Contentions. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 211.
— folly of, on mission field. (A.) Phil. 144.
— in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 25, II. 86.
— in Church of God, uncharitable. (S.) Gal. 354.
— two. (I.) Gal. 87.
Contentious, ministers not. (A.) 1 Tim. 133.
Contentment. (S. I. & A.) Phil. 343–359; 1 Tim. 270–274; Heb. I. 605–609. (I.) Matt. 96; Luke I. 334, 335.
— and duty. (A.) Heb. II. 609.
— blessedness of. (I.) Phil. 358.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 476; Phil. 348.
— — its hindrance and its help. (S.) Heb. II. 604, 605.
— condition of. (I.) Phil. 352.
— contented without. (A.) Heb. II. 608.
— Divine, art of. (S.) Phil. 354.
— does not always imply pleasure. (I.) Phil. 352.
— example of. (I.) Luke I. 334.
— exemplary. (A.) 1 Tim. 272.
— great part of self-denial. (I.) Matt. 352.
— helps to. (S.) Phil. 348.
— humility means of. (S.) Jas. 368.
— in all things. (S.) Phil. 344.
— in vicissitudes. (I.) Heb. II. 608.
— is rare. (I.) Phil. 358.
— looks at what is left. (I.) Phil. 353.
— not found in exchange of places. (A.) Phil. 353.
— not hostile to aspirations. (I.) Heb. II. 610.
— not inconsistent with discontent. (I.) Phil. 353.
— outcome of right view of circumstances. (A.) Phil. 352.
— Paul's. (I.) Phil. 352.
— secret of. (I.) Luke I. 334. (A.) Phil. 361.
Contentment, sources of. (A.) Phil. 358.
— true. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457. (A.) Heb. II. 609.
— — found in God. (I.) Matt. 112.
— — tendency of Christian principles to produce. (S.) Phil. 345.
— under loss. (A.) Heb. II. 609.
— value of. (I.) Phil. 361.
— with little. (S.) 1 Tim. 274.
Contest between flesh and Spirit. (S.) Gal. 368.
— with evil, nature of. (S.) Eph. 637.
— with Satan, reality of our Lord's. (I.) Luke I. 375.
Contests and prizes, life's. (S.) Phil. 236.
— athletic, regulations for. (I.) 2 Tim. 148.
Continental mission. (S.) Acts II. 322.
Contingency. (S.) Philem. 58.
Continual calls, God's. (I.) Matt. 534.
— grace. (I.) 2 Tim. 384; Jas. 367.
Continuance. (I.) Jas. 192.
— and change. (S.) 1 Pet. 114.
— future, present change and. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
— grace of. (S.) John II. 51.
— in brotherly love. (A.) 1 Thess. 151.
— in faith. (S.) Acts II. 411; 2 Tim. 279.
— in prayer. (I.) Acts II. 269; Col. 274.
— lack of. (I.) Luke II. 31.
— patient, in well-doing. (I.) Rom. I. 141.
— test of religious profession. (S.) John II. 667.
— with Jesus, reasons for. (S.) John I. 586.
Continue. (I.) 2 Tim. 281.
— in things learnt. (S.) 2 Tim. 282.
Continuing city here, no. (S. &. I.) Heb. 651–655.
— in Christ's love. (S.) John II. 636, 638.
Continuity. (I.) 2 Tim. 62.
— and economy. (S.) Matt. 332.
— God's law of. (S.) Rev. 645.
Continuous and stated prayer. (I.) 1 Thess. 240. (A.) 1 Thess. 242.
— fulfilment of Scripture. (I.) John II. 319.
— piety is piety indeed. (I.) John II. 52.
— processes, salvation and destruction. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 43.
— thought, importance and difficulty of. (I.) Phil. 337.
— witness. (S.) Rev. 422.
Contraband goods. (A.) Heb. II. 72.
Contracted views in religion. (I.) Luke II. 196.
Contradictions, catalogue of. (S.) 2 Cor. 337.
— moral, in reckless talker. (I.) Jas. 315.
Contrariety betwixt world and God. (S.) Jas. 362.
Contrary currents of life. (S.) Mark 264.
— influences. (I.) Rom. I. 607.
— masters, two. (S.) Luke III. 231.
— wind was. (S.) Matt. 305.
Contrast. (S.) Matt. 376; John I. 330.
— between God and idols. (I.) Acts II. 601.
— between Mary and Judas. (S.) Mark 575; (I.) Mark 566.
— between scourged Christ and pampered Christian. (I.) Mark 651.
— double, and argument drawn therefrom. (S.) Rom. I. 384.
— former and present state of believers. (S.) 1 Pet. 240.
— great. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 412.
— in eternity. (I.) Luke III. 242.
— life: autumn. (S.) 1 Pet. 115.
— significant. (S.) Titus 178.
— two sons. (S.) Matt. 483.
— wonderful. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 514.
Contrasts. (S.) Luke III. 241; Rom. I. 141. (I.) Acts I. 467.
— and comparisons. (S.) Acts I. 686.
— birthday. (I.) Luke I. 190.
— Christian's life made up of. (S.) Matt. 378.
— in death. (A.) John II. 96.
— in life. (S.) Matt. 376.
— law, promise. (S.) Gal. 202.
— of life. (S.) Mark 220.
— of moral character, strong. (S.) Acts I. 640
— of sentiment and conduct. (I.) Matt. 314.
— striking. (I.) John I. 605.

Contrasted aims and parallel methods. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 576.
— character—carnally and spiritually minded. (S.) Rom. I. 674, 675.
— deaths. (I.) 2 Tim. 336.
Contrition, true. (I.) Mark 642.
Control of God, Satan under. (A.) Rom. II. 767.
— of self. (I.) 2 Tim. 22.
— of temper. (A.) Col. 201.
— of tongue. (A.) Jas. 296.
Controlling influence of gospel. (S.) Matt. 542.
Controversialists. (I.) Acts II. 424.
Controversy. (I.) 2 Tim. 181.
— about Christ. (S.) John I. 4.
— among Christians. (I.) Acts II. 424.
— between man and God. (I.) Luke II. 693.
— Christ's, with Jews. (S.) John II. 91.
— Church. (S.) Acts II. 424.
— foolish and unprofitable. (I.) Titus 208.
— gospel not matter for, but for use. (I.) Acts II. 425.
— hushed in presence of heathenism. (I.) Phil. 144.
— hydrostatic paradox of. (A.) 2 Tim. 181.
— meekness in. (A.) 2 Tim. 232.
— religious, vanity of. (I.) John I. 350.
— sign of moral poverty. (I.) 2 Tim. 182.
— spirit of. (I.) 2 Tim. 181.
— teaching better than. (I.) 2 Tim. 230.
— test of. (A.) Rom. II. 606.
— value in, of practical experience of opposite side. (I.) Gal. 38.
— which Christ brought on earth. (S.) Luke II. 671.
— Word of God end of. (I.) Luke I. 420.
Controversies, after-effects of. (I.) Acts II. 425.
— and contentions. (S.) Acts II. 422.
— miracles and, Stephen's. (S.) Acts I. 552.
— religious, effect of man's wrath in agitation of. (S.) Jas. 149.
Convenience made for private prayer. (I.) Mark 47.
— paltry, soul exchanged for. (I.) Matt. 362.
Convenient food. (I.) Luke II. 307.
— season. (S. & I.) Acts III. 310, 311.
Conventional Christians. (S.) Titus 52.
— devotion to. (S.) Acts I. 603.
— notions of sin. (I.) Luke II. 522.
Conversation. (S.) Eph. 449; Col. 287
— and citizenship. (I.) Phil. 280.
— becoming gospel. (S.) Phil. 68, 69.
— daily, Christ's truth in relation to our. (S.) Col. 289.
— filthy. (I.) Col. 202.
— heavenly, happiness of. (S.) Phil. 278.
— holy in all manner of. (I.) 1 Pet. 91.
— in heaven, our. (S.) Phil. 269, 271.
— my, in time past. (S.) Gal. 38.
— on mount of Transfiguration. (I.) Matt. 373.
— pleasurable though not profound. (I.) Matt. 245.
— purity of. (A.) Col. 202.
— religion in. (A.) Col. 290.
— rule for. (S.) Eph. 450.
— unseemly. (I.) Eph. 487.
— vain. (I.) 1 Pet. 101.
— with grace. (I.) Matt. 247.
— with woman of Samaria, characteristics of Christ displayed in. (S.) John I. 302.
Conversations of great forty days. (S.) Acts I. 18.
— with woman of Samaria and Nicodemus, connections between. (S.) John I. 313.
Conversationalist, Christ as. (S.) John II. 597.
Converse with ungodly. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 403.
Conversion. (S.) Matt. 392, 393; Acts I. 208, 318, 321, III. 378; Jas. 503. (I.) Acts II. 8, III. 223; Gal. 52.
— altered by. (I.) Philem. 50.
— and baptism of eunuch. (S.) Acts I. 710.
— and character of Cornelius. (S.) Acts II. 102.
— — of Saul of Tarsus. (S.) 1 Tim. 78.
— and fear. (A.) Heb. II. 268.
— and old nature. (S.) Col. 200 (A.) Col. 199.
Conversion and strengthening. (S.) Luke III. 529.
— another's, greatness of being instrumental to. (I.) Jas. 505.
— as illustrated by miracle at Bethesda. (S.) John I. 425.
— before and after. (S.) Titus 176.
— blessedness of. (S.) Acts I. 342.
— by vision of Christ. (I.) Acts II. 20.
— change of nature. (I.) John I. 204.
— — wrought by. (I.) Mark 197.
— conviction by Holy Spirit necessary to. (I.) John I. 564.
— — not. (A.) Jas. 267.
— courtiers and. (S.) Acts I. 697.
— day of visitation. (S.) 1 Pet. 184.
— description and danger of conviction when not followed by. (S.) Luke II. 499.
— early. (I.) Matt. 421.
— evidences of. (S.) Acts II. 63.
— famous. (S.) Acts I. 214.
— fear of death means of. (A.) Heb. I. 176.
— good man's. (S.) Acts II. 114.
— gradual. (I.) Mark 168; Acts II. 494.
— great change. (I.) John I. 214. (A.) Eph. 182.
— hindrances to. (S.) John I. 484.
— history of. (A.) Matt. 569.
— how children are emblematic of. (S.) Luke II. 180.
— hurtful made profitable by. (I.) Philem. 50.
— illustrated in case of Paul. (S.) Phil. 228.
— importance of one. (I.) Luke I. 26.
— in old age. (I.) Acts III. 202.
— — difficulty of. (S.) Mark 538.
— its means and tests. (S.) Acts II. 533.
— John Newton's. (I.) 1 Tim. 78.
— Judson's. (A.) Luke III. 179.
— leads to Christian activity. (I.) Acts II. 67.
— man's part in. (S.) Acts II. 34.
— matchless work of God in. (I.) Acts III. 223.
— Matthew before, during, and after. (S.) Luke I. 518.
— method of. (I.) Acts III. 224.
— methods of, vary. (I.) John I. 222.
— more than restraint. (I.) Gal. 548.
— must be complete surrender. (I.) Luke I. 25.
— nature and necessity of. (S.) Matt. 392, 396.
— necessary. (I.) John I. 215.
— — is? (S.) 2 Cor. 301.
— not necessarily protracted process. (I.) Luke III. 188.
— notable. (A.) John I. 4.
— of Bishop Ryle. (A.) Eph. 158.
— of cities, duty and importance of special efforts for. (S.) Luke III. 668.
— of dying thief. (S.) Luke III. 599.
— of erring Christian duty. (S.) Jas. 500.
— of Gentiles. (S.) Acts II. 115.
— of great men. (I.) Acts II. 2.
— of heart produces alteration in life. (S.) Philem. 50.
— of immortal soul cause of joy and thanksgiving to God. (S.) Gal. 67.
— of jailer. (S.) Acts II. 516.
— of Jews. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 407–409.
— — glory which will redound to God from. (S.) Rom. II. 396.
— — mystery of. (S.) Rom. II. 420, 421, 424.
— of John and conversion of Paul, difference between. (I.) John I. 112.
— of Levi. (S.) Luke I. 522.
— of little children. (S.) Mark 391.
— of Lydia. (S.) Acts II. 482–496.
— of Martin Luther. (I.) Rom I. 72.
— of men, work of Holy Spirit in. (S.) Acts I. 304.
— of one soul. (I.) Acts II. 319.
— of Paul. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 411. (I.) Gal. 42, 63. *See also* Conversion of Saul.
— — viewed in reference to his office. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 403.
— — witness to truth of Christianity. (I.) Gal. 52.

Conversion of priests evidence of truth of Christian religion. (I.) Acts I. 550.
— of relatives, zeal for. (A.) Rom. II. 322.
— of Saul of Tarsus. (S.) Acts III. 222, 223, 340, 341. *See also* Conversion of Paul.
— of Sergius Paulus. (S.) Acts II. 319.
— of sinner. (S.) Jas. 506. (I.) Jas. 514.
— — successive steps in. (S.) Mark 293.
— of sinners, Divine influence in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 409.
— — miracles are now neither necessary to conviction of unbelievers nor. (S.) 2 Pet. 156.
— — supreme object of Christian benevolence. (S.) Jas. 501.
— of sorceress. (I.) Luke II. 66.
— of unbelieving husband or wife. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
— of world, importance of prayer for. (S.) Matt. 88.
— of Zacchæus. (S.) Luke III. 387–410.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts II. 6–58.
— — account of his. (S.) Gal. 46.
— — pattern. (S.) 1 Tim. 77.
— personal influence in. (A.) Luke I. 25.
— Peter's sifting and. (S.) Luke III. 524.
— postponed to old age. (I.) Matt. 451.
— prepared for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 363.
— prodigal's. (S.) Luke III. 154.
— real experience. (I.) John II. 149.
— remarkable. (A.) Acts II. 2.
— revelation in soul. (S.) Gal. 48.
— reverses men's lives. (A.) Gal. 63.
— second. (S.) Luke III. 528.
— sinner's, Christian joy at. (I.) Luke III. 89.
— — to God, human agency in. (S.) Jas. 500.
— soul, and God. (I.) Eph. 181.
— striking. (S.) Acts I. 686.
— sudden. (I.) John I. 374. (A.) Acts II. 21.
— test of, suffering. (S.) 1 Thess. 77.
— total change. (I.) Acts III. 223.
— true, evidence of. (S.) Luke III. 398.
— — evident to all. (I.) John II. 138.
— — marks of. (S.) Matt. 397; Acts II. 63.
— — personal history and public purpose of. (S.) Gal. 45.
— wisdom of kindness as means of. (A.) Col. 282.
— work of. (S.) Acts I. 220.
Conversions, audiences, preachers, and sermons, concerning. (S.) Acts II. 150.
— desired. (S.) Acts II. 222.
— providence shown in. (I.) John I. 306.
— sudden, not always genuine. (I.) Acts I. 667.
— test of good ministry. (I.) Acts I. 392.
— two, needed. (I.) Heb. I. 645.
Convert and minister, God's work upon. (S.) Acts III. 348.
— every, recruit. (I.) 2 Tim. 130.
— first European. (S.) Acts II. 488.
— — Gentile, to faith of Christ. (S.) Acts II. 108.
— — of Achaia, Ephænetus. (S.) Rom. II. 747.
— — remembered. (I.) Rom. II. 748.
— from heathenism, Paul's first. (I.) Acts II. 319.
— new. (S.) Acts II. 62.
— one, wins another. (A.) John I. 124.
— pattern, or, chief sinner saved. (S.) 1 Tim. 64.
— young. (I.) Mark 169.
Converts, Christian love for. (S.) Philem. 54.
— exhortation to. (S.) Eph. 406.
— exhorted. (S.) Acts II. 235.
— faithless; wonder of faithful apostle at defection of. (S.) Gal. 15.
— heathen. (A.) Matt. 145.
— Lord's, and man's. (A.) Jas. 514.
— must testify of Christ. (I.) John II. 137.
— new, how to welcome. (I.) Gal. 65.
— — Jesus all in all to. (I.) John II. 137.
— — using. (I.) Acts II. 458.
— Philippian, first three. (S.) Acts II. 476.
— recent, difficulty of God's service to. (I.) Luke III. 177.
Converts should join Church. (I.) Acts I. 269.
— why Gentiles and women became, more easily than Jews. (I.) Acts II. 550.
Converted, be. (S.) Acts I. 317.
— by Word. (A.) 1 Thess. 76.
— children may be. (A.) Acts I. 231.
— excited but not. (I.) Mark 133.
— Jews, usefulness of. (I.) Rom. I. 65.
— man, ministry of. (S.) Luke III. 528.
— men dislike sin. (A.) Rom. I. 448.
— newly. (S.) Acts I. 237.
— — judicious reserve in speech of. (S.) Mark 56.
— nobleman. (S.) Acts I. 691.
— some displeased and one. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
Converting agency, Christian example. (S. & A.) Matt. 64.
— example. (A.) 1 Thess. 30.
— men, God's method of. (I.) Acts II. 21.
— mercy pledge of persevering grace. (S.) Rom. I. 384.
— power in sight of Christ. (I.) Mark 679.
— — permanent in Church. (S.) Acts I. 220.
— sinner. (A.) Jas. 513.
— sinners Christian duty. (S.) Jas. 499.
— soul. (S.) Jas. 500.
— — joy of. (A.) Jas. 514.
— souls, power of earnestness in. (I.) Luke III. 44.
Conveyance, gospel indifferent to means of its. (I.) Rom. II. 379.
Conviction. (S.) John III. 37; Eph. 578. (I.) John I. 401.
— and confession of sin. (S.) 1 John 57–61.
— by Holy Spirit necessary to conversion. (I.) John I. 564.
— by Word. (A.) Heb. I. 340.
— description and danger of, when not followed by conversion. (S.) Luke II. 499.
— expressed, shine by. (I.) Matt. 68.
— in sinners, spectre would not produce. (I.) Luke III. 275.
— mystery no bar to. (I.) Matt. 635.
— not conversion. (A.) Jas. 267.
— of conscience. (S.) John II. 14.
— of righteousness. (S.) John III. 50.
— of sin. (S.) John III. 42; Rom. I. 572; 1 Cor. II. 363.
— — effectual, ineffectual reproof and. (I.) John III. 39.
— — in mind of Peter. (S.) Luke I. 491.
— — its naturalness and instantaneousness. (A.) Acts I. 219.
— — necessary to just sense of God's grace. (S.) Luke I. 528.
— — true saving. (S.) Acts I. 218.
— of unbelievers, miracles are now neither necessary to, nor conversion of sinners. (S.) 2 Pet. 156.
— personal. (I.) Gal. 44.
— — value of. (I.) 2 Tim. 281.
— regeneration preceded by. (A.) John I. 203.
— Spirit's, necessity of, because of incompetency of Law. (I.) John III. 46.
— standing revelation best means of. (S.) Luke III. 272.
— striving against. (S.) Acts III. 344.
— threefold. (S.) John III. 33–35.
— want of, source of mistaken apprehensions. (S.) Rom. I. 578.
Convictions, act at once on. (I.) Luke III. 181.
— danger of trifling with. (A.) Luke III. 184.
— fixed religious, helpful to growth. (I.) Heb. II. 638.
— inefficacious. (S.) Rom. I. 605.
— of Balaam. (S.) Rev. 159.
— of conscience, danger of losing. (S.) Luke II. 499.
— only real moral power influencing world is courage in acting up to our. (S.) Matt. 206.
— spiritual. (S.) John II. 14.
— strong, in religion. (S.) Rom. II. 612.

Convictions, two. (I.) John II. 16.
Convinced, afraid of being. (A.) Luke I. 10.
Convincer of judgment. (I.) John III. 54.
— of righteousness. (S.) John III. 51.
— of sin. (S.) John III. 48.
Convincing, examination. (I.) Luke I. 10.
— miracles, marks of. (S.) Matt. 198.
— power of law. (S.) Rom. I. 221.
Convocation, general, around Mount Zion. (S.) Heb. II. 546.
Co-operation, Christ's ascension and. (S.) Mark 738.
— Christian. (I.) Phil. 299.
— Divine, in Christianity. (I.) Mark 739.
— helpful. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 190.
— human, Christ requires. (I.) John III. 477.
— — Christ's influence in relation to. (I.) John I. 19.
— in work for Christ. (I.) Col. 297.
— of Church and minister. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 565.
— spiritual. (S.) Acts I. 284.
— with God. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 233.
Copiousness of God's mercy. (I.) Luke I. 77.
Copy, bad. (I.) Luke II. 391.
— our, Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 230.
— praying from. (I.) Luke II. 316.
— to write by. (I.) 2 Tim. 273.
Copying but fragment of Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 230.
Corban, working of law of. (I.) Matt. 313.
Cordial, trouble and its. (S.) John II. 460.
Core, Cain, and Balaam, successors of. (S.) Jude 43.
Corinth, Church at, Paul's state of mind concerning his connection with. (S.) 2 Cor. 496.
— — in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 3.
— — which is at. (S.) 2 Cor. 2.
— Paul at. (S. & I.) Acts III. 1–12.
— Paul's preaching at. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 65.
— — vision at. (S.) Acts III. 21.
— tent-making in. (S.) Acts III. 15.
— triumphs of gospel at. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 413.
— why Paul did not visit. (S.) 2 Cor. 43.
Corinthian Church, apostle reproves pride of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 354.
— — discipline in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 382.
— criticism of Paul. (I.) 2 Cor. 436.
Corinthians, First Epistle to, introduction to—
Corinth. 1 Cor. I. v.
Paul at Corinth. vii.
Corinthian Church life. viii.
First Epistle to Corinthians—
date and occasion. x.
its composition. xi.
its genuineness. xi.
its importance. xii.
its style, tone, and contents. xii.
its relation to gospel history. xiii.
its relation to philosophy, criticism, and theology. xiv.
Corinthians, Second Epistle to, introduction to—
interval between the two Epistles. v.
question of a Third Epistle, and of Paul's relations with Corinthians. v.
connection between the two Epistles. vii.
purpose of Epistle. vii.
its relations with and differences from other Epistles. viii.
style of Epistle. viii.
effect produced by it. ix.
plan of Epistle. ix.
salutation and introduction.
tidings brought by Titus.
collection for Churches in Judæa.
assertion of his apostolical authority.
concluding explanations, warnings, and salutations.
its genuineness. x.
subsequent history of the Corinthian Church. x.
Corinthians and Paul: contrast. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 366.
Corinthians found salvation, gospel which Paul preached, and in which. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 380.
— Paul to. (S.) 2 Cor. 1.
— Paul's epistolary farewell to. (S.) 2 Cor. 504.
— — love to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 596.
— — prayer for restoration of, to corporate perfectness. (S.) 2 Cor. 515.
— power of gospel ministry exemplified in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 100.
— state of, contrasted with that of apostles. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 362.
Cornelius. (S.) Acts II. 101–202.
— and Peter. (S.) Acts II. 137, 143, 144, 146.
— character and conversion of. (S.) Acts II. 102.
— humility of. (I.) Acts II. 134.
— truth-seeker. (S.) Acts II. 111, 112.
Corner, Christ Head of. (S.) Acts I. 365.
— Head of. (S.) Mark 469, 473.
— headstone of. (S.) Matt. 491.
Corner-stone. (S.) 1 Pet. 145–148. (I.) Acts I. 364.
— binding. (I.) Luke I. 361.
— Christ. (I.) Eph. 222.
Corn of wheat. (S.) John II. 335–337. (I.) John II. 334.
Corn-field. (I.) Luke I. 539.
Corn-fields, Eastern. (I.) Mark 126.
— through. (S.) Mark 87.
Coronal and basilar corruption. (I.) Matt. 489.
Coronation, cruel. (S.) Mark 653.
— of Christ. (I.) Mark 653; Acts I. 12.
— of King. (S.) Mark 16.
— of Lamb. (S.) Rev. 703.
— of nescience. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 46.
— of our King. (S.) Heb. I. 123.
— sermon. (S.) Rev. 500.
Corporate holiness. (S.) 1 Pet. 166.
— perfectness, Paul's prayer for restoration of Corinthians to. (S.) 2 Cor. 515.
Corporeal transformation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 523.
Corpse, absent. (I.) Mark 705.
Correcting others' faults. (I.) Luke I. 634.
— son. (I.) Heb. II. 493.
Correction, Divine. (S.) Heb. II. 493.
— father loved for. (A.) Heb. II. 499.
— of children. (I.) Eph. 603.
— of fault, duty of. (I.) Matt. 406.
Corrective test. (S.) Matt. 147.
Correspondence between two missions. (I.) John III. 409.
Correspondences, doctrine of. (I.) Rom. I. 82.
Corrupt Christianity. (S.) Rev. 528.
— communications, bad results of. (I.) Eph. 449.
— fall of, in human life. (S.) Rev. 535.
— society, fall of. (S.) Rev. 533.
Corrupter of our nature, Satan indirect tempter as. (S.) Matt. 30.
Corrupting influence of bad company. (S.) Mark 633.
— power of sin. (S.) Eph. 132.
— Word of God. (I.) 2 Cor. 67.
Corruption, basilar and coronal. (I.) Matt. 489.
— bondage of. (I.) Rom. II. 95.
— bury your own. (I.) Eph. 450.
— cannot inherit incorruption. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 524.
— Christ touches, without taint. (S.) Mark 52.
— heart of, and life of guilt, contact of Christianity with: Paul before Felix. (S.) Acts III. 298.
— of heart. (I.) Heb. I. 245.
— — natural. (I.) Mark 275.
— preservation from. (I.) Mark 381.
— remains of, in regenerate. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 209.
Corruptions overcome by grace. (A.) Col. 196.
— — gradually. (A.) Col. 196.
— within. (I.) 2 Tim. 237.
Cosmogony, Christian. (S.) Heb. I. 53.
Cost and cheapness of salvation. (A.) John I. 253.
— counting. (S.) Luke III. 56, 60.

Cost of estate. (I.) Mark 339.
— of redemption. (A.) 1 Pet. 106.
— of saving souls. (S.) 2 Cor. 502.
— of service. (S.) Luke II. 84.
— of training children cheap in long run. (A.) Acts II. 457.
Costly gifts. (A.) Mark 520.
— offerings acceptable to God. (I.) Mark 561, 566.
— posthumous offerings. (I.) Luke II. 532.
Costume of saint. (S.) Col. 219.
Council, apostles before. (I.) Acts I. 495-523.
— Christ's cabinet. (I.) Rev. 3.
— decision of. (S.) Acts II. 437.
— first ecclesiastical—nature and settlement of dispute. (S.) Acts II. 426.
— Jesus before. (S.) Mark 628.
— of Jerusalem. (I.) Gal. 68.
— Paul before. (S.) Acts III. 247-250.
— Peter and John before. (S.) Acts I. 344-408.
Counsel and character. (S.) 1 Cor II. 566.
— Christ giving. (S.) Rev. 253.
— Christ's, to lukewarm Church. (S.) Rev. 254.
— dying, Dr. Johnson's. (A.) John I. 479.
— Gamaliel's. (S.) Acts I. 514-523.
— God's, in relation to his people. (S.) Heb. I. 512.
— good. (S.) 1 Thess. 209.
— minister's last, to his people, or, Paul's last advice to Ephesian elders. (S.) Acts III. 158.
— needful. (S.) Rom. II. 472.
— of Caiaphas. (S.) John II. 302.
— of God, declaring all. (S.) Acts III. 146, 149.
— prosecuting, opening statement of. (I.) Acts III. 268.
— rejection of God's, by Pharisees. (I.) Luke I. 701.
— whole, of God. (S.) Acts III. 147, 150. (I.) Acts III. 151.
— wise. (S.) 1 Pet. 66.
Counsels, admonitory. (S.) Eph. 524.
— — for closing year. (S.) Eph. 535.
— earnest, on race of life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 565.
— for education. (S.) Eph. 605.
— God's. (S.) Rom. II. 431.
— of perfection and works of supererogation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 479.
— of prudence. (S.) Luke II. 212.
— to God's servants. (S.) 1 Tim. 184.
— to younger. (S.) 1 Pet. 391.
— wise. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 573.
Counsellor, heavenly, Jesus. (S.) Rev. 253.
— honourable, character of. (S.) Mark 688.
Counsellors, man's. (S.) Acts III. 406.
Countenance as index. (I.) Luke II. 162.
— Christ's, compared to sun. (S.) Rev. 63.
— Stephen's, angelic glory on. (S.) Acts I. 567.
Countenances of dying Christians, glory on. (S.) Acts I. 570.
Counteractives to worldliness. (I.) 2 Tim. 367.
Counterbalance. (I.) Luke III. 682.
Counterfeit and real Christian, difference between. (S.) I Cor. I. 362.
— and real in Christian ministry. (S.) Phil. 35.
— and true enthusiasm. (S.) Matt. 466.
— philosophy and its. (S.) Col. 132.
— supernaturalism: miracles. (I.) Rev 463.
Counting blessings. (A.) Eph. 6.
— cost. (S.) Luke III. 56, 60.
— life dear, not. (A.) Acts III. 137.
Country and city, heaven. (I.) Heb. II. 315.
— better. (S.) Heb. II. 316-322.
— — joy of. (A.) Heb. II. 322.
— blessed. (S.) Rev. 726.
— Christian's. (S.) Phil. 269.
— man going into far. (I.) Luke III. 137-139.
— mother, citizenship maintained by communication with. (I.) Phil. 281.
— of Christian's desire, heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 319.
— religion included in love of. (S.) Luke I. 678.
Countrymen, Paul's chief desire for his. (S.) Rom. II. 318.
Couple, model. (S.) Luke I. 12.
Couples, great wicked men fall by. (I.) 2 Tim. 109.
Courage. (S.) 2 Cor. 490; Phil. 72; 2 Pet. 42
— and fear. (A.) Heb. II. 395.
— and resolution, Christian, of, wherefore necessary and how obtained. (S.) Eph. 618.
— and submission. (S.) Acts III. 196.
— and thankfulness. (S.) Acts III. 474.
— and triumph of truth. (I.) John II. 89.
— Christ satisfying instinct of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 580.
— Christian. (S.) Luke II. 556; Acts I. 396, 397, 398. (I.) 2 Tim. 23. (A.) Acts III. 196; Rom. II. 201; 2 Tim. 30, 131; 2 Pet. 43.
— — need of. (S.) Eph. 622.
— comes from faith. (I.) Acts I. 383.
— great source of. (I.) Heb. II. 477.
— in acting up to our convictions, only real moral power influencing world is. (S.) Matt. 206.
— in children. (I.) Matt. 472.
— in defence of Christian liberty. (S.) Gal. 72.
— moral. (I.) Mark 683. (A.) Luke I. 345; Phil. 147.
— — ready to encounter shame. (I.) Rom. I. 56.
— of Christ. (A.) John II. 226.
— of devoted Christians. (I.) Acts II. 378.
— parental, faith ground of. (S.) Heb. II. 348.
— patient, beatitude of. (S.) Rom. I. 142.
— Paul's moral. (I.) Acts III. 106.
— requisite in reformers. (I.) Acts II. 379.
— rewarded. (I.) Mark 697.
— source of, presence of God. (I.) Rom. II. 201.
— to obey, inspiration of, love. (A.) John II. 538.
— true. (I.) Acts I. 303; 1 Thess. 43.
— — or, Peter. (I.) Acts I. 380.
— — philosophy of. (S.) 2 Cor. 247.
— — temporary failure of. (S.) John III. 232.
Courage-inspiring power of cross. (S.) John III. 348.
Courageous Christians needed. (I.) Phil. 365.
— missionary. (A.) Eph. 686.
— piety. (S.) Rev. 157.
— preacher. (A.) 1 Thess. 43.
Course, Christian, finishing. (S.) Acts III. 140.
— Christian's. (S.) 2 Tim. 346.
— — onward. (S.) Acts III. 135.
— conflict, and crown, Christian's. (S.) 2 Tim. 333.
— life's, finished with joy. (S. & A.) Acts III. 143.
— of Abia. (I.) Luke I. 11.
— of sin. (I.) Mark 246.
— of this world, with or against. (A.) Eph. 132.
— prescribed to us by providence, duty, happiness, and honour of maintaining. (S.) Acts II. 330.
— Saviour's alacrity to reach end of his. (S.) Mark 424.
— with joy, how can servant of God finish his? (S.) Acts III. 143.
Court, great, of appeal. (I.) Jas. 453.
— King and his. (I.) Mark 58.
— of heaven, petitioners at, encouraged. (S.) Luke III. 340.
Courts, lower. (S.) 1 John 273.
— of justice, mistaken clemency in. (S.) Rom. II. 569.
Court-preacher. (S.) Matt. 295.
Court-preachers, compromising. (I.) Matt. 296.
Courteous speeches are becoming to Christians. (S.) Philem. 87.
— treatment, effect of. (A.) Acts III. 408.
Courtesy. (I.) Luke I. 7; Philem. 83.
— and love, ministerial. (S.) Jude 12.
— ceremonies of. (I.) Luke I. 728.

Courtesy, Christian. (S.) Luke II. 214; 1 Pet. 269–273.
— — character of. (S.) Rom. II. 674, 682.
— Christianity enjoins. (S.) Titus 216.
— of gospel. (S.) Philem. 48.
— reward of. (A.) 1 Pet. 275.
— true, and how to attain to it. (S.) 1 Pet. 273. (A.) 1 Pet. 275.
Courtesies, small, not overlooked. (A.) 1 Pet. 276.
Courtier's son. (S.) John I. 409.
Courtiers and conversion. (S.) Acts I. 697.
Covenant. (I.) Heb. I. 632.
— Abrahamic. (S.) Gal. 187.
— and its seal, messenger of. (S.) Heb. II. 556.
— ark of. (S.) Rev. 433–435.
— — Christ typified by. (S.) Heb. II. 8.
— better. (S.) Heb. I. 631, 632.
— broken, condition of men under. (S.) Gal. 160, 162.
— children of, Saviour's first care. (S.) Acts I. 332.
— Christ Mediator of. (S.) Heb. II. 557.
— Christ's testamentary. (S.) Heb. II. 32.
— everlasting. (S.) Gal. 188.
— — blood of. (S.) Heb. II. 678–681.
— first, imperfection of. (S.) Heb. I. 633.
— God's, with Abraham. (S.) Gal. 279.
— — with New Testament Church. (S.) Heb. I. 640.
— gospel, simplicity of. (S.) Gal. 308.
— hereditary and spiritual interest in. (I.) John II. 73.
— how rightly to. (S.) 2 Tim. 249.
— immutability of. (S.) Gal. 188.
— in Christ. (S.) Gal. 188.
— its deathless life and hope. (S.) Titus 16.
— Mediator of, described in his Person, natures, and offices. (S.) 1 Tim. 111.
— new. (S.) Matt. 611; Rom. II. 422; Heb. I. 636–639, 649, 650.
— — blood of. (S.) Luke III. 511.
— — privileges and blessings of. (S.) Heb. II. 557.
— — promises of. (S.) Heb. I. 649, 650.
— of grace, agreement betwixt, old and new. (S.) Heb. I. 638.
— — opened and explained. (S.) Heb. I. 630.
— of works, believers not under Law as. (S.) Rom. I. 555.
— or testament. (S.) Mark 592.
— rainbow of. (S.) Rev. 286.
— relationship between God and his people. (S.) 2 Cor. 349.
Covenants. (S.) Rom. II. 262; Gal. 184.
— God's. (I.) Luke I. 92.
— — with his people. (I.) Matt. 610.
— — with men. (S.) Gal. 187.
— new and old, one in Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 9.
— three. (S.) Acts I. 229.
— two. (S.) Gal. 296; Heb. I. 633.
— — of works and grace, difference between. (S.) Heb. I. 638, 639.
— written. (S.) Philem. 76.
Covenant-proof. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
Covering of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 287.
Coveted, best gifts to be. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 205.
Covetous. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
— apostle and self-sacrificing woman. (S.) John II. 310.
— beware of growing. (I.) Matt. 437.
— degradation of. (I.) Mark 280.
— delusion of. (I.) Mark 280.
— desires, rules for subduing of. (S.) Titus 34.
Covetousness. (S.) Luke II. 578, 583–588, 600; Acts III. 94; Col. 196; 1 Tim. 274; Heb. II. 601–604. (I.) Luke II. 591; 2 Pet. 135; Jude 47.
— and worldliness, warning against. (S.) Luke II. 577, 582, 584, 586, 587.
— barren of grace. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
— cornered. (A.) Mark 521.
— danger of. (I.) Luke II. 593.
Covetousness decried and yet practised. (I.) Eph. 487.
— destructive of religion. (A.) Heb. II. 604.
— evil and folly of. (S.) Luke II. 581. (I.) Luke II. 590.
— evil of. (I.) Eph. 487.
— exchanges true riches for false. (I.) Mark 279.
— fruit of, oppression. (S.) 1 Tim. 279, 280.
— heinousness of. (S.) Heb. II. 601.
— holy. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 205.
— idolatry of. (S.) Col. 197.
— in sinning. (I.) 3 John 27.
— insidious sin. (A.) Heb. II. 604.
— is idolatry. (S.) Col. 196.
— its spirit. (I.) Mark 279.
— manifested in insufficient expenditure. (I.) Mark 280.
— mental gluttony. (I.) Mark 280.
— nature and evil of. (S.) Luke II. 580.
— not confined to rich. (I.) Mark 578.
— Oriental. (I.) Luke II. 591.
— pines in plenty. (I.) Mark 280.
— remedies against. (S.) Mark 578; Heb. II. 601.
— revealed in talk. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
— seen in human life. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
— sign of death. (I.) Heb. II. 604.
— sin of. (S.) Mark 578.
— terrible evil of. (A.) Luke II. 590.
— tyranny. (I.) Luke II. 592.
— vice of. (I.) Luke II. 592.
Coward's doom and conqueror's reward. (S.) Rev. 654.
Cowards. (S.) Rev. 655.
— are like cats. (I.) Luke III. 457.
Cowardice, moral. (S.) John I. 603.
— — of warriors. (S.) Acts III. 245.
— of guilt. (I.) John III. 282.
— rebuked. (A.) 2 Tim. 33.
Cowardly Christians. (I.) John I. 609.
— hearer. (S.) Luke II. 17.
— testimony is despicable. (I.) John II. 139.
Co-working of providence. (S.) Rom. II. 154.
Cradle of Christ, shepherds and Magi at. (S.) Luke I. 129.
— teaching from Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 186.
Craft and cruelty coupled in Church's adversaries. (I.) Matt. 600.
— impulsive goodness may conceal. (I.) Matt. 484.
— of our invisible foes. (I.) Eph. 638.
— wicked's, to ensnare God's people. (S.) Matt. 335.
Crafty than violent, that sin is more. (A.) Eph. 633.
Craving for rest. (I.) 2 Thess. 13.
— man's, for society. (I.) 2 Tim. 357.
Created universe, relation of Christ to. (S.) John I. 9.
Creating and promoting brotherly love, means of. (I.) 1 Thess. 150.
Creation, advent in. (S.) Col. 67.
— and Christ. (S.) John I. 9.
— and providence, works, God glorified in heaven for his. (S.) Rev. 302.
— Christ's glory in. (I.) Heb. I. 55.
— — presence in his. (I.) John I. 11.
— Christian doctrine of. (S.) John I. 9.
— consequence of love. (S.) Rev. 302.
— Divine designs open to us in. (I.) John I. 10.
— end of, Jesus Christ. (S.) Col. 49, 69.
— expectancy of. (S.) Rom. II. 79.
— fact of, object of faith. (S.) Heb. II. 213.
— faith's attitude towards. (S.) Heb. II. 211.
— groans. (S.) Rom. II. 103–105.
— — for deliverance. (S.) Rom. II. 105.
— groaning. (S.) Rom. II. 92.
— God's right to our services on ground of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 433.
— hymn of angels and of. (S.) Rev. 331.
— man's, end of, glory of God. (I.) Rom. II. 697.

Creation more inexplicable than resurrection. (I.) Matt. 507.
— mystery of, revealed to faith. (I.) Heb. II. 207, 209.
— new. (S.) Gal. 548; 2 Pet. 178; Rev. 643.
— — alters whole man. (I.) Gal. 547.
— — God works evidence of. (I.) Luke I. 635.
— not hitherto complete. (I.) Eph. 258.
— of ages. (I.) Heb. I. 27.
— of believers, new. (S.) Eph. 176.
— of God. (I.) Rev. 237.
— Paul's account of. (S.) Rom. II. 91.
— whole, groaneth under burden of our sins. (S.) Rom. II. 102.
— witness of, to gospel. (S.) Col. 50.
— work of. (S.) Heb. II. 208, 212.
— — by and for Jesus Christ. (S.) Col. 68.
— — God. (I.) John I. 10.
Creation's glories concealed. (I.) Mark 105.
— travail and delivery. (S.) Rom. II. 107.
— waiting. (S.) Rom. II. 80.
Creative knowledge, Christ's. (A.) John I. 11.
— power of Word. (S.) John I. 9.
Creator, Christ as. (S.) John I. 9; Col. 66–69. (I.) Heb. I. 56.
— faith revealing God as. (S.) Heb. II. 209.
— faithful. (S.) 1 Pet. 383, 384.
— glory of. (A.) Rom. I. 345.
— God. (A.) Eph. 259.
— invisible, faith realizing. (A.) Heb. II. 215.
— must be Divine. (I.) John I. 10.
— new, God. (S.) 2 Cor. 303.
— one matchless. (S.) Rev. 637.
Creatorship, Christ's, confidence inspired by. (I.) John I. 11.
— universal, of Christ. (S.) John I. 9.
Creature, coming deliverance of. (S.) Rom. II. 96.
— delicate, conscience. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— every, after its kind. (I.) Acts I. 413.
— — which was preached to. (S.) Col. 93.
— expectation of. (I.) Rom. II. 76.
— has no absolute merit. (S.) Luke III. 296.
— longing of, for perfection. (S.) Rom. II. 77.
— new. (S.) 2 Cor. 297–300; Gal. 544, 546, 548. (I.) Gal. 547, 548; 1 Pet. 113.
— — hopes and aspirations of. (S.) Rom. II. 80.
— — if any man be in Christ he is. (S.) 2 Cor. 292–295.
— subjected to and delivered from vanity. (S.) Rom. II. 89.
— to every. (I.) Mark 717.
— travail of. (S.) Rom. II. 100.
— vanity of. (S.) Rom. II. 89, 93.
Creatures, all, God's care for. (I.) Luke II. 548.
— — interested in Incarnation. (I.) Luke I. 141.
— — kinds of, tamed by man. (A.) Jas. 314.
— first-fruits of his. (S.) Jas. 138.
— God's, pure heart uses, without injury. (I.) Matt. 55.
— humbled and God exalted by gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 116.
— new, prepared for good works. (S.) Eph. 177.
Creatureship, intelligent, ideal of. (S.) Rev. 293.
Creature-worship, temptation to. (S.) Rev. 729.
Credenda of Christianity. (S.) 2 Tim. 97.
Credentials, apostolic. (S.) Gal. 44.
Credibility of Christianity. (S.) 2 Pet. 99.
— of Resurrection. (S.) Acts III. 335–337.
Credit due to Christ. (I.) Acts I. 304.
Creditor and debtor. (S.) Rom. I. 30.
— generous. (I.) Luke I. 725.
— God our. (S.) Luke I. 719.
— our great. (S.) Matt. 415.
Creed and conduct. (S.) Rom. I. 263; Titus 204. (I.) Jas. 273; John I. 537.
— and life. (S.) 1 John 381. (I.) 2 Tim. 104.
— apostle's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 390.
— blind man's. (S.) John II. 145.
— Christian, right influence of. (S.) 1 Pet. 65.
— Christian's. (S.) John I. 254; Acts II. 434.
— earliest. (S.) John I. 142.
Creed, faith more than. (I.) Jas. 259.
— insufficient, of natural religion: Paul at Malta. (S.) Acts III. 461.
— Martha's. (S.) John II. 274.
— unsettled, men of. (I.) 2 Tim. 104.
— worship, and work. (S.) Matt. 366.
Creeds, true idea of Christ obtained from New Testament rather than. (I.) Matt. 337.
Creeping things. (S.) Acts II. 128.
Crescens gone to Galatia, Titus to Dalmatia. (S.) 2 Tim. 368.
Crete, Titus left in. (S.) Titus 24.
Cretians, character of. (I.) Titus 42.
Crier, preacher. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
Cries, blind man's earnest. (S.) Mark 434.
— seven, shortest of Christ's. (S.) John III. 320.
— small, significance of. (I.) Matt. 659.
Crieth, after us, she. (S.) Matt. 330.
Crime against life of soul. (I.) Luke II. 141.
— and light. (I.) John I. 271.
— awful, fornication is. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 423.
— ever-recurring, crucifixion of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 469.
— negative, and positive punishment. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 592.
— of avarice. (S.) Luke III. 230.
— of concealing truth. (I.) Gal. 279.
— of degrading men. (S.) Matt. 397.
— of Judas, sin and folly of. (I.) John II. 422.
— subserviency of, to purposes of God. (S.) Acts I. 87.
Criminal doctrine, salvation by works. (S.) Gal. 137.
Criminality and consequences of unbelief. (S.) 1 Pet. 369.
Cripple and his healers. (S.) Acts I. 280.
Crisis, character revealed by. (I.) Matt. 558.
— gravity of: Paul at Jerusalem. (I.) Gal. 71.
— in Saul's history, and his change of name. (I.) Acts II. 315.
— soul's. (S.) Luke III. 383.
— tremendous, main external universe as awaiting. (S.) 2 Pet. 168.
Crises and character. (I.) Rev. 738.
— of judgment, kingdom comes in. (I.) Matt. 549.
— two. (S.) Heb. II. 55.
Crisis-hours. (I.) Mark 245.
Criterion of discipleship. (S.) John II. 450.
Critic, blindness disqualifies. (I.) Mark 436.
Critics hard to please. (I.) Matt. 214.
Critical hour. (S.) John I. 581.
— hours. (S.) Mark 500.
Criticism, carping. (I.) John II. 143.
— Corinthian, of Paul. (S.) 2 Cor. 436.
— easy. (I.) Luke I. 707.
— human, freedom from. (I.) Gal. 549.
Crooked and perverse nation, in midst of. (I.) Phil. 147.
— generation, saving ourselves from. (I.) Acts I. 234.
— made straight. (S.) Luke I. 314.
— ploughing. (I.) Luke II. 205.
— woman made straight. (S.) Luke II. 748.
Cross. (S.) Luke II. 573; John II. 354.
— accomplished, what. (S.) Rev. 425.
— afar off. (S.) Matt. 456.
— and crown. (S.) Matt. 349; Rev. 146.
— and its enemies. (S.) Phil. 261–265.
— attraction of. (S.) John II. 359–361.
— attractiveness of. (I.) John II. 357.
— bearing. (S.) Mark 327, 657. (A.) John III. 296.
— blood of, peace through. (S.) Col. 87.
— carried, and shame despised by Jesus. (S.) Heb. II. 471.
— Christ bearing his. (I.) John III. 295.
— — foreseeing. (S.) Luke II. 115.
— — hastening to. (S.) Luke II. 182.
— — on road to. (S.) Mark 423.
— — preaching on. (I.) Luke III. 600.
— Christ's. (I.) John III. 299; Eph. 202.

Cross, Christ's bearing. (I.) Luke III. 564.
— — Christ's glory. (S.) John II. 332.
— — history and odium of. (S.) Gal. 528.
— — intercession on. (S.) Luke III. 574.
— — sharing. (I.) Gal. 115.
— — work completed on. (S.) John III. 323.
— Christian taking up his. (S.) Mark 414.
— Christian's. (S.) Luke III. 55.
— courage-inspiring power of. (S.) John III. 348.
— daily. (S.) Luke II. 132.
— death of Law. (S.) Col. 150.
— despairing cry of Jesus on. (S.) Matt. 657.
— disciple's. (I.) Mark 325.
— duty of taking up. (S.) Luke II. 132, 133.
— fascination of. (S.) Gal. 142.
— first prediction of. (S.) Luke I. 241.
— following Christ by way of. (I.) Matt. 193.
— foundation of Bible. (I.) Gal. 536.
— fountain of merit. (S.) Phil. 106.
— garden by. (S.) John III. 352.
— glorious spectacle. (I.) Gal. 530.
— glory of. (S.) Gal. 529, 542. (I.) Gal. 536.
— — Christ and God. (S.) John II. 437.
— glorying in. (S.) Gal. 534–543.
— good things found in. (S.) Rev. 425.
— great moral miracle of. (S.) Luke III. 600.
— his. (I.) Matt. 356.
— is reality. (I.) Mark 325.
— lessons at. (S.) Mark 665.
— life inscription on. (S.) John III. 310.
— love in. (I.) John III. 299.
— manifestation of Divine righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 248.
— meaning of. (I.) Mark 326.
— means of perpetuating Christian love. (I.) John II. 645.
— mistaken concealment of. (I.) Gal. 534.
— nature and quality of death Christ died upon. (S.) Acts I. 184.
— near at hand. (I.) Luke II. 133.
— nearness to. (S.) John III. 313, 314.
— necessity of. (S.) Matt. 656.
— neutralized by theories about it. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 41.
— no Christianity without. (A.) Gal. 533.
— not to be made. (I.) Matt. 193.
— nothing but, *draws* for any length of time. (I.) John II. 365.
— object of desire. (S.) Mark 424.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 296; 1 Cor. I. 76; Gal. 529–543.
— — of none effect. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 39.
— — reflected in Stephen, living and dying. (S.) Acts I. 632.
— — superscription affixed to. (S.) Luke III. 584.
— of Jesus. (S.) John III. 312.
— of Lord Jesus. (S.) Rev. 425.
— offence and success of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 77.
— — of. (S.) Gal. 349. (A.) Gal. 350.
— our. (I.) Gal. 543.
— our indictment cancelled by. (S.) Col. 150.
— our only boast. (S.) Gal. 529.
— our safety. (A.) John III. 299.
— peace at. (A.) Eph. 202.
— place of, in world. (S.) Rev. 460.
— plea from. (A.) John III. 299.
— power of. (S.) John II. 360; Gal. 8. (I.) Mark 348. (A.) Gal. 115.
— preach. (I.) Gal. 350.
— preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 41, 82.
— prizing. (I.) Heb. II. 651. (A.) John III. 299.
— reality in our faith. (I.) Gal. 535.
— — in our life. (S.) Gal. 446.
— reconciliation through. (I.) Eph. 202.
— reveals God's heart. (I.) Gal. 530.
— revelation. (S.) Rom. I. 378.
— — of human sinfulness. (S.) Luke III. 568.
— salvation at. (I.) Gal. 543.
— self-renouncement through. (S.) Gal. 530.
— self-seeking involves, equally with self-abnegation. (I.) Luke II. 137.
Cross shadow of coming. (I.) Luke II. 686.
— shape of. (I.) Mark 659.
— sharing, with Jesus. (I.) Mark 659.
— shirking. (I.) Luke II. 127.
— silences at. (S.) John III. 313.
— Simon bearing. (S.) Matt. 651.
— sixth cry from. (S.) John III. 322.
— — excellent saying of Christ on. (S.) John III. 322.
— sorrow at, turned into joy. (S.) John III. 86.
— soul's haven. (I.) John III. 299.
— source of compunction. (I.) Luke III. 609.
— superscription on. (S.) John III. 304.
— sweet burden. (I.) Matt. 193.
— taken up. (I.) Matt. 193.
— taking up. (S.) Mark 326; Luke III. 54.
— to be borne gladly. (I.) Matt. 652.
— to be expected. (I.) Mark 325.
— triumph of. (S.) Col. 153.
— veiled. (S.) Luke III. 606.
— watch by. (S.) Matt. 652, 653.
— way to. (I.) Mark 654.
— witness of love. (S.) Rom. I. 376.
— word from. (S.) John III. 319, 321.
— — of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 41.
Crosses, three. (S.) Matt. 654; John III. 300.
— — look at. (I.) Luke III. 572.
— — on Calvary, lessons from. (S.) Luke III. 587.
Cross-bearer. (S.) Luke III. 563.
— great, and his followers. (S.) John III. 294.
— lonely. (S.) John III. 294.
Cross-bearers, procession of. (I.) Matt. 193.
Cross-bearing. (S.) Matt. 193; Luke II. 128, 129.
— and confession. (S.) Matt. 336.
— dignity of. (I.) Luke II. 134.
— for Christ. (A.) John III. 296.
— personal. (S.) Luke II. 133.
Crossing Cedron. (S.) John III. 218.
— line. (I.) Mark 504.
Crowd, Christian not of. (I.) Luke III. 386.
— going out to lonely man. (I.) Mark 11.
— of eager applicants. (I.) Mark 270.
Crowding to touch Saviour. (S.) Mark 104.
Crown. (S.) Rev. 300.
— and cross. (S.) Matt. 349; Rev. 146.
— and glory, Paul's. (I.) 1 Thess. 90.
— and joy, pastor's. (S.) 1 Thess. 88; Phil. 292. (I.) Phil. 295.
— and victory. (S.) Rev. 271.
— Christian's course, conflict, and. (S.) 2 Tim. 333.
— — not gold, but thorns. (I.) Matt. 650.
— concerning. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 577.
— congruous. (I.) 2 Tim. 353.
— for all saints. (I.) 2 Tim. 356.
— for faithful. (S.) Rev. 147.
— heavenly, assured. (S.) 2 Tim. 350.
— hold fast thy. (S.) Rev. 228.
— hope, joy. (I.) 1 Thess. 90.
— how to win. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 570.
— lost. (A.) 2 Tim. 353.
— martyr's. (A.) John III. 274.
— mock. (S.) John III. 273.
— of life. (S. & I.) Jas. 88; Rev. 146, 147.
— of righteousness. (S.) 2 Tim. 350–352.
— of thorns. (S. & I.) Matt. 650, 651; Mark 652, 653; John III. 274.
— preaching for. (A.) 2 Tim. 353.
— Redeemer's, jewel-gatherers for. (S.) Jas. 501.
— seeking to obtain. (A.) 2 Tim. 353.
— thy. (S.) Rev. 228.
— way to. (S.) 1 Thess. 89.
— without cares. (A.) 2 Tim. 352.
Crowns, historic. (A.) 2 Tim. 353.
— more, left. (A.) 2 Tim. 353.
— of Christ. (S.) Rev. 558, 559.
— Saviour's many. (S.) Rev. 552–559.
— Stephen's three. (S.) Acts I. 632.
Crowned Christ. (S.) Rev. 557.
— for death, Jesus. (I.) Heb. I. 121.

Crowned in Jesus, manhood. (S.) Heb. I. 116.
— Saviour. (S.) Rev. 559.
— tempted soul. (S.) Jas. 86.
— with glory of saving life. (A.) Heb. I. 125.
Crowning act. (S.) John I. 186.
— deed, Love's. (S.) John II. 647.
— grace. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 332.
— Jesus. (I.) Heb. I. 126.
— love. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 332.
— of patient endurance. (S.) Jas. 86.
— point: Christ High Priest in heaven. (I.) Heb. I. 617.
Crucial case: justification. (S.) Rom. I. 274.
— test. (I.) Luke II. 134, III. 661.
Crucified, Christ. (S.) Luke II. 165.
— — preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 66–74.
— — theme of Paul's preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 123–134.
— — willing to be. (I.) Mark 650.
— Christian. (S.) Gal. 123.
— flesh to be. (A.) Col. 195.
— heroism of. (S.) Mark 668.
— Jesus delivered to be. (S.) John III. 272, 291.
— mourning at sight of. (S.) Luke III. 613.
— Saviour, attractive power of. (S.) John II. 358.
— was Paul? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 31.
— with Christ. (S.) Gal. 112.
Crucifier, relenting. (S.) Matt. 662.
Crucifixion. (S.) Matt. 652; John III. 298.
— beholding. (S.) Gal. 143.
— Christ's, our part in. (I.) Mark 664.
— Christian's, with Christ. (S.) Gal. 114, 115.
— continuous. (I.) Heb. I. 472.
— death, and burial of Christ. (S.) Mark 683.
— impression of. (A.) John III. 299.
— moral. (S.) Gal. 447, 543.
— of Christ. (S.) Matt. 457; Mark 663, 664, 666; Luke III. 568–573; John III. 295; 1 Cor. I. 75.
— — ever-recurring crime. (S.) Heb. I. 469.
— — modernized. (S.) Heb. I. 469.
— of flesh. (S.) Gal. 441, 447. (I.) Gal. 447, 448.
— of old man. (S.) Rom. I. 472, 473.
— preparations for. (I.) Mark 654.
— prime agents in. (S.) John II. 298.
— prodigies attending. (S.) Matt. 662.
— realized. (A.) John III. 298.
— spectators of, smiting their breasts. (S.) Luke III. 611.
— with Christ, and its results. (S.) Gal. 122.
Crucifixions, three. (S.) Gal. 535.
Crucify him! (S.) John III. 289.
Crucifying Lord of glory, guilt of man in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 157.
— Son of God afresh. (S. & A.) Heb. I. 467–472.
Cruel coronation. (S.) Mark 653.
— purpose. (S.) Matt. 644.
Cruelty. (S.) Heb. II. 421.
— and craft coupled in Church's adversaries. (I.) Matt. 600.
— of persecutors. (A.) Heb. II. 422.
— to animals, sin of. (S.) Matt. 52.
— to children. (A.) 2 Tim. 249.
— to Christ. (A.) Mark 467.
Crumbs, asking for. (I.) Matt. 326.
Crusade, children's. (S.) 2 Tim. 136.
Crusaders, apostles and, at Antioch: historical contrast. (I.) Acts II. 418.
Crust, Carlyle and. (A.) Luke III. 143.
Cry, bride's twofold. (S.) Rev. 764.
— Christ's, true sense of. (S.) Matt. 659.
— despairing, of Jesus on cross. (S.) Matt. 657.
— effectual. (I.) Acts I. 177.
— for help. (S.) Acts II. 472.
— for vengeance. (I.) Rev. 344.
— — from souls under altar. (S.) Rev. 343.
— man's, and Christ's response. (S.) John II. 509.
— model. (I.) Matt. 659.
— of absolute self-devotion. (I.) Gal. 549.
— of Christian warrior. (I.) Rom. I. 622.
Cry of forsaken One. (S.) Mark 672.
— of heathen. (S.) Acts II. 468–471.
— of human heart for personal God. (A.) Heb. I. 342.
— of humanity and response of gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 347.
— of Macedonian to Paul. (S.) Acts II. 468.
— of needy. (S.) Matt. 96.
— of soul and answer of gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 346.
— of world in oppression. (S.) Rev. 341.
— — in selfishness. (S.) Rev. 336.
— — in want. (S.) Rev. 337.
— secret, to God. (I.) Acts I. 177.
— sixth, from cross. (S.) John III. 322.
— that opens heaven. (S.) Luke III. 364.
— universal, of humanity. (S.) John I. 433.
Crying for salvation. (A.) Rom. II. 374.
— strong. (I.) Jas. 491.
Crystal, gleaming as. (S.) Rev. 702.
Crystals, grace in. (I.) Luke III. 67.
Crystallization. (I.) Luke I. 395.
Cues to character. (S.) Luke I. 670.
Cultivated mind, Christianity in contact with. (S.) Acts II. 579.
Cultivation of Christian deportment. (S.) Phil. 139.
— of right spirit, appeal for. (S.) Phil. 91.
Culture, Divine. (S.) Phil. 28.
— faint impulse to nobler life. (I.) Matt. 481.
— highest, nobility worthy of. (I.) Matt. 431.
— incentive to. (I.) Luke II. 45.
— of character, work of Christian pastor. (S.) 1 Thess. 87.
— of soul. (S.) 2 Pet. 202.
— religion of nature and of. (S.) Jude 45.
— spiritual. (S.) Phil. 8.
— — of world. (S.) John I. 382.
— true moral. (S.) Gal. 490.
Cumbered about much serving. (I.) Luke II. 290.
Cumberers of ground. (S.) Luke II. 731, 734.
Cumi, talitha. (I.) Luke II. 91.
Cummin. (I.) Matt. 531.
Cumulative argument, Paul's. (S.) Acts II. 622.
Cunning, being, enmity, and fierceness of devil. (S.) 1 Pet. 431.
— Christ's victory over. (S.) Mark 474.
— of Satan in temptation. (S.) Matt. 33.
Cunningly devised fable, Christianity not. (S.) 2 Pet. 97
Cup, can ye drink of my? (S.) Matt. 459; Mark 430.
— Christ's. (S.) John III. 227, 228.
— Father's. (S.) Matt. 621.
— figure of. (I.) Matt. 621.
— of cold water. (S.) Matt. 196.
— of demons. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 39.
— of reconciliation. (A.) Luke III. 508.
— of suffering. (S.) John III. 228.
— — and of communion. (S.) Luke III. 504.
— — Christ's. (S.) Mark 430.
— of water. (I Mark 371.
— sacramental (S.) 1 Cor. II. 108.
Cups, two, of life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 38.
Curbing tongue, difficult art. (A.) Jas. 296.
Cure and pertinacity of blind man. (S.) Luke III. 383.
— by way. (I.) Mark 218.
— Christ's, for trouble. (S.) John II. 459.
— consciousness of. (I.) Mark 210.
— for care. (S.) 1 Pet. 415, 418.
— for coldness, love. (I.) John II. 445.
— for divorces. (A.) Mark 387.
— for doubt. (A.) John III. 435.
— for evil conscience. (I.) Heb. II. 113.
— — thoughts. (I.) Mark 279.
— for evil-speaking. (I.) Titus 173.
— for idleness. (A.) 2 Thess. 92.
— for unbelief, prayer. (I.) Mark 360.
— God's, for man's weakness. (S.) Heb. II. 411.
— Heaven's, for plagues of sin. (S.) Rom. II. 575.

Cure of loneliness. (A.) John III. 110.
— of men-pleasing. (I.) Gal. 33.
— of paralytic. (S.) Matt. 154, 155.
— of pride; or, lesson of humility. (S.) Jas. 367.
— of self-will, will of God. (S.) Luke III. 534.
— of spiritual disease. (S.) John I. 429.
— of weariness. (S.) 2 Thess. 95.
— only, for soul-disorders. (A.) Acts I. 655.
— soul's malady and. (S.) Luke I. 525.
— undoubted. (A.) John II. 149.
Cures, spiritual, analogy to. (I.) Mark 315.
Cured at last. (S.) Luke II. 80.
Curing souls, Christ's way of. (S.) Matt. 161.
— straightway. (I.) Matt. 166.
Curiosity and neglect of knowledge. (I.) John III. 515.
— and presumption, Peter's. (S.) John II. 451.
— human, and Divine mystery. (S.) John I. 345.
— misdirected and sanctified (I.) John III. 6.
— religious. (S.) Luke III. 558.
— unlawful. (I.) John II. 450.
— unwise. (I.) 2 Tim. 228.
Curious arts. (S.) Acts III. 79.
— hearers. (I.) 2 Tim. 325.
— questions, inexpediency of dwelling on. (I.) Heb. II. 9.
— Russian tradition. (I.) Matt. 7.
Currents, contrary, of life. (S.) Mark 264.
Curse. (S.) Gal. 158, 171.
— abolished. (S.) Rev. 710–713.
— and crown of thorns. (I.) Mark 652, 653.
— and its removal. (S.) Gal. 155.
— cancelled, and kingdom begun. (S.) Rev. 712.
— death under. (S.) Gal. 165.
— deliverance from, through Christ. (S.) Gal. 173.
— enduring, for another. (A.) Gal. 180.
— for us, Christ made. (S.) Gal. 174, 180. (I.) Gal. 177.
— great, great gain, great loss. (S.) 2 Pet. 146.
— man's condition under. (S.) Gal. 163.
— never, but only bless your persecutors. (S.) Rom. II. 527.
— of apostle against false apostles. (S.) Gal. 26.
— of bigotry. (S.) Mark 76.
— of carnality. (I.) Phil. 268.
— of flesh, Christ born without. (I.) Luke I. 119.
— of fraud. (I.) 1 Thess. 142.
— of Law. (S.) Gal. 157.
— — redemption from. (S.) Gal. 158.
— of wealth. (I.) Jas. 428.
— our, necessity for Christ's bearing. (I.) Gal. 173.
— Paul's, on teachers of false doctrine. (S.) Gal. 26.
— realized. (I.) Gal. 155.
— rescued from. (I.) Luke II. 408.
— sinners under. (S.) Gal. 169.
— transgressors of Law under. (S.) Gal. 158.
— upon him who preaches false doctrine. (S.) Gal. 26.
Curses, two. (S.) Gal. 175.
Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things. (S.) Gal. 158. (I.) Gal. 156.
— Jericho, man out of. (I.) Mark 433.
Cursing and blessing: tongue, its. (S.) Jas. 316.
— of fruitless fig tree. (S.) Matt. 476.
Custodian, faithful. (A.) 2 Tim. 127.
Custom and tribute. (I.) Rom. II. 571.
— at receipt of. (I.) Matt. 158; Luke I. 516.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts II. 546.
— power of, to conceal sin. (I.) 1 Tim. 262.
Customs, Eastern marriage. (I.) John I. 153.
— of hand-washing. (I.) Matt. 313.
Cut to heart. (I.) Acts I. 508.
Cutting straight. (I.) 2 Tim. 184.
Cypriote, aged, Mnason. (S.) Acts III. 199.
Cyprus. (I.) Acts I. 444.
— and its people. (I.) Acts II. 308.
— Saul in. (S.) Acts II. 308.
Cyrene, Lucius of. (I.) Acts II. 295.
Cyrenian, Simon. (S.) Matt. 651.
Cyril, boy-martyr. (A.) 2 Tim. 177.

DAILY apostolic labours. (S.) Acts I. 526.
— bread. (S.) Matt. 94–96.
— — best answer to prayer for. (I.) Luke II. 398.
— — Christ and. (I.) Luke II. 399.
— — give us day by day our. (S. & I.) Luke II. 392–409.
— — lessons on petition for. (S.) Luke II. 394–396.
— — manner of sanctifying our exertions for. (S.) Luke II. 640.
— — men recognize second causes rather than Divine Being in gift of. (A.) Matt. 95.
— calling, dignity bestowed on those following. (I.) Luke I. 131.
— Christian life, law of. (S.) Luke II. 129.
— conversation, Christ's truth in relation to our. (S.) Col. 289.
— cross. (S.) Luke II. 132.
— death, hourly jeopardy. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 472.
— discipline, reserve power outcome of. (I.) Matt. 588.
— duty, repentance. (I.) Mark 31.
— duties, finding Lord in. (I.) Luke I. 131.
— dying. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 474–478.
— life, religion in. (S.) Rom. II. 513; 1 Cor. II. 65.
— — Scripture to be used in. (I.) 2 Tim. 314.
— prayer. (I.) Rom. II. 524.
— — importance of. (I.) Acts I. 257.
— service. (I.) Heb. II. 131.
— struggle. (S.) Rom. I. 612.
— work, doing God's will in our. (S.) John I. 558.
Dallying with temptation, danger of. (I.) Mark 614.
Dalmatia, Titus to, Crescens gone to Galatia. (S.) 2 Tim. 368.
Damascene ethnarch: foiled designs. (S.) 2 Cor. 462.
Damascus. (I.) Acts II. 4.
— Ananias of. (S.) Acts II. 40, 42.
— battle of. (S.) Acts II. 22.
— great day of. (S.) Acts II. 22.
— heavenly light at. (S.) Acts III. 223.
— Paul on way to. (S.) Acts II. 4.
— Paul's ministry at. (S.) Acts II. 66.
— — vision near. (S.) Acts III. 223.
— Saul at. (I.) Acts II. 40.
— to Cæsarea. (S.) Acts II. 59.
Damnation, everlasting. (A.) John I. 462.
— God not author of. (I.) 2 Thess. 55.
— of hell, difficulty of escaping. (S.) Matt. 533.
— under gospel more intolerable than that of Sodom. (S.) Matt. 216.
Damning, unbelief. (S.) Mark 729.
Damon and Pythias. (A.) John II. 200.
Damsel of Philippi, Paul and. (S.) Acts II. 498.
Dancing. (I.) Matt. 298.
Danger and darkness. (I.) Luke I. 100.
— and evil of being turned away from simplicity that is in Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 448.
— — of offences. (S.) Luke III. 278.
— — of schism. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 25.
— and guilt of reading bad books. (S.) Acts III. 82.
— and misery of self-deception. (S.) Matt. 427.
— and nature of evil communications. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 482.
— and security of Christian. (I.) Phil. 11.
— and sin of abusing religious privileges. (S. Matt. 217.
— — of not obeying gospel. (S.) 1 Pet. 368.
— and sinfulness of neglecting gospel. (S.) Heb I. 83.

Danger, avoiding. (A.) 2 Tim. 225.
— common, hypocrisy. (I.) Luke II. 538.
— fear exaggerating. (I.) Mark 695.
— fearless in. (I.) Matt. 150.
— feminine. (I.) 2 John 12.
— from false teachers. (I.) Titus 41.
— from those coming in name of Christ. (I.) Mark 542.
— from within Church. (I.) Rom. II. 763.
— hard to confess Christ in. (S.) Mark 632.
— keep far from. (I.) Matt. 101.
— lurking in trifles. (I.) Matt. 623.
— nature, and folly of scoffing at religion. (S.) 2 Pet. 152, 153.
— near and man unconscious of it. (A.) 1 Thess. 194.
— no, in death for good. (A.) Heb. I. 177.
— no saint free from. (I.) Eph. 642.
— obedience to God in spite of. (A.) Acts I. 499.
— of absorption in worldly things. (A.) John III. 175.
— of adding to doctrine of gospel. (S.) Gal. 23.
— of anger. (I.) Eph. 439.
— of apostasy. (S.) Heb. II. 141.
— — from Christianity. (S.) Heb. I. 457.
— — from true religion. (S.) Heb. II. 178.
— of backsliding. (S.) 2 Tim. 362.
— of backward looks. (S.) Luke II. 202. (I.) Luke II. 201.
— of being attracted by world's ways. (I.) Mark 630.
— — not far from kingdom. (I.) Mark 498.
— of boaster. (A.) Jas. 422.
— of contracting unallowable habits. (S.) Rom. II. 663.
— of covetousness. (I.) Luke II. 593.
— of dallying with temptation. (I.) Mark 614.
— of deferring reformation. (I.) 1 Thess. 256.
— of delay. (I.) Mark 538. (A.) Heb. I. 92.
— — in religious decision. (A.) Acts III. 315.
— of delayed grafting. (I.) Matt. 243.
— of dissensions. (I.) Rom. II. 764.
— of divisions. (I.) Rom. II. 763.
— of error. (I.) Rom. II. 764.
— of exaggerations in religion. (S.) Rom. II. 488.
— of falling away. (A.) Heb. I. 465.
— — short of heavenly rest. (S.) Heb. I. 297.
— of flattery. (I.) Acts II. 290.
— of following Jesus afar off. (S.) Matt. 632.
— of giving place to devil. (S.) Eph. 443.
— of heart-hardening through sin. (S.) Heb. I. 263.
— of idleness. (A.) 2 Thess. 92.
— of impediments. (A.) Heb. II. 454.
— of impenitence when gospel is preached. (S.) Luke II. 218.
— of inattention. (A.) 2 John 14.
— of indecision in religion. (S.) Acts III. 380.
— of judging others. (S.) Luke I. 614.
— of little sins. (I.) Gal. 345, 346.
— of looking back. (I.) Luke III. 328; Phil. 244.
— of losing convictions of conscience. (S.) Luke II. 499.
— of lukewarmness in religion. (S.) Rev. 241-246.
— of mistaking John for Christ. (I.) John I. 25.
— — knowledge for obedience. (S.) Jas. 161.
— of neglect. (S.) Heb. I. 86. (A.) Heb. I. 90.
— of office of preacher. (I.) 2 Tim. 266.
— of one false step. (I.) Mark 634.
— of popularity. (A.) 1 Thess. 49.
— of praise. (S.) Luke I. 582.
— of presumption. (I.) Mark 599.
— of procrastination. (I.) Luke II. 202.
— of reaction. (S.) Eph. 649.
— of religious indecision. (S.) Luke II. 199.
— of rich men. (I.) Luke I. 580.
Danger of riches. (S.) Matt. 438; Mark 419; Luke I. 580, III. 377. (I.) Matt. 437; Mark 418.
— of seduction. (S.) 1 John 163.
— of self-deception. (S.) Gal. 485.
— of self-ignorance. (I.) Mark 599.
— of selfishness. (I.) Gal. 526.
— of self-sought temptations. (I.) Luke II. 430.
— of silencing conscience. (I.) John II. 15.
— of single sin. (A.) Jas. 245.
— of sinners. (S.) Jude 82.
— of sleep in time of temptation. (I.) Matt. 626.
— of solitude. (I.) Luke I. 372.
— of soul astray. (I.) Luke III. 85.
— of spiritual slumber. (A.) 1 Thess. 203.
— of substituting any other test for that of Spirit. (I.) Gal. 389.
— of success. (A.) 2 Tim. 226.
— of trifling with convictions. (A.) Luke III. 184.
— — with religious impressions. (I.) Luke II. 205.
— of unwatchfulness. (A.) Luke II. 659.
— of unworthy communicating. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 131.
— of world. (I.) Rom. II. 465; 2 Tim. 367.
— of worldliness. (S.) John III. 173.
— of worldly intercourse. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 404.
— our most real. (I.) Matt. 489.
— privilege and duty, Christian's. (S.) Heb I. 293.
— time of, Christ appears for his people in. (I.) Acts I. 614.
— times of, how Christians should act in. (I.) John I. 598.
— to be met. (A.) Acts III. 188.
— unconscious of. (I.) Matt. 160.
— varied and where least expected. (I.) Mark 554.
— wealth exposed to. (A.) Jas. 431.
— — involves. (I.) Mark 416, 418.
Dangers and duties of women. (S.) Titus 61.
— Divine guidance in midst of. (I.) Matt. 100.
— in life to be avoided. (I.) 1 Pet. 282.
— of deception. (S.) 2 Thess. 34.
— of jesting. (I.) Eph. 490.
— of mediocrity. (S.) Matt. 586.
— of relapse. (S.) Matt. 252; 2 Pet. 147, 148.
— to those engaged in business. (S.) 1 Thess. 163.
— unseen, Christian not afraid of. (A.) John II. 464.
— unsuspected. (S.) Jude 48.
— which cannot separate believer from love of God. (S.) Rom. II. 227.
— within early Church. (S.) Acts I. 459.
— worse, afflictions prevent. (A.) John II. 241.
Danger-signal. (S.) Gal. 516. (I.) Luke III. 328.
Dangerous, as, to slight gospel as to reject it. (I.) Matt. 493.
— deceits. (S.) 2 Cor. 444.
— deceitfulness of sin. (S.) Heb. I. 274, 276.
— defection. (I.) 2 Tim. 184.
— errors, true religion frees men from. (S.) Phil. 250.
— experiment. (I.) 1 John 132.
— plaything, fire. (I.) Jas. 303.
— to stumble. (I.) 1 Pet. 161.
Daring faith. (I.) Mark 63.
Dark day, record of. (I.) Jas. 20.
— deed, sop and. (S.) John II. 436.
— enigma of death. (I.) John II. 249.
— place, light in. (I.) Luke I. 107.
— — — shining in, Word of God. (S.) 2 Pet. 103.
— side, polish. (A.) Heb. II. 610.
— ways, mercies travel along. (A.) Jas. 19.
Darkly, seeing. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 297.
Darkness and blindness. (I.) John I. 20.
— and danger. (I.) Luke I. 100.
— and error, ill-disposed affections naturally and penally cause of. (S.) 2 Thess. 50.

Darkness and light. (S.) Matt. 38; John I. 19; Eph. 499; 1 Pet. 168–170.
— — sin and purification. (S.) 1 John 34.
— and night, children of. (A.) 1 Thess. 196.
— believers shall not abide in. (I.) John II. 376.
— brotherly love test and means of being and abiding with guileless spirit in light instead of walking in. (S.) 1 John 98.
— Christians in, when Christ is not near. (S.) John I. 519.
— dense, of period when true Light appeared. (I.) John I. 20.
— guileless spirit loving not world which is, but God who is light. (S.) 1 John 124.
— he that followeth me shall not walk in, but shall have light of life. (S.) John II. 32.
— how great! (S.) Matt. 107.
— into light, out of. (S.) 1 Pet. 168.
— Jesus absent in. (S.) John I. 519.
— light drawn out of. (I.) Mark 287.
— — for those who sit in. (S.) Matt. 38.
— — in. (A.) Eph. 503.
— — in hour of. (A.) 1 John 34.
— — turned into. (I.) Luke II. 520.
— love of, rather than light. (A.) John I. 264.
— manifestations of light of Word in. (S.) John I. 20.
— men in. (I.) John I. 20.
— moral. (I.) 1 John 99.
— no, in God. (I.) 1 John 34.
— of natural mind. (A.) John I. 22.
— of unbelief. (S.) Matt. 107.
— outer. (I.) Jude 52.
— passing, light shining. (S.) 1 John 97.
— power of. (S.) Col. 45.
— — unconsciousness of sinner under. (I.) Col. 46.
— rather than light, loving, test of condemnation. (S.) John I. 265.
— spiritual. (S.) Acts III. 417.
— three hours'. (S.) Mark 671; Luke III. 604.
— unconverted sinners are. (S.) Eph. 497.
— unfruitful works of, to be looked for in our own hearts. (I.) Eph. 512.
— unillumined, take heed of. (I.) Luke II. 518.
— without Christ. (A.) John I. 22.
— works of, child of light and. (S.) Eph. 513.
— world's, light for. (S.) John II. 375.
Darts, devil's, protection against. (S. & I.) Eph. 669.
Date of Abraham's migration, difficulty as to. (I.) Acts I. 575.
Date-fixing. (I.) Mark 526.
Daughter, dying. (A.) Matt. 168.
— like, like mother. (I.) Matt. 299.
— my. (S.) Matt. 331.
— of Abraham. (I.) Luke II. 748.
— ruler's, raised to life. (S.) Luke II. 88.
Daughter's obedience. (A.) Eph. 594.
Daughters of Jerusalem. (S.) Luke III. 564.
— Sarah and her. (S.) 1 Pet. 262.
David. (S.) Acts II. 328.
— Christ born in city of. (I.) Luke I. 156.
— — seed of. (S.) Rom. I. 10.
— — Son of, more than David. (S.) Acts II. 328, 330.
— Christ's ancestor. (I.) Luke III. 467.
— key of. (S.) Rev. 216.
— life, character, and death of. (S.) Acts II. 339.
— Paul's epitaph on. (S.) Acts II. 346.
— Root and Offspring of. (S.) Rev. 753.
— sure mercies of. (S.) Acts II. 338, 339.
David's assertion, Christ's solution of. (S.) Matt. 522.
Dawn. (I.) Rom. II. 595.
— and clouds of faith. (S.) Mark 360.
— Christ as. (I.) Luke I. 104.
— of better things. (I.) Luke III. 162.
— of day. (I.) 2 Pet. 106.
— of faith and its consummation. (S.) John I. 144.
Dawn of great day. (S.) Rom. II. 585.
Day, All Saints'. (S.) Rev. 358, 375, 376.
— All Souls'. (S.) Rev. 390.
— and hour. (S.) Mark 544.
— and its toil. (S.) John II. 119.
— and night. (S.) John II. 119; Rom. II. 592-594.
— approaching. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 139, 140.
— at hand. (S.) Rom. II. 594.
— breaking. (S.) Rom. II. 585.
— by day. (I.) Luke II. 401.
— — give us, our daily bread. (S. & I.) Luke II. 392–409.
— children of. (S.) 1 Thess. 196, 212.
— Christ's, Abraham's vision of. (S.) John II. 98, 100.
— dark, record of. (I.) Jas. 20.
— dawn of. (I.) 2 Pet. 106.
— Enoch opposing current opinions of. (S.) Heb. II. 237.
— everlasting. (S.) Rev. 694.
— every. (I.) Luke II. 409.
— — fit day for doing good. (I.) John I. 633.
— great, and great question. (S.) Rev. 351.
— — dawn of. (S.) Rom. II. 585.
— — of Damascus. (S.) Acts II. 22.
— I must work works of him that sent me while it is. (S.) John II. 118.
— last. (S.) John I. 559.
— Litany. (A.) Jas. 485.
— Lord's. (S.) Mark 91; Rev. 46.
— memorable. (S.) John I. 114.
— mercy in that. (S.) 2 Tim. 118, 119.
— of Christ. (I.) Phil. 27.
— — perseverance to. (S.) Phil. 20.
— of Christ's glory and of Church's joy. (S.) 2 Thess. 25.
— of Christian faith. (I.) 2 Tim. 8.
— of days. (S.) 1 Thess. 192.
— of gloom, sabbath need not be. (I.) Mark 95.
— of God, desire for. (S.) 2 Pet. 174–177.
— of grace, neglecting. (A.) Heb. I. 285.
— — our. (I.) Luke III. 442.
— of his appearing, abiding in Christ ground of confidence in. (S. & I.) 1 John 165–167.
— of Jesus Christ. (S.) Phil. 11. (I.) Phil. 13.
— of judgment. (S.) Acts II. 631, 635; Rev. 605.
— — boldness in. (S.) 1 John 358.
— — certainty of. (I.) Heb. II. 72.
— — disappointment which will take place at. (S.) Luke II. 789.
— — foreboding of. (I.) Heb. II. 142.
— — mercy in. (S.) 2 Tim. 121, 122.
— — terror of, as arising from its justice. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 348.
— — uncertainty of, considered and improved. (S.) Mark 545.
— of Lord. (S.) 2 Pet. 166. (I.) 1 Thess. 192.
— — great. (S.) Matt. 590.
— of resurrection. (I.) Matt. 668.
— of salvation. (S.) 2 Cor. 330–333.
— of Spirit. (S.) John III. 98.
— of thanksgiving. (A.) Eph. 568; Phil. 324; Col. 275.
— of visitation, conversion. (S.) 1 Pet. 184.
— of wrath, best security against. (S.) Heb. II. 391.
— — safety in. (S.) Rev. 351.
— preparation for. (S.) Rom. II. 595.
— rules for walking in. (S.) Rom. II. 596.
— safety in light of. (I.) Luke I. 105.
— sinner's. (S.) Luke III. 440.
— solemn, approaching. (I.) Mark 545.
— that. (I.) 2 Thess. 25.
— this. (S.) Matt. 96. (I.) Luke II. 409.
— — thy! (S.) Luke III. 442.
— twelve hours in. (S. & I.) John II. 244, 245.
— will bring forth, what that. (S.) John III. 90.
— wished for. (A.) Acts III. 442.
— work while it is. (I. & A.) John II. 128.
Days and seasons, observance of. (S. & I.) Gal. 267.

Days, last. (S.) Heb. I. 16.
— — character of. (S.) 2 Pet. 152.
— many, influence seen after. (I.) Heb. II. 231.
— of holy privileges. (I.) Luke III. 317.
— Sabbath. (I.) Heb. I. 311.
— saint's best, to come. (A.) John II. 489.
— superstitions respecting. (I.) Gal. 268.
— ten. (I.) Acts I. 76.
— two, he abode there. (I.) John I. 402.
Daylight, perpetual, for Christian. (I.) John II. 34.
Dayspring, Christ our. (I.) Luke I. 105.
— from on high. (S.) Luke I. 101, 107. (I.) Luke I. 104.
— waiting for. (I.) Luke I. 99.
Day-star, rising of. (S.) 2 Pet. 107, 108.
Deacon, ideal. (S.) 1 Tim. 136.
Deacons and bishops. (I.) Phil. 4.
— on. (S.) Acts I. 537.
— why seven? (I.) Acts I. 545.
Deaconship of Christian Church, work of Spirit in. (S.) Acts I. 544.
Dead. (S.) Eph. 126.
— and buried with Christ. (A.) Rom. I. 455.
— and living, Lord of. (S.) Rom. II. 631.
— — — Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 635-637.
— assembled, great white throne, opened books, and. (S.) Rev. 586.
— baptism for. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 467-471.
— beneficent wishes for. (I.) 2 Tim. 123.
— blessed. (S.) Rev. 495.
— — living and reigning with Christ during thousand years. (S.) Rev. 576.
— but alive. (S.) Rom. I. 489-495.
— by nature, all are. (I.) Eph. 128.
— charity towards. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 270.
— Christ. (S.) John III. 338.
— — and sleeping Christians. (S.) 1 Thess. 178.
— — brought from. (S.) Heb. II. 675.
— — rose again from. (S.) Acts I. 13.
— — what comes of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 418.
— Christ's descent into hell and rising again from. (S.) Acts I. 194.
— Church. (A.) Rev. 198.
— experience. (A.) Rom. I. 352.
— faith. (S.) Jas. 284.
— — without works is. (I.) Jas. 280.
— First-born from. (S.) Col. 77.
— gospel preached to. (S.) 1 Pet. 318.
— holy, following. (S.) Heb. I. 506.
— how are, raised up? (S.) 1 Cor. II. 492.
— ignorance concerning. (S.) 1 Thess. 166.
— illustrious, roll-call of. (A.) Heb. II. 206.
— in Christ. (S.) 1 Thess. 182.
— — blessedness of. (S.) Rev. 493.
— in trespasses and sin, man. (A.) Eph. 128.
— indeed, but living. (S.) Rom. I. 479.
— indwelling Spirit Raiser of. (S.) Rom. II. L
— Lazarus and other raisings from. (S.) John II. 232.
— let dead bury. (S.) Luke II. 196, 197.
— life for. (S.) John I. 456.
— living. (S.) Luke III. 619.
— — not among. (S.) Luke III. 616.
— Living One who became. (S.) Rev. 76.
— man. (S.) Eph. 123.
— men, keepers like. (I.) Matt. 668.
— minister may be in fault that people are. (I.) Rev. 196.
— ministers to be remembered after they are. (S.) Heb. II. 621.
— morally, Christ quickens. (A.) Eph. 125.
— not, but gone home. (S.) John II. 482.
— or alive—which? (S.) 1 John 444.
— prayers for. (I.) 2 Tim. 123.
— preacher from. (S.) Luke III. 270.
— prophet yet alive. (I.) Matt. 298.
— quickened. (S.) Eph. 146.
— quickening of. (S.) Eph. 122.
— Raiser of. (S.) Phil. 286.
— resolutions, resurrection of. (I.) Matt. 484.
Dead, resurrection of. (S.) Acts III. 334-336; 1 Cor. II. 508. (I.) 1 Thess. 183.
— — if by any means I might attain unto. (S.) Phil. 221.
— sainted, heaven's description of. (S.) Rev. 492.
— saintly, how to honour. (S.) Heb. II. 620.
— — what of, prior to coming of Christ? (I.) Heb. II. 431.
— saints, honouring, and persecuting living, vanity and wickedness of. (S.) Luke II. 531.
— sea giving up its. (S.) Rev. 607.
— son, widow and her. (S.) Luke I. 683, 686.
— sorrow for. (S.) 1 Thess. 165.
— soul. (I.) Col. 147.
— souls. (I.) Eph. 127, 128.
— speaking. (I.) Heb. II. 229.
— speech of. (S.) Heb. II. 225.
— standing, yet. (I.) Eph. 124.
— supposing Jesus be not raised from, what then? (S.) 1 Cor. II. 415.
— teaching of. (S.) Heb. II. 223.
— though he were. (S.) John II. 271.
— to Law. (S.) Gal. 105.
— — married to Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 556.
— to living, ministry of. (I.) Heb. II. 230.
— to sin by Christ's death. (I.) 1 Pet. 237.
— twice. (I.) Jude 50.
— visit from, moral effect of. (S.) Luke III 266.
— with Christ. (I.) Rom. I. 476. (A.) 2 Tim 174.
— works. (S.) Heb. II. 30. (I.) Heb. I. 450.
— yet living. (I.) Heb. II. 230.
— yet speaking. (A.) Heb. II. 231.
Dead-prayer office. (I.) Jas. 356.
Deadening effects of gospel when it does not arouse. (I.) 1 Thess. 205.
Deadly character of secret sin. (A.) Heb. II. 455.
— nature of sin manifested. (I.) Rom. I. 585.
— viper. (S.) Acts III. 466.
— wound, his, was healed. (I.) Rev. 458.
Deaf and dumb man, healing. (S.) Mark 291-303.
— great talker artificially. (I.) Jas. 146.
Deaf-mutes. (S.) Mark 292.
Deafness to God's appeals. (I.) Rom. II. 393.
Dealing directly with God. (I.) Mark 356.
— honest, with God. (S.) 1 John 55.
— honourable. (A.) Rom. II. 537.
— truthful. (S.) Eph. 396.
— with individuals. (A.) John I. 124.
— with men, different modes of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
Dealings and *gift of God*. (I.) John I. 316.
— Divine, history of Judas in relation to. (S.) John II. 421.
— personal, with individuals. (S.) Matt. 501.
Dearth. (I.) Luke III. 148.
Death. (S.) Rom. I. 624; 1 Cor. II. 530, 538. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 59-67.
— abolished. (S.) 2 Tim. 40-45.
— — and life and immortality brought to light. (S.) 2 Tim. 54.
— — life brought to light. (S.) 2 Tim. 61.
— advantage to Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 319.
— and character of saints. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 399.
— and destiny, Christ forecasting his. (S.) John II. 47.
— and fear. (S. & A.) 1 Cor. II. 538.
— and grave. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 536; Rev. 609.
— — physical preparation for perfect humanity of resurrection state. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 506.
— — victory over. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 535, 537, 543.
— and Hades, king of, Christ. (S.) Rev. 87.
— and judgment. (S.) Heb. II. 56, 67.
— — preparation for. (S.) 2 Pet. 166.
— and life. (S.) Luke II. 87; Rom. I. 682; Gal. 103, 115.
— — are yours. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 316.
— — Christ's. (S.) Rom. I. 485.

Death and life, Christian's support in, faithfulness in God. (S.) Heb. II. 110.
— — comparative view of. (S.) Phil. 45.
— — faith eyeing promises in. (S.) Heb. II. 296.
— — in Christ. (S.) Col. 182.
— — of Christ, Christian's communion with. (S.) Gal. 112.
— — of Jesus. (S.) Acts III. 325.
— — spiritual. (S.) Eph. 129.
— — — of believer. (S.) Gal. 135.
— — twin mysteries. (S.) Rev. 502.
— — union with Christ in. (S.) 2 Tim. 173.
— — wage and gift. (S.) Rom. I. 546, 547.
— — watchword for. (S.) Acts I. 631.
— — what sight of risen Christ makes. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 399.
— — with Christ. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 477–479.
— and resurrection, Christ's, how we should improve end of. (S.) Rom. II. 635.
— and sin. (S.) Rom. I. 394.
— — allegory of. (S.) Jas. 112.
— — free from law of. (S.) Rom. I. 652.
— — or grace and life. (S.) Rom. II. 9.
— and sleep. (A.) John II. 248.
— and victory. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 548.
— anticipated. (S.) 2 Tim. 332.
— antidote of. (S.) John II. 94; Phil. 53.
— apostle's prospect of. (S.) 2 Cor. 249.
— as exodus. (S.) Luke II. 166.
— as liberator. (I.) Heb. II. 67.
— as messenger. (I.) Heb. II. 67.
— as sentence. (S.) 2 Cor. 16.
— as sleep. (I.) John II. 248; 1 Cor. II. 401.
— avoided. (S.) John II. 272.
— Baptist's, cause and manner of. (S.) Mark 239.
— beautiful. (A.) John II. 248.
— believer's privilege at. (S.) Phil. 56.
— believers kept waiting till, that men may witness their piety. (I.) 1 Thess. 40.
— — never see. (A.) John II. 95.
— benefit of. (S.) Phil. 52.
— benefits which believers receive at. (S.) Phil. 53.
— bereavement by, Christian consolation under. (I.) Luke II. 86.
— better than degeneration. (I.) Luke I. 224.
— Bishop Ken in life and. (A.) 2 Tim. 336.
— blasphemer's, in snow. (I.) Mark 540.
— blessedness in. (S.) Rev. 495.
— blessing. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 321.
— body of. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 624, 627.
— brings Christ and soul together. (A.) John II. 489.
— — freedom to good. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 321.
— brought nigh through. (A.) Eph. 190.
— build beyond reach of. (I.) John II. 253.
— by sin, and sin by man. (S.) Rom. I. 395.
— by stoning. (I.) John II. 9.
— by visitation of God. (A.) Acts I. 466.
— calmness in, its philosophy. (S.) 2 Tim. 341.
— cannot be evaded. (I.) Luke II. 617.
— — destroy soul. (I.) Luke II. 545.
— certainty of. (A.) Heb. II. 67.
— chamber of, Christ in. (S.) Mark 208.
— Christ abolishing. (S.) 2 Tim. 42.
— — all in all in. (A.) Col. 219.
— — and. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 321. (I.) Phil. 54.
— — died that saints might sleep in. (I.) 1 Thess. 170.
— — — upon cross, nature and quality of. (S.) Acts I. 184.
— — foretelling his. (S.) Matt. 346.
— — in believers, notwithstanding, is sure pledge and earnest of eternal life. (S.) Rom. I. 712.
— — overcoming devil by. (S.) Heb. I. 167.
— — tasting, for all. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 126–129.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 378.
— — cleansing through. (S.) Titus 148.
— — commemoration of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 108.
Death, Christ's conformity to. (S.) Phil. 219, 220.
— — dead to sin by. (I.) 1 Pet. 237.
— — delay to interpose against. (S.) John II. 277.
— — end of, for all men. (S.) 2 Cor. 282.
— — fruit of. (S.) 2 Cor. 281.
— — giving himself to. (S.) Gal. 7.
— — man's destruction. (S.) Rom. II. 650.
— — mission protest against. (I.) Mark 56.
— — obedience unto. (I.) Phil. 109.
— — power of. (S.) John II. 363.
— — preparation for. (S.) Luke III. 535.
— — primary teaching of Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 395.
— — resurrection higher fact than his. (S.) Rom. II. 222.
— — second announcement of his. (S.) Matt. 386.
— — showing forth of, Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 115.
— — treatment of. (S.) John II. 271.
— — vicarious. (I.) Luke III. 509. (A.) Rom. I. 367.
— — voluntariness of. (S.) Eph. 483.
— Christian aspect of. (S.) Rom. I. 714.
— — in life and in. (S.) John II. 248.
— — life and. (S.) Phil. 44–46.
— — view of. (S.) 1 Thess. 168. (I.) 2 Tim. 68.
— Christian's. (S.) 2 Tim. 334, 340; Rev. 495.
— — God glorified in. (S.) John III. 507.
— — mastership over. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 321.
— — sleep. (S.) Luke II. 89.
— — usefulness in and after. (S.) 2 Pet. 93.
— Christians do not *taste* of. (A.) John II. 95.
— common to all. (A.) Heb. II. 66.
— confidence in. (A.) Heb. I. 230, II. 115.
— Conqueror of, Jesus. (I.) Heb. I. 176.
— conquest of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 533.
— conscious existence after. (S.) Luke III. 247.
— contrasted views of. (I.) Phil. 55.
— contrasts in. (A.) John II. 96.
— daily, hourly jeopardy. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 472.
— dark enigma of. (I.) John II. 249.
— defeated by prayer. (A.) John II. 262.
— deliverance and salvation through. (S.) 2 Tim. 379.
— departure. (I.) 2 Tim. 336. (A.) Phil. 63.
— desiring. (I.) Luke I. 226.
— destroyer of, Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 460.
— differently viewed by different characters. (I.) Phil. 55.
— Divine appointment. (S.) Heb. II. 59, 60.
— Dr. Arnold's. (A.) John III. 448.
— duty. (S.) Rom. I. 487.
— early. (S.) Acts II. 261.
— earthly relationship not destroyed by. (I.) John II. 263.
— ennobled in. (A.) 2 Tim. 176.
— faith in. (A.) Heb. II. 299.
— faithful unto. (S.) Rev. 144, 145. (A.) Acts III. 139.
— fear of. (S. I. & A.) Heb. I. 169–177.
— — causes and remedies. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 535.
— — destroyed. (A.) John II. 95.
— — — by sight of Christ. (S.) Luke I. 212.
— — passion stronger than. (I.) Matt. 641.
— fellowship in. (S.) Acts I. 628.
— fixes character. (A.) Rev. 738.
— for advantage of good. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 320.
— for good, no danger in. (A.) Heb. I. 177.
— for sin, and death to sin. (S.) 1 Pet. 236.
— freedom from Law through. (I.) Gal. 108.
— gain. (S.) Phil. 52. (I.) Phil. 64.
— — what makes. (I.) Phil. 54.
— gainful, Christly life and. (S.) Phil. 46.
— glorifying God in. (A.) John III. 508.
— good man's life and. (S.) Phil. 47.
— — — scriptural ideal of. (S.) Acts II. 350.
— growth through, or corn of wheat. (S.) John II. 335.
— happiness in. (S.) 2 Pet. 88.
— has advantage of sleep. (I.) John II. 248.

Death, hope in. (I.) Mark 693; 1 Thess. 174. (A.) 1 Thess. 175.
— hopeless. (I.) 1 Thess. 174.
— hour of, intercessory prayer used in. (A.) John III. 120.
— — recognition of Christ. (S.) John I. 521.
— how did Christ through, free from fear of death? (I.) Heb. I. 175.
— if any man keep my saying he shall never see. (S.) John II. 92.
— immunity from. (S.) John II. 93.
— import of. (I.) Mark 693.
— in Adam contrasted with life in Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 415.
— in Church. (S.) Rev. 196.
— in idea. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 532.
— in Lord. (S.) Rev. 497.
— inevitable. (A.) Heb. II. 67.
— inevitableness of. (I.) John II. 127.
— influence after. (S.) Heb. II. 224. (I.) John I. 310.
— interpreter. (S.) John III. 20.
— invisible to Christian. (I.) John II. 95.
— is release. (S.) Luke I. 223.
— is yours. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 318, 319.
— Jesus crowned for. (I.) Heb. I. 121.
— — only in. (I.) Mark 349.
— — stronger than. (I.) Mark 207.
— Jewish conception of. (I.) Heb. I. 176.
— joy of, to Christian. (I.) Heb. I. 175.
— keys of, Christ wielding, and of world unseen. (S.) Rev. 85, 91.
— knocking away our props. (A.) John II. 253.
— last enemy shall be destroyed. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 456–461.
— life after. (I.) Luke III. 199.
— — akin to. (A.) Rev. 198.
— — and character, Saviour's. (S.) Matt. 463.
— — and future, views of. (S.) 2 Cor. 217.
— — and, in Christ. (S.) Phil. 47.
— — enlarged by. (A.) 2 Tim. 68.
— — in. (S.) Rom. I. 488.
— — instead of. (A.) Rom. I. 442.
— — more our business than. (A.) Phil. 61.
— — of faith in. (S.) Rev. 339, 342.
— — of, life of pleasure. (S.) 1 Tim. 236.
— — through. (S.) Luke II. 136. (I.) Luke III. 330.
— light in. (A.) Luke I. 221; John II. 131.
— lighted valley of. (I.) 2 Tim. 68.
— like going into another room. (A.) Heb. I. 177.
— little, sickness. (I.) John II. 241.
— living. (I.) 1 Tim. 238.
— Lord's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 116, 117.
— meditating on, utility of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 477.
— moral. (S.) Rev. 196.
— — beauty manifested after. (I.) Matt. 280.
— — life and. (I.) Rom. I. 580.
— mystery of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 397.
— near. (A.) Heb. I. 174.
— need of preparation for. (A.) John II. 127.
— no, for Christian. (I.) Heb. I. 177.
— no satisfaction from world at. (I.) Mark 339.
— no sting in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 533, 538.
— not, but sleep. (S.) Luke II. 90.
— not ready for. (A.) Luke II. 616.
— obedient unto. (S.) Phil. 104. (A.) Phil. 109.
— of babes. (I.) Mark 394.
— of believer. (A.) Heb. I. 177.
— of Bishop Fisher. (A.) John III. 135.
— of children. (I.) Matt. 168; Mark 208.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) John III. 337; Rom. I. 379, II. 221.
— — and forgiveness of sin. (S.) Eph. 41.
— — and its consequences. (S.) Rom. II. 210.
— — and its results. (S.) John II. 354.
— — atonement for sin by. (S.) 1 John 332.
— — blessings resulting from. (S.) Eph. 32.
— — cardinal fact and doctrine. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 395.
Death of Christ, Christian's fellowship in. (S.) 2 Cor. 167.
— — effects of. (S.) Matt. 663.
— — guilty of. (A.) 1 Thess. 79.
— — importance of. (I.) Heb. II. 100.
— — inexhaustible theme of wonder and praise to Church. (S.) Rev. 325.
— — law of self-sacrifice exemplified in. (S.) John II. 333.
— — our only stay. (S.) John II. 649.
— — physical cause of. (I.) John III. 340.
— — preacher's theme. (A.) John I. 100.
— — reconciliation of sinners by. (S.) Heb. I. 196.
— — redemption by substitutionary. (A.) Gal. 9.
— of death. (S.) 2 Tim. 43; Heb. I. 164. (I.) Mark 676.
— of good reason for joy. (S.) John II. 594.
— of Herod. (S.) Acts II. 285–291.
— of his saints, precious in sight of Lord is. (S.) Acts II. 260.
— of Jesus. (S.) John II. 339.
— — and its effects. (S.) Luke III. 571.
— of law, Cross. (S.) Col. 150.
— of Lazarus. (S.) John II. 249.
— of little children. (S.) Luke II. 90.
— of lover of pleasure. (A.) 2 Tim. 256.
— of men, Divine sovereignty in. (S.) Luke III. 332.
— of moral sense. (I.) Rom. I. 579.
— of none effect. (I.) 2 Tim. 40.
— of our Lord. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 396.
— of rude appearance, but welcome to good. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 320.
— of saints, consolations accompanying. (S.) 1 Thess. 177.
— — magnifies Christ. (I.) Phil. 55.
— of self-trust, sentence of death. (S.) 2 Cor. 16.
— of servant of God. (S.) 1 Pet. 116.
— of soul, sin is. (I.) Eph. 127.
— of Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 618–623, 634.
— of young, encourages spirit of dependence on God. (I.) Mark 206.
— — imparts consecrating influence to home-life. (I.) Mark 207.
— — lends home-like interest to unseen world. (I.) Mark 207.
— on pale horse. (S.) Rev. 338, 340.
— one, and one salvation. (I.) Heb. II. 57.
— or life, ready for. (A.) Phil. 56.
— passing from, to life by love. (S.) 1 John 254.
— Paul and Socrates on. (I.) Phil. 54.
— peace in. (A.) Heb. I. 177.
— pleasingly described. (I.) Luke II. 92.
— power of, devil's possession of. (S.) Heb. I. 163.
— — God to prevent (S.) John II. 259.
— — not of life. (A.) Heb. I. 168.
— praise in. (A.) Eph. 568.
— prayer answered after. (I.) Luke III. 347.
— — in. (I.) Acts I. 628, 630.
— preachers speak after. (I.) Heb. II. 621.
— preparation for. (S.) Matt. 555; Mark 546; Luke II. 651–657. (I.) Heb. II. 66.
— — life. (I.) Heb. II. 61.
— preparedness for. (S.) Acts III. 197.
— preparing for Christ's coming rather than for. (I.) Luke III. 496.
— presentiment of. (A.) 2 Tim. 342.
— privilege of believer. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 320.
— publican's prayer used in. (I.) Luke III. 369.
— readiness for. (S.) John II. 455. (A.) 2 Tim. 336.
— ready for. (S. & I.) Matt. 554, 555. (I.) Heb. II. 321.
— Redeemer's fellowship with. (S.) Gal. 114.
— reign of. (S.) Rom. I. 411, 419.
— — and reign in life. (S.) Rom. I. 419.
— result of sin. (I.) Jas. 112.
— running to. (I.) Jas. 440.

Death, savour of, or of life. (S.) 2 Cor. 66.
— second, and how to escape it. (S.) Rev. 148.
— — happiness of being saved from. (S.) Rev. 580.
— seed gives life by means of. (I.) Luke II. 29.
— should be first prepared for. (A.) Heb. II. 66.
— sign of, covetousness. (I.) Heb. II. 604.
— sin and. (I.) Gal. 386.
— — unto. (S.) 1 John 454, 455.
— singing in prospect of. (I.) Mark 596.
— sinners warned of. (A.) John II. 41.
— sleep. (S.) Mark 208; 1 Thess. 170, 171. (I.) Mark 207; 1 Thess. 172.
— solemnity of. (I.) Eph. 128.
— soul committed to Christ in. (I.) Heb. II. 299.
— — does not sleep in. (I.) 1 Thess. 173.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 441; Eph. 124; Col. 146.
— — believers not subject to. (S.) Rom. I. 716.
— — some causes of. (S.) Rev. 194.
— — state of, and misery thereof. (S.) Eph. 518.
— state of righteous after. (S.) Luke III. 600.
— — of soul after. (S.) Luke III. 265.
— sting of, extracted. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 533.
— — is sin. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 538.
— stone of, rolled away. (I.) Mark 692.
— sudden. (S.) Matt. 556; Acts III. 45; Rev. 778.
— surprise. (S.) Luke II. 658.
— swallowed up. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 530.
— terminating pursuits of life. (I.) Heb. I. 580.
— terrors of, love of Christ stronger than. (A.) 2 Tim. 90.
— testimony of nature and of Christ concerning. (I.) Phil. 54.
— tests. (I.) Luke I. 220.
— thought of, amid rapture of Transfiguration. (I.) Luke II. 167.
— through, to life. (S.) Rev. 75. (I.) 2 Tim. 2.
— time of each man's, divinely appointed. (I.) Heb. II. 65.
— to be carnally minded is. (S.) Rom. I. 683.
— to believer: what? (S.) Acts I. 635.
— to Christian, unimportance of. (I.) John II. 93.
— to die in sin is most terrible. (I.) John II. 41.
— to law and life to God. (S.) Gal. 103. (I.) Gal. 104.
— to life, from. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 501.
— — passing from. (S.) John I. 454, 455.
— — transition from. (S.) Col. 147.
— to sin. (S.) Rom. I. 448.
— — difficulty. (I.) Rom I. 451.
— triumph over. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 531.
— two prospects in. (I.) Phil. 55.
— — views of. (A.) 1 Thess. 195.
— uncharitable speech in light of. (A.) Jas. 390.
— unconsciousness of approach of. (I.) 1 Thess. 194.
— under curse. (S.) Gal. 165.
— united in anticipation of. (A.) John II. 203.
— universal lot. (I.) Heb. II. 67.
— unprepared for. (A.) Heb. II. 67.
— unto sin. (S.) Mark 694.
— vanity even in. (A.) Eph. 407.
— various manifestations of. (S.) Eph. 123.
— victory after. (I.) Phil. 57.
— — over. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 530–546.
— viewed without terror. (I.) Luke I. 223.
— views of. (S.) Rev. 339.
— wages of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 550.
— watch for. (I.) Mark 536.
— welcome with Jesus near. (A.) Luke I. 221.
— welcoming. (A.) 2 Tim. 342.
— what is? (S.) Rev. 631.
— which? (A.) Heb. I. 178.
— will be followed by judgment. (A.) John I. 458.
Deaths, contrasted. (I.) 2 Tim. 336.
Death-bed, faith of Joseph on his. (I.) Heb. II. 340.
Death-bed of Jacob. (S.) Heb. II. 334–337.
— repentance, arguments on both sides of question concerning validity of. (S.) Acts III. 360.
— — folly of trusting to. (I.) Luke III. 597.
Death-scene. (A.) Heb. I. 178.
Death-sleep. (S.) Acts I. 636–638.
Death-song, martyr's. (I.) Luke I. 225.
Death-test. (A.) 1 Pet. 16.
Deathless King, Christ our. (I.) Acts II. 560.
— life and hope of covenant. (S.) Titus 16.
Debate, subject of—Christ alive. (S.) Acts III. 324.
Debt. (S.) Rom. II. 572.
— avoidance of. (I.) Rom. II. 573.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 34.
— guilt and folly of being in. (S.) Rom. II. 572.
— Jesus paid. (A.) Gal. 255.
— man's, remitted by Christ. (I.) Philem. 77.
— ministration to need of those who have contributed to our spiritual benefit not act of generosity but of. (S.) Rom. II. 725.
— of Christian love. (S.) Rom. II. 573.
— of love. (S.) Luke II. 256.
— — to our neighbour. (S.) Rom. II. 574–576.
— of man. (S.) Matt. 415.
— released from. (I.) Luke I. 726.
— reward of, and reward of grace. (S.) Rev. 745.
— sin as. (S.) Matt. 414.
— sin is. (S.) Matt. 98.
— slave's, taking. (I.) Philem. 71.
— to world, Christendom's. (S.) Rom. I. 35.
— two ways of discharging. (I.) Luke I. 725.
— universality of, to God. (S.) Luke III. 208.
Debts, as we forgive our. (S.) Matt. 97.
— concomitants of. (S.) Matt. 98.
— forgive us our. (S.) Matt. 96, 97.
— other. (S.) Luke I. 719.
— *our.* (S.) Rom. II. 571. (I.) Luke II. 424.
— small. (S.) Luke I. 720.
— wherein we stand bound to God's justice. (S.) Luke II. 425.
Debtor and creditor. (S.) Rom. I. 30.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 4.
— I am. (S.) Rom. I. 28.
— no peace to. (I.) Luke I. 720.
— to mankind, Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 33.
— to pagan, every Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 32.
Debtors. (S.) Rom. I. 31.
— bankrupt, discharged. (S.) Luke I. 724.
— condition of two. (S.) Luke I. 719.
— not only, but bankrupts. (S.) Luke I. 726.
— sinners like. (S.) Matt. 414. (I.) Matt. 415.
— to all men. (S.) Rom. I. 35.
— to flesh, we are not. (S.) Rom. II. 4–7.
— ways of being. (S.) Matt. 414.
Debtorship, our. (S.) Rom. I. 36.
Decalogue, the Lord's Prayer like. (I.) Luke II. 317.
Decay of love. (I.) Rev. 120.
— of religion in soul, evidences and causes of. (S.) Rev. 199.
— rapid growth means rapid. (I.) Mark 133.
Decease at Jerusalem. (S.) Luke II. 163. (I.) Mark 348.
Deceit, prophecies of. (S.) Matt. 129.
— unsafe element in moral building. (I.) 1 Thess. 45.
Deceits, dangerous. (S.) 2 Cor. 444.
— temptation's. (I.) 2 Tim. 226.
Deceitful lusts. (I.) Eph. 425.
— service. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
Deceitfulness and manifestation of human depravity. (I.) Rom. I. 213.
— and ruinousness of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 582.
— of riches. (S. & I.) Matt. 264; Luke II. 594, III. 378.
— — heathen testimony to. (I.) Mark. 137.
— of sin. (S. & A.) Heb. I. 268–280.
Deceived and deceivers. (S.) 2 Pet. 139.
— being. (I.) 2 Tim. 277.
— persons, various kinds of. (S.) Titus 179.
Deceiver, Satan great. (I.) 2 Tim. 277.

Deceivers and deceived. (S.) 2 Pet. 139.
— — considered, case of. (S.) Eph. 392.
— ingratitude of. (I.) 2 John 13.
— subject to providence of God. (I.) 2 Tim. 271.
Deceiving others and being deceived in turn. (S.) 2 Tim. 277.
— ourselves. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 285; 1 John 52.
Decency and order in church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— — in Divine worship. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 377.
Deception, dangers of. (S.) 2 Thess. 34.
— deceived. (I.) Matt. 533.
— exposed and punished. (S.) Acts I. 447.
— in matters of religion. (S.) Gal. 491.
— in spiritual things. (S.) Gal. 491.
— prosperity favourable to. (I.) Mark 136.
— teachings of experience concerning its: spirit of sedition. (S.) Acts III. 94.
— work of. (S.) Gal. 21.
Deceptive appearances. (I.) Luke I. 317; John I. 636.
— form. (A.) 2 Tim. 266.
— friendliness. (S.) 1 John 268.
— nature of sin. (A.) Heb. I. 279.
Decided man, boldness of. (I.) Luke II. 183.
Decision and earnestness in religion, exhortation to. (S.) Heb. II. 647.
— apostolic, significance of. (I.) Gal. 77.
— Christ's tone of. (I.) 2 Cor. 30.
— in religion, Christ demands. (S.) Luke II. 203.
— Moses'. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 352–370.
— of character enforced. (S.) Luke III. 544.
— of council. (S.) Acts II. 437.
— prompt. (I.) Luke II. 209.
— religious. (S.) Heb. II. 359.
— — danger of delay in. (A.) Acts III. 315.
Declaration, solemn, of truth. (S.) Gal. 61.
— striking. (S.) Matt. 221.
Declaring all counsel of God. (S.) Acts III. 146, 149.
Declension and backsliding in Church. (S.) Matt. 541.
— and recovery, spiritual. (S.) Heb. I. 456.
— from first love. (S.) Rev. 112.
— in ways of practical piety, caution against. (S.) Gal. 510.
— moral. (I.) Luke III. 134.
— rapid. (I.) Gal. 17.
— religious. (S.) Heb. II. 179; Rev. 121.
— spiritual. (S.) Rev. 114, 117. (I.) Gal. 336.
— — reproved, admonished, and threatened. (S.) Rev. 110.
— warning against, coming of Christ. (S.) Rev. 121.
Decline, is England's greatness on? (S.) Rev. 539.
— of religion, its causes and remedies. (S.) Rev. 199.
— of spiritual love. (S.) Rev. 116.
— religious. (S.) Gal. 336.
— spiritual, first stages of. (S.) Rev. 244.
Declining zeal, causes of. (I.) Gal. 284.
Decorated grave. (S.) John III. 357.
Decorum in house of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 82.
Decrease, our, Christ's increase and. (S.) John I. 285.
Decree, Cæsar's. (I.) Luke I. 110.
Decrees, Divine, and free agency of man. (S.) Eph. 58.
— God's. (S.) Eph. 56, 57.
— of Church at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts II. 459.
Dedication. (S.) Rev. 6.
— feast of, origin and character of. (I.) John II. 210.
— of books. (I.) Luke I. 7.
— of ourselves to God. (S.) 2 Cor. 379, 381.
— to God from early youth. (S.) Luke I. 202. (I.) Luke I. 204, 217.
Deed and word, wickedness in. (S.) Rom. I. 219.
— charity in, better than in thought. (I.) 1 John 268.
— God's acceptance of his people's will for. (S.) 2 Cor. 393.
Deed, kind. (A.) Eph. 462.
— love's crowning. (S.) John II. 647.
Deeds and destiny. (I.) Rev. 738.
— and words. (I.) Jas. 259.
— — Christ's. (S.) John II. 209.
— are seeds. (I.) Rom. I. 140.
— Christ's pity shown in. (I.) Mark 55.
— Christian reserve in words modified by. (S.) Matt. 139.
— doughty. (S.) Heb. II. 407.
— good, art to conceal. (I.) Mark 105.
— — far-reaching consequences of. (I.) Philem. 37.
— members of body reported in their. (I.) Mark 575.
— more in our, than we are aware of. (I.) Matt. 593.
— noble. (S.) 3 John 22.
— or words of its professors, Christianity not responsible for. (I.) John II. 434.
— recompensed. (S.) Rom. I. 140.
— sinful. (S.) Eph. 514.
Deep feelings, value of. (S.) Luke I. 733.
— launching out into. (I.) Luke I. 468.
— life. (S.) Luke I. 661.
— night upon. (S.) John I. 519.
— out of. (S.) Luke I. 468.
— root, tall growth. (I.) Jas. 384.
— things of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 167–169.
— — — our proper attitude towards. (I.) Rom. II. 427.
Deepening consecration. (S.) 1 Thess. 124.
Deeper power in man. (I.) Luke I. 399.
Defaced, temple of God must not be. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 430.
Defeat, legal experience. (S.) Rom. I. 595.
— made subservient to victory by Satan. (I.) Matt. 36.
— no provision made for. (I.) Luke III. 50.
— to be dreaded. (S.) Eph. 442.
— temptation may gather new force in moment of. (I.) Matt. 101.
Defeated, Satanic policy. (S.) Matt. 645.
Defeatibility of devil. (S.) Rev. 452.
Defect, one, fatal. (I.) Mark 411.
— present, and future perfection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 284, 285, 307.
— serious, Church with. (S.) Rev. 154.
Defects of our performances argument against presumption. (S.) Luke III. 295.
Defection dangerous. (I.) 2 Tim. 184.
— from God. (S.) Jude 31.
— mournful. (S.) John I. 579.
— of disciples. (S.) John I. 574, 578.
— of faithless converts, wonder of faithful apostle at. (S.) Gal. 15.
— of Mark. (S. & I.) Acts II. 320.
— warning against. (S.) Gal. 337.
Defective amiabilities of young. (S.) Mark 408.
— best patterns. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— character. (S.) Mark 397.
— delighting in. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 259.
— fruitfulness. (I.) John II. 632.
— kindness. (I.) Eph. 461.
Defectiveness of human righteousness. (S.) Jas. 236.
Defence against hostile world. (S.) John II. 683.
— against temptation, inward purity best. (S.) Matt. 31.
— and weapons of man of God in troublous times. (S.) Acts III. 218.
— before Felix, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 272–275.
— best, submission. (A.) Rom. I. 503.
— Christian's, against accusations of world. (S.) Acts III. 275.
— God's presence. (A.) Acts III. 24.
— nobility of faith. (I.) 1 John 418.
— of faith. (S.) Jude 17.
— — of gospel. (S.) Phil. 70.
— of gospel. (S.) Phil. 39.
— of prayer. (I.) Matt. 627.
— of Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 570–604.
— of vested interests. (I.) Acts III. 94.

Defence, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 217, 218.
— — before Agrippa. (S. & I.) Acts III. 330–395.
— — effect of, on Agrippa. (S.) Acts III. 392.
— — — on Festus. (S.) Acts III. 367.
— true Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 299.
Defender of those who are unjustly censured, God. (S.) Rom. II. 607.
Defenders of faith. (S.) Jude 20.
Deficiency, fatal. (S.) Rom. I. 706.
Deficient, all are, when tried by Divine law. (I.) Jas. 290.
Defilement, danger of. (I.) Matt. 178.
— of mind and conscience. (I.) Titus 52.
— pure amidst. (A.) Rev. 208.
— spiritual. (S.) Mark 275.
— true source of. (S.) Mark 275.
Defilers of flesh and evil speakers. (S.) Jude 34.
Defiling temple of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 283
Definite workers. (I.) John II. 128.
Definition of Christian. (I.) Gal. 96.
— of faith, sailor's. (I.) Mark 729.
— of friend. (I.) 2 Tim. 34.
— of God. (I.) Heb. I. 36.
Deflection of Galatians. (S.) Gal. 143.
Defraud, refusing to. (A.) 1 Thess. 143.
Degeneracy, evil effects of: fallen star. (S.) Rev. 405.
Degenerate Church. (I.) Rev. 535.
Degeneration, death better than. (I.) Luke I. 224.
— Peter's. (I.) Mark 639.
Degradation. (S.) Luke III. 146.
— baptism of Christ no. (S. & I.) Matt. 25.
— of covetous. (I.) Mark 280.
— of God's glory. (I.) Rom. I. 99.
— of heathen. (S.) Eph. 414.
— sin causing. (A.) Heb. II. 532.
Degrading men, crime of. (S.) Matt. 397.
Degree, good. (S.) 1 Tim. 139.
Degrees in temptation. (I.) 1 Thess. 106.
— of Christianity. (S.) Mark 368.
— of Divine knowledge. (I.) 2 Thess. 16.
— of glory in heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 503.
— of power attending gospel. (S.) 1 Thess. 19.
— of punishment. (A.) Luke II. 667.
— various, in living Christ. (I.) Phil. 51.
Deity and atonement of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 28.
— existence of. (S.) Jas. 265.
— moral perfection of, affections essential. (S.) 1 John 320.
— of Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 266; Col. 49.
— — argument for. (I.) Jas. 4.
— — impossible invention. (I.) John I. 7.
— revealed. (S.) Luke II. 231; 1 John 350.
— threefold manifestation of. (I.) Matt. 683.
— tribute of Christ's silence to his. (I.) John III. 283.
Dejected, God cheering. (S.) 2 Cor. 362.
Delay. (S.) Acts III. 232.
— bounty after. (I.) Luke II. 463.
— Christ's, to interpose against death. (S.) John II. 277.
— danger of. (I.) Mark 538. (A.) Heb. I. 92.
— emboldened by. (S.) Luke II. 663.
— faith during. (S.) Heb. II. 170.
— fatal. (I.) Luke II. 202.
— folly of. (A.) John II. 128.
— — increasing burden of sin by. (A.) Heb. I. 240.
— in answering prayer. (S.) Luke II. 461.
— in answers to prayer, reason for. (A.) John II. 533.
— in religion. (S.) Acts III. 313.
— in religious decision, danger of. (A.) Acts III. 315.
— leads to winter of soul. (I.) John II. 369.
— of advent of Christ. (S.) 2 Pet. 154.
— of repentance. (S.) Acts III. 311.
— reasons for. (A.) Acts III. 313.
— retribution operative in. (I.) Matt. 547.
— use of. (I.) Matt. 327.
Delays, God's, in answering prayer. (S.) Matt. 822.
Delays of Jesus. (I.) John II. 242.
— of love. (S.) John II. 242.
Delayed grafting, danger of. (I.) Matt. 243.
Delaying Christian profession. (S.) John I. 129.
— repentance, futility of. (I.) Gal. 492.
— — penitent thief no argument for. (S.) Luke III. 603.
— — peril of. (S.) Heb. I. 232.
— to come to agreement, fatal result of. (A.) Luke II. 695.
Delayings, Divine, use of. (I.) Matt. 566.
Deliberation, duty permits no. (I.) Luke II. 209.
Delicacy and importance, great, how to succeed in questions of. (S.) Gal. 70.
— and tact, apostolic. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 354.
— candour, and boldness, Peter's. (S.) Acts II. 190.
— Pauline, and Philippian charity. (I.) Phil. 342.
Delicate perceptions of sin. (I.) 1 John 67.
Delicious experience. (S.) Heb. I. 308.
Delight and protection, God's commandment. (I.) 1 Thess. 130.
— in being in God's house. (I.) Luke I. 252.
— in Law of God. (S.) Rom. I. 613, 614.
— in love manifested by others. (I.) Philem. 39.
— in preaching. (I.) Luke II. 99.
— in Scriptures. (I.) Acts II. 567.
— love's. (S.) Gal. 9.
— of heaven, Jesus. (S.) Rev. 324.
Delights of home. (I.) Matt. 474.
— round of. (S.) Rom. II. 702.
Deliver us from evil. (S.) Matt. 101, 102; Luke II. 438, 444–452.
Deliverance. (S.) Eph. 142.
— and bondage. (I.) John II. 70.
— and resurrection, Christ's. (S.) Rom. I. 316.
— and salvation through death. (S.) 2 Tim. 379.
— and temptation. (S.) Luke II. 427.
— and trial of godly. (S.) 2 Pet. 127.
— at hand. (I.) Luke I. 88. (A.) Phil. 315.
— believer's. (S.) Rom. I. 661.
— by basket, Paul's. (S.) Acts II. 67.
— by Christ from fear of death. (S. & A.) Heb. I. 170–176.
— by looking to Jesus. (A.) Heb. II. 463.
— coming, of creature. (S.) Rom. II. 96.
— creation groans for. (S.) Rom. II. 105.
— Divine. (S.) Acts II. 274.
— duty of thankfulness for. (I.) Col. 48.
— faith refusing. (S.) Heb. II. 416.
— final, of believers. (S.) Rom. II. 84.
— from curse through Christ. (S.) Gal. 173.
— from destroyer, faith securing. (S.) Heb. II. 391.
— from slavery. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 462.
— from temptation privilege of righteous. (S.) 2 Pet. 127.
— from trouble. (S.) 1 Pet. 294.
— glorious, and new obedience of all true believers. (S.) Rom. I. 562.
— great. (S.) 2 Cor. 17; Col. 148.
— — from evil. (S.) Luke II. 445–453.
— humiliating. (S.) Acts II. 68; 2 Cor. 463.
— imprisonment and, of apostles. (S.) Acts I. 481.
— in peril, thanksgiving for. (A.) Acts III. 456.
— marvellous. (A.) 2 Thess. 78.
— nature of, resulting from Incarnation. (S.) Gal. 254.
— of Peter. (S.) Acts II. 272, 273.
— our supplication for. (S.) Matt. 102.
— physical and moral. (I.) Luke I. 444.
— providential. (I.) Acts II. 514.
— storm and. (S.) Acts III. 415.
— temporal, propriety of prayer for. (I.) Rom. II. 733.
— through sacrifice. (A.) Gal. 10.
— yearning of good for. (S.) Rom. II. 116.
Deliverances, God's. (S.) 2 Cor. 17.
— remarkable. (I.) Luke II. 552.

Deliverances to be noted. (I.) 2 Tim. 275.
Delivered from despair. (A.) Luke II. 571.
— from law of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 651.
— from sin rather than from its natural consequences. (I.) Rom. I. 718.
— from wicked men. (I.) 2 Thess. 78.
— from wrath to come. (S.) 1 Thess. 41.
Deliverer, Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 627.
— from bondage of sin, grace. (S.) Rom. I. 510.
— God is. (A.) Col. 49.
— great. (S.) 1 Thess. 40.
Delivering from evil. (S. & I.) Luke II. 438, 444–453.
Delivery, Christian's, from tyranny of circumstance. (S.) Rom. II. 174.
— Creation's travail and. (S.) Rom. II. 107.
Deluded captives. (S.) 2 Tim. 233.
Delusion, Christ's coming no. (I.) Matt. 539.
— common, exposed. (I.) Luke III. 276.
— of covetous. (I.) Mark 280.
— strong. (S.) 2 Cor. 144.
Delusions. (I.) 1 Thess. 193.
— of sin, great security against, religion. (S.) Heb. I. 270.
Delusive nature of riches. (A.) Jas. 73.
Delving for treasures of Word. (I.) Acts II. 567.
Demand for sign. (S.) Luke II. 512.
— of sinners unreasonable. (S.) Mark 670.
Demands, impiety urging unjust. (S.) Luke III. 123.
— of Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 572.
Demas. (S.) 2 Tim. 357–366. (I.) Col. 306.
— and Luke. (S.) Col. 307, 308.
— apostasy of. (S.) 2 Tim. 358, 359.
— deserter. (I.) 2 Tim. 360.
— falling away of. (S.) 2 Tim. 362.
Demeanour of apostle. (S.) Gal. 16.
Demented. (I.) Mark 710.
Demetrius. (S.) Acts III. 94; 3 John 28.
— and Paul. (S.) Acts III. 92, 93.
Demoniac, Chinese. (I.) Luke II. 62.
— Christ and. (S.) Matt. 151; Mark 190.
— cured, return of. (I.) Mark 203.
— Gadarene. (S.) Luke II. 63.
— in synagogue. (I.) Luke I. 455.
— in tombs resembles unconverted sinner. (S.) Luke II. 61.
— of Gadara. (S.) Mark 191, 193.
— recovered. (S.) Luke II. 65.
— restored. (S.) Mark 202, 205.
Demoniacal possession. (S.) Mark 190; Luke I. 454; Acts III. 75. (I.) Matt. 327.
— — genuine case. (I.) Luke II. 64.
Demonized swine. (S.) Mark 196.
Demons, Christ sending, from man into swine. (S.) Matt. 151.
— cup of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 39.
— habitation of. (S.) Rev. 533.
— Jesus confronting. (S.) Mark 195.
Demonstration of Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 123.
Den of evil, heart. (S.) Matt. 319.
— of thieves. (I.) Matt. 468.
Denial, antichristian, of Son, guileless spirit amid, acknowledging Son so as to have Father also. (S.) 1 John 157.
— of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 151.
— — Peter's. (S.) Mark 600, 634, 636, 639; John III. 232.
— of sin and confession of sin, with their respective consequences. (S.) 1 John 55.
— of two great gospel facts, terrible conclusions resulting from. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 417.
— of ungodliness, negative teaching of grace. (S.) Titus 104.
— of worldly lust. (I.) Titus 112.
Denied, once, thrice denied. (I.) John III. 233.
Denier. (S.) Mark 637.
Deniers of Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 175; 1 John 158.
Denominational envy. (I.) Acts II. 362.
Denominations, temper to be cultivated by Christians of different, towards each other. (S.) Phil. 251.

Denying Christ. (S.) Luke II. 562. (I.) 2 Tim. 177.
— — Lord. (S.) Jude 28.
— — sin of. (S.) Matt. 189.
— disciple. (S.) Matt. 634.
— God. (S.) Jude 27.
— him, danger of, encouragement to suffer for Christ, and. (S.) 2 Tim. 176.
— resurrection of Christ, consequences of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 419.
Depart. (I.) Phil. 64.
Departed, activity of souls of. (S.) Rev. 340.
— Christ. (S.) John III. 9.
— Christian ministers, remembering. (S.) Heb. II. 620.
— God's power guarantee for care of. (I.) Matt. 509.
— martyrs. (S.) Rev. 342.
— saints, contemplation of. (S.) Heb. II. 551.
— — immediate blessedness of. (S.) Heb. II. 552.
— — moral influence of. (S.) Heb. II. 449.
— — our examples. (S.) Heb. I. 503.
— — state of. (S.) 1 Thess. 166.
— — young called to follow. (S.) Heb. I. 508.
— sleep of faithful. (S.) 1 Thess. 169.
— years. (S.) 1 Pet. 331.
Departing Christ, love of. (S.) John II. 384.
— from Jesus. (S.) John I. 583.
— Saviour. (S.) Mark 712.
Departure, Christ's. (S.) John II. 598.
— — fruit of, joy and faith. (S.) John II. 594.
— death. (I.) 2 Tim. 336. (A.) Phil. 63.
— feigned. (I.) Luke I. 423.
— from home. (S.) Luke III. 133.
— ignoble. (I.) Luke III. 135.
— minor, from truth. (I.) Rev. 162.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) John III. 7–9.
— of Christian minister, sorrow that arises at. (S.) Acts III. 181.
— of imperfect, and coming of perfect. (S.) Rev. 637.
— of Mark and continuance of apostles. (S.) Acts II. 320.
— Paul's final, from Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 261, 267.
— prodigal's. (I.) Luke III. 134.
— reflections on. (S.) John II. 599.
— sorrowful. (S.) Matt. 423.
Departures, new, in religion. (S.) Acts II. 105.
— reasons for Christ's apparently unreasonable. (I.) Mark 51.
Dependence and freedom, true, of every Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457.
— entire, for sanctity on Christ. (S.) John II. 617.
— false, on Church privileges. (S.) Luke II. 786.
— for temporal blessings. (S.) Luke II. 405.
— mutual. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 192; Eph. 403. (I.) John I. 397.
— on Christ. (S.) Phil. 364.
— upon God. (S.) Matt. 123.
Dependent spirit of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt. 95.
Deportment and conduct of Christian women. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 80.
— Christian, cultivation of. (S.) Phil. 139.
— — towards unbelievers. (S.) Col. 281.
Deposit for Jews, gospel given to us as. (S.) Rom. II. 424.
— guarding of. (S.) 1 Tim. 303.
— safe. (S.) 2 Tim. 76.
Depraved and poor, motive for care of. (I.) John II. 313.
— by evil associations. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 487.
Depravity. (S.) 2 Pet. 24.
— barristerial, picture of: Paul before Felix. (S.) Acts III. 267.
— fleshly. (S.) Eph. 136.
— human. (S. I. & A.) Rom. I. 106, 213, 214, 403.
— — at bottom of all excuses. (I.) Luke III. 39.

Depravity, human, seen in thoughts of man. (I.) Mark 279.
— ignorance of our own. (I.) Luke II. 529.
— inherited. (A.) Eph. 136.
— moral, rejection of revealed truth referable to. (S.) Heb. I. 257.
— natural, in Christians, continuance of. (I.) Gal. 371.
— of will cause of sin. (S.) Jas. 101.
— universal, proof of original sin. (I.) Eph. 137.
Depression of good men. (S.) 2 Cor. 364.
Depth and wealth of Divine grace. (S.) Rom. II. 426.
— nor by, either. (A.) 2 Tim. 188.
— of wisdom and knowledge of God. (I.) Rom. II. 426.
— unfathomable, of redeeming love. (S.) Rom. II. 426.
Depths, from heights to. (S.) Luke I. 368.
— of Godhead. (S.) Rom. II. 426.
— of salvation. (S.) Rom. II. 426.
— of Satan. (S.) Rev. 180.
— unknown, of sin. (S.) Luke III. 594.
Deputation to Samaria. (S.) Acts I. 668.
Deputy, good not to be done by. (I.) Acts II. 190.
Derbe to Antioch, from. (S.) Acts II. 408.
Derelict. (S.) Mark 144.
Derision, miracle object of. (S.) Acts I. 153.
Derived life. (I.) Gal. 110.
Descent of heaven to earth. (S.) Rev. 628.
— of Holy Ghost. (S. & I.) Matt. 26; Acts II. 200.
— of man. (A.) Heb. I. 112.
— of New Jerusalem. (S.) Rev. 620, 622, 661.
— of Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 109–249.
— our Lord's. (S.) Luke I. 360.
Description of anger. (I.) Eph. 439.
— of him, experience of Christ better than. (A.) John I. 114.
— threefold, of Christians. (S.) Titus 147.
Desecration of living temple. (I.) John I. 179.
— of Lord's Supper. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 122.
— of temple. (I.) Mark 454.
Desert, five barley-loaves in. (S.) Matt. 302.
— John Baptist in. (I.) Luke I. 303.
— love of our neighbour not to be limited by. (I.) Jas. 233.
— of sin. (S.) Gal. 159.
— of traitors. (A.) Gal. 26.
— rock in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 6.
— unto Gaza which is. (S.) Acts I. 680.
Desert-period, every life has its. (I.) Luke I. 110.
Desert-ways, lessons from. (I.) Acts I. 700.
Deserter, Demas. (I.) 2 Tim. 360.
Deserters. (S.) Mark 623.
Desertion and sorrow, Christ's. (I.) Mark 605.
— Redeemer's. (S.) Matt. 657, 660.
— victory in. (I.) Matt. 658.
Desertions and complaints, Christ's. (I.) John I. 485.
Desidia and Alacritas. (I.) Rom. II. 586.
Design, God's, every good man needful to complete (I.) Luke III. 425.
— — present attainment not end of. (I.) Rom. II. 97.
— of Acts. (I.) Acts III. 498.
— of Christian ministry. (S.) Acts II. 140.
— of Law. (A.) 1 Tim. 26.
— of preaching, repentance. (S.) 2 Tim. 232.
Designs, Divine, open to us in creation. (I.) John I. 10.
— foiled: Damascene ethnarch. (S.) 2 Cor. 462.
— God's, at best our knowledge of, is fragmentary. (I.) John II. 397.
— of Christian ministry. (S.) Eph. 384.
Designing house not enough. (I.) Luke I. 663.
Desire. (I.) Rom. II. 722; Jas. 347.
— and choice, God's. (S.) Eph. 17.
— and doubt, Paul's. (S.) Phil. 61
— and prayer. (I.) Luke II. 311.
Desire and prayer, Paul's. (S.) Rom. II. 316–318.
— believer's earnest, for heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 282.
— Christ's, for his disciples' joy. (S.) John III. 158.
— — for his people's company. (S.) 1 Thess. 216.
— comprehensive. (S.) Rom. II. 319.
— country of Christian's, heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 319.
— cross object of. (I.) Mark 424.
— disappointed, sigh of. (I.) Mark 294.
— faith is. (I.) Rom. II. 349.
— for admiration. (I.) John II. 375.
— for better country. (I.) Heb. II. 317.
— for day of God. (S.) 2 Pet. 174–177.
— for God's approbation. (A.) 2 Tim. 182.
— for healing instinct of humanity. (I.) Mark 104.
— for holiness. (A.) 1 Thess. 145.
— for immortality. (S.) 2 Cor. 223.
— minister's, on behalf of his people. (S.) Phil. 67.
— murder in. (S.) John I. 630.
— natural, of Christian for knowledge of his Saviour. (I.) Phil. 206.
— noble endeavour and. (S.) 2 Pet. 93.
— of apostle; yet his perplexity. (S.) Phil. 60.
— of humanity for Christ. (I.) Mark 50.
— — God-man satisfying. (S.) John I. 43.
— outruns faculty and causes weariness. (I.) Matt. 224.
— Paul's, for Colossians. (S.) Col. 22.
— — to depart. (S.) Phil. 61. (I.) Phil. 64.
— — to extend gospel. (I.) Rom. I. 43.
— — to see Roman Christians. (S.) Rom. I. 25.
— — to see Rome. (S.) Rom. I. 20.
— — to visit Roman Church. (S.) Rom. II. 721, 722.
— sacrificed to duty. (I.) Mark 374.
— to be first. (I.) Mark 366.
— to be present with Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 250.
— to know God's Word. (A.) 1 Thess. 290.
— to see Jesus. (S.) John II. 326.
— visitation of strong religious. (I.) Matt. 210.
— voluptuary's, for new sensation. (I.) Acts III. 326.
Desires, covetous, rules for subduing of. (S.) Titus 34.
— impotent, in hell. (I.) Luke III. 269.
— meet. (I.) Luke I. 567.
— mistaken, for Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 316.
— turned into snares. (I.) Matt. 390.
— unsatisfied. (I.) Luke III. 153.
Desiring and choosing. (S.) Heb. II. 364.
— death. (I.) Luke I. 226.
— heaven. (I.) Heb. II. 321.
Desolate hearts, songs for. (S.) Gal. 304.
Desolation of Jerusalem confirms faith in God's promises. (I). Luke III. 485.
Despair, be slow to. (A.) Jas. 512.
— delivered from. (A.) Luke II. 571.
— devil tempts to. (I.) Matt. 640.
— indifference no reason for. (A.) Rom. II. 384.
— never give up in. (A.) Mark 456.
— noble. (A.) Phil. 248.
— of sinners in judgment. (I.) Rev. 35.
— presumption running into. (S.) Rev. 347.
— vanquished by prayer. (I.) Mark 119.
Despairing cry of Jesus on Cross. (S.) Matt. 657.
— love, Peter's cry of. (S.) Luke I. 487.
Despatch, secret of, concentration. (A.) Phil 242.
Desperate cases, prayer good remedy in. (S.) Jas. 495.
Despise Jews, Gentiles may not. (S.) Rom. II. 411.
— not prophesyings. (S.) 1 Thess. 257.
— shame! (I.) Heb. II. 474.
Despised, enemies not to be. (A.) 2 Tim. 130.
— no man to be. (A.) 1 Pet. 203.

Despised, not to cease because. (I.) Acts I. 397.
— warning. (A.) Heb. II. 265.
— youth not to be. (A.) 1 Tim. 210.
Despiser, sinfulness of. (I.) 1 Thess. 147.
— word to. (S.) 1 Thess. 146.
Despisers, destruction of. (S.) Acts II. 359.
Despising, cause of. (I.) 1 Thess. 147.
— Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 94.
— dominion. (S.) Jude 35.
— God, sin of. (S.) 1 Thess. 145.
— little ones. (S.) Matt. 402, 403.
— of Divine revelation, causes which induce. (S.) 1 Thess. 146.
— poor. (I.) Jas. 229.
— preacher. (S.) Titus 157.
— riches of God's goodness. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 124, 125.
— truth, cause and folly of. (I.) 1 Thess. 147.
Despond, slough of, lying a. (I.) Mark 639.
Despondency. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
— devotion to Christ cure for. (I.) Luke I. 693.
— religious. (I.) Mark 261.
Desponding, apostolic reassurance for. (S.) Acts I. 311.
— encouraged. (S.) Luke I. 475.
— Thomas. (S.) John II. 254.
Despotism of soul. (S.) Rom. I. 622.
Destiny and death, Christ forecasting his. (S.) John II. 47.
— and doom of body. (S.) Rom. I. 714.
— deeds and. (I.) Rev. 738.
— determined by belief. (I.) Mark 727.
— — by serviceableness. (I.) Matt. 599.
— hour of. (S.) John I. 639.
— human, and its attainment through Christ. (S.) John I. 585.
— of all who heard, Christ's sayings determined. (I.) Mark 728.
— of children, Christianity and. (A.) Luke III. 372.
— sect-distinctions obliterated in. (I.) Matt. 24.
— ultimate, of wicked. (S.) 1 Pet. 368.
— universal, unsealing of plan of. (S.) Rev. 306.
Destitute children. (S.) Matt. 405.
— Christ Refuge for. (I.) Matt. 535.
Destitution, spiritual, causes of. (S.) Jas. 348.
Destroy life, not to save life is to. (I.) Luke I. 544.
— soul, death cannot. (I.) Luke II. 545.
Destroyed, not. (I.) 2 Cor. 166.
— power of death. (A.) Heb. I. 168.
— through disuse. (I.) Luke III. 422.
Destroyer, Christ. (S.) 1 John 240.
— destroyed. (S.) Heb. I. 165.
— faith securing deliverance from. (S.) Heb. II. 391.
— gold. (I.) Mark 136.
— of death, Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 460.
— of devil, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 166.
Destroying, building and. (S.) Gal. 103.
Destruction, affliction not. (I.) John II. 238.
— and salvation continuous processes. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 43.
— beneficent becoming. (A.) Heb. II. 585.
— discipline of. (I.) Mark 523.
— elevation in order to. (I.) Matt. 36.
— facility with which sinners go to. (S.) Matt. 128.
— insinuating, of truth in soul. (I.) Mark 135.
— law of increase. (I.) Matt. 69.
— little sins often united with great and sweep soul to. (I.) Matt. 71.
— man's, Christ's death. (S.) Rom. II. 650.
— men active for. (I.) John II. 298.
— — lured to. (A.) 1 Thess. 194.
— of Antichrist, means of. (S.) 2 Thess. 48.
— of body of sin. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 475.
— of despisers. (S.) Acts II. 359.
— of Jerusalem. (S.) Mark 522. (I.) Mark 541.
— — seemed improbable. (I.) Matt. 537, 539.
Destruction of temple. (S.) Matt. 537, 539.
— — foretold. (S.) Luke III. 475.
— of universe. (S.) 2 Pet. 166.
— pride before. (I.) Luke I. 77.
— progress of lost soul to. (S.) John II. 60.
— resources of adversary and means of their. (S.) Luke II. 491.
— sin and its. (S.) 1 John 240.
— speedy, of carcases. (I.) Matt. 548.
— sudden, procrastination leads to. (A.) 1 Thess. 194.
— way to, and way to life unfolded. (S.) Matt. 127.
— whose end is. (S.) Phil. 266.
Destructive agencies at work in world. (I.) Heb. I. 57.
— axe. (I.) Luke II. 324.
— heresies. (S.) 2 Pet. 114.
— lusts. (I.) 1 Pet. 177.
— power. (I.) Luke II. 63.
— schism may be. (A.) 1 Cor II. 104.
— sedatives. (I.) Acts III. 315.
Detaching. (S.) 2 Cor. 232.
— —attaching. (I.) Heb. II. 321.
Detachments and attachments of faith. (S.) Heb. II. 288.
Detection, difficult. (A.) Rom. II. 765.
Detector of heart. (S.) Luke I. 240.
Deteriorating influence of little sins. (I.) Gal. 346.
— — of riches. (I.) Matt. 426.
Deterioration, inward. (I.) Rev. 108.
— neglect leads to. (I.) Heb. I. 91.
Determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, Christ crucified according to. (S.) Acts I. 182.
Determination in face of tremendous discouragements. (I.) Mark 209.
— in prayer. (I.) Matt. 330.
— Paul's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 122, 125, 130, 131.
— — faithful. (S.) Acts III. 137.
Determined purpose of heart. (I.) Acts II. 288.
— sinners have repented. (I.) Matt. 479.
Detraction. (S.) Rom. I. 111; 1 Cor. II. 252; Titus 170; Jas. 385.
Deus, Benedictus. (S.) 1 Pet. 9.
Deuteronomy, devil quotes. (I.) Luke I. 412.
Developing image. (A.) Rom. II. 190.
Development. (S.) Eph. 383.
— and vitality of body. (I.) Eph. 405.
— Christian, hindrances to. (S.) John I. 430.
— early, of Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 265.
— human. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 296.
— mystery of moral. (I.) Luke I. 85.
— of antichrist. (S.) 2 Thess. 37. (I.) 2 Thess. 47.
— of character. (A.) 2 Tim. 317.
— of Christ, spiritual. (S.) Luke I. 280.
— — through influences of home. (S.) Luke I. 290.
— — — of outward nature. (I.) Luke I. 264.
— of evil. (A.) 2 Tim. 278.
— of hope. (I.) Heb. I. 498.
— of redemption, gradual. (S.) Luke I. 99.
— of spiritual life. (S.) Eph. 384. (I.) John III. 455.
— orderly. (I.) Luke I. 296.
— sorrow of. (S.) John III. 379.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Pet. 128.
— theory, falsity of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 503.
— time necessary for. (I.) Heb. I. 510.
— true. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 515.
Developments, unexpected. (I.) Eph. 150.
Devices by which sin beguiles. (S.) Heb. I. 274.
— devil's. (S.) 2 Cor. 53.
— Satan's. (S.) 2 Cor. 49–54.
Devil. (S.) 1 Pet. 432. *See also* Satan.
— accuser and defamer of God. (I.) Luke I. 382.
— and humanity. (S.) 1 Pet. 434, 435.
— answer to. (A.) Jas. 378.
— architect of evil. (I.) Luke I. 382.

Devil, being, enmity, fierceness, and cunning of. (S.) 1 Pet. 431.
— blind and dumb. (S.) Matt. 236.
— children of. (S.) John II. 78; 1 John 240. (A.) John II. 79.
— Christ casts out. (S.) Mark 40.
— — overcoming, by death. (S.) Heb. I. 167.
— — tempted of. (S.) Mark 20.
— — — in wilderness. (S.) Matt. 29.
— danger of giving place to. (S.) Eph. 443.
— defeatibility of. (S.) Rev. 452.
— destroyer of, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 166.
— dumb, cast out. (I.) Luke II. 483.
— — man possessed with. (S.) Mark 352.
— enemy to hearing of Word. (S.) Mark 129.
— existence of, and origin of evil. (S.) 1 John 240.
— fighting. (I.) Jas. 378.
— friends of. (I.) Luke II. 69.
— great traveller. (I.) Mark 129.
— grievously vexed with. (I.) Matt. 327.
— how to resist. (S.) Eph. 444.
— in church. (S.) Mark 39.
— labours against faith; we should fortify it. (I.) Matt. 32.
— leaveth Christ. (I.) Luke I. 423.
— liar and murderer. (A.) John II. 79.
— lights his temptations. (I.) Luke II. 442.
— living foe. (I.) Luke I. 386.
— man possessed with. (S.) Mark 39.
— of avarice. (S.) Acts II. 499.
— on yielding to. (S.) Eph. 444.
— picture of. (I.) Matt. 580.
— possessed by. (I.) Luke I. 455.
— power and personality of. (S.) Luke II. 487.
— put to flight. (A.) Jas. 378.
— quotes Deuteronomy. (I.) Luke I. 412.
— quoting Scripture. (I.) Luke I. 417, 419.
— religious. (I.) Luke I. 420.
— resist. (S.) Jas. 377, 378.
— roaring lion. (S.) 1 Pet. 428–433.
— same. (I.) Luke I. 414.
— sinful men possessed of. (I.) Mark 352.
— snare of. (I.) 2 Tim. 233, 235.
— sold to. (A.) Luke I. 411.
— tempt not, to tempt us. (I.) Matt. 101.
— tempts to despair. (I.) Matt. 640.
— to be resisted. (A.) Jas. 378.
— *versus* archangel. (S.) Jude 35.
— where least expected. (I.) Luke I. 415.
— why called? (S.) Luke I. 382.
— wiles of. (A.) Eph. 633.
Devil's ammunition, talk. (I.) Jas. 308.
— bargain. (S.) Luke I. 409.
— bounty. (I.) Luke I. 406.
— bread. (I.) Luke I. 394.
— castaways received by Christ. (A.) Luke III. 76.
— chief servants. (I.) Luke II. 448.
— confession. (S.) Acts III. 77.
— darts, protection against. (S. & I.) Eph. 669.
— devices. (S.) 2 Cor. 53.
— estimate of character. (S.) Acts III. 77.
— last throw. (S.) Luke II. 176, 178, 179.
— master, Christ. (I.) Luke I. 424.
— possession of power of death. (S.) Heb. I. 163.
— preface. (S.) Luke I. 390.
— punctuality, power, and purpose. (S.) Luke II. 30.
— real character disclosed. (S.) Luke I. 382.
— slaves. (I.) Rom. I. 515.
— strength. (S.) Mark 112.
— trade-wind. (A.) Acts I. 465.
Devils, casting out. (S.) Luke II. 65, 181.
— how, may be expelled. (I.) Luke II. 483.
— power to cast out. (I.) Mark 109.
— social, *odium theologicum* worst of. (S.) 2 Tim. 189.
Devil-possessions, explanation of. (I.) Matt. 382.
Devoted service. (A.) Rev. 719.
— woman. (I.) Acts II. 96.
Devotedness and affection, ministerial. (S.) 1 Thess. 53.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 629. (I.) Luke II. 660.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 137.
— — to his work. (S.) Acts III. 136.
Devotion and action. (I.) Acts II. 134.
— and beneficence. (A.) Acts II. 121.
— Christian. (A.) 1 Thess. 43.
— early, to God. (I.) Eph. 604.
— earnest. (S.) Rev. 297.
— family. (I.) Acts II. 112.
— heart, to Christ. (A.) 2 Tim. 147.
— heroic. (I.) Rom. II. 260.
— inner. (I.) Heb. I. 645.
— no divided. (S.) Matt. 192.
— offering of. (I.) Mark 564.
— private. (S.) Mark 50. (I.) Luke I. 546.
— public. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 355.
— secret of. (S.) Luke I. 714.
— sublime, Saviour's defence of. (S.) Matt. 603
— to Christ. (S.) Rev. 477. (A.) Acts III. 196.
— — cure for despondency. (I.) Luke I. 693.
— to conventional. (S.) Acts I. 603.
— to duty. (A.) 2 Tim. 147.
— to leader. (A.) John II. 255.
— to single purpose essential to success. (A.) Phil. 242.
— under difficulties. (S.) Acts II. 504.
— with selfishness. (A.) Eph. 690.
Devotions of Christ. (S.) Mark 48.
Devotional spirit of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt 102.
Devout. (I.) Luke II. 452.
— affection, Christ though invisible object of. (S.) 1 Pet. 46.
— mind, approach of, to Almighty. (S.) Jas. 380.
— study, Incarnation subject for. (S.) Luke I. 195.
— women, sedulity of. (I.) Mark 694.
Diabolic and Divine relationship, marks of. (S.) John II. 72.
Diabolical, there is in man something akin to. (I.) Mark 46.
Diana, image of. (I.) Acts III. 103.
— temple of. (S.) Acts III. 98.
— worship of. (I.) Acts III. 97.
Dictating to God, pride in. (A.) Rom. II. 296.
Didymus, Thomas called. (S.) John III. 419.
Die, always ready to. (I.) Matt. 557.
— but once, we can. (A.) Heb. II. 67.
— for whom did Christ? (S.) Rom. I. 363.
— in Lord, reasons for comfort concerning them that. (S.) 1 Thess. 167.
— in sin is most terrible death, to. (I.) John II. 41.
— in your sins, I go my way and ye shall seek me and shall. (I.) John II. 40.
— — if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall. (S.) John II. 44.
— men generally unready to. (I.) Luke I. 231.
— readiness to. (I.) Acts III. 197.
— ready to. (A.) 1 Thess. 195.
— to die or not to. (S.) 2 Cor. 248.
Diet, lawful. (I.) 2 Tim. 148.
— sobriety in, rules for. (I.) Mark 12.
Difference between present and past of life. (S.) Titus 177.
— — promise and Law. (I.) Gal. 187.
— great, between joy of Christian and joy of worldling. (I.) Gal. 405.
— making. (A.) Jude 81.
Differences among apostles. (I.) Gal. 86.
— among Christians no objection to Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 29.
— human. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 355.
— of administrations. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 169.
— of opinion. (S.) Phil 255.
— — unity to be maintained in spite of. (S.) Rom. II. 604.
— private. (S.) Phil. 296.
Different degrees of sinners differently to be treated. (S.) Jude 76.

Different men, different effects of same revelation on. (S.) John II. 297.
— modes of dealing with different sins. (I.) Titus 45.
— periods of life, diversity of character belonging to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 293.
— work given to different people. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 182.
Difficult commandment. (S.) Luke I. 592.
— race. (S.) Gal. 340.
— to quit bad company. (I.) Mark 632.
— truths. (S.) Heb. I. 420.
— work, doing. (I.) Mark 64.
Difficulty and importance of continuous thought. (I.) Phil. 337.
— law of entrance to salvation and all other kingdoms. (I.) Matt. 128.
— not confined to religion. (I.) Mark 325.
— of conversion in old age. (S.) Mark 538.
— of faith. (S.) Mark 725.
— of helpfulness arising from suspicion of others. (I.) Gal. 471.
— of looking on things of others. (A.) Phil. 88.
— of managing prosperity. (I.) Phil. 360.
— of not believing. (S.) Gal. 266.
— of religion. (S.) Luke II. 768.
— of removing pollution of sin. (A.) Titus 191.
— of salvation. (S.) Matt. 126; 1 Pet. 371, 375, 376.
— of true prayer. (I.) Luke II. 313.
— of work. (A.) Jas. 513.
— of worldly prosperity. (I.) Mark 136.
— religion must surmount. (I.) Matt. 147.
Difficulties are God's errands. (I.) Acts III. 138.
— are phantoms. (I.) Mark 695.
— Biblical. (S.) 2 Pet. 190, 191.
— devotion under. (S.) Acts II. 504.
— faith triumphing over. (S.) Matt. 322, 323; Heb. II. 286.
— giving way. (S.) Acts II. 278.
— God's purpose uninfluenced by. (I.) Rom. II. 424.
— how to deal with. (A.) Mark 695.
— imaginary. (S.) Mark 698.
— in Christ's service are overcome, how. (I.) Col. 267.
— in Christian's path. (I.) Mark 457.
— in Old Testament do not warrant rejection of Christianity. (I.) Heb. I. 19.
— in way. (S.) Acts II. 416.
— of Christian life considered. (S.) Luke II. 777.
— of pastoral office. (S.) 2 Cor. 67.
— of salvation, disciples wondering at. (S.) Mark 420.
— of Scripture. (S.) 2 Pet. 190, 191.
— overcome. (I.) Luke III. 391.
— — by faith. (I.) Rom. I. 281.
— removed. (S.) Mark 698.
— Scripture. (I.) John I. 553.
— that are to be encountered in way of salvation. (S.) 1 Pet. 374.
— undeterred by. (I.) Rom. I. 302.
Diffidence of love. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 242.
Diffusion of Christian knowledge, universal. (S.) Heb. I. 647.
— of gospel. (I.) 2 Thess. 77.
Diffusive power of gospel. (S.) Acts II. 219-221.
Digging deep. (I.) Luke I. 664.
Dignifying common life. (I.) Luke I. 198.
Dignitaries reviling. (I.) Acts III. 254.
Dignity and description of true Christians. (S.) Matt. 255.
— and duty of God's called ones. (S.) 1 Thess. 65.
— and freedom of Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 536.
— and humility of Christian life. (S.) Rev. 26.
— and obligations of those called early to faith. (S.) Eph. 60.
— and service of body. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 427.
— bestowed on those following daily calling. (I.) Luke I. 131.
— Divine, of work. (S.) John II. 122.
Dignity, humility does not lessen. (I.) Luke I. 676.
— inherent in man's nature. (S.) Matt. 231.
— mock. (I.) Mark 652.
— of Christ. (S.) Col. 60; Heb. I. 34.
— of Christian ministry. (S.) Rom II. 405. (I.) 1 Tim. 132.
— of cross-bearing. (I.) Luke II. 134.
— of honest labour. (S.) Mark 226.
— of human nature and its consequent obligations. (S.) 1 John 178.
— — shown from its ruins. (S.) Rom. I. 217.
— of labour. (I.) 1 Thess. 163.
— of life. (S.) 2 Cor. 327.
— of man. (I.) Heb. I. 112. (A.) 1 Pet. 206.
— — as compared with animal. (S.) Matt. 232.
— of matrimony. (S.) Eph. 590.
— of preachers. (S.) 2 Tim. 1.
— of secular calling. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 470.
— woman's true. (S.) 1 Tim. 125.
Dignities of Christ. (S.) Rev. 559.
— speaking evil of. (S.) 2 Pet. 131.
Dilemma. (S.) John II. 9.
— great. (S.) Gal. 317.
— honest man's. (S.) Matt. 2.
Dilettante gospel. (I.) Gal. 18.
Diligence. (S.) 2 Pet. 26; Jude 12.
— and fervour in serving Lord. (S.) Rom. II. 508.
— Christian. (S.) 2 Pet. 24, 26. (I.) Matt. 485; Gal. 487.
— — gains of. (S.) 2 Pet. 80.
— — with its motives and end. (S.) 2 Pet. 183, 184.
— exhortation to. (S.) Heb I. 498.
— explained. (I.) Heb. I. 330.
— in business. (S.) Rom. II. 502.
— in Christian life. (I.) 2 Pet. 78.
— in making our calling sure. (S.) 2 Pet. 77.
— in our election, giving. (S.) 2 Pet. 79.
— in seeking salvation. (A.) Heb. I. 493.
— in work of Lord, reward of unwearied. (S.) Gal. 510.
— — of religion. (S.) John II. 126.
— incentive to, heaven. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 577.
— motive for. (I.) 1 John II. 128.
— motives to. (I.) Heb. I. 492.
— need for. (I.) Heb. I. 330.
— — of, in God's service. (I.) Luke I. 286.
— power of. (S.) 2 Pet. 25.
— ruling with. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
— spiritual. (S.) Heb. I. 492.
— writer's, and his readers' obedience. (S.) 2 Pet. 89.
Diligent attention to gospel. (S.) Heb. I. 74.
— be. (S.) 2 Pet. 184.
— search. (S.) Matt. 10.
— seeking will be rewarded by joyous finding. (A.) John I. 478.
Dilution of truth. (A.) Titus 210.
Diminishing light but not diminishing responsibility. (I.) Rom. I. 110.
Dinner on Galilæan shore: emblem of redemption. (S.) John III. 478.
Diotrephes. (S.) 3 John 24, 26.
— rebuked. (I.) 3 John 27.
Direct application. (S.) Luke II. 696.
Direction, ministers must look to Christ their Master for. (A.) Col. 312.
— of way and increase in love. (S.) 1 Thess. 117.
— Spirit's. (I.) Acts II. 464.
— true, forward. (A.) Phil. 248.
— which God's being in heaven gives to prayer. (S.) Luke II. 339.
Directions for hearing. (S.) Gal. 145.
— regarding appointment of elders. (S.) Titus 25.
— to awakened sinner. (S.) Acts III. 234.
Directness in prayer. (A.) John I. 416.
Directory, minister's. (S.) Titus 56.
Disabilities of selfishness. (S.) Matt. 593
Disadvantage, advantage of. (I.) Phil. 34.

Disadvantage, spiritual victory in spite of. (I.) Luke I. 372.
Disadvantages made useful. (S.) Acts II. 510.
Disagreeable necessities, utilizing. (S.) John I. 305.
Disagreements of Christians. (A.) Phil. 297.
Disappearance of Jesus. (I.) Luke I. 273.
— of miraculous powers accounted for (I.) Mark 730.
— quiet, of Paul at close of apostolic history. (S.) Acts III. 503.
Disappointed seamen. (S.) Luke I. 475.
— seekers. (S.) Luke II. 784.
Disappointing men. (I.) Jude 48.
— night and successful morn. (S.) Luke I. 483.
— teachers. (I.) 2 Pet. 138.
Disappointment, grand. (S.) Luke II. 784.
— no, to watchers for Christ. (I.) Mark 555.
— which will take place at day of judgment. (S.) Luke II. 789.
Disasters of others, profiting by. (A.) Heb. I. 290.
Disbelief, difficulties of. (S.) John I. 588.
— in resurrection of Christ, difficulties in way of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 386.
Discerning with purpose. (S.) Phil. 25.
Discernment of Lord's body. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 135.
— of things excellent. (I.) Phil. 26.
— of truth, need of spiritual insight to. (I.) John II. 89.
— reflection aids. (I.) 2 Tim. 152.
— result of experience. (I.) Phil. 26.
— spiritual. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 187, 188, II. 157. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 190.
Discharge, conscientious of duty. (A.) Heb. II. 684.
— of ministry. (S.) 1 Pet. 387.
— present, from condemnation must produce present joy. (I.) Rom. I. 638.
Discharged servant. (I.) Matt. 577.
Disciple, beloved. (S.) John II. 432, III. 315, 509.
— — testimony of, to Person and offices of Christ. (S.) 1 John 15.
— denying. (S.) Matt. 634.
— doubting. (S.) John III. 430.
— first. (S.) John I. 106.
— genuine, union of, with his master. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 105.
— Master and his. (I.) Matt. 183.
— not above his master. (S.) Luke I. 626.
— old. (S.) Acts III. 200.
— secret. (A.) John III. 347.
— specially loved. (S.) John II. 433.
— swooning, and glorious Master. (S.) Rev. 67.
— then went in also that other. (S.) John III. 369.
— thou art his. (S.) John II. 150.
— true, cannot be hid any more than his Master. (I.) Mark 282.
— whom Jesus loved: titled believers. (I.) John II. 428.
— why Judas made? (S.) Matt. 629.
— would-be, repulsed. (S.) Luke II. 191.
Disciple's cross. (I.) Mark 325.
— work greater than his Lord's. (I.) John II. 525.
Disciples and apostles. (S.) Luke 549.
— and masters. (S.) John I. 274.
— and their absent Master. (I.) John I. 521.
— at ascension. (S.) Acts I. 70.
— at Emmaus. (S.) Luke III. 641.
— at sepulchre. (S.) John III. 359.
— beholding their transfigured Lord. (S.) Matt. 370.
— called Christians. (S.) Acts II. 247.
— Christ alone with his. (S.) Mark 179.
— — and his. (S.) Mark 107; John III. 149.
— — comforting. (S.) John II. 462.
— — glorified in his. (S.) John III. 148.
— — in heaven helps his. (I.) John II. 556.
— — in relation to his, in all future times. (S.) John III. 194.
Disciples, Christ teaching his. (S.) Mark 363.
— — washing feet of his. (S.) John II. 390, 391, 400.
— Christ's. (S.) Matt. 43.
— — appearance to his. (S.) John III. 399.
— — care for his. (S.) John III. 155.
— — characteristics of. (S.) John III. 259.
— — election of. (S.) Mark 32.
— — last words to his. (S.) Acts I. 30.
— — love for his. (S.) John II. 635.
— — prayer for his. (S.) John III. 119, 164, 166.
— defection of. (S.) John I. 574, 578.
— disputing. (S.) Mark 364.
— early. (S.) John I. 107.
— fear of. (I.) Luke II. 171.
— first, fate of. (I.) John III. 5.
— — five. (S.) John I. 106, 107.
— — two. (S.) John I. 111.
— genuine, of Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 2.
— glory Christ gives to his. (I.) John III. 204.
— God's gift to Christ. (S.) John III. 144.
— happy, Christ's things to make his. (S.) John II. 638.
— how may Lord disclose or reveal himself to his, and not to others? (I. & A.) John II. 570.
— in Gethsemane. (S.) Matt. 627.
— in storm. (S.) Matt. 148, 150; Mark 181, 186. (I.) Mark 263.
— in world. (S.) John III. 166.
— inconsideration of. (S.) Mark 269.
— indeed. (S.) John II. 51.
— Jesus constrained his. (S.) Matt. 306.
— — leaving peace to his. (S.) John II. 589.
— — meeting his, after Resurrection. (S.) John III. 397.
— John and Jesus and their. (S.) John I. 273.
— Judas and. (I.) Mark 584; John II. 310.
— led, delivered, taught. (S.) Mark 530.
— Lord's last command to his. (S.) Acts I. 20, 30.
— Master's summons to his (S.) Mark 322.
— may help one another: Philip and Andrew. (I.) John I. 503.
— merely, not, but imitators. (S.) 1 Thess. 27.
— mission and equipment of. (S.) Luke III. 657.
— mutual peace amongst. (I.) Mark 385.
— new, admonished. (S.) Acts II. 235.
— nonplussed. (I.) Mark 351.
— of Christ, great calling of. (S.) Matt. 61.
— — why, did not fast. (S.) Mark 82.
— one of Christ's conferences with his. (S.) Luke II. 111.
— quiet, of Lord, yet bear testimony for him. (S.) Acts II. 262.
— reasons for joy of, on Resurrection. (S.) John III. 409.
— Redeemer choosing. (S.) John I. 107.
— relation of Christ to intellectual perplexities of his. (S.) John III. 84.
— — — to secular life of his. (S.) John III. 465.
— reticence of. (I.) John I. 372.
— risen Christ and his. (S.) John III. 464.
— running. (S.) John III. 366.
— sanctification of. (S.) John III. 178.
— saw, what Master saw and what. (I.) John II. 113.
— sending away Canaanite woman. (S.) Matt. 324.
— things not understood by. (S.) John II. 319.
— third stage in preparation of, for apostolate. (S.) Mark 105.
— true, loving Christ above all, character of his. (S.) Luke III. 51.
— truth in Jesus learned by his. (S.) Eph. 420.
— waiting at Jerusalem for promise of Father. (S.) Acts I. 25.
— what Christ requires of his. (S.) John II. 405.
— why Christ prayed for. (S.) John III. 146.
— will ye also be his? (I.) John II. 150.
— witness of. (S.) Acts I. 197.
— wondering at difficulties of salvation. (S.) Mark 420.

Disciples, work of Christ and his. (S.) John I. 92.
Disciples' confession and Master's warning. (S.) John III. 102.
— confidence, Christ's appeal to his. (S.) John II. 484.
— joy, Christ's prayer for his. (S.) John III. 158.
— question. (S.) Acts I. 30.
— — about blind man, explanation of. (S.) John II. 115.
— reasons for cleaving to Jesus. (S.) John I. 588.
— request. (S.) Luke II. 306.
Discipleship, badge of. (I.) John II. 450.
— call to. (S.) Mark 35.
— Christ's terms of. (S.) Luke II. 129.
— Christian. (S.) Matt. 351; Luke III. 380; John II. 664.
— conditions of. (I.) Mark 323.
— conditional. (I.) Luke II. 201.
— criterion of. (S.) John II. 450.
— evidence of. (I.) John II. 52.
— higher. (I.) Mark 34.
— impetuous and hesitating. (S.) Matt. 146.
— love test of. (I.) Gal. 400.
— proof of. (S.) John II. 450.
— secret. (S.) John III. 347. (I.) Mark 681.
— sluggish, Christ stimulating. (S.) Luke II. 195.
— statute-law of. (S.) Luke III. 50.
— temporary. (I.) John I. 582.
— test of. (A.) John II. 236.
— — fruit-bearing. (S.) John II. 633.
Disciplinary and educational function of business. (S.) 1 Thess. 163.
— office of Christian minister. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 371.
Discipline, adversity. (A.) Heb. I. 151.
— and duty of Christian hope. (S.) 1 Pet. 67–73.
— — — joy. (S.) 1 Pet. 47.
— and liberty. (S.) Mark 83. (I.) Matt. 163.
— and love. (S.) Rev. 257.
— apostolic, limitations of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 404.
— Christ's kindness in. (S.) Mark 216.
— Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 382; 2 Cor. 373. (I.) Matt. 345; 2 Thess. 98.
— — aim of. (I.) 2 Cor. 46.
— daily, reserve power outcome of. (I.) Matt. 558.
— defective in, Church faithful in truth but. (S.) Rev. 154.
— Divine. (I.) Heb. II. 490.
— ecclesiastical, necessity of. (S.) Matt. 406.
— family, and State security. (I.) Eph. 597.
— goodly. (I.) Jas. 458.
— Heaven's, of good. (S.) 1 Pet. 26.
— improving. (I.) Matt. 235.
— in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 379.
— — want of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— in Corinthian Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 382.
— life Divine gift and. (S.) Jas. 407.
— long continuance of. (S.) Mark 211.
— military. (S.) 2 Tim. 145.
— moral, of intellect. (S.) 2 Cor. 427.
— necessity of. (I.) Mark 325.
— of absence. (A.) 1 Thess. 81
— of affliction. (S.) Jas. 470.
— of change. (S.) Jas. 64.
— of destruction. (I.) Mark 523.
— of grace, purpose of. (S.) Titus 111.
— — two appearings and. (S.) Titus 134.
— of need. (S.) Jas. 45.
— of passions. (I.) Eph. 139.
— of suffering. (I.) Heb. I. 137.
— of temptation. (I.) Jas. 82.
— of work. (I.) Mark 551.
— perpetual, life. (I.) Jas. 20.
— prolonged, use of. (I.) Luke II. 741.
— Saviour's, nature and excellence of. (S.) Matt. 227.
— severe. (A.) Heb. II. 493.
Discipline, spirit of. (I.) 2 Tim. 22.
Disciplined life of Church. (S.) Acts I. 243.
Disclosure at Emmaus. (S.) Luke III. 623.
Discomfort, preaching producing. (A.) Luke I. 328.
Discontent. (I.) Heb. II. 608.
— and envy. (S.) Jas. 454.
— Bible warning against. (S.) Heb. II. 606.
— chronic. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 10.
— contentment not inconsistent with. (I.) Phil. 353.
— unreasonableness of. (S.) Heb. II. 607.
Discontented character. (I.) Heb. II. 608.
— son gets his wish. (I.) Luke III. 133.
Discord. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 211.
— Divine harmony out of. (I.) Heb. II. 505.
— which Christ brought on earth. (S.) Luke II. 671.
Discouraged, stimulating. (A.) Heb. II. 507.
Discouragement, cause of, indifference. (A.) Rom. II. 384.
— love in face of. (A.) John II. 386.
Discouragements and comforts in Christian life. (S.) Heb. II. 154.
— apostle's. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
— conquering. (S.) Heb. II. 507.
— in Christian life. (S.) Heb. II. 478.
— tremendous, determination in face of. (I.) Mark 209.
Discourse, good, advantages of. (S.) Eph. 450.
— of good things, servants of God take delight to dwell on and. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— of offences. (S.) Matt. 399.
Discovery, glorious, of Christianity, immortality is. (S.) 2 Tim. 66.
Discoveries made in gospel with respect to future state. (S.) 2 Tim. 66.
Discrepancies in Gospels may be harmonized. (I.) Mark 634.
Discretion. (I.) Titus 65.
— and compassion, treating sinners with. (S.) Jude 76.
— and zeal. (I.) Gal. 284.
— in censure. (I.) Gal. 455.
— ministerial, faithfulness and. (I.) Gal. 31.
— safeguard of youth. (S.) Titus 73.
— zeal blended with. (I.) Mark 110.
Discrimination in exercise of religious reformation. (S.) Jude 78.
— law of nature. (I.) Matt. 23.
— necessity of. (A.) Heb. I. 439.
— spiritual. (S.) Phil. 25.
Discriminations, ministerial. (S.) Jude 78.
Disease and sin, connection between. (S.) Jas. 109.
— fatal because remedy rejected. (I.) Matt. 240.
— fearful, avarice. (I.) Luke II. 593.
— manifold, self-love. (I.) 2 Tim. 245.
— of humanity incurable except by Christ. (I.) Mark 209.
— pointed out. (I.) Mark 397.
— sin deep, beyond reach of human remedies. (I.) Mark 69.
— spiritual, cure of. (S.) John I. 429.
Diseases and health of soul. (S.) 1 Pet. 237.
— Christianity remedy for all. (I.) Luke I. 527.
Diseased, Christ healing. (S.) Matt. 312.
— woman healed. (S.) Mark 210.
Disembodied saints. (S.) Heb. II. 555.
Disfavour, Divine, temptation no evidence of. (I.) Matt. 31.
Disgrace of lying. (I.) Col. 206.
— or grace to be like children, wherein it is. (S.) Heb. I. 428.
— religion, not to (I.) 1 Thess. 63.
Disguise, afflictions are blessings in. (A.) Jas. 459.
Disguises, Satan's many. (I.) Luke I. 420.
Dish, best. (I.) Luke II. 304.
Disharmonies, family. (I.) John II. 235.
Dishonest doubt. (S.) Heb. I. 257.
Dishonesty, fruit of covetousness. (S.) 1 Tim 280.

Dishonesty, twelve causes of. (S.) 2 Cor. 398.
Dishonour. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 508.
– and honour, vessels of. (I.) Rom. II. 300.
– – work of sinner and work of God. (S.) Rom. II. 298.
Dishonouring Christ. (S.) Luke II. 143.
— whom God honours. (I.) Jas. 229.
Disinterested friendship. (A.) Phil. 88.
— service. (I.) Matt. 450; 2 Tim. 3. (A.) Phil. 158.
Disinterestedness. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 246; Phil. 159.
— Christ's. (I.) Mark 202.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 86. (A.) Phil. 88.
Dislike to sensuality. (A.) Heb. II. 532.
— to truth. (I.) 2 Tim. 324.
Disloyalty and loyalty to gospel. (A.) 2 Thess. 16.
Dismissal, sinful. (S.) Acts III. 309.
Disobedience and ignorance. (S.) 2 Thess. 16.
— and transgression, difference between. (I.) Heb. I. 82.
— and unbelief. (I.) Heb. I. 331.
— children of. (S.) Eph. 493. (I.) Col. 199.
— converse of faith. (I.) 1 Pet. 160.
— effects of. (A.) Col. 199.
— fatal result of. (A.) Eph. 593.
— man's, and Christ's obedience. (S.) Rom. I. 426.
— one man's, and its consequence. (S.) Rom. I. 425.
— regretted. (A.) Col. 261.
— to gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 380.
Disobedient, end of. (S.) 1 Pet. 368.
— yet enlightened servant beaten with many stripes. (S.) Luke II. 665.
Disobeying truth, folly of. (S.) Gal. 144.
Disorder in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 368.
— order out of. (I.) Mark 259.
Disorders of soul, only cure for. (A.) Acts I. 655.
— popular, their cause and cure. (I.) Acts III. 102.
Disorderly passions, plea against. (S.) 1 Pet. 173.
— withdrawal from. (S. & I.) 2 Thess. 87, 88.
Disowned. (S.) Matt. 132.
— Saviour. (I.) Luke I. 125.
Dispensation, Christian, altar of. (S.) Heb. II. 642.
— — excellency of. (S.) Heb. I. 630.
— Divine, inscrutable character of. (S.) John II. 394.
— — submission to. (S.) 1 Pet. 407.
— gospel, hope of Church under. (S.) Titus 132.
— — immovableness of. (S.) Heb. II. 571.
— Mosaic, abolished by Christian dispensation. (S.) Heb. II. 92.
— new, Christianity a. (I.) Luke I. 537.
— — features of. (S.) Acts I. 167.
— of gospel and its effects. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 42.
— — word. (S.) Heb. I. 472.
— of grace, God's. (S. & I.) Eph. 231.
— — inferiority of Law to. (S.) Gal. 194.
— of Holy Ghost, and its distinctive character. (S.) Acts I. 166.
— of Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 164.
— of spiritual truth. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 182.
— present. (S.) Phil. 11.
Dispensations. (S.) 1 John 146.
— Adamic and Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 418.
— Divine, unity and progress of. (S.) Mark 2.
— of Law and gospel compared. (S.) 2 Cor. 87.
— old and new. (S.) Heb. I. 572.
— — — Testament, compared with respect to different ways in which will of God was revealed. (S.) Heb. I. 13.
— patriarchal, Jewish and Christian, difference between. (S.) Luke II. 231.
— two. (I.) Heb. II. 78.
— — are one. (I.) Heb. I. 639.
— — Christmas Day explains. (I.) Luke I. 156.
— three, in history and in soul. (S.) John I. 72.
Dispersion. (I.) John I. 642; Acts I. 642; Jas. 5.
Display, temptation of. (S.) Luke I. 416.
Displeased, some, and one converted. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
Displeasing men. (A.) 1 Thess. 49.
Displeasure, God's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 7.
— of God with all who are pleased with sin. (S.) Rom. I. 112.
Disposal of times and states of Church. (S.) Heb. II. 439.
Disposer of men, true, God. (I.) Luke III. 10.
Disposition, comely. (S.) Rom. I. 709.
— greedy. (I.) Jas. 436.
— of God. (I.) Titus 185.
— of wise minister. (S.) Mark 101.
— sin measured by, not by act. (S.) 1 John 259.
Disputation and cavilling. (A.) 2 Tim. 182.
Disputations, religious. (I.) Rom. II. 604, 605.
— to be avoided. (A.) Rom. II. 606.
— unwise. (A.) Rom. II. 605.
Dispute in early Church. (S.) Acts II. 202.
— royalty free from. (I.) 1 Pet. 210.
Disputes, religious. (S.) Titus 206.
— reviewed. (S.) Luke II. 526.
— unprofitable, to be avoided. (I.) 1 Tim. 10.
Disputing, listening, coming—anxious inquirer. (S.) John I. 193.
Disputings and murmurings. (S.) Phil. 143.
— — do all things without. (S.) Phil. 138.
— cause of, murmurings. (I.) Phil. 144.
— evil of. (I.) Phil. 144.
Disquietude, Christian above. (I.) John III. 112.
Disregarded duty, penalty of. (I.) Luke II. 666.
Disregarding God. (A.) Rom. II. 393.
— light. (A.) Luke II. 667.
Disrespect, causes of, in character of clergyman. (S.) Titus 156.
Dissatisfaction, elder son's. (I.) Luke III. 194.
— in primitive Church. (S.) Acts I. 534.
— meeting. (A.) Heb. I. 443.
— motive of progress. (I.) Phil. 248.
— of Judas. (I.) Matt. 636.
Dissension between Paul and Barnabas. (S.) Acts II. 447–454.
— witness to truth of Bible. (I.) Gal. 86.
Dissensions and precautions. (S.) Acts I. 543.
— danger of. (I.) Rom. II. 764.
— evil of. (I.) Gal. 358.
— in Church. (S.) Gal. 356.
— of early Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 28.
— of his enemies, Paul's rescue by. (A.) Acts III. 258.
— religious. (I.) Acts III. 258.
Dissentients, what is needed by. (I.) Phil. 297.
Dissimilar effects of same thing. (I.) 2 Cor. 62.
Dissimilarity, unity requires. (I.) Acts I. 432.
Dissimilarities, unity among. (I.) Eph. 362.
Dissimulation. (S.) Gal. 91. (I.) Gal. 90.
— love without. (S.) Rom. II. 494.
— weakness and, of Peter. (S.) Gal. 87.
Dissipated men not always destitute of moral sensibility. (I.) Matt. 238.
Dissipation, winter. (I.) Matt. 544.
Dissolution, dread of, only effectual antidote to. (S.) Heb. I. 168.
— no injury. (I.) 2 Cor. 221.
— of world. (S.) 2 Pet. 168, 171.
Dissuasive, Divine, and man's fear. (S.) Luke II. 549.
— from anxiety. (S.) Matt. 110.
— from procrastination. (S.) Heb. I. 231.
— from weariness in well-doing. (S.) Gal. 511.
Dissuasives against error. (S.) 2 Thess. 34.
— and motives from familiarity with wicked men. (S.) 2 Tim. 263.
— and persuasives. (S.) Rom. II. 600.
— from evil. (S.) Col. 198.
— from proud censure. (S.) Jas. 286.
Distance, attraction at. (I.) Mark 282.
— lends enchantment to view. (I.) Luke I. 403.
Distant and *near* relative terms. (I.) Phil. 315
— missions. (I.) Acts III. 242.

Distinction, sublimest human. (S.) Rev. 469.
Distinctions even in Church. (S.) Rom. II. 771.
— in Godhead. (S.) Matt. 683.
— wrong social. (I.) Jas. 224.
Distinguishing character of Christians. (S.) John III. 175.
— — of true believers. (S.) Heb. I. 306.
— grace. (S.) Gal. 45.
Distorted doctrines. (I.) Rom. I. 447.
Distractions in holy duties, how to cure. (S.) Matt. 315.
— in prayer. (S.) Heb. I. 406.
— of world, Christ's peace antidote for. (I.) John III. 406.
Distress favourable to temptation. (I.) Luke I. 387.
— of pious at wickedness of godless. (S.) 2 Pet. 125.
Distresses, greatest, God's goodness in. (S.) 2 Tim. 379.
Distributed, prosperity to be. (I.) Luke II. 608.
Distributing to necessity of saints. (S.) Rom. II. 526.
Distribution, charitable, duty of. (S.) 1 John 267.
— human, Divine provision. (I.) Luke II. 111.
— increase by. (I.) Matt. 304.
— of gifts in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 177.
— thankfulness and. (S.) John I. 507.
Distrust, Christ's, of man. (S.) John I. 187.
— of self and trust in God. (I.) John I. 506.
— rebuked by God's constant care. (I.) Mark 187.
Disturbance, utility of. (I.) Luke III. 105.
Disturbances in nature argument for holy living. (S.) 2 Pet. 171.
Disturber of peace, victory over. (S.) Rom. II. 767.
Disturbers, Church. (S.) Jude 54.
— of Church (S.) Acts II. 422.
Disunion, evil of. (A.) Heb. II. 516.
— first, in Church. (S.) Acts I. 536.
— in Church, spirit of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 89.
— unity in. (S.) Acts II. 453.
Disuse, capacity of religion dissipated by. (S.) Matt. 578.
— destroyed through. (I.) Luke III. 422.
Ditch, blind and. (I.) Luke I. 626.
Diverging paths. (S.) John I. 673.
Divers talents. (I.) Matt. 588.
Diverse effects of contact with Christ. (I.) John I. 608.
— elements in humanity dealt with by Christianity. (I.) Mark 46.
— estimates of Paul's character. (A.) Phil. 185.
— places, religion in. (I.) John II. 621.
— results of similar Christian privileges. (I.) Heb. I. 481.
— views and aims of life. (I.) Phil. 50.
Diversion. (A.) Acts III. 256.
Diversity and unity. (I.) Rom. II. 485.
— — Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 481.
— Christian unity consistent with. (I.) Gal. 78.
— circumstantial, real oneness amidst. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 35.
— in ability. (I.) Matt. 579.
— in heavenly inhabitants. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 504.
— in service. (I.) Matt. 579.
— in unity, unity in diversity: Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 182.
— of character belonging to different periods of life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 293.
— of Christ's parables. (I.) Matt. 257.
— of Divine operations. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 170, 177.
— of gifts. (I.) Rom. II. 485; Gal. 76; Eph. 373.
— of human language. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 349.
— of nature. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 160.
— of reward imaged in nature. (I.) Matt. 445.
— of Spirit's operation. (I.) John I. 217.
— of talent helpful to service. (I.) Matt. 579.
— unity in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 160, 161, 182; Gal. 228
Diversity, unity of Christian Church in its. (S). 1 Cor. II. 149.
Diversities of gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 158.
— unity of race consistent with. (I.) Acts II. 606.
Diverted from thoughts of home. (I.) John II. 479.
Dives and Lazarus, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 238–277.
— request of, for his five brethren. (S.) Luke III. 269.
Divided against itself. (I.) Luke II. 488.
— devotion, no. (S.) Matt. 192.
— is Christ? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 29.
— living. (I.) Luke III. 133.
— service, impossibility of. (S.) Gal. 528.
Dividers and heretics. (S.) Rom. II. 764.
Dividing point. (I.) John I. 581.
— power, truth. (I.) Matt. 23.
— word of truth, rightly. (S.) 2 Tim. 184, 186.
Divine abandonment, consequences of. (I.) Rom. I. 100.
— ability for human necessity. (I.) Eph. 346.
— administration, righteousness of. (I.) Rom. II. 278.
— adoption contrasted with human. (S.) Gal. 257.
— aid in prayer. (S.) Rom. II. 146.
— and diabolic relationship, marks of. (S.) John II. 72.
— and human agency, union of, in kingdom of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 232.
— — encouragements. (S.) Acts III. 18.
— — forgiveness. (I.) Luke I. 617.
— — friendship, demonstration of. (S.) John II. 650.
— — government. (S.) John II. 301.
— — ideas of revelation. (S.) Matt. 334.
— — in Christ. (I.) 1 John 7.
— — — blending of. (I.) Rom. II. 268.
— — judgment. (S.) Rom. I. 119.
— — love contrasted. (S.) Rom. I. 367.
— — mercy. (I.) Eph. 141.
— — relations. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 80.
— — relationship. (I.) Luke II. 51.
— — wisdom. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 140.
— and religious faith. (S.) Heb. II. 244.
— and Satanic giving. (I.) Luke I. 406.
— anointing. (S.) 2 Cor. 37.
— answers to prayer. (I.) Mark 460.
— appointment. (I.) Acts I. 108.
— — death. (S.) Heb. II. 59, 60.
— as well as human education. (I.) Luke I. 277.
— assistance. (S.) Acts III. 263.
— attentiveness to righteous. (S.) 1 Pet. 285.
— audacity. (S.) Matt. 137.
— authority and perfection of Scriptures. (S.) 2 Tim. 303.
— — and sufficiency of Christian religion. (S.) Luke III. 267.
— — of any religion, miracles proper way of proving. (S.) Mark 739.
— avoidance of waste. (S.) John I. 514.
— Being, knowledge of, Christian fathers and. (S.) 1 John 108.
— — men recognize second causes rather than, in gift of daily bread. (A.) Matt. 95.
— benefactions. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 178.
— beneficence defended. (I.) 1 John 346.
— birth, connection of doing righteousness with brotherly love as proving. (S.) 1 John 251.
— — family likeness. (S.) 1 John 171.
— blessedness. (S.) Rom. I. 104.
— blessing, rain. (I.) Acts II. 400.
— blessings. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 7.
— bounty. (I.) Jas. 116.
— brotherhood. (S.) Acts II. 58.
— call. (S.) 1 Thess. 143. (I.) Rom II. 274.
— — and its design. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 21.
— — attraction of. (I.) Mark 73.
— — inspiring energy of. (I.) Rom. I. 16.

Divine call, necessity of. (I.) Gal. 8.
— — refusing. (S.) Luke III. 23.
— — to preach. (A.) Acts II. 134.
— calling. (I.) Gal. 46.
— — certainty of. (I.) Gal. 2.
— — worthiness of. (S.) 2 Thess. 29.
— care. (S.) 1 Pet. 423.
— — and human cares. (S.) 1 Pet. 422.
— carpenter. (S.) Mark 227.
— certainties. (S.) John I. 225.
— chastisement. (S.) Rev. 256.
— — aim of. (I.) Heb. II. 484.
— chastisements, purpose of. (S.) Heb. II. 494.
— Childhood, glimpses of. (S.) Luke I. 258.
— choice of ministers. (I.) Eph. 381.
— Christian revelation to be presumed. (S.) 2 Pet. 100.
— claim on it, our gift, and: missionary sermon. (S.) 2 Tim. 15.
— comfort. (S.) 2 Thess. 69. (I.) 2 Thess. 70.
— — in tribulation. (S.) 2 Cor. 10.
— comforts, man requiring, enjoying, and ministering. (S.) 2 Cor. 8.
— coming unrecognized. (I.) Matt. 307.
— communication, measure of, human capacity. (S.) John III. 65.
— communion human and. (S.) 2 Cor. 532.
— compassion. (S.) Heb. I. 385.
— conception of uncreated things. (I.) Rom. I. 302.
— consideration. (S.) Rom. II. 308.
— consolation, abundance of. (S.) 2 Cor. 3.
— contentment, art of. (S.) Phil. 354.
— co-operation in Christianity. (I.) Mark 739.
— correction. (S.) Heb. II. 493.
— Creator must be. (I.) John I. 10.
— culture. (S.) Phil. 28.
— — of men, self-respect inspired by. (I.) Matt. 403.
— cure, human leprosy and its. (S.) Matt. 139.
— dealings, history of Judas in relation to. (S.) John II. 421.
— decrees and free agency of man. (S.) Eph. 58.
— delayings, use of. (I.) Matt. 566.
— designs open to us in creation. (I.) John I. 10.
— designation. (S.) Heb. I. 396.
— dignity of work. (S.) John II. 122.
— discipline. (I.) Heb. II. 490.
— disfavour, temptation no evidence of. (I.) Matt. 31.
— dispensation, submission to. (S.) 1 Pet. 407.
— dispensations, inscrutable character of. (S.) John II. 394.
— — unity and progress of. (S.) Mark 2.
— dissuasive and man's fear. (S.) Luke II. 549.
— echo in human heart. (S.) Mark 497.
— economy, chance in. (I.) John I. 315.
— election, object of. (I.) Eph. 12.
— energy incentive to human. (I.) Phil. 134.
— exaltation, Christ in his human weakness and. (S.) John I. 349.
— — self-abasement and. (S.) 1 Pet. 412.
— example of love. (S.) 1 John 334.
— faith, efficacy, usefulness, and reasonableness of. (S.) Heb. II. 248.
— faithfulness and Christian obedience. (S.) 2 Thess. 80.
— family. (S.) Eph. 284, 295.
— Father. (S.) Matt. 84. (I.) Luke II. 326.
— — and Son. (I.) John I. 7.
— — — unity of. (I.) Philem. 25.
— Fatherhood, consequences flowing out of, to race. (S.) Acts II. 608.
— favours, gratitude for. (S.) Luke III. 301.
— — ingratitude for. (I.) Luke III. 303.
— fellowship, conditions of. (S.) 1 John 30.
— — intermediate condition of, righteousness. (S.) 1 John 168.
— — primary condition of, fulfilled in believing confession of guileless spirit. (S.) 1 John 54.
Divine forbearance toward human perverseness retraced. (S.) Acts II. 327.
— forgiveness. (S.) Heb. I. 652; 1 John 62. (A.) Acts III. 353.
— — admired and imitated. (S.) Col. 229.
— — amplitude of. (I.) Matt. 241.
— — human reasonings about. (S.) Mark 68.
— foundation. (S.) 1 Pet. 145.
— fountain, Christ. (I.) John I. 649.
— friendship. (S.) Luke I. 705.
— fruits, Christianity's fruits. (S.) Luke I. 637.
— gift and discipline, life. (S.) Jas. 407.
— gifts. (S.) Jas. 121.
— — greatness of, source of Christian encouragement. (S.) Jas. 365.
— glorification. (S.) John III. 126.
— glory and effectual calling. (S.) 2 Thess. 60.
— — subserviency to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 58.
— goodness in human history. (S.) Jas. 116.
— government, efficiency of, seen in limitations of wickedness. (S.) 2 Tim. 272.
— — plan of. (S.) Rev. 308.
— grace. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 408. (I.) Jas. 366.
— — abused. (S.) Jude 27.
— — and human endeavours. (S.) Phil. 128.
— — certainty and freeness of. (S.) John I. 548.
— — Christian doctrine of. (S.) Rom. II. 401.
— — confirmation in doctrines of gospel, effect of. (S.) Heb. II. 639.
— — depth and wealth of. (S.) Rom. II. 426.
— — does not dispense with conditions, but with merit. (I.) Gal. 139.
— — is manifested, how. (S.) Eph. 62.
— — manifestations of. (S.) Acts I. 440.
— — nature and efficacy of. (S.) 2 Cor. 487.
— — necessary to right appreciation of revealed truth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 157.
— — our need of. (S.) Heb. II. 577.
— — power of. (S.) 2 Cor. 482.
— — received to profit. (S.) 2 Cor. 329.
— — secret workings of. (I.) Luke III. 311.
— — seen in life. (I.) Gal. 67.
— — subjects of, exhorted to cleave unto Lord. (S.) Acts II. 234.
— — to himself, Paul's ministry to Gentiles. (S.) Eph. 229.
— — wonders of. (S.) 2 Pet. 9.
— greatness of Christ, detracting from. (S.) Mark 225.
— guardianship. (S.) John III. 156.
— guidance. (S.) John III. 69. (I.) Acts II. 462.
— — guaranteed. (I.) 1 Thess. 119.
— — obedience and. (S.) Matt. 11.
— harbinger. (I.) Col. 79.
— harmony out of discord. (I.) Heb. II. 505.
— help. (I.) Phil. 118.
— — for ministers in discharging their duties. (I.) Luke II. 571.
— — for spiritual infirmities. (S.) Rom. II. 134
— — human effort necessary condition of. (S.) John I. 164.
— — in temptation. (I.) Luke III. 526.
— herbal; garden of graces. (S.) Heb. I. 474.
— honours, Christ claims. (I.) John I. 452.
— — — entitled to. (A.) John II. 225.
— hope perfecting sinless family likeness. (S.) 1 John 206.
— human judgment earnest of. (S.) 2 Cor. 258.
— humanity, Christ true vine in his. (I.) John II. 605.
— — realized in Christ. (I.) Luke I. 44.
— idea of Christianity. (S.) Acts I. 485.
— ideal of humanity, Christ Restorer of. (I.) Heb. I. 156.
— if Christianity, why was it so long in being given? (I.) Heb. I. 19.
— illumination. (S.) Matt. 268.
— image in soul. (S.) Luke III. 457.
— immutability. (I.) 2 Tim. 179.
— impartiality. (S.) Rom. I. 150. (I.) Rom. I. 152.

Divine incarnation, perpetuity of. (S.) 2 Cor. 289.
— influence. (S.) Acts III. 69.
— — and man's duty. (S.) Phil. 127.
— — in conversion of sinners. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 409.
— — in study and use of Holy Scripture, necessity of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 154.
— — insensible to. (I.) Eph. 521.
— — needed to understand Scriptures. (I.) Luke III. 648.
— — opening human hearts. (I.) Acts II. 493.
— — preciousness of. (I.) John I. 222.
— — success of ministry owing to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 223.
— inspiration, spiritual life. (S.) John I. 217.
— institution, sacrament of Lord's Supper of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 98.
— institutions abrogated. (S.) Heb. I. 561.
— instruction. (S.) John III. 143.
— interposition. (S.) Acts I. 483, II. 274.
— invitation refused, why. (I.) Matt. 534.
— judgment, gradual but inevitable advance of. (I.) Rom. I. 121.
— — man in. (I.) Rom. I. 223.
— — on duplicity. (S.) Acts I. 454.
— justice. (S.) Rom. I. 140. (I.) Col. 270.
— — course of. (S.) Rev. 645.
— keeping. (I.) 1 Pet. 22.
— — nature of. (S.) John III. 157. (I.) John III. 156.
— kindness amid human opposition. (S.) Mark 98.
— kingdom. (S.) Matt. 90.
— — companions in. (S.) Rev. 40.
— — unfolding of, throughout ages. (I.) Acts I. 20.
— — *See also* Kingdom.
— knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 178; 2 Cor. 151; Heb. I. 646.
— — degrees of. (I.) 2 Thess. 16.
— — love medium of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— — necessity of, to Christian fruitfulness. (I.) Col. 32.
— — progress in. (S.) Heb. I. 442.
— — savour of. (I.) 2 Cor. 62.
— Law all are deficient when tried by. (I.) Jas. 290.
— — necessity of. (I.) Gal. 173.
— — of comparison. (S.) Matt. 593.
— — of increase. (I.) Mark 309.
— — right use of. (S.) 1 Tim. 21.
— — spirituality of, and sinfulness of man. (S.) Rom. I. 596.
— leading security in temptation. (S.) Luke I. 371.
— legislation for man in world of evil. (S.) Jas. 139.
— liberality. (S.) 2 Pet. 8. (A.) Jas. 50.
— Life. *See also* Christian life; Eternal life; Life Christian, Divine, eternal.
— — idyll of. (S.) Gal. 115.
— — in souls of men. (S.) Gal. 127.
— — — surprise at safety of. (I.) Matt. 236.
— — means of progress in. (I.) Phil. 12.
— — positiveness of. (I.) Gal. 364.
— light necessary to salvation. (S.) John I. 564.
— love. (S.) John I. 246, II. 378, 634; Rom. I. 134, 370.
— — among heights of. (A.) Eph. 324.
— — and its gifts. (S.) 2 Thess. 62.
— — Christ manifestation of. (S.) 1 John 325.
— — does not fail when man fails. (A.) John II. 386.
— — is fire. (S.) Heb. II. 584.
— — man may reject. (I.) Matt. 629.
— — manifestation of, in gospel. (A.) 1 John 325.
— — pattern for human. (S.) 1 John 333.
— — persuaded of constancy of. (S.) Rom. II. 245.
— — river. (S.) Rev. 700.
Divine love, spiritual illumination and. (S.) John III. 216.
— — vastness of. (S.) Eph. 318.
— magnanimity. (I.) Luke II. 798.
— Majesty, minute providence not unworthy of. (I.) Matt. 186.
— Maker of man only Repairer of man. (I.) Mark 70.
— measure of love. (S.) John II. 634.
— mercy, abuse of. (A.) Rom. I. 448.
— — unlimited. (A.) 1 Tim. 77.
— method in world. (S.) Luke I. 70.
— — of salvation. (S.) Rom. II. 311.
— mirror. (I.) Jas. 179.
— mission. (S.) Matt. 463.
— mystery, human curiosity and. (S.) John I. 345.
— mysteries, proper attitude of man towards. (S.) Rom. II. 295. (A.) John III. 515.
— Name. (S.) John III. 215.
— — preciousness of. (S.) John III. 150.
— nature, partakers of. (S.) 2 Pet. 20-23.
— Nemesis. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
— new, celestial birth constitutes true nobility of grace. (S.) John I. 43.
— operations, diversity of. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 170.
— order. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 517.
— — in Church, resistance to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 375.
— — of preaching. (I.) Luke III. 672.
— ordering of temptation. (S.) Matt. 27.
— ordination of human life. (S.) Acts III. 231.
— — to ministry. (I.) Col. 95.
— origin, success of Christianity argument for its. (S.) Acts I. 521.
— oversight. (A.) 1 Pet. 427.
— pardon. (I.) Heb. I. 653.
— peace. (S.) Phil. 328. (I.) John II. 589.
— — power of. (S.) Col. 234.
— penalty attached to sin. (I.) Rom. I. 100.
— philosophy. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 92.
— plan in human affairs. (I.) Gal. 240.
— — of salvation, suitability of, to man's necessities. (I.) Gal. 205.
— point of view, blessedness from. (S.) Luke II. 502.
— portion, joint-heirs and their. (S.) Rom. II. 60.
— power and human faith. (I.) 1 Pet. 20.
— — Christianity's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 89.
— — ease of. (I.) Mark 63.
— — illustrated by triumphs of Gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 158.
— — in Church. (I.) Mark 740.
— — to be carefully transmitted. (I.) Acts I. 46.
— — wealth of, displayed. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 503.
— pre-eminence of Christ. (S.) Col. 61.
— pre-ordination. (S.) Jude 25.
— preparation of heaven for men. (S.) Matt. 459.
— prerogative, vengeance. (A.) Heb. II. 144.
— presence, charm of. (I.) Matt. 687.
— — in heaven. (S.) Rev. 386.
— Prince, pride and humility before. (I.) Luke III. 8.
— procedure, some points in. (S.) Rom. II. 308.
— promise and spiritual warfare. (S.) Rev. 166.
— promises. (S.) 2 Pet. 15, 19. (I.) Heb. II. 117.
— — immovableness of. (I.) Luke I. 92.
— — stability and fulness of. (I.) Heb. I. 633.
— protection. (S.) Acts III. 263. (A.) Luke II. 222; 2 Tim. 381.
— prototype of love. (S.) 1 John 335.
— providence. (S.) Luke II. 549; John II. 39; Rom. II. 173; Rev. 546.
— — methods of. (S.) Acts II. 69.
— — operations of. (S.) Rom. II. 175.
— provision, human distribution. (I.) Luke II. 111.
— — and human expedients. (S.) John I. 333.
— purpose in temptation. (I.) Luke I. 372.

Divine purpose, inspired Scriptures and their. (S.) 2 Tim. 298.
— — magnitude of, indicates end of world as far distant. (I.) Matt. 539.
— purposes, book of, opened, not altered. (I.) Rev. 310.
— record. (S.) 1 John 440.
— regard, afflictions tokens of. (I.) Heb. II. 490.
— reign within soul. (S.) Rev. 715.
— rejected in common. (S.) Matt. 294.
— relationship. (S.) Heb. I. 645.
— relationships. (S.) Mark 119.
— Remembrancer. (S.) John II. 583.
— renewal. (S.) Heb. I. 642.
— reserve. (S.) Luke III. 556.
— resources, sufficiency of. (I.) Phil. 373.
— rest. (S.) Heb. I. 320.
— retribution manifestation of Divine justice. (S.) 2 Thess. 12.
— revelation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 167.
— — causes which induce despising of. (S.) 1 Thess. 146.
— — certification of. (S.) Gal. 37.
— — from above. (S.) Gal. 37.
— — more glorious in Christ than in Moses. (S.) 2 Cor. 90.
— — need of. (A.) Eph. 234.
— — persuasion of, faith or. (S.) Heb. II. 245.
— — reasonableness of. (S.) Heb. I. 6.
— — sufficiency of. (S.) Luke III. 266, 268, 270.
— — under Law and gospel. (S.) Heb. I. 12.
— — what acquaintance man can have of God without. (S.) Rom. I. 80.
— revelations. (S.) Rev. 3.
— reward, law of fidelity and its. (S.) Rev. 143.
— righteousness, cross manifestation of. (S.) Rom. I. 248.
— risen Lord. (I.) Mark 679.
— root of human pedigree. (S.) Luke I. 362.
— rule. (I.) Gal. 367.
— — of faith and practice. (S.) Phil. 257.
— service, fearlessness in, promise should inspire. (A.) Phil. 374.
— — personal consecration for. (S.) Rom. II. 438.
— severity and human heroism. (S.) Rev. 503.
— sign, misinterpretation of, by perverseness of carnal mind. (I.) John I. 517.
— sisters, three. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 324. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 325.
— socialism. (S.) Heb. I. 220.
— Son, glory of. (S.) John I. 176.
— sonship. (S.) Rom. II. 97.
— — glory of. (S.) 1 John 184.
— — leading of Spirit evidence of. (S.) Rom. II. 20.
— sorrow. (S.) Matt. 619.
— — not always. (I.) Mark 245.
— source of gifts. (I.) Rom. II. 484.
— — of love. (I.) Gal. 399.
— sovereignty. (S.) Matt. 454. (I.) Rom. II. 280, 281, 292.
— — and human responsibility. (I.) Rom. II. 293.
— — in death of men. (S.) Luke III. 332.
— Sower and seed. (S.) Luke II. 10, 11.
— Spirit. *See also* Holy Ghost; Holy Spirit; Spirit.
— — dwelling in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 277.
— — new manifestation of. (S.) Acts I. 133.
— — sympathy of. (S.) Rom. II. 131.
— — working of. (S.) 1 Thess. 248.
— — wrought work of, within soul. (S.) 2 John 18.
— Suppliant. (S.) John III. 146.
— supply, exactness of. (A.) Phil. 373.
— supremacy of Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 265.
— sympathy outcome of Divine temptation. (I.) Matt. 31.
— Teacher, Christ. (I.) John I. 287.
— — method of. (S.) Heb. I. 4.
— teaching for all. (I.) Gal. 53.
— — gradual. (S.) John III. 63.
— — necessary. (I.) John I. 564.
Divine testimonials to Jesus. (S.) Matt. 663.
— testimony, and apostle's responsibility in relation to it. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— — rejecting. (S.) 1 John 436.
— — to Tri-unity of Godhead. (S.) Matt. 25.
— testing. (I.) Jas. 85.
— things, appetite for, wanted. (A.) 1 Pet. 132.
— — growth of power inherent in. (I.) Mark 156.
— — order in. (I.) Luke I. 5.
— — standing revelation of God evidence sufficient for. (S.) Luke III. 274.
— — veiled under earthly forms. (I.) Luke I. 159.
— thoughts, good men subjects of, from all eternity. (I.) Eph. 15.
— tracery not seen at present. (I.) Matt. 280.
— Trinity. (S.) 2 Cor. 532. (I.) Mark 17.
— truth, care in presentment of. (A.) Titus 156.
— — effect of, as conditioned by state of men's hearts. (I.) Mark 124.
— — maxims of human philosophy not so productive as. (I.) Mark 177.
— — of Christianity, historical belief in. (S.) Luke I. 5.
— — power of. (I.) John I. 670.
— — proper use of. (I.) Rev. 417.
— — self-evidencing nature of. (S.) 2 Cor. 128.
— truths hidden and revealed. (S.) Luke II. 228.
— tuning. (I.) Heb. II. 505.
— type, holiness after. (S.) 1 Pet. 87.
— unchangeableness and human changes. (S.) 1 Pet. 121.
— unction, knowledge by. (S.) 1 John 154.
— unities. (S.) Rom. I. 264.
— visitation. (S.) Luke III. 656.
— visitations. (S.) Luke III. 443, 446.
— — secrecy of. (I.) Luke III. 313.
— ways, secret of. (S.) Rom. II. 169.
— will, acquiescence in. (A.) Acts III. 198.
— — duty of reference to. (S.) Jas. 415.
— — human holiness great object of. (S.) 1 Thess. 135.
— — in human affairs, recognition of. (S.) Acts III. 36.
— — knowledge of. (S.) Col. 18, 27.
— — resignation to. (S.) Matt. 93.
— — submission to. (I.) Matt. 616. (A.) Acts III. 198.
— — wisdom of. (A.) Jas. 421.
— wine. (I.) Eph. 549.
— wisdom. (S. & I.) Jas. 318, 332-336.
— — and prudence. (S.) Eph. 47.
— — displayed in gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 54.
— — human ignorance contradicting. (S.) Acts II. 206.
— — *versus* self-wisdom. (S.) Rom. II. 535.
— Word. (S.) Heb. I. 339.
— — and doom of its defacers. (S.) Rev. 777.
— — enough. (I.) Matt. 142.
— — invincibility of. (S.) 2 Tim. 166.
— — keeping of. (S.) 1 John 84.
— — power of. (S.) Heb. I. 334.
— — reception of. (S.) Jas. 153.
— work, man as helper in. (S.) John II. 289.
— workers. (S.) John I. 445.
— working in unions and separations of man. (S.) Acts I. 718.
— Workman, patient, and his purpose. (S.) 2 Cor. 228.
— workmanship. (S.) Eph. 179; Phil. 9.
— worship. (S.) Matt. 37.
— — decency and order in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 377.
— — duty of. (S.) Heb. II. 129.
— — musical art in its relation to. (S.) Rev. 469.
— — self-control in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 373.
— *yea*. (S.) 2 Cor. 29.
Divine-human personality, Christ's. (S.) Rom. II. 268.
Divinely directed, Paul's mission. (I.) Acts III. 53.

Divinity and graduality of human salvation. (S.) Acts I. 264.
— body of. (S.) 1 Thess. 38.
— Christ's, incidentally indicated in New Testament, not logically proved. (I.) Matt. 339.
— — practically proved. (I.) Mark 5.
— — resurrection proof of his. (S.) Rom. I. 12.
— good teacher of, suffering. (A.) Heb. I. 413.
— of Christ. (S.) John II. 223. (I.) Mark 6; 1 Tim. 166; Heb. I. 47. (A.) John I. 448.
— — revealed in Gospel of John. (A.) John I. 7.
— — soul-evidence of. (I.) 1 John 464.
— — testimony of human experience to. (I.) John I. 291.
— of Christ-loving soul. (S.) John II. 539.
— of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 45; Gal. 4.
— of Jesus, involuntary testimony to. (I.) Mark 680.
— of Judaism. (I.) Matt. 665.
— of name Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 40.
— of outer and inner life of good. (S.) Rom. II. 630.
— of true man. (S.) 1 Thess. 25.
— sparks of, in every human soul, beautiful faith in. (S.) Acts II. 139.
— unchangeableness and independence of Christ proofs of his. (I.) 2 Tim. 178.
— unity of Bible argument for its. (I.) John I. 495.
Division, Christ cause of. (S.) John I. 658.
— — when he comes brings. (S.) John I. 607.
— Christiani causing. (I.) Mark 531.
— great. (S.) Luke III. 331.
— of apostolic labour. (I.) Gal. 77.
— of feeling and opinion about Christ. (I.) John I. 659.
— of spoils. (S.) Luke II. 492, 494.
— of truth, right. (S.) 2 Tim. 186.
— of work. (I.) Acts I. 543.
— there was. (S.) John II. 209.
Divisions, avoiding (S.) 1 Pet. 267.
— danger of. (I.) Rom. II. 763.
— how to heal. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 25.
— in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 22, 24, II. 89.
— — arise from want of spiritual life. (I.) Rom. II. 763.
— religious. (S.) Luke II. 687.
Divorce. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 453.
— customs, Jewish. (I.) Matt. 418.
— rule of Reformation on. (I.) Matt. 418.
— scriptural view of. (S.) Matt. 417.
Divorces, cure for. (A.) Mark 387.
Do and *done*. (A.) Heb. II. 55.
— it, how to. (A.) Jas. 513.
— next thing. (I.) Acts III. 13.
— things that ye would, ye cannot. (I.) Gal. 369.
— well, say well and. (S.) Matt. 482.
— what can I? (A.) Heb. II. 662.
— what you can. (S.) Mark 567, 569. (I.) Luke I. 330.
Docility of temper in relation to truth. (S.) Acts II. 570.
Doctor, show me. (A.) Acts I. 303.
Doctored gospel. (I.) Gal. 18.
Doctrinal error, Church contaminated by. (S.) Rev. 176.
— foundation, true. (S.) Heb. II. 638.
— petrifaction, Paul's. (I.) Acts III. 339.
— poison. (I.) 2 Pet. 114.
— preaching. (I.) Eph. 392.
Doctrine and character. (I.) 2 John 21.
— — comparative influence of. (S.) 1 Tim. 216.
— and conduct. (S.) 1 Tim. 224.
— and fellowship of apostles. (S.) 1 John 23.
— and life, heed to. (S.) 1 Tim. 226.
— — relation between. (S.) Rom. II. 434.
— and morals. (I.) 1 John 381.
— and practice. (I.) Rom. II. 434. (A.) Jas. 265.
— and preaching, apostle's, Christ's power and coming manifested by. (S.) 2 Pet. 101.
— and truths of Christ are very precious and excellent. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 267.
Doctrine, apostle's. (S.) 1 John 4.
— apostolic, of repentance. (S.) 2 Cor. 372.
— — unity of. (I.) Gal. 77.
— apostolical form of. (S.) Rom. I. 515.
— Bible, grace of. (I.) Mark 88.
— cardinal fact and, Christ's death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 395.
— Christ's, why, was rejected by Jews. (S.) John I. 627.
— Christian. (S.) Acts I. 242.
— — of creation. (S.) John I. 9.
— — of Divine grace. (S.) Rom. II. 401.
— — of self. (S.) Phil. 76.
— constant and legitimate result is best of every. (S.) Luke I. 639.
— duty, privilege, and hope, Christian. (S.) 1 John 161.
— erroneous, lax life connected with. (I.) 2 Tim. 189.
— false. (S.) Gal. 85.
— — contagion of. (I.) Rom. II. 764; Titus 210.
— high. (S.) 2 Cor. 303.
— — and broad. (S.) John I. 550.
— knowing, and doing will. (S.) John I. 612.
— man and. (S.) Acts III. 131.
— ministerial, principles of. (S.) 1 Tim. 221.
— more taking, excellency of teacher makes. (I.) 2 Tim. 279.
— Nicolaitane, hateful to Christ and his Church. (S.) Rev. 130.
— obedience to form of. (S.) Rom. I. 515.
— of angels, practical side of. (S.) Heb. I. 68.
— of atonement, errors with respect to. (S.) Eph. 34.
— — in Scripture, is there? (I.) 1 John 79.
— — study for. (I.) Luke III. 381.
— of Balaam. (I.) Rev. 161.
— of baptisms. (I.) Heb. I. 450.
— of blood. (I.) Heb. II. 40.
— of Christ. (S.) 2 John 18, 21.
— — concerning marriage. (S.) Matt. 416.
— — knowledge of, fruit of, willing to do it. (S.) John I. 620.
— — not to be refused. (S.) Heb. II. 560.
— of Christ's intercession, practical lessons drawn from. (S.) Rev. 400.
— of correspondences. (I.) Rom. I. 82.
— of election. (S.) Eph. 11.
— — true. (I.) Luke II. 225.
— of future judgment confirmed by resurrection of Christ. (S.) Acts II. 635.
— of God, adorning. (S.) Titus 89.
— — slaves adorning. (I.) Titus 81.
— of gospel. (S.) Titus 14.
— — danger of adding to. (S.) Gal. 23.
— of Holy Communion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 98.
— of Incarnation. (I.) Heb. I. 606.
— of invocation. (S.) Matt. 85.
— of justification by faith. (S.) Rom. I. 261, 827.
— of predestination. (I.) Gal. 45; Eph. 55.
— of proportion. (S.) Rom. II. 487.
— of providence practically improved. (S.) Luke II. 552.
— of religion most holy, how is? (S.) Jude 62.
— of resurrection. (S.) John I. 460; 1 Thess. 182.
— — four important principles bearing upon. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 502.
— of sacrifice. (S.) 1 Pet. 144.
— of salvation, study of angels. (S.) 1 Pet. 56.
— of tempter, analogy confirms. (I.) Matt. 30.
— of Trinity. (S.) Eph. 204. (I.) Eph. 208.
— — practically considered. (S.) Matt. 682, 683.
— of unbelief, improvement of. (S.) Heb. I. 255.
— rendered into life. (I.) Jas. 195.
— revivals favourable to. (I.) Acts I. 241.
— scriptural, of Trinity not repugnant to sound reason. (S.) 1 John 423.
— sound. (S.) Titus 55. (I.) 1 Tim. 26.
— — and faithful exhortation. (S.) Titus 38.
— — forsaken. (S.) 2 Tim. 324.
— true. (I.) Rom. II. 764; Heb. II. 639.
— truth not beauty, gives authority to. (I.) Matt. 137.

Doctrine, wholesome. (I.) 2 Tim. 104.
— — must be applied to several ages and conditions of men. (S.) Titus 57.
Doctrines, all, equally true, but not equally important. (I.) Matt. 519.
— and graces must both be good. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— distorted. (I.) Rom. I. 447.
— erroneous, are like leaven. (S.) Matt. 336.
— glorious. (S.) Acts II. 167.
— men's, God hath his time when he will discover errors of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 270.
— mysterious, of Christianity. (S.) 2 Pet. 190.
— of gospels, confirmation in, effect of Divine grace. (S.) Heb. II. 639.
— — food of Christians. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 206.
— of grace do not lead to sin. (S.) Rom. I. 512.
— of religion reasonable to be believed. (S.) Matt. 248.
— old, enduring. (A.) 1 Tim. 10.
— teaching for, commandments of men. (S.) Matt. 314.
— with practice. (I.) Mark 448.
Doer of righteousness, what it is to be? (S.) 1 John 169.
Doers and hearers. (S.) Luke I. 655.
— and non-doers. (S.) Jas. 168.
— not hearers only. (S.) Jas. 159.
— of all his commands, Christ's friends. (S.) John II. 655.
— of good, Christians must be. (S.) 1 Pet. 282.
— of Word, self-deceit of those who are hearers but not. (S.) Jas. 172.
— perfect law and its. (S.) Jas. 190.
Doeth. (I.) John III. 4.
Dog returned to his vomit. (S.) 2 Pet. 150.
Dogs. (S.) Phil. 172. (I.) Matt. 328; Mark 291; Rev. 751.
— and swine. (S.) Matt. 120.
— children's bread given to. (S.) Matt. 328.
— little. (S.) Matt. 329.
Dogma of Rome, new, and our duties. (S.) Luke I. 52.
— use and abuse of. (I.) 2 Tim. 79.
Doing all in name of Christ. (S.) Col. 249.
— — to Lord Jesus. (S.) Col. 249.
— and believing. (I.) Jas. 259.
— and dreaming. (S.) Luke I. 662.
— and hearing. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 154; Jas. 161, 164, 167, 178. (A.) Phil. 342.
— and knowing. (S.) John I. 81, II. 415, 416.
— as well as believing, Christianity requires. (A.) Heb. I. 330.
— better than excusing. (I.) Matt. 530.
— — talking. (A.) Jas. 259.
— blessedness of. (I.) Jas. 190.
— God's will. (S.) Matt. 91. (S. & I.) Luke II. 375–392. (I.) Matt. 488.
— — in our daily work. (S.) John I. 558.
— — necessity of. (I.) Luke I. 651.
— — religion is. (S.) Luke I. 646.
— good. (S.) Gal. 524, 526. (I.) Gal. 522, 526; Heb. II. 661. (A.) Gal. 521.
— — blessed work. (I.) John I. 633.
— — guidance in. (S.) Acts I. 701.
— — opportunity of. (I. & A.) 1 Tim. 302.
— — opportunities of, Christian may find, at any time, anywhere. (I.) John I. 604.
— — — should be seized eagerly. (I.) John I 604.
— — promptly. (I.) Luke III. 394.
— — ways of. (S.) Acts II. 180.
— — within our own sphere. (I.) Acts II. 190.
— hearing fulfilled in. (I.) Matt. 212.
— — without. (S.) Jas. 168. (I.) Acts II. 153.
— heaven won by being, not. (I.) Matt. 424.
— knowing by. (S.) John I. 619.
— our own business. (S.) 1 Thess. 156.
— right. (A.) Luke I. 578.
— something for Christ. (I.) Mark 569.
— teaching to be combined with. (I.) Acts I. 3.
— to hearing, necessity of adding. (S.) Jas. 163.
— waiting harder than. (I.) Luke I. 208.
Doing will and knowing doctrine. (S.) John I. 612.
— — of God. (I.) Mark 119.
— Word. (S.) Jas. 168.
Doings, Christ's excellent. (S.) Mark 303.
Domain of antichrist. (S.) Rev. 458.
— of faith. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 138.
Domestic affliction. (S.) John I. 412.
— — healed by Christ. (S.) Mark 43.
— — improving ministry. (I.) Matt. 146.
— and social persecution, bitterness of. (I.) Luke I. 576.
— cares. (S.) Luke II. 291.
— Church. (S.) Philem. 20.
— drama. (S.) Mark 42.
— happiness, value of. (S.) Matt. 474.
— life. (S.) Luke I. 14.
— relations, exemplifying religion in. (S.) Luke II. 70.
— variance occasioned by religion. (I.) Matt. 190.
Dominant passion, love of God to be. (S.) Matt. 514.
Domineering sin. (S.) Rom. I. 506.
Dominion, Christ's, gentleness of. (I.) Gal. 214.
— — universal. (S.) Matt. 678
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 308.
— despising. (S.) Jude 35.
— of Christ over mankind. (S.) Rom. II. 638.
— of Jesus Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 47.
— of sin, believers free from. (S.) Rom. I. 508.
— of victors, future. (A.) Rev. 272.
— proud, authority means service not. (I.) Matt. 527.
Dominions, or principalities, or powers, or thrones. (I.) Col. 70.
Donation, best. (S.) 2 Cor. 378.
— toleration not. (I.) Luke I. 406.
— widow's. (S.) Mark 512.
Done and *do*. (A.) Heb. II. 55.
— these things, and others not left undone. (S.) Matt. 530.
— to my friends is done to me. (I.) Matt. 595.
Doom and character of unfruitfulness. (S.) John II. 607.
— — of wicked. (S.) Jude 50.
— and destiny of body. (S.) Rom. I. 714.
— and guilt of impenitent hearers. (S.) Matt. 268.
— and privileges of Israel. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 1.
— and sin of loveless. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 591.
— coward's, and conqueror's reward. (S.) Rev. 654.
— door of. (A.) Matt. 571.
— final, of impenitent sinners. (S.) Rev. 656.
— of its defacers, Divine Word and. (S.) Rev. 777.
— of lingerer. (S.) Luke III. 324.
— of righteous and wicked. (S.) Rev. 656
— of self-deceivers. (S.) Luke II. 789.
— of those who die impenitent, what is? (S.) 1 Pet. 368.
— of unbelievers. (I.) John I. 260.
— of world-power. (I.) Rev. 486.
— sinner's. (S.) 1 Thess. 193.
— terrible, of lost. (A.) Rev. 611.
Doomed things, men admiring. (S.) Mark 522.
Door always open. (I.) John II. 174.
— and fold. (A.) John II. 165.
— and shepherds. (S.) John II. 171.
— at. (S.) Rev. 267. (I.) Rev. 269.
— Christ. (S.) John II. 171–174.
— — at. (S.) Rev. 261–267.
— emblem of separation. (I.) Matt. 570.
— great and effectual, opening of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 568.
— Judge before. (I.) Jas. 455.
— of doom. (A.) Matt. 571.
— of faith. (S.) Acts II. 421.
— of hope yet open. (S.) Luke III. 45.
— of soul, Christ knocking at. (S.) Rev. 264–267
— — at. (S.) Rev. 265, 266.
— of utterance. (I.) Col. 276.

Door, open. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 567; Rev. 274.
— — and shut. (S.) Rev. 219.
— — for little strength. (S.) Rev. 217.
— — of Church. (S.) Acts I. 715.
— opened in heaven. (S.) Rev. 274, 275.
— parable of. (S.) John II. 173.
— porter of. (I.) John II. 166.
— shut. (S.) Matt. 570. (I.) Matt. 571.
— sinner's. (A.) 1 Tim. 57.
— to soul, ear. (I.) Luke I. 718.
— unlocked. (I.) Mark 696.
Doors, God opening. (I.) Acts II. 420, 421.
— — opens. (I.) Rev. 217.
— locked, Christ Opener of. (I.) Mark 295.
— opened. (S.) Rev. 217.
— shut and open. (I.) Col. 277.
Door-keepers dismissed. (I.) John II. 174.
Dorcas. (S.) Acts II. 88–98.
— resurrection of—as type. (S.) Acts II. 98.
Double aspects in gifts of God. (I.) Matt. 21.
— assurance. (S.) Rom. I. 383.
— *come*. (S.) Rev. 762.
— confession. (S.) Matt. 188.
— contrast, and argument drawn therefrom. (S.) Rom. I. 384.
— harvest. (S.) Gal. 488. (I.) Gal. 495.
— incarnation: soul's Christmas. (S.) John I. 47.
— life, man's. (S.) Gal. 110.
— prophecy, appropriateness of. (S.) Mark 6.
— — Christ's. (I.) Mark 525.
— sacrifice. (I.) Gal. 543.
— seeing. (I.) Luke II. 518.
— standard of duty. (S.) 2 Cor. 398.
— yoke. (S.) Matt. 226.
Double-minded man. (S. & I.) Jas. 56–59.
Double-mindedness. (S.) Jas. 58.
— folly of. (I.) Jas. 59.
— sinfulness of. (S.) Jas. 61.
— uneasiness of. (I.) Jas. 60.
Double-souled, instability of. (I.) Jas. 62.
Double-tongued. (A.) 1 Tim. 136.
Doubt and desire, Paul's. (S.) Phil. 61.
— and faith in soul, strife of. (S.) Mark 359.
— — Thomas's. (S.) John II. 254.
— Baptist's. (S.) Matt. 199.
— Christ dispeller of. (I.) Luke I. 693.
— Church in its treatment of. (S.) John III. 431.
— cure for. (A.) John III. 435.
— dishonest. (S.) Heb. I. 257.
— folly of. (A.) John III. 435.
— God's present government of world, temptation to. (S.) Luke I. 408.
— inactivity cause of. (I.) Luke I. 693.
— its cause and cure. (S.) Acts II. 133.
— joy and comfort ruined by. (I.) Luke I. 391.
— means to faith. (I.) Matt. 199.
— modern. (S.) Mark 311.
— not to abandon truth. (I.) Matt. 676.
— secret, napkin of. (I.) Luke III. 421.
— Thomas's. (S.) John III. 421, 426.
Doubts. (S.) Matt. 675; John III. 433.
— neutralize. (I.) Jas. 55.
— not to be lived in. (A.) John III. 435.
— religious. (S.) Matt. 676.
Doubters, advice to. (I.) John III. 434.
Doubtful actions. (S.) Rom. II. 665.
— disputations, practical godliness better rectifies judgment than. (S.) Rom. II. 605.
— things. (I.) Rom. II. 665.
— — avoid. (I.) Phil. 333.
Doubting. (S.) Matt. 199.
— Christians. (S.) Matt. 311.
— cured. (A.) John III. 435.
— disciple. (S.) John III. 430.
— folly of. (I.) John III. 424.
— good. (I.) Matt. 676.
— hindrance to Christian life. (S.) Matt. 310.
— man given to. (S.) Jas. 54.
— moral influence of. (S.) Matt. 130.
— Thomas. (S.) John III. 425.
Doubtings, primitive, and their cure. (S.) Luke III. 661.
Doughty deeds. (S.) Heb. II. 407.
Δοῦλος as applied to believer. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 4.
Dove, in, are many things commendable. (S.) Matt. 179.
— in semblance of. (S.) Luke I. 354.
— like. (I.) Mark 17.
— of God. (S.) John I. 103.
— Spirit likened to. (S.) Luke I. 354, 355. (I.) Luke I. 356.
— wisdom of, prudence of serpent. (S.) Matt. 179.
Dove-like descent of Spirit on Christ. (S.) Luke I. 353.
— properties in Christ. (S.) Mark 17.
Dove-qualification helpful in Christian work. (I.) Matt. 180.
Dove-temper in Church. (I.) Mark 18.
Down grade. (I.) John III. 287.
Downfall, gradual, of Judas. (I.) Matt. 636.
— of Christianity. (I.) Acts I. 174.
— of pride. (A.) 2 Tim. 248.
— of traitor, possibilities of human life illustrated by. (S.) Mark 619.
Downright Christian. (I.) 2 Pet. 26.
Downward course. (I.) Luke II. 481.
Doxology. (S.) Rom. II. 773.
— John's first. (S.) Rev. 16.
— Jude's. (S.) Jude 86.
— living. (I.) 1 Pet. 168.
— of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt. 103, 104.
— sublime. (S.) Jude 90.
— — and ministerial salutation. (S.) Rev. 8.
— universal. (S.) Rom. II. 777.
Dragged and drawn. (I.) Jas. 104.
Dragging, Christ drawing not. (I.) John II. 363.
Dragon foiled and Church preserved. (S.) Rev. 438.
— great, Satan. (S.) Rev. 444.
— his speech is as. (I.) Rev. 463.
— how they conquered. (S.) Rev. 446.
— speaking as. (I.) Rev. 463.
Drama, domestic. (S.) Mark 42.
— in five acts. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 491.
— of heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 41.
— of life. (S.) Rom. II. 600.
Draught of fishes, miraculous. (S.) Luke I. 478, 486, 497. (I.) Luke I. 479, 480.
— — second miraculous. (S.) John III. 457–460.
— stupefying, Christ refusing. (S.) Mark 660.
Draughts of fishes, two. (S.) Luke I. 481, III. 471.
Draw nigh to God. (S.) Jas. 379.
Draws, nothing but cross, for any length of time. (I.) John II. 365.
Draw-net, parable of. (S.) Matt. 291, 292.
Drawer of water. (S.) John I. 313.
Drawing all, Christ. (S.) John II. 362.
— — not dragging. (I.) John II. 363.
— near to God. (S.) Heb. II. 108; Jas. 380.
— of Father. (I.) John I. 563.
Drawings toward heaven. (A.) Col. 178.
Drawn and dragged. (I.) Jas. 104.
— away and enticed. (I.) Jas. 105.
— to world. (I.) Jas. 363.
Dread of God natural in carnal mind. (I.) Matt. 580.
— of sin. (S.) Luke II. 450.
Dreadful consequences of being found without wedding garment. (S.) Matt. 500.
Dream, backslider's. (A.) Heb. II. 72.
— of our Lord's childhood, bishop's. (A.) Luke I. 265.
— of Pilate's wife. (S.) Matt. 643.
Dreams. (I.) Acts II. 101.
Dreamers, filthy. (S.) Jude 33, 34.
— waking. (S.) Jude 34.
Dreaming and doing. (S.) Luke I. 662.
— apostle. (S.) Acts II. 125.
Dreamland. (S.) Acts III. 89.
Dress. (S.) 1 Pet. 250.
— beautiful, humility. (A.) 1 Pet. 404.
— believer's. (S.) Rom. II. 600.
— best. (S.) Rom. II. 600.
— extravagant, passion for. (A.) 1 Tim. 127.

Dress in church, showing off. (A.) Jas. 225.
— influence of Christianity on. (S.) 1 Pet. 249.
— vanity in. (I.) Luke II. 622.
— woman's. (I.) 1 Pet. 252.
Dressing in morning. (S.) Rom. II. 587.
— of vineyard. (S.) Luke II. 731.
Drifting. (S.) Heb I. 79.
— from Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 76, 79.
— men ruined by. (I.) Heb. I. 81.
Drink and Food of believers, Christ true. (S.) John I. 572.
— and meat indeed. (S.) John I. 570, 571.
— — of new nature. (S.) John I. 569.
— come and. (S.) John I. 653.
— ruined by. (A.) Luke III. 494.
— significance of giving. (A.) John I. 317.
— strong, shall drink neither wine nor. (I.) Luke I. 24.
— thirsty should. (A.) John I. 650.
Drinking and eating unworthily. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 120, 131.
— wine, Christians should not encourage. (A.) 1 Tim. 252.
Dropsy figure of avarice. (S.) Luke III. 2.
Drought, Pilgrim Fathers and. (I.) Luke II. 399.
Drunkard, how to know. (I.) 2 Tim. 250.
Drunkenness. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 411; Gal. 383; Eph. 548. (I.) Gal. 385; Titus 33.
— and gluttony to be avoided. (S.) Luke III. 493.
— Christian view of. (S.) 1 Thess. 208.
— manifold. (I.) 1 Thess. 208.
— prayer against. (A.) 1 Thess. 209.
— sin and folly of. (I.) Eph. 547.
— to be avoided. (S.) Eph. 550.
Drusilla and Felix. (I.) Acts III. 295.
Dry, green tree and. (S.) Luke III. 566.
Dual aspect of Christ's advent. (S.) Luke I. 241, 247.
— manhood. (S.) 2 Cor. 172.
— nature, and duel within. (S.) Rom. I. 618.
Duality of Christian life. (I.) 1 Pet. 26.
Dualities, three. (S.) Gal. 490.
Due, Cæsar's and God's. (S.) Luke III. 458.
— proportion of Christian benevolence. (S.) Mark 514.
Dues. (S.) Rom. II. 570.
Duel, moral. (S.) Acts III. 373.
— within, dual nature and. (S.) Rom. I. 618.
Dull of hearing. (S.) Heb. I. 421. (I.) Heb. I. 422.
Dumb. (I.) Luke I. 31, II. 481.
— and blind devil. (S.) Matt. 236.
— devil cast out. (I.) Luke II. 483.
— learning to praise God. (A.) Luke I. 82.
— made to speak. (S.) Matt. 169.
— man possessed with devil. (S.) Mark 352.
— spirit. (S.) Luke II. 480.
— to speak. (I.) Mark 303.
Duplicity and sincerity. (S.) 1 John 83.
— Divine judgment on. (S.) Acts I. 454.
Durable and fleeting. (S.) 1 Pet. 117.
Duration, gospel in terms of. (S.) Rev. 483.
— light limited in. (A.) John II. 369.
— of Israelites' sojourning. (I.) Acts I. 577.
Dust. (I.) Luke II. 100.
— of feet. (S.) Matt. 178.
— of his feet, when should servant of God shake off? (S.) Acts II. 373.
— valuable. (I.) Rom. II. 763.
— witnessing to actions of people. (I.) Luke II. 101.
— writing in. (I.) John II. 11.
Duty. (S.) 1 Pet. 348.
— active, encouragement which gospel affords to. (S.) Mark 307.
— and advantage of searching Scriptures. (S.) John I. 472.
— and advantages of submission to God. (S.) Jas. 375.
— and benefit of social worship. (S.) Heb. II. 132.
Duty and claims, pastor's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 543.
— and contentment. (A.) Heb. II. 609.
— and dignity of God's called ones. (S.) 1 Thess. 65.
— and discipline of Christian hope. (S.) 1 Pet. 67-73.
— — — joy. (S.) 1 Pet. 47.
— and grace. (I.) Gal. 101.
— and idea of human life. (S.) 1 Pet. 353.
— and interest. (I.) Mark 652.
— and knowledge. (S.) John I. 622. (I.) Jas. 165.
— and manner of Christian reproof. (S.) Eph. 509.
— and means of cheerfulness. (I.) 1 Thess. 232.
— and nature of giving. (S.) Phil. 366.
— and obligations of civil obedience. (S.) Rom. II. 558.
— and ornament, appropriate, of female sex. (S.) Acts II. 95.
— and privilege. (S.) Matt. 536.
— — Christian. (S.) John III. 145.
— — of Christian calling. (S.) Eph. 355.
— — of Gentile. (S.) Rom. II. 410.
— and reward of Christian. (S.) Heb. II. 163.
— — — fidelity. (S.) Rev. 145.
— and scope of thanksgiving. (S.) Eph. 561-568.
— and vicissitudes, apostolic. (S.) Acts II. 502.
— blessedness found in path of. (I.) Luke I. 214.
— — of. (A.) John II. 418.
— by proxy, doing. (A.) Gal. 479.
— calls to, joyful. (I.) Mark 73.
— Christian. (S.) Titus 162, 165.
— — celebration of Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 401.
— — converting sinners. (S.) Jas. 499, 500.
— — mortification. (S.) Rom. II. 10.
— — motive and measure of. (S.) Mark 568.
— — peaceful compliance with established usage of Church is. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
— — self-devotion. (S.) Rom. I. 504.
— — suggestive summary of. (S.) Col. 247.
— Christian's. (S.) Phil. 165.
— — in times of trial. (I.) Jas. 5.
— — of dying daily. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 475.
— — to faith in time of persecution. (S.) 1 Pet. 301.
— — under trials. (S.) 1 Pet. 379.
— Church's, to those outside. (I.) Luke III. 672.
— comfort of. (S.) John II. 418.
— conscientious discharge of. (A.) Heb. II. 684.
— death. (S.) Rom. I. 487.
— desire sacrificed to. (I.) Mark 374.
— devotion to. (A.) 2 Tim. 147.
— discriminated. (A.) Luke III. 459.
— disregarded, penalty of. (I.) Luke II. 666.
— doctrine, privilege, and hope, Christian. (S.) 1 John 161.
— double standard of. (S.) 2 Cor. 398.
— enforced by personal consideration. (I.) Philem. 45.
— every, has its proper place and time. (I.) Luke I. 291.
— faithful to. (A.) Heb. I. 220.
— happiness and. (S.) Gal. 276.
— — and honour of maintaining course prescribed to us by providence. (S.) Acts II. 330.
— health. (I.) 1 Tim. 252.
— highest motive to. (I.) Titus 68.
— human, and heavenly visions. (S.) Acts III. 359.
— ideal standards of. (S.) Rom. I. 205.
— imposed by revelation. (I.) Gal. 50.
— its end and our: Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor II. 100.
— lifetime and life's, in their indissoluble unity. (S.) John II. 245.

Duty, love better than mere sense of. (I.) John II. 538.
— — lightens. (I.) Gal. 400.
— lower hinders higher. (I.) Matt. 147.
— man's, and Divine influence. (S.) Phil. 127.
— — great. (S.) 1 Tim. 291.
— measured by ability. (I.) Luke II. 668.
— ministers must not be discouraged from their, though they have to deal with brutish and wretched people. (S.) Titus 45.
— more than safety. (I.) 2 Tim. 147.
— nature, and privilege of Christian. (S.) 2 Thess. 56.
— not measured by our own ability. (S.) Luke II. 109.
— of abhorring evil. (S.) Rom. II. 496.
— of adorning our Christian profession. (S.) Titus 86.
— of advancing Christian religion. (S.) Titus 81.
— of all to rejoice at honour given to their brethren. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 198.
— — who name Name of Jesus, departing from iniquity. (S.) 2 Tim. 205.
— of almsgiving. (I.) Luke III. 471.
— of ascribing glory to God. (S.) Gal. 14.
— of believers to imitate God. (S.) Eph. 470, 471.
— of brotherly admonition and reproof. (S.) Gal. 451–453.
— — love. (S.) Heb. II. 588.
— of charitable distribution. (S.) 1 John 267.
— of children to honour their parents. (S.) Matt. 313.
— of Christ's servants when from home. (S.) Acts II. 477.
— of Christian parents. (S.) Eph. 602.
— — soldiers. (S.) Eph. 650.
— — thanksgiving, and period and manner in which it is to be performed. (S.) Eph. 562.
— of Christians, constant joy in God. (S.) Phil. 306.
— — in reference to objection founded upon their imperfections. (S.) 1 Tim. 264.
— — to provoke one another unto love and good works. (S.) Heb. II. 123.
— — to speak about Christ. (A.) Acts I. 654.
— — universal beneficence. (I.) Gal. 520.
— — with respect to missions. (S.) Mark 715.
— of Church at home to work and workers abroad. (S.) Acts III. 47.
— — in cases of open immorality. (S.) 1 Cor. I, 379.
— of comforting one another. (S.) 1 Thess. 186, 187.
— of confessing Christ before men. (S.) Matt. 188.
— of consideration explained and enforced. (S.) Mark 140.
— of Divine worship. (S.) Heb. II. 129.
— of expectation. (I.) Jas. 449.
— of faithfully hearing Word of God. (S.) Mark 142, 151.
— of following peace with all men. (S.) Heb. II. 512.
— of forgiveness. (S.) Matt. 410.
— of giving. (S.) Luke I. 619.
— — in proportion to means. (I.) Mark 511.
— of glorifying God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 59.
— of hearers. (A.) Jas. 172.
— of helping poor. (A.) Luke I. 329.
— of holding fast truth. (S.) Rev. 203.
— of honouring all men. (S.) 1 Pet. 205.
— of imitating good examples. (S.) Phil. 259.
— — primitive teachers and patterns of Christianity. (S.) Heb. II. 617.
— of inoffensive conduct. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 69.
— of joy. (I.) Gal. 405.
— of living peaceably. (S.) Rom. II. 539.
— of looking after and relieving poor. (S.) Philem. 40.
Duty of loving our neighbour. (S.) Mark 496.
— of magistrate. (S.) Rom. II. 568.
— of maintaining unsullied character. (S.) Rev. 207.
— of man to love neighbour as self. (S.) Matt. 515.
— of ministerial support. (S.) Gal. 481. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 541; Gal. 480.
— of missionary enterprise. (S.) Rev. 771.
— of mutual forbearance, weak in faith to be received. (S.) Rom. II. 602, 603.
— of not living to ourselves. (S.) Rom. II. 616.
— of observing sacrament of Lord's Supper. (S.) Acts III. 36.
— of old men. (S.) Titus 58.
— of outspokenness on religious questions. (S.) 2 Cor. 97.
— of parents, first. (S.) 2 Tim. 287.
— — to children. (S.) Eph. 598.
— of patience under injuries. (S.) 1 Pet. 216.
— of pleasing God. (S.) Heb. II. 239-241.
— — others. (S.) Rom. II. 678.
— of prayer for all who are in eminent place. (S.) 1 Tim. 91.
— of praying for ministers. (S.) Philem. 86.
— of proclaiming gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 38.
— of public intercession and thanksgiving for princes. (S.) 1 Tim. 97.
— of reconciliation. (S.) Philem. 53.
— of reference to Divine will. (S.) Jas. 415.
— of regular attendance at public worship. (S.) Heb. II. 130.
— of rejoicing. (S.) Phil. 305.
— of sacrificing private enjoyment for another's benefit. (S.) Rom. II. 650.
— of secret prayer. (S.) Matt. 83.
— of self-examination. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 126.
— of servants. (S.) 1 Pet. 210.
— of sower. (S.) Mark 127.
— of spreading gospel. (I.) Mark 720; John I. 376.
— of spiritual and carnal beneficence. (I.) Rom. II. 725.
— of strong to weak. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 665–668.
— of submission. (I.) Matt. 617.
— — to authority. (S.) 1 Pet. 184.
— of taking up cross. (S.) Luke II. 132, 133.
— of teachers and ministers. (A.) Rom. II. 491.
— of teaching. (S.) Heb. I. 422.
— of testing spirits. (S.) 1 John 297.
— of thankfulness. (S.) 1 Thess. 243.
— — for deliverance. (I.) Col. 48.
— of thanksgiving. (S.) 2 Thess. 1.
— of Titus to his fellow-ministers. (I.) Titus 215.
— of uniform and unreserved obedience. (S.) Jas. 243. (I.) Jas. 244.
— of unselfishness. (I.) Phil. 158.
— of usefulness. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 43.
— of using one's life for others. (S.) Titus 142.
— of walking in love. (S.) Eph. 477.
— of watchfulness. (I.) 1 Thess. 207.
— our. (I.) Luke III. 297.
— — Christian, practicableness of. (S.) 1 John 395.
— — own, and our brethren's welfare. (S.) John III. 513.
— — to be truly useful. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 585.
— — to God urged from his right in us. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 443.
— — to Jew. (S.) Rom. II. 410, 421.
— — to multitude. (S.) Mark 258.
— — to others. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 41.
— — with respect to public opinion. (I.) Gal. 34.
— path of, perseverance in. (I.) Luke II. 793.
— permits no deliberation. (I.) Luke II. 209.
— praise. (I.) Rev. 334.
— present, past forbearance and. (S.) Acts II. 624.
— privilege, and danger, Christian's. (S.) Heb. I. 293.

Duty, religious and moral, gospel only foundation of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 253.
— responsibility, and reward, ministerial. (S.) Heb. II. 665.
— right manner of doing. (S.) Heb. I. 629.
— self-depreciation must not hinder. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 404.
— sinful neglect of. (S.) Jas. 424.
— soldier's. (S.) Eph. 643.
— spirit of. (S.) Acts III. 135.
— steadfastness in path of. (I.) Luke II. 183.
— sticking to. (I.) Luke I. 31.
— subject's. (S.) Titus 160.
— sum of, like ocean. (I.) Luke II. 247.
— supremacy of. (A.) Luke II. 199.
— teacher animated and urged to. (S.) Rom. I. 178.
— to be done in time of judgment. (I.) Matt. 545.
— to erring. (I.) Gal. 452. (A.) Gal. 454.
— to God first. (S.) Acts I. 400.
— to Israel, our. (S.) Rom. I. 64.
— to our Father in heaven must be united with duty to our brother on earth. (I.) Titus 126.
— to parents. (I.) Luke I. 294.
— to spiritual rulers. (S.) Heb. II. 619.
— towards gospel, Christian's personal. (I.) Eph. 236.
— towards neighbour. (S.) Matt. 124.
— triple. (S.) Gal. 450.
— trusting God and continuing in. (I.) Luke I. 30.
— *versus* speculations. (A.) Acts I. 36.
— walk of. (S.) John II. 247.
— way of, charity willing to undergo all sufferings in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 264.
Duties and dangers of women. (S.) Titus 61.
— and life, home. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 475.
— and privileges of believers. (S.) Heb. II. 538.
— — of Church-fellowship. (S.) Rom. II. 482.
— — to be attended to. (I.) Luke I. 534.
— and rewards of Christ's servant. (S.) John II. 341.
— and temptations of old men. (S.) Titus 58.
— belonging to middle age. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 294.
— Christian, towards civil rulers. (S.) Rom. II. 559.
— Church, at home. (A.) Col. 309.
— civil. (I.) Titus 163.
— common, faithful performance of. (A.) Matt. 553.
— conflicting. (I.) Eph. 596.
— Divine help for ministers in discharging their. (I.) Luke II. 571.
— due to Christ, as he is living God. (S.) Heb. I. 257.
— elect and their. (S.) Col. 221.
— enjoined upon wife. (S.) Eph. 573.
— great, of Christian life. (S.) 1 Thess. 147.
— home. (I.) Luke I. 291.
— homely. (I.) 1 Tim. 239.
— in regard to things indifferent. (S.) Rom. II. 662.
— left undone, pardon desired for. (I.) Luke II. 526.
— little, holiness consists of. (I.) Titus 61.
— ministerial. (S.) 2 Cor. 334.
— mutual Christian. (S.) Heb. II. 123.
— nature of moral and positive. (S.) Matt. 516.
— not to be pressed indiscriminately. (I.) Luke I. 534.
— of children. (S.) Matt. 435.
— of Christians to each other. (S.) Rom. II. 498.
— of Church towards its neighbourhood. (S.) Phil. 140.
— of Church-members. (S.) Phil. 140.
— of episcopal function. (S.) Titus 154.
— of husbands. (S.) 1 Pet. 263.
— of parents and children. (S.) Col. 260.
— of rich. (S.) 1 Tim. 299.
Duty of rulers and subjects. (S.) Rom. II. 565, 566.
— of servants. (S.) Col. 263; Titus 79.
— of those within to those without. (I.) Col. 281.
— of youth. (S.) 1 Tim. 209.
— owing to ministers. (S.) Heb. II. 666.
— performance of. (I.) Luke I. 12.
— personal, fidelity in. (S.) Heb. I. 216.
— positive. (S.) 1 Thess. 246.
— reciprocal, of Church-members. (S.) Eph. 263.
— — of minister and people. (S.) Acts II. 149.
— relating to Holy Spirit. (S.) Eph. 456.
— relative—husbands and wives. (S.) Col. 256.
— religious, great and small to be combined. (I.) Matt. 530.
— respective, of masters and servants. (S.) Eph. 609–612.
— sacred, imprudent way of discharging. (S.) Rom. II. 654.
— simple. (S.) Jas. 142.
— small, and great principles. (S.) John II. 409.
— to be observed because every sin is mortal. (I.) Luke II. 425.
— towards ministry. (S.) 1 Tim. 240.
— twin, repentance and faith. (I.) Mark 31.
— varied. (S.) Acts III. 266.
— various political. (S.) 1 Pet. 197.
Dutiful servant. (I.) Luke III. 292.
Dutifulness of Jesus, filial. (I.) Luke I. 291.
Dwarfs, spiritual. (A.) Heb. I. 448.
Dwell on and discourse of good things, servants of God take delight to. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
Dwellers in "street called Straight." (S.) Acts II. 44.
Dwellest thou, where? (S.) John I. 113.
Dwelling in God, soul. (S.) 1 John 354.
— in holiest of all, effect of. (I.) Heb. II. 109.
— in love. (S.) 1 John 354. (I.) 1 John 356.
— man inviting Christ to his. (I.) John I. 113.
— Spirit's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 281.
Dwellings, everlasting. (S.) Luke III. 220.
Dwelling-place and nature of God, light. (S.) 1 John 31.
— of Jesus. (S.) John I. 113.
Dying advice, Philip Henry's. (A.) Luke II 785.
— and living grace. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 407.
— — to Lord. (S.) Rom. II. 627.
— believers warranted and encouraged to commend souls to God. (S.) Luke III. 606.
— blessing. (I.) Mark 395.
— Christian. (S.) 2 Tim. 338.
— — peace of. (A.) Luke I. 225.
— Christians, glory on countenances of. (S.) Acts I. 570.
— comfort for. (A.) John I. 41.
— daily. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 474–478.
— daughter. (A.) Matt. 168.
— for our sin and living for our salvation, Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 486.
— gain of. (S.) Phil. 52.
— gladly. (I.) Heb. II. 299.
— happy. (A.) John II. 95.
— hour, Christ's peace in. (A.) John II. 592.
— — comfort of gospel in. (A.) John I. 556.
— — presence of Christ in. (A.) Acts I. 612.
— hours, gospel for. (A.) John I. 555.
— in faith. (S. & A.) Heb. II. 290–300, 337.
— in Lord, blessedness of. (S.) Rev. 494, 496.
— in sin. (A.) John II. 41, 45.
— in work. (I.) Matt. 556.
— Jesus, first word of. (S.) Luke III. 574, 578.
— — only sight for. (A.) Heb. II. 464.
— men, confessions of. (S.) Heb. II. 62.
— of Christ, bearing about. (S.) 2 Cor. 166.
— Paul's thoughts about. (S.) 2 Cor. 234.
— prayer, Stephen's. (S.) Acts I. 626–632.
— rich. (I.) Jas. 73.

Dying saint. (I.) Luke I. 176.
— seed fruitful. (I.) John II. 338.
— son, nobleman's, restoration of. (S.) John I. 409.
— testimony to God's faithfulness. (A.) Heb. II. 616.
— thief's testimony to our Lord. (I.) Luke III. 588.
— thoughts, prisoner's. (S.) 2 Tim. 334.
— to sin and living to God. (S.) Rom. I. 492-494.
— unprepared, misery of. (S.) Matt. 561.
— unto Lord. (S. I. & A.) Rom. II. 634.
— vicarious. (A.) Mark 676.
— will of Jesus Christ. (I.) Heb. II. 36.

EACH and all, good news for. (I.) Luke I. 155.
Eager for usefulness. (S.) Philem. 49.
— inquiry. (S.) Acts II. 36.
Eagles and carcase, gathering of. (S.) Luke III. 334, 335. (I.) Luke III. 334.
— and flies. (I.) 1 Thess. 67.
Ear. (I.) Mark 170.
— and voice, human, power of. (I.) John III. 390.
— blade, full corn. (I.) Mark 158.
— door to soul. (I.) Luke I. 718.
— growth in, anxieties of. (I.) Mark 169.
— heavy, and speech of faith. (I.) Mark 295.
Ear's music-room. (I.) Luke II. 41.
Ears, his, were opened. (I.) Mark 295.
— to hear. (S.) Mark 274.
— where are his? (A.) Heb. II. 564.
Eardley Wilmot's advice. (A.) Matt. 79.
Earlier age, Incarnation would have been meaningless at. (I.) Matt. 4.
Earliest creed. (S.) John I. 142.
— days, notion entertained of Christian religion in. (S.) 1 Thess. 36.
Early and lasting impressions. (I.) 2 Tim. 286.
— Christian beneficence. (S.) Acts II. 251.
— — churches. (I.) Philem. 19.
— — women. (I.) Titus 64. (A.) Phil. 300.
— Christians, brotherly love among. (A.) Heb. II. 590.
— — example of, loving enemies. (I.) Luke I. 588.
— — temptations of, to apostasy. (I.) Matt. 541.
— Church, dangers within. (S.) Acts I. 459.
— — dissensions of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 28.
— — persecution of. (I.) Thess. 101.
— — symbols of apostles. (I.) Matt. 174.
— — unity of. (S.) Acts I. 436.
— Churches not pattern Churches. (I.) Gal. 17.
— Church-life. (S.) Acts I. 428; Col. 308.
— consecration. (S.) Rom. II. 752.
— conversion. (I.) Matt. 421.
— death. (S.) Acts II. 261.
— dedication to God. (S.) Luke I. 202. (I.) Luke I. 204, 217.
— development of Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 265.
— devotion to God. (I.) Eph. 604.
— disciples. (S.) John I. 107.
— experience, Paul's. (I.) Rom. I. 572.
— impressions abide. (A.) Eph. 595.
— — permanence of. (I.) Luke I. 205.
— — permanent. (I.) Acts II. 457.
— in Christ, blessedness of being. (S.) Rom. II. 751, 754.
— life of Paul. (I.) Gal. 40.
— morning communion with God. (I.) Mark 47, 50.
— — friend to graces. (I.) Mark 50.
— persecution of Christians. (I.) Gal. 39.
— piety, beauty of. (I.) Rom. II. 753.
— — enduring. (I.) Rom. II. 753.
— — importance of. (I.) Acts II. 458; Rom. II. 753.
— — safeguard. (I.) Luke I. 204.
Early religious instruction. (A.) Eph. 602.
— risers. (I.) Mark 50.
— times, poverty favourable to piety in. (I.) Luke I. 564.
— — side-lights on Church-life in. (S.) Col. 291.
— to pray well we must pray. (I.) Mark 47.
— when it was yet dark. (S.) John III. 365.
— years of Christ. (S.) Luke I. 256, 259.
— youth, Bible in. (I.) 2 Tim. 294.
Earnest and seal. (S.) 2 Cor. 40.
— — of Spirit. (S.) 2 Cor. 38.
— attention, gospel requires. (I.) Heb. I. 75.
— — to salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 75.
— Christianity vindicated from charge of madness. (S.) Acts III. 372.
— confidence in others. (S.) Philem. 81.
— expectation. (I.) Phil. 44.
— faith, influence of, upon men. (I.) Matt. 381.
— great hope and its. (S.) 2 Cor. 230.
— heed, more. (I.) Heb. I. 72.
— inquirer. (S.) Matt. 249.
— living. (S.) Jas. 412.
— of complete salvation, reconciliation with God. (S.) Rom. I. 381.
— of Divine, human judgment. (S.) 2 Cor. 258.
— of glory, grace but. (I.) Eph. 84.
— of heaven. (S.) Eph. 76.
— of inheritance. (S.) Eph. 78. (I.) Eph. 81.
— of our inheritance, Holy Spirit. (S.) Eph. 75, 81.
— of our redemption, God's Holy Spirit. (I.) Eph. 82.
— of Spirit. (S.) 2 Cor. 234.
— prayer. (I.) Matt. 212.
— preacher. (A.) Col. 106.
— questions, two. (S.) Gal. 31.
— Spirit as. (S.) 2 Cor. 41.
— touch. (S.) Luke II. 77.
— views of life. (S.) John II. 123.
Earnests, good, of great success. (S.) Acts I. 549.
— of ultimate rest. (I.) Heb. I. 317.
Earnestly, speak. (A.) John I. 124.
Earnestness and decision in religion, exhortation to. (S.) Heb. II. 647.
— and knowledge parents of faith. (S.) Mark 314.
— apostolic. (S.) Acts III. 34.
— Christ's loving. (S.) Rev. 261.
— Christian. (I.) Acts III. 490.
— demanded. (A.) 2 Tim. 130.
— essential to success. (A.) John I. 384.
— exemplified. (I.) Luke I. 285.
— in prayer. (I.) Mark 460; Luke II. 463.
— in preaching. (I.) 2 Tim. 317.
— in promoting salvation of others. (A.) Rom. II. 255.
— in religion. (S.) Matt. 209, 210; Rev. 210.
— — exhortation to. (S.) 2 Pet. 79.
— in seeking for souls. (A.) Rom. I. 28.
— — salvation. (S.) Luke II. 760, 765.
— — to save. (A.) Luke III. 50.
— in using means of grace. (I.) Luke III. 684.
— in warning men. (A.) Col. 107.
— is brief. (I.) Luke III. 367.
— motives to. (A.) Col. 106.
— needed in warning others. (I.) Luke I. 316.
— of personal necessity. (S.) Luke III. 302.
— power of. (I.) Luke II. 464.
— — of, in converting souls. (I.) Luke III. 44.
— with which Paul opposes false teachers. (S.) Gal. 16.
Earning livelihood. (I.) Eph. 448.
Earth and heaven, family in. (S.) Eph. 285, 293.
— — intercourse between. (A.) Heb. II. 547.
— — links that unite. (S.) Mark 460.
— — saints in, one family. (S.) Eph. 281, 285, 293.
— — shall pass away. (I.) Luke III. 491.

Earth and heaven united in Christ. (I.) Eph. 50.
— and in heaven, mercy on. (S.) Matt. 97.
— aspects of Christ on. (S.) Acts I. 3.
— cause of right on. (S.) Rev. 419.
— Christ in heaven better than Christ on. (S.) John III. 19.
— Christ's care in glory for his Church's good on. (S.) Rev. 102.
— — great work on. (I.) John III. 137.
— — work in heaven and ours on (S.) John III. 394.
— — — on, and in heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 19.
— — — upon. (S.) John III. 142.
— Church on, Christ in heaven. (S.) John III. 97.
— — salt of. (I.) Mark 380.
— claims of, attractions of heaven checked by. (S.) Phil. 60.
— controversy which Christ brought on. (S.) Luke II. 671.
— descent of heaven to. (S.) Rev. 628.
— discord. (S.) Luke II. 671.
— exile on. (A.) Heb. II. 311.
— fire which Christ kindles on. (S.) Luke II. 571, 677.
— first step to. (I.) Luke II. 408.
— glory awaiting Church on. (S.) Rev. 429.
— God's tabernacle on. (S.) Rev. 627.
— harvest of. (S.) Rev. 501.
— heaven better than. (I.) Heb. II. 321.
— — on. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 66; Rev. 629.
— hell on. (S.) Luke II. 64.
— help of. (S.) Rev. 454.
— helps woman. (I.) Rev. 457.
— highest service of man on. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 552.
— human life on, known in heaven. (S.) Luke I. 20.
— in, as in heaven. (S.) Matt. 93, 94.
— kingdom of heaven on. (I.) Matt. 569.
— men sojourners upon. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
— new, and new heavens. (S.) 2 Pet. 177–183; Rev. 612–614.
— not on, but in heaven, final home of Christian. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
— — on things on. (A.) Col. 179.
— O, alas for us, if thou wert all, and nought beyond! (S.) 1 Cor. II. 424.
— of, earthy. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 519.
— on, and in heaven; Ascension Day, or. (S.) Mark 735.
— power on. (I.) Matt. 678.
— reign of saints on. (S.) Rev. 331.
— rest not on. (A.) 2 Thess. 14.
— sabbath of, and engagements of heaven, connection between. (S.) Heb. I. 317.
— saints glorified on. (S.) John III. 204.
— salt of, Christianity. (I.) Luke III. 68.
— sermon for worst man on. (S.) Luke III. 365.
— service of, and pleasures of heaven. (S.) Rev. 384.
— sojourners on. (S.) 1 Pet. 101.
— song of Church in heaven and on. (I.) Rev. 369.
— strangers and pilgrims on. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 300–315.
— their sound went into all. (S.) Rom. II. 387.
— threefold witnesses on. (S.) 1 John 424.
— thy will be done on, as it is in heaven. (S. & I.) Luke II. 375–392.
— treasures upon. (S.) Matt. 105.
— unity of heaven and, in God. (I.) Eph. 285.
— what withers on, blooms in heaven. (I.) Luke II. 92.
— will of God performed on. (S.) Luke II. 389.
— woe on. (S.) Rev. 453.
Earthen vessels, treasure in. (S.) 2 Cor. 157–160.
Earthliness. (S.) Phil. 267.
— savour of. (S.) Matt. 349.
Earthly and heavenly care. (S.) 1 Pet. 417.
— — conflict. (S.) Rev 440.
— — house. (S.) 2 Cor. 215.
— — life, identity of. (S.) John II. 263
— — mind. (I.) John I. 342.
— — parent. (S.) Matt. 123.
— — parentage. (I.) Luke I. 284.
— — riches. (A.) Col. 119.
— — state of good. (S.) Rom. II. 589.
— — things. (S.) John I. 228. (I.) John I. 229; Col. 179.
— and spiritual blessings. (I.) John I. 340.
— citizenship. (S.) Rom. II. 562.
— forms, Divine things veiled under. (I.) Luke I. 159.
— government, what Church has to say of. (S.) 1 Tim. 99.
— honour, grace preferred to. (A.) John I. 67.
— immortality. (S.) Heb. II. 226.
— Jerusalem, ruins of. (I.) Mark 523.
— life heavenly training. (I.) Luke III. 218.
— — looking back upon our. (S.) Luke II. 220.
— masters, what we may learn from. (S.) Matt. 527.
— men more interested in, than heavenly kingdom. (I.) Matt. 91.
— mind. (I.) John I. 286.
— minds love only earthly things. (A.) John I. 213.
— mode of being, man's. (S.) 2 Pet. 92.
— props are removed, why. (A.) 2 Tim. 381.
— pursuits end miserably. (I.) John I. 531.
— relationship not destroyed by death. (I.) John II. 263.
— relationships sanctified to heavenly uses. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
— riches, folly of laying up. (I.) Luke II. 621.
— sanctuary. (S.) Heb. II. 3.
— scene, last, terrified sinners in. (S.) Rev. 346.
— subservient to heavenly. (I.) Matt. 230.
— things, uncertainty of. (I.) Luke II. 616.
— — vanity of. (A.) Col. 179.
— wise men of this world, God delights to take, in their own craft. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 294.
— wrongs, wide view of heavenly good lessens power of. (I.) Matt. 414.
Earthly-mindedness. (A.) John I. 286; Col. 179.
Earthquake at Philippi. (S.) Acts II. 512.
— experience of. (I.) Luke III. 477.
— frequency of. (I.) Luke III. 477.
— six reasons for. (S.) Matt. 668.
Earthquakes. (I.) Acts II. 512.
— Christianity contrasted with, or immovable kingdom. (S.) Heb. II. 573.
Earthquake-trumpet. (I.) Matt. 668.
Earthy and heavenly. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 520, 521.
Easier to do right than wrong. (I.) Matt. 644.
East and West coming to Christ. (I.) John II. 323.
— blindness common in. (I.) Mark 314.
— free hospitality in. (I.) Matt. 177.
— hiring labourers in. (I.) Matt. 447.
— ideas of women and children in. (I.) Matt. 421.
— physicians in. (I.) John I. 412.
— road-building in. (I.) Mark 7.
— value of well in. (I.) John I. 310.
— wise men from. (I.) Matt. 5, 6.
— *See also* Eastern.
Easter among graves. (S.) Luke III. 616.
— brightness. (S.) Luke III. 615.
— consolations. (S.) Luke III. 633.
— Day condemns, sins which. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 489.
— — Jesus on evening of. (S.) Luke III. 658.
— festival. (S.) Luke III. 616.
— good news. (S.) Luke III. 617.
— holy women's, and ours. (I.) Mark 702.
— hopes. (S.) 1 Pet. 16.
— joy of. (S.) Mark 691.

Easter, Lent and. (I.) Gal. 115.
— Monday. (S.) Luke III. 625.
— morning. (S.) Matt. 669; Luke III. 615.
— — first. (S.) Luke III. 615–623.
— Sermon. (S.) Luke III. 619; Rev. 79.
— — Resurrection. (S.) Luke III. 466.
— Sunday. (S.) Luke III. 615–661.
— thought for those who are seeking Jesus. (S.) Matt. 668.
Eastern beds. (I.) Matt. 156.
— belief in spirits. (I.) Matt. 308.
— bridegroom, coming of. (I.) Matt. 566.
— corn-fields. (I.) Mark 126.
— epilepsy and mania. (I.) Matt. 382.
— invitations. (I.) Luke III. 32.
— law of inheritance. (I.) Luke III. 131.
— marriage customs. (I.) John I. 153.
— poor folk, ways of. (I.) Matt. 168.
— proclamations. (I.) Luke II. 542.
— sages led to Jerusalem. (S.) Matt. 5.
— sandals, unloosing. (I.) Mark 13.
— shepherds and their flocks. (I.) Acts III. 152.
— spies. (I.) Mark 473.
— tombs. (I.) Mark 189.
— *See also* East.
Easy and pleasant, what makes Christ's service. (I.) Col. 267.
— apostasy. (I.) Gal. 15.
— hard name. (I.) John II. 92.
— one, ministerial office not. (A.) Rom. II. 406.
— to lose Christ. (I.) Luke I. 274.
Eat, take. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 103.
— they did, and were filled. (I.) Mark 309.
Eateth bread with me. (I.) John II. 423.
Eating and drinking unworthily. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 120, 131.
— books. (S.) Rev. 416.
— Christ's flesh. (S.) John I. 568, 569.
— Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 93.
— with Gentiles. (I.) Gal. 91.
Ebb and flood. (I.) Mark 399.
Ecce Homo! (S.) John III. 275, 276; 1 Pet. 328.
— Rex! (S.) John III. 289.
Eccentric, peculiar but not. (I.) Titus 149.
— souls to be saved. (I.) 2 Tim. 188.
Ecclesiastical and national festivals, lawfulness of. (I.) John II. 211.
— assembly, upshot of first, triumph of Holy Ghost. (S.) Acts II. 443.
— business, beginning of. (S.) Acts I. 99.
— — preparing for. (S.) Acts II. 84.
— council, first—nature and settlement of dispute. (S.) Acts II. 426.
— discipline, necessity of. (S.) Matt. 406.
— excommunication. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 381.
— institution, order in. (I.) Heb. I. 395.
— opposition. (S.) Acts II. 202.
— trial of Jesus. (S.) John III. 229.
Ecclesiasticism has no exclusive rights. (I.) Acts I. 346.
Echo. (I.) Acts I. 137.
— Divine, in human heart. (S.) Mark 497.
Eclectic hearers. (I.) Mark 150.
Eclipse of God's face. (I.) Mark 672.
— of miracle. (S.) John II. 528.
— of sun, sermon suggested by. (S.) Matt. 656.
— total, of sun. (I.) Mark 671.
Economics of Nature. (I.) John I. 515.
Economy and continuity. (S.) Matt. 332.
— Christian, altar in. (S.) Heb. II. 643.
— — true principles of. (S.) Matt. 601.
— Divine, chance in. (I.) John I. 315.
— of teaching, Christ's. (I.) Mark 178.
— of time. (A.) Eph. 539.
— — Wesley's. (A.) Col. 285.
— sabbath a saving. (I.) Luke I. 540.
— superiority of Christian over Mosaic. (S.) 2 Cor. 94.
Ecstasy cannot be continued. (I.) Mark 343.
Ecstasy, joy is not always. (I.) Phil. 170.
— religious, permanent use of. (I.) Matt. 372.
Edification. (S.) Rom. II. 682, 683. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 349.
— aim of Christian speech. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 366; 1 Thess. 218.
— and comfort. (S.) 1 Thess. 217. (I.) 1 Thess. 218.
— and pleasure. (A.) Rom. II. 683.
— Christian, service of song means of. (I.) Col. 244.
— common means of, Epistles. (I.) Col. 310.
— exhortation, and comfort. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
— fellowship in order to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 367.
— private and public. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
Edify, seeking to. (A.) Rom. II 683.
Edifying, concerning. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 366.
— of Christ's body. (S.) Eph. 382.
Edmund's, St., vision of Child Jesus. (A.) Luke I. 266.
Educated, taste. (I.) John I. 169.
Educating power of mortality. (I.) Rom. I. 412.
Education, Christian. (I.) Eph. 390.
— — of young. (S.) 2 Tim. 284.
— counsels for. (S.) Eph. 605.
— Divine as well as human. (I.) Luke I. 277.
— everlasting life an. (I.) Rom. I. 543.
— good, consequences of. (S.) Luke I. 203.
— life an. (S.) Heb. II. 491.
— mere worldly, blindness of, in matters of Christian truth. (S.) Acts III. 324.
— of children, on. (S.) Luke I. 298.
— of Moses. (S.) Acts I. 581.
— of self. (I.) 2 Tim. 13.
— of sons of God. (S.) Heb. I. 413.
— of soul. (S.) 2 Pet. 200.
— of young. (A.) 2 Tim. 286.
— — women. (S.) Titus 62.
— Rabbinical, advantages of, to Paul. (I.) Acts III. 221
— religious. (S.) Eph. 599.
— — time for. (I.) Eph. 603.
— seasons of our. (I.) Rom. II. 180.
— secular, different effects of. (S.) Acts II. 297.
— treasures of Christ in relation to. (I.) Col. 119.
— unsanctified. (S.) 2 Tim. 269.
Educational and disciplinary function of business. (S.) 1 Thess. 163.
Educator, beauty as. (I.) Acts I. 291.
— example. (I.) Heb. I. 509.
Effect, no, without cause. (A.) Rom. I. 89.
— none, death of. (I.) 2 Tim. 40.
— of apostle's policy. (S.) Acts III. 258.
— of courteous treatment. (A.) Acts III. 408.
— of dwelling in holiest of all. (I.) Heb. II. 109.
— of hearing gospel. (S.) Eph. 64.
— of Paul's defence on Agrippa. (S.) Acts III. 392.
Effects, coming of gospel and its. (S.) 1 Thess. 15.
— different, of same revelation on different men. (S.) John II. 297.
— great, of tongue. (I.) Jas. 301.
— of afflictions, different. (S.) Matt. 348.
— of Bible. (A.) Heb. I. 340.
— of death of Christ. (S.) Matt. 663.
— of disobedience. (A.) Col. 199.
— of good and bad principles. (S.) Luke II. 516.
— of gospel. (S.) Acts III. 350.
— — preaching. (S.) Acts I. 206.
— of grace of God. (S.) Titus 109.
— of Paul's defence on Festus. (S.) Acts III. 367.
— of redemption. (A.) Eph. 37.
— of rejection and reception of Word. (I.) John II. 72.
— of sorrow. (S.) Heb. II. 500.
— of sunlight. (I.) John II. 30.

Effects of uncertainty. (I.) Mark 713.
— personal, of Christianity and atheism contrasted. (I.) Luke I. 639.
— produced by vital graces in Paul's mind. (S.) 1 Thess. 11.
— — on character by reception of truth as it is in Jesus. (S.) Eph. 421.
Effective preaching, Holy Spirit needed for. (I.) Acts II. 202.
Effectual calling. (S.) Luke III. 393; Acts I. 231; 2 Thess. 59, 60; 2 Pet. 85. (I.) Heb. II. 31.
— — benefits of. (S.) Rom. II. 195.
— — with its fruits. (S.) 2 Tim. 34, 35.
— guard. (I.) 2 Thess. 82.
— hearing. (I.) Luke II. 33.
— prayer. (S.) Jas. 489. (I.) Jas. 485, 493.
— reproof. (A.) 2 Tim. 322.
Efficacious and insufficient. (S.) Acts II. 385.
Efficacy, agency, and character of Christ's sacrifice. (S.) Heb. II. 23.
— and necessity of prayer. (S.) Jas. 492.
— of faith. (S.) Philem. 36.
— of grace. (S.) Matt. 154.
— of importunate prayer. (S.) Luke II. 466.
— of Name Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 40.
— of prayer. (I.) Luke I. 22.
— — for Holy Spirit. (S.) Luke II. 476.
— of promises. (S.) 2 Pet. 17.
— of Word of God and way of receiving it. (S.) 1 Thess. 70.
— usefulness, and reasonableness of Divine faith. (S.) Heb. II. 248.
— vital, of faith. (S.) Jas. 278.
Efficiency more than refinement in work for God. (I.) Mark 12.
— of Divine government seen in limitations of wickedness. (S.) 2 Tim. 272.
Efficient sympathy of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 202.
Effort, Christian, Christ inspiration of. (I.) John I. 122, 123.
— — not all in vain. (I.) Mark 104.
— — rules for. (S.) Rev. 417.
— for others, reward of. (I.) Luke I. 621.
— great, one soul worth. (I.) Jas. 512.
— heaven worthy of. (A.) Heb. II. 377.
— human, perseverance of saints does not supersede. (I.) Phil. 12.
— increase gradual through. (I.) Matt. 266.
— individual. (I.) John I. 127.
— making, to see Jesus. (I.) Luke III. 391.
— patient, reward of. (I.) Rom. I. 141.
— personal. (A.) John I. 126, 127.
— private, neglected. (A.) Gal. 70.
— Tholuck's personal, for individual souls. (A.) Jas. 514.
Efforts, indirect, value of. (I.) Rom. II. 557.
— of mother for safety of her child. (A.) Matt. 12.
— small, recognized by God. (A.) Heb. I. 491.
Effusion of Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 202, 209.
Ego, Christus et. (S.) Gal. 107.
Egotistical utterance. (I.) Luke III. 362.
Egypt, fascination of. (S.) Acts I. 592.
— flight into. (S.) Matt. 11, 12.
— forsaking. (S.) Heb. II. 378.
— Israel in. (S.) Rev. 509.
— Moses forsaking. (S.) Heb. II. 377, 378.
Egyptian emblem of charity. (I.) Jas. 215.
Egyptians and Hebrews at Red Sea: picture of modern men. (S.) Heb. II. 394.
Eight marks of folly. (S.) Eph. 546.
Eighteen silent years. (S.) Luke I. 293.
Eighteenpence, life lost for. (A.) Heb. II. 536.
Ejaculatory prayer. (I.) I Thess. 241.
Elation, no temptation to. (I.) Luke I. 406.
Elder and younger sons: differences of character in same family. (I.) Luke III. 131.
— appeal of, to younger generation. (I.) 2 Tim. 328.
— son. (S.) Luke III. 191, 193.
— son's disposition. (I.) Luke III. 195.
— — dissatisfaction. (I.) Luke III. 194.
Elders, appointment of, directions regarding. (S.) Titus 25.
— before throne. (S.) Rev. 291.
— exhorted. (S.) 1 Pet. 385.
— of Church, anointing of sick, and extreme unction. (S.) Jas. 474.
— — sick sending for. (S.) Jas. 476.
— — submission due to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 585.
— of Ephesus, Paul's last advice to; or, minister's last counsel to his people. (S.) Acts III. 158.
— Peter exhorting. (S.) 1 Pet. 386.
— tradition of. (I.) Mark 273.
— young, address to. (S.) 1 Pet. 385.
Elder-brotherliness. (I.) Luke III. 195.
Eldership, qualifications for. (S.) Titus 29.
Elect. (S.) 1 Pet. 2.
— all things even sin itself are turned by God's providence to good of. (S.) Philem. 64.
— and their duties. (S.) Col. 221.
— Christ only Redeemer of God's. (S.) Gal. 252.
— Christians. (I.) Matt. 454.
— God hears prayers of his. (S.) Luke III. 354.
— God's. (S.) Titus 12.
— — vindication of his. (I.) Rom. II. 216.
— how chosen. (I.) Rom. II. 216.
— justification of. (S.) Rom. II. 215.
— lady. (S.) 2 John 6.
— making sure of their election. (S.) 2 Pet. 80.
— of God. (S.) Matt. 61.
— people, God's, importunate widow type of. (S.) Luke III. 356.
— sealing of. (S.) Rev. 357.
— sufferings on behalf of. (I.) 2 Tim. 170.
— visible Church for sake of. 2 Tim. 169.
Elect's sake, enduring for. (I.) 2 Tim. 171.
Election. (S. & I.) Eph. 10–18; 1 Thess. 12; 2 Thess. 58; 2 Pet. 82, 83. (A.) Col. 222.
— and adoption into God's family. (S.) Eph. 20.
— and calling. (I.) Matt. 455.
— and holiness. (I.) Eph. 13.
— and seeking go together. (A.) Rom. II. 195.
— conditional. (A.) 1 Thess. 14.
— Divine, object of. (I.) Eph. 12.
— doctrine of. (S.) Eph. 11.
— evidences of. (S.) 1 Thess. 13.
— God's, freedom of. (S.) Rom. II. 270.
— — of men in Jesus Christ. (S.) Eph. 17.
— — purpose in. (I.) Eph. 16.
— how man may know his. (I.) 1 Pet. 3.
— how to be regarded. (I.) Rom. II. 274.
— — — and determined. (I.) Rom. II. 216.
— insured. (A.) Luke II. 225.
— knowledge of. (A.) 1 Thess. 14.
— no reason for presumption. (I.) Luke I. 417.
— not ground of our faith. (I.) Rom. II. 273.
— of Christ. (I.) Luke II. 193.
— of deacons. (S.) Acts I. 539, 541.
— of disciples, Christ's. (S.) Mark 32.
— of grace. (S.) Rom. II. 270.
— of Jacob and rejection of Esau. (S.) Rom. II. 273.
— of others, how may we know? (I.) 1 Pet. 2.
— of St. Matthias. (S.) Acts I. 91, 96–108.
— our, giving diligence in. (S.) 2 Pet. 79.
— premature. (S.) Acts I. 84.
— proofs of. (I.) 1 Thess. 14.
— sermon. (S.) Acts I. 96.
— their, elect making sure of. (S.) 2 Pet. 80.
— to everlasting life. (S.) Eph. 13.
— true doctrine of. (I.) Luke II. 225.
Element of Christian life, characteristic. (S.) Eph. 385.
— of ideal. (S.) Rev. 280.
— resisting, godliness must calculate. (I.) Titus 126.
Elements, Christ rebuking. (I.) Luke II. 57.
— Christian, five. (S.) Col. 9.
— of power in Peter's sermon. (S.) Acts I. 163.
— of this world. (S.) Gal. 234.
— that will enhance final conflagration. (I.) 2 Pet. 109.

Elements, three, of Christian character. (S.) Phil. 300.
— weak and beggarly. (S.) Gal. 265.
Elementary principles, passing from. (I.) Heb. I. 441.
Elevating power of joy. (I.) Phil. 170.
Elevation. (S.) Matt. 460.
— Christ's moral. (S.) John II. 42.
— in order to destruction. (I.) Matt. 36.
— of soul. (S.) 2 Thess. 82; Rev. 281.
— peace of. (I.) Phil. 330.
Eleven, first appearance of risen Lord to. (S.) Luke III. 654.
— Peter standing up with. (I.) Acts I. 156–249.
Eleventh commandment. (S.) John II. 445. (A.) John II. 447.
— hour. (S.) Matt. 451.
Elias and Moses with Jesus. (S.) Mark 346, 347.
— spirit and power of. (S.) Luke I. 28.
Elijah and of Christ, spirit of. (I.) Luke II. 187.
— answer of God to. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
— ascension of Christ and of. (I.) Acts I. 65.
— John Baptist like. (I.) Luke I. 345.
Elisabeth and Zacharias, unity of. (S.) Luke I. 12.
— Mary's visit to. (I.) Luke I. 59, 64.
— speech of, inspired. (I.) Luke I. 59.
Eloi. (S.) Matt. 659.
Eloquence, false and true, or Paul and Tertullus. (S. & I.) Acts III. 269.
— perverted. (I.) Acts III. 269.
— true. (I.) Acts I. 143.
— unrivalled, of Jesus. (S.) John I. 667.
— what is? (A.) Acts III. 41.
— without charity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 217.
Eloquent listening. (S.) Luke II. 42.
— sermon, life. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— silence. (I.) Mark 629.
Elymas and Paul. (S.) Acts II. 311–320.
— punishment of. (S.) Acts II. 317.
— sorcerer. (I.) Acts II. 311–320.
Emancipation, highest. (I.) Luke II. 749.
— hour of. (A.) John II. 58.
— prayer helps. (I.) Luke I. 438.
— spiritual. (S.) John II. 58; Rom. I. 653.
Emancipator, Christ. (S.) Luke I. 438.
Embassy, merciful. (S.) 2 Cor. 312.
Embertide sermon. (S.) Titus 24.
Emblem and memorial, Lord's Supper. (S.) Luke III. 508.
— Egyptian, of charity. (I.) Jas. 215.
— of avarice. (I.) Matt. 606.
— of gladness, light. (I.) John II. 30.
— of hypocrisy. (I.) Matt. 532.
— of providence. (I.) Matt. 622.
— of Spirit, wind. (S.) John I. 222.
— of useless. (I.) Matt. 235.
— of worldly pleasure. (A.) 2 Tim. 255.
Emblems, material, spiritual realities in. (S.) Heb. I. 472.
Emboldened by delay. (S.) Luke II. 663.
Emerald rainbow. (S.) Rev. 289.
Emergency, reserve power revealed in. (I.) Matt. 564.
Eminence, true method of. (I.) 3 John 27.
Eminent grace, tempter seeks to frustrate. (I.) Matt. 31.
— holiness. (S.) Titus 192.
— men, tempter seeks to destroy. (I.) Matt. 31.
— place, duty of prayer for all who are in. (S.) 1 Tim. 91.
Emissaries of Satan. (A.) 2 Thess. 50.
Emmanuel. (S.) Matt. 3, 4.
Emmaus, disclosure at. (S.) Luke III. 623.
— disciples at. (S.) Luke III. 641.
— journey to. (S.) Luke III. 623–654.
— meal at. (S.) Luke III. 644.
Emotion and faith. (S.) Jas. 266.
— breaking out into speech. (I.) Luke I. 90.
— idle, useless. (I.) Acts I. 73.
— illumination necessary to. (I.) Mark 88.
— leading to action. (I.) Matt. 170.
— or formalism, faith not. (I.) Matt. 381.
Emotion, religious. (S.) Luke III. 531.
— — three stages of. (S.) Rev. 244.
— spiritual, not to be suppressed. (I.) Matt. 602.
— wanted in religion. (I.) Rev. 119.
Emotions, natural. (I.) John II. 279.
Emotional as well as intellectual, belief in God. (I.) John II. 469.
— in Christianity. (S.) Phil. 81.
Emperor and child. (I.) Luke I. 111.
Emphasis. (S.) Luke III. 570.
Empire, Christian promise of. (S.) Rev. 272.
— of Rome and stable at Bethlehem. (S.) Luke I. 112.
Employed away from home. (I.) 1 Pet. 173.
— found well. (I.) Luke II. 655.
Employers of others, are we merciful as? (I.) Luke I. 608.
Employment and existence of holy angels. (S.) Rev. 370.
— and nature of angels. (S.) Heb. I. 65, 67.
— apostles' change of, gain. (I.) Mark 34.
— in heaven. (I.) Mark 479.
— of time. (A.) Eph. 539.
Employments, industrial, value of. (I.) Mark 226.
Emptied himself. (I.) Phil. 101.
Emptiness of self-righteous boasting. (A.) John II. 162.
— of worldly glory. (A.) 1 Thess. 51.
Empty grave, lessons of. (S.) Mark 703.
— life. (I.) Matt. 253.
— sepulchre. (S.) Matt. 670; Mark 697.
— tomb. (S.) John III. 381. (I.) Mark 703.
— — Mary at. (S.) John III. 374.
— vessels, filling. (S.) Phil. 372.
Empty-headed. (I.) Jas. 267.
Emulation. (S.) Gal. 382.
— inspiring. (A.) Heb. II. 126.
— provoking to. (S.) Rom. II. 406.
En touto nika. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 76.
Enchanted ground. (S.) 1 Thess. 206.
Enchantment of error. (S.) Gal. 141.
— to view, distance lends. (I.) Luke I. 403.
Encouraged, personal effort must be. (I.) John I. 397.
Encouragement. (S.) Acts III. 22.
— and exhortation to individual Christians. (I.) Rev. 130.
— and gratitude. (S.) Acts III. 475.
— and warning. (S.) Mark 118; 1 John 66.
— Christian, greatness of Divine gifts source of. (S.) Jas. 365.
— Christian's, to seek and do good. (S.) Acts II. 179.
— for less successful minister. (I.) Heb. I. 491.
— for man with one talent. (I.) Matt. 583.
— for new convert. (S.) Matt. 235.
— from case of Paul. (I.) 1 Tim. 78.
— from Christ glorified. (I.) Heb. II. 42.
— from Christ's promised advent. (S.) Luke III. 488.
— in fulfilling Christ's commission. (S.) Matt. 678.
— in midst of warnings. (I.) Heb. I. 485.
— ministers need. (A.) 1 Tim. 242.
— of God's presence. (I.) Mark 741.
— Paul's, in Felix's intelligence. (I.) Acts III. 276.
— strong. (I.) Heb. I. 520.
— to Christ's flock. (S.) Luke II. 644, 645.
— to Christian service, God's righteousness as. (S.) Heb. I. 488.
— to come boldly. (I.) Heb. I. 379.
— to hold fast. (S.) Heb. I. 344.
— to increased missionary effort to be derived from assurance of final victory. (S.) Rev. 448.
— to seekers from purposes and promises of God. (S.) John I. 549.
— to steadfastness in religious duties. (S.) Gal. 507.
— to work for God though unsuccessful. (S.) Luke I. 469.

Encouragement under present sufferings, future glory. (I.) Rom. II. 74.
— which gospel affords to active duty. (S.) Mark 307.
— words of, to disappointed workers. (I.) Luke III. 309.
Encouragements, aim, and weapons of minister. (S.) 2 Cor. 133.
— Divine and human. (S.) Acts III. 18.
— ministerial. (S.) John III. 471.
— missionary hindrances and. (S.) Acts I. 550.
— to prayer for weak and oppressed. (S.) Rom. II. 141.
Encouraging, belief in God. (A.) John II. 470.
— lesson from Paul's conversion. (S.) Acts II. 49.
— others. (A.) Heb. II. 507.
— parable. (I.) Mark 174.
— reflection. (I.) 1 Tim. 78.
Encroaching nature, error is of. (I.) 2 Tim. 189.
End. (I.) Luke III. 476.
— and beginning. (S.) Rev. 649.
— and design of Christ's ascension. (S.) Eph. 378.
— beginning of: Paul at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 204.
— believer's. (S.) Rom. I. 542.
— certain. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 448.
— chief, of man, glory of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 52, 53, 61.
— Christ's love unto. (S.) John II. 382.
— coming of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 447.
— confidence to. (A.) Heb. I. 230.
— enduring to. (S.) Matt. 181. (I.) Mark 534, 536.
— firm to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 16.
— grandest, and means of life. (S.) Titus 15.
— great, and business of Christian's life is to glorify Christ. (S.) Phil. 49.
— importance of. (A.) Jas. 454.
— manner, and time of Christ's appearance. (S.) Heb. II. 49.
— not yet. (S.) Matt. 539.
— of all things. (S.) 1 Pet. 335; 2 Pet. 172; Rev. 647.
— of Christ's coming. (S.) John III. 325.
— — death for all men. (S.) 2 Cor. 282.
— of Christian life, not to fail at. (A.) Matt. 542.
— of commandment. (S.) 1 Tim. 12.
— of creation, Jesus Christ. (S.) Col. 49, 69.
— of existence, penalty of ignoring. (I.) Luke II. 733.
— of faith, salvation. (S.) 1 Pet. 50.
— of gaiety. (A.) Jas. 439.
— of God's oath. (I.) Heb. I. 514.
— of his course, Saviour's alacrity to reach. (S.) Mark 424.
— of kingdom of grace. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 449.
— of Law for righteousness, Christ. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 336–341.
— of life. (S.) Rom. II. 627.
— — Christ. (I.) Phil. 51.
— — is spiritual usefulness, and God's will rule. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 565.
— — sayings of Christians at. (A.) 2 Tim. 336.
— — unconscious sense of. (I.) 2 Tim. 342.
— of Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 112.
— of man's creation, glory of God. (I.) Rom. II. 697.
— of mediatorial reign. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 451.
— of Saviour's exaltation. (S.) Acts I. 499.
— of sceptic. (A.) John III. 435.
— of sinful pleasures. (I.) Rom. I. 146.
— of sorrow. (S.) Rev. 632.
— of time. (S.) Rev. 411–413.
— of ungodly. (S.) 1 Pet. 368.
— of world. (I.) Matt. 273.
— — compared to harvest. (S.) Matt. 272.
— — magnitude of Divine purpose indicates, as far distant. (I.) Matt. 539.
— — science points to. (I.) Mark 543.
— waiting for. (S.) 1 Pet. 336.
End, we must fight to. (A.) Eph. 643.
— whose, is destruction. (S.) Phil. 260.
Ends, low, of modern society. (I.) John III. 256.
— of sacrament. (S.) Matt. 206.
— two ways and two. (S.) Rom. I. 524.
Endangered, wherein are we, by things lawful? (S.) Luke III. 319.
Endeavour, Christian, end of all, experimental knowledge of God. (S.) Col. 26.
— faith stimulating. (I.) Heb. II. 280.
— good man's, to compensate for limitations of mortal life. (S.) 2 Pet. 95.
— noble, and desire. (S.) 2 Pet. 93.
— successful. (A.) Jas. 513.
Endeavours, human, and Divine grace. (S.) Phil. 128.
Ending, abrupt. (I.) Jas. 514.
— inevitable. (S.) Heb. II. 64.
Endless life, power of. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 566–568.
Endowment, spiritual, of Christian Church. (S.) 2 Tim. 25.
— sufficient. (A.) 2 Tim. 107.
Endowments, Divine, sovereignty of. (I.) Matt. 580.
Endurance. (S.) 2 Tim. 140; Jas. 457. (I.) Mark 535; Rev. 108.
— and joy, Saviour's. (S.) Heb. II. 472.
— and reward. (S.) Heb. I. 509.
— causes which make, difficult. (S.) Matt. 182.
— Christian. (S.) Gal. 514.
— honour of. (I.) Matt. 542; Jas. 459.
— of Christ. (I.) Heb. II. 476.
— of hardship. (I.) 2 Tim. 327.
— of love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 267.
— of wrong. (S.) 1 Pet. 212.
— patient. (A.) 2 Thess. 9.
— — crowning of. (S.) Jas. 86.
— — recommended to believers. (S.) Heb. II. 167.
— secret of, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 389.
— silent, secret of. (A.) Jas. 459.
— unflinching. (I.) Mark 534.
Enduring and evanescent in human history. (S.) 1 John 139.
— as seeing invisible One. (S.) Heb. II. 387.
— curse for another. (A.) Gal. 180.
— early piety. (I.) Rom. II. 753.
— for elect's sake. (I.) 2 Tim. 171.
— hardness. (I.) 2 Tim. 131.
— — as soldier. (S.) 2 Tim. 131, 142.
— hardship. (I.) Luke II. 194.
— kingdom. (S.) Acts II. 293.
— substance, better and. (S.) Heb. II. 151.
— temptation. (S.) Jas. 74–77, 84.
— to end. (S.) Matt. 181. (I.) Mark 534, 536.
— Word. (S.) Matt. 551; 1 Pet. 122.
— words. (A.) Luke III. 493.
Enemy, charity and kind offices, best conquest over. (S.) Rom. II. 549.
— delivered from hand of. (A.) Luke I. 92.
— doing good to. (A.) Luke I. 593.
— good use of. (I.) Luke I. 592.
— great, of humanity. (S.) Rev. 570.
— how to overcome. (A.) Rom. II. 546.
— kindness to. (S.) Rom. II. 546.
— last, shall be destroyed, death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 457–461.
— of righteousness. (A.) Acts II. 318.
— of truth, inclination. (I.) 2 Tim. 324.
— our great. (S.) Mark 193.
— sinner his own. (S.) Acts III. 345.
— sneaking, difficult to forgive. (I.) Matt. 79.
— study. (I.) Matt. 28.
— will advance if Christian does not. (A.) Phil. 248.
Enemies, Christian brethren not to be treated as. (I.) Matt. 525.
— Church's. (I.) Heb. I. 60.
— cross and its. (S.) Phil. 261–265.
— duty of loving, stated and explained. (S.) Luke I. 585.

Enemies, God's people protected from. (S.) Heb. II. 617.
— gospel and its. (A.) 2 Tim. 273.
— greatest security against our, practice of virtue. (S.) 1 Pet. 290.
— how Christian ought to pray for his. (S.) Acts I. 421.
— invisible, of man. (I.) Eph. 634.
— love to, outcome of Christianity. (I.) Luke I. 583.
— may be unconscious helpers. (A.) Rom. II. 422.
— nocturnal. (I.) Jude 23.
— not to be despised. (A.) 2 Tim. 130.
— of Christianity, imperfections of Christians exaggerated by. (S.) 1 Tim. 262–265.
— of Church. (S.) Phil. 171.
— — retribution on. (S.) Rev. 461.
— — ultimate defeat of. (S.) Matt. 342.
— of God. (S.) Rom. I. 379.
— of gospel, subjugation of. (S.) Rev. 221.
— of Louis XII. (A.) Matt. 79.
— on love of. (S.) Luke I. 583, 587. (A.) Luke I. 593.
— Paul's joy in preaching of his. (I.) Phil. 39.
— — motives of. (S.) Phil. 38.
— — rescue by dissensions of his. (A.) Acts III. 258.
— perplexity Jesus occasions his. (S.) John II. 298.
— persuasive to love. (S.) Luke I. 589.
— prayer for. (I.) Matt. 79.
— secret, in Church. (S.) Jude 22.
— weapons of Church in contest against its. (S.) Acts II. 262.
— within Church. (S.) Jude 22.
Energetic, most religious most. (I.) Matt. 211.
— prayer, inwrought. (I.) Jas. 486.
Energy and gentleness of Christianity. (S.) Mark 110.
— Divine, incentive to human. (I.) Phil. 134.
— fiery. (I.) Mark 177.
— inspiring, of Divine call. (I.) Rom. I. 16.
— life-giving, of Word of God. (A.) 1 Thess. 73.
— moral. (S.) 2 Tim. 125.
— — hunger developing. (I.) Matt. 52.
— need inspires. (I.) Matt. 212.
— of God, and faith of man. (S.) Heb. II. 399.
— of humility. (I.) Acts III. 129.
— of quiet forces. (I.) 1 Thess. 162.
— practical religion requires. (I.) Matt. 211.
— repentance fructifying. (I.) Matt. 19.
— — moulding. (I.) Matt. 19.
— — purifying. (I.) Matt. 20.
— undying, of truth. (A.) 2 Tim. 128.
— within right limits. (I.) 2 Tim. 22.
England, service of Church of. (S.) 2 Tim. 100.
England's greatness on decline, is? (S.) Rev. 539.
English slave, or man who was afraid of his neighbours. (S.) John II. 63.
— versions of New Testament. (I.) Matt. x.
Engrafted Word. (S.) Jas. 153, 156. (I.) Jas. 158.
Enigma, dark, of death. (I.) John II. 249.
— of life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 298.
Enigmas, four, solved. (S.) John I. 560.
Enjoyment, aid to, gratitude. (I.) Heb. II. 660.
— glorious. (A.) 1 Pet. 48.
— in heaven, well-used talents prepare for. (I.) Matt. 582.
— of world limited by lack of capacity. (I.) Matt. 361.
— Oriental ideas of. (I.) Luke II. 609.
— power of, gratitude heightens. (I.) Luke III. 302.
— private, duty of sacrificing, for another's benefit. (S.) Rom. II. 650.
— suitableness not superabundance gives. (I.) Matt. 96.
— things prepared and their. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 163.
— world impossible. (S.) Matt. 360.
Enjoyments, spiritual, of heavenly life, river of life. (S.) Rev. 700.
Enlargement, Christian, law of. (S.) Acts II. 164.
— of Christian benevolence. (S.) 2 Cor. 343.
— of Church. (S.) Gal. 305.
— spiritual. (S.) 2 Cor. 343.
Enlightened conscience and carnal mind, impossibility of pleasing. (I.) Matt. 214.
— reason, remorse occasioned by, on rejection of Christ. (S.) Matt. 433.
— yet disobedient servant beaten with many stripes. (S.) Luke II. 665.
Enlightener and Liberator of world, Christ true. (I.) Luke I. 444.
— Christ. (S.) John I. 27.
Enlightenment aids personal application of truth. (I.) 2 Tim. 152.
— spiritual. (S.) Eph. 97. (A.) Eph. 95.
— — religious affections arise from. (S.) Col. 210.
— universal need of. (I.) Eph. 95.
Enmity, bad men's, to truth, ground of. (S.) John I. 269.
— being, fierceness, and cunning of devil. (S.) 1 Pet. 431.
— between natural and spiritual man. (I.) Gal 305.
— Christ abolishing. (S.) Eph. 197.
— incompatible with profitable prayer. (I.) Luke II. 414.
— man's natural, to God. (S.) Rom. I. 688–694.
— of carnal mind. (S.) Rom. I. 684–690.
— of human heart against God. (S.) Rom. I. 691.
— — — — power of gospel to dissolve. (S.) Eph. 200.
— with God, friendship of world. (S. & I.) Jas. 357–362.
Ennobled in death. (A.) 2 Tim. 176.
Ennobling principle, witness to. (S.) Gal. 524.
Enoch. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 231–241.
— faith of, God's testimony to. (S.) Heb. II. 232.
— herald of judgment. (S.) Jude 53.
— one of world's great teachers. (S.) Heb. II. 232.
— opposing current opinions of day. (S.) Heb. II. 237.
Enoch's religion. (I.) Heb. II. 241.
— translation. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 233–238.
Enormity of ingratitude. (A.) 2 Tim. 249.
— of religious pretension. (S.) Acts I. 449.
Enough. (I.) 1 Tim. 271.
— for all when Christ distributes. (S.) Luke II. 108.
Enquiry room, Christ and. (S.) John I. 224.
Enriched by Christ. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 10.
Enriching of world, calling of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 404.
— others, poor yet rich and. (S.) 2 Cor. 340.
— power of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 10.
Ensnared by inquisitiveness. (I.) Acts I. 35.
Entangle us, affairs of this life may. (S.) 2 Tim. 146.
Entangled again. (S.) 2 Pet. 146.
Enter in, strive to. (S.) Luke II. 763, 771.
Entering Father's house. (A.) John II. 473.
— in. (I.) Mark 137.
— in by strait gate. (S.) Matt. 127.
— into city, tree of life and. (S.) Rev. 748.
— into God's rest, promise of. (S.) Heb. I. 292.
— into holiest. (S.) Heb. II. 102.
— within veil, hope. (S.) Heb. I. 547.
Enterprise, missionary. (S.) 3 John 22.
— — duty of. (S.) Rev. 771.
Enterprises, Church, how they must begin in order to be blessed. (S.) Acts II. 300.
— missionary. (S.) Acts II. 419.
Entertaining prince unawares. (A.) Heb. II. 593.
— strangers. (S.) Heb. II. 590.

Entertainment, Christian. (I.) Luke III. 14.
Enthroned Christ. (S.) Mark 735.
Enthusiasm. (S.) Rom. II. 517. (I.) Mark 598. (A.) John I. 381.
— and its dangers. (S.) Matt. 614.
— Christian. (S.) 2 Cor. 278; Gal. 115, 334; 2 Tim. 16.
— — its reasonableness. (A.) Acts III. 371.
— commendable. (A.) John I. 306.
— in religion. (I.) Luke III. 427.
— justified. (S.) Acts III. 17.
— military value of. (I.) Gal. 285.
— misdirected. (I.) Luke II. 187.
— missionary. (S.) Luke II. 678; 2 Cor. 267.
— moral, Church declining in: phases of Church life. (S.) Rev. 102.
— of first love. (S.) Rev. 108.
— of poverty. (I.) Matt. 177.
— rebuked. (I.) Luke III. 384.
— sacred, rationality of Christian zeal. (S.) 2 Cor. 271.
— true and counterfeit. (S.) Matt. 466.
— unquenchable. (A.) John I. 306.
Enthusiast, missionary. (I.) Gal. 52.
Enthusiastic hearers. (S.) Mark 130.
Enticed, drawn away and. (I.) Jas. 105.
Enticement from truth, caution against. (S.) 2 Tim. 268.
Enticing words. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
Entire consecration. (S.) Matt. 466.
— — best. (I.) Gal. 555.
— — necessary. (I.) Gal. 368.
— — prayer for. (S.) 1 Thess. 280.
— man, mercifulness quality of. (I.) Matt. 53.
— sanctification. (S.) 1 Thess. 275–278.
— surrender to God, duty of. (S.) Matt. 503.
Entirety of God's Law. (I.) Jas. 245.
Entombment, Christ still escaping from. (S.) Acts I. 191.
Entrance, abundant. (S.) 2 Pet. 87.
— — into heaven. (A.) 2 Pet. 89.
— into God's rest. (S.) Heb. I. 323.
— into heaven, conquest condition of. (A.) 2 Tim. 150.
— into Jerusalem. (S.) John II. 317.
— into kingdom. (S.) 2 Pet. 86, 87.
— into temptation. (S.) Matt. 27.
— of Christ into heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 19.
— of evil. (I.) Matt. 253.
— our Lord's, within veil. (S.) Heb. II. 18.
— rightful, into city of God. (S.) Rev. 750.
— without qualification. (A.) John II. 165.
Entreaty, mingled command and. (I.) Philem. 41.
— of friend, softened by. (S.) Philem. 46.
— of Holy Ghost. (S.) Heb. I. 237.
— of love. (I.) Philem. 42.
Entreaties, God's. (S.) Rom. II. 392.
Entrusted talents. (S.) Matt. 574.
Entry into world, Christ's. (S.) Matt. 467.
— triumphal. (S.) Mark 446; Luke II. 425-430.
— — into Jerusalem. (S.) Matt. 465, 466.
— — of Christ into Jerusalem. (I.) John II. 316.
Envious spirit, charity inconsistent with. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 239.
Environment. (S.) 2 Cor. 455. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 487.
Envy. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 240.
— advantage of benevolence over. (I.) Acts I. 579.
— and discontent. (S.) Jas. 454.
— and malevolence. (I.) Mark 647.
— and malice. (S.) Titus 181.
— and strife lead to confusion. (S.) Jas. 327.
— at success of gospel. (S.) Acts II. 363.
— denominational. (I.) Acts II. 362.
— disadvantage of. (I.) Matt. 447.
— examples of. (I.) Acts I. 578.
— hatefulness of. (S.) 1 Pet. 126.
— in Christian. (A.) Mark 647.
— is pure soul-sin. (I.) Jas. 323.
— its evils. (I.) Acts I. 579.
— its good. (I.) Acts I. 579.
Envy, its grounds. (I.) Acts I. 578.
— its universality. (I.) Acts I. 579.
— nature, causes, and consequences of. (S.) Jas. 321.
— personally hurtful. (I.) Acts I. 579.
— punishes itself. (A.) Mark 647.
— self-destructive. (I.) Acts I. 579.
— spirit of. (I.) Acts II. 550.
— universality of. (I.) Jas. 323.
— worst of sins. (I.) Jas. 322.
Envying. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 210.
— and strife. (S.) Jas. 321.
— provoking, one another. (S.) Gal. 449.
Envyings. (S.) Gal. 382, 383.
Epænetus, first convert of Achaia. (S.) Rom. II. 747.
Epaphras. (S.) Col. 15.
— ministry of. (S.) Col. 299.
Epaphroditus. (S.) Phil. 160, 161.
— Paul, and Timothy. (S.) Phil. 153.
— sickness of. (S.) Phil. 162.
— titles of. (S.) Phil. 161.
Ephesian Christians, Paul's prayer for. (S.) Eph. 275.
— Churches, fatal flaw in. (I.) Rev. 119.
— elders, Paul's last advice to; or, minister's last counsel to his people. (S.) Acts III. 158.
Ephesians, Epistle to, introduction to—
destination of Epistle. Eph. v.
Ephesus. vi.
genuineness of Epistle. viii.
likenesses and differences between this Epistle and that to Colossians. x.
date and place of writing. xi.
object of Epistle. xi.
contents of Epistle. xiv.
Ephesians' faith. (S.) Eph. 64.
Ephesus. (I.) Acts III. 50.
— address of town-clerk of. (S.) Acts III. 103.
— — to. (S.) Rev. 97.
— beasts at. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 478, 479.
— bonfire at. (S.) Acts III. 81.
— burning at. (S.) Acts III. 82.
— conduct of town-clerk of. (I.) Acts III. 95, 102.
— excitement at. (S.) Acts III. 102.
— letter to. (S.) Rev. 99–101.
— Onesiphorus of. (I.) 2 Tim. 109, 111.
— Paul at. (S.) Acts III. 51–53, 60–63, 99.
— Paul's farewell discourse at. (S.) Acts III. 159.
— — ministry at. (S.) Acts III. 70, 71, 130.
— — preaching at. (S.) Acts III. 71.
— school-house of. (S.) Acts III. 72.
— speech of town-clerk of. (S.) Acts III. 103.
— strenuous Church. (S.) Rev. 98.
— temple of. (I.) Acts III. 101.
— to Troas, from. (S.) Acts III. 104, 105.
— tumult at. (S.) Acts III. 102.
— uproar at. (S.) Acts III. 95, 96.
— words of Christ to congregation at. (S.) Rev. 101.
Ephphatha! (S.) Mark 292.
Epic of failure. (I.) Heb. II. 426.
Epicure's measures, or house of feasting. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 479.
Epicureans and Stoics. (I.) Acts II. 585.
Epilepsy and mania, Eastern. (I.) Matt. 382.
Epiphany. (S.) Matt. 6.
— and mission of grace. (S.) Titus 94.
— First Sunday after. (S.) Luke I. 255; 1 Tim. 204.
— Fifth Sunday after. (S.) Matt. 269.
— goodness. (S.) Matt. 6.
— lesson of—peace and plenty through Christ. (S.) John I. 174.
— of Christ: first miracle. (S.) John I. 174
— of Christ's childhood. (S.) Luke I. 283.
— of work. (S.) Luke I. 279.
— to Saul of Tarsus. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 402.
— upon mount. (S.) Matt. 367.
Epiphanies of forty days. (S.) Acts I. 17.

Epiphanies, two. (I.) John II. 322.
Episcopal function, duties of. (S.) Titus 154.
Epistle from Laodicea. (I.) Col. 310.
— James and his. (I.) Jas. 1.
— to Colossians to be read also in Church of Laodiceans. (S.) Col. 310.
— to Romans, conclusion of. (S.) Rom. II. 735.
Epistles common means of edification. (I.) Col. 310.
— living. (S.) 2 Cor. 74–76.
— of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 70–74. (A.) 2 Cor. 77.
— Paul's, authority of. (I.) 1 Thess. 289.
— seven, compared. (S.) Rev. 52.
Epistolary farewell, Paul's, to Corinthians. (S.) 2 Cor. 504.
Epitaph on David, Paul's. (S.) Acts II. 346.
Epitome, Christ's, of gospel. (S.) Luke III. 664.
— of gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 315.
Epochs, Christian. (S.) Acts III. 320.
Equable temper. (I.) Jas. 150.
Equality, and fraternity, liberty. (S.) Gal. 218.
— Christ's, with and subordination to God. (I.) John II. 596.
— New Testament. (S.) 2 Cor. 394.
— similarity of reward not. (I.) Matt. 445.
— true. (S.) Rom. II. 368.
Equalities and inequalities of human lots. (S.) Acts I. 252.
Equanimity reasonable to faith. (A.) Phil. 359.
— under reproach. (A.) 1 Pet. 232.
Equipment, man of God's. (S.) 2 Tim. 317.
Equity, gospel, golden rule of. (S.) Matt. 125.
— of retribution. (I.) Heb. I. 82.
— principles of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 536.
Equivocal life to be avoided. (A.) 1 Tim. 136.
Era, Christian. (S.) Heb. II. 48.
Eras of redemption. (S.) Heb. II. 94.
Errand of mercy, Christ's. (I.) Acts I. 340.
Errands, God's, difficulties are. (I.) Acts III. 138.
Erastus, chamberlain. (I.) Rom. II. 770.
Erratic soldiers. (I.) 2 Tim. 147.
Erring, conversion of, Christian duty. (S.) Jas. 500.
— how faithful minister seeks to recover. (S.) Gal. 267.
— how to deal with. (S.) 2 Thess. 97.
— restoration of. (S. I. & A.) Gal. 450–454.
— tenderness to. (I.) John II. 19.
— to be reclaimed. (I.) Jas. 498.
Erroneous doctrine, lax life connected with. (I.) 2 Tim. 189.
— doctrines are like leaven. (S.) Matt. 336.
— ideas respecting self-denial. (I.) Luke II. 126.
— zeal, our Lord's treatment of. (S.) Luke II. 185.
Error. (S.) Jas. 114.
— ability cannot condone. (I.) Matt. 129.
— advantages of truth in opposition to. (S.) 1 John 302.
— affects conduct. (I.) 2 John 21.
— and darkness, ill-disposed affections naturally and penally cause of. (S.) 2 Thess. 50.
— and truth, mixture of, dangerous. (A.) Gal. 20.
— bounds set to spread of. (I.) 2 Tim. 271.
— cannot stand. (I.) 2 Tim. 273.
— caution against. (S.) 2 Thess. 32; Jas. 113.
— concerning resurrection. (I.) 2 Tim. 191.
— danger of. (I.) Rom. II. 764.
— dissuasives against. (S.) 2 Thess. 34.
— doctrinal, Church contaminated by. (S.) Rev. 176.
— efficacy of gospel in extirpation of. (S.) Matt. 316.
— enchantment of. (S.) Gal. 141.
— faithful ministry best safeguard against. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
— fall of. (S.) 2 Tim. 272.
— God and. (S.) 2 Thess. 52.
— impudent, near its end. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
— in Church. (S.) 2 Pet. 114.
Error in religion, ignorance of Holy Scripture source of. (I.) Matt. 507.
— is insidious. (I.) Col. 120.
— is of encroaching nature. (I.) 2 Tim. 189.
— John iii. 13 in relation to error: Nestorianism, Cerinthianism, and Manichæism. (I.) John I. 229.
— men must guard against. (S.) 2 Tim. 270.
— moral, picture of. (S.) Rev. 530.
— negative, prevalence and danger of, in matters of faith. (S.) 2 John 12.
— no terms with. (A.) Gal. 74.
— of Sadducees. (S.) Mark 477.
— Peter's, end of. (I.) Gal. 86.
— practical. (S.) Rom. I. 216.
— present struggle of, and complete future victory of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 426.
— prompt opposition to. (A.) Gal. 74.
— religious, tolerance of. (S.) Acts II. 235.
— speculative and practical. (S.) Col. 155.
— true safeguard against. (I.) Col. 120.
— unwearied in. (I.) Gal. 518.
— utilized and subjugated at last. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
— vanisheth, truth increaseth. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
Errors concerning God to be avoided. (I.) Jas. 115.
— — second advent. (S.) 2 Thess. 33.
— dangerous, true religion frees men from. (S.) Phil. 250.
— in religion, though not fundamental, are no better than hay and stubble. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 269.
— of heart. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 245.
— of men's doctrines, God hath his time when he will discover. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 270.
— popular, exposed, and fundamental truths explained. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 259.
— respecting providence of God. (I.) Luke II. 713.
— with respect to doctrine of atonement. (S.) Eph. 34.
Esaias is very bold. (S.) Rom. II. 391.
Esau. (S.) Heb. II. 527.
— and Jacob. (S.) Rom. II. 273, 277.
— character of. (I.) Heb. II. 524.
— hated, but Jacob loved. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 275–277.
— rejection of, and election of Jacob. (S.) Rom. II. 273.
Esau's profanity. (S.) Heb. II. 528, 530.
— sensuality and profanity. (I.) Heb. II. 530.
— tears. (I.) Heb. II. 536.
Escape. (S.) 2 Cor. 461.
— from temptation. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 27.
— how shall we? (S.) Heb. I. 88. (I.) Heb. I. 90, 91.
— way of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 25.
Espousal, soul's, to Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 443.
Espousals, royal. (S.) John I. 279.
— spiritual. (I.) Matt. 163.
Essence of Christianity, humility. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— of gospel. (S.) John I. 258. (I.) John I. 554.
— of pity. (I.) Col. 250.
— of self-denial. (A.) Mark 323.
Essenes, practice of. (I.) Jas. 468.
Essential connection between knowledge and piety. (I.) Col. 32.
— elements of success in preaching. (S.) 1 Thess. 42, 44, 52, 56.
— faith. (I.) Acts II. 390.
— in religion. (S.) John I. 553.
— lacking. (S.) 2 Thess. 78.
— one. (I.) Mark 386.
— provision of Christianity. (I.) 2 Tim. 108.
— thing. (S.) Luke II. 292.
Essentials and non-essentials. (A.) Acts II. 429.
— of Christian character. (S.) Col. 219.
Established heart. (S.) Heb. II. 639, 640; Jas. 452.
— in grace. (I.) Heb. II. 641.

Established ministry, usefulness and authority for. (S.) Rom. II. 375.
— usage of Church, peaceful compliance with, is Christian duty. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
Establishes, anointing which. (S.) 2 Cor. 36.
Establishing grace. (S.) Rom. II. 774; 2 Cor. 35.
Establishment. (S.) 2 Thess. 70.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 26.
— good and means of. (S.) 1 Pet. 444.
— of Christian Church, Spirit essential to. (S.) Acts I. 26.
— soul's, and safety secured by faithfulness of God. (S.) 2 Thess. 81.
— stability, and strength, Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 446.
Estate, Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 162.
— cost of. (I.) Mark 339.
Estates, three. (S.) Gal. 233; Phil. 97.
Esteem, Christian, Mary's true place in. (I.) Luke I. 33.
— God's, of his people. (S.) Heb. II. 427.
— highest, Christ worthy of our. (S.) Matt. 192; Luke III. 51.
— lightly, grace does not. (I.) 2 Tim. 39.
— of others. (I.) Phil. 341.
— virtue only commands. (I.) Matt. 527.
Estimate, Christian's, of life and death. (S.) Phil. 45.
— devil's, of character. (S.) Acts III. 77.
— of Bible, John Wesley's. (I.) 2 Tim. 285.
— of Christ, our, measure of God's estimate of us. (I.) 1 John 160.
— of gospel, Paul's. (S.) Rom. I. 43.
— of one's self, having right. (I.) Gal. 75.
— of public worship, Christ's. (S.) John III. 234.
— true, of life. (S.) Jas. 405.
— world's, of Christianity. (S.) Acts III. 371.
Estimates, diverse, of Paul's character. (A.) Phil. 185.
— of life. (S.) Jas. 411.
— world's. (I.) Heb. II. 429.
— wrong. (S.) 2 Cor. 439.
Estimation, highest, whom does apostle distinguish as worthy of? (S.) Rom. II. 742.
— of self and others. (I.) Phil. 84.
— truthful. (I.) Phil. 83.
Eternal and temporal. (S.) 2 Cor. 187, 193–196.
— and transitory. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 450.
— atonement. (S.) Rev. 459.
— blamelessness. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 16.
— Child. (S.) Acts I. 425.
— comforters. (S.) 2 Thess. 65.
— faithfulness unaffected by human unbelief. (S.) 2 Tim. 179.
— Father, nature of Christ perfectly similar and equal to that of. (S.) John I. 5.
— folding of flock. (S.) Rev. 391.
— food, fruitful labour for. (S.) John I. 530.
— friendship. (I.) Philem. 64.
— future clear only in Christ. (S.) 1 John 192.
— glory. (S.) John III. 212.
— — and light affliction. (S.) 2 Cor. 180.
— in universe, and his representative to man. (S.) Rev. 541.
— influence of idle words. (I.) Matt. 247.
— kingdom. (S.) Luke II. 356.
— life. (S.) Matt. 600; John I. 296, 453, II. 220; Acts II. 371; Rom. I. 552–554; 2 Tim. 55; Titus 17; 1 John 162, 468. (I.) Mark 396, 397; John II. 221; Rom. I. 552–554. *See also* Christian life; Divine life; Everlasting life; Life, Christian, Divine, eternal.
— — and Christ, youths' obstructions in their way to. (S.) Matt. 423.
— — Christ in believers, notwithstanding death, is sure pledge and earnest of. (S.) Rom. I. 712.
— — faith sees. (I.) Heb. II. 299.
— — folly of hazarding, for temporal enjoyment. (S.) Matt. 362.
— — gift. (S.) 1 John 440, 449. (I.) Mark 397.
Eternal life, heirs of (S.) Titus 194.
— — hope of, looking for. (A.) Titus 195.
— — in knowledge of God and Christ. (S.) John III. 130.
— — inheriting. (S.) Luke II. 235.
— — manifested. (I.) 1 John 14.
— — of Christ's flock. (S. & I.) John II. 221.
— — promise of, guileless spirit abiding through Word in Son and in Father, so as to receive. (S.) 1 John 160.
— — promised to obedient. (S.) Luke II. 250.
— — serpent, etc. (I.) John I. 238.
— — unworthy of. (S.) Acts II. 363.
— — whence words of? (S.) John I. 589–591.
— — within present grasp. (S.) 1 Tim. 291.
— loss of soul. (I.) Matt. 363.
— — temporal gain. (I.) Matt. 357.
— love of. (S.) 1 John 321.
— Manifestation of, Christ. (S.) 1 John 9.
— mind, happiness of. (S.) 1 Tim. 38.
— pre-existence of Jesus Christ, what is gained by defending? (I.) John I. 6.
— redemption. (S.) Heb. I. 140.
— rest, labour to enter into. (S.) Heb. I. 327.
— sacrifice, Christ's. (I.) Rev. 25.
— salvation, Author of, Jesus Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 417, 418.
— — in Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 415.
— separation. (A.) Luke III. 333.
— Son of God, Christ's being natural and. (S.) Rom. I. 663.
— Sonship of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 42.
— summer approaching, sign of. (I.) Mark 543.
— things. (S.) 2 Cor. 203.
— — and fleeting. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 504.
— — things temporal and. (S.) 2 Cor. 193–196.
— — weighed against things temporal. (S.) 2 Cor. 209.
Eternity. (S.) 2 Cor. 212.
— accounts for. (I.) Matt. 247.
— and history, Christ of. (S.) Rev. 72.
— believer's confidence in prospect of. (S.) 2 Tim. 71.
— building for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 262.
— certainty that punishment in, awaits unconverted. (S.) Heb. I. 85.
— Christ sacrificed in. (S.) Rev. 459.
— contrast in. (I.) Luke III. 242.
— God's, considered in reference to suspension of his promised purposes. (S.) 2 Pet. 160.
— good men subjects of Divine thoughts from all. (I.) Eph. 15.
— hold upon. (I.) Heb. II. 285.
— hopes for, what they rest on. (A.) Eph. 184.
— individual recognition in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 315.
— joy of faithful minister in view of. (S.) 2 Tim. 340.
— labouring for. (A.) Rom. I. 145.
— man in, child in time, Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 290.
— mystery of. (S.) Mark 663.
— nearness of. (S.) 1 Pet. 335.
— of Christ. (S.) John II. 102.
— — argument for his oneness with Father. (I.) John I. 8.
— of God. (S.) Rev. 39.
— of memory. (S.) Luke III. 256.
— of sorrows of lost. (S.) Rev. 610.
— provision for. (S.) Eph. 30.
— rest in. (A.) Heb. I. 322.
— sowing for. (I.) Gal. 501.
— voices and visions from. (S.) Rev. 49.
— working for. (A.) Rom. I. 145.
Ethics, Pauline. (I.) Gal. 368.
Ethical value of atonement. (S.) 2 Cor. 279.
— — of belief in retribution. (A.) Heb. II. 146.
Ethiopian eunuch, conversion and baptism of. (S.) Acts I. 710, 714.
— — Philip and. (S.) Acts I. 682–722.
— treasurer found true treasure, how. (S.) Acts I. 697.
Ethnarch, Damascene: foiled designs. (S.) 2 Cor. 462.

Ethnic and Christian views of Divine influence. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 179.
Etiquette amongst ministers. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 571.
Eubulus and Pudens. (I.) 2 Tim. 382.
Eucharist. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 401.
— great feast of Church. (S.) Matt. 609.
— Holy. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 29–39, 88–134.
— hymn of. (S.) Matt. 613.
— *See also* Communion, Holy; Holy Communion; Lord's Supper; Supper of Lord.
Eucharistic feeding without fear. (I.) Jude 48.
Eulogium, high. (S.) John I. 137.
Eulogy, highest. (S.) Luke II. 224.
Eunice and Lois. (I.) 2 Tim. 8.
Eunuch, Ethiopian, Philip and. (S.) Acts I. 682–722.
Euodias and Syntyche, or troublesome tongue. (S.) Phil. 295.
Europe, Christianity in. (S.) Acts II. 476–482.
— Paul called to. (S.) Acts II. 462–465.
European convert, first. (S.) Acts II. 488.
— missions, beginning of. (S.) Acts II. 473.
Eutychus, instructive warning to unsteadfast. (S.) Acts III. 112.
— threefold warning. (S.) Acts III. 112.
Evanescent and enduring in human history. (S.) 1 John 139.
Evangel, angelic. (S.) Gal. 25.
— blessed. (S.) John I. 81.
— Christian, its contents and results. (S.) Rom. I. 45.
— qualification of, moral identification with others. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
Evangelic record. (S.) John III. 448.
Evangelical congratulation. (S.) Phil. 38.
— doctrine, triple fruit of. (S.) Col. 114.
— faith. (S.) Heb. II. 193.
— — morality of. (S.) John I. 254.
— minister, Christ. (S.) Mark 25.
— obedience. (S.) Rev. 745.
— preacher, true. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 182.
— preaching. (S.) Acts I. 208.
— — great subject of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 120.
— righteousness, necessity of. (S.) Matt. 71.
— truth, perversions of. (S.) Rom. I. 446.
Evangelism, basis of, Christ's sufferings. (S.) 1 Pet. 313.
— fundamental facts of. (S.) John I. 257.
— law of self-preservation. (I.) Acts I. 55.
Evangelist, earnest. (A.) 2 Tim. 328.
— Luke. (S.) 2 Tim. 368.
— typical. (S.) Acts I. 686.
— work of. (I.) 2 Tim. 328.
Evangelists, aged. (S.) Luke I. 211.
Evangelistic madness. (A.) Acts III. 372.
— methods, Paul's. (S.) Rom. II. 719.
Evangelization, Christian. (S.) Mark 51.
— of world practicable work. (S.) Rom. II. 718.
Evangelizing city, best method of. (S.) Acts III. 54.
— light by. (S.) Mark 149.
— organ of Christianity, believing speech. (S.) 2 Cor. 169.
Evasions, Pharisaic. (S.) Matt. 312.
Eve of Armageddon. (S.) Rev. 523.
Even so, Father. (S.) Matt. 219.
Evening, first Lord's Day. (S.) John III. 397.
— of Easter Day, Jesus on. (S.) Luke III. 658.
— of Lord's Day, for. (S.) Heb. I. 75.
— prayer of Christ's friends. (S.) Luke III. 642.
Evening-time, festive. (S.) Matt. 447.
Event, one, with many revelations. (S.) John III. 310.
Events in time, God's calm view of. (I.) 2 Pet. 161.
Ever, Christ for. (S.) Rev. 9.
— Jesus living for. (S.) Rev. 78.
— with God. (I.) Luke III. 198.
— with Lord. (S. & I.) 1 Thess. 183–186.
Ever-active Christ. (S.) Acts I. 4.
Ever-changing scene. (I.) Heb. II. 651.
Ever-living priest. (I.) Heb. I. 582.
Ever-living Word of God. (S.) 1 Pet. 124.
Ever-present comfort. (A.) 2 Thess. 66.
— Saviour. (S.) Matt. 686, 687.
Ever-recurring crime, crucifixion of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 469.
Ever-watchful providence. (I.) Luke II. 548.
Everlasting and unchangeable, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 57.
— consolation. (S.) 2 Thess. 63.
— covenant. (S.) Gal. 188.
— — blood of. (S.) Heb. II. 678–681.
— damnation. (A.) John I. 462.
— day. (S.) Rev. 694.
— dwellings. (S.) Luke III. 220.
— Friend. (A.) John II. 242.
— gospel. (S.) Rev. 482, 484.
— — preaching of. (S.) Rev. 481.
— heaven is. (A.) John I. 240.
— kingdom, happiness of heaven as. (S.) Rev. 727.
— life. (S.) John I. 453, 565, 566, II. 265, III. 128; Rom. I. 542, 543. *See also* Eternal life; Life, eternal.
— — connected with believing on Son of God. (S.) John I. 295.
— — education. (I.) Rom. I. 543.
— — election to. (S.) Eph. 13.
— — its progressiveness. (I.) Rom. I. 543.
— — springing up into. (I.) John I. 339.
— purpose, God's. (S.) 1 Thess. 214.
— will evil be? (S.) Heb. II. 51.
— Word of Lord. (S.) 1 Pet. 122–124.
— *yea*. (S.) 2 Cor. 29.
Everlastings. (S.) John I. 254.
Evermore, rejoice. (S. & I.) 1 Thess. 228–231.
Every command to be observed. (S.) Jas. 237.
— creature, gospel for. (A.) Mark 720.
— — to. (I.) Mark 717.
— man's necessity. (S.) John I. 214.
— one has his place. (I.) Rom. II. 481.
— — should keep to his own station. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 190.
— — that asketh receiveth. (I.) Luke II. 473.
Everybody, impossibility of pleasing. (S.) Luke I. 703.
— word for. (S.) John I. 162.
Everyday duties, common sense applied to. (S.) Luke I. 326.
— holiness. (I.) John III. 164.
— life. (S.) Titus 114.
— — bearing of gospel on. (S.) Luke II. 577.
— — holiness in religious assemblies and in. (S.) Luke II. 170.
— religion. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 475. (A.) Col. 250.
— usefulness. (S.) John I. 124.
Everything, conscience in. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— moderation in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 493.
Everywhere, gospel. (I.) Mark 740.
— preach, preach, preach! (S.) Mark 716.
Evidence, best, of truth of Christianity. (I.) John I. 291.
— Christian, Christ's method of. (S.) John I. 624.
— — joy. (I.) Acts II. 375.
— concerning Christ, rejection of. (I.) Mark 630.
— cumulative, trust in Christ supported by. (I.) 2 Tim. 92.
— experimental. (I.) John II. 145, 148.
— from experience. (S.) Acts I. 507.
— indisputable. (S.) John II. 227.
— internal, of experience. (S.) 2 Tim. 70.
— moral, evidence of. (I.) 2 Pet. 100.
— of Christianity from persecution of Christians. (S.) Rev. 451.
— of discipleship. (I.) John II. 52.
— of fact of Christ's resurrection. (I.) Mark 707.
— of sanctification. (I.) John III. 193.
— of things not seen, faith. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 196–200.
— Scripture its own. (I.) 2 Tim. 314.
— senseless limit of. (I.) Mark 72.
— truth its own. (I.) John III. 259.

Evidence which arises from nature and character of gospel. (S.) Mark 680.
Evidences and signs. (S.) John III. 437.
— Church's. (I.) Mark 740.
— faith's. (I.) Gal. 332.
— of election. (S.) 1 Thess. 13.
— of truth. (I.) John III. 341.
Evidential importance of inner witness. (I.) 1 John 436.
— value of Christ's works. (I.) John II. 228.
Evil. (I.) John I. 462.
— abhorrence of. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 495–497.
— actual, heart root of. (I.) Matt. 320.
— afflictions not necessarily. (I.) Matt. 103.
— and aggravations of unbelief. (S.) Heb. I. 249.
— and danger of being turned away from simplicity that is in Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 448.
— — of offences. (S.) Luke III. 278.
— — of schism. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 25.
— and good, antipathy between. (S.) 2 Tim. 251.
— — development of, in human history. (S.) Rev. 335.
— — eye. (I.) Mark 98.
— — numerical relations of. (I.) Mark 140.
— — spiritual ignorance. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 156.
— — standard of. (S.) Matt. 130.
— — universal sense of. (S.) Acts III. 301.
— and its remedy. (S.) 1 John 44.
— and presumptuous one. (S.) 2 Thess. 36.
— and righteous suffering. (S.) 1 Pet. 363.
— angels. (S.) Eph. 637.
— antagonism of, provoked by good. (I.) Mark 195.
— appearance of, avoiding. (S. & A.) 1 Thess. 269–273.
— association, end of. (S.) Matt. 635.
— — with, Christian law of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 402.
— associations, fatal tendency of. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 486, 487.
— boasting. (I.) Jas. 422.
— capacity for, indicative of worth. (I.) Matt. 231.
— charity thinketh no. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 252, 255.
— common, and uncommon result. (S.) Rom. I. 351.
— communications. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 481–486.
— company, godly walk in. (S.) Col. 279.
— — hindrance. (A.) Gal. 339.
— — is deadly. (A.) Eph. 511.
— — reasons for avoiding. (S.) Mark 633, 640.
— — reproving. (A.) Eph. 494.
— confederacy in. (I.) Acts III. 262.
— conscience. (I.) Heb. II. 113.
— — healing. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 112, 113.
— — saved from. (A.) Heb. II. 114.
— contagion of, to be avoided. (I.) 2 John 23.
— day, God's little remnant keeping their garments clean in. (S.) Rev. 207.
— — saint's hiding-place in. (S.) 1 Pet. 377.
— — standing in. (S.) Eph. 648.
— deliver us from. (S. & I.) Matt. 101, 102; Luke II. 438, 444–453.
— delivering from. (S. & I.) Luke II. 438, 444–453.
— destruction of, and dissemination of good. (S.) Rev. 481.
— development of. (A.) 2 Tim. 278.
— devil architect of. (I.) Luke I. 382.
— dissuasives from. (S.) Col. 198.
— doctrine, influence of, unperceived yet injurious. (I.) Matt. 336.
— doing, that good may come. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 209, 210.
— effects of bad company. (I.) Eph. 494.
— — of degeneracy: fallen star. (S.) Rev. 405.
— — of inconsistency. (I.) Rom. I. 182.
— — of past sin on believer. (I.) Rom. I. 534.
— — of vice. (I.) Mark 239.
— entrance of. (I.) Matt. 253.
— eschew, and do good. (I.) 1 Pet. 282.
— ever present, law of sin in believers. (S.) Rom. I. 612.
Evil example contagious. (I.) Matt. 541.
— eye. (S.) Matt. 449.
— — and amulet. (S.) Gal. 142.
— fearless spirit in rebuking, admired. (A.) Gal. 87.
— fellowship. (A.) Eph. 514.
— genius of moral. (S.) Matt. 252.
— God not Author of, but of good. (I.) Jas. 116.
— God's power to bring good out of. (I.) Philem. 65.
— good example, rebuke of. (I.) Matt. 68.
— — for. (A.) 1 Thess. 226; 1 Pet. 276.
— — in seeming. (I.) Matt. 236.
— — out of. (I.) Phil. 35.
— — — scattered Church. (S.) Acts I. 643.
— — stronger than. (I.) Mark 22.
— — triumphing over. (S.) Rom. I. 439.
— gradual progress of. (S.) Jas. 301.
— great, preaching false gospel. (S.) Gal. 23.
— greatest, world's greatest blessing and its. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 40.
— hatred of, essential to love. (I.) Rev. 106.
— heart. (I.) Mark 276.
— — den of. (S.) Matt. 319.
— — God lost to sight of. (I.) Rom. I. 109.
— — of unbelief. (S.) Heb. I. 257, 260.
— — storehouse of. (I.) Mark 276.
— how to conquer. (S.) Rom. II. 551.
— ignorant worship affects life for. (A.) John I. 352.
— imaginations. (I.) Rom. I. 99.
— individual, Church as whole injured by. (I.) Rev. 162.
— infectious nature of. (I.) Gal. 344.
— instruments of, to be destroyed. (I.) Acts III. 86.
— its issue. (S.) Jas. 107.
— its origin. (S.) Jas. 99. (I.) Jas. 105.
— kept from. (S.) John III. 169.
— latent, and latent goodness. (I.) 1 Pet. 252
— — possibilities of. (I.) Mark 585.
— leaven as symbol of. (S.) Gal. 343.
— love thinketh no. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 252, 255.
— may be productive of good. (I.) Matt. 103.
— ministers better in speech than works. (I.) Matt. 524.
— moral, in universe. (S.) Rev. 403.
— — symbolized. (S.) Rev. 540.
— nature, man's. (I.) Matt. 623.
— need of guarding against all. (I.) 1 Thess. 273.
— not to be imitated. (S.) 3 John 27.
— of covetousness. (I.) Eph. 487.
— of disputings. (I.) Phil. 144.
— of disunion. (A.) Heb. II. 516.
— of hatred. (I.) Gal. 383.
— of jesting. (A.) Eph. 490.
— of judging rashly. (S.) Matt. 118.
— of last days. (I.) 2 Tim. 237.
— of lying. (S.) Eph. 433.
— of pride exhibited. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 355.
— of self-complacency. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 384.
— of self-seeking. (S.) Phil. 156.
— of sin. (S.) Matt. 414; 1 John 222, 227. (I.) Matt. 415; 1 Pet. 282.
— — awful. (I.) John III. 32.
— of sloth. (A.) Heb. I. 503.
— of swearing. (I.) Jas. 468.
— of tongue. (S.) 1 Pet. 279.
— of unbelief. (S.) Heb. I. 256.
— of unforgiving spirit. (I.) Luke I. 618.
— omission of good leads to commission of. (S.) Rom. I. 99.
— or good influence, every man has. (I.) Rom. II. 624.
— origin of. (I.) John II. 117.
— — of, and existence of devil. (S.) 1 John 240.
— outward development of human depravity from latent germs of. (A.) Rom. I. 214.
— overcome. (A.) Rom. II. 552.
— overcoming, with good. (S. & A.) Rom. II. 546, 547.
— passions merit condemnation. (I.) Mark 276.

Evil, power of good over. (S.) Rom. II. 552.
— prevalence of. (I.) Rom. I. 110.
— principles, boasting in. (I.) Jas. 323.
— religion as occasion of. (I.) Acts III. 214.
— resistance of. (S.) Jas. 377.
— resistibility of. (S.) Acts I. 463.
— returning good for, wisest course. (S.) Luke I. 592. (I.) Luke I. 591. (A.) Luke I. 593.
— riches nest of. (I.) Matt. 439.
— saints compassed by. (S.) Rev. 584.
— self-originated. (S.) Jas. 104.
— simultaneous outgoing of, and incoming of good. (I.) 1 Pet. 132.
— speaking, of dignities. (S.) 2 Pet. 131.
— spirit cast out. (S.) Mark 350.
— — return of. (I.) Luke II. 500.
— — testimony of, to Christ, and his refusal to accept it. (I.) Luke I. 455.
— spirits. (S.) Mark 191.
— — Christ's supremacy over. (S.) Mark 104.
— — existence of. (S.) Eph. 635. (I.) Luke I. 377.
— — in heart. (S.) Acts III. 75.
— — King casting out. (I.) Luke I. 455.
— — personality and agency of. (S.) 1 Pet. 430.
— — power of, and power over them. (S.) Mark 190.
— — subtlety of. (I.) Eph. 131.
— spoken of, let not then your good be. (S.) Rom. II. 650, 651.
— talkers, silencing of. (I.) Titus 41.
— temper varied. (I.) Matt. 434.
— temptation does not create. (I.) Jas. 86.
— temptations to, not from God. (S.) Jas. 92.
— tendency in man, Spirit counteracting. (I.) 1 Pet. 5.
— tendencies, men should avoid circumstances developing. (I.) Matt. 100.
— things, lust after. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 8.
— thinketh no. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 252.
— thoughts. (I.) Jas. 226.
— — cure for. (I.) Mark 279.
— — not to be harboured. (I.) Mark 278.
— — not trifles. (I.) Mark 279.
— — our. (S.) Matt. 318, 319.
— — perilous. (I.) Gal. 376.
— — petrifying influence of. (I.) Mark 278.
— — source and influence of. (I.) Mark 277.
— times, fidelity in. (I.) 2 Tim. 237.
— — seasonable truths in. (S.) Luke III. 320.
— to be avoided. (A.) Eph. 511.
— to be opposed in self-defence. (I.) Matt. 152.
— transformation of. (S.) 2 Cor. 451.
— triumph of, only apparent. (S.) Mark 650.
— tongue. (I.) Jas. 317.
— — destructive. (I.) Jas. 308.
— unruly. (I.) Jas. 315.
— ways, renunciation of. (S.) Eph. 509.
— we must forsake, before we can do good. (I.) 1 Pet. 80.
— wealth, wounds of. (I.) Jas. 428.
— will, be everlasting? (S.) Heb. II. 51.
— — not conspire against itself. (I.) Matt. 244.
— works. *See* Works, evil.
— world. (S.) Gal. 11.
— — Christ delivering believers from present. (S.) Gal. 11.
— — of, Divine legislation for man in. (S.) Jas. 139.
— — present. (I.) Gal. 8.
Evils, cherished. (I.) Matt. 469.
— ingratitude with other, connection of. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
— moral, of wealth. (I.) Jas. 436.
— of bad company. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 484.
— — temper. (I.) Col. 201.
— of envy. (I.) Acts I. 579.
— of improper books. (S.) Acts III. 82.
— of inconstancy. (I.) Heb. II. 638.
— of national rivalry. (I.) John I. 318.
— of polygamy. (A.) 1 Tim. 138.
— of sectarian bigotry. (I.) John I. 319.
— of selfishness. (S.) Phil. 85.
Evils of speech, on. (S.) Jas. 290.
— of state of scepticism. (S.) Heb. II. 636.
— of strife. (I.) Gal. 357, 358.
— of worldly ambition. (S.) Luke III. 513.
— to be shunned and graces to be cultivated. (S.) Phil. 82.
— undue alarm at. (S.) Acts II. 51.
Evil-doers, fellowship with. (S.) Eph. 495.
— rebuking. (A.) Eph. 514.
Evil-doing by proxy. (I.) Acts III. 263.
Evil-speaker. (I.) Col. 201.
Evil-speakers, and defilers of flesh. (S.) Jude 34.
Evil-speaking. (S. I. & A.) Jas. 384–391.
— abundant and pernicious. (I.) 1 Pet. 126.
— on. (S.) Titus 167–173.
— remedies for. (S.) Eph. 461.
— rules against. (S.) 1 Pet. 126.
Evil-workers. (S.) Phil. 172.
Evolution, Christianity impartation not. (I.) Matt. 277.
Exact righteousness required between man and man. (S.) Matt. 123.
Exactest way of salvation. (A.) Acts II. 501.
Exacting more than was just. (I.) Luke I. 331.
Exaction, law of. (I.) Luke I. 331.
Exactness, cautious. (I.) Eph. 528.
— of Divine supply. (A.) Phil. 373.
Exaggerations in religion, danger of. (S.) Rom. II. 488.
Exaltation and ascension of Christ. (S.) Luke III. 681.
— and humiliation. (S.) Jas. 62, 66. (I.) Mark 18; Jas. 68.
— — of Christ contrasted. (S.) Eph. 375.
— — — lessons taught by. (S.) Phil. 89, 107.
— Christian humility way of. (I.) Jas. 384.
— Christian's. (I.) Luke I. 78; Eph. 106.
— Divine, self-abasement and. (S.) 1 Pet. 412.
— in humiliation. (S.) Heb. I. 121.
— Joseph's. (I.) Acts I. 580.
— mediatorial. (S.) Phil. 110.
— of Christ. (S.) Acts I. 614; Eph. 107; Phil. 109–113; Heb. I. 59. (I.) Acts I. 202.
— of intellect, undue, conflict of faith with. (S.) 2 Cor. 427.
— responsibility of. (A.) Rev. 28.
— Saviour's, end of. (S.) Acts I. 499.
— way to, humiliation. (S.) Heb. I. 112.
— Word in his, over time. (S.) John I. 8.
Exalted aim of Christian minister. (A.) Col. 107.
— Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 96. (I.) John I. 239.
— Name of Jesus. (S.) Phil. 115.
— Saviour. (S.) 1 Tim. 179; Rev. 59.
— service and inspiring knowledge. (S.) Acts III. 429.
— to give. (S.) Acts I. 499.
Examination before communion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 126, 130.
— Christianity courts. (I.) Luke I. 10.
— convincing. (I.) Luke I. 10.
— of blind man, first. (S.) John II. 137.
— — — second. (S.) John II. 142.
— of Christ, Pilate's first. (S.) John III. 243.
— required in every communicant. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 127.
Example. (S.) 2 Thess. 89.
— Abraham's. (S.) Rom. I. 314.
— and character, Christian. (S.) 1 Thess. 28.
— and life. (S.) 1 John 441.
— and precept, union in Christ of. (I.) John II. 412.
— and teaching. (I.) Rom. I. 179.
— apostle's. (S.) Phil. 342.
— apostolic, and precept concerning industry. (S.) 2 Thess. 88.
— better than precept. (I.) Acts III. 128. (A.) 2 Thess. 90.
— brings men to Jesus. (A.) John I. 127.
— Christ our. (S.) Luke I. 286; 1 Pet. 220–229.
— Christ's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 74, 76.
— — universal rule. (I.) 1 Thess. 27.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 258.
— — converting agency. (S. & A.) Matt. 64.

Example, Christian, leads to discovery of Christian sympathy. (I.) Matt. 67.
— — must be free from inconsistency. (I.) Matt. 67.
— — not transient. (I.) Matt. 68.
— Christian's, Paul. (S.) 2 Tim. 378.
— commands should be enforced by. (A.) 2 Tim. 275.
— — to be enforced by. (A.) 2 Thess. 90.
— converting. (A.) 1 Thess. 30.
— educator. (I.) Heb. I. 509.
— evil, contagious. (I.) Matt. 541.
— force of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 369. (I.) Luke I. 627; Gal. 85. (A.) Phil. 342.
— good. (S.) Titus 77. (I.) Heb. I. 509.
— — importance of. (S.) Matt. 65.
— — provoked to virtue by. (I.) Philem. 80.
— great. (S.) Phil. 91.
— imperfect, teacher must not set. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 370.
— influence of. (A.) John II. 413.
— is powerful. (A.) Phil. 260.
— its nature and value. (I.) 1 Thess. 29.
— its superiority to mere precept. (I.) 1 Thess. 29.
— minister's. (S.) Phil. 259.
— momentous. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 77.
— noble. (A.) Gal. 70.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) John II. 410–413; 1 John 87. (I.) Phil. 84.
— of Jesus in doing good. (S.) Acts II. 181–190.
— of meekness. (I.) Gal. 431.
— of mercy, Paul. (S.) 1 Tim. 76.
— of stability. (I.) Heb. I. 230.
— of superiors powerful. (I.) 2 Tim. 273.
— of true friendship, Luke. (I.) 2 Tim. 370.
— of truthfulness. (A.) Col. 206.
— parental. (A.) 2 Tim. 9.
— Paul. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 403.
— pernicious, influence of. (I.) Gal. 90.
— power of. (S.) 1 Thess. 24. (I.) Gal. 343. (A.) 1 Pet. 389.
— self-propagating. (I.) 1 Thess. 30.
— — power of. (I.) John II. 413.
— stimulating. (I.) 1 Thess. 30. (A.) 1 Thess. 26.
— stimulus of. (A.) 2 Tim. 274.
— supreme, of self-renunciation. (S.) Phil. 89.
— teaching by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 369.
— unjust steward, in one respect. (S.) Luke III. 205, 211.
Examples, Christian. (S.) Heb. I. 504.
— departed saints our. (S.) Heb. I. 503.
— good. (S.) Jas. 455.
— — duty of imitating. (S.) Phil. 259.
— of punishment, use of. (S.) Heb. I. 330.
— to Christians, worldlings. (S.) Luke III. 210.
Exceeding righteousness. (S.) Matt. 71, 72.
Excellence and foolishness of preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 58.
— and necessity of family religion. (S.) 1 Tim. 238.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 9; Rev. 181.
— of Christ, how to learn. (S.) John I. 134.
— of Christian unity. (S.) Phil. 75.
— of faithfulness. (A.) Col. 295.
— of Jesus. (I.) Heb. I. 606.
— of law. (S.) Rom. I. 571. (I.) Rom. I. 584.
— of love. (I.) Phil. 24.
— of Scriptures. (S.) Acts I. 590.
— — heathen testimony to. (I.) John I. 478.
— superlative, of Holy Spirit. (S.) John III. 26.
Excellences, Christ's, above angels. (S.) Heb. I. 41.
— Gideon's. (S.) Heb. II. 405.
— God's, showing forth. (I.) 1 Pet. 168.
— Jephthah's. (S.) Heb. II. 407.
— of Christ, showing forth. (S.) 1 Pet. 168.
Excellency of Abraham's faith and obedience. (S.) Heb. II. 328.
— of Christ's operations. (S.) Mark 303.
— of Christian dispensation. (S.) Heb. I. 630.
— of knowledge of Christ. (S.) Phil. 185–191. (I.) Phil. 196, 197.
Excellency of teacher makes doctrine more taking. (I.) 2 Tim. 279.
Excellent, discernment of things. (I.) Phil. 26.
— glory, voices from. (S.) John II. 351.
— ministry, more. (S.) Heb. II. 27.
— proof of goodness. (A.) Eph. 594.
— things that are. (S.) Phil. 25.
Excelsior. (S.) Col. 174.
Excelsis, gloria in. (I.) Luke I. 172.
Except apostles. (I.) Acts I. 643.
Exceptional hours in life. (I.) Mark 347.
— mad because. (I.) Mark 110.
Excess of riot. (I.) 1 Pet. 334.
— of sanctification, profession in. (I.) 2 Tim. 257.
— revulsion after. (I.) Luke III. 168.
Excessive spiritual joy. (I.) Luke I. 224.
— wealth ruinous. (A.) Jas. 428.
— worldliness, signs of. (S.) Luke II. 31.
Exchange, fair. (I.) Gal. 481.
— for soul, what shall man give in? (S.) Mark 337. (I.) Mark 339.
— great. (S.) Matt. 358.
— mad. (I.) Matt. 362.
— of places, contentment not found in. (A.) Phil. 353.
— profane. (S.) Heb. II. 529.
Exchanges, three. (S.) Matt. 226.
Excited but not converted. (I.) Mark 133.
— feelings, religious use of. (S.) Luke II. 71.
Excitement at Ephesus. (S.) Acts III. 102.
— religious. (S.) Mark 447.
— — use of. (S.) Mark 344.
— sober-mindedness as opposed to. (S.) Titus 69.
Excitements, remedy for, religious worship. (S.) Jas. 473.
Exclamations, profane. (A.) Matt. 77.
Exclusion, feeling of. (A.) Matt. 571.
Exclusive but comprehensive salvation. (S.) Acts I. 372.
Exclusiveness in religion. (S.) Acts III. 239.
Excommunicated man. (S.) John II. 154.
Excommunicating prince. (A.) Luke I. 345.
Excommunication. (S.) John II. 142. (I.) John III. 4.
— among Jews. (S.) John III. 4.
— ecclesiastical. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 381.
— power of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
Excuse, bad, worse than none. (S.) Luke III. 35.
— invitation and. (I.) Luke III. 39.
— Jews also without. (S.) Rom. I. 171.
— no, against speedy obeying Christ's call. (S.) Luke II. 194.
— no room for. (I.) Luke II. 217.
— sin without. (S.) Rom. I. 91.
— sinner without. (S.) Rom. I. 601.
Excuses, and reasons, distinguish between. (I.) Luke III. 40.
— common, for irreligion and immorality, meanness and falseness of. (S.) Luke II. 691.
— human depravity at bottom of all. (I.) Luke III. 39.
— making. (S. & I.) Luke III. 34–42.
— of non-communicants. (S.) Luke III. 42.
— of sinners. (S.) Matt. 213.
— ready. (I.) Luke III. 42.
— removed, or cloaks for sin. (S.) John II. 676.
— sinful. (S.) Luke III. 35.
Excusing, doing better than. (I.) Matt. 580.
Execution, place of. (I.) Mark 659.
— resolution not followed to. (I.) Luke III. 174.
— Whitefield and. (A.) Mark 664.
Exemplar, glorious. (I.) Rom. II. 189.
— only sufficient, Christ. (A.) 1 Thess. 26.
Exemplary contentment. (A.) 1 Tim. 272.
— honesty. (A.) 1 Thess. 165.
— life. (S.) John II. 47.
— thanksgiving. (I.) 1 Thess. 245.
Exercise, constant, in prayer. (I.) Luke III. 344.
— develops strength. (I.) 2 Pet. 26.
— morning, methodised. (S.) 2 Tim. 102.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 281.

Exercising himself unto godliness, believer. (S. & I.) 1 Tim. 186-188.
Exert your talents. (I.) Heb. II. 662.
Exertion demands rest. (I.) Mark 94.
— special, need of. (S.) Rom. II. 589.
Exhaustion of pity. (I.) Luke I. 505.
Exhibition, great. (S.) John II. 327.
— noblest. (S.) Eph. 264.
Exhortation. (I.) 1 Thess. 44.
— and argument. (S.) Eph. 629.
— and assurance. (S.) Gal. 506.
— and encouragement to individual Christians. (I.) Rev. 130.
— and testimony. (S.) 1 Pet. 448.
— apostolic. (S.) Acts I. 314; Rom. I. 523; Eph. 354, 623.
— — to unity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 22.
— edification, and comfort. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
— faithful, and sound doctrine. (S.) Titus 38.
— model. (I.) Heb. I. 263.
— much, is needed. (I.) Acts I. 233.
— of Barnabas. (S.) Acts II. 231.
— Paul's method of. (I.) Phil. 97.
— private. (S.) Heb. I. 264.
— seasonable. (S.) 1 Pet. 63.
— to converts. (S.) Eph. 406.
— to diligence. (S.) Heb. I. 498.
— to earnestness in religion. (S.) 2 Pet. 79.
— to lowliness. (I.) Eph. 358.
— to steadfastness. (S.) Eph. 272; Heb. I. 349.
— to unity. (S.) Eph. 360.
— to young persons. (S.) Titus 71.
— weighty. (S.) Luke II. 42.
— wise ministerial. (S.) Philem. 42.
— zealous. (A.) 2 Tim. 323.
Exhortations, earnest, to higher sanctity. (S.) 1 Thess. 123.
— triplet of. (S.) Heb. II. 106.
Exhorting and teaching, faculties of. (I.) Rom. II. 490.
— one another. (I.) Heb. II. 138.
Exile from God. (S.) Luke II. 787.
— on earth. (A.) Heb. II. 311.
Existence, conscious, after death. (S.) Luke III. 247.
— end of, penalty of ignoring. (I.) Luke II. 733.
— God's, and love. (S.) 1 John 307.
— of Deity. (S.) Jas. 265.
— of God. (S.) Heb. II. 254.
— — evidence for. (S.) Rom I. 88, 89.
— transcendent. (S.) Acts I. 600.
Exits. (I.) Heb. II. 67.
Exodus, death as. (S.) Luke II. 166.
Expansion, heart. (S.) 2 Cor. 342.
— of mind. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 295.
Expansive power of Christianity. (I.) John I. 374.
Expansiveness of Christian life. (S.) Phil. 335.
Expectancy: Church attitudes. (I.) Acts I. 82.
— of creation. (S.) Rom. II. 79.
Expectant, constant, instant. (S.) Rom. II. 525.
— hearers. (I.) Acts II. 153.
— servant. (S.) Luke II. 655.
— Simeon. (S.) Luke I. 212.
Expectation. (I.) Luke I. 337.
— Christ's confident, of ultimate victory. (I.) Heb. II. 97.
— duty of. (I.) Jas. 449.
— earnest. (I.) Phil. 44.
— glorious. (S.) Titus 131.
— of Christ's coming. (S.) Titus 136.
— of creature. (I.) Rom. II. 76.
— of judgment is reasonable. (I.) Heb. II. 71.
— our state of, and reasons for it. (S.) Titus 137.
— Paul's. (S.) Phil. 42, 43.
Expectations, great. (S.) 1 Pet. 15. (I.) Luke I. 82.
— in heaven. (I.) Matt. 352.
— unexpectedly fulfilled. (S.) Phil. 34.
Expected city. (S.) Heb. II. 282.
Expediency. (S.) John III. 13.
— and lawfulness. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 40.

Expediency of Ascension. (S.) John III. 15.
— of Christ's absence. (S.) John III. 14.
— — sufferings. (S.) Heb. I. 135.
Expedient and lawful. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 415.
Expedients, human, and Divine provision. (S.) John I. 333.
Expenditure, Christian, true principle of. (I.) Mark 565.
— wise. (I.) Luke III. 222.
Expense, temptations to. (I.) Luke III. 143.
Experience and aspiration, Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 113.
— and faith. (I.) Rom. I. 352.
— and hope, blessed, of true Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 715.
— — conservative of faith. (S.) John I. 580.
— and prospect of real Christian. (S.) Acts I. 196.
— and testimony. (S.) John I. 398.
— argument from. (I.) 1 John 16.
— Christ of. (S.) 1 Pet. 157.
— Christ's, of obedience. (I.) Heb. I. 413.
— Christian, agnosticism and. (I.) John II. 149.
— — exemplified. (S.) 1 Pet. 135.
— — personal testimony permits others to share joys of. (I.) Mark 199.
— — true problem of. (S.) Rev. 115.
— common. (I.) Rom. I. 598.
— condition of Church-membership. (A.) John II. 148.
— confirms men in right. (I.) Rom. I. 352.
— dead. (A.) Rom. I. 352.
— delicious. (S.) Heb. I. 308.
— discernment result of. (I.) Phil. 26.
— evidence from. (S.) Acts I. 507.
— expensive. (I.) Rom. I. 352.
— gracious, of God. (S.) 1 Pet. 135.
— helpful to teacher. (I.) 1 John 16.
— highest Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 40.
— hope of, and hope of faith. (I.) Rom. I. 354.
— human, limits of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 16.
— in religion. (I.) 1 Pet. 137.
— inner, teacher must make truth part of his. (I.) Rom. I. 179.
— internal evidence of. (S.) 2 Tim. 70.
— knowledge by. (I.) Rom. I. 352.
— legal, defeat. (S.) Rom. I. 595.
— of Christ better than description of him. (A.) John I. 114.
— of Christian believers, certainty and solidity of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 201.
— of isolation. (S.) Phil. 156.
— of man, unconscious humility of child combined with. (I.) Matt. 392.
— of suffering causing succour to others that suffer. (S.) Heb. I. 204.
— patience working. (S.) Rom. I. 351.
— personal. (S.) Acts III. 219, 221.
— — value of. (I.) 1 Pet. 305.
— power of. (A.) Rom. I. 353.
— real, conversion. (I.) John II. 149.
— spiritual. (S.) Acts II. 374.
— summary of. (S.) 1 Thess. 35.
— teacher's best helper. (I.) John I. 292.
— teaching value of grace. (A.) Rom. I. 579.
— test of. (I.) Acts I. 508.
— testimony of. (A.) Eph. 74.
— testimonies of. (I.) Luke I. 9.
— theology must tally with. (I.) Luke I. 535.
— true human. (I.) Matt. 659.
— value of. (I.) John II. 150.
— various. (I.) Rom. I. 353.
Experiences, different, saved men may have. (A.) Acts III. 455.
— first Christian, joy of. (I.) Acts I. 722.
— look to Christ rather than to. (A.) Heb. II. 464.
— may change, but not Christ. (A.) Heb. II. 636.
Experiment, dangerous. (I.) 1 John 132.
— in faith, Peter's unwise. (S.) Matt. 309.
Experimental Christianity. (S.) 2 Thess. 28.
— evidence. (I.) John II. 145, 148.
— — to Word. (A.) 1 Thess. 76.

Experimental knowledge must be added to book knowledge. (I.) 1 Tim. 212.
— — of Christ. (S.) Phil. 203, 204.
— — of Christian mysteries. (S.) John II. 565.
— — of God end of all Christian endeavour. (S.) Col. 26.
— religion learned in sorrow. (A.) Heb. II. 505.
— test. (I.) 1 Pet. 137.
— witness-bearing. (I.) Acts I. 53.
Expiation in order to reconciliation. (S.) Heb. I. 37.
Expiatory sacrifice of Christ. (S.) Gal. 137.
Explanation, Christ's, of suffering. (S.) John II. 116.
Explanations and misunderstandings. (S.) John II. 365.
Exploits, faith and its. (S.) Heb. II. 203.
Exposition and appeal: heresy. (S.) Jas. 498.
— inspiration, and conscription of Scripture. (S.) 2 Pet. 109, 111.
Expostulation, earnest. (S.) Rom. I. 121.
Exposure, Bible's, of idolatry. (A.) 1 Thess. 37.
— of light-bearers. (A.) Phil. 149.
— of tactics of Judaizers. (S.) Gal. 529.
Expounder of mystery, Christ. (S.) Rev. 311.
Express image. (I.) Heb. I. 36.
Expression, prayer made fervent by. (I.) Luke II. 461.
Expulsion, Satanic relaxation not. (I.) Matt. 254.
Expulsive power of new affection. (S.) 1 John 128.
Extension of Church. (S.) Acts I. 642.
— of kingdom. (S.) Mark 145.
Extensiveness of gospel offers. (S.) Titus 93.
Extent of parental authority. (I.) Eph. 596.
Extenuation, confession without. (I.) Matt. 18.
Extermination of sin. (S.) Jude 33.
External agency, effect of, to quicken dead conscience and rouse torpid memory. (I.) Luke III. 549.
— and true Church, distinction between. (S.) Rom. II. 271.
— ceremonial acts, satisfaction with. (I.) Luke III. 357.
— forms, suitable. (I.) Luke I. 537.
— progress of kingdom. (I.) Luke II. 753.
— senses, Word falling on. (I.) Matt. 261.
— universe, man's, as read by scoffing sceptic. (S.) 2 Pet. 156.
— — — as assuming real form. (S.) 2 Pet. 183.
— — — as awaiting tremendous crisis. (S.) 2 Pet. 168.
— — — as regarded by thoughtful Christian. (S.) 2 Pet. 157.
— — — as maintained by God for moral purpose. (S.) 2 Pet. 164.
— worship rendered by two kinds of men. (S.) Heb. II. 216.
Extra service. (S.) Luke III. 291.
Extraordinary afflictions. (I.) Mark 540.
— gifts associated with extraordinary vocation. (I.) Gal. 1.
— manner, Jesus deserves to be served after. (I.) Matt. 603.
— means. (S.) Luke I. 402.
— — necessary. (I.) Matt. 385.
Extravagance, folly of. (I.) Luke III. 148.
— of holy love. (I.) Rom. II. 260.
— wanton. (I.) Luke III. 245.
Extravagant dress, passion for. (A.) 1 Tim. 127.
Extreme unction: elders of Church and anointing of sick. (S.) Jas. 474.
Extremes in Christ's history. (I.) John III. 350.
— — life. (S.) John II. 388.
— Satan runs to. (S.) Luke I. 413.
Extremity, God's dealing with man in his. (S.) Acts III. 419.
— help in. (I.) Mark 309.
— last, trust in God often. (I.) Mark 186.
— man's, God's opportunity. (S.) 2 Cor. 492.
— necessity must give place to. (I.) Matt. 384.
— of anguish. (S.) Rev. 405.
Exuberance of God's goodness. (I.) Rom. I. 123.
Exulting prospect. (A.) 1 Thess. 188.
Eye affects sight. (I.) Jas. 193.
— carnal, on work of God. (S.) John I. 525.
— evil. (S.) Matt. 449.
— — and amulet. (S.) Gal. 142.
— fixed on man. (I.) 1 Thess. 12.
— good and evil. (I.) Mark 98.
— heart's, love. (S.) Phil. 20.
— light of body. (S.) Luke II. 517.
— Lord's searching. (I.) Mark 520.
— mental, fixed on one object. (I.) Matt. 107.
— open to spiritual things. (S.) Eph. 94.
— opened. (I.) Matt. 168.
— portal to heart. (I.) Luke I. 402.
— raise your, heavenward. (S.) Luke II. 168.
— seeing. (S.) Rev. 294.
— single. (S.) Luke II. 514.
— singleness of. (S.) Matt. 106, 107.
— spiritual. (I.) Luke III. 644.
— — seat of. (I.) Eph. 95.
— with beam, and eye for mote. (I.) Luke I. 633.
Eyes, lift up your, and look. (S.) John I. 388.
— lust of. (I.) 1 John 135.
— of faith, opening. (I.) Luke III. 384.
— of one blind from his birth, opening. (S.) John II. 106, 111.
— of understanding. (I.) Eph. 93. (A.) Eph 95.
— open your, now. (A.) 2 Tim. 69.
— opened. (A.) 1 Pet. 171.
— opening of. (S.) John II. 159.
— seven, of slain Lamb. (S.) Rev. 319.
— too full of tears. (I.) John III. 378.
— twofold use of. (I.) John I. 111.
Eye-salve, spiritual, or benefit of illumination. (S.) Eph. 92.
Eye-service. (A.) Eph. 614.
— not with. (S.) Eph. 613.

FABLE, arrant Jewish. (S.) Matt. 674.
— cunningly devised, Christianity not (S.) 2 Pet. 97.
Fables, Jewish, to be rejected. (S.) Titus 47.
Fabrication, Jesus not. (I.) Luke I. 44.
Face, character seen in. (S.) Acts I. 569.
— falling on his. (I.) Matt. 622.
— heaven in. (A.) Acts I. 570.
— influence of prayer on. (I.) Matt. 373.
— Jesus', fading of light on. (I.) Matt. 373.
— judged by. (A.) Acts I. 570.
— Moses', shining of. (S.) 2 Cor. 102.
— of foes, union in. (A.) John III. 154.
— of God, eclipse of. (I.) Mark 672.
— of Jesus. (S.) Rev. 719.
— — Christ, glory of God in. (S.) 2 Cor. 152-156.
— shining. (I.) Matt. 373.
— — for Lord. (I.) Acts I. 570.
— to face. (I.) 2 John 25. (A.) Acts III. 324.
— — with Jesus Christ. (S.) John I. 62.
— — with Satan. (I.) Luke I. 380.
— toward Jerusalem. (I.) Luke II. 182.
Facial vision of God. (S.) Rev. 720.
Facility with which sinners go to destruction. (S.) Matt. 128.
Facing sun. (A.) Rev. 722.
Facsimile, model and. (S.) Rom. II. 190.
Fact and faith. (S.) Luke III. 634.
— and power, Christianity. (S.) 1 John 338.
— — of Resurrection. (S.) Eph. 104.
— evidence of, of Christ's resurrection. (I.) Mark 707.
— great, and just inference. (S.) Rom. II. 213.
— of facts in human history. (S.) Rom. II. 264.
— of Resurrection. (A.) Eph. 104.
— power of. (S.) John II. 146.
— sin as. (S.) Rom. I. 233.
Facts, Christian faith founded on. (I.) Luke I. 9.
— gospel, witnesses of. (I.) Luke I. 9.

Facts, intuition illuminates but not creates. (I.) Matt. 181.
— of Christian religion, homage of reason and conscience to. (S.) Matt. 665.
— soul-inspiring. (S.) 2 Cor. 172.
— which convince world. (S.) John III. 38.
Faction and sedition, charge of, against good men. (S.) Acts II. 554.
— Paul's spiritual treatment of Church while in state of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 203.
— religious, spirit of. (S.) Gal. 280.
Factions. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 25.
— affecting one pastor above another. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 28.
Factiousness and its punishment. (S.) Rom. I. 145.
Faculty baffled: great Physician successful. (S.) Mark 209.
— desire outruns, and causes weariness. (I.) Matt. 224.
— faulty, hearing gospel not to be vitiated by. (I.) Mark 141.
— of thankfulness. (I.) 1 Thess. 245.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 197.
Faculties, adjusted. (I.) Acts III. 227.
— all our, should glorify God. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 443.
— of humanity, Christ tempted in all. (I.) Heb. I. 364.
— receptive, responsible use of our. (I.) Matt. 195.
Fading splendour. (S.) Jas. 72.
— sweet when. (I.) Luke I. 220.
Fail at end of Christian life, not to. (A.) Matt. 542.
Fails, Christ never. (I.) John I. 555.
Failed, why Christianity has. (S.) Acts I. 228.
Faileth, charity never. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 267, 268.
Failings of Christians. (I.) 1 John 248.
— other men's. (S.) Gal. 450.
Failure and fulfilment, Law's. (S.) Rom. I. 657.
— and progress. (S.) Phil. 223.
— and success. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— — Christian, secret of. (I.) Matt. 382.
— apparent, success in. (S.) Matt. 655.
— appearance of. (S.) Heb. I. 295.
— are missions? (I.) Jas. 441.
— are you? (S.) Heb. II. 522.
— Christianity not. (I.) Gal. 305.
— epic of. (I.) Heb. II. 426.
— faith, and fortune. (S.) Luke I. 485.
— — triumphant in. (I.) Luke I. 477.
— in midst of success. (I.) Matt. 310.
— Israel's. (S.) Rom. II. 402.
— mysterious. (S.) Matt. 377.
— of high spiritual mood. (I.) Matt. 349.
— of infidelity. (S.) John II. 320.
— of persecution. (A.) Luke I. 578.
— of worldly philosophy. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 47.
— philosophy of. (S.) Luke I. 477.
— reason of. (I.) Matt. 379.
— salvation no. (A.) John III. 303.
— Satan not discouraged by. (I.) Luke I. 414.
— spiritual: its cause and cure. (S.) Matt. 380.
— subsequent, personal testimony hindered by fear of. (I.) Mark 199.
— teaching humility. (I.) Matt. 310.
— temporary, of true courage. (S.) John III. 232.
— unprincipled success is. (I.) Luke I. 407.
Failures. (S.) Phil. 155.
Faint not when rebuked. (S.) Heb. II. 485.
Fainting, labouring and not. (S.) Rev. 106.
— necessity of praying always and not. (S.) Luke III. 336–356.
Faint-heartedness, liability of saints to. (A.) Heb. II. 478.
Fair covering foul. (I.) 2 Tim. 258.
— exchange. (I.) Gal. 481.
— havens of moderation and content. (S.) Acts III. 408.
— names, covering sin with. (I.) Gal. 17.
Fair test. (A.) Luke I. 639.
— weather—for sky is red. (I.) Matt. 335.
— wind. (S.) Acts III. 411.
Fair-weather Christians. (I.) Mark 133.
Faith. (S.) Mark 222; John I. 259, 398; Acts III. 435, 436; 1 Cor. I. 138, II. 316; Gal. 124, 427; 2 Tim. 81; Heb. II. 174, 186–198, 249; 2 Pet. 3, 36. (I.) Rom. I. 73; Gal. 326, 428; 2 Tim. 224; Heb. II. 176, 186–198; Jas. 253. (A.) John I. 261.
— Abel's. (I.) Heb. II. 223.
— ability of, to overcome world. (S.) 1 John 413.
— Abraham heir of world only through righteousness of. (S.) Rom. I. 294.
— — justified by. (I.) Gal. 149, 150.
— Abraham's sight of. (S.) John II. 99.
— accepted, marks of. (S.) Luke III. 589.
— accepts all God says. (I.) Heb. II. 265.
— accounted for righteousness. (I.) Gal. 150.
— action of. (I.) Mark 290.
— additions to. (S.) 2 Pet. 30.
— advancing by, into future. (A.) Acts III. 136.
— after, Christian freedom and sonship. (S.) Gal. 217.
— all things possible to. (S.) Mark 354. (I.) Matt. 331.
— allegiance to. (S.) 3 John 21.
— alone condition of justification. (I.) Rom. I. 329.
— — justifies. (I.) Gal. 96.
— analogies of. (I.) Mark 98.
— and character of Isaac. (S.) Heb. II. 332, 333.
— and charity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 229. (I.) 1 Thess. 107.
— and Christ. (S.) Phil. 200.
— and confession. (S.) Rom. II. 351, 358. (I.) Rom. II. 351.
— and doubt in soul, strife of. (S.) Mark 359.
— — Thomas's. (S.) John II. 254.
— and emotion. (S.) Jas. 266.
— and experience. (I.) Rom. I. 352.
— and fact. (S.) Luke III. 634.
— and fear. (I.) Heb. II. 268.
— and feeling. (A.) 2 Tim. 92.
— and forgiveness. (S.) Luke I. 712.
— and good conscience. (S. I. & A.) 1 Tim. 81–85.
— — works, connection of. (S.) Titus 197.
— and gospel. (S.) 2 Tim. 180.
— and grace, promise made sure. (S.) Rom. I. 301.
— and Holy Ghost, Christian full of. (S.) Acts I. 548.
— and hope. (I.) Rom. II. 129.
— — complementary of each other. (I.) Gal. 319.
— — difference between. (S.) Gal. 319.
— — greatness of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 329.
— — in our Lord Jesus Christ. (S.) Gal. 320.
— and its attendant privileges. (S.) John I. 40.
— and its exploits. (S.) Heb. II. 203.
— and its manifestation. (I.) Jas. 265.
— and its operations. (S.) John I. 535.
— and its utterances. (S.) 2 Cor. 169.
— and Jesus. (A.) Heb. II. 463.
— and joy fruit of Christ's departure. (S.) John II. 594.
— and law. (S.) Rom. I. 266.
— and life. (S.) 2 Pet. 5.
— and love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 228; 2 Tim. 104; Philem. 31. (I.) Gal. 331, 332; Eph. 687.
— — acceptable to God. (S.) Philem. 30.
— — breastplate of. (S.) 1 Thess. 213.
— — Christian. (S.) Eph. 86.
— — good works fruit of. (S.) Mark 568.
— — illustrated. (A.) Eph. 87.
— — immense affections. (I.) Eph. 86.
— — in Christian life. (I.) Philem. 30.
— — not separated. (S.) Philem. 31.
— — of gospel, natural affection distinguished from. (S.) Luke III. 249.

Faith and love principal points of salvation. (S.) Philem. 30.
— — work of, in salvation. (I.) Luke I. 738.
— and morality. (I.) Gal. 320.
— and mystery. (I.) Heb. II. 389.
— and obedience. (I.) John II. 136.
— — shipwreck of. (I.) Luke I. 391.
— and order of gospel recommended. (S.) Col. 123.
— and patience. (S.) 2 Thess. 8.
— and practice, Divine rule of. (S.) Phil. 257.
— and prayer. (I.) Heb. II. 256.
— — combined action of. (I.) Mark 458, 460.
— — penitent robber's. (S.) Luke III. 589-604.
— — union of. (I.) Mark 362.
— and preparation as to second coming of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 13.
— and privileges, Abraham's. (S.) Jas. 268.
— and reason. (S.) Luke I. 672. (I.) John I. 560; 1 Thess. 267.
— and rectitude. (S.) Rom. I. 72.
— and regeneration, simultaneity of. (I.) John I. 43.
— and repentance. (S.) Mark 26, 27, 29, 30; Acts III. 132. (S. & I.) Acts III. 132.
— and rest. (A.) Heb. I. 311.
— and righteousness. (I.) Rom. II. 362.
— and salvation, indissoluble connection between. (S.) Mark 730.
— and sanctification of Spirit, connection between. (S.) 2 Thess. 57.
— and sight. (S.) John III. 443. (I.) John III. 444.
— and speculation. (S.) John I. 581.
— and spiritual life. (S.) Gal. 113.
— and state of heart, connection between. (S.) 1 John 268.
— and steadfastness of early Christians. (S.) Acts I. 241.
— and trust, union of. (I.) Eph. 64.
— and unbelief. (S.) Mark 359, 723; John I. 294. (A.) Heb. I. 262.
— and virtue. (S.) 2 Pet. 36.
— and witness upon which it is founded. (S.) 1 John 429.
— and work of Spirit, salvation by. (S.) Gal. 318.
— and works. (S.) Matt. 247. (S. & A.) Jas. 253, 259, 264, 265, 267, 282. (I.) John I. 436, 536; Heb. I. 420. (A.) Gal. 146.
— — justification by. (I.) Rom. I. 140.
— — marriage of. (I.) Rom. I. 263.
— — respective places of, in salvation. (S.) Eph. 151.
— — reversed. (I.) Mark 274.
— announcement of righteousness by. (S.) Rom. I. 231.
— answer to prayer received by. (S.) 1 John 449.
— antiquity of. (I.) Heb. II. 204.
— apostolic. (S.) 2 Pet. 1.
— application of. (I.) John III. 456.
— appropriating. (I.) 1 John 8.
— as condition of receiving. (I.) Rom. I. 314.
— as motive power. (I.) 2 Thess. 26.
— aspects of. (S.) Gal. 153.
— assaulted. (S.) Luke I. 392.
— assimilation through. (S.) Rom. I. 471.
— assurance of, and assurance of salvation. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 109, 111.
— attachments and detachments of. (S.) Heb. II. 288.
— authority and. (I.) Acts I. 469.
— barren. (I.) Jas. 267.
— beautiful, in sparks of Divinity in every human soul. (S.) Acts II. 139.
— beginning of, hopeful endeavour. (I.) Gal. 172.
— beginnings of, and ultimates of knowledge. (S.) 1 John 466.
— being conditional does not affect its gratuitousness. (I.) Gal. 330.
— being in. (S.) 2 Cor. 514.
Faith, Bible help to sight of. (A.) John III. 444.
— blessedness of. (S.) John III. 442.
— cabinet of conscience. (I.) 1 Tim. 85.
— calmness of. (A.) Acts III. 416.
— Canaanite's. (S.) Matt. 323.
— centurion's. (S.) Luke I. 665, 668, 673-675.
— character of. (S.) John I. 565.
— characteristics of. (S.) John I. 413.
— chief characteristic of Christian. (S.) Eph. 85.
— — thing. (I.) 2 Tim. 7.
— child's. (A.) 1 Thess. 188.
— children capable of high degree of. (I.) Matt. 472.
— Christ looking in vain for. (I.) Luke III. 355.
— Christ's recognition of. (S.) Mark 445.
— Christian. (I.) John I. 548; 2 Tim. 92.
— — certainty of. (S.) 2 Pet. 99.
— — Christian missions necessary result of. (S.) 2 Cor. 170.
— — day of. (I.) 2 Tim. 8.
— — foundations of. (S.) 2 Tim. 200.
— — founded on facts. (I.) Luke I. 9.
— — four pillars of. (S.) Rom. II. 220.
— — reality. (S.) John I. 226.
— Christian's duty to, in time of persecution. (S.) 1 Pet. 301.
— — Jesus Author and Finisher of. (S.) Heb. II. 457.
— — life of. (S.) Gal. 108; Heb. II. 176. (A.) Gal. 107.
— clinging power of. (I.) Eph. 162.
— comforted concerning. (S.) 1 Thess. 97.
— condition of success in foreign missions or why Jericho fell. (I.) Heb. II. 396.
— confession of, glory of Christians. (S.) Rom. II. 357, 363. (I.) Rom. II. 352.
— conflict of, with undue exaltation of intellect. (S.) 2 Cor. 427.
— conquering. (I.) 1 John 418.
— — world. (S.) 1 John 407.
— — worldliness. (I.) 1 John 418.
— constraining to pilgrim-life. (S.) Heb. II. 297.
— contemplative. (I.) 1 John 7.
— contending for. (S.) Jude 15-21.
— continuance in. (S.) Acts II. 411; 2 Tim. 279.
— converse of, disobedience. (I.) 1 Pet. 160.
— convinced of invisible. (S.) Heb. II. 189.
— corrective. (I.) Heb. II. 201.
— counting all things possible. (S.) Heb. II. 287.
— courage comes from. (I.) Acts I. 383.
— cross reality in our. (I.) Gal. 535.
— daring. (I.) Mark 63.
— dawn of, and its consummation. (S.) John I. 144.
— dead. (S.) Jas. 284.
— defence of. (S.) Jude 17.
— defenders of. (S.) Jude 20.
— description of. (A.) Heb. II. 177.
— determines victory. (I.) Matt. 33.
— devil labours against; we should fortify it. (I.) Matt. 32.
— difficulty of. (S.) Mark 725.
— difficulties overcome by. (I.) Rom. I. 281.
— dignity and obligations of those called early to. (S.) Eph. 60.
— distinguished from presumption. (I.) Luke I. 420.
— Divine, efficacy, usefulness, and reasonableness of. (S.) Heb. II. 248.
— domain of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 138.
— door of. (S.) Acts II. 421.
— doubt means to. (I.) Matt. 199.
— during delay. (S.) Heb. II. 170.
— dying in. (S. & A.) Heb II. 290-300, 337.
— easy. (I.) John I. 650.
— efficacy of. (S.) Philem. 36. (I.) Acts II. 390.
— election not ground of our. (I.) Rom. II. 273.
— enabling us to do what seems impossible. (S.) Heb. II. 394.
— encouragement to. (S.) Mark 212.

Faith, end of, salvation. (S.) 1 Pet. 50.
— Ephesians'. (S.) Eph. 64.
— equanimity reasonable to. (A.) Phil. 359.
— essential. (I.) Acts II. 390.
— — to pleasing God. (S.) Heb. II. 250.
— evangelical. (S.) Heb. II. 193.
— — morality of. (S.) John I. 254.
— evidence of things not seen. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 196–200.
— excellent way of living, to prove. (S.) Gal. 122.
— exceptionally rewarded. (S.) Heb. II. 234.
— exemplary. (S.) Rom. I. 22.
— experience and hope conservative of. (S.) John I. 580.
— — of, folly of being captivated by form, etc., after. (S.) Gal. 141.
— eying promises in life and death. (S.) Heb. II. 296.
— failure, and fortune. (S.) Luke I. 485.
— feeble, appealing to strong Saviour. (S.) Mark 361.
— — power of. (S.) Mark 209.
— fitness of, in order to justification. (S.) Rom. I. 283.
— for others. (I.) Mark 64.
— force of. (I.) Luke III. 289.
— forecasting of. (I.) Heb. II. 299.
— foundation and strength of character. (S.) Heb. II. 204.
— — of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 146, 245.
— fulfilled. (I.) 2 Thess. 29.
— fulness of, gained. (S.) Matt. 6.
— fruit of, maintenance of good works. (S.) Titus 202.
— — restitution. (A.) Luke III. 399.
— — Spirit. (I.) Gal. 426.
— genuine, more precious than gold. (S.) 1 Pet. 34.
— get. (I.) 2 Tim. 7.
— gift of Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 153.
— gives prevalency to prayer. (I.) Matt. 328.
— glorifying God. (S.) Rom. I. 311.
— God's righteousness of. (S.) Rom. I. 69.
— godly by, do even here enjoy salvation. (S.) 1 Pet. 49.
— good fight of, or Christian warfare. (S.) 1 Tim. 288.
— — report obtained by. (S.) Heb. II. 202.
— gospel must be applied by. (A.) John III. 456.
— — sign addressed to. (I.) Luke II. 485.
— grain of. (S.) Matt. 377.
— grandeur of. (S.) Gal. 328.
— great. (S.) Matt. 325. (I.) Luke I. 677.
— — manifested. (S.) Luke III. 597.
— greatness of. (I.) Matt. 143; Heb. II. 435.
— ground of parental courage. (S.) Heb. II. 348.
— growing. (S.) 2 Thess. 4–6.
— guarding. (S.) 2 Tim. 348.
— hearing of. (S.) Gal. 145.
— — word of God. (S.) Rom. II. 386.
— heaven-born insight. (I.) Matt. 8.
— helpfulness of. (I.) Mark 732.
— heroes of. (S.) Heb. II. 404.
— hiding of Moses by. (S.) Heb. II. 348.
— high in, low in repentance. (I.) Mark 30.
— highest form of. (S.) Heb. II. 353.
— holding fast. (S.) Rev. 157.
— honour given to. (S.) John II. 291.
— honoured. (A.) Luke I. 511.
— hope, and charity. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 316–322.
— — and love. (S.) Heb. II. 107. (I.) 1 Thess. 8.
— — — attending angels of Christian in his journey to heavenly Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 197.
— — built on. (S.) Rom. I. 304.
— — of, and hope of experience. (I.) Rom. I. 354.
— — something more than. (I.) Heb. I. 529.
— household of. (S.) Luke II. 52.
Faith, how can I obtain? (S.) Rom. II. 384.
— how must we pray in? (S.) Jas. 53.
— human, and Divine power. (I.) 1 Pet. 20.
— illustrated. (S.) 2 Tim. 73.
— illustrations of. (S.) Heb. II. 403.
— imperfect, no hindrance to moral cure. (I.) Matt. 165.
— importance of. (S.) John II. 291.
— improved by trial. (I.) Mark 291.
— impulse of nature counteracted by. (I.) Heb. II. 399.
— in action. (S.) Phil. 336. (I.) Matt. 379.
— in chamber and faith in world. (S.) John III. 104.
— in Christ. (S.) Acts III. 354. (I.) John III. 50, 456; Eph. 87. (A.) John II. 156; Eph. 87.
— — Jesus, all children of God by. (S.) Gal. 220.
— — "all one" by, life of all. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 186.
— — and love to Christians, importance of. (S.) 1 John 285.
— — helpful against hunger. (I.) Mark 307.
— — is certain salvation. (A.) John I. 249.
— — justification by, not by Law. (S.) Gal. 171.
— — key to Bible. (I.) 2 Tim. 294.
— — must be personal. (I.) John I. 566.
— — only way of righteousness. (I.) Matt. 72.
— — redemption incomplete until accepted by. (I.) Col. 56.
— — salvation through. (S.) Acts II. 526.
— — source of life. (S.) Gal. 123.
— in Christ's blood, propitiation through. (S.) Rom. I. 244.
— in Christian work, potency of. (S.) Mark 64.
— in death. (A.) Heb. II. 299.
— in germ and manifested. (I.) Jas. 259.
— in God. (S.) John II. 468. (I.) John I. 537; Heb. II. 255, 256.
— — ennobles reason; unbelief degrades reason. (S.) 2 Tim. 180.
— — have. (S.) Mark 455, 457. (I.) Mark 456.
— — one with faith in Christ. (S.) John II. 467.
— in God's personality. (A.) Heb. II. 256.
— — promises, desolation of Jerusalem confirms. (I.) Luke III. 485.
— in Holy Ghost. (S.) Acts III. 64.
— in its manifestations. (S.) Matt. 166.
— in Jesus, change produced by. (S.) 2 Cor. 117.
— in minister. (I.) 2 Tim. 104.
— in Name. (I.) Acts I. 311, 313.
— in observance of ordinances. (S.) Heb. II. 390.
— in prayer. (S.) Jas. 51. (I.) Matt. 477; Acts I. 83; Heb. II. 257.
— in resurrection, grounds of. (S.) 1 John 421.
— in Saviour's word, power of. (A.) Luke I. 545.
— in unseen Christ. (S.) John III. 447.
— increase of. (S.) Luke I. 666, III. 283.
— increased by faith. (I.) Heb. I. 305.
— — necessity of. (S.) Luke III. 282.
— — prayer for. (S. & I.) Luke III. 281–289.
— — strength of peace principles. (S.) Luke III. 288.
— individual, Christ's appeal to our. (S.) Matt. 338.
— influence of. (I.) Acts I. 311.
— — Abraham. (S.) Gal. 154.
— — upon Christian's walk. (S.) 2 Cor. 238.
— insolence of sense as opposed to. (I.) Matt. 167.
— instrument. (I.) Gal. 97
— instrumental cause of regeneration. (S.) John I. 259.
— inward witness of. (S.) 1 John 430–432.
— is desire. (I.) Rom. II. 349.
— is of supreme importance. (A.) John II. 292.
— is receiving. (I.) John I. 41.
— — Christ. (I.) Col. 127.
— is simple, way of. (I.) John II. 135.

Faith is trust in another. (A.) John I. 536.
— is trusting God. (A.) Gal. 97.
— its meaning, source, and power. (S.) Eph. 159.
— judgment of worldly men concerning matters of. (S.) Acts III. 323.
— just shall live by. (S.) Gal. 171.
— justification by. (S.) Acts II. 355, 358; Rom. I. 260, 261, 270, 282, 321, 324, 325, 327. (I.) Rom. I. 321-327; Gal. 97; 2 Tim. 190. (A.) Rom. I. 326.
— — by, doctrine of, Abraham witness to. (S.) Gal. 150.
— — gift of grace received by. (S.) Rom. I. 283.
— justifies, how. (I.) Gal. 97.
— justifying. (S.) Rom. I. 329.
— — marks of. (I.) Gal. 150.
— — power of. (I.) Gal. 97.
— — qualities of. (S.) Eph. 164.
— — righteousness in connection with true. (S.) Gal. 95.
— keeping. (S.) 2 Tim. 347-349.
— lamp: yet faith may not save. (I.) Matt. 569.
— Law established by. (S.) Rom. I. 267-270.
— — may be made void or established through. (S.) Rom. I. 267.
— — of, boasting excluded by. (S.) Rom. I. 257.
— life. (I.) Gal. 172.
— — and walk of. (S.) Col. 128.
— — by. (S. & I.) Gal. 172.
— — of. (S.) Rom. I. 69-71; Gal. 115, 117, 130, 132. (I.) Heb. II. 177.
— — of, in death. (S.) Rev. 339, 342.
— little, lecture for. (S.) 2 Thess. 5.
— — lesson for. (S.) John I. 408.
— living. (I.) Jas. 262.
— — by. (S.) Heb. II. 171, 176.
— — by, requires effort. (I.) Gal. 172.
— — working faith. (S.) Jas. 278.
— loss of. (S.) John II. 372.
— — in Christian verities. (I.) Luke III. 356.
— love fruit of. (I.) Eph. 88.
— — impossible without. (I.) Gal. 331.
— — works for. (I.) Mark 697.
— Luther's view of. (I.) Jas. 265.
— made void by Law. (I.) Rom. I. 295.
— mainspring of action. (S.) 2 Cor. 168.
— majestic. (I.) Mark 212.
— making light of present privations. (S.) Heb. II. 276.
— manly. (S.) Luke II. 89.
— marvellous. (S.) Matt. 143; Luke I. 672.
— means of overcoming world. (S.) Heb. II. 359.
— measure of. (I.) Rom. II. 479.
— — measure of gift. (S.) Matt. 168.
— measured by obedience. (I.) Rom. I. 15.
— mighty power which creates and sustains. (S.) Eph. 99.
— miracle of. (S.) Mark 458.
— miraculous. (S.) Acts I. 277.
— mistake of relying on, considered. (S.) Eph. 163.
— model of, Abraham. (S.) Rom. I. 281.
— more than creed. (I.) Jas. 259.
— moving to obedience. (S.) Heb. II. 258.
— must lay hold on Christ. (I.) John II. 158. (A.) John I. 455.
— — rest on Christ. (A.) John I. 260.
— mutual. (S.) Rom. I. 27.
— mystery no obstacle to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 154.
— — of creation revealed to. (I.) Heb. II. 207, 209.
— mysteries of, accepting. (S. & I.) 1 Tim. 137.
— nature and importance of. (S.) Heb. II. 242, 243.
— — of. (S.) Mark 724.
— — of, as illustrated in case of Abraham. (S.) Rom. I. 280.
Faith necessary grace. (I.) Heb. I. 306.
— — to successful prayer. (I.) Jas. 54.
— necessity of. (I.) Acts III. 493.
— — revelation to. (I.) Rom. II. 375.
— nerve-centre. (I.) Jas. 265.
— Noah's, and ours. (S.) Heb. II. 261, 264.
— nobility of, defence. (I.) 1 John 418.
— nobleman's. (S.) John I. 407-409.
— not being mixed with. (S.) Heb. I. 309.
— not blind confidence. (I.) Heb. II. 196.
— not emotion or formalism. (I.) Matt. 381.
— not intellect. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— not meritorious, but effectual. (I.) Rom. I. 300.
— not sight. (I.) John III. 444.
— not to be mixed with fancies. (S.) Heb. I. 305.
— not understanding, brings us blessing. (I.) John II. 274.
— obedience begetting. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 148.
— — of. (S.) Luke I. 481; Rom. II. 765; Heb. II. 270. (A.) John I. 417.
— — to. (S.) Rom. I. 14.
— object of. (S.) 1 John 301.
— — fact of creation. (S.) Heb. II. 213.
— objective, power of. (S.) Rev. 58.
— obtains salvation. (I.) Gal. 152.
— of Abraham. (S.) Rom. I. 279-281, 292, 302, 303, 314; Gal. 149; Heb. II. 269-276, 327 328. (I.) Gal. 149; Heb. II. 332.
— of ancient worthies. (I.) Heb. II. 203.
— of Barak. (S.) Heb. II. 406.
— of centurion. (S.) Matt. 142.
— of child. (A.) Mark 65.
— of Christ and faith of Moses. (S.) Heb. II. 355.
— — first Gentile convert to. (S.) Acts II. 108.
— of Christians contrasted in its results with faith of fallen spirits. (S.) Jas. 266.
— of Church. (S.) Luke III. 354.
— of Enoch, God's testimony to. (S.) Heb. II. 232.
— of gospel, defence of. (S.) Phil. 70.
— of heart. (I.) Rom. II. 362.
— of Jairus. (I.) Luke II. 75.
— of Jesus. (S.) Rev. 489.
— of Joseph on his death-bed. (I.) Heb. II. 340.
— of love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 265.
— of man, and energy of God. (S.) Heb. II. 399.
— — and faithfulness of God. (S.) 1 Thess. 284.
— of Moses. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 355-373.
— of Moses' parents. (S.) Heb. II. 347.
— of others, overthrowing. (A.) 2 Tim. 191.
— — paralytic healed on. (S.) Mark 65.
— of patriarchs. (S.) Heb. II. 312.
— of Paul. (S.) Phil. 180.
— of people comfort of minister. (S.) 1 Thess. 108.
— of Peter. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— of Rahab. (S.) Jas. 277.
— of shepherds true faith. (S.) Luke I. 185.
— of Son of God. (S.) Gal. 115.
— of Syro-Phœnician woman. (S.) Matt. 325.
— of Thomas. (S.) John III. 446.
— office and operation of. (S.) Gal. 324.
— — of. (I.) Rom. I. 72.
— omnipotence of. (S.) Mark 354, 355.
— once delivered to saints. (S.) Jude 17, 19.
— — for all. (S.) Jude 19.
— one. (I.) Eph. 384.
— only basis of righteousness and hope. (I.) Gal. 320.
— only genuine, faith working by love. (I.) Gal. 332.
— only in God. (I.) Mark 360.
— only, justification by works, and not by. (S.) Jas. 273.
— opening eyes of. (I.) Luke III. 384.
— or circumcision: which makes Christian? (S.) Gal. 324.
— or persuasion of Divine revelation. (S.) Heb. II. 245.

Faith, our Lord had quick eye for spying. (I.) Matt. 329.
— outliving its special occasions. (I.) Luke I. 189.
— overcoming. (S.) Acts III. 139.
— parent grace. (S.) Eph. 662.
— parents of, earnestness and knowledge. (S.) Mark 314.
— part of, in new life. (I.) Gal. 113.
— patient waiting and obedience of. (S.) John II. 398.
— Paul and James on. (I.) Jas. 259, 284.
— — keeping. (I.) 2 Tim. 349.
— Paul's voyage to Rome considered in connection with his. (S.) Acts III. 420.
— peace, and love. (S.) Eph. 686.
— perfected by works. (I.) Jas. 268.
— perfection in. (S.) Heb. II. 98.
— permanence of Christian. (S.) Jude 17.
— permanent elements of. (S.) 2 Cor. 95.
— perseverance in—walls of Jericho. (S.) Heb. II. 397.
— — of. (I.) Matt. 328.
— persistence of. (I.) Mark 214.
— personal relation to Christ. (I.) 2 Tim. 92.
— persuasives to. (S.) John II. 290.
— Peter's. (S.) Matt. 338, 341.
— — unwise experiment in. (S.) Matt. 309.
— power. (I.) Gal. 331.
— — for right-doing. (S.) Heb. II. 263.
— — for severing old ties. (S.) Heb. II. 273.
— — of. (S.) Matt. 380, 383; Acts I. 310. (I.) Matt. 378, 384; Mark 355.
— — of, shown in woman of Canaan. (I.) Mark 289.
— powerful because of knowledge it imparts. (I.) Matt. 141.
— practical. (I.) Gal. 107.
— prayer of. (S.) Luke II. 468; Phil. 318; Jas. 487.
— — is, always answered? (I.) Luke II. 469.
— precious, like. (S. & I.) 2 Pet. 2–7.
— preciousness of. (S.) 2 Pet. 7. (I.) John I. 536.
— pre-eminence of. (S.) Eph. 663.
— prevailing. (S.) Gal. 324.
— prevalence and danger of negative error in matters of. (S.) 2 John 12.
— productive. (S.) Jas. 255.
— progress of. (S.) John I. 404.
— prominence of, in thoughts of Christ. (I.) Luke I. 737.
— promises obtained through. (S.) Heb. II. 408.
— promptitude of. (I.) Luke I. 541.
— proportion of. (S.) Rom. II. 485, 489.
— prospect of. (I.) Heb. II. 201.
— proving and reproving. (I.) Heb. II. 200.
— purifying and training of—second miracle in Cana. (S.) John I. 410.
— — heart. (S.) Acts II. 432, 433.
— Rahab's. (S.) Heb. II. 400, 401.
— realization of. (I.) 1 John 8.
— realizing invisible Creator. (A.) Heb. II. 215.
— — power of. (A.) Eph. 163.
— reason may hinder. (I.) Heb. II. 279.
— — of. (S.) John I. 547.
— reasonable. (I.) John II. 155.
— reasonableness of. (S.) Gal. 204.
— receptive of blessing. (I.) Matt. 169.
— recognized and rewarded in unworthy. (S.) Heb. II. 402.
— redemptive. (S.) Rom. II. 355.
— refusing deliverance. (S.) Heb. II. 416.
— religious and Divine, of. (S.) Heb. II. 244.
— — rational. (S.) Rom. I. 308.
— — testing of. (S.) 1 Pet. 28.
— remarkable transitions in life of. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— removing mountains. (I.) Matt. 383.
— renown of. (S.) Heb. II. 202.
— repentance not immediately followed by. (I.) Mark 27.
Faith, repose of. (I.) Heb. II. 196.
— reserve of. (I.) Matt. 564.
— resource of. (I.) Mark 213.
— revealing God as Creator. (S.) Heb. II. 209.
— — power of. (I.) John II. 470.
— reward of. (S.) John III. 466.
— rewarded. (S.) Luke II. 80.
— righteousness by. (I.) Gal. 323.
— — of. (S.) Rom. I. 295, II. 345, 346.
— — of God by. (I.) Phil. 201.
— — — for justification revealed in gospel by, (S.) Rom. I. 67.
— — of Law and. (S.) Rom. II. 342.
— root of Christian life. (S.) 2 Pet. 35.
— sacrifice of. (S.) Phil. 150.
— safety of. (I.) Mark 732.
— sailor's definition of. (I.) Mark 729.
— salvation barred by unbelief possible to. (S.) Rom. II. 419.
— — by grace through. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 299, 300.
— — by, without works of Law. (I. & A.) Rom. I. 262.
— — of God through. (S.) Eph. 151.
— — of, that it might be by grace. (S.) Rom. I. 299.
— Samaritans' confession of. (S.) John I. 404.
— Samson's. (I.) Heb. II. 406.
— Sarah's. (S.) Heb. II. 286.
— saving. (S.) Luke I. 60, 737; Acts II. 526, 527; Heb. II. 181, 188; Jas. 260. (I.) Mark 728; John III. 456; Heb. II. 183.
— — nature of. (S.) 2 Pet. 4.
— — scriptural evidence of. (S.) Jas. 263.
— — those who think it easy to believe are destitute of. (S.) Eph. 102.
— — Word. (S.) John III. 194.
— search for. (S.) Luke III. 355.
— secret of accepted worship. (S.) Heb. II. 222.
— — of endurance. (S.) Heb. II. 389.
— — of holy life and triumphant death. (S.) Heb. II. 232.
— — of world-victory (S.) 1 John 413.
— securing deliverance from destroyer. (S.) Heb. II. 391.
— seducers of. (S.) 2 Pet. 195.
— seeing of God's glory suspended on. (I.) John II. 291.
— seeking to turn men from. (A.) Acts II. 317.
— seen by Christ. (S.) Mark 65. (I.) Mark 64.
— sees eternal life. (I.) Heb. II. 299.
— sense, and reason. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 55. (I.) Heb. II. 288.
— — not to limit. (A.) Mark 72.
— sense-helps to. (I.) Matt. 165.
— shield of. (S. & I.) Eph. 663–666.
— shown by works. (A.) Jas. 263.
— shut up unto. (I.) Gal. 209.
— sight of. (I.) John III. 444.
— — rather than, cause of fear. (I.) Luke I. 20.
— sign of human progress. (I.) Heb. II. 196.
— — of life. (I.) John III. 455.
— simple. (A.) John III. 443.
— — importance of, in Word. (I.) Rom. II. 348.
— — single eye and. (S.) Matt. 108.
— simplicity of. (I.) John I. 537.
— soldier's. (A.) Matt. 144.
— sole saving act. (S.) John I. 535.
— speech of, heavy ear and. (I.) Mark 295.
— spirit of, amid uncertainties. (I.) Mark 358.
— spoken of, thankfulness for. (S.) Rom. I. 22.
— stand fast in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 575.
— standing by. (S.) Rom. II. 411.
— steadfast, value of. (I.) Col. 124.
— Stephen's, and its source. (S.) Acts I. 547.
— steps essential to. (S.) Rom. II. 373.
— stimulating endeavour. (I.) Heb. II. 280.
— strength of, how to estimate. (I.) Gal. 332.
— strengthened by importunate prayer. (I.) Matt. 331.
— strong. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 310, 311.

Faith, strong through. (A.) 2 Tim. 126.
— struggle and victory of. (S.) Mark 358.
— substance. (S.) Heb. II. 191–195.
— superficial. (S.) John I. 187.
— superior to circumstances. (I.) Matt. 144.
— supporting saint in frailties of age. (S.) Heb. II. 334.
— supremacy of. (S.) Gal. 188.
— supreme. (I.) Gal. 120.
— — test of. (S.) Heb. II. 329.
— telescope. (I.) Heb. II. 201.
— tense of. (I.) Heb. II. 201.
— test of. (S.) Jas. 257.
— — afflictions. (S.) 1 Pet. 28.
— testing of, which nobleman stands. (S.) John I. 412.
— that makes men righteous. (I.) Rom. II. 354.
— that overcometh. (S.) 1 John 403.
— that works wonders. (I.) Matt. 383.
— they sought it not by. (I.) Rom. II. 312.
— Thomas's confession of. (S.) John III. 440.
— those who are justified by, are heirs of life. (S.) Heb. II. 171.
— though weak, saves soul. (I.) John I. 566.
— threefold influence of. (S.) Luke I. 670.
— Timothy's. (S.) 2 Tim. 7.
— to all. (S.) Heb. I. 255.
— to be healed. (S.) Acts II. 389, 390.
— to faith, from. (S.) John I. 416; Rom. I. 69.
— touch of. (I.) Luke II. 86.
— toward Christ. (I.) Philem. 33.
— transforming influence of. (S.) 2 Cor. 113.
— trial and triumph of. (S.) Matt. 330.
— — of. (S. & I.) 1 Pet. 27–34.
— — of, works patience. (S.) Jas. 20.
— tried, more precious than gold. (S.) 1 Pet. 34.
— triumphant. (S.) Heb. II. 291.
— — in failure. (I.) Luke I. 477.
— — over refusal. (S.) Mark 285.
— triumphing over difficulties. (S.) Matt. 322, 323; Heb. II. 286.
— — over physical incapacity. (S.) Heb. II. 285.
— true. (S.) Matt. 141; 1 Cor. I. 138. (I.) Mark 729. (A.) John I. 417.
— — confession of. (S.) 1 John 410.
— — object of, city of God, always and everywhere. (I.) Heb. II. 326.
— — picture of. (S.) Matt. 139.
— — test of, works. (I.) Jas. 261.
— — tests of. (S.) Jas. 213.
— two kinds of—spurious and genuine. (S.) Jas. 256.
— under difficulty. (I.) Mark 360.
— unfaltering. (A.) Rom. I. 311.
— unfeigned. (I.) 2 Tim. 6–8. (A.) 1 Tim. 16.
— — manifested. (I.) 2 Tim. 8.
— unites to Christ. (I.) Gal. 97.
— universal possibility. (I.) Rom. I. 234.
— unstaggering. (S.) Rom. I. 307.
— unto salvation. (S.) Mark 355.
— untroubled. (S.) John II. 471.
— value and importance of. (S.) Heb. II. 193.
— — and power of. (I.) Gal. 183.
— — of. (S.) 2 Pet. 5. (I.) John I. 536; Heb. II. 251.
— venture. (I.) Gal. 97.
— — of. (I.) Gal. 146.
— *versus* sight. (S.) 2 Cor. 242.
— vicarious nature of. (S.) Luke I. 510.
— victory of. (S.) 2 Cor. 45; 1 John 401–415.
— victories of. (I.) Heb. II. 206.
— victorious. (S.) 1 John 413.
— — by prospect of future blessing. (S.) Heb. II. 403.
— — in world by. (I.) 1 John 418.
— — power of. (I.) Luke III. 284.
— visible. (I.) Mark 64.
— visions of. (I.) Heb. II. 201.
— vital efficacy of. (S.) Jas. 278.
— walking by. (S.) 2 Cor. 243.
Faith, want of, source of weakness. (I.) Matt. 379.
— warrant of. (S.) 1 John 286.
— way of, criticized by world. (I.) John II. 134.
— — of, glorifies Christ. (I.) John II. 134.
— — to, investigation. (S.) John I. 113.
— — to, love. (S.) 1 Pet. 45.
— we are saved by, not of ourselves. (I.) Eph. 158.
— weak, clinging to mighty object. (I.) Mark 356.
— — in, to be received, duty of mutual forbearance. (S.) Rom. II. 602.
— — may be effectual. (I.) Mark 360.
— — strong charity. (I.) Matt. 304.
— weakness of, no sin. (I.) Mark 360.
— weapon of Church. (S.) Heb. II. 399.
— weariness and. (S.) Luke I. 476.
— well-worn word. (I.) Heb. II. 196.
— what is? (I.) Heb. II. 184, 193.
— what is it? how can it be obtained? (S.) Eph. 160.
— whatsoever is not of, is sin. (S.) Rom. II. 665.
— where is your? (S.) Luke II. 61. (I.) Luke II. 60.
— where not expected. (I.) Matt. 144.
— wise unto salvation through. (I.) 2 Tim. 286.
— with and without sight. (S.) John III. 445.
— with hope. (I.) Gal. 320.
— without assurance. (I.) Mark 360.
— without comfort. (I.) Mark 360.
— without sight. (S.) John III. 444.
— without works is dead. (I.) Jas. 280.
— woman's, greatness of. (S.) Matt. 330.
— wonder-working. (I.) Mark 456.
— word of. (S.) Rom. II. 349.
— words of, nourished in. (A.) 1 Tim. 185.
— work. (S.) 1 John 288.
— — of. (S.) 1 Thess. 8.
— works, justification. (S.) Titus 193.
— — like effects in divers subjects. (I.) 2 Tim. 8.
— — of. (I.) Mark 356.
— — through. (I.) Jas. 281.
— worketh. (I.) Gal. 334.
— working by, and not by love. (I.) Gal. 331.
— — by love. (S. & I.) Gal. 328–334.
— — necessary. (I.) Jas. 264.
— world overcome by. (S.) 1 John 416, 417. (A.) 1 John 418.
— world's redemptive. (S.) John I. 399.
— worst justified by. (A.) Gal. 152.
— worth of. (I.) 2 Tim. 7.
Faith's access to Judge and his attendants. (S.) Heb. II. 548.
— approach to Christ. (S.) Matt. 164.
— "Arc de Triomphe." (I.) Heb. II. 404.
— attitude towards creation. (S.) Heb. II. 211.
— conquest of world. (S.) 1 John 399, 407.
— dawn and its clouds. (S.) Mark 360.
— evidences. (I.) Gal. 332.
— final pæan. (S.) Rom. II. 249.
— pilgrimages. (S.) Heb. II. 300.
— power, sphere of. (I.) Mark 355.
— reward. (I.) Luke I. 509.
— sight of sinful pleasures. (I.) Heb. II. 371.
— sure foundation. (S.) 1 Pet. 149.
— victory over world. (S.) 1 John 404, 415.
Faith-culture. (S.) John I. 617.
Faith-torch. (I.) 2 Tim. 286.
Faithful Abraham, example of. (S.) Gal. 151.
— admonisher. (A.) 2 Thess. 98.
— affinity of. (I.) Luke II. 48.
— and constant, service must be. (S.) 2 Tim. 278.
— and merciful High Priest, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 196, 197.
— and wise servant. (S.) Matt. 557.
— colleague. (S.) Phil. 297.
— Commander of. (S.) Heb. II. 465.
— Creator. (S.) 1 Pet. 383, 384.

Faithful, crown for. (S.) Rev. 147.
— custodian. (A.) 2 Tim. 127.
— departed, sleep of. (S.) 1 Thess. 169.
— determination, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 137.
— exhortation and sound doctrine. (S.) Titus 38.
— father of. (S.) Rom. I. 290.
— followers of Christ must expect troubles in this world. (S.) Luke II. 191.
— found in companies. (I.) 2 Tim. 6.
— friend. (I.) 2 Tim. 371.
— — value of. (A.) Col. 297.
— in little, faithful in much. (S.) Luke III. 224.
— inheritance of. (S.) Col. 36.
— is he that calleth you. (S.) 1 Cor. 19.
— minister. (S.) 1 Pet. 390.
— — feelings of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
— — joy of, over progress of gospel. (S.) Phil. 7.
— — of Christ. (S.) Col. 16.
— — picture of. (I.) Col. 17.
— — seeks to recover erring, how. (S.) Gal. 267.
— minister's commendation of people of God. (S.) Acts III. 162.
— — parting blessing. (S.) Rev. 784.
— ministers. (S.) Acts III. 150.
— — must be. (I.) 2 Tim. 322. (A.) Col. 16.
— — worthy of respect. (S.) 1 Thess. 219.
— ministry beneficent. (I.) Mark 10.
— — best safeguard against error. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
— — example of, and conduct of faithful people. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 414.
— — not wise to disregard. (I.) Mark 10.
— — office, spirit, and reward of. (S.) 1 Pet. 385.
— mother. (A.) Heb. I. 220.
— one. (I.) Jas. 278.
— pastor. (S.) 1 Thess. 59.
— people, example of faithful ministry and conduct of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 414.
— performance of common duties. (A.) Matt. 553.
— picture of true gospel preacher. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 118.
— prayer, foundation of. (I.) Mark 460.
— preacher; or, mission of clergy. (S.) Eph. 396.
— preachers, boldness of. (S.) Eph. 685.
— preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 364.
— — offended by. (I.) Matt. 205.
— prelates. (I.) Matt. 299.
— present relationship and future prospects of. (S.) 1 John 173, 185.
— rebuke, dislike of. (I.) Matt. 299.
— saying. (S.) 1 Tim. 51, 55.
— security of. (I.) 1 Pet. 22.
— servant. (S.) Luke II. 652. (A.) Gal. 32.
— — master's approval of. (S.) Matt. 576.
— servants, Lord's demand of his. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— — — promise to his. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— service and its reward. (S.) Matt. 573, 577.
— services. (I.) Heb. I. 220.
— slave. (A.) 1 Tim. 266.
— steward. (I.) Luke II. 660. (A.) Titus 31.
— stewardship. (S.) Luke III. 206; 1 Cor. I. 340.
— teachers must oppose seducers. (S.) Titus 41.
— teaching, requisites to. (S.) Rom. II. 491.
— temple of. (S.) Eph. 225.
— to duty. (A.) Heb. I. 220.
— unto death. (S.) Rev. 144, 145. (A.) Acts III. 139.
— warning. (A.) Luke II. 702.
— wife. (I.) Titus 64.
— word. (S.) Titus 37, 38.
— work, joy of. (I.) Luke III. 417.
Faithfully apply truth, we must. (A.) John I. 344.
Faithfulness. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 340; Rev. 148.
— and censoriousness contrasted. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
Faithfulness and discretion, ministerial. (I.) Gal. 31.
— born of sympathy. (A.) Heb. I. 364.
— Christian. (S.) Rev. 143, 145.
— eternal, unaffected by human unbelief. (S.) 2 Tim. 179.
— excellence of. (A.) Col. 295.
— fearless. (I.) 2 Tim. 184.
— God's. (S.) 1 Pet. 381. (I.) Luke I. 88.
— — and man's unbelief. (S.) Rom. I. 203.
— — dying testimony to. (A.) Heb. II. 616.
— — righteousness as it implies. (S.) Heb. I. 491.
— — to his promises. (I.) Heb. I. 512.
— — vindicated. (S.) Rom. II. 268.
— in inferior position leads to higher. (A.) 1 Tim. 140.
— in little things. (I.) Luke III. 416, 417.
— in old age. (A.) Acts III. 202.
— in work. (A.) Col. 264.
— is on direct line of mastery. (I.) Matt. 583.
— main thing. (I.) Matt. 584.
— ministerial. (A.) Acts III. 151; Col. 105; Heb. II. 667.
— — need of. (I.) Matt. 298.
— not unnoticed by God. (A.) John II. 158.
— of God. (S.) Acts I. 576; 1 Cor. I. 17, 18; 2 Thess. 78–81. (I.) Luke I. 91. (A.) Phil. 10, 373.
— — and faith of man. (S. & A.) 1 Thess. 284, 285.
— — Christian's support in life and death. (S.) Heb. II. 116.
— — soul's establishment and safety secured by. (S.) 2 Thess. 81.
— of Jesus. (S.) John II. 386. (A.) 2 Tim. 381.
— reciprocated. (A.) Col. 106.
— shown in restitution of wrongful gains. (I.) Luke III. 230.
— strict. (A.) Gal. 74.
— trust, and trials, minister's. (S.) 1 Thess. 47.
— under persecution. (A.) Gal. 306.
Faithless. (I.) 1 Tim. 178.
— but believing, be not. (A.) John III. 438.
Faithlessness, Christ's lament over. (S.) Mark 353.
— of conscience. (S.) Titus 50.
Fall, advantages accruing to race from. (S.) Rom. I. 418.
— and atonement. (S.) Rom. I. 428.
— and restoration. (I.) Mark 633.
— away, what it is to? (I.) Heb. I. 466.
— from heaven, Satan lamed by. (I.) Luke II. 222.
— ignominious. (I.) Luke I. 76.
— irrecoverable; terrible hypothesis. (S.) Heb. I. 463.
— man's. (S.) Rom. I. 403.
— — God's loss. (S.) Luke III. 99.
— moral, possibility of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 11.
— of angels warning to men. (S.) Jude 31.
— of corrupt in human life. (S.) Rev. 535.
— — society. (S.) Rev. 533.
— of error. (S.) 2 Tim. 272.
— of Israel. (S.) Rom. II. 404.
— of Jerusalem unique calamity. (I.) Mark 540.
— of Judas. (I.) Acts I. 106.
— of many, Christ rising and. (S.) Luke I. 241, 242. (I.) Luke I. 236, 247.
— of Peter. (S.) Matt. 633; Luke III. 544–552; John III. 231.
— our, in Adam. (S.) Rom. I. 427.
— Peter helped by his, to strengthen his brethren. (S.) Luke III. 527.
— Peter's: its lessons. (S.) Mark 626, 633, 641.
— why Christians are allowed to. (S.) Mark 639.
Falls of Christians, uses to be made of. (S.) John I. 580.
Fallacies in religion. (S.) Gal. 492.
Fallen among thieves. (I.) Luke II. 259.

Fallen angels. (S.) Jude 32.
— — lesson to fallen men. (S.) 2 Pet. 118.
— — rejected, men chosen. (S.) Heb. I. 182.
— asleep. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 400.
— brother, spirit that restores should pervade ordinary Christian relations. (I.) Gal. 464.
— care for. (A.) John II. 19.
— Christ's gentleness with. (A.) John I. 316.
— humanity elected to redemption in preference to fallen angels. (S.) Heb. I. 182.
— power of gospel to restore. (S.) Mark 708.
— spirits, faith of Christians contrasted in its results with faith of. (S.) Jas. 266.
— stars. (S.) Rev. 404, 405.
— state of man. (S.) Rom. I. 396.
— world, hope of. (S.) Rom. II. 83.
Falling away. (I.) Gal. 318; 2 Thess. 36.
— — danger of. (A.) Heb. I. 465.
— from grace. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 11; Gal. 318.
— on his face. (I.) Matt. 622.
— short of grace of God. (S.) Heb. II. 522.
— — of heavenly rest, danger of. (S.) Heb. I. 297.
— trees marked for. (S.) Matt. 20.
False accusation. (I.) Titus 62.
— — with semblance of truth. (I.) Acts I. 562.
— accusing, rules to avoid. (S.) Titus 62.
— and faulty conceptions of God. (S.) Rom. I. 93.
— and true. (S.) Matt. 129, 130.
— — almsgiving. (I.) Mark 521.
— — beauty. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— — consolation. (S.) 2 Thess. 65.
— — estimate of genuine ministers of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 334.
— — glory. (S.) John I. 490.
— — imitation. (A.) Heb. I. 508.
— — method of estimating men. (S.) 2 Cor. 437.
— — peace. (I.) Phil. 330.
— — philosophy. (S.) Col. 131.
— — possession. (S.) Luke II. 45.
— — reformer contrasted. (S.) Luke I. 628.
— — religion. (I.) 2 Tim. 266.
— — religious ritual. (S.) Jas. 197.
— — sacrifice. (I.) Heb. II. 663.
— — spirits. (S.) 1 John 297.
— — teaching, contrast between. (S.) 1 Tim. 268.
— — unity. (I.) John III. 196.
— — universalism. (I.) Matt. 680.
— — worship. (S.) Acts II. 388.
— — zeal. (A.) Rom. II. 325.
— apostle tried and discovered. (I.) Rev. 106.
— apostles. (S.) Rev. 105.
— — curse of apostle against. (S.) Gal. 26.
— appearances. (I.) Matt. 532.
— assurance. (I.) Heb. I. 497.
— brethren. (S.) Gal. 71. (A.) Gal. 73.
— — conference interrupted by. (I.) Gal. 71.
— — Paul and. (S.) Gal. 71.
— Christians and false prophets. (S.) Matt. 129.
— Christs. (I.) Mark 541.
— confidence. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 13.
— — necessity of letting go every. (A.) Phil. 197.
— confidences. (A.) Col. 158.
— dependence on Church privileges. (S.) Luke II. 786.
— doctrine. (S.) Gal. 85.
— — contagion of. (I.) Rom. II. 764; Titus 210.
— — curse upon him who preaches. (S.) Gal. 26.
— — receiver of, bad as preacher. (I.) Gal. 22.
— — teachers of, Paul's curse on. (S.) Gal. 26.
— eloquence and true, or Paul and Tertullus. (S. & I.) Acts III. 269.
— exposition. (I.) 2 Tim. 188.
— food. (I.) John I. 543.
— foundation. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 264.
False foundations removed, true ones laid. (S.) Matt. 134.
— gospel, preaching, a great evil. (S.) Gal. 23.
— grounds of boasting. (I.) Gal. 533.
— homage, danger of accepting. (I.) Acts II. 391.
— judgments. (I.) John II. 36.
— lights. (I.) Matt. 9.
— measures of truth. (S.) Phil. 338.
— modern gospels. (A.) 1 Tim. 10.
— notions of liberty in religion and government destructive of both. (S.) 1 Pet. 190.
— over-confidence. (A.) 1 Thess. 193.
— peace. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 346. (I.) Rom. II. 337; 1 Thess. 193. (A.) John II. 588.
— — and true peace. (S.) John II. 588.
— philosophy, marks of. (S.) Col. 132.
— — seductive peril of. (S.) Col. 157.
— pretences in religion. (S.) Matt. 501.
— — to Holy Spirit, springs and motives of. (S.) 1 John 296.
— profession. (A.) 2 Tim. 266.
— professors. (S.) Phil. 260.
— — final rejection of. (S.) Matt. 132.
— prophet and true. (S.) Acts I. 516.
— prophets. (I.) Matt. 129. (A.) Mark 542.
— — and false teachers. (S.) 2 Pet. 113.
— reasoning. (I.) Luke I. 322.
— reliance. (I.) Luke I. 322.
— report, disastrous result of. (A.) Luke I. 333.
— reputation of trees. (I.) Luke I. 636.
— respect for religion. (I.) Mark 243.
— scrupulosity. (I.) John III. 240, 241.
— shame. (S.) Luke II. 142.
— standards, two, of judgment. (S.) 2 Cor. 438.
— step, one, danger of. (I.) Mark 634.
— suppositions. (I.) Acts III. 214.
— teacher, admonitory example of. (S.) Acts I. 664.
— teachers. (S.) 2 Pet. 137; Jude 43.
— — as merchantmen. (S.) 2 Pet. 116.
— — characteristics of. (S.) Titus 40.
— — cursed. (I.) Gal. 23.
— — danger from. (I.) Titus 41.
— — earnestness with which Paul opposes. (S.) Gal. 16.
— — exposed. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
— — foretold. (S.) Jude 23.
— — not trusted. (I.) John II. 171.
— — sentence on. (I.) Gal. 27.
— — testing. (S.) 1 John 296.
— — useless. (A.) Gal. 23.
— — warning against. (S.) 2 John 13.
— teaching, ruinous to souls. (A.) Gal. 23.
— — two final tests of. (S.) Col. 160.
— theories of righteousness, world's. (I.) John III. 50.
— true pastor in contrast with. (I.) Titus 54.
— unity. (I.) Eph. 364.
— vines. (I.) John II. 604.
— witnesses, inconsistent Christians. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— zeal. (S.) Luke I. 186; Gal. 280, 282. (I.) Rom. II. 324; Gal. 42, 288.
Falsehood. (S.) Titus 42.
— and truth. (S.) Col. 207.
— — antagonism between. (S.) 1 John 159.
— cheaper than truth. (I.) Gal. 278.
— difficult to maintain. (I.) Col. 206.
— mutual dependence of Christians on one another forbids. (I.) Eph. 435.
— retribution of. (I.) Acts I. 465.
Falsely judged. (I.) Luke I. 611.
Falseness and meanness of common excuses for irreligion and immorality. (S.) Luke II. 691.
Fame. (S.) 3 John 19.
— love of, rebuked. (A.) John II. 375.
— means of securing. (I.) 1 Thess. 85.

Fame of Christ. (I.) John I. 407.
— of Christian character better than worldly renown. (I.) 1 Thess. 34.
— of Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 456.
— through opposition. (A.) 2 Tim. 169.
— true. (S.) Matt. 605. (I.) Gal. 62; 1 Thess. 34.
— — womanly. (I.) Luke I. 69.
— undying. (I.) Acts II. 307.
Familiar side of Christ's life. (S.) Acts I. 91.
Familiarity with Christ. (S.) John II. 433.
Family, activity in providing for real interests of oneself and: Noah. (S.) Heb. II. 262.
— and Bible. (A.) 2 Tim. 285.
— and Father. (S.) Eph. 283.
— and in world, mission and ministry of infants in. (S.) Matt. 396.
— and nation, new life in. (S.) Rom. I. 464.
— at Bethany, or natural varieties in religion. (S.) John II. 234.
— bond. (A.) Eph. 291.
— building up of. (S.) Acts I. 143.
— Christian. (S.) Luke I. 292; Eph. 288: Col. 253; 2 John 11. (I.) Eph. 292, 293.
— — Church. (S.) Eph. 280.
— — helping their minister. (S.) Rom. II. 746.
— — vastness of. (I.) Gal. 220.
— Church. (S.) Philem. 20.
— devotion. (I.) Acts II. 112.
— differences of character in same: younger and elder sons. (I.) Luke III. 131.
— discipline and State security. (I.) Eph. 597.
— disharmonies. (I.) John II. 235.
— Divine. (S.) Eph. 284, 295.
— Father's love to his. (S.) 1 John 177.
— God's, school of good works. (S.) Titus 151.
— — election and adoption into. (S.) Eph. 20.
— — extent of. (S.) Matt. 144.
— — features of. (S.) Jas. 141.
— happy. (S.) Matt. 177.
— holy, first Christians. (S.) Acts I. 242.
— in heaven and earth. (S.) Eph. 285, 293.
— life, Christ's birth of woman consecrates. (I.) Gal. 242.
— likeness. (S.) 1 Pet. 83. (A.) John II. 414.
— — Divine birth. (S.) 1 John 171.
— — sinless, Divine hope perfecting. (S.) 1 John 206.
— no part in. (A.) Eph. 283.
— of God, unity of. (S.) Eph. 293.
— of our Lord. (S.) Matt. 255.
— one, mankind are. (S.) Acts II. 604.
— prayer. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 587.
— relation. (S.) Mark 386.
— relationship. (I.) Eph. 291.
— religion. (I.) John I. 417; Acts II. 498.
— — necessity and excellence of. (S.) 1 Tim. 238.
— royal. (S.) Eph. 282.
— saints in heaven and earth one. (S.) Eph. 281, 285, 293.
— spiritual, of Abraham. (S.) Rom. I. 290.
— title. (S.) Gal. 546.
— trouble in. (S.) John II. 239.
— wealthy but sad. (S.) Luke III. 240.
— well-governed. (I.) 1 Tim. 132.
— whole, in heaven. (S.) Eph. 287, 293.
— worship. (I.) Mark 58; Philem. 21.
Families, restraining of spiritual intercourse in. (S.) Heb. I. 262.
— two—natural and spiritual. (S.) Luke II. 49.
Famine, horrors of, at siege of Jerusalem. (I.) Mark 529.
— mighty. (I.) Luke III. 145.
Famine-makers. (I.) Luke III. 148.
Famishing multitude and Lord of life, between. (S.) Luke II. 110.
Famous conversion. (S.) Acts I. 214.
Fan and floor, Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 340.
— of separation. (I.) Luke I. 343.
— only Christ can use. (I.) Luke I. 343.
— winnowing. (S.) Heb. II. 509.
Fanaticism, caution against. (S.) 1 John 299.
— profanity of. (I.) John III. 337.
— religious. (A.) John III. 5.
Fancy enticed. (I.) Luke I. 402.
— world pictured by. (I.) 2 Tim. 367.
Fancies, faith not to be mixed with. (S.) Heb. I. 305.
Fancied ills, fighting, exhausts for real struggles. (I.) Matt. 117.
Fantastic interpretation of. (I.) Acts I. 36.
Far, but not far enough. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 223.
— country. (I.) Luke III. 137, 139.
— — man going into. (I.) Luke III. 138.
— not, from any one of us. (S.) Acts II. 614.
Far-reaching consequences of good deeds. (I.) Philem. 37.
Faraday's testimony to value of Scriptures. (A.) 2 Tim. 316.
Fare, plain, Baptist's. (I.) Mark 12.
Farewell. (S.) 2 Cor. 522.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 491.
— Christian's, to business. (S.) Luke III. 219.
— discourse at Ephesus, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 159.
— love's. (S.) John III. 105.
— of Ephesians, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 155, 180.
— our Lord's. (S.) Luke III. 677.
— pastor's. (S.) Acts III. 123, 161.
— Paul's. (S.) Phil. 333.
— — to Jews. (S.) Acts III. 488.
— Robert Moffat's. (A.) Acts III. 180.
— seaman's. (S.) Acts III. 187.
— severe. (S.) Acts II. 369.
— to Corinthians, Paul's epistolary. (S.) 2 Cor. 504.
— wish, apostle's. (S.) Gal. 556.
— words of. (S.) Col. 313.
Faring wholly with Christ. (S.) Luke II. 189.
Farm labourers. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 221.
— — what they can and cannot do. (S.) Mark 161.
Farmer, foolish. (I.) Luke II. 619.
Farthing, widow's. (S.) Mark 512.
Fascination of cross. (S.) Gal. 142.
— of Egypt. (S.) Acts I. 592.
Fascinations, Satanic. (I.) Luke I. 409.
Fashion, new. (S.) Mark 72.
— of world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 501, 502. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 504.
— Saviour's. (S.) Phil. 102.
Fast. (S. & I.) Matt. 32.
— holding. (I.) Rev. 158, 182.
— reasons for. (S.) Luke I. 389.
— spiritual spring: Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 113.
— why disciples of Christ did not. (S.) Mark 82.
— young man. (I.) Luke III. 143.
Fastening impression. (I.) Heb. I. 75.
Fastenings, many, to sinner's heart. (A.) Rev. 268.
Fasting. (S.) Matt. 104, 385; Mark 81; Luke I. 387, 389, II. 178. (I.) Matt. 385; Mark 361.
— and prayer. (I.) Matt. 385; Mark 362.
— and temptation of Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 379.
— determined by inward sentiment. (I.) Mark 81.
— help to virtue. (I.) Matt. 385.
— joined with hatred of sin. (I.) Matt. 385.
— means of subduing sin. (S.) Matt. 384.
— national. (I.) Matt. 386.
— occasional, constant temperance better than. (I.) Matt. 384.
— religious, sundry motives for. (S.) Matt. 32.
— routine, formal. (I.) Mark 81.
— source of trial. (I.) Luke I. 388.
— strict, obstinate sin to be overcome by. (I.) Matt. 384.
— useful or baneful, according to circumstances. (S.) Mark 81.
Fastings and prayers. (I.) Luke I. 252.
Fatal chain. (A.) Heb. I. 280.
— compromise. (S.) Luke II. 21.

Fatal deficiency. (S.) Rom. I. 706.
— delay. (I.) Luke II. 202.
— effects of Law. (I.) Rom. I. 580.
— flaw in Ephesian Churches. (I.) Rev. 119.
— opposition to truth. (I.) Acts III. 346.
— presumption. (I.) Mark 601.
— procrastination. (I.) Acts II. 637. (A.) Acts III. 316.
— promise. (S.) 2 Pet. 145.
— result of delaying to come to agreement. (A.) Luke II. 695.
— — of disobedience. (A.) Eph. 593.
— self-confidence. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 16.
— significance of hind look. (S.) Luke II. 204.
— sin, want of love to Christ. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 595.
— slightest flaw. (I.) Gal. 156.
— tendency of evil associations. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 486.
— unbelief. (S.) John II. 41.
— weight, wealth. (A.) 1 Tim. 282.
Fate and providence, difference between. (I.) Matt. 187.
— of antagonists to Christianity. (I.) Acts I. 523.
— of first disciples. (I.) John III. 5.
— of others, warning from. (A.) Heb. I. 289.
— of truth-teller. (A.) John II. 74.
— of ungodly, example of, Sodom and Gomorrha. (S.) 2 Pet. 120.
Father. (I.) Luke III. 175. *See also* God; Lord.
— Abba. (S.) Rom. II. 35.
— access to, through Son, by Spirit. (S.) Eph. 213.
— and children, joint proprietorship of. (A.) John III. 81.
— and family. (S.) Eph. 283.
— and his children. (S.) 1 John 101.
— and King, redemption God's forgiveness as. (I.) Col. 57.
— and little ones. (S.) Matt. 405.
— and pedagogue. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— and Son. (S.) 1 John 158.
— — believers' communion with. (S.) 1 John 18.
— — concurrent judgment of. (A.) John II. 37.
— — Divine. (I.) John I. 7.
— — — agency of. (S.) Heb. I. 27.
— — unique relation between. (S.) Luke II. 231.
— — unity of. (S.) John I. 449. (I.) Philem. 25.
— and to Son, equal honour to be paid to. (S.) John I. 451.
— and world. (S.) 1 John 122.
— as son with. (S.) Phil. 159.
— because I go unto my. (S.) John II. 530.
— bold access to. (I.) Eph. 213.
— brought to repentance. (A.) Luke I. 318.
— call no man. (S.) Matt. 526.
— changeless. (I.) Jas. 129.
— character of. (S.) John III. 149.
— Christ, and his people one. (S.) John II. 566.
— — glorifies his, and magnifies himself. (S.) Luke II. 225.
— — only means of access to. (S.) John II. 503.
— — only way to. (I.) Matt. 664.
— — our Advocate with. (S.) 1 John 69–76.
— — sealed by. (S.) John I. 531.
— Declarer of, Christ. (S.) John I. 82.
— Divine. (S.) Matt. 84. (I.) Luke II. 326.
— — children worthy of. (I.) Matt. 86.
— drawing of. (I.) John I. 563.
— effect of Christ's manifestation of, on individuals and history. (I. & A.) John II. 519.
— Eternal, nature of Christ perfectly similar and equal to that of. (S.) John I. 5.
— eternity of Christ argument for his oneness with. (I.) John I. 8.
— even so. (S.) Matt. 219.
— fellowship with. (S.) 1 John 4, 19.
Father, filial boldness, through Christ, in approaching. (S.) Eph. 267.
— final submission of son to. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 462.
— forgive them! (S.) Luke III. 575.
— from, and to Father. (S.) John III. 101, 102.
— giving, praying Christ, and abiding Spirit. (S.) John II. 539.
— God. (S.) Matt. 85.
— — our. (S. & I.) Matt. 527. (A.) Philem. 25.
— — realized as. (I.) Luke II. 327.
— great, accepted of. (S.) Eph. 24.
— — Christ's relation to. (S.) John I. 80.
— guileless spirit amid antichristian denial of Son acknowledging Son so as to have. (S.) 1 John 157.
— hath given me, works which. (S.) John I. 469.
— hath not left me alone. (I.) John II. 47.
— he that honoureth not Son honoureth not. (A.) John I. 452.
— Holy. (I.) John III. 150.
— honouring Son. (S.) John II. 97.
— in God. (I.) 1 Thess. 1.
— in heaven. (S.) Luke II. 325.
— — duty to our, must be united with duty to our brother on earth. (I.) Titus 126.
— judgment of. (S.) 1 Pet. 92.
— love of. (S.) John I. 556; 1 John 334.
— loved for correction. (A.) Heb. II. 499.
— loveth Son. (I.) John I. 293.
— manifested in Son. (I.) John II. 518.
— my, which gave them me. (S.) John II. 222.
— — will meet me. (A.) Luke III. 188.
— — worketh hitherto. (S.) John I. 447.
— negligent. (A.) 1 Tim. 138.
— of all, God. (I.) Eph. 370.
— of faithful. (S.) Rom. I. 290.
— of his flock, true minister is. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— of lights. (I.) Jas. 126, 127.
— of mercies, God. (I.) 2 Cor. 4.
— of spirits. (I.) Heb. II. 498.
— one God and. (I.) Eph. 369.
— oneness of Christ with. (I.) John II. 224.
— *our*. (S.) Matt. 84, 85.
— — need of. (S.) Luke III. 178.
— — which art in heaven. (S. & I.) Luke II. 322–340.
— power bestowed on Christ by. (S.) Luke II. 231.
— prayer of. (A.) John I. 416.
— prodigal's. (S.) Luke III. 184.
— promise of. (S.) Acts I. 22, 23, 25.
— reconciled to his son. (A.) Luke I. 29.
— righteous, known and loved. (S.) John III. 214.
— self-sacrificing love for. (A.) Rom. I. 370.
— show us. (S.) John II. 511.
— Son's work approved of. (S.) John II. 204.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 368.
— — blessings from. (S.) Eph. 6.
— sufficiency of Christ's revelation of. (I.) John II. 516.
— teaches me. (A.) Heb. II. 498.
— title of, helps to understand God. (A.) Matt. 86.
— true vision of. (S.) John II. 511.
— universal. (S.) Rom. I. 264.
— way to. (S.) John II. 501, 502.
— well pleased in Son. (S.) 2 Pet. 103.
— what name implies. (S.) 1 Pet. 92.
— where is thy? then said they unto him. (I.) John II. 39.
— with Christ, conjoint working of. (S.) John I. 446.
Father's beneficence, our. (S.) Rom. II. 207.
— bosom, Jesus throwing himself into, implores consolation. (S.) Mark 674.

Father's business, Christ about his. (S.) Luke I. 282. (I.) Luke I. 285.
— — Jesus about his. (S.) John I. 380.
— — my. (A.) Luke I. 289.
— charge. (S.) Eph. 602.
— cup. (S.) Matt. 621; John III. 228.
— forgiveness, our. (I.) Luke II. 421.
— gift sinner's privilege. (S.) John I. 549.
— — through Son. (S.) Col. 35.
— — to Son. (S.) John III. 144.
— glory, Christ Sunbeam of. (S.) Heb. I. 32.
— house. (S.) John II. 472, 473.
— — abundance in. (S.) Luke III. 170.
— joy at sinner's return. (I.) Luke III. 188, 199.
— love. (S.) John III. 100.
— — and children's blessedness. (S.) 1 John 177.
— — felt. (I.) John II. 577.
— — for persons. (S.) Luke II. 553.
— — of Jesus. (S.) John II. 203.
— — to believer. (S.) John III. 207.
— — to Son. (S.) John I. 449.
— Name, I am come in my, and ye receive me not. (S.) John I. 489.
— — Lord Jesus manifested. (S.) John III. 144.
— our, redemptive purposes. (S.) Gal. 8.
— pity and love. (A.) Luke III. 190.
— — and Son's sympathy. (S.) Heb. I. 188.
— readiness to forgive. (I.) Luke III. 188.
— silence. (I.) Luke III. 188.
— will. (S.) John I. 557.
— — my. (I.) Mark 423.
— — our. (S.) Matt. 92.
— — submission to. (S.) Matt. 221.
Fathers and mothers, our. (S.) Eph. 592.
— Christian, and knowledge of Divine Being. (S.) 1 John 108.
— God best of. (S.) Matt. 123.
— in Christ. (S.) 1 John 107.
— nursing, of Church, ministers. (I.) 1 Thess. 55.
— traditions of. (I.) Gal. 42.
— young men, and little children. (S.) 1 John 105.
Fathers' sakes, beloved for. (I.) Rom. II. 423.
Fatherhood, Abraham's spiritual. (S.) Rom. I. 291.
— childhood, and youth, guileless spirit abiding in light in its threefold aspect of. (S.) 1 John 105.
— Divine, consequences flowing out of, to race. (S.) Acts II. 608.
— God's. (I.) John III. 214.
— indicative of Personality. (I.) Matt. 86.
— of God. (S.) 2 Cor. 352. (I.) Luke II. 327, III. 175; Eph. 370.
— — and brotherhood of man. (S.) Matt. 86.
— — applying, to ourselves. (S.) Luke II. 338.
— — Christ's revelation of. (S.) Luke II. 324.
— — in Christ, revelation of. (I.) John II. 516.
— — in sufferings of life. (S.) Heb. II. 497.
— parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 115–200.
— source of. (I.) Eph. 291.
— universal, of believers. (S.) Eph. 369.
Fatherland. (I.) Luke III. 127.
Fatherless and widows, visiting. (S.) Jas. 215.
Fatherly judgment and filial fear. (S.) 1 Pet. 93.
Fault, duty of correction of. (I.) Matt. 406.
— foul, and great offence, to revolt and turn from our former profession. (S.) 2 Tim. 108.
— inconstancy common. (S.) Gal. 16.
— is their own, if men are not saved. (S.) Rom. II. 371.
— one habitual, may vitiate whole life. (I.) Mark 409.
— — may spoil life. (A.) Phil. 27.
— restoring one in. (S.) Gal. 450.
— tell offender his. (A.) Matt. 406.
Faults. (S.) Jas. 480. (I.) Jas. 290.
— and burdens. (S.) Gal. 452.
— charity covering. (A.) 1 Pet. 346.
— confessing of. (I.) Jas. 479, 482.
— correcting others'. (I.) Luke I. 634.
— invented. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
— little. (I.) Gal. 344–346.
— other people's, do not parade. (I.) Matt. 407.
— we all have. (I.) Jas. 290.
Fault-finders, concerning. (I.) Luke I. 612.
Fault-finding. (S.) Matt. 228.
— repression and. (A.) Eph. 608.
— reproved. (I.) Matt. 312; Luke I. 634.
Faultiness, Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 410.
Faultless, presented. (S.) Jude 89. (A.) Jude 91.
Faultlessness of Jesus. (S.) John III. 280.
Faulty and false conception of God. (S.) Rom. I. 93.
Favour, Christ's, to little children displayed. (S.) Luke III. 370–374.
— of God, Christ's increase in. (S.) Luke I. 297.
— spiritual, time of trial. (S.) Luke I. 370.
— thou hast found. (I.) Luke I. 36.
— to be sought, God's. (I.) Luke I. 298.
Favours, Divine, gratitude for. (S.) Luke III. 301.
— — ingratitude for. (I.) Luke III. 303.
Favourable moral conditions. (I.) Mark 140.
— reputation, woe of. (I.) Luke I. 583.
Favourably disposed and malignantly opposed to Christ. (S.) John I. 639.
Favoured people. (S.) 2 Thess. 57.
Favourite triology. (I.) 1 Thess. 7.
— with world, Christian is not. (S.) 2 Tim. 275.
Favourites, all God's people. (I.) 2 Tim. 201.
Favouritism, nearest to Christ in heaven not mere. (I.) Matt. 458.
Fear. (A.) Heb. II. 268. (I.) 1 John 366.
— and conversion. (A.) Heb. II. 268.
— and courage. (A.) Heb. II. 395.
— and death. (S. & A.) 1 Cor. II. 538.
— and faith. (I.) Heb. II. 268.
— and high-mindedness. (S.) Rom. II. 413.
— and hope, man's, God's righteousness. (A.) Rom. I. 228.
— and its antidote. (S.) Matt. 374.
— and love. (S.) 1 John 361–365.
— and rest. (S.) Heb. I. 291.
— and surprise, Peter's. (I.) Luke I. 489.
— and tremble, why we must. (I.) Phil. 133.
— and trembling, salvation to be worked out with. (I.) Phil. 133.
— angelic glory awakening. (I.) Luke I. 20.
— antidote of. (S.) Luke II. 643.
— anxious and prudential. (I.) Matt. 184.
— as motive in religion. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 265–267.
— Christian's. (S.) 1 Pet. 99.
— Christians forbidden to. (S.) Luke II. 642, 646.
— contagion of. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— delivered from. (I.) Luke I. 95.
— due to authority. (A.) Heb. II. 564.
— Eucharistic feeding without. (I.) Jude 48.
— exaggerating danger. (I.) Mark 695.
— fearlessness in, through vision of invisible. (I.) Heb. II. 380.
— filial, and fatherly judgment. (S.) 1 Pet. 93.
— from one, to another. (S.) Mark 189.
— future does not belong to. (I.) Matt. 116.
— God. (S.) 1 Pet. 209.
— — better to, than his ministers. (I.) Mark 240.
— — incarnate end of. (S.) Luke I. 137.
— — will be served in. (S.) 1 Pet. 97.
— God's care removes our. (I.) Matt. 186.
— godly. (S.) 1 Pet. 98. (I.) Heb. II. 579.
— hath punishment. (I.) 1 John 366.
— Herod governed by. (S.) Matt. 297.

Fear, honourable. (I.) Acts II. 82.
— intuition begotten of. (I.) Matt. 181.
— joy often follows. (I.) Luke I. 131.
— love casts out. (I.) Gal. 400.
— — casting out. (I.) 2 Tim. 31.
— — not, animating principle of believer's conduct. (S.) 1 John 368.
— man destitute of. (I.) Matt. 149.
— man's, and Divine dissuasive. (S.) Luke II. 549.
— needless. (A.) 2 Tim. 30.
— not. (S.) Rev. 68. (I.) Luke I. 145; Rev. 72.
— — little flock. (S.) Luke II. 643, 644.
— obedience, salvation, and faith, Noah's. (S.) Heb. II. 261.
— of death. (S. I. & A.) Heb. I. 169–177.
— — causes and remedies. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 535.
— — destroyed. (A.) John II. 95.
— — — by a sight of Christ. (S.) Luke I. 212.
— — how did Christ through death free from? (I.) Heb. I. 175.
— — passion stronger than. (I.) Matt. 641.
— of disciples. (I.) Luke II. 171.
— of God. (S.) Luke II. 542. (I.) Rev. 64.
— — children understand. (I.) Matt. 473.
— — tormenting. (A.) Luke I. 96.
— of judgment to come, and of redemption accomplished. (S.) 1 Pet. 96.
— of losing promised rest. (S.) Heb. I. 293.
— of man, and serving God. (I.) Luke I. 95.
— — illustrated. (I.) Gal. 86.
— of Moses. (S.) Acts I. 586.
— of perishing. (S.) Heb. I. 293.
— of Peter when walking on water. (S.) Matt. 310.
— of sin. (I.) 1 Thess. 273.
— of temptation. (S.) Luke II. 443.
— of terror. (S.) 1 Pet. 100.
— one, drives out another. (I.) 1 Pet. 294.
— Pilate's. (S.) John III. 282.
— place of, in gospel. (S.) 1 John 360.
— rebuked. (I.) Luke II. 61.
— religious. (S.) Luke II. 542.
— salutary influence of. (A.) Heb. II. 268.
— sight rather than faith cause of. (I.) Luke I. 20.
— sinful, of God. (I.) 2 Tim. 29.
— soul-tormenting, and fear-expelling love. (S.) 1 John 365.
— spirit of. (S.) 1 John 362.
— strange inquiry concerning. (I.) Mark 189.
— use of. (I.) Heb. I. 292. (A.) Heb. II. 267.
— — in religion. (S.) Luke II. 544.
— *versus* love. (I.) Mark 240.
— without. (I.) Rom. II. 31.
Fears and doubts. (S.) Matt. 676.
— and fightings. (S.) 2 Cor. 361.
— believer's, Christ destroys. (S.) Rev. 69.
— Christ and men's. (S.) Matt. 311.
— dispelled. (S.) Matt. 668.
— minister's. (S.) Gal. 270.
— needless. (I.) Mark 695.
— people of Christ exhorted to lay aside their. (S.) Luke II. 646.
— unbelieving, infallible antidotes against. (S.) Rev. 70.
Fear-expelling love and soul-tormenting fear. (S.) 1 John 365.
"Fear nots" of Bible. (I.) Luke I. 21.
Fearful disease, avarice. (I.) Luke II. 593.
— of coming short. (S.) Heb. I. 290.
— who are? (I.) Rev. 655.
Fearing God and being afraid of him, difference between. (S.) 2 Cor. 358.
— — rather than man. (A.) Matt. 184.
— — reasonableness of, sooner than man. (S.) Luke II. 543.
Fearless faithfulness. (I.) 2 Tim. 184.
— in danger. (I.) Matt. 150.
— spirit in rebuking evil admired. (A.) Gal. 87.
Fearlessness, godly. (A.) Heb. II. 380.
— in Divine service, promise should inspire. (A.) Phil 374.
Fearlessness in fear through vision of invisible. (I.) Heb. II. 380.
— in prayer. (A.) Heb. I. 377.
— moral. (I.) Mark 474.
— noble. (A.) Heb. II. 380.
— respected. (I.) Heb. II. 381.
— true. (A.) 2 Tim. 30.
— unwarrantable. (A.) 2 Tim. 30.
Feast, Bethany and its. (S.) John II. 308.
— Christ at. (S.) John I. 150.
— Christ's free. (I.) Mark 259.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 400.
— company makes. (I.) Mark 582.
— God's, room at, for all. (S.) Luke III. 46.
— gospel. (S.) Matt. 494, 495. (S. & I.) Luke III. 17–50.
— — free to vilest. (I.) Luke III. 44.
— governor of. (I.) John I. 165, 166.
— great. (S.) Luke III. 20, 22.
— — of Church, Eucharist. (S.) Matt. 609.
— Holy. (S.) Luke III. 507.
— let us keep. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 398, 402.
— Levi's. (I.) Luke I. 522.
— marriage. (S. & I.) Luke III. 17–50.
— model. (I.) Luke III. 15.
— of alliance, sacrament. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 108.
— of Barnabas, apostle. (S.) Acts II. 235.
— of Dedication, origin and character of. (I. John II. 210.
— of harvest. (S.) Acts I. 121.
— of joy. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 400.
— of Lord. (S.) John I. 168.
— of love, Holy Communion. (S.) Acts I. 258.
— of Tabernacles. (S.) John I. 599.
— only for those who can appreciate it. (I.) Luke III. 21.
— poor invited to. (I.) Luke III. 15.
— true Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— wedding. (S.) John I. 150.
— will he come to? (S.) John II. 305.
— with Jesus. (S.) John III. 479.
Feasts, best places at. (I.) Matt. 525.
— human. (S.) John I. 150.
— Oriental. (I.) Luke I. 712.
Feasting, Christian. (S.) Luke III. 11.
— house of, or epicure's measures. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 479.
— rules to be observed in our. (S.) 2 Tim. 250.
Feather-bed soldiers, no. (A.) 2 Tim. 131.
Features, distinctive, of true sanctification. (S.) 1 Thess. 132–155.
— distinguishing, of Christianity. (S.) Rom. I. 44.
— of apostolic Church. (S.) Acts I. 414.
— of God's family. (S.) Jas. 141.
— of love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 233.
— of new dispensation. (S.) Acts I. 167.
— suggestive, of Christian life. (S.) Col. 125.
Fed, great multitude waiting to be. (S.) John I. 497.
— sheep to be, not sheared. (A.) John II. 166.
Feeble agencies, God's choice of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 101.
— are necessary. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 194.
— because incomplete, or Christ's message to formalist. (S.) Rev. 188.
— faith appealing to strong Saviour. (S.) Mark 361.
— — power of. (S.) Mark 209.
— means and great results. (I.) Heb. II. 395.
— power of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 193.
— saints, sweet comfort for. (S.) Matt. 234.
— uses of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 193.
Feeble-minded. (I.) 1 Thess. 222.
Feeblest, place for. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 194.
Feed my lambs. (S.) John III. 498–500.
— my sheep. (S.) John III. 497.
— sheep. (A.) 1 Pet. 388.
Feeding, Eucharistic, without fear. (I.) Jude 48.
— five thousand, Christ. (S.) Mark 255–260 Luke II. 107–111. (S. & I.) John I. 498–516.

Feeding four thousand, miraculous. (S.) Matt. 332; Mark 304–310.
— hungry. (I.) Luke III. 16.
— multitude. (S.) John I. 507.
— on Christ. (I.) John I. 543.
— — no life without. (I.) John I. 572.
— — strength by. (I.) Eph. 297.
— people. (S.) Mark 304.
— swine. (I.) Luke III. 150.
— upon Christ. (S.) Mark 223.
Feeling after God. (I.) Acts II. 613.
— and faith. (A.) 2 Tim. 92.
— and opinion, division of, about Christ. (I.) John I. 659.
— deep, songs composed under stress of. (I.) Luke I. 89.
— its place and power in religion. (I.) Gal. 276.
— mere: its worthlessness. (I.) Gal. 276.
— — no safety in. (I.) Matt. 311.
— of exclusion. (A.) Matt. 571.
— of our infirmities, Christ touched with. (S.) Heb. I. 351, 353, 360.
— past. (S.) Eph. 410, 412. (I.) Heb. I. 267. (A.) Eph. 414.
— revulsion of, after sin committed. (I.) Matt. 636.
— touched with. (I.) Heb. I. 364.
Feelings, hallowed. (S.) Luke III. 645.
— of ancient saints. (S.) Heb. II. 298.
— of faithful minister. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
— of saints in heaven. (S.) Rev. 300.
— religious use of excited. (S.) Luke II. 71.
— value of deep. (S.) Luke I. 733.
Feet, at his. (S.) Luke I. 713.
— at Jesus'. (S.) Mark 202.
— dust of. (S.) Matt. 178.
— — of his, when should servant of God shake off? (S.) Acts II. 373.
— no water for my. (I.) Luke II. 728.
— of his disciples, Christ washing. (S.) John II. 390, 391, 400.
— of Jesus, anointing. (S.) Matt. 606.
— — nature sitting at. (S.) Mark 191.
— — sitting at. (S.) Luke II. 65, 67.
— Peter's, washing of. (S.) John II. 401.
— preacher's, beautiful. (S.) Rom. II. 377.
— shod. (A.) Eph. 658.
Feet-washing, sign of. (S.) John II. 408.
Feigned departure. (I.) Luke I. 423.
Felicity and holiness, connection between. (S.) Heb. II. 520.
— heavenly, replenishment of. (I.) Matt. 574.
— Simeon's. (I.) Luke I. 213.
Felix and Drusilla. (I.) Acts III. 295.
— and (Philippian) jailer. (S.) Acts III. 299.
— mixed character. (S.) Acts III. 299.
— Paul before. (S. & I.) Acts III. 272–308.
— — — picture of barristerial depravity. (S.) Acts III. 267.
— Paul's defence before. (S.) Acts III. 272–275.
— — Paul's reasoning before. (S.) Acts III. 301.
— redivivus. (S.) Acts III. 315.
— trembling. (S.) Acts III. 308.
Felix's intelligence, Paul's encouragement in. (S.) Acts III. 276.
Fellows of Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 281.
— turning icy end to our. (A.) Gal. 453.
Fellow-citizens. (S.) Eph. 215, 217.
— with saints. (I.) Eph. 217.
Fellow-creatures, cordial interest in events that befall our. (S.) Rom. II. 529.
— magnetic influence over our. (I.) Acts I. 291.
Fellow-helpers, all ought to be. (A.) 3 John 24.
— to truth. (S.) 3 John 23, 24.
Fellow-labourers. (S.) Phil. 298. (I.) Philem. 16.
Fellow-man, pure heart blessed in relations with. (I.) Matt. 55.
Fellow-men, how to view our. (S.) 2 Cor. 287.
Fellow-ministers, Titus' duty to. (I.) Titus 215.
Fellow-soldier. (I.) Philem. 18.
Fellow-soldiers. (A.) 2 Tim. 135.
— attachment of. (A.) Phil. 162.
Fellow-soldiers Christians are. (I.) Philem. 19.
Fellow-sufferers, priestly sympathy for. (S.) Heb. I. 363.
Fellowship. (I.) 1 John 17, 20.
— and doctrine of apostles. (S.) 1 John 23.
— and intercourse, fraternal. (S.) Gal. 60.
— and progress. (S.) Phil. 7.
— and sonship. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 21.
— best. (A.) Eph. 217.
— Christian. (S.) Acts I. 245; Rom. II. 698; 1 John 17, 28, 39. (I.) Gal. 294; Heb. II. 136; 1 John 18.
— — Christian prayer witness of. (S.) Eph. 212.
— — exclusion from, where duly inflicted. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— — sweetness of. (S.) 3 John 29.
— Christian's, in death of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 167.
— Church, its privileges and duties. (S.) Rom. II. 482.
— defined. (I.) Eph. 511.
— Divine, conditions of. (S.) 1 John 30.
— — intermediate condition of, righteousness. (S.) 1 John 168.
— — primary condition of, fulfilled in believing confession of guileless spirit. (S.) 1 John 54.
— evil. (A.) Eph. 514.
— fourfold. (S.) Rom. II. 749.
— future, with him, Christ's coming and our. (S.) John II. 489.
— in Christ. (S.) 1 John 16.
— in Christ's life. (S.) John II. 559.
— in death. (S.) Acts I. 628.
— in gospel, our. (S.) Phil. 8.
— in joy. (S.) Rom. II. 530. (A.) Rom II. 531.
— in order to edification. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 367.
— in suffering. (I.) Gal. 462.
— interrupted. (A.) 1 John 44.
— limits of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 402.
— man perfected through. (S.) Heb. II. 439.
— of apostles. (S.) Mark 368.
— of Christ's joy source of true blessedness. (S.) John II. 639.
— — sufferings. (S.) Phil. 212–219.
— of God's Son. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 19.
— of gospel. (S.) Phil. 14.
— of suffering. (I.) Heb. II. 596.
— primitive, at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts I. 245.
— prison. (A.) 2 Tim. 113.
— right hands of. (S.) Gal. 81. (I.) Gal. 79.
— use of. (I.) Acts I. 244.
— with Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 21. (A.) Rom. II. 772.
— — attainment of resurrection dependent on. (I.) Phil. 223.
— — sweetness of. (I.) Phil. 218.
— with evil-doers. (S.) Eph. 495.
— with Father. (S.) 1 John 4, 19.
— with God. (S.) 1 John 21–24, 39.
— — Christian longs for. (A.) Eph. 272.
— — begets love. (I.) 1 John 336.
— with Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 386, 388.
— with martyrs and confessors. (S.) Phil. 73.
— with Redeemer's death. (S.) Gal. 114.
— with suffering longed for. (A.) Phil. 219.
Female adornment. (S.) 1 Pet. 251.
— missionary, first. (S.) John I. 397.
— sex, appropriate duty and ornament of. (S.) Acts II. 95.
— testimony to Christ, first. (S.) Luke I. 249.
Feminine danger. (I.) 2 John 12.
Ferocious wickedness. (I.) 2 Tim. 250.
Fertility, praise of. (S.) Heb. I. 477.
— remarkable. (I.) Luke II. 34.
— spiritual. (I.) Gal. 387.
— symmetrical. (I.) Gal. 390.
Fervency of spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 515.
— test of spirituality. (I.) Rom. II. 515.
Fervent charity. (S.) 1 Pet. 341, 343.
— labour in prayer. (I.) Col. 300.
— love must be. (I.) 1 Pet. 344.

Fervent love of brethren. (S.) 1 Pet. 112.
— — to Christ, characteristics of. (S.) Mark 570.
— piety. (S.) Rom. II. 518.
— prayer made, by expression. (I.) Luke II. 461.
— zeal. (A.) Col. 302.
Fervently. (I.) 1 Pet. 112.
Fervour and diligence in serving Lord. (S.) Rom. II. 508.
— in prayer. (I.) Matt. 331.
— of spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 515, 516.
— religious. (S.) Rom. II. 519.
Festal garments, providing. (I.) Matt. 501.
— gathering, great, and song of heaven. (S.) Rev. 351.
Festival, Easter. (S.) Luke III. 616.
— of renewed soul. (S.) Mark 75.
— of St. Matthias. (S.) Acts I. 101.
Festivals, Christian, not prohibited. (I.) Gal. 267.
— Church. (I.) John I. 599.
— Greek athletic, and their lessons. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
— national and ecclesiastical, lawfulness of. (I.) John II. 211.
Festive evening-time. (S.) Matt. 447.
— robe, wedding garment. (I.) Matt. 500.
Festivity, Christian. (S.) John I. 151; Acts I. 260.
— true Christian. (S.) Luke III. 14.
Festivities. (S.) John II. 306.
Festus and Paul: contrast. (S.) Acts III. 368.
— effects of Paul's defence on. (S.) Acts III. 367.
— or Paul—who is mad? (S.) Acts III. 372.
— Paul before. (S.) Acts III. 317-322.
Fetch them in. (I.) Luke III. 44.
Fever left him. (I.) John I. 417.
— sick of. (I.) Matt. 145.
Fevers at Capernaum. (I.) Matt. 146.
Few and many. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 96.
— hearers saved. (I.) John I. 288.
— in Sardis. (S.) Rev. 206.
— nature's chosen. (I.) Matt. 454.
— talents will have to be accounted for. (I.) Matt. 581.
— to many, influence working from. (I.) Matt. 62.
— undefiled. (S.) Rev. 206.
— words. (A.) Eph. 233.
Fickle Christians. (A.) Gal. 15.
— Church: Sardis. (I.) Rev. 187.
— friends. (I.) Matt. 631.
— friendship. (I.) 2 Tim. 108.
Fickleness. (I.) Gal. 338.
— and folly in dealing with religious professors and teachers. (S.) Luke I. 704.
— of human heart. (I.) Matt. 615.
— of Lystrians. (I.) Acts II. 407.
— of populace. (A.) Mark 649.
— of popular opinion. (I.) Acts III. 470.
— of popularity. (A.) John I. 444.
Fictions of sin. (S.) Rev. 405.
Fidelity. (S.) Gal. 427. (I.) 2 Tim. 251. (A.) Gal. 92.
— Christian, and its rewards. (S.) Matt. 440.
— — duty and reward of. (S.) Rev. 145.
— humble, power of. (S.) Mark 518.
— in administering reproof. (A.) Titus 46.
— in Christian life, importance of. (I.) Heb. I. 220.
— in evil times. (I.) 2 Tim. 237.
— in little duties no excuse for neglect of great. (I.) Matt. 529.
— — things. (S.) Luke III. 224, 226.
— in personal duties. (S.) Heb. I. 216.
— in servant. (A.) Titus 80.
— in service of God. (S.) Matt. 576.
— law of, and its Divine reward. (S.) Rev. 143.
— of God to his promises. (I.) Acts I. 580.
— often provokes. (I.) Matt. 299.
Fidelity, Paul's conscious, in discharge of his ministry. (S.) Acts III. 125.
— reward of. (S.) Matt. 588.
— rewarded. (S.) Rev. 230.
— soul-growth depends on. (I.) Luke III 417.
— to Christ enforced. (S.) Rev. 143, 145.
— to God, unflinching. (I.) Luke I. 412.
— to Name of Christ, great in its, Church small in its temporal resources but. (S.) Rev 216.
— trial of. (I.) Luke III. 229.
— under intimidation. (I.) Acts I. 497.
Field, harvest, visit to. (S.) Jas. 444.
— labourers and. (S.) Luke II. 212.
— lilies of. (S.) Matt. 112.
— mission, admeasured. (S.) 2 Cor. 439.
— of blood. (I.) Matt. 641; Acts I. 90.
— of labour, buried talent called forth to its appropriate. (S.) Acts II. 241.
Fields are white. (A.) John I. 384.
— four. (S.) Luke II. 7.
— white to harvest. (S.) John I. 390, 391.
Field-path. (S.) Luke II. 12.
Fiendhood, social, and social Christhood. (S.) Rev. 437.
Fierceness, being, enmity, and cunning of devil. (S.) 1 Pet. 431.
— of sin. (I.) 2 Tim. 250.
Fiery baptism. (S.) Matt. 20. (I.) Matt. 21.
— day, good qualities seen in. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 274.
— energy. (I.) Mark 177.
— influence gentle. (I.) Matt. 22.
— — kindling, warmth, and effect of. (I.) Matt. 21.
— — purifying. (I.) Matt. 22.
— judgment. (S.) Heb. II. 142.
— quality, graces of God's Spirit are of. (I.) 2 Tim. 11.
— tongue. (A.) Jas. 308.
Fifth vision of Paul. (S.) Acts III. 426.
— word from cross. (S.) John III. 321.
Fifty thousand pieces of silver, they counted price of them. (I.) Acts III. 86.
Figs or thistles? (S.) Matt. 130, 131.
— time of, not yet. (I.) Mark 450.
Fig-tree. (S.) Luke II. 727. (I.) John I. 141.
— barren. (S.) Mark 447.
— — parable of. (S. & I.) Luke II. 717-743.
— cursing of fruitless. (S.) Matt. 474-476.
— figless. (S.) Luke II. 725.
— fruitless. (S.) Luke II. 733.
— God's forbearance of barren. (S.) Luke II. 740.
— lessons from. (S.) Luke II. 723.
— Nathanael under: religion in secret. (S.) John I. 140.
— parable of. (S.) Luke III. 490.
— planted in vineyard. (S.) Luke II. 729.
— when thou wast under, I saw thee. (S.) John I. 139.
Fig-trees, parable of. (S.) Luke I. 320.
Fight, consider before you. (S.) Luke III. 63.
— for life. (A.) 1 Pet. 177.
— good. (S. & I.) 1 Tim. 284-290; 2 Tim. 344.
— to end, we must. (A.) Eph. 643.
— wisely. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 581.
Fighting beasts of Ephesus. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 479.
— devil. (I.) Jas. 378.
— fancied ills exhausts for real struggles. (I.) Matt. 117.
— way into kingdom. (I.) Matt. 211.
Fightings and fears. (S.) 2 Cor. 361.
— and wars, whence they proceed. (S.) Jas. 243.
Figless fig-tree. (S.) Luke II. 725.
Figure of cup. (I.) Matt. 621.
— of him that was to come. (S.) Rom. I. 412.
— scriptural, garments. (S.) Rev. 522.
Figures, three great, in Church. (S.) Acts I. 638.
Filial boldness, through Christ, in approaching Father. (S.) Eph. 267.

Filial duties, Christ our example in. (S.) Luke I. 294.
— dutifulness of Jesus. (I.) Luke I. 291.
— fear and fatherly judgment. (S.) 1 Pet. 93.
— obedience. (S.) Luke I. 270; Eph. 593.
— revelation made by Jesus Christ, prophetic revelation contrasted with. (S.) Heb. I. 11.
— spirit of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt. 85.
Filled, all shall be. (I.) Eph. 339.
— why water-pots were. (S.) John I. 165.
— with Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 146–149; Eph. 553. (I.) Eph. 552.
Filling empty vessels. (S.) Phil. 372.
— water-pots. (S.) John I. 164.
Filthy conversation. (I.) Col. 202.
— dreamers. (S.) Jude, 33, 34.
— may be made clean. (I.) Rev. 26.
Final advent. (S.) 2 Thess. 20.
— assize. (S.) 2 Cor. 259.
— blessedness, man's, condition of. (S.) Col. 91.
— — of saints. (S.) Rev. 373.
— change. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 524.
— coming of Christ to judgment. (S.) Rev. 33.
— conflagration, elements that will enhance. (I.) 2 Pet. 169.
— conflict. (S.) Rev. 519.
— deliverance of believers. (S.) Rom. II. 84.
— departure, Paul's, from Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 261, 267.
— heaven. (S.) 2 Pet. 180.
— home of Christian not on earth but in heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
— honours, significance of. (S.) John III. 349.
— hour of Son of God. (S.) John III. 125.
— impenitence. (S.) Luke III. 247; John II. 40.
— judgment. (S.) Rom. I. 140, II. 639, 640.
— — foreshadowed. (S.) Rom. I. 117, 120.
— — righteousness of. (S.) Acts II. 632.
— — tests of. (S.) Matt. 592, 594.
— pæan, faith's. (S.) Rom. II. 249.
— perseverance. (S.) Matt. 182; Heb. I. 464. (I.) John II. 220.
— presentation, grand. (S.) Jude 90.
— purpose of God, unity. (A.) John II. 203.
— recorded meeting in Jerusalem. (S.) Luke III. 662.
— redemption, believer's, certainty of. (S.) Rom. I. 366.
— rejection of false professors. (S.) Matt. 132.
— revelation, helpfulness of. (I.) Heb. I. 18.
— reward, those we lead to Christ element of our. (S.) 1 Thess. 85.
— sabbath. (I.) Heb. I. 322.
— salvation, certainty of. (S.) 2 Thess. 80.
— — Christian encouraged to expect. (S.) Rom. I. 385.
— separation. (S.) Matt. 590, 591, 593.
— state of redeemed. (S.) Eph. 586.
— — of saints in heaven. (S.) Matt. 600.
— step. (I.) John II. 434.
— subjection of mankind to God. (S.) Rom. II. 641.
— transfiguration. (S.) 1 John 203.
— tribunal. (S.) Rom. II. 640.
— triumph of good, hope of. (S.) Rev. 441.
— victory, encouragement to increased missionary effort to be derived from assurance of. (S.) Rev. 448.
Finality of good. (I.) Rev. 645.
Finally saved. (S.) Mark 535.
Finding and following. (S.) John I. 117.
— by losing. (I.) Matt. 194.
— Christ great treasure. (I.) John I. 131.
— joyous, diligent seeking will be rewarded by. (A.) John I. 478.
— Lord in daily duties. (I.) Luke I. 131.
— Messiah. (S.) John I. 120.
— — joy of. (I.) John I. 123.
— of Jesus in temple. (S.) Luke I. 274
— rest, looking and. (A.) John I. 240.
— seeking and. (S.) Luke II. 470.
— tribute-money. (I.) Matt. 389.
Finds me, it. (A.) Heb. I. 340.
Fine prayer. (I.) Luke III. 363.
Finish his course with joy, how can servant of God? (S.) Acts III. 143.
— of Christian character, love. (I.) Col. 233.
Finished and unfinished work, Christ's. (S.) Acts I. 7, III. 499.
— it is. (S. & I.) John III. 329–333.
— race. (S.) 2 Tim. 346.
— sin, bitterness of. (I.) Jas. 113.
— work of Christ. (A.) Titus 194.
— — Christ's. (S.) John III. 139, 335.
Finisher and Author of Christian's faith, Jesus. (S.) Heb. II. 457.
Finishing Christian course. (S.) Acts III. 140.
— of work. (A.) John III. 336.
Fire and salt. (S.) Mark 378.
— angels likened to. (S.) Heb. I. 47.
— baptism of, no better for. (I.) Acts I. 28.
— — with Holy Ghost and with. (I.) Matt. 21.
— coals of. (I.) Rom. II. 546.
— consuming. (S.) Heb. II. 580-585.
— dangerous plaything. (I.) Jas. 303.
— Divine love is. (S.) Heb. II. 584.
— does not extinguish fire. (I.) 1 Pet. 276.
— from altar. (I.) Rev. 401.
— from heaven. (I.) Luke III. 675.
— God as. (I.) Heb. II. 585.
— God's mercy operative as. (I.) Luke II. 426.
— gospel. (I.) Luke II. 669, 674.
— how to keep up. (I.) Acts III. 465.
— in us. (I.) Luke I. 387.
— influence of. (S.) Matt. 21.
— inward. (I.) Luke I. 339.
— kindling. (S.) Acts III. 464.
— necessity of. (I.) Acts I. 142.
— of contention. (S.) Luke II. 668. (I.) Luke II. 674.
— of God. (S.) Heb. II. 580.
— on shore. (S.) John III. 476.
— or mutilation. (S.) Mark 374.
— or salt, double salting either with. (S.) Mark 379.
— Peter at. (S.) Mark 631.
— power not in mechanism but in. (I.) Acts I. 41.
— preserving. (S.) Mark 378.
— promise of baptism of. (I.) Luke I. 338.
— pulling men out of. (A.) Jude 83.
— purifies. (A.) Luke II. 675.
— — everything. (A.) Luke I. 339.
— revelation and test of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 269.
— revenge kind of. (I.) Luke II. 425.
— setting on, wheel of life. (I.) Jas. 309.
— spirit of. (I.) John III. 32.
— standing. (A.) Heb. II. 115.
— tongue. (S.) Jas. 306. (A.) Jas. 308.
— tongues of. (S.) Acts I. 141-145.
— trial as. (S.) 1 Pet. 31.
— unity assisted by. (I.) Acts I. 433.
— want of times. (S.) Luke II. 675.
— which Christ kindles on earth. (S.) Luke II. 671, 677.
— world on. (S.) 2 Pet. 167.
Fires, two: contrast. (S.) John III. 475.
Firemen, God's. (S.) Jude 81.
Fireside ministry. (S.) Luke II. 216.
— preaching. (I.) Luke II. 100.
— war for. (I.) 2 Tim. 132.
Firm anchorage. (I.) 2 Thess. 33.
— conviction of right, value of. (S.) Rom. II. 612.
— foundation. (S.) 2 Tim. 194.
— — only. (I.) Luke I. 657.
— to end. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 16.
Firmness, Christian. (S.) Gal. 31.
— noble, of Christian in maintenance of his rights. (S.) Acts III. 321.
First advent of Messiah. (S.) Gal. 246.
— and great command. (I.) Matt. 519.
— and last. (S.) Rev. 36.
— — Adam. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 511.
— — subject, Christ's. (S.) Luke III. 666.

First and last works. (S.) Rev. 177.
— and second. (S.) Heb. II. 91.
— — Adam compared. (S.) Rom. I. 415.
— — man. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 519.
— apostles, call of. (S.) Mark 31.
— apostolic appeal to multitude. (S.) Acts I. 159–249.
— — miracle. (S.) Acts I. 275, 283.
— appearance of risen Lord to eleven. (S.) Luke III. 654.
— assault. (S.) Luke I. 394.
— assembly of Christian Church. (S.) Acts I. 76.
— cause and last end, God. (S.) Rom. II. 432.
— Christian apology. (S.) Acts I. 179.
— — Church. (S.) Acts I. 242.
— — day: Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 114.
— — experiences, joy of. (I.) Acts I. 722.
— — martyr. (S.) Acts I. 553, 606.
— Christians holy family. (S.) Acts I. 242.
— Christmas. (S.) Luke I. 144.
— Church visitation. (S.) Acts I. 667.
— city and last. (S.) Rev. 622.
— concern. (S.) Matt. 114.
— conference with Jewish chiefs, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 488.
— congregation appealed to by apostles. (S.) Acts I. 149.
— convert of Achaia, Epænetus. (S.) Rom. II. 747.
— covenant, imperfection of. (S.) Heb. I. 633.
— deacons chosen. (S.) Acts I. 541.
— designatory and valedictory service to missionary work. (S.) Acts II. 295.
— desire to be. (I.) Mark 366.
— disciple. (S.) John I. 106.
— disciples, fate of. (I.) John III. 5.
— disunion in Church. (S.) Acts I. 536.
— doxology, John's. (S.) Rev. 16.
— duty, man's. (S.) Matt. 114, 115.
— — — love of God. (S.) Matt. 516.
— — of parents. (S.) 2 Tim. 287.
— Easter morning. (S.) Luke III. 615–623.
— ecclesiastical council—nature and settlement of dispute. (S.) Acts II. 426.
— essay of warrior of Christ. (S.) Acts II. 67.
— European convert. (S.) Acts II. 488.
— examination of blind man. (S.) John II. 137.
— female missionary. (S.) John I. 397.
— — testimony to Christ. (S.) Luke I. 249.
— five bowls. (S.) Rev. 514.
— — disciples. (S.) John I. 106, 107.
— foreign mission. (S.) Acts II. 300–307.
— Gentile convert to faith of Christ. (S.) Acts II. 108.
— gospel martyr. (S.) Acts I. 614–623.
— home mission. (S.) John I. 118.
— Jerusalem believers. (S.) John I. 186.
— last. (S.) Acts I. 551. (I.) Matt. 443.
— — and last first. (S.) Acts II. 371.
— law of grace, self-denial. (I.) Luke II. 127.
— lesson, Christian hearer's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 224.
— Lord's Day evening. (S.) John III. 397.
— love, Christian's, peculiarities of. (S.) Rev. 109.
— — declension from. (S.) Rev. 112.
— — enthusiasm of. (S.) Rev. 108.
— — forsaking. (S.) Rev. 112.
— — left. (S.) Rev. 118.
— — loss of. (S.) Rev. 113.
— — on leaving our. (S.) Rev. 110.
— message, Christ's, is peace. (I.) Luke II. 215.
— miracle. (I.) John I. 172.
— miracles, Christ's. (S.) John I. 172.
— mission of twelve. (S.) Mark 234.
— missionary journey, close of. (S.) Acts II. 409.
— — ordination at Antioch. (S.) Acts II. 300–307.
— — ship. (S.) Acts II. 308.
— object in life. (S.) Matt. 114.
— of all. (I.) 1 Cor II. 390.
First opportunity of grace, taking. (S.) Heb. I. 233.
— parable. (S.) Luke II. 9.
— Passover, Christ's. (S.) John I. 177.
— persecution of Church. (S.) Acts I. 348.
— petition in Lord's Prayer. (S.) Luke II. 346.
— philanthropist. (S.) Acts II. 176.
— pilgrims to holy sepulchre. (S.) Luke III. 615.
— prayer, Paul's. (S.) Acts II. 47.
— prayer-meeting after Ascension. (S.) Acts I 78.
— preaching at Antioch. (S.) Acts II. 215.
— prediction of cross. (S.) Luke I. 241.
— principles, leaving. (I.) Heb. I. 441.
— promise. (S.) John I. 143.
— — accomplished, head of serpent bruised by Seed of woman. (S.) 1 John 243.
— recorded words of Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 280.
— regard in prayer, God's Name our. (I.) Luke II. 349.
— reported sermon, Paul's. (S.) Acts II. 325–375.
— resurrection. (S.) Rev. 578–580.
— revival. (S.) Acts I. 236.
— scene in great revelation. (S.) Rev. 57.
— sermon, Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 431.
— — — after Resurrection. (S.) Luke III. 641.
— — Peter's. (S.) Acts I. 156–249.
— sin. (S.) Acts I. 453.
— — man's. (S.) Rom. I. 426.
— stages of spiritual decline. (S.) Rev. 244.
— step to earth. (I.) Luke II. 408.
— — towards righteousness. (I.) Matt. 424.
— temptation. (S.) Matt. 33; Luke I. 394.
— — reply to. (S.) Matt. 33.
— text, Lord's. (S.) Luke I. 560.
— thought, religion. (I.) Mark 520.
— three Philippian converts. (S.) Acts II. 476.
— to Jew. (I.) Rom. I. 65.
— to see Christ at final advent. (I.) Luke I. 134.
— two disciples. (S.) John I. 111.
— utterances of Word. (S.) John I. 104.
— *verily, verily:* home of new man. (S.) John I. 146.
— visit, Saul's, after his conversion to Jerusalem. (S.) Acts II. 70.
— — to Samaria. (S.) John I. 298.
— woman. (I.) Mark 709.
— word of dying Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 574, 578.
First-begotten, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 44.
First-born. (S.) Col. 65, 78. (I.) Heb. II. 545.
— Church of. (S.) Heb. II. 545.
— from dead. (S.) Col. 77.
First-century Church-members, some. (S.) 3 John 5.
First-fruit and lump, holiness of. (S.) Rom. II. 409.
First-fruits. (S.) Acts I. 109.
— Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 428, 435, 436, 447.
— God's, Church. (I.) Rev. 479.
— of his creatures. (S.) Jas. 138.
— of repentance. (S.) Acts II. 534.
— of Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 110.
— unto Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 747.
Fish, bait to catch. (I.) Mark 34.
— catching, preparation for catching men. (S.) Mark 35.
— how to allure, fisherman must know. (I.) Matt. 41.
— in lake. (I.) John III. 469.
— must be angled for with right bait. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
Fish's mouth, singular miracle of finding coin in. (S.) Matt. 338.
Fisher, death of. (S.) John III. 135.
Fishers, Galilæan. (S.) Luke I. 477.
— of men. (S.) Matt. 41; Acts II. 326.
Fisherman, minister. (I.) Mark 34.
— must know how to allure fish. (I.) Matt. 41.
Fishermen, blessed. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— Christ with Galilæan. (I.) Luke I. 481.
— over-cautious. (I.) Luke I. 496.
— why Lord chose apostles from. (S.) Mark 31.

Fishes and loaves, lad's. (S.) Mark 260.
— — miracle of. (S.) Matt. 332.
— — — abuse of. (S.) John I. 525.
— miraculous draught of. (S.) Luke I. 478, 486, 497. (I.) Luke I. 479, 480.
— second miraculous draught of. (S.) John III. 457–460.
— two draughts of. (S.) Luke I. 481; John III. 471.
— — five barley loaves and. (I.) John I. 505.
Fishing for men. (S.) Luke I. 494, 495, 498.
— for souls. (I.) John III. 471.
— I go. (S.) John III. 468.
— on Sea of Galilee. (I.) John III. 468.
— parable of. (S.) Luke I. 485.
— rules for. (I.) Mark 35.
— seasonable. (I.) 2 Tim. 322.
— spiritual. (S.) Luke I. 473.
— too near shore. (S.) Luke I. 469.
— unsuccessful, persevered in. (S.) Luke I. 474.
Fishing-boat, sinking. (I.) Luke I. 484.
Fishing-net, gospel as. (I.) Mark 32.
Fit and useful, religion which develops. (I.) Mark 427.
Fitted for sea. (S.) Acts III. 440.
Fittest, survival of, and higher law. (I.) Mark 215.
Fitness for Lord's service. (S.) 2 Tim. 215.
— of day of Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 120.
— tarrying for. (S.) Luke III. 673.
Five acts, drama in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 491.
— barley-loaves and two fishes. (I.) John I. 505.
— — in desert. (S.) Matt. 302.
— bowls, first. (S.) Rev. 514.
— brethren, request of Dives for his. (S.) Luke III. 269.
— characteristics of Christ's working. (S.) John I. 167.
— chords to harp. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 365.
— Christian elements. (S.) Col. 9.
— disciples, first. (S.) John I. 106, 107.
— paradoxes. (S.) John II. 252.
— points of universal charity. (S.) Eph. 368.
— remarkable things. (S.) Acts III. 471.
— steps to judgment. (I.) John II. 625.
— thousand, Christ feeding. (S.) Mark 255–260; Luke II. 107–111; John I. 498–516.
— words better than ten thousand. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 356.
Fixed rules, necessity of. (I.) Phil. 258.
Fixing of impressions. (I.) John III. 39.
Fixity, character tends to. (I.) Heb. I. 267.
Flag nailed to mast. (A.) Jas. 85.
Flames, fortune consigned to. (A.) Acts III. 84.
Flatterer repulsed. (A.) Acts II. 391.
Flattering words. (A.) 1 Thess. 50.
Flattery and severity, mean between. (A.) 1 Thess. 49.
— answered. (A.) Acts II. 290.
— danger of. (I.) Acts II. 290.
— discouraged. (A.) 1 Thess. 50.
— rebuked. (A.) Acts II. 290.
— truth better than. (I.) Gal. 30.
Flaw, fatal, in Ephesian Churches. (I.) Rev. 119.
— one, rejected for. (A.) Jas. 245.
— slightest, fatal. (I.) Gal. 156.
Flax, smoking, and bruised reed. (S.) Matt. 234. (I.) Matt. 235.
Flee. (I.) 2 Tim. 225.
— from idolatry. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 28.
— passions of youth. (I.) 2 Tim. 219.
Fleeing. (I.) Matt. 182.
Fleeting and durable. (S.) 1 Pet. 117.
— honour. (I.) Acts II. 290.
— things and eternal. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 504.
Flesh. (I.) Rom. I. 561.
— absent in. (S.) Col. 121.
— advantages of Christ's manifestation in. (S.) Heb. I. 188.
— and blood cannot enter kingdom of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 522, 523
Flesh and blood, non-conference with. (S.) Gal. 54.
— — preachers must not confer with. (A.) Gal. 55.
— and spirit, conflict of. (I.) Matt. 624.
— — in conflict. (I.) Luke I. 410.
— children of, and of promise. (I.) Rom. II. 272.
— Christ in, and in spirit. (I.) 1 Pet. 320.
— — in infirmity of. (S.) Heb. I. 404.
— Christ's, eating. (S.) John I. 568, 569.
— condemnation of sin in. (S.) Rom. I. 667.
— confessing that Jesus Christ is come in, test: our righteousness exercised in trying spirits. (S.) 1 John 295.
— crucifixion of. (S.) Gal. 441, 447. (I.) Gal. 447, 448.
— curse of, Christ born without. (I.) Luke I. 119.
— defilers of, and evil speakers. (S.) Jude 34.
— folly of sowing to. (S.) Gal. 503. (I.) Gal. 490.
— God manifest in. (S.) 1 Tim. 163.
— God's glory in. (S.) John I. 58.
— grace in believers weakened by. (S.) Rom. I. 603.
— have no confidence in. (S.) Phil. 180.
— he that was born after, persecuted him born after Spirit. (I.) Gal. 307.
— human, Christ clothed in. (I.) John I. 52.
— impotency of Law through. (I.) Rom. I. 658.
— infirmity of, preaching in. (S.) Gal. 272.
— judging after. (S.) John II. 35.
— — — is often altogether misleading. (I.) John II. 36.
— life in. (I.) Gal. 116.
— — in mortification of. (S.) Rom. II. 13.
— lust of, transitoriness of. (I.) 1 John 135.
— lusts of, walking in Spirit preservative from. (S.) Gal. 360.
— men not to be known after. (S.) 2 Cor. 285.
— minding things of. (I.) Rom. I. 671.
— mortifying. (A.) Col. 195.
— non-fulfilment of lust of, without Spirit. (S.) Gal. 367.
— Paul's. (I.) Gal. 116.
— — conception of. (I.) Gal. 384.
— rest of his time in. (I.) 1 Pet. 329.
— result of walking after. (I.) Gal. 384.
— riches eating. (I.) Jas. 429.
— rightly used. (I.) 1 Pet. 330.
— sin condemned in. (S.) Rom. I. 666.
— some reasons why Word became. (S.) Heb. I. 158.
— they that are in, cannot please God. (S.) Rom. I. 697, 698.
— things of, and things of Spirit. (S.) Rom. I. 671.
— thorn in. (S.) 2 Cor. 467–475.
— — Paul's rapture and. (S.) 2 Cor. 467–475.
— time in. (S.) 1 Pet. 330.
— to be crucified. (A.) Col. 195.
— *versus* Spirit. (S. & I.) Gal. 358–376.
— walking after. (S.) 2 Pet. 130.
— we are not debtors to. (S.) Rom. II. 4–7.
— — — in, but alas! flesh is still in us. (S.) Rom. I. 699.
— — must fight. (I.) Gal. 376.
— — weak, and willing spirit. (S.) Matt. 624, 626.
— — spirit ready. (S.) Mark 607.
— Word made. (S.) John I. 2, 53, 54.
— works of, our own. (S.) Gal. 381. (I.) Gal. 380, 381.
Fleshly depravity. (S.) Eph. 136.
— lusts. (S.) 1 Pet. 176. (I.) 1 Pet. 178.
— — abstaining from. (S.) 1 Pet. 172.
— — are soul's adversaries. (I.) 1 Pet. 178.
— sins. (S.) Gal. 383.
Flexibility of Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 553.
Flies and eagles. (I.) 1 Thess. 67.
Flight, devil put to. (A.) Jas. 378.
— exception to. (I.) Matt. 183.
— in winter. (I.) Mark 539.

Flight into Egypt. (S.) Matt. 11, 12.
— of angel through heaven. (S.) Rev. 480.
— of time. (I.) Eph. 541.
— permitted, of servant of God. (S.) Acts II. 382.
Flock, Christ's, encouragement to. (S.) Luke II. 644, 645.
— — eternal life of. (S.) John II. 221.
— — privileges of. (S.) Luke II. 643.
— — sympathy with lambs of his. (S.) John III. 501.
— eternal folding of. (S.) Rev. 391.
— gifts to. (S.) John II. 175.
— God's. (S.) Luke II. 647.
— leading of. (I.) John II. 169.
— little comforted by their Shepherd. (S.) Luke II. 644.
— — fear not. (S.) Luke II. 643, 644.
— minister in. (S.) Acts III. 153.
— must be fed, not amused. (A.) John III. 498.
— other sheep and one. (S.) John II. 201.
— pastor's visit to his. (S.) Acts II. 444.
— prosperity of his, prosperity of pastor. (I.) Phil. 150.
— return of. (S.) 1 Pet. 242.
— Shepherd and. (S.) John II. 164.
— — misses one when it has strayed from. (I.) Luke III. 86.
— to look after. (I.) Luke I. 134.
— true minister is father of his. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
Flocks by night, tending. (I.) Luke I. 132.
— Christ's collected. (S.) John II. 202.
— Eastern Shepherds and their. (I.) Acts III. 152.
Flocked to John, why men. (S.) Mark 11.
Flood. (S.) 2 Pet. 157.
— ebb and. (I.) Mark 399.
— Noah's. (S.) Matt. 552.
Floor and fan, Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 340.
Flower, fair, and vile weed. (S.) Heb. II. 602.
— grass and its, man and his glory. (S.) 1 Pet. 119.
— of selected race, Mary. (I.) Luke I. 37.
— revived. (I.) Mark 205.
Flowers after showers. (I.) Mark 104.
— and fruit, preaching. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— considering. (I.) Luke II. 626.
— consolation from. (I.) Luke II. 634.
— lessons from. (S.) Luke II. 625, 630, 632.
— thorns like. (I.) Luke II. 22.
Flowery preaching. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 137.
Fluctuations, spiritual. (I.) Rom. I. 622.
Flying for refuge. (S.) Heb. I. 522.
Fodder, don't grumble about. (A.) Acts II. 154.
Foe, devil living. (I.) Luke I. 386.
— victory over. (S.) Rev. 450.
Foes and friends, opposition from. (S.) Mark 111.
— boy's, at school. (I.) Matt. 191.
— children's. (S.) Matt. 404.
— forgiving. (S.) Mark 461.
— friends mistaken for. (A.) John III. 201.
— of God and of his Church. (S.) Rev. 444.
— opposite. (I.) Jas. 259.
— our spiritual. (S.) Eph. 638.
— union in face of. (A.) John III. 154.
— within fold most dangerous. (I.) Mark 620.
Foiled designs: Damascene ethnarch. (S.) 2 Cor. 462.
Fold and door. (A.) John II. 165.
— and other sheep, this. (S.) John II. 201.
— foes within, most dangerous. (I.) Mark 620.
— of sheep. (S.) John II. 165.
— one, and one Shepherd. (S.) John II. 202.
— strife in. (I.) Gal. 357.
Folding, eternal, of flock. (S.) Rev. 391.
Follow after holiness. (S.) Rom. I. 498.
— Christ, call to. (S.) Matt. 351, 354.
— — leaving all to. (A.) Luke I. 500.
— — we must. (I.) John II. 35.
— exactly. (I.) Luke I. 519.
— holiness. (I.) Heb. II. 521.
Follow me. (S.) Matt. 40.
— — they. (S.) John II. 220.
— not with us, line of conduct we should adopt toward those who. (S.) Mark 367.
— Paul and follow Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 72.
— peace. (S.) Heb. II. 512.
— sins that. (S.) 1 Tim. 258.
— thee, I will, but—. (S.) Luke II. 199.
— — *now*, why cannot I? (S.) John II. 452.
Follower of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 73.
— — Christian. (S.) John II. 344.
— — greatest blessedness is to be. (I.) Luke I. 75.
Followers, Christ and his many. (S.) Mark 434.
— — is glorious in character of his. (S.) 2 Thess. 30.
— Christ's consideration for weakness of his. (S.) Matt. 628.
— — rewards of. (S.) Matt. 440.
— Church. (S.) 1 Thess. 76.
— great Cross-bearer and his. (S.) John III. 294.
— leaders and. (S.) John III. 468.
— of antichrist, infatuation of. (S.) 2 Thess. 53.
— of apostles and of Lord. (S.) 1 Thess. 23.
— of Christ, faithful, must expect troubles in this world. (S.) Luke II. 191.
— of God. (I.) Eph. 470.
— of Jesus. (S.) Rev. 477.
— of Lamb. (S.) Rev. 476, 477.
— on seashore. (S.) Matt. 146.
Following after love. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 339.
— as children. (I.) Eph. 472.
— character of leader shown by character of his. (I.) John I. 112.
— Christ. (S.) Matt. 147, 157; Mark 322, 323, 414, 422; Luke I. 518; John II. 33, 34, 341, III. 508, 515. (I.) Luke II. 129. (A.) John II. 341, III. 509.
— — advantages of. (S.) Matt. 439, 441, 442.
— — afar off. (S. & I.) Mark 626.
— — and following Christians. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 73.
— — by way of cross. (I.) Matt. 193.
— — duty of, illustrated by apostles. (S.) Luke I. 520.
— — method of. (I.) John I. 129.
— — motive for. (A.) John I. 129.
— — *now* and *then* of. (S.) John II. 452.
— — possibility of. (I. & A.) 1 Thess. 27, 28.
— — satisfaction only in. (I.) John II. 171.
— finding and. (S.) John I. 117.
— forsaking all and. (S.) Matt. 42.
— God. (S.) Eph. 470.
— good. (S.) 1 Thess. 225. (A.) 1 Thess. 226.
— holy dead. (S.) Heb. I. 506.
— Jesus. (S.) Luke II. 190, 194, 198.
— — afar off, danger of. (S.) Matt. 632.
— — fearingly. (S.) Mark 425, 426.
— — saw them. (I.) John I. 112.
— righteousness. (A.) 1 Tim. 283.
— true. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 74.
Folly and cause of despising truth. (I.) 1 Thess. 147.
— and danger of resting satisfied with outward forms of godliness. (S.) Matt. 561.
— and fickleness in dealing with religious professors and teachers. (S.) Luke I. 704.
— and guilt of being in debt. (S.) Rom. II. 572.
— and sin of crime of Judas. (I.) John II. 422.
— — of drunkenness. (I.) Eph. 547.
— — of grieving Holy Spirit. (S.) Eph. 456.
— — of ignoring God. (I.) Rom. I. 216.
— — of unventilated places of worship. (I.) Acts III. 111.
— and wisdom. (I.) Matt. 569.
— Christ's portrait of. (S.) Luke II. 606.
— contemptible, all admired wisdom of mere worldly man is nothing but, before God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 291.
— eight marks of. (S.) Eph. 546.
— manifest. (I.) 2 Tim. 273.
— nature, and danger of scoffing at religion (S.) 2 Pet. 152, 153.

Folly of apostasy. (S.) Gal. 140.
— of arguing instead of escaping from wrath. (I.) Luke I. 316.
— of atheism. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 49.
— of avarice. (I.) Jas. 430.
— of being captivated by form, after experience of faith. (S.) Gal. 141.
— of conformity to world. (A.) Rom. II. 462.
— of contentions on mission field. (A.) Phil. 144.
— of delay. (A.) John II. 123.
— of disobeying truth. (S.) Gal. 144.
— of double-mindedness. (I.) Jas. 59.
— of doubt. (A.) John III. 435.
— of doubting. (I.) John III. 424.
— of exclusively regarding predestination. (A.) Rom. II. 194.
— of extravagance. (I.) Luke III. 148.
— of foolish. (S.) Matt. 567.
— of forsaking right path. (A.) Gal. 141.
— of fruitless profession. (S.) Luke I. 652.
— of hazarding eternal life for temporal enjoyment. (S.) Matt. 362.
— of hoarding up wealth. (A.) 1 Tim. 272.
— of human righteousness. (I.) Gal. 138.
— of hypocrisy. (I.) Matt. 528.
— of idolatry. (I.) Gal. 265. (A.) Acts I. 595; 1 Thess. 37.
— of increasing burden of sin by delay. (A.) Heb. I. 240.
— of judging by appearances. (I.) John I. 635.
— — others. (S.) Luke I. 615.
— of laying up earthly riches. (I.) Luke II. 621.
— of leading gay life. (A.) Luke III. 143.
— of looking only at ills of life. (I.) Matt. 111.
— of lying. (I.) Col. 206.
— of meeting anger with anger. (I.) Eph. 441.
— of men rebuked who are all for mirth. (S.) Luke I. 574.
— of merely standing by. (I.) John II. 293.
— of moral cowardice. (I.) John I. 609.
— of neglect. (A.) Heb. I. 90.
— of not trusting Christ. (A.) 2 Tim. 91.
— of opposition to Christ. (I.) 2 Tim. 273.
— of Paul. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 365.
— of persecution. (I.) 2 Tim. 381.
— of presuming on redeeming grace. (I.) Jude 27.
— of presumption. (I.) Heb. II. 395.
— of pride. (I.) Mark 280.
— of procrastination. (A.) Heb. I. 240.
— of profession without forethought. (S.) Luke III. 62.
— of rejecting Christ. (I.) Heb. II. 143.
— — gospel. (I.) Rom. II. 309.
— of returning to world. (S.) Gal. 267.
— of self-righteousness. (I.) Rom. I. 281.
— of setting heart on things below, not on things above. (I.) Mark 338.
— of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 532.
— of sowing to flesh. (I.) Gal. 490.
— of thoughtlessness of religion. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 480.
— of trusting to death-bed repentance. (I.) Luke III. 597.
— of unbelief. (S.) Luke III. 638. (I.) John II. 89. (A.) John III. 436.
— of wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. 290.
— parental. (I.) Luke II. 432.
— sinners'. (S.) Rom. I. 121.
— true Christian wisdom is nothing but, in world's account. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 289.
— wilful, of rejecting light. (I.) John I. 266.
Follies of wise. (I.) Rom. I. 99.
Food and drink of believers, Christ true. (S.) John I. 572.
— and gladness. (S.) Acts II. 405, 406.
— and labour, spiritual. (S.) John I. 529.
— and work. (I.) Acts III. 446.
— and zeal of Christ. (S.) John I. 377.
— best, Christ. (I.) John I. 543.
— Christian's, Christ. (I.) John I. 537.
— convenient. (I.) Luke II. 397.
Food diversified, need of. (I.) Heb. I. 427.
— eternal, fruitful labour for. (S.) John I. 530.
— false. (I.) John I. 543.
— for hungry souls. (I.) Luke II. 108.
— for million. (S.) Mark 259.
— God's new-born babes and their. (S.) 1 Pet. 128.
— — only satisfaction. (I.) Mark 305, 310.
— in God's sight. (S.) Luke II. 611. (I.) Luke II. 617.
— in wilderness, satisfaction for. (S.) Mark 308.
— incorruptible, Christ. (I.) John I. 543.
— influence of, on spiritual growth. (I.) 1 Pet. 133.
— Jesus gave to his own. (S.) John I. 568.
— man's spiritual. (S.) Matt. 35.
— of Christians, Christ chosen. (I.) John I. 567.
— — doctrines of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 206.
— of soul. (S.) John I. 567. (I.) John I. 382. (A.) 1 Tim. 136.
— of world. (S.) Matt. 302.
— perishable and imperishable. (S.) John I. 529.
— providential supply of. (A.) Mark 260.
— spiritual, preference of, to natural. (S.) John I. 529.
— superlative value of. (A.) John I. 382.
— that gives life. (S.) John I. 571.
— that makes strong men. (A.) Heb. I. 432.
— Word of God compared to. (S.) Matt. 35.
Food-supply, man's. (I.) Mark 309.
Fool brought to his senses. (I.) Luke II. 618.
— rich. (S. & I.) Luke II. 593–621.
— thou! (I.) Luke II. 607.
— wise. (S.) Luke II. 597.
Fools and madmen, illustrious. (I.) Acts III. 369.
Foolish. (S.) Titus 178.
— and unprofitable, controversy. (I.) Titus 208.
— and wise builders. (S.) Matt. 133, 135.
— — hearers. (S.) Luke I. 654.
— — virgins. (S.) Matt. 561.
— bargain. (S.) Matt. 358.
— choice. (I.) Matt. 362.
— Church. (S.) Gal. 140.
— farmer. (I.) Luke II. 619.
— folly of. (S.) Matt. 567.
— God's choice of weak and, to confound wise and mighty. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 101.
— inexperienced man, God does not deny, his wish. (I.) Luke III. 133.
— love of world. (I.) 2 Tim. 367.
— prayers unanswered. (A.) Jas. 357.
— questionings. (A.) 2 Tim. 227.
— questions reproved. (S.) Titus 206.
— rich man. (S.) Luke II. 596.
— self-love. (I.) 2 Tim. 244.
— speech, stopping. (I.) Titus 41.
— talking and jesting, against. (S.) Eph. 488. (I.) Eph. 490.
— — to be accounted for. (A.) Eph. 491.
Foolishness of anger. (I.) Eph. 440.
— of preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 37, 56, 58.
Foot, slow, swift tongue. (S.) Matt. 480.
Foot-prints, Christian's. (S.) Heb. II. 508.
Foot-washing, parody of. (I.) John II. 393.
— reminiscences of. (I.) John II. 393.
— teaching of. (S.) John II. 392.
Footlights, before. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 363.
Footsteps of beatified. (S.) Heb. I. 506.
— of heroes, in. (S.) Heb. I. 505.
For, by, through. (S.) 1 Pet. 21.
— ever. (I.) Matt. 600.
— — with Lord. (S.) Phil. 62.
— my sake. (S.) Matt. 60.
— or against. (S.) Mark 111.
Forbearance. (A.) Col. 229.
— and meekness. (A.) Eph. 359.
— Christian. (S.) Acts III. 204. (I.) Rom. II. 606; Phil. 314.
— Divine, toward human perverseness retraced. (S.) Acts II. 327.
— God's. (I.) Mark 466; Rom. I. 127.

Forbearance, God's, of barren fig-tree. (S.) Luke II. 740.
— — to sinners. (S.) 2 Pet. 161.
— human. (I.) Eph. 359.
— mutual, duty of, weak in faith to be received. (S.) Rom. II. 602, 603.
— of Christ. (I.) John I. 319.
— of God, ending in salvation of men. (S.) 2 Pet. 185.
— past, and present duty. (S.) Acts II. 624.
Forbearing threatening. (A.) Eph. 617.
Forbidden, how children are. (S.) Matt. 421.
— sins. (S.) Eph. 486.
Forbiddeth to marry is wicked doctrine, doctrine which. (S.) 1 Tim. 181.
Force and majesty of right. (S.) John III. 222.
— Christian must use. (I.) Matt. 210.
— expanding, Christ in you. (I.) Col. 98.
— hidden, in child. (I.) Matt. 405.
— in religion, use of. (S.) John III. 226.
— in seed. (I.) Mark 127.
— latent spiritual, in man. (S.) 2 Tim. 20.
— main consideration in preaching. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 137.
— most mighty. (I.) Mark 461.
— of Christian sympathy. (S.) Acts III. 477.
— of example. (I.) Luke I. 627; Gal. 85. (A.) Phil. 342.
— of faith. (I.) Luke III. 289.
— of habit. (S.) Acts II. 546.
— of prayer. (S.) 1 Thess. 286.
— of truth. (A.) John II. 49.
— reformatory, Christianity only. (S.) Acts I. 378.
— taken by. (I.) Luke III. 234.
— twofold, in salvation. (S.) Phil. 131.
— vital. (S.) Heb. II. 174.
Forces, centrifugal and centripetal. (I.) 1 John 238.
— complementary, in Christian life. (S.) Acts II. 80.
Forearmed, forewarned is. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 11.
Foreboding. (S.) Matt. 117.
Forecast and retrospect. (S.) Phil. 5.
— events, impossible to. (A.) Jas. 400.
Forecasting of faith. (I.) Heb. II. 299.
— sorrow. (S.) Matt. 116.
Forehead, name on. (S.) Rev. 469.
Foreign and home missions. (I.) Rom. II. 254.
— lands, spread of truth to. (I.) Matt. 326.
— mission, first. (S.) Acts II. 300–307.
— missions, call to work of. (S.) Acts III. 238.
— — self-healing (proverb) applied to our relation to. (S.) Luke I. 448.
— parts, propagation of gospel in. (S.) Act. II. 210.
Foreknowledge and predestination. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 181–192.
— determinate counsel and, of God, Christ crucified according to. (S.) Acts I. 182.
— God's, practically considered. (S.) Acts I. 89.
— of God, lessons from. (S.) 1 Pet. 4.
Foreknown redemption. (S.) 1 Pet. 107.
Forerunner. (S.) Matt. 14; John I. 23, II. 486; Heb. I. 550–552. (I.) Matt. 16; Heb. I. 550–552.
— and his Lord. (S.) John I. 84.
— Christ our, within veil. (S.) Heb. I. 551.
— of Jesus, Baptist as. (S.) Matt. 207.
— priestly descent of. (S.) Luke I. 11.
Forerunner's confession. (S.) John I. 83.
Foreseeing, Scripture. (S.) Gal. 152.
Foresight. (I.) Luke II. 406.
— of Scripture. (I.) Gal. 152.
Forest of thorns. (S.) Heb. I. 482.
Foretaste of Gethsemane. (S.) John II. 347.
Foretastes of heaven. (A.) Eph. 84.
Forethought, anxious, evils of. (S.) Matt. 110.
— of God, gospel no afterthought but. (I.) Rom. I. 9.
— profession without, folly of. (S.) Luke III. 62.
Forewarned. (S.) Matt. 544.
— is forearmed. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 11.
Forgave both. (S.) Luke I. 727.
Forget, forgive and. (I.) Matt. 411; Mark 462.
— God, prosperity causes men to. (I.) Mark 136.
— injuries. (I.) Gal. 272.
— past sorrows. (A.) Phil. 243.
Forgetful hearers. (A.) Jas. 195.
Forgetfulness, boon of. (I.) Luke III. 263.
— peace of pardon not mere. (I.) Rom. I. 338.
— through joy. (I.) Acts II. 284.
Forgetting and forgiving. (I.) Luke II. 415.
— things that are behind. (I.) Phil. 243.
Forgettings, two. (S.) John I. 377.
Forgive. (I.) Mark 461.
— and forget. (I.) Matt. 411; Mark 462.
— Christ's power to. (S.) Mark 69, 70.
— Father's readiness to. (I.) Luke III. 188.
— God's readiness to. (A.) Rom. II. 373.
— sins, who can? (S.) Luke I. 510.
— those who do not, should never sin. (A.) Matt. 104.
— us, *and*. (I.) Luke II. 415.
— — our debts. (S.) Matt. 96, 97.
Forgiven, man who will not cannot be. (I.) Mark 114.
— paralytic. (S.) Matt. 154.
— sin that shall not be. (I.) Luke II. 571.
— sins, memory of. (S.) 1 Tim. 44.
— sixty-five years' sin. (A.) Luke I. 512.
— we must forgive if we would be. (I.) Luke II. 415.
Forgiveness. (S.) Matt. 156, 410, 412; Rom. I. 285; Philem. 52, 53. (I.) Matt. 415. (A.) Gal. 431; Philem. 53.
— after confession of sin comes. (I.) Luke III. 361.
— and cleansing, confession of sins sure condition of. (S.) 1 John 60.
— and conscience. (I.) Heb. II. 78.
— and healing. (S.) Luke I. 516.
— and readiness to forgive, connection between (S.) Philem. 53.
— and redemption. (I.) Eph. 37.
— and remission of sins. (I.) Col. 58.
— — — attainable. (S.) Luke I. 726.
— and restoration. (A.) Eph. 468.
— aspects of. (S.) Rom. I. 285.
— assurance of. (I.) Luke I. 736.
— awakens gratitude. (I.) Matt. 410.
— before sundown. (S.) Eph. 441.
— blessedness of. (I.) Rom. I. 286.
— blessing of. (S.) Luke I. 736.
— Christ's. (I.) Luke III. 578.
— Christian. (S.) Luke I. 617.
— Christian's. (A.) Eph. 468.
— complete. (I.) Heb. I. 653. (A.) Eph. 467.
— condition of. (S.) Matt. 98.
— conquered. (A.) Eph. 467.
— distinctively Christian virtue. (I.) Col. 230.
— Divine. (S.) Heb. I. 652; 1 John 62. (A.) Acts III. 353.
— — admired and imitated. (S.) Col. 229.
— — amplitude of. (I.) Matt. 241.
— — human reasonings about. (S.) Mark 68.
— duty of. (S.) Matt. 410.
— faith and. (S.) Luke I. 712.
— for Christ's sake. (A.) Eph. 467.
— force of *as* in condition annexed to. (S.) Luke II. 425.
— free. (S.) Luke I. 720, 721.
— — for all who believe. (I.) Acts II. 357.
— God's. (I.) Acts II. 357.
— — as King and Father, redemption. (I.) Col. 57.
— — justice in. (S.) 1 John 63. (A.) 1 John 64.
— gospel of. (S.) Luke I. 509.
— human. (S.) Col. 230.
— — and Divine. (I.) Luke I. 617.
— ignorance and. (S.) Luke III. 579.
— influence of. (I.) Matt. 415.
— international. (S.) Col. 230.
— its nature. (I.) Acts I. 632.
— its nobility. (I.) Acts I. 633.
— its rarity in heathendom. (I.) Acts I. 633.

Forgiveness, justification more than. (I.) Rom. I. 320.
— limited. (I.) Matt. 410.
— love and. (S.) Luke I. 732.
— made easy. (S.) Eph. 464.
— mark of Christian. (I.) Acts I. 633.
— most needed. (A.) Luke III. 361.
— must be real and true. (I.) Matt. 411.
— mutual. (S.) Matt. 104.
— not matter of calculation. (I.) Matt. 411.
— of God. (I.) Eph. 465.
— of injuries. (S.) Matt. 78, 400.
— — self-improving act. (I.) Matt. 98.
— of offences. (S.) Matt. 409.
— of sin. (S.) Acts II. 197; Rom. I. 285.
— — and death of Christ. (S.) Eph. 41.
— — God's glory in, for his Name's sake. (S.) 1 John 102.
— of sins. (S.) Matt. 409, 410; Luke II. 409–426; Eph. 40, 41. (I.) Luke II. 409–426.
— — Christ and. (S.) Mark 68.
— — preaching. (S.) Acts II. 353.
— — through atoning sacrifice of Christ. (S.) John I. 97.
— one law for lord and servant. (S.) Matt. 412.
— our Father's. (I.) Luke II. 421.
— personal. (I.) Matt. 156.
— power of. (A.) Eph. 467.
— — Christ necessary to. (I.) Acts I. 633.
— prayer and. (S.) Mark 461.
— primary need of sinner. (I.) Matt. 155.
— rejoicing through. (A.) Luke I. 512.
— repentance and. (S.) Acts I. 504.
— royal, redemption through Christ's blood, with. (S.) Eph. 34.
— sign of noble nature. (I.) Acts I. 633.
— sin and its. (S.) Matt. 153.
— superior influence of. (I.) Matt. 410.
— value of. (A.) Eph. 42.
— with God, he who cannot forgive cannot find. (S.) Philem. 53.
Forgiver, God great. (I.) Luke I. 97.
— of sins, Christ. (I.) Mark 68.
Forgiving and forgetting. (I.) Luke II. 415.
— foes. (S.) Mark 461.
— grace. (I.) Luke II. 414.
— — glories of. (S.) Eph. 38.
— mercy. (A.) Heb. I. 648.
— — of God. (I.) John I. 556.
— not, pretences for. (S.) Luke II. 425.
— one another. (I.) Eph. 466.
— others. (I.) Luke I. 617.
— spirit. (S.) Luke II. 423. (I.) Eph. 465. (A.) Eph. 467.
— — aided by prayer. (I.) Matt. 414.
— — essential to vital religion. (S.) Matt. 410.
— — of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt. 97.
Forgotten great ones. (I.) Luke I. 43.
— mercies. (I.) Mark 269.
Forlorn hope. (I.) Matt. 178.
Form, etc., folly of being captivated by, after experience of faith. (S.) Gal. 141.
— and power of godliness. (S.) 2 Tim. 256–263.
— deceptive. (A.) 2 Tim. 266.
— of baptism. (S.) Matt. 682.
— of doctrine, apostolical. (S.) Rom. I. 515.
— — obedience to. (S.) Rom. I. 515.
— of God. (I.) Phil. 98.
— of servant, mystery of Christ in. (S.) Phil. 98.
— of sound words. (S.) 2 Tim. 96, 98.
— of teaching. (S.) Rom. I. 517.
— outward, of Christianity, inward principle and. (I.) Phil. 142.
— without power. (I.) 2 Tim. 266. (A.) 2 Tim. 265.
Forms of prayer. (I.) Luke II. 310, 314.
— — and praise, value of. (I.) Mark 594.
— — set, lawfulness of. (S.) Mark 616.
— of private prayer. (S.) Luke II. 309.
— of religion necessary. (S.) 2 Tim. 265.
— place of, in religion. (I.) Mark 595.
— religious. (S.) Rom. I. 184.
— various, of self-discipline. (I.) Luke II. 127.
Forms *versus* character. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457.
Formal obedience insufficient. (S.) Matt. 421.
Formalism. (S.) 2 Tim. 258. (I.) 2 Tim. 267.
— and true Christianity. (A.) Rev. 199.
— Christ's warning against. (S.) Luke II. 760, 763.
— easy. (I.) Matt. 565.
— in religion. (A.) 2 Tim. 266.
— in worship. (I.) Matt. 315.
— not religion. (I.) 2 Tim. 266.
— or emotion, faith not. (I.) Matt. 381.
— Pharisaic. (S.) Matt. 312.
Formalist, Christ's message to, or feeble because incomplete. (S.) Rev. 188.
Formality and hypocrisy, danger of. (S.) Matt. 132.
— — in religion. (S.) Rev. 194.
— dangers of, and difficulties of salvation. (S.) Luke II. 762.
— helps against. (S.) 2 Tim. 258.
— religion more than. (S.) 2 Tim. 260.
Former life, Christ's resurrection, not return to. (S.) Rom. I. 484.
— — Paul's. (S.) Gal. 38.
Fornication. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 422, 423, 424; Gal. 381.
— we be not born of. (I.) John II. 75.
Forsake service of sin, enter service of righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 523.
Forsaken Christ. (S.) Matt. 657, 659, 660.
— Hebrew term. (S. & I.) Matt. 659.
— of God. (I.) Mark 672.
— One, cry of. (S.) Mark 672.
— saint never. (S.) Heb. II. 613.
Forsaking all. (S.) Luke I. 499.
— — and following. (S.) Matt. 42.
— — to follow Christ. (S.) Matt. 441, 442. (I.) Mark 32.
— Egypt. (S.) Heb. II. 378.
— first love. (S.) Rev. 112.
— of sin, repentance implies utter. (I.) Acts I. 317.
— right path, folly of. (A.) Gal. 141.
Forth, let us go. (S.) Heb. II. 647.
Forth-giving. (I.) Col. 230.
Fortitude. (S.) 2 Tim. 143.
— and patience. (I.) Jas. 21.
— Christian. (S.) 2 Pet. 41, 42.
— secret of. (A.) Phil. 364.
— sufferings of Christ should inspire Christians with. (A.) Heb. I. 130.
Forts demolished and prisoners taken. (S.) 2 Cor. 425.
Fortune and lesson for Christian men of business. (S.) Heb. II. 612.
— best place for. (I.) Matt. 196.
— consigned to flames. (A.) Acts III. 84.
— failure, and faith. (S.) Luke I. 485.
Fortune-hunter. (S.) Acts I. 667.
Forty days. (S.) Acts I. 15, 16.
— — conversations of great. (S.) Acts I. 18.
— — epiphanies of. (S.) Acts I. 17.
— — in wilderness. (S.) Luke I. 374.
— — significance of. (S.) Acts I. 17.
— — with Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 16.
— number, in Scripture. (S.) Mark 21.
Forward. (S.) Heb. I. 442. (I.) Heb. I. 448.
— pressing. (I.) Phil. 245.
— true direction. (A.) Phil. 248.
Forwardness, Christian. (I.) Gal. 83.
Foul, fair covering. (I.) 2 Tim. 258.
— plot, pure Word in. (I.) Jas. 145.
Foulness of Peter's sin. (S.) Mark 632.
Found at our post. (I.) Mark 554.
— Christ. (I.) John I. 607.
— in Christ. (S.) Phil. 197, 198.
— lost and. (S. & I.) Luke III. 77–96, 97–113 113–200.
— sought, lost. (S.) Luke III. 77.
— we have. (I.) John I. 134.
— well employed. (I.) Luke II. 655.
Foundation. (I.) 2 Tim. 192.
— and its seal. (S.) 2 Tim. 196.

Foundation and perpetuity of Church. (S.) Matt. 342, 344.
— and strength of character, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 204.
— believer's, Christ is. (I.) Col. 129.
— building on. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 244.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 256.
— Divine. (S.) 1 Pet. 145.
— faith's sure. (S.) 1 Pet. 149.
— false. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 264.
— firm. (S.) 2 Tim. 194.
— good. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 243.
— imparts strength to structure. (I.) Matt. 134.
— important even in small things. (I.) Matt. 135.
— no other. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 249.
— no sure, works. (A.) Eph. 165.
— of apostles and prophets. (S.) Eph. 222.
— of Bible, cross. (I.) Gal. 536.
— of Christian hope, Scriptures, and patience means of it. (S.) Rom. II. 691.
— of Christian's hope. (S.) 2 Tim. 70.
— of experimental and practical religion, acquaintance with Christ. (S.) Titus 153.
— of faith. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 146, 245.
— of faithful prayer. (I.) Mark 460.
— of God. (S.) 2 Tim. 192.
— — seal of. (S.) 2 Tim. 204.
— of joy, knowledge of Christ. (I.) 1 John 29.
— one. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 249–251, 273.
— — Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 146.
— only, of religious and moral duty, gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 253.
— sole, Christ is. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 249–265.
— solid. (I.) Luke I. 657.
— soul's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 251.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 245.
— strong, truth. (S.) Eph. 221.
— sure. (S.) Matt. 134; 1 Cor. I. 254.
— true. (I.) Eph. 219.
— — doctrinal. (S.) Heb. II. 638.
— — of character. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 259.
Foundations. (S.) Luke I. 655; 1 Cor. I. 244.
— insecure. (I.) Luke I. 664.
— laying. (S.) Luke I. 657.
— of Christian faith. (S.) 2 Tim. 200.
— of life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 255.
— of precious stones. (S.) Rev. 670.
— sandy. (I.) Luke I. 657.
— sure. (I.) 2 Tim. 198.
— true laid, false removed. (S.) Matt. 134.
— two kinds of. (I.) Luke I. 664.
Foundation-facts of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 391.
Foundation-stones. (S.) Heb. I. 439; Rev. 678.
— inscriptions on. (I.) 2 Tim. 203.
Foundation-work. (S.) Rom. II. 719.
Fountain, Christ Divine. (I.) John I. 649.
— of Christian theology. (I.) John III. 145.
— of gospel teaching, Christ. (I.) Gal. 4.
— of grace, Jesus Christ. (S.) John I. 61.
— of health, Christ. (S.) Luke I. 553.
— of life, God is focus and. (S.) John I. 456.
— of light. (I.) Luke II. 519.
— of merit, Cross. (S.) Phil. 106.
— of strength. (S.) Phil. 364.
— of water of life. (S.) Rev. 651, 652.
— opened, or, mystery of godliness revealed. (S.) 1 Tim. 156.
— sealed. (S.) Eph. 457.
— springing. (S.) John I. 332.
Fountains of repentant tears. (S.) Mark 640.
— two. (S.) John I. 320.
Fountain-head, Christ our. (S.) John I. 652.
Four baptisms. (I.) John I. 104.
— carried by. (S.) Luke I. 507.
— characters. (S.) Acts I. 509.
— chief props of apologetics. (S.) Acts I. 355.
— classes in school of suffering. (S.) Acts I. 524.
— enigmas solved. (S.) John I. 560.
— fields. (S.) Luke II. 7.
Four important principles bearing upon doctrine of resurrection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 502.
— — questions. (S.) Rom. II. 27.
— kinds of soil. (S.) Mark 125.
— names of Christ. (S.) Rev. 562.
— noble guides to way of salvation. (S.) Acts I. 698.
— pillars of Christian faith. (S.) Rom. II. 220.
— — of Church. (S.) Gal. 78.
— points in Christian life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 572.
— present, but only one visible. (A.) Matt. 408.
— thousand, feeding. (S.) Mark 304–310.
— — miraculous feeding of. (S.) Matt. 332.
— winds. (S.) Rev. 353.
— witnesses. (S.) Rom. II. 344.
Fourfold aspect, Christ in. (S.) Luke II. 108.
— fellowship. (S.) Rom. II. 749.
— symbols of Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 139.
— theme. (S.) John I. 370.
— — for thought. (S.) John II. 421.
— treasure. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 110.
Fourth vision of Paul. (S.) Acts III. 20.
Fowls of air. (S.) Luke II. 30.
Fox, that! (I.) Luke II. 792.
Foxes and birds better accommodated than Christ. (S.) Matt. 148.
Fragment of Christ, copying but. (S.) 1 Pet. 230.
— of wonderful history. (S.) John III. 338.
Fragments. (S.) John I. 510.
— baskets for. (I.) Matt. 304.
— gather up. (S.) John I. 512.
— not to be wasted. (S.) John I. 514.
— of instruction. (S.) John I. 513.
— of time. (I.) Eph. 541.
— or broken pieces. (S.) John I. 511.
— that remain. (S.) John I. 513.
Fragment-gatherers. (I.) Mark 305.
Fragmentary, at best our knowledge of God's designs is. (I.) John II. 397.
Fragrance of Christian life. (I.) 2 Cor. 62.
— of true piety. (I.) John II. 309.
Frail, good men of like passions with. (S.) Jas. 493.
— habitation. (A.) Heb. II. 655.
Frailty of instruments and excess of power. (S.) 2 Cor. 164.
Frailties of age, faith supporting saint in. (S Heb. II. 334.
Franchise, our. (S.) Heb. I. 127.
Francis, St., legend of. (A.) Gal. 554.
Fraternal charity. (S.) Luke II. 247.
— intercourse and fellowship. (S.) Gal. 60.
— salutation. (S.) 1 Thess. 288.
Fraternalness, humanity, and function of man's Redeemer. (S.) Heb. I. 152.
Fraternity, Christian. (S.) John I. 121.
— liberty, equality, and. (S.) Gal. 218.
Fraud, curse of. (I.) 1 Thess. 142.
— ingenuousness of. (I.) Jas. 436.
Fraudulent benevolence. (I.) Acts I. 458.
— professors. (A.) 1 Tim. 259.
Free agency of Christ. (S.) Mark 316.
— — of man, Divine decrees and. (S.) Eph. 58.
— and bond. (S.) Gal. 296.
— — personal Christianity for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 467.
— and full pardon. (S.) Acts II. 354.
— and slaves. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 463.
— Christianity home and hope of. (S.) Gal. 310.
— forgiveness. (S.) Luke I. 720, 721.
— from cares. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 505.
— from fear of death, how did Christ through death? (I.) Heb. I. 175.
— from law of sin and death. (S.) Rom. I. 652.
— gift, grace is. (A.) Gal. 139.
— — mercy. (I.) John I. 342.
— — offence and. (S.) Rom. I. 415.
— — salvation. (I.) John I. 326; Rom. I. 419.
— — — must be accepted as. (A.) John I. 326.
— — — to be received as. (A.) John I. 340.

Free giving, free grace motive for. (S.) 2 Thess. 63.
— God's mercy is. (I.) John I. 250.
— grace, acceptation of. (A.) Eph. 31.
— — and gifts of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 357.
— — and gospel obedience. (S.) Heb. I. 419.
— — and sin. (S.) Rom. I. 445.
— — justification by, vindicated. (S.) Rom. II. 281.
— — motive for free giving. (S.) 2 Thess. 63.
— hospitality in East. (I.) Matt. 177.
— indeed, if Son therefore make you free, ye shall be. (I.) John II. 62, 69.
— inquiry, Bible and. (S.) 1 Thess. 264.
— invitation of gospel. (S.) Rev. 651.
— love of Christ. (S.) Rev. 783.
— man Christ's servant, in Christ; servant Lord's freeman. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 466.
— salvation. (S.) Rom. II. 372.
— trade with heaven established by Christ. (I.) John I. 101.
— will. (S.) 1 Pet. 190.
— — grace and. (A.) 2 Tim. 39.
— — man's, and God's free grace. (S.) Matt. 535.
Freed from sin. (S.) Rom. I. 475.
Freedom aided by God. (A.) John II. 70.
— and bondage. (S.) John II. 49.
— and dependence, true, of every Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457.
— and dignity of Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 536.
— and Law. (S.) 1 Pet. 187.
— and obedience. (I.) 2 Tim. 150.
— and responsibility. (I.) John II. 70.
— and servitude. (S.) 1 Pet. 188.
— and slavery. (I.) Gal. 313.
— and sonship, Christian, after faith. (S.) Gal. 217.
— believer's. (S.) Rom. I. 563.
— — from law of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 649.
— blessing of gospel. (S.) Gal. 308.
— by truth. (S.) John II. 54–57.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 193.
— — method of. (I.) John II. 69.
— conscience implies. (I.) Acts III. 294.
— essential to virtue. (I.) Philem. 57.
— from human criticism. (I.) Gal. 549.
— from law achieved by law. (I.) Rom. I. 650.
— — through death. (I.) Gal. 108.
— from righteousness. (I.) Rom. I. 525.
— from Satanic tyranny, joy of. (I.) Mark 196.
— from self-condemnation. (S.) Acts III. 290.
— from sin. (I.) Rom. I. 477.
— — and subjection to righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 518.
— in bonds. (I.) Eph. 355.
— joy, and religion. (I.) Col. 155.
— man's, God respects. (A.) Rev. 269.
— of access to God. (S.) Eph. 271.
— of God's election. (S.) Rom. II. 270.
— of Spirit. (S.) John I. 216; 2 Cor. 106.
— of thought. (S.) 1 Pet. 190.
— only for spiritual. (I.) Gal. 376.
— — to be found in God. (I.) John II. 56.
— our charter of. (S.) 1 Tim. 182.
— presuming on. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 2.
— realized though believing. (I.) Luke II. 749.
— song of. (S.) Rev. 471.
— soul's true, in Christ alone. (A.) Col. 162.
— spiritual. (S.) Gal. 311. (I.) John II. 58; Gal. 314.
— — gift. (A.) John II. 71.
— through Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 465.
— to good, death brings. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 321.
— true. (S.) John II. 53; 1 Cor. I. 468.
— which Christ gives. (I.) John II. 58.
Freedoms, spiritual and related. (I.) Gal. 313.
Freeing slave. (I.) John II. 71.
Freely ye have received, freely give. (S.) Matt. 176.
Freemen, Christ's. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 468.
Freeness and certainty of Divine grace. (S.) John I. 548.
Freeness and effects, Saviour's grace in its. (S.) 1 Tim. 44.
— of grace. (I.) Eph. 31.
— — and love. (S.) Eph. 154.
— of salvation and cost of means. (A.) John I. 338.
Freezing after thaw. (I.) Heb. I. 466.
Freight, believer's. (I.) Gal. 476.
Frequent communion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 109, 119.
Freshness and fulness of Christ. (I.) Eph. 120.
— of being. (S.) Rom. I. 462.
Fretful impatience under bereavement. (A.) John II. 278.
— person, one, pleasure-spoiler. (I.) Matt. 111.
Fretfulness. (S.) Matt. 111.
Friend, absent, coming of. (I.) 2 Tim. 6.
— and Interpreter, true. (S.) Matt. 300.
— and servant compared and contrasted. (S.) John II. 659.
— at midnight. (S.) Luke II. 459.
— Bridegroom and his. (S.) John I. 277.
— changeless. (I.) John II. 386.
— children's Divine. (S.) Matt. 471.
— Christ as. (S.) John II. 286.
— — our. (I.) John II. 659, 663.
— definition of. (I.) 2 Tim. 34.
— entreaty of, softened by. (S.) Philem. 46.
— everlasting. (A.) John II. 242.
— faithful. (I.) 2 Tim. 371.
— — value of. (A.) Col. 297.
— go up higher. (S.) Luke III. 6.
— importunate, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke II. 453–464.
— infinite, before throne. (A.) Heb. I. 378.
— love to, how to show. (S.) Mark 632.
— man's abiding. (S.) Mark 349.
— — longest, good conscience. (I.) 1 Tim. 85.
— ministering. (I.) Philem. 55.
— never a. (A.) 2 Tim. 381.
— of Bridegroom. (I.) John I. 279, 280.
— of children, Jesus. (A.) Luke I. 266.
— of God. (S. & I.) Jas. 268–273.
— of publicans and sinners. (S.) Matt. 215.
— of sinners. (I.) Luke I. 524.
— or slave? (S.) John II. 656.
— Paul's prayer for his. (S.) 2 Tim. 116.
— treachery against. (I.) Matt. 635.
Friend's love. (A.) John II. 650.
Friends. (I.) 3 John 29.
— and foes, opposition from. (S.) Mark 111.
— and relations, love of. (S.) 1 John 311.
— and servants. (S.) John II. 658.
— children's. (S.) Matt. 404.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 650–663.
— — evening prayer of. (S.) Luke III. 642.
— — special. (I.) John II. 242.
— Christian, sight of enlivening. (S.) Acts III. 476.
— done to my, is done to me. (I.) Matt. 595.
— fickle. (I.) Matt. 631.
— for future, wealth making. (I.) Luke III. 241.
— great, by name. (I.) 3 John 29.
— in adversity. (A.) 2 Tim. 357.
— making, of mammon. (I.) Luke III. 217.
— mistaken for foes. (A.) John III. 201.
— of devil. (I.) Luke II. 69.
— of God, and world's friends. (S.) Jas. 360.
— of Jesus. (S.) John II. 652.
— or relations, pious, cannot save us. (I.) John II. 74.
— Paul accompanied by. (S.) Acts III. 106.
— recognition of, in heaven. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 316.
— self-sacrificing love for. (A.) Rom. I. 369, 370, 371.
— separation of. (S.) Col. 121.
— to Jesus, leading our. (S. & I.) Mark 303.
— true, Christ and. (S.) Mark 434.
— — scarce. (I.) 3 John 29.
Friendliness, deceptive. (S.) 1 John 268.
Friendly love outwardly manifested. (I.) 2 Tim. 6.

Friendship, act of, truth-telling. (I.) Gal. 87.
— and sympathy, Christ's particular. (I.) Luke II. 77.
— between Christ and believer. (S.) John II. 654.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 661.
— Christian. (S.) Gal. 60; Phil. 153; Philem. 86; 2 John 8.
— complemental. (I.) 1 Tim. 5.
— disinterested. (A.) Rom. I. 371; Phil. 83.
— Divine. (S.) Luke I. 705.
— — and human, demonstration of. (S.) John II. 650.
— eternal. (I.) Philem. 64.
— fickle. (I.) 2 Tim. 108.
— God's, all-sufficient. (I.) Heb. II. 616.
— highest. (S.) Jas. 268.
— ingratitude mars. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
— love of. (I.) John II. 242.
— of Christ. (S.) John II. 247.
— of God. (S.) Jas. 268.
— of Jesus. (S.) John II. 236. (I.) John II. 659.
— of Luke and Paul. (I.) 2 Tim. 370.
— of world enmity with God. (S.) Jas. 357–362.
— permanent love of. (I.) 2 John 8.
— religious. (S.) 2 Tim. 113.
— requital of. (I.) 2 Tim. 123.
— service of. (S.) John II. 663.
— test of. (I.) Matt. 407; John I. 372; Gal. 455.
— true. (I.) 2 Tim. 34.
— — highest wish of. (S.) 2 Tim. 383.
— — Luke example of. (I.) 2 Tim. 370.
— uncertain. (A.) John II. 386.
— with God. (S.) Jas. 270, 272.
— with Jesus. (S.) John II. 660.
— with world. (S.) Jas. 361.
Friendships. (I.) 2 Tim. 382.
Frivolity, consider Jesus and banish. (I.) Heb. I. 210.
Frivolities render men callous to gospel. (A.) Acts III. 309.
From Father and to Father. (S.) John III. 101, 102.
Frowardness. (S.) Titus 179.
— most dangerous in minister. (S.) Titus 31.
Fruit. (S.) John II. 664. (I.) Luke II. 735; Phil. 366.
— acceptable. (S.) Luke II. 729.
— after many days. (A.) John I. 385.
— and flowers, preaching. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— bringing forth. (I.) Luke II. 725.
— Christ seeking, and finding none. (S.) Luke II. 723.
— every tree known by his own. (S.) Luke I. 644.
— from Gentiles. (S.) Acts II. 250.
— good, new nature needed to produce. (I.) Luke I. 636.
— leaves without. (I.) Mark 448.
— like stock like. (I.) Luke I. 12.
— much. (I.) John II. 628.
— no. (I.) Luke II. 736.
— of assurance, consolation. (S.) Heb. I. 518.
— of Christ's death. (S.) 2 Cor. 281.
— — departure, joy and faith. (S.) John II. 594.
— of covetousness, oppression. (S.) 1 Tim. 279, 280.
— of faith and love, good work. (S.) Mark 568.
— — love. (I.) Eph. 88.
— — restitution. (A.) Luke III. 399.
— of redemption, obedience. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 440.
— of righteousness sown in peace. (I.) Jas. 343.
— of Spirit. (S. & I.) Gal. 388–433; Eph. 503–506.
— — transition from works of flesh to. (I.) Gal. 395.
— of suffering, sympathy. (A.) Heb. I. 207.
Fruit or no fruit. (I.) Luke II. 743.
— partaking of. (A.) 2 Tim. 151.
— precious, godly sorrow and its. (S.) 2 Cor. 372.
— sought by God. (S.) Luke II. 742.
— spiritual, in Church. (I.) Gal. 387.
— sweet, from thorny tree. (S.) Heb. II. 499.
— — repentance bears. (I.) Mark 30.
— trees of righteousness blossoming and bringing forth. (S.) Phil. 29.
— triple, of evangelical doctrine. (S.) Col. 114.
— two kinds of. (I.) Matt. 242.
— unto holiness. (S.) Rom. I. 539–541.
— withering. (S.) Jude 49.
Fruits and leaves, tree of life shaking his, among nations. (S.) Rev. 706.
— Christ's influence known by its. (I.) John I. 19.
— Christian's hope and its. (S.) 1 John 213.
— Christians known by their. (S.) Matt. 131; Luke I. 641.
— Christianity's, Divine fruits. (S.) Luke I. 637. (I.) Luke I. 645.
— effectual calling with its. (S.) 2 Tim. 34.
— for repentance. (I.) Matt. 19.
— good, full of mercy and. (I.) Jas. 341.
— — of afflictions. (S.) Heb. II. 504.
— humility with its. (S.) 1 Pet. 400.
— judging by. (I.) Luke I. 637.
— meet for repentance. (I.) Luke I. 318.
— of godliness. (I.) Luke I. 639.
— of heathenism and of Christianity. (I.) Luke I. 643.
— of justification, further. (S.) Rom. I. 341.
— of knowledge of Christ. (S.) 2 Pet. 71.
— of life. (I.) Eph. 615.
— of patience. (S.) Jas. 26.
— of righteousness. (S. & I.) Phil. 28.
— of sin. (S.) Luke III. 144. (S. I. & A.) Rom I. 529–532.
— — apples of Sodom. (S.) Rom. I. 527.
Fruit-bearing. (S.) John II. 667.
— test of discipleship. (S.) John II. 633.
— — of life. (I.) Luke I. 317.
Fruit-joy. (S.) Acts I. 654.
Fruit-tree, my. (I.) Luke III. 374.
Fruitage, test of. (S.) Matt. 130.
Fruitful, affliction makes. (I.) John II. 238.
— Bible-reading. (S.) Acts I. 707.
— Christianity. (S.) Titus 216.
— dying seed. (I.) John II. 338.
— God requires that his vines be. (A.) John II. 628.
— in every good work. (S.) Col. 30.
— labour for eternal food. (S.) John I. 530.
— profession. (I.) Matt. 477.
— rebukes. (A.) 2 Tim. 323.
— seasons. (S.) Acts II. 400.
— — beneficence of God manifested in. (S.) Acts II. 397.
— unskilful sowing. (I.) Matt. 261.
— wild plants. (I.) Matt. 317.
Fruitfulness. (S.) Col. 30. (I.) Luke I. 317.
— abounding. (I.) Phil. 28.
— and progress. (S.) Col. 29.
— and spread of gospel. (S.) Col. 14.
— condition of. (I.) John II. 622.
— Christian. (S.) John II. 628, 631.
— — necessity of Divine knowledge to. (I.) Col 32.
— — secret of. (I.) Gal. 431.
— Christian's glory. (I.) Rom. I. 541.
— defective. (I.) John II. 632.
— gauge of value. (I.) Luke II. 743.
— ideal. (I.) Heb. I. 481.
— law of. (S.) John II. 339.
— means of. (S.) John II. 609.
— multiform. (I.) Col. 31.
— perennial, of gospel. (I.) Col. 13.
— source of, trial. (I.) Jas. 86.
— spiritual, seasons of. (S.) Acts II. 405
— test of value. (I.) Luke III. 455.

Fruitfulness true proof of tree's excellence and gardener's skill. (A.) John II. 630.
— — test. (I.) Titus 218.
— union with Christ and. (I.) John II. 617.
— — — sole condition of. (I.) John II. 629.
Fruitless expedient to prevent overcrowding. (I.) Luke I. 504.
— fig-tree, cursing of. (S.) Matt. 476.
— labour, pain of. (I.) Gal. 270.
— life. (S.) Mark 449, 450.
— lives. (I.) Luke II. 737.
— profession, folly of. (S.) Luke I. 652.
Frustration of grace of God. (S.) Gal. 137. (I.) Gal. 138.
Fulfil, *complete*, law of Christ. (I.) Gal. 466.
Fulfilling of law. (S.) Gal. 352.
— — love. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 577, 578.
— one's ministry. (I.) 2 Tim. 329.
— pleasure of Lord. (S.) Heb. I. 151.
— true soldiership. (I.) Philem. 19.
Fulfilment, continuous, of Scripture. (I.) John II. 319.
— Law's failure and. (S.) Rom. I. 657.
— of minute prophecies. (I.) Luke III. 424.
Full and free pardon. (S.) Acts II. 354.
— assurance, blessing of. (S.) 1 John 447.
— — helps to. (S.) 1 John 446.
— — of hope. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 494–498.
— — of knowledge. (S.) Col. 111.
— — of understanding. (S.) Col. 116.
— corn, blade, ear. (I.) Mark 158.
— persuasion. (I.) Rom. I. 314.
— reward expected. (A.) Heb. I. 491.
— sail. (I.) Luke I. 670.
— surrender to God. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 443.
— text. (I.) Luke I. 444.
Fuller consecration. (S.) 1 Thess. 124.
— Thomas, on his voice. (A.) Eph. 559.
Fulness. (S.) Col. 83.
— and freshness of Christ. (I.) Eph. 120.
— Christ's. (S.) Eph. 119.
— — in what respects Church is. (S.) Eph. 121.
— God's, and man's wants, affinity between God and man in regard to. (S.) John I. 651.
— — filled with. (S.) Eph. 336.
— Jesus and his. (S.) Mark 270.
— of blessing of gospel of Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 726–728.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) John I. 60–70; Eph. 390; Col. 84–86, 134.
— — cannot be supplemented. (I.) Col. 86.
— — promise of Spirit. (S.) John III. 78, 79.
— — treasury of saint. (S.) Col. 85.
— of Divine promises. (I.) Heb. I. 633.
— of faith gained. (S.) Matt. 6.
— of Gentiles and conversion of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 421.
— of God. (S.) Eph. 337. (I.) Eph. 340.
— — dwelling in Christ. (S.) Col. 134, 135.
— of grace. (I.) John I. 66.
— — in Christ. (S.) Col. 85.
— of joy. (S.) 1 John 27.
— — obedient love bringing. (S.) John II. 638.
— — of Lord. (S.) 1 John 25, 27.
— of Spirit gift of glorified Christ. (I.) John I. 658.
— — need of Church. (S.) Acts I. 147.
— — not necessarily miraculous. (I.) Acts I. 147.
— of time. (S. & I.) Gal. 240–249.
— — Christ's advent in. (I.) Gal. 234.
— of unity. (I.) Eph. 364.
— that is in Christ. (S.) John III. 80.
Function, grace determining. (S.) Eph. 371.
— of Law. (I.) Gal. 189.
— of Spirit of truth in relation to revealed truth. (I.) John II. 549.
— of trial. (I.) Jas. 8.
Functions of man's animal nature not operative in heaven. (I.) Matt. 508.
— of Word and Spirit. (S.) Eph. 61.
Fundamental facts of evangelism. (S.) John I. 257.
— law, golden rule. (I.) Matt. 125.
— truths explained and popular errors exposed. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 259.
Fundamentals of Christianity (S.) Heb. I. 449.
Funeral, Christ's. (S.) John III. 344.
— Christian attendance at. (S.) Luke I. 687.
— of youth. (S.) Luke I. 678.
— remarkable. (S.) Matt. 666.
— sermon. (S.) John II. 263; 2 Tim. 72; Rev. 76.
— Stephen's, lamentation at. (I.) Acts I. 645.
— voice of. (I.) Luke I. 688.
Furious, zealous but not. (I.) John I. 182.
Furtherance of gospel. (I.) Phil. 34.
Furnished, but vacant. (S.) Matt. 250.
— completely. (I.) Col. 144.
— "to let." (I.) Matt. 251.
Fury of old religion against new. (S.) 1 Thess. 79.
Fussiness, impatient. (I.) Heb. II. 169.
Futility of delaying repentance. (I.) Gal. 492.
— of hatred of God. (I.) Rom. I. 112.
Future. (S.) Acts III. 134; Jas. 399.
— abode of saints. (S.) Rev. 614.
— adoption still. (S) Rom. II. 118.
— advancing by faith into. (A) Acts III. 136.
— and past. (S.) Heb. II. 315.
— and present. (S.) Rom. II. 67, 588.
— — Church's. (S.) 1 Pet. 443.
— — condemnation, cause of. (S.) John I. 264.
— — inheritance. (S.) Eph. 82.
— — knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 303.
— — man's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 522.
— — of believers. (S.) 2 Cor. 218.
— — of body. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 501.
— — of Christian life. (S.) 1 John 185.
— — rewards of charity. (S.) Heb. I. 489.
— anxiety for, often arises from some unholy passion. (I.) Matt. 110.
— believer's. (I.) Eph. 149.
— blessedness. (S.) I John 193, 194.
— blessing, faith victorious by prospect of. (S.) Heb. II. 403.
— body of good, Christian knowledge concerning. (S.) 2 Cor. 221.
— certain knowledge of. (S.) 2 Cor. 212.
— Christ and. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 326.
— — only refuge from apprehension of. (S.) John I. 297.
— Christian piety in relation to. (S.) John II. 100.
— Christianity provides. (A.) 1 Pet. 16.
— Church of. (S.) John I. 345. (I.) Eph. 369.
— continuance and present change. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
— does not belong to fear. (I.) Matt. 116.
— dominion of victors. (A.) Rev. 272.
— eternal, clear only in Christ. (S.) 1 John 192.
— friends for, wealth making. (I.) Luke III. 241.
— generations, living for. (I.) 1 Pet. 56.
— genius of, Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 106.
— glory and blessedness, man's capability of. (S.) 1 John 194.
— — and present suffering. (I.) 2 Thess. 11.
— — hope of, excites to holiness. (S.) 1 John 211.
— — present suffering and. (S.) Rom. II. 67–74.
— — prospect of. (S.) Rom. II. 75.
— God's will about. (S.) Jas. 415, 419.
— good, argument for self-restraint. (I.) Matt. 353.
— happiness or misery. (S.) Rev. 606.
— harvest, present seed-sowing decisive of. (S.) Gal. 482.
— help, past action index to. (I.) Mark 269.
— history, wonders in. (S.) 2 Pet. 183.

Future house, good man's present and. (S.) 2 Cor. 214.
— ignorance of. (S.) Jas. 398, 400.
— — benefits to character of. (S.) Acts I. 33.
— illumination, present ignorance and. (S.) John II. 396.
— importance of this life in light of. (I.) Gal. 502.
— judgment. (S.) Rom. I. 166, II. 640.
— — and God's righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 208.
— — certainty of. (S.) 2 Cor. 257.
— — — and circumstances of. (S.) Acts II. 196.
— — doctrine of, confirmed by resurrection of Christ. (S.) Acts II. 635.
— — materials on, in constitution of human mind. (S.) Luke III. 256.
— knowledge, perfection of our. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 307.
— life. (S.) 1 John 189.
— — and death, views of. (S.) 2 Cor. 217.
— — bearing of present on. (S.) John II. 340.
— — our relations to Christ in. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 463.
— mercy weaves veil of secrecy over. (I.) Luke III. 462.
— men sorted in. (I.) Acts I. 105.
— of child. (S.) Luke I. 84.
— of heathen. (A.) Rom. I. 154.
— our imperfect knowledge of. (I.) 1 John 191.
— perfecting. (I.) Heb. II. 445.
— perfection and present defect. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 284, 285.
— power of, upon present. (S.) Heb. II. 298.
— present life as related to. (S.) Luke III. 253.
— prospects and present condition of believers. (S.) 1 John 173, 185.
— provision for, wisdom of making. (S.) Luke III. 211.
— punishment, fearful thing. (S.) Heb. II. 145.
— — of wicked. (A.) John I. 462.
— — reality of. (S.) 2 Pet. 130.
— — retributive. (I.) Rev. 699.
— recompenses, principle of. (S.) Matt. 195.
— retribution. (S.) Heb. II. 374.
— — certainty of. (I.) Col. 270.
— — memory element in. (S.) Luke III. 253.
— — self-deceit and. (S.) Gal. 499.
— revelation, present germ of. (I.) 1 Pet. 72.
— rewards and punishments of religion are present as well as. (I.) Matt. 296.
— sealed book of. (S.) Rev. 304.
— shadows of. (S.) 1 Pet. 14.
— should not embitter present. (I.) Matt. 117.
— sinful confidence regarding. (S.) Jas. 393.
— solutions, present mysteries. (S.) John II. 398.
— sovereignty of. (S.) Heb. I. 105.
— state. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 310; Titus 138.
— — discoveries made in gospel with respect to. (S.) 2 Tim. 66.
— — happiness of good men in. (S.) 1 John 186.
— — identity in, Transfiguration pledge and earnest of. (S.) Mark 346.
— — of Christians. (S.) 1 John 187.
— — our ignorance and our knowledge of. (S.) 1 John 188, 191.
— — our knowledge of, imperfect. (I.) Mark 478.
— — rectified knowledge in. (I.) John II. 396.
— — self-conscious state. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 309.
— suffering, minister to warn his people of. (S.) 1 Thess. 103.
— times, Christ in relation to his disciples in all. (S.) John III. 194.
— triumph of our King. (S.) Rev. 335.
— unrevealed, of sons of God. (S.) 1 John 188.
— victory of gospel, complete, present struggle of error and. (S.) 2 Cor. 426.
— vision of God. (I.) Rom. I. 345.
Future, watching for, no hindrance to present duty. (I.) Matt. 556.
— world, Christ Light of. (I.) John I. 30.
Futurity, influence of. (S.) Heb. I. 453.
— presumptuous language respecting. (S.) Jas. 396.

GABBATHA, place that is called pavement. (I.) John III. 287.
Gabriel: names of. (I.) Luke I. 29.
Gadara, demoniac of. (S.) Mark 191, 193. *See also* Gergesa.
Gadarene demoniac. (S.) Luke II. 63.
Gadarenes, apostle to. (S.) Mark 201.
— country of. (I.) Mark 189.
Gaelic, swear in. (A.) Matt. 78.
Gaicty, end of. (A.) Jas. 439.
Gain, all, is loss if soul not saved. (I.) Mark 335.
— cannot satisfy heart. (I.) Mark 339.
— Christ's going away our. (S.) John III. 12.
— Church's, Christ's ascension. (S.) John III. 13.
— — our Lord's ascension. (S.) John III. 16.
— death. (S.) Phil. 52. (I.) Phil. 64.
— from sufferings of Christ. (S.) Luke III. 640, 641.
— great, great loss, great curse. (S.) 2 Pet. 146.
— greater than loss. (I.) Matt. 440.
— guilt not to be estimated by. (S.) Luke III. 225.
— in Saviour's loss. (S.) John III. 18.
— life. (S.) John II. 184.
— loss for. (I.) Phil. 184, 196.
— lost in seeking for. (I.) Mark 337.
— making, out of pretence of godliness. (A.) Acts I. 462.
— not godliness. (S.) 1 Tim 268.
— of Christian conqueror. (S.) Rom. II. 240.
— of dying. (S.) Phil. 52.
— of godliness. (S.) 1 Tim. 190.
— of life by losing it. (S.) Luke II. 135, 138.
— of loss. (S.) Luke II. 134. (I.) Phil. 184.
— of whole world no benefit. (I.) Matt. 361.
— of world compared with loss of soul. (S.) Mark 330.
— — outweighed by sharp pain. (I.) Matt. 361.
— our, through Christ and our loss through Adam. (S.) Rom. I. 424.
— sacrifice of unlawful means of. (A.) Acts III. 86.
— sinful, Saviour sacrificed rather than. (I.) Mark 197.
— temporal, eternal loss. (I.) Matt. 357.
— to die is. (S.) Phil. 52.
— to live is Christ and to die is. (S.) Phil. 46.
— true, Christ is. (S.) Phil. 183.
— what makes death. (I.) Phil. 54.
Gains and losses in connection with religion. (S.) Matt. 357.
— of Christian diligence. (S.) 2 Pet. 80.
— wrongful, faithfulness shown in restitution of. (I.) Luke III. 230.
Gaining world pretty sport. (I.) Mark 338.
Gaius. (S.) 3 John 17.
— and his soul's prosperity. (S.) 3 John 16.
— beloved. (S.) 3 John 7.
— John's prayer for. (S.) 3 John 8.
— mine host. (S.) Rom. II. 769.
Galatia, Crescens gone to, Titus to Dalmatia (S.) 2 Tim. 368.
— Paul's first visit to. (I.) Acts II. 461.
— why no record of Paul's preaching in? (I.) Gal. 272.
Galatian Church, three estates of. (S.) Gal. 264.
— religious life, superficiality of. (I.) Gal. 273.
— revolt. (S.) Gal. 16.

Galatians, Epistle to, introduction to—
Galatian people : an alien race. Gal. v.
history. v.
nationality. v.
other elements in population. v.
language. vi.
character. vi.
religious tendencies. vi.
Galatian Churches: area embraced. viii.
Paul's visits. ix.
reception of gospel. ix.
effect of Epistle. x.
later heresies. x.
faithfulness under persecution. xi.
Epistle : time and place of composition. xi.
occasion. xii.
false teachers. xii.
Paul's self-vindication. xii.
character and contents. xiii.
analysis. xiii.
place in modern controversy. xiii.
bearing upon modern Christianity. xiv.
argument. xv.
genuineness. xvi.
Galatians bewitched. (S.) Gal. 141. (I.) Gal. 140.
— inscription to. (I.) Gal. 1.
— Paul's attitude to. (S.) Gal. 2.
— religious instability of. (I.) Gal. 16.
Galatians' deflection. (S.) Gal. 143.
Galilæan fishermen, Christ with. (I.) Luke I. 481.
— fishers. (S.) Luke I. 477.
— ministry. (S.) Mark 25.
— shore, dinner on : emblem of redemption. (S.) John III. 478.
Galilæans, massacre of. (I.) Luke II. 701.
— mistakes of. (S.) John I. 538.
Galilee, fishing on Sea of. (I.) John III. 468.
— Jesus came into. (I.) Mark 24.
— — in. (S.) Mark 29, 30.
— Lake of, night and morning by. (S.) John III. 462.
— promised meeting in. (S.) Mark 598.
— reasons for meeting in. (S.) Mark 707.
— Sea of. (I.) Matt. 40.
— — Christ by. (S.) Matt. 40.
— — storms on. (I.) Matt. 150.
— voices from. (S.) Mark 597.
Gall of bitterness and bond of iniquity. (S.) Acts I. 679.
Gallio and Paul. (I.) Acts III. 25, 26, 29.
— indifferentism of. (S.) Acts III. 30.
Gamaliel. (S.) Acts I. 510, 520.
— speech of, at Sanhedrin. (S.) Acts I. 513–523.
Gamaliel's counsel. (S.) Acts I. 514–523.
Gambling. (I.) Matt. 652; Luke III. 580, 581.
— excitement of. (S.) Matt. 653.
— unproductive of wealth. (I.) Matt. 653.
Gamester, hardened. (A.) Mark 663.
Gangrene. (I.) 2 Tim. 190.
Garden by cross. (S.) John III. 352.
— cemetery—Christ gardener. (S.) John III. 356.
— Christ's agony in. (S.) Matt. 619, 622.
— every, sepulchre in. (I.) John III. 355.
— heaven. (S.) Rev. 133.
— of Gethsemane, Jesus in. (S.) Luke III. 532–540.
— of graces, Divine herbal. (S.) Heb. I. 474.
— sepulchre in. (S.) John III. 350–355.
— weeding of. (S.) Matt. 317.
— with Christ, in. (S.) John III. 238.
Gardener, Christ. (S.) John III. 387, 388.
— gladness of. (A.) Jas. 462.
Gardener's skill, true proof of tree's excellence and, fruitfulness. (A.) John II. 630.
Garment, endeared. (A.) 2 Tim. 376.
— grace. (I.) Matt. 501.
— mixed. (S.) Luke I. 537.
— new cloth on old. (S.) Luke I. 537.
— of humility. (S.) 1 Pet. 401.
Garment of life. (I.) Matt. 500.
— of salvation. (S.) Rom. II. 600.
— old, new cloth on. (S.) Mark 85.
— patched. (I.) Luke I. 535.
— soul's true, Christ's character. (S.) Rom. II. 599.
— wedding, man without. (S. & I.) Matt. 497–503.
— world as. (S.) Heb. I. 56.
Garments and wine-skins. (S.) Matt. 163.
— clean in evil day, God's little remnant keeping their. (S.) Rev. 207.
— moth-eaten. (I.) Jas. 431.
— of renewed soul. (S.) Col. 220.
— Scriptural figure. (S.) Rev. 522.
— two. (I.) Rev. 206.
Garnished and swept, house. (S.) Matt. 252.
Gate Beautiful. (S. & I.) Acts I. 284–291, 299, 355.
— Jesus suffering without. (S.) Heb. II. 646.
— of city. (I.) Mark 433.
— of salvation too narrow for self-righteous. (I.) Matt. 128.
— of temple, lame man at. (S.) Acts I. 276–307.
— strait. (I.) Luke II. 766, 768, 770, 771, 774, 775.
— — not shut gate. (S.) Matt. 126.
— wide. (S.) Matt. 127.
Gates, closed. (S.) Matt. 570.
— many. (S.) Rev. 665.
— of city. (S.) Rev. 667.
— of heaven. (S.) Rev. 665. (I.) Rev. 669.
— of pearl. (S.) Rev. 682, 684.
Gather outcasts. (I.) Acts II. 369.
— up fragments. (S.) John I. 512.
Gathering, great festal, and song of heaven. (S.) Rev. 331.
— of eagles. (S.) Luke III. 334, 335.
— or scattering? (S.) Matt. 237.
— timely, of all in Christ. (S.) Eph. 51.
Gatherings, social feelings in large. (I.) Luke I. 18.
— — of God's people. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
Gauge of manhood, love. (I.) Phil. 294.
— of value and fruitfulness. (I.) Luke II. 743.
Gay life, folly of leading. (A.) Luke III. 143.
Gaza, Philip on his way to, type of true minister. (S.) Acts I. 682.
— unto, which is desert. (S. & I.) Acts I. 680.
Gaze, martyr's, on his ascended Lord. (S.) Acts I. 612.
— reciprocal. (I.) Acts I. 291.
Gazing into heaven. (S.) Acts I. 71.
— unprofitable. (S.) Acts I. 72.
— why stand ye? (S.) Acts I. 69.
Gem, priceless. (S.) Luke III. 99.
Genealogical table. (S.) Luke I. 361.
Genealogy, Christ's lessons of. (S.) Matt. I.
— of Christian hope. (S.) Rom. I. 350.
— tremendous. (I.) Jas. 113.
— why Joseph's, not Mary's? (I.) Luke I. 362.
Genealogies. (I.) Luke I. 359.
— double, of Christ. (S.) Luke I. 360, 361, 363.
— — use of. (S.) Matt. I.
— in Matthew and Luke. (I.) Luke I. 359.
— right and wrong use of. (S.) Titus 209.
General assembly written in heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 547.
— belief in justice and retribution. (S.) Acts III. 468.
— elements of temptations. (S.) Luke I. 381.
— judgment, peculiar character of. (S.) Matt. 590.
— ministry of Christ. (S.) Mark 58.
— resurrection. (S.) Rev. 609.
Generals, ministers as. (I.) Heb. II. 666.
Generation, appeal of elder to younger. (I.) 2 Tim. 323.
— higher. (I.) John I. 43.
— serving our. (S.) Acts II. 348.
Generations, future, living for. (I.) 1 Pet. 56.
Generic disposition, holiness. (I.) Heb. II. 521.

Generosity and liberality. (A.) Luke II. 265.
— apostolic, in encouraging goodness. (I.) Acts II. 227.
— Christian. (S.) Gal. 459.
— ministration to need of those who have contributed to our spiritual benefit not act of, but of debt. (S.) Rom. II. 725.
— of our kinsman. (A.) Heb. I. 196.
Generous creditor. (I.) Luke I. 725.
— mission of Christ. (I.) Acts I. 340.
Gen. i., relation of revelation of John i. with that of. (I.) John I. 4.
Genesis of love. (S.) 1 John 377.
— of new kingdom. (S.) Mark 3.
Genius for kindness. (A.) Heb. II. 592.
— idolatry of. (S.) John I. 493.
— of future, Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 106.
— of moral evil. (S.) Matt. 252.
— of true teacher. (I.) 2 Tim. 128.
— social, of Christianity. (I.) Heb. II. 137.
— unrecognized. (A.) John I. 32.
Gennesaret, Lake of. (I.) Luke I. 464. *See also* Galilee, Sea of.
Genteel ignorance. (A.) John I. 224.
Gentile and Jew. (S.) Rom II. 411.
— — ground of antipathy between. (I.) Acts II. 131.
— — prospects of. (S.) Rom. II. 419.
— Christians, Paul's prayer for. (S.) Eph. 273.
— company, Peter at Cæsarea to. (S.) Acts II. 171.
— first, convert to faith of Christ. (S.) Acts II. 108.
— God's grace to, argument for recovery of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 419
— gradual transition from Jew to. (I.) Mark 288.
— obedience to law. (I.) Rom. I. 155.
— privilege and duty of. (S.) Rom. II. 410.
Gentiles and Jews in prison of unbelief, why God locked up. (S.) Rom. II. 425.
— and women became converts more easily than Jews, why. (I.) Acts II. 550.
— apostles turning to. (S.) Acts II. 365–370.
— calling of. (S.) Rom. II. 305.
— Christ rejected by Jews and accepted by. (S.) Rom. II. 309.
— conversion of. (S.) Acts II. 115.
— eating with. (I.) Gal. 91.
— fruit from. (S.) Acts II. 250.
— fulness of, and conversion of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 421.
— God's mercy to. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
— gospel for. (S.) Rom. II. 309. (I.) Luke I. 432.
— — to. (S.) Acts II. 145.
— great faith found amongst, who were to gain most by it. (I.) Mark 288.
— in Christ, union of Jews and believing. (S.) Eph. 235.
— Jewish treatment of. (I.) Rom. I. 174.
— Light of. (S.) Luke I. 233. (I.) Acts II. 370.
— like wild olive-tree. (S.) Rom. II. 419.
— may not despise Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 411.
— Paul sent to. (S.) Acts III. 236.
— — sufferer for. (I.) Eph. 229.
— Paul's ministry to, Divine grace to himself. (S.) Eph. 229.
— praises of. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
— preached to. (S.) 1 Tim. 172–174.
— preaching to. (I.) Acts III. 359.
— proper object of trust to, Jesus Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 700.
— rejoice, ye. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
— relation of Jewish nation to. (S.) Rom. II. 423.
— repentance unto life granted to. (S.) Acts II. 213.
— riches unsearchable offered to. (S.) Eph. 236.
— visible Church transferred to. (S.) Mark 465.
Gentle Christians. (I.) Col. 222.
Gentle fiery influence. (I.) Matt. 22.
— means of persuading men to be used rather than severe. (S.) Philem. 42.
— ministers should be. (A.) 1 Thess. 55.
— physical forces. (I.) Matt. 233.
— with subtle, grace blending. (I.) Matt. 179.
Gentleman defined. (I.) Titus 174.
— true, does not inflict pain. (I.) 1 Pet. 275.
Gentlemen here. (A.) Eph. 450.
Gentleness. (S.) Gal. 418, 419. (I.) Gal. 418, 420; 2 Tim. 229. (A.) Jas. 341.
— and energy of Christianity. (S.) Mark 110.
— and meekness of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 414–418.
— becometh minister. (I.) 2 Tim. 228.
— Christ's, with fallen. (A.) John I. 316.
— Christian. (S.) Titus 174. (A.) 2 Tim. 230.
— description of. (I.) Gal. 420.
— essential elements of success in preaching. (S.) 1 Thess. 52.
— — to nurses. (I.) 1 Thess. 54.
— fruit of Spirit. (I.) Gal. 416.
— in reproving. (A.) Eph. 397.
— its strength. (I.) Gal. 420.
— need of. (I.) Gal. 420.
— of God. (S.) 2 Cor. 416.
— of Christ. (S.) Matt. 235.
— of Christ's dominion. (I.) Gal. 214.
— power of. (I.) Gal. 420; Jas. 341. (A.) 2 Tim. 229.
— Redeemer's. (S.) Matt. 234.
— wisdom of. (I.) Luke III. 76.
Genuine and spurious apostles. (I.) Gal. 4.
— — faith. (S.) Jas. 256.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 386.
— — life, net of. (I.) Luke I. 497.
— Christianity. (S.) Titus 98.
— disciples of Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 2.
— faith more precious than gold. (S.) 1 Pet. 34.
— morality. (S.) Titus 57.
— reformation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 411.
— salt that is, and salt that is saltless. (S.) Luke III. 66.
— sudden conversions not always. (I.) Acts I. 667.
Genuineness of conversion of Paul. (I.) Acts III. 222.
Geographical limitation, subjects of kingdom made by voluntary submission not by. (I.) Matt. 91.
Geometry, heavenly. (S.) Eph. 321.
Gergesa, demoniac of. (S.) Mark 193. *See also* Gadara.
Gergesenes, case of. (S.) Matt. 153.
— conduct of, explained. (S.) Matt. 153.
Gerizim, Mount. (I.) John I. 349.
Germ, faith in, and manifested. (I.) Jas. 259.
— of future revelation, present. (I.) 1 Pet. 72
— small, expanded. (I.) Mark 175.
Gethsemane. (S.) Matt. 621; Mark 601.
— Christ in: picture of judgment. (S.) John III. 225.
— Christ's sufferings in. (S.) 1 Pet. 218.
— Christian's. (S.) Matt. 618.
— conflict in. (S.) Mark 601.
— disciples in. (S.) Matt. 627.
— foretaste of. (S.) John II. 347.
— garden of, Jesus in. (S.) Luke III. 532–540.
— in prospect. (S.) John II. 347.
— Jesus coming forth from. (S.) John III. 220.
— — in. (S.) Mark 601, 602.
— night-scene in. (S.) Mark 616.
— prayer in. (S.) Matt. 620; Mark 602.
— scene in. (S.) John III. 218.
— visit to. (S.) Matt. 617.
Getting, having helps. (I.) Mark 151.
— rid of sin. (S.) Acts III. 235.
Ghost, Holy. *See* Divine Spirit; Holy Ghost; Holy Spirit; Spirit.
— yielding up. (I.) Matt. 663.
Ghosts do not deter men from sin. (S.) Luke III. 274.
Giant Self. (S.) Phil. 157.

Gideon's excellences. (S.) Heb. II. 405.
Gift. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 11.
— and claim. (I.) John I. 74.
— and its return. (I.) Luke I. 621.
— and presence of God, suffering. (I.) Heb. II. 485.
— and purchase. (I.) Acts I. 673.
— and trust. (I.) Matt. 580.
— appropriate, each man has his. (I.) Matt. 575.
— Christ's, of himself for our redemption. (S.) Titus 141, 142.
— — to us and ours to him. (S.) Titus 139.
— daily. (S.) Matt. 95.
— Divine, and discipline, life. (S.) Jas. 407.
— eternal life. (S.) Rom. I. 553; 1 John 440. (I.) Mark 397; Rom. I. 554.
— every good and perfect. (I.) Jas. 118.
— Father's, sinner's privilege. (S.) John I. 549.
— — through Son. (S.) Col. 35.
— for Judas. (I.) John II. 434.
— free, grace is. (A.) Gal. 139.
— — offence and. (S.) Rom. I. 415.
— — salvation. (I.) John I. 326; Rom. I. 419.
— God's. (I.) Eph. 159.
— — great, security for his other gifts. (S.) Rom. II. 201, 204.
— — love and its. (S.) John I. 243.
— — of bread. (I.) Luke II. 398, 402.
— — of special power to man. (S.) 2 Cor. 436.
— — to Christ, disciples. (S.) John III. 144.
— — to world. (S.) Gal. 245.
— — unspeakable. (S.) Rom. ii. 206; 2 Cor. 406–414.
— good. (S.) Luke II. 478.
— great. (S.) John II. 388.
— — Christian. (S.) Eph. 69.
— life. (I.) Gal. 189.
— love of Christ seen in his best. (S.) Eph. 484.
— — of God's unspeakable. (A.) Rom. I. 371.
— measure of, measure of faith. (S.) Matt. 168.
— ministerial. (S.) Eph. 235.
— moral sensibility man's best. (I.) Matt. 238.
— neglected, enkindled. (A.) 2 Tim. 13.
— no, like love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 221.
— of abundant life. (S.) John II. 179.
— of Christ. (I.) Eph. 371.
— — acceptable prayer. (S.) Luke II. 308.
— — grace. (S.) Philem. 89.
— — love of God as seen in. (I. & A.) John I. 251.
— — personal love and. (I.) Gal. 116.
— of gifts. (S.) 2 Cor. 409.
— of God. (S.) John I. 324. (I. & A.) Rom. I. 554.
— — and living water. (S.) John I. 320.
— — and wages of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 543, 544.
— — and work of man. (S.) Acts III. 352.
— — bread. (A.) Luke II. 402.
— — Christian exhorted to stir up, that is in him. (S.) 2 Tim. 13.
— — *dealings*, and. (I.) John I. 316.
— — regeneration. (I.) Jas. 132.
— — to all men, Christ. (A.) John I. 538.
— of grace. (S.) Jas. 366.
— of Holy Ghost. (S.) Acts I. 226–228; Rom. I. 359.
— of Holy Spirit. (S.) Luke II. 475, 476, 479, 480; Acts III. 69, 70.
— — — necessary to spiritual life. (I.) Acts III. 69.
— of living water. (S.) John I. 323.
— of love. (I.) Mark 521.
— of Pentecost. (S.) John III. 21.
— — best gift of God. (S.) Acts I. 114.
— of power. (S.) Acts I. 36.
— of prophecy. (S.) Rom. II. 485.
— of salvation. (A.) Eph. 159.
— of Saviour, love of God in. (S.) John I. 247.
— of Scriptures, and how it should be improved. (S.) 2 Tim. 290.
Gift of Spirit. (S.) John I. 325, III. 411.
— — and gift of Son compared. (S.) John II. 541.
— — dependent on prayer. (S.) Acts I. 428.
— — — upon conditions. (I.) Acts I. 135.
— — faith. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 153.
— of tongues. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
— or wages? (S.) Rom. I. 545, 546.
— our, and Divine claim on it: missionary sermon. (S.) 2 Tim. 15.
— poetic, to mechanical agent, sabbath. (I.) Mark 90.
— redemptive, Jesus himself. (I.) Gal. 10.
— royal. (A.) John I. 249.
— self-denying. (A.) Luke I. 329.
— smallest, and largest reward. (S.) Mark 371.
— spiritual freedom. (A.) John II. 71.
— superlative. (S.) 2 Thess. 68.
— teaching. (I.) Jas. 288.
— that brings all gifts. (S.) Rom. II. 205.
— threefold. (S.) 2 Tim. 24.
— to man, God's best, Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 411.
— to Son, Father's. (S.) John III. 144.
— unspeakable. (S.) Rom. II. 206; 2 Cor. 406–414.
— use your own. (A.) Eph. 371.
— widow's, of her sons. (I.) Mark 511.
Gifts. (S.) 1 Pet. 347.
— all good, from above. (S.) Jas. 119, 125.
— — are from God. (I.) Jas. 119, 125.
— — things from God are. (A.) Matt. 96.
— and blessings of God. (S.) Philem. 35.
— and calling of God are without repentance. (I.) Rom. II. 423, 424.
— and grace. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 243.
— — of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 9.
— and graces. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 12.
— — comparison between. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 211.
— and greetings, risen Lord's. (S.) John III. 400.
— and learning. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 356.
— and prayer. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 12.
— and prayers. (A.) Acts II. 121.
— and responsibility. (S.) 1 Pet. 347.
— and works, God's will in ordering. (S.) Heb. I. 104.
— best. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 208.
— — to be coveted. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 205.
— Christ's, purpose of. (S.) Eph. 373.
— Christian estimate of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 206.
— come from God, all. (A.) Eph. 236.
— commanding. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 207.
— communion of. (I.) Philem. 35.
— compared with love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 220.
— Conqueror's. (I.) Eph. 374.
— costly. (A.) Mark 520.
— differ. (A.) Eph. 235.
— — be natural. (I.) Eph. 371
— distinct. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 452.
— diversity of. (I.) Rom. II. 485; Gal. 76; Eph. 373.
— diversities of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 158, 167. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 160.
— Divine. (S.) Jas. 121.
— — greatness of, source of Christian encouragement. (S.) Jas. 365.
— — love and its. (S.) 2 Thess. 62.
— entail responsibility. (I.) Luke II. 667.
— extraordinary, associated with extraordinary vocation. (I.) Gal. 1.
— for Child Jesus. (S.) Matt. 11.
— for men. (I.) Eph. 372.
— for rebellious. (A.) Eph. 374.
— from above. (I.) Jas. 115.
— God confers his, with distinct reminders that they are his. (I.) Matt. 166.
— — is never niggardly in his. (S.) Matt. 582.
— God's, and their use. (S.) 1 Pet. 347, 349.
— — good. (I.) Jas. 125.
— — of wisdom and understanding. (S.) Eph. 47.
— — to Church to be used for his service. (S.) Rom. II. 484.

Gift, God's, to man, and man's responsibility as inferred therefrom. (I.) Jas. 122.
— — three ways of treating. (I.) Luke III. 416.
— good, to our children. (S.) Matt. 123.
— grace and love beyond. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 210.
— great, motive for. (A.) John II. 309.
— humblest, Christ accepts. (I.) Mark 568.
— in Church, distribution of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 177.
— increase of. (S.) Matt. 265.
— individual. (I.) 2 Tim. 13.
— liberal. (A.) Jas. 50.
— love superior to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 224.
— many, one Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 180.
— meanest, Christ's acceptance of. (I.) John I. 505.
— motive measure of acceptability of. (I.) Mark 512.
— neglected, nemesis of. (I.) 2 Tim. 22.
— of Christ as Witness, risen and crowned. (S.) 1 Rev. 7.
— — to his Church. (S.) Eph. 374.
— of Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 165.
— of civilization. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 207.
— of God. (S.) Phil. 73.
— — are to be stirred up within us. (S.) 2 Tim. 11.
— — double aspects in. (I.) Matt. 21.
— — free grace and. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 357.
— of grace. (S.) Rom. II. 484.
— — to be exercised in preparing for coming of Christ. (S.) Matt. 560.
— of Holy Ghost. (S.) Heb. I. 103.
— of poor. (A.) Luke III. 473.
— of prophecy and tongues. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 341, 342.
— of Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 168, 177.
— — must be wisely employed. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
— offertorial. (S.) Luke II. 524.
— our, and how to use them. (S.) 2 Tim. 15.
— personal, benefit of using. (I.) 1 Tim. 213.
— Satanical. (I.) Luke I. 410.
— small. (I.) Mark 511.
— source of, God. (A.) Jas. 126.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 142–147, 340.
— — nature of, and some directions for their use. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 364.
— their Divine source. (I.) Rom. II. 484.
— to be communicated for good of others. (S.) 1 Pet. 350.
— to flock. (S.) John II. 175.
— to ministers. (A.) 1 Tim. 241.
— to poor. (I.) Luke III. 394.
— transient, charity enduring. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 272.
— transitiveness of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 271.
— unequal. (S.) Matt. 573.
— varied. (I.) Rom. II. 485.
— varieties of. (I.) Matt. 588.
— worthlessness of, without charity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 225. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 217.
Gilead, balm from, to recover conscience. (S.) Heb. II. 668.
Girdle, Christian's. (S. & I.) Eph. 651, 655.
— of Paul. (S.) Acts III. 191.
— of truth. (S.) Eph. 651–655.
Girl, confession of. (I.) Acts II. 500.
— who was called mad. (S.) Acts II. 284.
Give God thy heart, and he will reward thee with heaven. (I.) Mark 413.
— him cheer. (A.) Acts III. 479.
— I will. (I.) Matt. 37.
— in Christ's Name. (I.) Mark 372
— it is more blessed to, than to receive. (S.) Acts III. 168, 170; Phil. 366. (A.) Acts III. 169.
— till you feel it. (I.) Mark 512.
— us day by day our daily bread. (S. & I.) Luke II. 392–409.
Given to believe, unto you it is. (S.) Phil. 73.
— to Christ, ourselves received from and. (S.) Philem. 78.
— to prayer. (A.) 1 Thess. 242.
Given to suffer, unto you it is. (S.) Phil. 73.
— up to sin. (I.) Eph. 132.
Giver, abundant, God is. (I.) John II. 190.
— cheerful, beloved of God. (S.) 2 Cor. 401.
— giving honours. (I.) Phil. 366.
— largest. (A.) Luke III. 473.
— of increase, God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 222.
— of wealth, God. (A.) 1 Tim. 302.
— reward of. (S.) Luke I. 619, 621.
Givers, unwilling. (I.) John II. 593.
Giving. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
— acceptable. (A.) Phil. 367.
— and praying. (A.) Acts II. 121.
— and receiving. (S.) Acts III. 168. (I.) John I. 508.
— — comparative blessedness of. (S.) Acts III. 170–178.
— as act of worship. (S.) Acts II. 120.
— as we receive. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 97.
— blessedness of. (A.) Luke I. 329; Rom. II. 492.
— cheerful. (S.) 2 Cor. 402.
— Christian. (S.) Luke I. 619; 1 Cor. II. 559.
— Divine and Satanic. (I.) Luke I. 406.
— drink, significance of. (A.) John I. 317.
— duty of. (S.) Luke I. 619.
— Father, praying Christ, and abiding Spirit. (S.) John II. 539.
— free, free grace motive for. (S.) 2 Thess. 63.
— glad of opportunity of. (A.) Acts III. 179.
— God. (I.) Jas. 49, 50.
— — his own in prayer. (I.) Luke II. 316.
— — his praying people bread for others. (S.) Luke II. 456.
— God's manner of (I.) Jas. 49.
— her all to God. (S.) Mark 513. (I.) Mark 512.
— his all. (A.) Luke III. 472.
— out of abundance and out of penury. (A.) Luke III. 472.
— liberal. (A.) Luke III. 474.
— noble. (A.) Luke III. 474.
— his Son to die, God's glory in. (S.) Heb. I. 138.
— in proportion to means, duty of. (I.) Mark 511.
— in sanctuary. (I.) Mark 515.
— liberal. (S.) 2 Cor. 399, 400.
— loving and. (S.) Mark 514.
— multiplied by. (I.) Matt. 303.
— naturalness of. (I.) Luke I. 620.
— nature and duty of. (S.) Phil. 366.
— of Law. (S.) Rom. II. 263.
— ourselves in sacrifice. (I.) Mark 511.
— penalty of not. (A.) Rom. II. 492.
— pleasure of. (I.) Acts III. 179.
— royal, and royal prerogatives. (S.) Rev. 330.
— sign of perfectness. (I.) Rom. II. 492; Heb. II. 663.
— sop. (S.) John II. 435. (I.) John II. 433.
— to needy. (I.) Luke I. 329.
— — giving to Christ. (I.) Matt. 196.
— to poor. (A.) Mark 413.
— up all for Christ. (I.) Matt. 432.
— up and letting go. (S.) Mark 531.
— with simplicity. (I.) Rom. II. 492.
Glad news. (S.) Luke I. 135. (I.) Luke I. 148.
— saints sorrowing and Jesus: mystery. (S.) John II. 251.
— surprises for Christian workers. (I.) Acts III. 463.
— though grieved. (I.) Mark 398.
— tidings. (S.) Acts II. 337; Rom. II. 372.
— — gospel. (S.) 1 Tim. 35.
Gladdens, news that. (S.) 1 Thess. 106.
Gladiators, God's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 477.
Gladness and righteousness. (I.) Heb. I. 53.
— food and. (S.) Acts II. 405, 406.
— for sadness. (S.) 2 Cor. 46.
— in seeing Lord. (S.) John III. 408.
— light emblem of. (I.) John II. 30.
— of gardener. (A.) Jas. 462.
— of giving. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 561.

Gladness of heart springs from singleness of heart. (S.) Acts I. 261.
— oil of. (S.) Heb. I. 52.
— secret of. (S.) Matt. 82.
Gladsomeness of Jesus. (I.) Heb. I. 53.
Glass, man's. (S.) Jas. 181.
Glimpse of glory. (S.) 2 Pet. 10.
— — review of life and. (S.) Philem. 45.
— of redeemed in glory. (S.) Rev. 364.
Glimpses of Jesus. (S.) Mark 302; Luke II. 82.
— of our heavenly home. (S.) John II. 464.
Gloom, day of, Sabbath need not be. (I.) Mark 95.
— words that dispel. (I.) Matt. 244.
Gloria in excelsis. (I.) Luke I. 172.
Glorification. (S.) Eph. 296.
— and humiliation of body. (S.) Phil. 282. (I.) Phil. 288.
— and reconciliation, saints coming home to God by. (S.) 1 Pet. 309.
— Divine. (S.) John III. 126.
— heavenly. (S.) John III. 136.
— of Christ. (I.) John I. 658.
— of Church. (S.) John III. 210.
— of God. (S.) John III. 135.
— of gospel. (S.) 2 Thess. 75.
— of Son of man. (S.) John II. 332.
— triple. (S.) John II. 437.
Glorified body, spiritual life in, life in heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 508.
— Christ. (S.) Rev. 29, 306. *See also* Christ glorified.
— — activity of. (S.) John II. 521.
— — fulness of Spirit, gift of. (I.) John I. 658.
— — in glorified men. (S. & I.) 2 Thess. 19–30.
— Church, two divisions in. (I.) Luke II. 166.
— God. (S.) Gal. 17. *See also* God glorified.
— in his people, God. (S.) John II. 627.
— joys. (I.) 1 Pet. 48.
— memory. (I.) Luke II. 92.
— men, Christ glorified in. (S.) 2 Thess. 19.
— name. (S.) John II. 350.
— Redeemer, royalty of. (S.) Rev. 553.
— saint. (I.) Mark 347.
— Saviour. (S.) Rev. 40.
— song of. (S.) Rev. 508.
Glorify God. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 442–448, II. 58, 59.
Glorifying God. (I.) Matt. 64. (A.) Rom. II. 698.
— — sin of not. (S.) Rom. I. 94.
— — through Jesus Christ, import and application of. (S.) 1 Pet. 355.
— God's grace. (A.) Eph. 24.
— in persecution. (I.) Gal. 306.
— no room for. (I.) Rom. I. 276.
— of Christ's body. (I.) Matt. 307.
Glorious appearing of Christ. (S.) Titus 138
— bride. (S.) Rev. 657.
— Church. (S.) Eph. 584, 587.
— deliverance and new obedience of all true believers. (S.) Rom. I. 562.
— doctrines. (S.) Acts II. 167.
— enjoyment. (A.) 1 Pet. 48.
— exemplar. (I.) Rom. II. 189.
— expectation. (S.) Titus 131.
— gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 146; 1 Tim. 27–40.
— hereafter and ourselves. (S.) 2 Cor. 231.
— hope. (S.) Rom. I. 356.
— liberator. (S.) John II. 49.
— liberty. (S.) Rom. II. 95. (I.) John II. 71.
— Master and swooning disciple. (S.) Rev. 67.
— message. (S.) 1 John 30.
— — uncouth messenger but. (A.) John I. 89.
— One, glory to. (S.) Rev. 301.
— position. (A.) Heb. I. 649.
— power, strengthened with. (S.) Col. 33.
— predestination. (S.) Rom. II. 185.
— reproach. (I.) Mark 668.
— sight and good man. (S.) Acts II. 226.
— vile body made. (S.) Phil. 283.
Glory. (S.) Phil. 374; 1 Pet. 441. (I.) Rom. I. 144.
Glory and all-sufficiency, God's. (S.) Eph. 350.
— and blessedness, future, man's capability of. (S.) 1 John 194.
— and crown, Paul's. (I.) 1 Thess. 90.
— and grace. (S.) 1 Pet. 74.
— — kingdoms of. (I.) Mark 166.
— — — difference between. (S.) Luke II. 374.
— and greatness of Redeemer. (S.) Heb. I. 40.
— and humiliation of Christ. (S.) Phil. 89, 101, 103. (I.) Phil. 101.
— and justification. (S.) Rom. II. 195.
— and kingdom of Jesus, certain increase of. (S.) John I. 284.
— and necessity of Christ. (I.) Luke I. 101.
— and power, Jesus' limitations, his. (S.) Heb. I. 619.
— and shame. (A.) Phil. 268.
— and suffering. (I.) Heb. II. 477.
— and sufferings of Christ. (S.) Luke III. 640, 641, 665.
— and trials. (I.) 1 Pet. 27.
— and triumph of heaven. (I.) Eph. 107.
— and work of Saviour. (S.) John II. 333.
— angelic, awakening fear. (I.) Luke I. 20.
— anticipations of. (I.) Col. 193.
— ascribed in heaven to Lamb. (S.) Rev. 334.
— at judgment, saints', estate of. (S.) 2 Thess. 21.
— awaiting Church on earth. (S.) Rev. 429.
— believer's salvation obtained by Christ and connected with. (S.) 2 Tim. 172.
— brightness of his. (S.) Heb. I. 35.
— bringing many sons unto. (S.) Heb. I. 131, 140, 142.
— call to. (S.) Matt. 592.
— Christ come in his. (S.) Matt. 591.
— — concealing his. (I.) John II. 278.
— — Lord of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 157.
— Christ's care in, for his Church's good on earth. (S.) Rev. 102.
— — Christ's cross. (S.) John II. 332.
— — legislative, to be preached. (A.) Rom. I. 450.
— — manifestation of. (S.) John I. 176.
— — three degrees of. (S.) 1 Pet. 55.
— — threefold. (I.) Luke II. 145.
— — unveiled. (S.) John III. 210.
— Christian's, fruitfulness. (I.) Rom. I. 541.
— Church's, tribulation. (A.) Eph. 272.
— claimed for God alone. (A.) 1 Thess. 51.
— degrees of, in heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 503.
— Divine, and effectual calling. (S.) 2 Thess. 60.
— — subserviency to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 58.
— due to Christ. (I.) Acts I 304.
— endless, measureless power and. (S.) Eph. 342.
— eternal. (S.) John III. 212.
— — and light affliction. (S.) 2 Cor. 180.
— — God's. (A.) Eph. 352.
— excellent, voices from. (S.) John II. 351.
— false and true. (S.) John I. 490.
— Father's, Christ sunbeam of. (S.) Heb. I. 32.
— final, of Church. (S.) Eph. 585.
— for ever, to whom be. (I.) Rom. II. 433.
— from grace to. (S.) 2 Pet. 79.
— future, and present condition of life in Christ. (S.) Col. 181.
— — — suffering. (S.) Rom. II. 67–74. (I.) 2 Thess. 11.
— — hope of, excites to holiness. (S.) 1 John 211.
— — prospect of. (S.) Rom. II. 75.
— glimpse of. (S.) 2 Pet. 10.
— — review of life and. (S.) Philem. 45.
— God's. *See also* Glory of God.
— — blindness talent to be used for. (A.) John II. 115.
— — coming short of. (S.) Rom. I. 236.
— — degradation of. (I.) Rom. I. 99.
— — in flesh. (S.) John I. 58.
— — in forgiveness of sin for his Name's sake. (S.) 1 John 102.

Glory, God's, in giving his Son to die. (S.) Heb. I. 138.
— — in man's salvation. (S.) Eph. 22.
— — in soul. (S.) Gal. 65.
— — petition for advancement of. (S.) Luke II. 341.
— — seeing of, suspended on faith. (I.) John II. 291.
— grace but earnest of. (I.) Eph. 84.
— honour, and immortality, seeking for. (S.) Rom. I. 144.
— — and peace. (I.) Rom. I. 146.
— hope of. (S.) Rom. I. 342, 343. (A.) Col. 100.
— — Christ in you. (S.) Col. 98.
— human, source of, and true sphere of human usefulness. (S.) 2 Cor. 441.
— — what it comes to. (A.) John II. 351.
— in creation, Christ's. (I.) Heb. I. 55.
— in God, seek. (I.) Matt. 352.
— in men, great sin to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 295.
— invitation to. (S.) Rev. 279.
— inward, of affliction. (I.) Jas. 462.
— is God's alone. (A.) Eph. 352.
— Lamb in. (S.) Rev. 312.
— man and his, grass and its flower. (S.) 1 Pet. 119.
— mutual, of Christ and his people. (S.) John III. 204.
— negative, of heaven. (S.) Rev. 690.
— nor of men sought we. (I.) 1 Thess. 51.
— of ascended Christ. (S.) Eph. 371.
— of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 30, 31.
— — and God, cross. (S.) John II. 437.
— — as exhibited in his people. (S.) 2 Thess. 22, 25.
— — beholding. (S. & I.) John I. 58–60.
— — humiliation and subsequent. (S.) Heb. I. 126.
— — in mission of Holy Ghost. (S.) John III. 74.
— — mediatorial. (I.) John III. 126.
— — seeing. (A.) Acts I. 611. *See also* Christ's glory.
— of Christians, confession of faith. (I.) Rom. II. 352.
— of Church. (S.) Eph. 579.
— — as commonwealth. (S.) 1 Pet. 164.
— of coming of Christ. (S.) Matt. 544.
— of conquest. (I.) John I. 176.
— of Creator. (A.) Rom. I. 345.
— of cross. (S.) Gal. 529, 542. (I.) Gal. 536.
— of Divine Son. (S.) John I. 176.
— — sonship. (S.) 1 John 184.
— of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 46–54, 60. (I.) Rom. I. 342; Eph. 351. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 68. *See also* God, glory of; God's glory.
— — Christ's resurrection and ours for. (I.) Rom. I. 456.
— — Christians and. (I.) Rom. II. 697.
— — hope of, source of joy to his people. (S.) Rom. I. 343.
— — in face of Jesus Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 152–156.
— — interpreted in Christ. (I.) John II. 350, 351.
— of good. (S.) Rom. II. 61.
— of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 90, 91, 93, 96. (S. & A.) 1 Tim. 31–40. (I.) John I. 250.
— — peculiar. (S.) 2 Cor. 86.
— of grace, God must have all. (A.) Eph. 61.
— of heaven. (I.) Rom. I. 146, 147.
— of heavenly host argument for more than bare necessity in service of God. (I.) Luke I. 168.
— of his people, Christ. (S.) Luke I. 234, 235.
— of his power. (I.) 2 Thess. 18.
— of Jehovah's grace. (S.) Eph. 24.
— of Lord, reflective mirror of, gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 111.
— of marks of Lord Jesus. (I.) Gal. 555.
— of Mary. (I.) Luke I. 37.
— of Mediator. (S.) John I. 144.
Glory of redemption. (I.) Rom. I. 242.
— of righteous. (S.) Matt. 230.
— of saving life, crowned with. (A.) Heb. I. 125.
— of Son. (S.) Col. 62; Heb. I. 27.
— — of God, outflashing. (I.) Heb. I. 34
— of true love. (S.) Luke II. 257.
— of truly good man. (S.) 1 John 397.
— of Virgin Mother. (S.) John I. 175.
— of what may Christian? (S.) Rom. II. 716.
— on countenances of dying Christians. (S.) Acts I. 570.
— peculiar, of Christ. (I.) John I. 176.
— praise of his. (S.) Eph. 85.
— progress to, saints' meeting, or. (S.) Eph. 389.
— received up to. (S.) 1 Tim. 178, 179.
— redeemed in. (S.) Rev. 362, 364, 365, 384.
— reflected. (I.) 1 Pet. 355.
— reward of. (I.) Rom. II. 66.
— rich in: wealth of God. (S.) Eph. 299.
— road to. (S.) Heb. I. 141.
— sainthood now being prepared for. (I.) Rom. I. 19.
— shame of gospel of Christ is its. (S.) Rom. I. 56.
— shining. (S.) Luke I. 134.
— superior, of Christian over Mosaic economy. (S.) 2 Cor. 94.
— supreme, of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 22.
— thine is kingdom, power, and. (S.) Matt. 103, 104.
— through afflictions believers come to. (S.) 1 Pet. 55.
— through tribulation to. (S.) Acts II. 418.
— to be given to God. (I.) Acts I. 304.
— to Christ, redeemed ascribing. (S.) Rev. 25.
— to glorious One. (S.) Rev. 301.
— to God, all. (I.) Eph. 166. (A.) 1 Thess. 51.
— — duty of ascribing. (S.) Gal. 14.
— — through Jesus Christ. (S.) Eph. 351.
— true. (S.) John III. 203.
— — of John. (I.) John I. 26.
— — tabernacle and its. (S.) John I. 58.
— unfolded. (S.) 2 Cor. 121.
— unity, and triumph of Church. (S.) John III. 202.
— weak, weak grace. (I.) Matt. 236.
— which will redound to God from conversion of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 396.
— wisdom, and sovereignty of God. (S.) Jude 91.
— work, and claims, mediatorial, of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 39.
— world of. (S.) 2 Cor. 184.
— worldly, worth of. (I.) Acts III. 327.
Glories, creation's, concealed. (I.) Mark 105.
— of forgiving grace. (S.) Eph. 38.
Glorying, boastful. (A.) Jas. 422.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 717.
— in Christ. (S.) Phil. 180.
— in cross. (S.) Gal. 534, 535–543.
— in God. (S.) Rom. I. 365.
— in gospel, reasons for. (S.) Rom. I. 56.
— in infirmities. (S.) 2 Cor. 459.
— in Lord. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 115.
— in tribulation, Christian's grounds for. (S.) Rom. I. 346–348.
— true. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 116.
— with Christ, condition of: suffering with Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 62.
Gluttony and drunkenness to be avoided. (S.) Luke III. 493.
— mental, covetousness. (I.) Mark 280.
Gnat and camel. (S.) Matt. 531.
— straining out. (I.) Matt. 531.
Gnawing conscience. (I.) Matt. 642.
Gnosis, vanishing. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 272.
Gnostic's problem. (S.) 1 Tim. 8.
Gnostics, moral teaching of. (I.) 1 Tim. 20.
Go. (I.) Mark 718.
— about your business. (A.) Acts I. 73.
— better to stay than. (S.) John III. 167.

Go on unto perfection. (S.) Heb. I. 447.
— work to-day. (A.) Matt. 488.
— ye into all the world. (I.) Mark 718.
Goad, ox and. (S.) Acts III. 344.
Goads, Saul's. (S.) Acts II. 31
Goal, only he who reaches, may be accounted Christian. (I.) Matt. 181.
Goats, wicked are as. (I.) Matt. 591.
God. (I.) Acts II. 600. *See also* Father; Lord.
— abhors, what, men often highly esteem. (S.) Luke III. 233.
— abounds in grace. (A.) Eph. 45.
— absence of love of. (S.) John I. 487.
— acceptance of. (I.) Acts II. 167.
— accepted of. (S.) Heb. II. 218.
— — will of. (A.) Heb. II. 498.
— accepteth no man's person. (I. & A.) Gal. 75.
— accepting mysteries of. (I.) Eph. 232.
— access to. (I.) Rom. I. 340; Heb. II. 251.
— — by Christ. (S.) Eph. 211, 213.
— — through Christ. (S.) Eph. 266.
— accomplishes his purposes gradually. (I.) Eph. 54.
— actualness of indwelling of. (S.) Rom. I. 705.
— adventuring for. (I.) Heb. II. 275.
— afflictions amongst people of. (S.) I Pet. 367.
— — winning heart for. (I.) Heb. II. 505.
— afflicts for our good, and what that good is. (S.) Rev. 256.
— aliens brought nigh to. (S.) Eph. 191.
— all admired wisdom of mere worldly man is nothing but contemptible folly before. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 291.
— — blessings come from. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 356.
— — — derived from and ascribed to. (S.) Eph. 5.
— — gifts come from. (A.) Eph. 236.
— — glory to. (I.) Eph. 166. (A.) 1 Thess. 51.
— — good gifts are from. (I.) Jas. 119, 125.
— — in all. (S.) Rom. II. 431, 432; 1 Cor. II. 466.
— — may minister for. (I.) Luke I. 459.
— — men thought of by. (I.) Luke I. 449.
— — our faculties should glorify. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 443.
— — power from. (I.) John III. 284.
— — sin seen by. (A.) Gal. 383.
— — strength from. (S.) Eph. 622.
— — things known to. (S.) 1 John 274.
— — — work together for good to them that love. (S. I. & A.) Rom. II. 151–180.
— — true believers are of, and so separated from world lying in wickedness. (S.) 1 John 458.
— all-ability of. (S.) 2 Cor. 403.
— all-seeing. (I.) Heb. I. 343.
— allows man to use his independence. (I.) Luke III. 132.
— alone can satisfy. (I.) Mark 310.
— — conscience subject to. (I.) Jas. 391.
— — glory claimed for. (A.) 1 Thess. 51.
— — wisdom to be obtained from. (S.) Jas. 35.
— — with. (I.) Luke II. 114.
— always love. (A.) 1 John 323.
— amazing kindness of. (S.) Jas. 49.
— and atheism. (I.) Heb. II. 256.
— and bread. (S.) Luke I. 396.
— and Cæsar. (S.) Matt. 504, 506.
— and Christ. (S.) John I. 1.
— — servants of. (S.) Jas. 3. (I.) Jas. 4.
— and conscience as judges. (S.) 1 John 276.
— and error. (S.) 2 Thess. 52.
— and his natural perfectness. (S.) John I. 361.
— and his people, covenant relationship between. (S.) 2 Cor. 349.
— and humanity, love. (S.) 1 John 372.
— and idols, contrast between. (I.) Acts II. 601.
— and Lamb, happiness of heaven as it consists in conformity to. (S.) Rev. 723.
God and Lamb, heaven as state of service unto, before throne. (S.) Rev. 716.
— — wrath of. (S.) Rev. 350
— and love. (S.) 1 John 321.
— and mammon, impossibility of serving. (S.) Matt. 108, 109. (I.) Luke III. 233.
— and man, action and reaction between. (I.) 1 John 381.
— — affinity between, in regard to man's wants and God's fulness. (S.) John I. 651.
— — claims of. (S.) Matt. 506.
— — coinage of love and service for. (I.) Matt. 505.
— — controversy between. (I.) Luke II. 693.
— — dealing with unfruitfulness. (A.) Luke II. 735.
— — intimacy between. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 518.
— — Jesus Christ Mediator between. (S.) Gal. 192; Heb. I. 343.
— — our obligation to. (S.) Mark 476.
— — sincerity toward. (S.) John I. 138.
— and men, Christ Jesus only Mediator between. (S.) 1 Tim. 113, 114.
— — love to. (S.) Mark 482–485.
— — what is required in Mediator between. (I.) Heb. II. 558.
— and obligation, pattern of sanctity. (S.) 1 Pet. 85.
— and our neighbours, love to. (S.) Luke II. 237, 240.
— and prayer, belief in. (A.) Heb. II. 256.
— and sensualist. (S.) Luke II. 598.
— and times of ignorance. (S.) Acts II. 622.
— and universe. (S.) Acts II. 600.
— and world, contrariety betwixt. (S.) Jas. 362.
— — inconsistency of love of. (S.) Matt. 109.
— — — of serving. (S.) Luke III. 232.
— angel of. (S.) Acts III. 422.
— answer of, to Elijah. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
— answers prayer. (A.) Heb. II. 257.
— approach to. (A.) Heb. II. 109.
— approaches to. (I.) Jas. 381.
— argument against, one life only. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 421.
— arguments by which men should be persuaded to reconcile unto. (S.) 2 Cor. 313.
— arrogance of arraigning. (I.) Rom. II. 282.
— as Creator, faith revealing. (S.) Heb. II. 209.
— as fire. (I.) Heb. II. 585.
— as Judge, Christians have to do with. (A.) Heb. II. 551.
— as light. (S.) Heb. I. 34.
— as seeing. (I.) Heb. II. 386, 389.
— as well as man, Christ is. (I.) John I. 285.
— ascription of praise to. (I.) Gal. 13.
— ask great things from. (A.) John II. 627.
— at peace with. (S.) Rom. I. 636.
— Author of plan of salvation. (I.) Eph. 12.
— — reconciliation. (S.) 2 Cor. 304.
— avenges wrong. (I.) Heb. II. 144.
— be for us none can be effectually against us, if. (S.) Rom. II. 196.
— beatific, gospel transcript of character of. (S.) 1 Tim. 28.
— beauty of. (A.) 2 Thess. 24.
— became man, why. (S.) John I. 45.
— before Cæsar. (S.) Mark 476.
— before man. (A.) Acts I. 397.
— beginning with, same was in. (S.) John I. 8.
— being and attributes of, proved from his works. (S.) Heb. I. 222.
— — born of blood and of, considered. (S.) John I. 42.
— belief in, emotional as well as intellectual. (I.) John II. 469, 470.
— believer's gratitude to, through Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 629.
— believers must please. (I.) Eph. 508.
— — serve Law of, though hindered by Law of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 630.

God, believing. (I.) Rom. I. 281.
— beloved of. (S.) Rom. I. 17.
— beneficence recompensed by. (A.) Acts II. 121.
— — known to. (A.) Acts II. 121.
— benefit of confidence in. (S.) Eph. 623.
— beseeching sinners by his ministers. (S.) 2 Cor. 311.
— best gift of: Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 114.
— — of fathers. (S.) Matt. 123.
— better than bread. (I.) Luke I. 396.
— — to fear, than his minister. (I.) Mark 240.
— Bible and light of. (A.) 2 Tim. 286.
— blasphemy against, Stephen's answers to charge of. (I.) Acts I. 575.
— blessed be. (S.) Eph. 4.
— — for ever, Christ over all. (S.) Rom. I. 265.
— blessedness of. (S.) Rom, I. 103, 104.
— born of, conflicts and conquests of. (S.) 1 John 398.
— broken things useful to. (I.) Mark 561.
— brought to. (S.) John II. 202.
— by grace of. (A.) Eph. 146.
— call of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 4. (I.) Luke I. 55.
— — Abraham's prompt obedience to. (S.) Heb. II. 273.
— — self-renunciation at. (S.) Heb. II. 272.
— calls busy men to do his grander work. (I.) Luke I. 518.
— — men down. (S.) Luke III. 392.
— — — in strange places. (I.) Mark 74.
— called of. (S.) Rom. II. 194.
— can we be sure of? (S.) John I. 351.
— cannot be found, no place where. (A.) Heb. II. 616.
— — change to become tempter. (I.) Jas. 129.
— — do, what. (S.) Titus 17.
— — lie. (S.) Titus 19.
— — wisely prevent it, where sin occurs. (S.) Luke III. 277.
— cast care on. (S.) 1 Pet. 416.
— casting care on. (A.) Phil. 322.
— character entrusted to. (A.) 2 Tim. 92.
— charged before. (I.) 2 Tim. 317.
— cheerful confidence in. (S.) Heb. II. 616.
— — giver, beloved of. (S.) 2 Cor. 401.
— cheering dejected. (S.) 2 Cor. 362.
— chief object of search. (S.) Acts III. 610.
— child of, cannot live ungodly life. (A.) Jas. 285.
— childhood to be dedicated to. (I.) Luke I. 283.
— childlike spirit towards. (S.) Rom. II. 33.
— children of. (S.) Matt. 57; 1 Pet. 171; 1 John 169, 179.
— — of, and of Satan. (S.) John II. 74.
— — of, character and privileges of. (S.) Gal. 258.
— — of, should not be partakers with others in their sins. (S.) Eph. 495.
— — of, true believers. (S.) Gal. 219.
— — speaking to. (S.) Matt. 121.
— — trust from. (A.) John III. 503.
— chosen known to. (I.) 2 Tim. 203.
— Christ crucified according to determinate counsel and foreknowledge of. (S.) Acts I. 182.
— — is. (I.) Heb. I. 47. (A.) John I. 8.
— — of. (S.) Matt. 338; John I. 594.
— — of: tokens of true Saviour. (S.) Luke II. 114.
— — perfect revelation of. (I.) John I. 82.
— — power of. (S.) Acts I. 355.
— — revelation of. (I.) Heb. I. 36.
— — way to. (S.) John II. 500.
— Christ's equality with and subordination to. (I.) John II. 596.
— — revelation of. (S.) John I. 351.
— Christlike walk of one with guileless spirit abiding in. (S.) 1 John 85.
— Christ-likeness of. (S.) 1 Tim. 205.
God, Christian is noblest work of. (I.) Eph. 175.
— — longs for fellowship with. (A.) Eph. 272.
— — son of. (S.) Gal. 262.
— — taught of. (S.) John I. 564.
— Christian's obligation to. (S.) Luke III. 292.
— Christians must resemble. (S.) Eph. 471.
— — not forgotten by. (A.) John II. 556.
— — serving, as those that are alive from dead. (S.) Rom. I. 505.
— Church of. (S.) Acts III. 153. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 5.
— — marks of. (S.) Heb. I. 227.
— — only in, or in Christianity is true wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 290.
— city of. (S.) Rev. 662.
— — patriarch Joseph as builder of. (I.) Heb. II. 341.
— — true object of faith always and everywhere. (I.) Heb. II. 326.
— civil authorities have their authority from. (I.) 1 Pet. 185.
— comfort of. (S.) 2 Cor. 5.
— coming near to us. (S.) Matt. 152.
— — to. (S.) Heb. I. 594, II. 254, 256.
— commanding human life. (I.) 1 Tim. 1.
— commandment of, laying aside. (I.) Mark 274.
— commandments of, *versus* tradition of men. (S.) Mark 272. (I.) Mark 274.
— commendation to. (S.) Acts III. 162.
— communion with. (S.) 2 Cor. 347; Jas. 381; 1 John 19. 21, 38.
— — transforming power of. (I.) Luke II. 162.
— complaining of Church. (S.) Heb. I. 636.
— complete surrender to. (I.) Luke III. 178.
— condemned sin, how. (S.) Rom. I. 665.
— confers his gifts with distinct reminders that they are his. (I.) Matt. 166.
— — upon those who serve Christ, honour. (I.) John II. 345.
— confidence in. (I.) Luke I. 640. (A.) 2 Tim. 381.
— — in, apostles'. (S.) Acts I. 396–398.
— — in, lubricates life. (I.) 1 Pet. 423.
— — towards, realized in Christ. (S.) Eph. 271.
— confident expectation of perfect kingdom of (I.) Rom. II. 76.
— connects his moral commands with natural objects. (I.) Luke III. 549.
— constancy of. (I.) Rom. II. 424.
— constant obedience to. (I.) Matt. 93.
— — joy in, duty of Christians. (S.) Phil. 306.
— consuming fire. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 584, 585.
— control of, Satan under. (A.) Rom. II. 767.
— conversion of immortal soul cause of joy and thanksgiving to. (S.) Gal. 67.
— — soul, and. (I.) Eph. 181.
— co-operates with self-sacrificing effort of man. (I.) Matt. 353.
— co-operation with. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 233.
— costly offerings acceptable to. (I.) Mark 561, 566.
— counsel of, declaring all. (S.) Acts III. 146, 149.
— creation of. (I.) Rev. 237.
— Creator. (A.) Eph. 259.
— cross glory of Christ and. (S.) John II. 437.
— day of, desire for. (S.) 2 Pet. 174–177.
— dead to sin and alive unto. (S.) Rom. I. 490–495.
— dealing directly with. (I.) Mark 356.
— deceivers subject to providence of. (I.) 2 Tim. 271.
— dedication of ourselves to. (S.) 2 Cor. 379, 381.
— deep things of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 167–169.
— defection from. (S.) Jude 31.
— defender of those who are unjustly censured. (S.) Rom. II. 607.
— definition of. (I.) Heb. I. 36.
— delays punishments of wicked men, reasons why. (S.) 2 Pet. 161.

God, delight in Law of. (S.) Rom. I. 613.
— delights to take earthly wise men of world in their own craft. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 294.
— delivers from temptation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 22.
— denying. (S.) Jude 27.
— dependence upon. (S.) Matt. 123.
— depth of wisdom and knowledge of. (I.) Rom. II. 426.
— desires, worship which. (I.) John I. 366.
— destroying conventionally great by conventionally contemptible. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 101.
— devil accuser and defamer of. (I.) Luke I. 382.
— difference between fearing, and being afraid of him. (S.) 2 Cor. 358.
— different temperaments given by. (S.) Jas. 123.
— dishonoured by heathen. (I.) Rom. I. 95.
— displeasure of, with all who are pleased with sin. (S.) Rom. I. 112.
— disposition of. (I.) Titus 185.
— disregarding (A.) Rom. II. 393.
— do all for. (S.) Col. 265.
— doctrine of, adorning. (S.) Titus 89.
— — slaves adorning. (I.) Titus 81.
— does not deny foolish inexperienced man his wish. (I.) Luke III. 133.
— — forsake his people. (A.) Heb. II. 616.
— — reason. (A.) Rom. II. 296.
— doing will of. (I.) Mark 119.
— Dove of. (S.) John I. 103.
— draw nigh to. (S.) Jas. 379.
— drawing near to. (S.) Heb. II. 108; Jas. 380.
— dreadful wrath of. (A.) John I. 297.
— duty of believers to imitate. (S.) Eph. 470.
— — of entire surrender to. (S.) Matt. 503.
— — of giving thanks to. (S.) Eph. 566.
— — of imitating. (S.) Eph. 471.
— — of pleasing. (S.) Heb. II. 239–241.
— — to, first. (S.) Acts I. 401.
— dwelling with men. (I.) John I. 58.
— dying believers warranted and encouraged to commend souls to. (S.) Luke III. 606.
— early devotion to. (I.) Eph. 604.
— — morning communion with. (I.) Mark 47, 50.
— elect of. (S.) Matt. 61.
— electing love of. (S.) Eph. 16.
— embodied and manifested in infinite love to man. (S.) 1 John 344.
— employs little and lowly apostles. (I.) Mark 109.
— enemies of. (S.) Rom. I. 379.
— energy of, and faith of man. (S.) Heb. II. 399.
— enmity of carnal mind against. (S.) Rom. I. 686–690.
— — of human heart against. (S.) Rom. I. 691.
— — with, friendship of world. (S. & I.) Jas. 357–362.
— enough, with. (I.) Rom. II. 199.
— enriching power of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 10.
— entire consecration to. (A.) Eph. 509.
— errors concerning, to be avoided. (I.) Jas. 115.
— eternity of. (S.) Rev. 39.
— ever same. (I.) Heb. I. 56.
— — with. (I.) Luke III. 198.
— exalted and creatures humbled by gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 116.
— exceeding abundant grace of. (S.) 1 Tim. 45.
— exile from. (S.) Luke II. 787.
— existence of. (S.) Heb. II. 254.
— — evidence for. (S.) Rom. I. 88, 89.
— experimental knowledge of, end of all Christian endeavour. (S.) Col. 26.
— facial vision of. (S.) Rev. 720.
— faith accepts all, says. (I.) Heb. II. 265.
— — and love acceptable to. (S.) Philem. 30.
— — essential to pleasing. (S.) Heb. II. 250.
— — glorifying. (S.) Rom. I. 311.
— — hearing word of. (S.) Rom. II. 386.
— — in. (S.) John II. 468. (I.) John I. 537; Heb. II. 255, 256.
God, faith in, enobles reason; unbelief degrades reason. (S.) 2 Tim. 180.
— — in, one with faith in Christ. (S.) John II. 467.
— — only in. (I.) Mark 360.
— faithfulness not unnoticed by. (A.) John II. 158.
— — of. (S.) Acts I. 576; 1 Cor. I. 17, 18; 2 Thess. 78–81. (I.) Luke I. 91. (A.) Phil. 11, 373.
— — of, and faith of man. (S. & A.) 1 Thess. 284, 285.
— — of, Christian's support in life and death. (S.) Heb. II. 116.
— false and faulty conceptions of. (S.) Rom. I. 93.
— Father. (S.) Matt. 85.
— — in. (I.) 1 Thess. 1.
— — of mercies. (I.) 2 Cor. 4.
— Fatherhood of. (S.) 2 Cor. 352. (I.) Luke II. 327, III. 175; Eph. 370.
— — and brotherhood of man. (S.) Matt. 86.
— — applying, to ourselves. (S.) Luke II. 338.
— — Christ's revelation of. (S.) Luke II. 324.
— — in sufferings of life. (S.) Heb. II. 497.
— fear. (S.) 1 Pet. 209.
— — of. (S.) Luke II. 542. (I.) Rev. 64.
— fearing, rather than man. (A.) Matt. 184.
— feeling after. (I.) Acts II. 613.
— fellowship with. (S.) 1 John 21–24, 39.
— — with, begets love. (I.) 1 John 356.
— fidelity of, to his promises. (I.) Acts I. 580.
— final subjection of mankind to. (S.) Rom. II. 641.
— fire of. (S.) Heb. II. 580.
— first cause and last end. (S.) Rom. II. 432.
— foes of, and of his Church. (S.) Rev. 444.
— followers of. (I.) Eph. 470.
— for us. (S.) Rom. II. 196–198.
— forbearance of, ending in salvation of men. (S.) 2 Pet. 185.
— foreknowledge of, lessons from. (S.) 1 Pet. 4.
— forgives and forgets. (A.) Heb. II. 100.
— forgiveness of. (I.) Eph. 465.
— — with, he who cannot forgive man cannot find. (S.) Philem. 53.
— forgiving mercy of. (I.) John I. 556.
— form of. (I.) Phil. 98.
— forsaken of. (I.) Mark 672.
— forsakes only for sin. (S.) Matt. 660.
— found unsought. (S.) Rom. II. 391.
— — without seeking. (A.) Rom. II. 392.
— foundation of. (S.) 2 Tim. 192.
— free grace and gifts of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 357.
— freedom aided by. (A.) John II. 70.
— — of access to. (S.) Eph. 271.
— — only to be found in. (I.) John II. 56.
— friend of. (S. & I.) Jas. 268–273.
— friends of, and world's friends. (S.) Jas. 360.
— friendship of. (S.) Jas. 268.
— — with. (S.) Jas. 270, 272.
— fruit sought by. (S.) Luke II. 742.
— full surrender to. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 443.
— fulness of. (S.) Eph. 337. (I.) Eph. 340.
— — of, dwelling in Christ. (S.) Col. 134, 135.
— future vision of. (I.) Rom. I. 345.
— gentleness of. (S.) 2 Cor. 416.
— gift and presence of, suffering. (I.) Heb. II. 485.
— — of. (S.) John I. 324. (I. & A.) Rom. I. 554.
— — of, and living water. (S.) John I. 320.
— — of, and wages of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 543, 544.
— — of, and work of man. (S.) Acts III. 352.
— — of, bread. (A.) Luke II. 402.
— — of, Christian exhorted to stir up, that is in him. (S.) 2 Tim. 13.
— — of, *dealings* and. (I.) John I. 316.
— — of, regeneration. (I.) Jas. 132.
— — of, to all men, Christ. (A.) John I. 538.
— gifts and blessings of. (S.) Philem. 35.
— — and calling of, are without repentance. (I.) Rom. II. 423, 424.
— — of. (S.) Phil. 73.

God, gifts of, are to be stirred up within us. (S.) 2 Tim. 11.
— — of, double aspects in. (I.) Matt. 21.
— giver of increase. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 222.
— — of wealth. (A.) 1 Tim. 302.
— gives without upbraiding. (I.) Jas. 51.
— giving. (I.) Jas. 49, 50.
— — her all to. (S.) Mark 513. (I.) Mark 512.
— — his own in prayer, (I.) Luke II. 316.
— — his praying people bread for others. (S.) Luke II. 456.
— glorification of. (S.) John III. 135.
— glorified. (S.) Gal. 67.
— — by our good works. (S.) Matt. 64.
— — in Christ. (A) Eph. 352.
— — in Christian's death. (S.) John III. 507.
— — in heaven for his works of creation and providence. (S.) Rev. 302.
— — in his people. (S.) John II. 627.
— — in his Son. (S.) John II. 437.
— — in judgment. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 354.
— — in little children. (S.) Matt. 471.
— — in preaching of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 63.
— glorify. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 442–448, II. 58, 59.
— glorifying. (I.) Matt. 64. (A.) Rom, II. 698. *See also* Glorifying God.
— glory of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 46–54, 60. (I.) Rom. I. 342; Eph. 351. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 68. *See also* God's glory.
— — of, Christ's resurrection and ours for. (I.) Rom. I. 456.
— — of, Christians and. (I.) Rom. II. 697.
— — of, in face of Jesus Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 152–156.
— — of, interpreted in Christ. (I.) John II. 350, 351.
— — to be given to. (I.) Acts I. 304.
— — to duty of ascribing. (S.) Gal. 14.
— — to through Jesus Christ. (S.) Eph. 351.
— — which will redound to, from conversion of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 396.
— glorying in. (S.) Rom. I. 365.
— going to. (I.) John III. 5.
— — through Christ. (I.) John III. 100.
— good conscience towards. (S.) Acts III. 252.
— — creature of, water. (A.) 1 Tim. 183.
— — keeper. (S.) 2 Tim. 91.
— — life great means of glorifying. (S.) Matt. 66.
— — paymaster. (S.) Matt. 447. (I.) Luke I. 620.
— — things from. (S.) Jas. 122.
— — works no ground of acceptance with. (A.) Titus 186.
— goodness and severity of. (S.) Rom. II. 415–417.
— — of. (S.) Mark 400.
— gospel as contemplated by man and employed by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 94.
— — is no afterthought but forethought of. (I.) Rom. I. 9.
— — of. (S.) Rom. I. 9.
— — power of. (S.) Rom. I. 51–64.
— — savour in, to them that perish. (I.) 2 Cor. 62.
— government of. (S.) Rev. 303.
— grace and gifts of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 9.
— — comes from. (I.) Phil. 4.
— — continually from. (I.) 1 Pet. 7.
— — from. (S.) Eph. 46. (I.) Philem. 25.
— — of. (S.) Acts II. 226; Rom. I. 416; 1 Cor. II. 404–406; Eph. 23; Titus 94, 97. *See also* Grace of God.
— — of, effects of. (S.) Titus 109, 110.
— — of, falling short of. (S.) Heb. II. 522.
— — of, frustration of. (S.) Gal. 137. (I.) Gal. 138.
— — of, gospel of. (S.) Titus 92; 1 Pet. 450.
— — of, in bringing salvation to all men. (S.) Titus 96.
— — of, in vain, receive not. (S.) 2 Cor. 324–328.
— gracious experience of. (S.) 1 Pet. 135.
God, gratitude to, for mediation of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 410.
— — for salvation. (S.) 2 Thess. 58.
— great Forgiver. (I.) Luke I. 97.
— — majestic government of. (S.) Rev. 282.
— greatness of. (I.) Luke I. 76.
— growth in knowledge of. (S.) 2 Pet. 215
— — of Word of. (A.) Acts III. 87.
— habitual recognition of. (S.) 1 Thess. 11
— hand of. (S.) Acts I. 421.
— hands of, Christian's implements in. (I.) Mark 742.
— — living. (I.) Heb. II. 146.
— happiness of. (S.) 1 Tim. 36.
— — confiding in. (A.) Luke I. 75.
— happy, gospel of glory of. (S.) 1 Tim. 83.
— has his own plans. (I.) Acts I. 34.
— — in store, blessings. (S.) Rom. I. 146.
— — no needs. (S.) Acts II. 601, 602.
— — no son without prayer. (I.) John III. 121.
— — ordained his people to undergo troubles in this world. (S.) 1 Pet. 218.
— — prepared, things which. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 162.
— — said, standing to what. (S.) Rom. I. 205.
— hath abundance of blessing for all. (I.) Luke II. 338.
— — his time when he will discover errors of men's doctrines. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 270.
— — not cast off his people. (S.) Rom. II. 394.
— — received him. (S.) Rom. II. 607.
— — spoken by his Son. (S.) Heb. I. 18.
— hatred of. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 112
— — to, manifested. (I.) Rom. I. 695.
— have faith in. (S.) Mark 455, 457. (I.) Mark 456.
— he pleased. (S.) Heb. II. 238.
— he that saith he loveth, and yet hateth his brother, is liar. (S.) 1 John 382.
— hears prayers of his elect. (S.) Luke III. 354.
— heart far from. (S.) Matt. 314.
— — longs to know. (I.) John II. 516.
— — of. (S.) 1 John 351.
— hearts of sinners known to. (S.) 1 John 275.
— heathen and Christian conceptions of. (A.) Gal. 257.
— heirs of. (S.) Rom. II. 55–53.
— — believers. (A.) Gal. 232.
— help rich! (I.) Jas. 428.
— helper of tempted. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 18.
— himself best reward. (I.) Matt. 444.
— Holy One of. (I.) Mark 41.
— holiness of, type and model of ours. (S.) 1 Pet. 82–85.
— honest dealing with. (S.) 1 John 55.
— honour due to, for redemption in Christ. (S.) Gal. 14.
— honours, dishonouring whom. (I.) Jas. 229.
— — our leaning upon him. (A.) John I. 155.
— honoured by his suffering servants. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— — by seeking his guidance. (I.) 1 Thess. 119.
— hope of glory of, source of joy to his people. (S.) Rom. I. 343.
— house of. (I.) Acts I. 271. *See also* God's house.
— — and utensils of it. (S.) 2 Tim. 211.
— — and way to it. (S.) Heb. II. 100.
— — attendance on. (I.) Heb. II. 135.
— — Church. (S.) 1 Tim. 143–145.
— — decorum in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 82.
— — judgment beginning at. (I.) 1 Pet. 363.
— — retrenchment must not begin at. (A.) Rom. II. 724.
— how can servant of, finish his course with joy? (S.) Acts III. 143.
— — Christians may glorify. (I.) 1 Pet. 356.
— — feels towards mankind. (I.) Luke II. 479.
— — men can tempt. (S.) Heb. I. 244.
— — to walk with, in our calling. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 469.
— — — so as to please. (S.) 1 Thess. 126.
— — to worship. (S.) John I. 343.
— — we may know. (A.) John I. 352.

God, how we make melody in our hearts to, in singing of psalms. (S.) Eph. 554.
— human agency in sinner's conversion to. (S.) Jas. 500.
— — instrumentality useless without. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 222.
— humanity to, twofold subjection of. (S.) Acts II. 38.
— humbling ourselves before. (S.) 1 Pet. 406.
— humility before. (I.) Col. 158.
— husbandman. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 237.
— husbandry of. (S.) Luke II. 212.
— if we love, we shall receive Christ. (I.) John II. 76.
— ignorance of. (S.) Rom. I. 80. (I.) 2 Thess. 16.
— illustrious manifestations of, and inexcusable ignorance of men. (S.) Rom. I. 81.
— image of. (S.) Col. 63, 65.
— — restored to men. (S.) Col. 209.
— imitation of mercy of. (S.) Luke I. 606.
— imitators of. (S.) Eph. 468, 472, 473.
— immediate presence of, and Lamb in heaven. (S.) Rev. 713.
— immutability of. (S.) Heb. II. 634.
— — source of comfort. (I.) Rom. II. 424.
— impartial Judge. (S.) 1 Pet. 95.
— import and application of glorifying, through Jesus Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 355.
— impregnable refuge. (A.) John II. 222.
— in. (S.) Acts II. 617, 618.
— in Christ. (S.) John II. 519, 520.
— — revelation of Fatherhood of. (I.) John II. 516.
— in death, glorifying. (A.) John III. 508.
— in history. (S.) Acts II. 609. (I.) Heb. I. 223.
— in Jesus Christ, sight of. (A.) John II. 516.
— in means. (S.) Luke I. 400.
— in moral restoration of man. (S.) Rom. II. 192.
— in nature. (S.) Acts II. 394; Rom. I. 86. (I.) John I. 10.
— in prayer, access to. (I.) Heb. I. 378.
— — habitual communion with. (S.) 1 Thess. 235.
— in relation to trials of good. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 24.
— in us. (S.) John II. 551.
— — and we in him. (A.) 1 John 356.
— in world, without. (S.) Eph. 186.
— incarnate. (I.) John I. 52.
— — end of fear. (S.) Luke I. 137.
— — mystery of. (S.) 1 Tim. 159–167.
— incarnation of. (S.) Rom. I. 10.
— incomprehensibility of. (A.) John I. 79.
— individual relation to. (I.) Mark 479.
— indwelling of. (S.) 1 John 291.
— ingratitude to. (S.) Rom. I. 95.
— — towards. (S.) Luke III. 303.
— instruction from. (A.) 2 Tim. 153.
— Instructor of Church. (I.) Gal. 1.
— interprets prayers. (I.) Luke I. 509.
— invisible. (S.) 1 Tim. 295. (I.) 1 Tim. 296.
— — and revealed. (S.) John I. 77.
— — Christ revelation of. (I.) John I. 80.
— — image of. (S. & I.) 2 Cor. 146; Col. 59–66.
— — to sense. (I.) John I. 78.
— invisibility of. (I.) John I. 78.
— irresponsive to. (I.) Rom. II. 393.
— is above all. (A.) Eph. 370.
— is abundant Giver. (I.) John II. 190.
— is Deliverer. (A.) Col. 49.
— is focus and fountain of life. (S.) John I. 456.
— is glorified by us, how. (S.) 1 Pet. 183.
— — how. (I.) Eph. 352.
— is light. (S.) 1 John 32, 33.
— is love. (S.) 1 John 347–349. (I.) John I. 249; 1 John 322.
— is nearest, when need is greatest. (S.) Acts II. 5.
— is never niggardly in his gifts. (S.) Matt. 582.
God is not mocked. (I.) Gal. 490.
— is present. (A.) Heb. I. 342.
— is rich in mercy. (S.) Eph. 140. (A.) Eph. 140, 141.
— is silent Worker. (I.) Phil. 135.
— is smiter, comfort because. (S.) Mark 597.
— is Spirit. (S.) John I. 360. (I.) John I. 362.
— is well pleased, with such sacrifices. (S.) Heb. II. 664.
— jealous, provoking. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 40.
— Jesus at right hand of. (I.) Mark 736.
— — manifestation of. (I.) Heb. I. 19.
— Jews under wrath of. (A.) 1 Thess. 80.
— joy in. (S.) Rom. I. 387–389.
— — of working for. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 558.
— joyous workers do most for. (I.) Luke I. 75.
— Judge of all. (S.) Heb. II. 549.
— judgment of. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 119–121.
— — and judgment of Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 404.
— — judgment of man compared with. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 343.
— judgments of. (S.) Rev. 427. (I.) Luke II. 697.
— judgment-seat of. (S.) Rom. II. 639.
— justification by. (S.) Rom. II. 218.
— justified though man believes not. (S.) Rom. I. 203.
— keeps his saints, how. (I.) 1 Pet. 23.
— Keeper. (I.) Jude 90.
— kept of. (S.) John III. 152.
— kings by grace of. (S.) Rev. 329.
— — overruled by. (I.) 1 Tim. 100.
— kingdom of. (S.) Mark 25; Luke II. 750; Acts I. 18; Rom. II. 655–660; Rev. 629. (I.) Luke II. 97, 98. (A.) Rom. II. 655–660. *See also* God's kingdom; Heaven; Kingdom of God; Kingdom of heaven.
— — believing one step into. (A.) John I. 260.
— — Christ only Door into. (I.) John II. 174.
— — flesh and blood cannot enter. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 522, 523.
— — not word, but power. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 371–374.
— — service in. (S.) Heb. II. 574.
— — things pertaining to. (S.) Acts I. 20.
— — thrown open. (S.) Luke III. 43.
— — who shall enter into? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 411.
— knows all. (A.) Heb. I. 342.
— — heart. (A.) Acts I. 98.
— — our burdens. (I.) Matt. 228.
— — works of men. (S.) Rev. 191.
— knowing, by love. (S.) 1 John 315.
— knowledge of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 489–492; Col. 25; Heb. I. 646. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 303; Gal. 265.
— — and love of, self-knowledge is. (S.) Gal. 451.
— — Christ revealed by. (S.) Mark 319.
— — guileless spirit realizing through obedience, as means of being and abiding in God. (S.) 1 John 80.
— — in Christ. (S.) 2 Pet. 8.
— — is eternal life. (S.) John III. 129, 130.
— — preventive of sin. (I.) 1 John 67.
— known by his works. (I.) Acts II. 394.
— — imperfectly but really. (I.) Col. 27.
— — of. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 518, 519.
— — unto. (A.) Heb. I. 491.
— labourers together with. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 228.
— Lamb of, behold! (S.) John I. 94–96, 109, 110. (I.) Mark 643.
— — hastening to altar. (S.) Luke II. 684.
— last message of, to men. (S.) Rev. 775.
— Law of. (S.) 1 John 232.
— — binding. (S.) Matt. 70.
— — living word. (S.) Acts I. 590.
— — righteousness in, governs his will. (S.) Heb. II. 323.
— laying ourselves out for. (I.) Matt. 579.
— liberality of. (I.) Jas. 50.
— life hid with Christ in. (I.) Col. 188.

God, life to, death to Law and. (S.) Gal 106. (I.) Gal. 104.
– Light of life. (I.) John I. 31.
– like wind. (I.) John I. 366.
– likeness to. (I.) 1 Pet. 91.
– living. (S.) Acts II. 393.
— — and true. (I.) 1 Thess. 38.
— — apostasy from. (S.) Heb. I. 262.
— — Church of. (S.) 1 Tim. 146–148.
— — duties due to Christ as he is. (S.) Heb. I. 257.
— — in, source of joy. (I.) Luke I. 74.
— — of living men. (S.) Luke III. 464.
— — source of comfort. (A.) John III. 387.
— — to, in small things. (S.) Luke III. 222.
— — trust in. (S.) 1 Tim. 202.
— — unto. (I.) Gal. 106.
— — with his living servants: heavenly life. (S.) Rev. 721.
— locked up Gentiles and Jews in prison of unbelief, why. (S.) Rom. II. 425.
— long-suffering of. (S.) 2 Pet. 185–188.
— — proof of his power. (S.) 2 Pet. 162.
— looking up to. (S.) Matt. 87.
— looks after *nine*. (S.) Luke III. 305.
— Lord of harvest. (S.) Luke II. 212.
— lost to sight of evil heart. (I.) Rom. I. 109.
— love and knowledge of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— — for, at bottom of everything. (I.) Mark 488.
— — is? (S.) Heb. II. 144.
— — is of, God is love. (S.) 1 John 306, 313.
— — of. (S.) Luke II. 241, 242, 245; John I. 242–247; 1 John 85, 308, 318, 322, 323, 326, 327, 330, 352, 371, 379, 381. (I.) John I. 249, 255; Eph. 140, 340. (A.) John III. 100; Eph. 141.
— — of, and patience of Christ. (S. & I.) 2 Thess. 83, 84.
— — of, commended. (S.) Rom. I. 371–375.
— — of, consistency of love of man with. (I.) Phil. 16.
— — of, is necessity of his own nature. (I.) John I. 250.
— — of, keeping in. (S. & A.) Jude 67–74.
— — of, marks of. (S.) John I. 486.
— — of, motive to man's salvation. (S.) Rom. I. 368.
— — of, realizing, as one thing needful. (I.) Luke II. 300.
— — of, shed abroad in heart. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 357, 358.
— — of, things that cannot separate from. (S.) Rom. II. 248.
— — of, to be dominant passion. (S.) Matt. 514.
— — of, without knowledge. (I.) Phil. 24.
— love to. (S.) Matt. 516; 1 John 376.
— — love to man offspring of. (I.) Luke II. 249.
— — nature of. (I.) Mark 490.
— — secures all blessings. (I.) Mark 480.
— — showing. (I.) Mark 489.
— — supreme feeling. (I.) Mark 481.
— — worldly affections destructive of. (S.) 1 John 130.
— loved of. (S.) John II. 576.
— loving his Son. (S.) John II. 204.
— — heart faculty for knowing. (S.) 1 John 318.
— — is but letting God love us. (S.) 1 John 340.
— — pictures of. (I.) 1 John 259.
— — through human love. (S.) 1 John 388.
— loyalty to. (I.) Luke II. 358.
— lying unto. (S.) Acts I. 465.
— made nothing vile. (A.) Phil. 288.
— man acting independent of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 432.
— — blessing. (S.) 1 Pet. 8.
— — dependent upon, for natural and spiritual life. (S.) Acts III. 365.
— — in sight of. (I.) 1 Thess. 12.
— — not tempted by. (I.) Jas. 99.
— — of. (S.) 1 Tim. 282, 283.
God, man of, and man of people, Moses. (S.) Acts I. 581.
— — of, Bible book for. (A.) 2 Tim. 317.
— — of, defence and weapons of in troublous times. (S.) Acts III. 218.
— — offspring of. (S. & I.) Acts II. 620, 622.
— — permeable by. (I.) Phil. 135.
— — worker with. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 230.
— man's external universe as maintained by, for moral purpose. (S.) 2 Pet. 164.
— — hope of immortality uncontradicted by, (S.) John II. 485.
— — mistakes rectified by. (I.) Rom. II. 180.
— — natural enmity to. (S.) Rom. I. 688–694.
— manifest in flesh. (S.) 1 Tim. 163.
— manifests himself. (A.) Eph. 266.
— manifestation of, Christ. (S.) 1 Tim. 164.
— manifested to angels by scheme of human redemption. (S.) 1 Tim. 171.
— matchless work of, in conversion. (I.) Acts III. 223.
— may be safely trusted. (I.) Luke II. 548.
— — worshipped anywhere. (I.) John I. 352.
— meekness evidence of connection with. (I.) Gal. 429.
— men in both worlds. (S.) Heb. II. 447.
— — ought to love Christ as coming from. (A.) John II. 76.
— mercifulness of, as seen in Christ. (S.) Luke I. 609.
— mercy and love of. (S.) Eph. 141.
— — of. (S.) Luke I. 100; Eph. 139. (I.) Jas. 465.
— mere outward worship offensive to. (I.) Matt. 315.
— messenger of, domestic affliction. (S.) John I. 412.
— mighty hand of, humble yourselves under. (S.) 1 Pet. 406, 412, 413.
— mightiness of. (A.) Rom. II. 201.
— mind of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 199.
— mindful of unit. (I.) Luke III. 86.
— minister approved of. (S.) 2 Tim. 182.
— ministerial calling from. (S.) Heb. I. 395.
— mirrors of. (S.) 1 Pet. 167.
— misery of being without. (I.) Eph. 185.
— moral perfections of. (S.) Matt. 81.
— multitude pleasing to. (I.) Luke I. 169.
— must be accepted on his own terms. (I.) Gal. 206.
— — have all glory of grace. (A.) Eph. 61.
— my. (S.) Phil. 6.
— — my Lord and. (S.) John III. 438, 439.
— mystery of, finished with time. (S.) Rev. 413.
— — in human history. (S.) Rom. II. 305.
— — in relation to his ancient people. (S.) Rom. II. 423.
— — to man. (I.) Matt. 684.
— mysteries of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 337.
— nature and dwelling-place of, light. (S.) 1 John 31.
— — nature and worship of. (S.) John I. 361, 365.
— nearer to, sharper anguish. (I.) Luke I. 489.
— nearness of. (S.) Acts II. 615, 616; Eph. 191. (I.) 1 John 336.
— — to. (S.) Eph. 188.
— necessary to understand, to love him. (I.) Luke II. 244.
— never be afraid of expecting great things from. (I.) Eph. 348.
— — leaves things or persons: providence. (S.) Heb. II. 610.
— new Creator. (S.) 2 Cor. 303.
— — Testament revelation of. (I.) Heb. II. 146.
— — things of. (S.) Rev. 640.
— no accepter of persons. (S.) Gal. 74.
— no darkness in. (I.) 1 John 34.
— no partiality with. (A.) Rom. I. 152.
— no respecter of persons. (S.) Acts II. 156–166; Rom. I. 147–149.
— no variableness in. (I.) Jas. 128.

God, none good but, senses in which. (S.) Matt. 423.
— not abstraction. (S.) 1 Pet. 425.
— not as pleasing men but. (S.) 1 Thess. 48.
— not ashamed to be called his people's God. (S.) Heb. II. 324.
— — author of damnation. (I.) 2 Thess. 55.
— — — of evil, but of good. (I.) Jas. 116.
— not forgotten by. (I.) Luke II. 548.
— not of confusion, but of peace. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 373.
— not self end of Christian example. (I.) Matt. 67.
— not served for temporal profit. (I.) Luke I. 393.
— not solitary. (I.) John I. 7.
— not wise to go from. (I.) Matt. 432.
— oath of. (S.) Heb. I. 513, 514.
— — priest ordained by. (S.) Heb. I. 579.
— obedience to. (S.) Acts I. 497. (A.) Acts I. 397.
— object of love. (S.) Matt. 516.
— obligation to. (I.) Mark 465.
— of all grace. (S.) 1 Pet. 438, 441.
— of Christianity. (S.) 2 Cor. 4.
— of comfort. (S.) 2 Cor. 4.
— of hope, prayer to. (S.) Rom. II. 704.
— of patience. (S.) Rom. II. 695.
— of peace. (S.) Rom. II. 733, 734.
— — and our sanctification. (S.) Heb. II. 670.
— — Satan bruised by. (I.) Rom. II. 766.
— of this world blinding man against gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 136.
— offers whole salvation. (I.) Heb. I. 592.
— often selects unwilling instruments. (I.) Luke III. 581.
— omnipotence of. (S.) Rev. 431, 432.
— omnipresence of. (S.) Acts II. 619; Phil. 314.
— on knowing. (S.) John III. 132.
— one, and Father. (I.) Eph. 369.
— — one Lord. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 522.
— — three temples of. (S.) John I. 186.
— only can heal wounds he makes. (I.) Acts I. 218.
— — remission by. (I.) Acts I. 226.
— — to be seen in Christ Jesus. (I.) John I. 82.
— — to be worshipped and loved. (S.) Matt. 316.
— — wise. (I.) Rom. II. 779.
— opens doors. (I.) Rev. 217.
— opening doors. (I.) Acts II. 420, 421.
— or men? pleasing. (S.) Gal. 28.
— oracles of. (S.) 1 Pet. 355. (I.) Heb. I. 426. (S. I. & A.) Rom. I. 196–201.
— order of. (I.) Phil. 4.
— ordinance of, civil government. (I.) Rom. II. 564.
— ordinances of, are not without profit if rightly practised (I.) 2 Tim. 12.
— originator of good work. (I.) Heb. II. 684.
— our abiding in, by obedience. (S.) 1 John 289.
— our account with. (I.) Matt. 579.
— our attitude towards commandments of, are evidence of Christian life. (S.) 1 John 82.
— our creditor. (S.) Luke I. 719.
— our duty to, urged from his right in us. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 443.
— our Father. (S. & I.) Matt. 527. (A.) Philem. 25.
— our knowledge of, limited. (I.) Rom. I. 80.
— our proper attitude towards deep things of. (I.) Rom. II. 427.
— our relation to. (S.) Heb. I. 342.
— our Saviour, only wise. (S.) Jude 93.
— over all. (S.) Heb. I. 340.
— owing to. (I.) Luke III. 208.
— owner of vineyard. (S.) Luke II. 726.
— paradise of. (S.) Rev. 134.
— paternal relationship of, to us. (S.) Matt. 86.
— paternity of. (S.) Matt. 85.
God, patience of. (S.) Rom. I. 127; 1 Pet. 326; 2 Pet. 163.
— — not inexhaustible. (S. & I.) Luke II. 732.
— patient waiting upon. (S.) Rev. 488.
— Paul's appeal to. (S.) Rom. I. 22.
— peace and grace from. (S.) Eph. 3.
— — from. (I.) Gal. 7.
— — from, through Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 674.
— peace of. (S.) Phil. 325–331. (I.) Rom. I. 20.
— — keeping heart. (S.) Phil. 329.
— — ruling heart. (S.) Col. 235.
— peace with. (S.) Rom. I. 330–335; Eph. 202; 2 Pet. 185. (I.) Rom. I. 338.
— penalty of not giving to. (I.) Luke I. 619.
— people of. (S.) Acts I. 586; Heb. I. 322, 323.
— — effectually called in time. (S.) 2 Tim. 34.
— — faithful minister's commendation of. (S.) Acts III. 162.
— people's being of, may be known to themselves. (S.) 1 John 458.
— perfect knowledge of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 173.
— — light of. (S.) 1 John 33.
— perfection of, concerning. (S.) Luke I. 604.
— — of law of. (S.) 1 John 395.
— Person. (I.) Heb. I. 342.
— personal, cry of human heart for. (A.) Heb. I. 342.
— persuading. (I.) Gal. 33.
— pious sufferer exhorted to glorify. (S.) 1 Pet. 365.
— plans of, not fully known. (I.) Rom. II. 430.
— pleasing. (S.) Rom. I. 696–698; 2 Cor. 252; 1 Thess. 127.
— poor chosen by. (S.) Jas. 228.
— power of, gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 42.
— — gospel to dissolve enmity of human heart against. (S.) Eph. 200.
— — to prevent death. (S.) John II. 259.
— — with apostles. (S.) Acts I. 468.
— — working in believers. (S.) Eph. 103.
— — — through man upon men. (I.) Mark 200.
— powerful ally. (I.) Acts II. 512.
— praise of. (S.) Gal. 14.
— — of, service belongs to. (I.) Luke III. 295.
— — thy, O Zion. (S.) Luke III. 425.
— — to, ascription of. (S.) Jude 94.
— — to, from all saints. (S.) Rev. 543.
— praising. (I.) Luke I. 82; Heb. II. 659.
— prayer acts upon. (I.) Eph. 682.
— — and will of. (I.) Rom. I. 24.
— Prayer-book ready help in drawing near to. (I.) 2 Tim. 101.
— preaching in sight of. (I.) 2 Tim. 180. (A.) 2 Tim. 318.
— presence of, sense of. (S.) Heb. II. 381.
— — source of courage. (I.) Rom. II. 201.
— — support of martyrs. (I.) Mark 672.
— present but unknown. (I.) John I. 33.
— — though not seen. (I.) Mark 266.
— pride in dictating to. (A.) Rom. II. 296.
— priest of, every baptized man. (S.) 1 Pet. 164.
— priesthood of, Church. (S.) 1 Pet. 142.
— priority of. (S.) 1 John 366.
— professing, but denying him. (S.) Titus 53.
— promises of. (S.) 2 Cor. 33; 2 Pet. 12, 13, 19.
— — cleared up, right to. (I.) Heb. II. 617.
— — having. (S.) 2 Cor. 354.
— proof of gospel being from. (A.) Luke I. 593.
— proportionateness of spiritual kingdom of. (S.) Rev. 673.
— Proprietor of all. (I.) Mark 465.
— protection of. (A.) 1 Pet. 290.
— Protector. (A.) 2 Thess. 78.
— providence of. (S.) Luke II. 547, 549, 550; Phil. 160.
— — and providence of man. (S.) Jas. 419.
— — in human life. (S.) Philem. 63. (I.) Philem. 63.
— public worship acceptable to. (I.) Matt. 409.
— — — of. (I.) Heb. II. 135.
— purpose, calling, and love of. (S.) Rom. II. 168.

God, purposes of, subserviency of crime to. (S.) Acts I. 87.
— putting ourselves in position for. (I.) Matt. 163.
— realized as Father. (I.) Luke II. 327.
— reasonableness of fearing, sooner than man. (S.) Luke II. 543.
— reconciliation with. (S.) Matt. 74; Rom. I. 379–381; 2 Cor. 314, 316. (I.) Heb. I. 198.
— — — man's truest interest. (S.) 2 Cor. 316.
— rectitude of. (S.) Rev. 511.
— redemption to, by blood. (S.) Rev. 327.
— refusing. (S.) Heb. II. 562.
— regards poverty of spirit, reason why. (I.) Luke I. 559.
— — afflicted. (I.) Jas. 5.
— reign of, hymn of. (S.) Rev. 544.
— reigning in men's hearts. (I.) Mark 25.
— rejoicing in. (S.) Luke I. 62; Phil. 307. (I.) Jas. 67.
— relation to, experienced. (A.) Eph. 74.
— religious intolerance dishonouring to. (A.) John III. 5
— remunerating power of. (S.) Heb. II. 375.
— reparation to. (I.) Philem. 75.
— repentance produced by. (I.) Acts I. 225.
— requires that his vines be fruitful. (A.) John II. 628.
— reserve of, in relation to his grace. (S.) Eph. 233
— resisteth proud, how. (S.) Jas. 367.
— respects man's freedom. (A.) Rev. 269.
— responsibility to. (A.) John II. 128.
— rest in. (I.) Heb. I. 312.
— — of. (S.) Heb. I. 310, 311, 323, 324.
— — only in. (I.) Matt. 224.
— rested, why. (I.) Heb. 311.
— return of affections to. (I.) Acts I. 343.
— reveals to babes, why. (S.) Matt. 218; Luke II. 227, 230.
— revealed by Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 18.
— — in Christ. (I.) John I. 82.
— Revealer of. (S.) John I. 81.
— — Christ. (S.) Luke II. 231; 1 John 6.
— revelation from, to man, both probable and necessary. (S.) Heb. I. 6.
— — of. (I.) Heb. I. 20.
— — of, transforming power of. (S.) 1 John 203.
— reverence due to. (S.) 1 Pet. 99.
— reverenced in heart. (S.) 1 Pet. 296.
— rewards his servants. (A.) Heb. I. 492.
— Rewarder. (S.) Heb. II. 257.
— — of them that diligently seek him. (S.) Acts II. 155.
— right hand of. (S.) Acts I. 201.
— — Christ's being at. (S.) Rom. II. 222. (I.) Rom. II. 223.
— righteous in all his ways. (A.) Rom. II. 279.
— righteousness essential to answer of good conscience in ourselves and before. (S.) 1 John 265.
— — — to our pleasing, and to his hearing us. (S.) 1 John 284.
— righteousness of. (S.) Rom. I. 66–69, 227–229, II. 329–331.
— — by faith. (I.) Phil. 201.
— saints coming home to, by reconciliation and glorification. (S.) 1 Pet. 309.
— salvation all of. (I.) Luke I. 314.
— — of. (S.) Acts III. 496.
— — of, through faith. (S.) Eph. 151.
— sanctified in heart. (S.) 1 Pet. 295.
— satisfying light. (I.) 1 John 34.
— saving purpose of, in earthly realization. (S.) Eph. 16.
— Saviour. (S.) 1 Tim. 100–102. (I.) Heb. I. 35.
— seal of. (S.) Eph. 70.
— — of foundation of. (S.) 2 Tim. 204.
— searches heart. (I.) Matt. 533.
— secret cry to. (I.) Acts I. 177.
— — things of, prying into, reproved. (S.) Luke II. 759.
— secrets of. (I.) Rom. II. 431.
God sees all. (A.) Heb. I. 343.
— seeing. (I.) Matt. 56. (A.) Heb. II. 389.
— — all things. (I.) Heb. I. 343.
— — invisible. (S.) Heb. II. 382.
— seeks our love. (A.) 1 John 333.
— — worshippers. (I.) John I. 355.
— seeking after men. (I.) Luke III. 87.
— seen in little love. (S.) Luke I. 727.
— — in order of nature. (A.) Rom. I. 88.
— self-dedication to. (S.) 2 Cor. 380.
— self-delusion as to our state before. (S.) 1 John 51.
— self-love odious to. (I.) 2 Tim. 245.
— self-worth aids our realization of. (I.) Matt. 231.
— sent by. (A.) 1 Pet. 1.
— servant of. (S.) Titus 11. (I.) Luke 223.
— — death of. (S.) 1 Pet. 116.
— — feels himself to be indissolubly bound, only bonds by which. (S.) Acts III. 192.
— — his privileges and immunity. (S.) Rom. II. 608.
— — honour of being. (S.) Titus 11.
— — in affliction. (S.) Phil. 159.
— servants of, take delight to dwell on and discourse of good things. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— service of. (S.) Luke I. 412; Rom. II. 263; Rev. 717.
— — and service of sin, comparative desirableness of. (S.) Rom. I. 535.
— — to be constant. (I.) Rev. 182.
— — unity of effort in. (S.) Luke II. 286.
— serving. (I.) Acts II. 501. (A.) 2 Tim. 3.
— seven spirits of. (S.) Rev. 190.
— severity of. (S.) Heb. II. 582.
— shortened siege. (I.) Mark 541.
— should be worshipped. (S.) Phil. 178.
— sight of. (A.) Heb. II. 521.
— simplest use of sorrow to remind of. (I.) Matt. 166.
— sin and folly of ignoring. (I.) Rom. I. 216.
— — cuts men off from. (I.) Gal. 386.
— — occasion of glorifying. (I.) Rom. I. 419.
— — of despising. (S.) 1 Thess. 145.
— — of not glorifying. (S.) Rom. I. 94.
— — of not loving. (S.) John I. 486.
— — personal affront to. (I.) Luke III. 368.
— sins of men not chargeable upon, but upon themselves. (S.) Jas. 94.
— sincere obedience necessary to acceptance with. (S.) Matt. 132.
— sinful fear of. (I.) 2 Tim. 29.
— singing legions of. (S.) Rev. 322.
— sinners accepted of, freely in Jesus Christ Beloved One. (S.) Eph. 27.
— small efforts recognized by. (A.) Heb. I. 491.
— solitary communion with. (I.) Mark 9.
— Son of. (S.) John III. 456. (I.) Mark 5.
— — faith of. (S.) Gal. 115.
— — final hour of. (S.) John III. 125.
— — Son of man. (S.) Matt. 337.
— sons of. (S.) Rom. II. 51; 2 Cor. 353; Phil. 146; 1 John 174, 178, 188.
— — education of. (S.) Heb. I. 413.
— — great hope of, and its influence on life. (S.) 1 John 213.
— — led by Spirit of God. (S.) Rom. II. 21–27.
— — manifestation of. (S.) Rom. II. 83.
— — secret token of, leading of Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 20.
— — unrevealed future of. (S.) 1 John 188.
— sorrow according to. (S.) 2 Cor. 370.
— soul dwelling in. (S.) 1 John 354.
— — given to. (I.) Luke III. 609.
— source of gifts. (A.) Jas. 126.
— — of love. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 220.
— sovereign grace of. (A.) 2 Tim. 39.
— sovereignty of. (S.) Rom. II. 306.
— Spirit of. (S.) John I. 215; Rom. I. 701. *See also* Holy Ghost; Holy Spirit; Spirit.
— — and spirit of world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 174
— — like himself. (I.) Luke I. 355.

God, Spirit, natural man blind to things of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 186.
— — need of. (I.) Luke III. 675.
— — teaching of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 155.
— spirituality of. (S.) John I. 361, 363.
— standing before. (I.) Rev. 596.
— — revelation of, evidence sufficient for Divine things. (S.) Luke III. 274.
— stewards of. (A.) Titus 31.
— subjection to. (A.) Heb. II. 498.
— submission to. (S. & I.) Jas. 372–376.
— — to will of. (S.) Acts III. 198.
— submitting ourselves to. (S.) Jas. 369.
— success of gospel entirely of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 215.
— sufficiency of. (S.) 2 Cor. 78.
— — of man. (S.) 2 Cor. 79.
— sufficient grace of. (S.) 2 Cor. 485.
— supplies of, and wants of men. (S.) Rom. II. 215.
— supreme value of that honour which cometh from. (S.) John II. 374.
— surrender of soul to. (A.) Rom. I. 504.
— — to. (S.) Rom. I. 503.
— tabernacle of. (S.) Rev. 624–629.
— — Christ. (I.) John I. 58.
— tabernacling with men. (S.) Rev. 625.
— takes care of his workers. (A.) John II. 245.
— — — of little children. (I.) Matt. 11.
— taking, at his word. (S.) John I. 416.
— — self-cursers at their word. (I.) Matt. 648.
— teachings of, opened. (S.) John I. 563.
— temple of. (S.) Rev. 419. (I.) Matt. 468.
— — Christ's human body. (S.) John I. 185.
— — Church. (S.) 1 Pet. 141.
— — redeemed sinner. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 428.
— temples of. (S.) Acts I. 597; 1 Cor. I. 277–284; 2 Cor. 349.
— tempts no man. (S.) Jas. 98.
— temptation not from. (S.) Jas. 88.
— — to sin not from. (S.) Jas. 98.
— temptations to evil not from. (S.) Jas. 92.
— tempting. (S.) Matt. 36; Mark 311.
— tender mercy of our. (S.) Luke I. 98, 107. (I.) Luke I. 106.
— tenderness of. (S.) Matt. 234. (I.) Luke I. 104.
— thankful interest in. (I.) Philem. 26.
— thankfulness to. (S.) Eph. 561.
— thanks from. (I.) 1 Pet. 218.
— thanksgiving to. (S.) 1 Thess. 244.
— — for ministerial care. (S.) 2 Cor. 394.
— they glorified, in me. (S. & I.) Gal. 67.
— this Man is not of, because he keepeth not sabbath day. (I.) John II. 138.
— things freely given us by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 180.
— things of, necessity of Spirit to understanding of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 174.
— — revealed by Spirit. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 165.
— thought of, ennobles life. (A.) Heb. II. 389.
— — self-control inspired by. (A.) 2 Tim. 225.
— thousand-tongued hallelujah of world in honour of. (S.) Acts I. 151.
— throne of. (S.) Rev. 282.
— — and of Lamb. (S.) Rev. 704.
— *thy*. (I.) Mark 488.
— time, give. (I.) Jas. 462.
— title of Father helps to understand. (A.) Matt. 86.
— to be feared rather than man. (S. & I.) Matt. 184.
— to be glorified by those bought with price. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 442.
— to be obeyed at all costs. (I.) Acts I. 404.
— to lie, inference from impossibility of. (S.) Heb. I. 516.
— trading for, not self. (I.) Matt. 580.
— transfer of life to. (A.) Rom. I. 496.
— translated. (S.) Heb. I. 162.
— tried by. (I.) 1 Thess. 49.
— triune. (S.) Rev. 282.
— trouble draws soul to. (I.) Luke III. 169.
— true. (S.) Rom. I. 205.
— — and shadows. (S.) 1 John 472.
God, true children of. (I.) John II. 73.
— — Christ. (A.) John I. 8.
— — Church of, extent and limit of. (I.) Rev. 418.
— — contentment found in. (I.) Matt. 112.
— — Disposer of men. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— — joyfulness of witness for. (S.) Acts I. 390.
— — knowledge of. (S.) Eph. 306.
— — saints of, children. (A.) Luke III. 372.
— — servant of, spirit of. (I.) Luke III. 292.
— — service of. (S.) Rom. I. 23.
— — to his purpose. (I.) 2 Pet. 165.
— — worship of. (S.) John I. 348.
— trust in. (S.) 1 Pet. 417. (I.) Luke I. 61 Phil. 160.
— — and not in riches. (S.) 1 Tim. 297.
— — often last extremity. (I.) Mark 186.
— — secret of happiness. (A.) Phil. 322.
— — support of Christians in their labours and sufferings. (S.) 1 Tim. 202.
— — taught by lilies. (I.) Luke II. 635.
— trustees for. (S.) 1 Thess. 47.
— trusting, faith is. (A.) Gal. 97.
— — in. (A.) 1 Tim. 207.
— — in little things. (I.) Phil. 322.
— truth of, and trials of its friends. (S.) Matt. 11.
— — exchanged into lie. (I.) Rom. I. 100, 101.
— turning to, effects of. (I.) Acts II. 391.
— two methods of imitating. (I.) Eph. 473.
— twofold subjugation of humanity to. (S.) Rom. II. 641.
— unbounded beneficence of, in history of Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 703.
— unchangeableness of. (S.) Jas. 127, 128. (I.) Jas. 129.
— unfolding himself to man. (S.) John I. 82.
— uniformity of, in his government. (S.) Heb. II. 626.
— unimpeachable righteousness of, in dispensations of his mercy and justice. (S.) Rom. II. 278.
— union with, humanity in. (I.) Gal. 117.
— unity final purpose of. (A.) John II. 203.
— unity of. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 520, 521.
— — heaven and earth in. (I.) Eph. 285.
— — Paul's view of. (I.) Gal. 198.
— — to be believed. (I. & A.) John II. 225.
— universal Provider. (I.) Luke II. 623.
— universality of debt to. (S.) Luke III. 208.
— universe, manifestation of. (S.) Rom. I. 84.
— unknown, before altar of. (S.) Acts II. 592.
— unmercenary servant of. (A.) Acts. III. 166.
— unrecognized in his own world. (A.) John I. 33.
— unrighteousness with. (S.) Rom. II. 278.
— unsearchableness of. (S.) Rom. II. 428.
— unseen, made visible in Christ. (I.) John I. 80.
— unwritten Word of. (S.) Heb. II. 611.
— useth to bring people out of errors and false ways by his word and afflictions. (S.) 1 Cor. 271.
— vengeance belongs to. (S. & A.) Rom. II. 546.
— vision of. (S.) John II. 513.
— — in heaven. (S.) Matt. 56.
— visitation of, death by. (A.) Acts I. 466.
— voice of, and hard-heartedness of man. (S.) Heb. I. 284.
— — in vicissitudes of humanity. (S.) Heb. II. 560.
— — through human love. (S.) 1 John 313.
— waiting upon. (S.) Jas. 450.
— — in his ordinances. (I.) Acts I. 25.
— walk worthy of. (S.) 1 Thess. 61–65.
— walking so as to please. (S.) Col. 23.
— warnings of. (I.) Luke I. 315.
— watched by. (I.) Heb. I. 342.
— way of, should be inquired about. (A.) Heb. II. 105.
— — to city of. (S.) Rev. 750.
— we cannot believe in, but by Son. (S.) 1 Pet. 108.
— we must please, always. (I.) John II. 43.

God, wealth of: rich in glory. (S.) Eph. 299.
— what acquaintance man can have of, without Divine revelation. (S.) Rom. I. 80.
— — calls man to do he will carry him through. (I.) Gal. 56.
— — does, think of me? (A.) Rev. 252.
— — has, done to save me? (S.) Luke I. 501.
— — we are before. (I.) Rev. 252.
— who is light, guileless spirit loving not world which is darkness, but. (S.) 1 John 124.
— whose, is their belly. (I.) Phil. 268.
— whosoever is born of, sinneth not. (S.) 1 John 456.
— whole armour of. (S. & I.) Eph. 626–633, 638–650.
— — counsel of. (S.) Acts III. 147, 150. (I.) Acts III. 151.
— why, delays to punish sin here. (I.) Matt. 270.
— — should, permit this star to fall? (I.) Rev. 404.
— — we should bless. (S.) 2 Cor. 2.
— widow's trust in. (A.) 1 Tim. 236.
— will be served in fear. (S.) 1 Pet. 97.
— will give wisdom. (I.) Jas. 48.
— will have righteous with such difficulty saved, why. (I.) 1 Pet. 376.
— will honour zeal. (A.) John I. 375.
— will measure to you in your own bushel. (I.) Luke I. 618.
— will not desert those who trust him. (I.) Mark 455.
— will of. (S.) Matt. 93; 2 Cor. 2; 1 Pet. 330, 331. (I.) 1 Pet. 330, 331. (A.) Heb. II. 91.
— — all. (I.) Col. 302.
— — cure of self-will. (S.) Luke III. 534.
— — knowledge of. (S.) Col. 25.
— — life shaped by. (A.) 2 Tim. 1.
— — our consecration. (S.) 1 Thess. 134, 135.
— — redemption through Christ rests upon. (S.) Gal. 8.
— — Son incarnate to do. (S.) Heb. II. 85.
— — sum and substance of every prayer should be. (I.) Mark 459.
— will one day make manifest all hidden and secret ways of false doctrines. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 270.
— — perfect knowledge of humble believer. (I.) Matt. 292.
— — require account of items. (I.) Rom. II. 643.
— — search whether we be perfect. (S.) Rev. 203.
— — supply our need. (A.) Phil. 372.
— — vindicate his honour. (I.) Mark 115.
— — ye be servants of sin or servants of? (S.) Rom. I. 523.
— wills our salvation. (A.) Eph. 22.
— willingness that, should rule. (I.) Luke II. 383.
— wisdom, glory, and sovereignty of. (S.) Jude 91.
— — of, and power of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 79–91.
— — of, as preached by apostles of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 139–165.
— — of, by preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 56.
— — of, Christ. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 47.
— — of, in his providence. (S.) 1 Pet. 421.
— — of, in redemption. (I.) Rom. II. 427.
— — to be asked of. (I.) Jas. 47. (A.) Jas. 48.
— — to be sought from. (S.) Jas. 45.
— with. (I.) John I. 9.
— with Christ in: hidden life. (S.) Col. 187.
— with his servants. (I.) Mark 742.
— with us. (S.) Matt. 4. (I.) Matt. 5. (A.) Heb. I. 342.
— withdrawn. (I.) Matt. 659.
— without. (S.) Eph. 185.
— witnesses for. (S.) Acts II. 395–397.
— wonderful love of, as displayed in human redemption. (S.) 1 John 173.
— wonderful works of. (S.) Acts I. 151.
— Word of. (S.) Luke I. 418, 463; Eph. 671.
God, Word of, blessing of those who hear and keep. (S.) Luke II. 504.
— — Christ. (I.) John I. 7.
— — corrupting. (I.) 2 Cor. 67.
— — is not bound. (S.) 2 Tim. 161, 165, 167. (I.) 2 Tim. 161, 164. (A.) 2 Tim. 169.
— — keeping. (S.) Rev. 6. (I.) Luke II. 508.
— — likened to sword. (S.) Eph. 672.
— — living thing. (S.) 1 Pet. 121.
— — man lives by. (I.) Luke I. 398.
— — power of. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 331–340.
— — taking effect. (A.) Rom. II. 270.
— — victory of. (S.) Rev. 561, 562.
— work for. (S.) Matt. 482; Mark 550.
— — inspiration of. (I.) Mark 12.
— work not for success but for. (I.) Mark 573.
— work of. (S.) John I. 534; Heb. II. 672.
— — and work of man. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 231.
— — and work of sinner: honour and dishonour. (S.) Rom. II. 298.
— — carnal eye on. (S.) John I. 525.
— — creation. (I.) John I. 10.
— — preparation for heaven. (S.) 2 Cor. 229.
— works. (S.) Phil. 132.
— — evidence of new creation. (I.) Luke I. 635.
— works of. (S.) John II. 130.
— — as King of saints, great and marvellous. (S.) Rev. 511.
— — works of Jesus. (S.) John II. 227.
— workers indicated by. (I.) Acts I. 98.
— — together with. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 234.
— working and man working. (S.) Phil. 127.
— — in his people. (I.) Heb. II. 684.
— — in us. (I.) Phil. 133.
— — of, in medicinal spring emblem of saving work of God in general. (S.) John I. 418.
— — together with. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 229.
— world does not love. (I.) John I. 489.
— — or. (I.) Jas. 358.
— worship of, we should have set places for. (I.) Acts I. 271.
— — and service of man. (S.) Heb. I. 63.
— worthiness of kingdom of. (S.) 2 Thess. 10.
— worthy of, scheme of redemption by suffering Saviour. (S.) Heb. I. 130.
— would have all men to be saved. (S.) 1 Tim. 102–104.
— wrath of. (S.) John I. 298; Rom. I. 73–76; Rev. 513.
— — nature's testimony to. (I.) Eph. 139.
— — present thing. (I.) Col. 198, 199.
— wrath works not righteousness of. (S.) Jas. 149.
— yield unto. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 499–502.
— yielding ourselves up to. (I.) Jas. 376.
God's abhorrence and defiance of proud. (I.) Jas. 368.
— ability. (S.) Eph. 343.
— — full persuasion of. (I) Rom. I. 314.
— abundant blessing. (S.) Heb. I. 509.
— — grace. (I.) Heb. I. 130.
— — mercy. (S.) 1 Pet. 11.
— acceptance of his people's will for deed. (S.) 2 Cor. 393.
— adoptive love. (S.) 1 John 171, 172.
— afflictive providences, purpose of. (I.) Rom. II. 176.
— agency effective when man's is impotent. (I.) Phil. 135.
— all, promises are fulfilled. (I.) Luke I. 91.
— all-strength. (S.) Col. 32.
— all-sufficiency and glory. (S.) Eph. 350.
— alone, glory is. (A.) Eph. 352.
— anger against those who refuse gospel invitation. (I.) Matt. 494.
— answer, prophet's complaint and. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
— answers and man's prayers for help. (I.) Luke II. 56.
— anxiety for man's salvation. (S.) Luke III. 28.
— appeals, deafness to, (I.) Rom. II. 393.
— approbation, desire for. (A.) 2 Tim. 182.

God's approval. (I.) 2 Tim. 182.
— armoury. (S.) Eph. 625.
— attitude towards sin. (S.) Rom. I. 207.
— attributes. (I.) Luke II. 351.
— banquet. (S.) Luke III. 26–28.
— being in heaven. (S.) Luke II. 338.
— bounty. (S.) Acts II. 602.
— — to those who trust. (I.) Matt. 448.
— business, attendance to. (I.) Luke I. 286.
— — only work for man. (I.) Luke I. 284.
— — wisdom of attending to. (I.) Luke II. 640.
— call. (I.) 2 Tim. 38.
— — and Paul's reply. (S.) Gal. 45.
— called ones, dignity and duty of. (S.) 1 Thess. 65.
— calm view of events in time. (I.) 2 Pet. 161.
— care. (S.) 1 Pet. 424.
— — for all creatures. (I.) Luke II. 548.
— — for his children far greater than man's. (S.) Luke II. 480.
— — for lilies. (I.) Luke II. 625.
— — for us. (A.) 1 Pet. 427.
— — minuteness of. (I.) Luke II. 548.
— — of his Church. (S.) Heb. II. 393. (I.) Mark 468.
— — of little children. (A.) Matt. 396.
— — specific. (S.) Matt. 235.
— candles are and have been ever shining. (I.) John I. 21.
— cause, suffering in. (S.) Rom. II. 232; Eph. 230.
— certainties and man's certitudes. (S.) 2 Cor. 84.
— character. (S.) Rom. II. 418.
— — viewed through man's higher nature. (I.) Luke II. 474.
— children, life and character in. (I.) 1 John 205.
— — suffering attends. (S.) Rom. II. 64.
— — whereby know we that we love. (S.) 1 John 387.
— — wicked speak ill of. (S.) 1 Pet. 182.
— choice and desire. (S.) Eph. 17.
— — of workmen, grace seen in. (I.) Gal. 81.
— chosen instruments for advancing his kingdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 102.
— — — Moses patron of. (S.) Acts I. 581.
— — witnesses. (S.) Acts I. 507.
— Christ is. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 330.
— — and ye are Christ's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 329.
— Church wider than man's. (S.) Rom. II. 395.
— co-labourers. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 229.
— comfort may be withdrawn, but not his presence. (I.) Matt. 658.
— commandments not grievous. (S.) 1 John 392.
— — protection and delight. (I.) 1 Thess. 130, 181.
— commands, all, to be observed. (I.) Luke I. 12.
— communications, effects of. (S.) Matt. 268.
— compassion of mankind, sign of. (S.) Luke I. 688.
— condemnation of men. (S.) John I. 263.
— conduct and man's. (S.) Rom. II. 392.
— — in salvation of mankind. (S.) Rom. II. 427.
— continual calls. (I.) Matt. 534.
— continuing mercy. (I.) Luke I. 76.
— counsel by Pharisees, rejection of. (I.) Luke I. 701.
— — in relation to his people. (S.) Heb. I. 512.
— counsels. (S.) Rom. II. 431.
— covenant with Abraham. (S.) Gal. 279.
— — with New Testament Church. (S.) Heb. I. 640.
— covenants. (I.) Luke I. 92.
— — with his people. (I.) Matt. 610.
— — with men. (S.) Gal. 187.
— cure for man's weakness. (S.) Heb. II. 411.
— daily mercies, enjoyment of. (I.) Luke II. 394.
— dealing with man in his extremity. (S.) Acts III. 419.
God's dealings with godly and their persecutors. (S.) 2 Pet. 126.
— — with his ancient people. (S.) Rom. II. 390.
— — with Jews. (S.) Mark 467.
— — with rebellious people. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
— decisions unknown. (I.) Acts I. 35.
— decrees. (S.) Eph. 56, 57.
— delays in answering prayer. (S.) Matt. 322.
— deliverances. (S.) 2 Cor. 17.
— design, every good man needful to complete. (I.) Luke III. 425.
— — present attainment not end of. (I.) Rom. 97.
— designs, at best our knowledge of, is fragmentary. (I.) John II. 397.
— device for salvation of sinners. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 107.
— different regards to saints and sinners. (S.) 1 Pet. 284.
— dispensation of grace. (S.) Eph. 231. (I.) Eph. 231.
— displeasure. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 7.
— due and Cæsar's due. (S.) Luke III. 458.
— effectual working. (S.) Eph. 56.
— elect. (S.) Titus 12.
— — people, importunate widow type of. (S.) Luke III. 556.
— electing providence. (A.) 1 Thess. 14.
— election, freedom of. (S.) Rom. II. 270.
— — of men in Jesus Christ. (S.) Eph. 17.
— elective grace. (I.) Eph. 11.
— entreaties. (S.) Rom. II. 392.
— errands, difficulties are. (I.) Acts III. 138.
— esteem of his people. (S.) Heb. II. 427.
— estimate of Christian works. (S.) Rev. 155.
— — of time. (S.) 2 Pet. 157.
— — of us, our estimate of Christ, measure of. (I.) 1 John 160.
— eternity considered in reference to suspension of his promised purposes. (S.) 2 Pet. 160.
— everlasting purpose. (S.) 1 Thess. 214.
— excellences, showing forth. (I.) 1 Pet. 168.
— existence and love. (S.) 1 John 307.
— face, eclipse of. (I.) Mark 672.
— faithful ministers, what moves wicked men to reverence? (S.) Mark 240.
— — servants, angel's seal set upon, when hurtful winds are blowing in Church militant. (S.) Rev. 355.
— faithfulness. (S.) 1 Pet. 381. (I.) Luke I. 88.
— — and man's unbelief. (S.) Rom. I. 203.
— — dying testimony to. (A.) Heb. II. 616.
— — to his promises. (I.) Heb. I. 512.
— — vindicated. (S.) Rom. II. 268.
— family, election and adoption into. (S.) Eph. 20.
— — extent of. (S.) Matt. 144.
— — features of. (S.) Jas. 141.
— — school of good works. (S.) Titus 151.
— Fatherhood. (I.) John III. 214.
— favour to be sought. (I.) Luke I. 298.
— favours not to be limited to single people. (I.) Rom. I. 266.
— feast, room at, for all. (S.) Luke III. 46.
— firemen. (S.) Jude 81.
— first-fruits, Church. (I.) Rev. 479.
— flock. (S.) Luke II. 647.
— food only satisfaction. (I.) Mark 305, 310.
— forbearance. (I.) Mark 466; Rom. I. 127.
— — of barren fig-tree. (S.) Luke II. 740.
— — to sinners. (S.) 2 Pet. 161.
— foreknowledge practically considered. (S.) Acts I. 89.
— forgiveness. (I.) Acts ii. 357.
— — as King and Father, redemption. (I.) Col. 57.
— free grace, and man's free will. (S.) Matt. 535.
— friendship all-sufficient. (I.) Heb. II. 616.
— fulness, filled with. (S.) Eph. 336.
— gift. (I.) Eph. 159.
— — of bread. (I.) Luke II. 398, 402

God's gift of special power to man. (S.) 2 Cor. 436.
— — to Christ, disciples. (S.) John III. 144.
— — to world. (S.) Gal. 245.
— gifts and their use. (S.) 1 Pet. 347, 349.
— — of wisdom and understanding. (S.) Eph. 47.
— — three ways of treating. (I.) Luke III. 416.
— — to Church to be used for his service. (S.) Rom. II. 484.
— — to man, and man's responsibility as inferred therefrom. (I.) Jas. 122.
— — use and abuse of. (S.) Luke I. 242.
— gladiators. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 477.
— glorification in Saul's conversion. (I.) Acts II. 10.
— glory, advancement of, petition for. (S.) Luke II. 341.
— — blindness talent to be used for. (A.) John II. 115.
— — Christ Brightness of. (S.) Heb. I. 29, 30.
— — coming short of. (S.) Rom. I. 236.
— — degradation of. (I.) Rom. I. 99.
— — eternal. (A.) Eph. 352.
— — in flesh. (S.) John I. 58.
— — in forgiveness of sin for his Name's sake. (S.) 1 John 102.
— — in giving his Son to die. (S.) Heb. I. 138.
— — in man's salvation. (S.) Eph. 22.
— — in soul. (S.) Gal. 65.
— — incapable of addition. (I.) Gal. 67.
— — seeing of, suspended on faith. (I.) John II. 291.
— good gifts. (I.) Jas. 125.
— — men. (S.) Jas. 494.
— goodness. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 122-135.
— — and his power, salvation result of pleasure of. (S.) 2 Thess. 28.
— — and man's ingratitude. (I.) Matt. 152.
— — designed to reclaim. (S.) Rom. I. 132.
— — inducement to repentance. (S.) Rom. I. 130.
— — in greatest distresses. (S.) 2 Tim. 379.
— — in relation to man and man's relation to it. (S.) Rom. I. 133.
— — leading to repentance. (S.) Rom. I. 128-130.
— — means salvation. (S.) Rom. I. 132.
— — motive to repentance. (S.) Rom. I. 130.
— — persuasive to repentance. (S.) Rom. I. 129.
— — to be reverenced. (I.) Rom. I. 135.
— government of world. (S.) Rev. 355.
— grace abundant. (I.) Rom. I. 232.
— — and man's free agency. (I.) Phil. 134.
— — — salvation. (S.) Eph. 157.
— — commendation to. (A.) Acts III. 164.
— — gospel of word of. (S.) Acts III. 165.
— — in redemption. (S.) Eph. 45.
— — inexhaustible. (I.) Eph. 348.
— — men do not avail themselves of riches of. (I.) Eph. 347.
— — proving power of. (A.) 1 Thess. 267.
— — rejection of. (S.) Gal. 138.
— — riches of. (S.) Eph. 43, 147. (A.) Eph. 45.
— — source of blessedness. (I.) Luke I. 562.
— — to Gentile argument for recovery of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 419.
— — we must glorify. (I.) Eph. 24. *See also* Grace, God's; Grace of God.
— gracious dealings with sinners. (S.) Matt. 535.
— great gift security for his other gifts. (S.) Rom. II. 201, 204.
— — judgment on Israel. (S.) Mark 524.
— — redemption. (I.) Luke I. 91.
— greatest power and praise. (S.) Jude 89.
— guidance, right and wrong way of seeking. (I.) 1 Thess. 119.
— habitation, believers. (S.) Eph. 228.
— hatred of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 379.
— head-quarters. (I.) Luke II. 326.
— heart, cross reveals. (I.) Gal. 530.
God's help and man's need. (I.) Acts II. 368.
— — goes along with our own effort. (A.) Jude 91.
— heroes, and man's. (I.) Acts II. 511.
— — song of. (S.) Rev. 504.
— hired labourers, afflictions. (I.) Mark 540.
— holy Servant. (S.) Acts I. 427.
— Holy Spirit earnest of our redemption. (I.) Eph. 82.
— house, centurion's love for. (S.) Luke I. 678.
— — Christians are. (S.) Heb. I. 225.
— — delight in being in. (I.) Luke I. 252.
— — house of prayer. (I.) Luke III. 453.
— — proper behaviour in. (A.) 1 Tim. 142.
— husbandry and building. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 217, 234-242.
— illimitable power to save. (I.) Heb. I. 593.
— image, man made after. (S.) Jas. 318.
— immeasurable love, comprehension of. (I.) Eph. 319.
— independence. (I.) Rom. II. 431.
— individual care of his children. (I.) Matt. 113.
— inflexibility. (I.) Jas. 129.
— inheritance. (I.) Eph. 98.
— — in his saints. (S.) Eph. 97.
— interposition. (A.) Luke I. 93.
— — for world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 54.
— interruption of rich fool's soliloquy. (S.) Luke II. 614.
— judgment and our judgment. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 138.
— — justice of, no escaping. (S.) Rom. I. 121.
— — of world. (S.) 1 Pet. 367.
— judgments. (S.) Luke III. 333; Rom. II. 309.
— — naturalness of. (S.) Luke II. 709.
— justice, debts wherein we stand bound to. (S.) Luke II. 425.
— — in forgiveness. (S.) 1 John 63. (A.) 1 John 64.
— — law is shadow of. (I.) Rom. II. 564.
— — standard of. (A.) Rom. I. 209.
— kindness only partially seen by soul. (I.) Titus 184.
— — power of. (A.) Titus 182.
— — to man. (S.) Eph. 148.
— kingdom. (S.) Luke I. 460, II. 351-375.
— — appreciation of. (I.) Luke II. 358.
— — no inheritance for unclean in. (S.) Eph. 491.
— — not of this world. (I.) Luke II. 359.
— — on earth. (S.) Luke II. 372.
— — seeking for children also. (I.) Luke II. 641.
— — ways in which we may hasten coming of. (I.) Luke II. 357.
— knowledge of heart. (I.) Luke III. 234.
— — of his children. (A.) 2 Tim. 204.
— — of us. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 518. (S.) Gal. 265.
— Law, condemning power of. (S.) Jas. 242.
— — entirety of. (I.) Jas. 245.
— — greater than man's. (I.) Mark 337.
— — of continuity. (S.) Rev. 645.
— — on keeping. (S.) Jas. 240.
— — unimpeachable, goodness and wisdom of. (I.) Rom. I. 205.
— — variety. (I.) Matt. 580.
— — written in heart. (S.) Heb. I. 643.
— lessons slowly learned. (I.) Luke I. 293.
— library. (S.) Rev. 307.
— life in man. (I.) 1 John 338.
— little remnant keeping their garments clean in evil day. (S.) Rev. 207.
— living light. (S.) John I. 17.
— logic of sin. (S.) 2 Thess. 52.
— long-suffering. (I.) Mark 466; Heb. I. 286.
— — demonstration of his almighty power. (S.) Rom. I. 127.
— loss, man's fall. (S.) Luke III. 99.
— love always unfathomable. (I.) 1 John 322.
— — and its gift. (S.) John I. 243.
— — at home in. (I.) 1 John 356.
— — belief in. (I.) Gal. 120.
— — cause of ours. (S.) 1 John 379.

God's love changeless. (I.) 1 John 323.
— — dangers which cannot separate believer from. (S.) Rom. II. 227.
— — for little children. (S.) Matt. 405.
— — for man. (A.) John I. 255.
— — for sinners. (A.) John I. 249.
— — for world. (S.) John I. 246.
— — in sending his Son. (I.) Mark 466.
— — incomparable. (I.) Titus 184.
— — manifested in Christians. (I.) 1 John 326.
— — — in redemption. (S.) 1 John 328.
— — mystery of. (A.) Rom II. 278.
— — naturalness of. (A.) John I. 251.
— — nature does not reveal. (I.) Rom. I. 371.
— — of beautiful. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— — of peace. (I.) Heb. II. 515.
— — our salvation intelligible in light of. (S.) 1 John 319.
— — pattern for our love. (S.) 1 John 335.
— — personal. (I.) 1 John 328.
— — power of. (I.) John I. 249.
— — proved. (I.) 1 John 328.
— — specific and personal. (S.) Gal. 118.
— — supreme manifestation of. (S.) 1 John 326.
— — to his own people in afflicting them. (A.) John II. 238.
— — to man. (S.) 1 John 375.
— — to men. (A.) Titus 184.
— — to us and ours to him. (S.) 1 John 372.
— — world's hatred. (S.) 1 John 253.
— man of, equipment. (S.) 2 Tim. 317.
— man's own thought about himself, and. (I.) Luke II. 618.
— manifold mercy. (I.) Luke III. 455.
— — wisdom and power, example of. (I.) Eph. 266.
— manner of giving. (I.) Jas. 49.
— martyrs. (S.) Heb. II. 423.
— medicine. (I.) Heb. II. 491.
— mercy and man's misery. (S.) Eph. 145.
— — impenitent sinner in relation to. (S.) Rom. II. 291.
— — independent of sects or Churches. (S.) Acts III. 239.
— — is free. (I.) John I. 250
— — man's unbelief and. (S.) Rom. II. 425.
— — manifold. (I.) 1 Pet. 14.
— — operative as fire. (I.) Luke II. 426.
— — reproduced in life of Christian. (I.) Matt. 412.
— — to Gentiles. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
— — towards dark world. (S.) Luke I. 100.
— — towards sinner. (S.) Eph. 139.
— — towards soul-thirsting world. (S.) Rev. 764.
— message is but carelessly listened to. (I.) John I. 227.
— — to be declared. (I.) 1 John 15.
— messengers, clergy. (S.) 1 John 29.
— method of converting men. (I.) Acts II. 21.
— — of justification. (S.) Titus 193.
— — of saving men. (S.) Acts II. 523.
— — with weak and weary. (S.) Matt. 235.
— might, power of. (I.) Eph. 625.
— mind toward us. (I.) Luke II. 426.
— ministers, honour. (I.) Heb. II. 621.
— — of retribution. (I.) Acts II. 291.
— — undue partiality to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 215.
— minute and all-inclusive care of universe. (S.) Matt. 404.
— mode of recompensing self-sacrifice. (S.) Mark 422.
— — of training men. (I.) Luke I. 262.
— motives in redemption. (I.) Eph. 36.
— mystery, revelation of. (S.) Eph. 231.
— mysteries, steward of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 336.
— Name be sanctified, how and when may? (S.) Matt. 87.
— — hallowing. (S. & I.) Luke II. 341–351.
— — our first regard in prayer. (I.) Luke II. 349.
— — preaching in. (A.) Titus 20.
God's newborn babes and their food. (S.) 1 Pet. 128.
— non-remembrance of sin. (S.) Heb. I. 651.
— oath, purpose of. (I.) Luke I. 92.
— omnipotence. (I.) Luke I. 54.
— one commandment. (S.) 1 John 287.
— oneness, mediation and. (S.) Gal. 197.
— opportunity, man's extremity. (S.) 2 Cor. 492; 2 Tim. 378.
— ordinances, observance of. (I.) Luke I. 12.
— own Son. (S.) Rom. I. 663.
— part and man's part in salvation. (I.) Luke I. 314.
— peace. (S.) Phil. 325–331.
— penal law. (S.) Luke II. 666.
— people. (S.) Rom. II. 395; Phil. 144.
— — abiding city of. (S.) Heb. II. 655.
— — are strangers. (S.) Heb. II. 309.
— — blessed in faithful Abraham. (S.) Gal. 153.
— — favourites, all. (I.) 2 Tim. 201.
— — not forgotten by him. (A.) Luke II. 642.
— — peculiar afflictions of. (S.) 2 Cor. 15.
— — protected from enemies. (S.) Heb. II. 617.
— — rest for. (S.) Heb. I. 317, 318, 321.
— — — of. (S.) Heb. I. 308.
— — scattered. (S.) 1 Pet. 2.
— — social gatherings of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— — wicked's craft to ensnare. (S.) Matt. 335.
— — zeal of, for good works. (S.) Titus 152.
— perfection, vanity of present state consistent with. (S.) Rom. II. 85.
— persevering activity. (I.) Matt. 448.
— personality, faith in. (A.) Heb. II. 256.
— plan and our part in it. (S.) Acts II. 168.
— — for making us happy. (S.) Acts I. 341.
— — for man's salvation. (S.) 2 Tim. 37.
— — of salvation remedy for man's ignorance. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 53.
— plans are in his own keeping. (I.) Acts I. 34.
— plants grow everywhere. (I.) Matt. 317.
— pool and man's porches. (S.) John I. 430.
— power and man's privilege. (S.) Mark 243.
— — giving increase, best ministry is nothing without. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 223.
— — greatness of. (I.) Eph. 104.
— — guarantee for care of departed. (I.) Matt. 509.
— — in changing heart. (I.) Luke II. 66, 68.
— — in salvation. (I.) Jude 91.
— — is most mighty. (S.) Eph. 622
— — measure of. (S.) Eph. 296.
— — not to be limited by human calculation. (I.) Mark 72.
— — of raising to life. (I.) Eph. 104.
— — to bring good out of evil. (I.) Philem. 65.
— — unto salvation. (S.) Rom. I. 45.
— praise. (S.) Rom. II. 427.
— — believers ministering to. (I.) Eph. 60.
— predestination overruling man's presumption. (A.) Eph. 56.
— prerogative, danger of usurping. (I.) Luke I. 613.
— presence, banishment from. (S.) 2 Thess. 17.
— — defence. (A.) Acts III. 24.
— — encouragement of. (I.) Mark 741.
— — enough. (I. & A.) Heb. II. 616.
— — General Gordon's sense of. (I.) Heb. II. 389.
— — light of. (I.) Acts III. 23.
— — realization of. (I.) 1 Thess. 12.
— — with his people. (I.) Luke I. 37.
— procedure with man, rule of: good to good. (S.) Rom. II. 164.
— promise. (S.) Matt. 115.
— — of assistance under trials. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 23.
— — prayer based on. (I.) Matt. 477
— — to Abraham. (S.) Rom. I. 302.
— — to be relied on. (I.) Luke II. 640.
— promises, all, *yea* in Christ. (I.) 2 Cor. 33.
— — fulfilled. (I.) Acts II. 337.
— property and servant, Christian man. (S.) Acts III. 425.

God's property and man. (S.) Luke III. 457.
— — saint. (S.) Acts III. 427.
— protecting agencies. (I.) 1 Pet. 23.
— providence, all things, even sin itself, are turned by, to good of elect. (S.) Philem. 64.
— — and man's life. (S.) Jas. 415.
— — argument for submission. (I.) Matt. 622.
— — confidence in. (I.) Luke II. 552.
— — great dome of. (A.) Rom. II. 180.
— — voices of. (A.) Acts III. 408.
— provision of sacrifice. (I.) John I. 252.
— pruning-knife, hard times. (S.) John II. 609.
— purpose in election. (I.) Eph. 16.
— — in troubles. (I.) 1 Thess. 103; Jas. 462.
— — in ultimate revelation of his grace. (S.) Eph. 260.
— — stability of. (S.) 2 Tim. 197.
— — uninfluenced by difficulties. (I.) Rom. II. 424.
— readiness to forgive. (A.) Rom. II. 373.
— redeeming love. (I.) Gal. 255.
— — purpose, contemplation of. (S.) Rom. II. 427.
— regard for individuals. (A.) 1 Pet. 427.
— relations with human sin, history of. (S.) Rom. I. 247.
— remainder. (S.) Rom. II. 399.
— rest, entrance into. (S.) Heb. I. 323.
— — place of. (S.) Acts I. 600.
— — promise of entering into. (S.) Heb. I. 292.
— retributive justice. (I.) Heb. I. 82.
— revelation of heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 159.
— — of himself. (S.) Heb. I. 2, 4.
— — of mysteries. (S.) Eph. 50.
— — to man. (S.) Heb. I. 8.
— riches. (S.) Rom. I. 123. (I.) Rom. II. 370.
— — man's need supplied from. (S.) Phil. 370.
— right to our services on ground of creation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 433, 436.
— righteous judgments, revelation of. (S.) Rom. I. 137.
— righteousness and future judgment. (S.) Rom. I. 207, 208.
— — and man's sin. (S.) Rom. I. 207.
— — as encouragement to Christian service. (S.) Heb. I. 488.
— — as it implies faithfulness. (S.) Heb. I. 491.
— sabbath. (I.) John I. 448.
— saints, benefits of meditation on. (S.) Heb. II. 552.
— salvation. (S.) Luke I. 231; 2 Thess. 57.
— scheme of salvation as great harbour. (S.) Heb. I. 99.
— school of trial for good. (S.) Jas. 8.
— search for lost. (I.) Luke III. 105.
— seed, truth is. (I.) Mark 168.
— self-revelation through life. (S.) John I. 16.
— servants. (S.) Rom. I. 539; 1 Pet. 197.
— — are afflicted, why. (I.) Phil. 164.
— — counsels to. (S.) 1 Tim. 184.
— — saints. (S.) Acts III. 428.
— — their ruling motive. (I.) 1 Pet. 388.
— service, alacrity in. (I.) Acts I. 704.
— — cheerfulness in. (A.) 1 Thess. 232.
— — difficulty of, to recent converts. (I.) Luke III. 177.
— — need of diligence in. (I.) Luke I. 286.
— setting Christ on his right hand. (S.) Heb. I. 60.
— side, salvation viewed from. (I.) Titus 186.
— sight, fool in. (S.) Luke II. 611. (I.) Luke II. 617.
— — humility in. (A.) Jas. 383.
— — in. (I.) 1 Pet. 261.
— — living as in. (S.) Jas. 381.
— signal judgments on others, bad and good use of. (S.) Luke II. 714.
— Son, Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 10.
— — fellowship of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 19.
— sovereign grace. (S.) Matt. 445.
— — will. (S.) Eph. 55.
God's sovereignty. (S.) Rom. II. 274, 293. (I.) Acts II. 431.
— special care of man. (S.) Heb. I. 111.
— Spirit, graces of, are of fiery quality. (I.) 2 Tim. 11.
— — work of. (S.) Jas. 118.
— spiritual house, cohesion in. (I.) 1 Pet. 141.
— — temple. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 277.
— spirituality necessity. (I.) John I. 363.
— storms. (I.) Mark 181.
— strange choice. (S. & A.) 1 Cor. I. 98–101.
— sufficiency, distrusting. (A.) Eph. 347.
— sympathies with man's infirmities. (S.) Rom. II. 130.
— tabernacle on earth. (S.) Rev. 627.
— teaching. (A.) 2 Tim. 153.
— temple. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 430.
— — its foundation, building, and consecration. (S.) Eph. 217.
— temples. (S.) Acts II. 601.
— testimony to faith of Enoch. (S.) Heb. II 232.
— — to word of his grace. (S.) Acts II. 380–382.
— threefold kingdom. (S.) Luke II. 359.
— time best. (I.) Heb. II. 169.
— treasury, offerings for. (S.) Mark 513.
— triumph and Paul's. (S.) 2 Cor. 55.
— true servants. (S.) Acts III. 425.
— trumpet. (S.) 1 Thess. 31.
— truth. (S.) Rom. I. 205.
— — and man's treatment of it. (S.) Rom. I. 79.
— — idolatry lie against. (I.) Rom. I. 101.
— — man's responsibility in relation to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 29.
— — our study of, must be with heart. (S.) 2 Cor. 101.
— — qualifications for reception of. (S.) Matt. 264.
— — repression of. (S.) Rom. I. 77.
— truths are of durable nature, notwithstanding trial. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 275.
— — right attitude essential to perceiving. (I.) Luke II. 23.
— universal oversight. (S.) Luke II. 545.
— unparalleled love. (S.) Rom. I. 371.
— unspeakable gift. (S.) 2 Cor. 406–414.
— — — love of. (A.) Rom. I. 371.
— unwillingness. (S.) 2 Pet. 165.
— use of man's voice. (I.) Mark 8.
— vindication of his elect. (I.) Rom. II. 216.
— vineyard everywhere. (I.) Matt. 487.
— — work for all in. (I.) Matt. 453.
— voice, refusing. (S.) Heb. II. 563.
— — sinners entreated to hear. (S.) Heb. I. 234.
— — to be heard, not man's. (S.) Acts I. 402.
— — to Church. (S.) Rev. 133.
— visitation, illness regarded as. (I.) Luke III. 448.
— warnings, how to receive. (I.) Heb. II. 265.
— way best. (I.) Acts III. 198.
— ways. (S.) Heb. I. 246.
— — inscrutable, but in accordance with highest reason. (I.) Rom. II. 431.
— — just and true. (I.) Rev. 512.
— wealth, man's needs and. (S.) Phil. 368.
— will about future. (S.) Jas. 415, 419.
— — and man's will. (S.) Rom. II. 284.
— — best. (I.) Luke II. 382.
— — doing. (S. & I.) Matt. 488; Luke II. 378–392.
— — — in our daily work. (S.) John I. 558.
— — how is, done in heaven? (S.) Luke II. 378.
— — in ordering works and gifts. (S.) Heb. I. 104.
— — is true wisdom, understanding. (S.) Eph. 546.
— — knowing, not enough. (I.) Luke II. 391.
— — man's lusts opposed to. (S.) 1 Pet. 330.
— — measure and degree of doing. (I.) Luke II. 383.

God's will not ours. (I.) Luke II. 383.
— — performed on earth. (S.) Luke II. 389.
— — practical reflections. (S.) Luke II. 380.
— — prayer to seek, not man's wish. (I.) Matt. 620.
— — ready acquiescence in. (I.) Luke I. 55.
— — recognition of. (I.) Jas. 420.
— — religion is doing. (S.) Luke I. 646.
— — rule and spiritual usefulness end of life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 565.
— — seen in his Word. (I.) Luke II. 391.
— — that we should rejoice in him, it is. (S.) Phil. 167.
— — to be discovered in nature and providence. (I.) Luke II. 381.
— willingness to pardon. (S.) 2 Pet. 165.
— wisdom. (S.) Rom. II. 779.
— — in us, we are nothing without. (A.) Eph. 92.
— wonders. (I.) Luke I. 516.
— wonderful love. (S.) John I. 249.
— — works. (S.) Rev. 511.
— Word. (S.) Rev. 416. (A.) Rev. 417. *See also* Bible; Holy Scriptures; Scriptures, Holy; Word of God.
— — and man's, their relative value and effect. (I. & A.) 1 Thess. 76.
— — bread of man's life. (S.) Luke I. 397.
— — desire to know. (A.) 1 Thess. 290.
— — free. (I.) 2 Tim. 161.
— — hearer of. (S.) John II. 90.
— — in safe custody. (S.) Rev. 220.
— — intelligently received. (A.) 1 Thess. 72, 73.
— — living in. (I.) Mark 88.
— — manifested through preaching. (S.) Titus 20.
— — power of. (I.) Luke I. 471. (A.) Eph. 673.
— — progress of. (S.) Acts II. 291.
— — resting on. (A.) 1 Thess. 179.
— — speaking. (I.) Acts I. 407.
— — sword. (A.) Eph. 673.
— — to avoid sin keep close to. (I.) Mark 632.
— — to us, and our word to God. (S.) Heb. I. 336.
— — Truth. (S.) John III. 186.
— — work of. (S.) Rom. II. 269.
— work, disqualification for, self-glorification. (I.) Jas. 288.
— — grace is. (I.) Phil. 135.
— — heart-work. (I.) Acts I. 214.
— — in Christ: incarnation. (S.) 2 Cor. 308.
— — in kingdom. (S.) Mark 154.
— — in our behalf. (S.) John II. 400.
— — is our work. (A.) John I. 381.
— — is perfect. (I.) John I. 448.
— — missionary work is. (S.) Luke II. 94.
— — of renovation. (I.) Rev. 644.
— — upon minister and convert. (S.) Acts III. 348.
— — we must do. (I.) John II. 129.
— works, perfection of. (I.) Phil. 12.
— — understanding. (S.) Heb. II. 210.
— — variety in. (I.) Luke II. 290.
— workers, patience needed by. (S.) Jas. 31.
— working, reasonableness of. (S.) Rom. II. 311.
— workmanship, believers are. (S. & I.) Eph. 167, 169.
— — combines reality and beauty. (I.) Matt. 112.
— — justified persons are. (I.) Eph. 166.
— — world moderately admired as. (S.) Heb. I. 23.
— wrath against wickedness. (S.) Rom. I. 74.
Gods, stoning. (S.) Acts II. 407.
God-appointed priest, Christ not self-elected, but. (S.) Heb. I. 398.
God-enlightened city. (S.) Rev. 691.
God-honouring, men-despising. (I.) Jas. 229.
God-inspired, good works are. (I.) Eph. 179.
God-Man, Headship of. (S.) Eph. 116.
— Jesus Christ. (S.) Matt. 521.
— satisfying desire of humanity. (S.) John I. 43.
Godhead, depths of. (S.) Rom. II. 426.
— distinctions in. (S.) Matt. 683.
— Tri-unity of, Divine testimony to. (S.) Matt. 25.
Godless merchants. (S.) Jas. 394.
— ministers. (I.) Gal. 36.
— wickedness of, distress of pious at. (S.) 2 Pet. 125.
Godlike anger. (S.) Eph. 438.
— beneficence. (I.) Acts II. 121.
— compassion. (I.) Matt. 414.
— love is. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 215.
— patience. (I.) Jas. 21.
— to live for others. (I.) Jas. 216.
Godliness. (S.) 1 Tim. 188–200; 2 Pet. 57–63; 3 John 28. (I.) 1 Tim. 270.
— and business. (S.) Rom. II. 502.
— and life, all things pertaining to, given unto saints. (S.) 2 Pet. 9.
— believer exercising himself unto. (S. & I.) 1 Tim. 186–188.
— folly and danger of resting satisfied with outward forms of. (S.) Matt. 561.
— form and power of. (S.) 2 Tim. 256–263.
— fruits of. (I.) Luke I. 639.
— gain not. (S.) 1 Tim. 268.
— generally makes men happy in this life. (S.) 1 Tim. 190.
— happiness of. (I.) 1 Tim. 198.
— in all conditions of life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 471.
— light of, guileless spirit, amid dark world's flow, established in. (S.) 1 John 139.
— manliness of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 577.
— must calculate resisting element. (I.) Titus 126.
— mystery of. (S.) 1 Tim. 149–162; Heb. I. 161.
— — and mystery of iniquity. (S.) 2 Thess. 45.
— on gospel being truth after. (S.) Titus 13.
— parent of content. (S.) 1 Tim. 270.
— practical, better rectifies judgment than doubtful disputations. (S.) Rom. II. 605.
— practice of. (S.) 2 Pet. 63.
— pretence of, making gain out of. (A.) Acts I. 462.
— profit of. (S.) 1 Tim. 188–200.
— profession of. (I.) 1 Tim. 128.
— truth as medium of. (I.) Titus 15.
— vital. (S.) 1 John 161.
Godly, affection and vocation of. (S.) Rom. II 157.
— and popular, at once. (S.) Acts I. 262.
— are as sheep. (S.) Matt. 591.
— by faith, do even here enjoy salvation. (S.) 1 Pet. 49.
— character, completion of. (I.) Jas. 35.
— Christians are to live, even among wicked. (S.) 1 Pet. 179.
— company best. (I.) Mark 633.
— fear. (S.) 1 Pet. 98. (I.) Heb. II. 579.
— fearlessness. (A.) Heb. II. 380.
— God's dealings with, and their persecutors. (S.) 2 Pet. 126.
— household. (I.) 2 Tim. 10.
— jealousy. (S.) 2 Cor. 442, 443.
— life. (S.) Titus 123.
— — hindrances to. (S. I. & A.) Gal. 335–340.
— — power of. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— — vicissitudes of. (S.) Mark 25.
— living. (S.) Col. 247.
— man, all things are for spiritual good and advantage of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 300.
— — in all that he is, or can do, is wholly Christ's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 329.
— — present for good of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 325.
— — whole world, with all things therein, is for spiritual advantage of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 313.
— man's, superiority of worldly man's wisdom to. (S.) Luke III. 212.
— men do only live; or godly only do make spiritual use of their life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 314.
— mourners shall be comforted. (S.) Luke I. 573.

Godly must undergo many troubles, why. (S.) 1 Pet. 26.
— pleasure. (I.) 2 Tim. 255.
— protected. (S.) 1 Pet. 287.
— sorrow. (S.) 2 Cor. 364–372.
— — carnal joy exchanged for. (S.) Jas. 381.
— — is shedding of tears necessary in? (I.) Luke I. 728.
— their work and their praises. (S.) Rev. 541.
— trial and deliverance of. (S.) 2 Pet. 127.
— walk in evil company. (S.) Col. 279.
— why death of, called sleep. (S.) Mark 208.
— with wicked, blending of. (S.) Matt. 273.
— world's hatred of. (S.) 1 John 252, 253.
Godworthiness of salvation. (I.) Heb. I. 137.
Going about doing good. (I.) Acts II. 180.
— and coming, Christ's. (S.) John III. 83.
— — — interval between. (S.) Mark 555.
— — of Christ, ordinance of interval between. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 118.
— and preaching. (S.) Matt. 175.
— and staying. (S.) John I. 580.
— away, Christ's, our gain. (S.) John III. 12.
— back, no. (A.) Heb. II. 535.
— forth of gospel. (S.) Rev. 335.
— — to Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 649, 650.
— home: Christmas story. (S.) Mark 201.
— Son of man and his. (S.) Luke III. 512.
— to God. (I.) John III. 5.
— — through Christ. (I.) John III. 100.
— to kingdom. (I.) Luke II. 647.
Gold a destroyer. (I.) Mark 136.
— and silver, what can be done without. (S.) Acts I. 293.
— bought too dearly. (I.) Jas. 428.
— contemptible motive for service. (A.) 1 Pet. 389.
— genuine faith more precious than. (S.) 1 Pet. 34.
— in heart. (A.) Col. 196.
— poison. (I.) Jas. 428.
— stored up in Scriptures. (I.) Acts II. 568.
— tried. (S.) Rev. 255.
— — faith more precious than. (S.) 1 Pet. 34.
Gold-dust from variety of authors. (I.) Mark 347.
Gold-ringed man. (I.) Jas. 225.
Golden age. (S.) Acts I. 328.
— — hope of. (I.) Heb. I. 106.
— candlestick, gospel of. (S.) Heb. II. 6.
— candlesticks, seven. (S.) Rev. 52, 97.
— censer. (I.) Heb. II. 7.
— chain. (S.) Rom. II. 193.
— lamps, seven. (S.) Rev. 54, 96.
— muzzle. (S.) Acts I. 391.
— opportunity, life. (S.) John II. 245.
— rule. (S.) Matt. 125.
— — Christ did not originate; he gave it new meaning and power. (I.) Matt. 126.
— — original, was? (I.) Luke I. 596.
— — should be remembered in infliction of punishment. (I.) Matt. 126.
— — taught by Indian. (I.) Luke I. 599.
— street. (S.) Rev. 680.
— vials full of odours. (S.) Rev. 321.
Golgotha. (I.) Mark 659; John III. 297.
— probable site of. (I.) John III. 297.
Gomorrah and Sodom. (S.) 2 Pet. 120.
— — sin of. (S.) Jude 32.
Gone before. (A.) 1 Thess. 175.
Good. (S.) Rom. II. 166.
— acknowledgment of, in others. (I.) Philem. 37.
— advantage of imitating. (S.) 1 Pet. 288.
— adversity of. (S.) 2 Tim. 378.
— all light. (I.) John II. 417.
— all things for. (A.) Rom. II. 180.
— — work together for, to them that love God. (S. I. & A.) Rom. II. 151–180.
— anchor. (S.) Heb. I. 542.
— and bad, different effect of light on. (I.) John I. 270.
— — distinctions between. (S.) 2 Cor. 419.
Good and bad ends in attending ministrations. (S.) Luke I. 697.
— — man, distinguishing character of. (S.) 1 John 249.
— — principles, effects of. (S.) Luke II. 516.
— — reading, results of. (I.) Acts I. 700.
— — separating. (I.) Matt. 291.
— and evil, antipathy between. (S.) 2 Tim. 251.
— — development of, in human history. (S.) Rev. 335.
— — heart, treasures of. (S.) Matt. 243.
— — numerical relations of. (I.) Mark 140.
— — spiritual ignorance. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 156.
— — standard of. (S.) Matt. 130.
— — universal sense of. (S.) Acts III. 301.
— and faithful servant. (S.) Matt. 577.
— and great, posthumous testimony to. (S.) Matt. 532.
— and holy and just, Law. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 583–585.
— and means of establishment. (S.) 1 Pet. 444.
— and perfect gift, every. (I.) Jas. 118.
— angelic ministers of. (S.) Matt. 36.
— angels, nature, office, and employment of. (S.) Heb. I. 67.
— answer, if true. (S.) Mark 404.
— antagonism of evil provoked by. (I.) Mark 195.
— armies invisible and distant on side of. (S.) Rev. 563.
— as you, I am as, *versus* you are as good as I. (A.) Jas. 233.
— authorship, inward knowledge of man necessary for. (I.) John I. 188.
— bad among. (S.) Mark 583.
— — in. (A.) Rom. I. 599.
— beginning and sad ending. (S.) Gal. 147.
— believers consent unto Law that it is. (S.) Rom. I. 600.
— blessedness of doing. (S.) Acts III. 166.
— charity disposes us to do. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 238.
— cheer, be of, call from heaven, is for all Christ's faithful servants. (S.) Acts III. 262.
— — — it is I. (S.) Mark 267.
— — Christ's words of. (S.) Rev. 71.
— — from past and future service. (S.) Acts III. 259.
— chief. (S.) Rom. II. 165.
— Christ tempted with. (I.) Luke I. 380.
— Christian knowledge concerning future body of. (S.) 2 Cor. 221.
— Christians tempted most. (I.) Luke I. 385.
— citizenship, Christians should be taught. (I.) Titus 164.
— cleaving to that which is. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 498.
— companionship. (I.) Titus 37.
— confession. (S.) Acts III. 276.
— conscience. (S.) Acts III. 291; 1 Tim. 14; 1 Pet. 305–308. (I.) 1 Pet. 305–308. (A.) 1 Tim. 15.
— — comfort of. (S.) Acts III. 252. (I.) Heb. II. 668, 669.
— — faith and. (S. I. & A.) 1 Tim. 81–85.
— — good life surest title to. (S.) 1 John 276.
— — nature and advantages of. (S.) 1 John 272.
— — towards God. (S.) Acts III. 252.
— — what it is and how attained. (S.) Acts III. 283.
— contemning. (I.) 1 Pet. 334.
— counsel. (S.) 1 Thess. 209.
— creature of God, water. (A.) 1 Tim. 183.
— days, way to secure. (S.) 1 Pet. 278.
— death brings freedom to. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 321.
— — for advantage of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 320.
— — of, reason for joy. (S.) John II. 594.
— deed, most beautiful thing in world is. (I.) Heb. II. 662.
— deeds, art to conceal. (I.) Mark 105.
— — far-reaching consequences of. (I.) Philem. 37.

Good deeds, immortality of. (I.) Matt. 604.
— degree. (S.) 1 Tim. 139.
— discourse, advantages of. (S.) Eph. 450.
— dissemination of, and destruction of evil. (S.) Rev. 481.
— divinity of inner and outer life of. (S.) Rom. II. 630.
— do. (S.) 1 Pet. 283
— doers of, Christians must be. (S.) 1 Pet. 282.
— doing. (S.) Phil. 86. (I.) Heb. II. 661.
— — according to opportunity. (S.) Gal. 523, 524.
— — as security against injuries from men. (S.) 1 Pet. 289.
— — by child. (A.) Gal. 521.
— — Christian's duty. (S.) Gal. 522.
— — consequences of. (S.) Acts II. 503.
— — every day fit day for. (I.) John I. 633.
— — in trifles. (A.) Gal. 521.
— — promptly. (I.) Luke III. 394.
— — to enemy. (A.) Luke I. 593.
— — well-doing. (I.) Gal. 508.
— done by being good. (I.) Luke II. 35.
— doubting. (I.) Matt. 676.
— earthly and heavenly state of. (S.) Rom. II. 589.
— eschew evil and do. (I.) 1 Pet. 282.
— evil may be productive of. (I.) Matt. 103.
— example. (S.) Titus 77. (I.) Heb. I. 509.
— — importance of. (S.) Matt. 65.
— — in attending public worship. (A.) Luke I. 427.
— — provoked to virtue by. (I.) Philem. 80.
— — rebuke of evil. (I.) Matt. 68.
— examples. (S.) Jas. 455.
— — duty of imitating. (S.) Phil. 259.
— eye and evil. (I.) Mark 98.
— fight. (S. & I.) 1 Tim. 284–290; 2 Tim. 344.
— final triumph of, hope of. (S.) Rev. 441.
— finality of. (I.) Rev. 645.
— following. (S.) 1 Thess. 225. (A.) 1 Thess. 226.
— for evil. (A.) 1 Thess. 226; 1 Pet. 276.
— — returning, wisest course. (S.) Luke I. 592. (I.) Luke I. 591. (A.) Luke I. 593.
— for us to be here, it is. (S.) Matt. 370. (I.) Mark 346.
— foundation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 243.
— Friday and its lessons. (S.) Matt. 656.
— — Lent preparation for, or valley of shadow of death. (S.) John II. 346.
— — sermon for. (S.) Heb. II. 93.
— from bad, design of gospel to separate. (S.) Luke I. 343.
— fruit, new nature needed to produce. (I.) Luke I. 636.
— fruits, full of mercy and. (I.) Jas. 341.
— — of afflictions. (S.) Heb. II. 504.
— — test of principle. (S.) Matt. 130.
— general, grace given to individuals for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 170.
— gift. (S.) Luke II. 478.
— gifts from above, all. (S.) Jas. 119, 125.
— — to our children. (S.) Matt. 123.
— glory of. (S.) Rom. II. 61.
— God in relation to trials of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 24.
— — not Author of evil, but of. (I.) Jas. 116.
— God's school of trial for. (S.) Jas. 8.
— going about doing. (I.) Acts II. 180.
— ground. (S.) Matt. 265. (I.) Matt. 264.
— — seed in. (S.) Luke II. 22, 24.
— — spoilt by neglect. (I.) Luke II. 32.
— happiness in doing. (I.) Luke I. 620.
— heaven's discipline of. (S.) 1 Pet. 26.
— highest. (S.) Rev. 629.
— hold fast that which is. (S.) 1 Thess. 258–263.
— home to go to. (A.) John II. 479.
— hope distinguished. (S.) Col. 92.
— — through grace. (S.) 2 Thess. 66–68.
— imitation of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 77.
— in Christianity. (S.) Acts III. 472.
Good in heathendom. (S.) Acts III. 459.
— in others, discerning. (I.) Mark 407.
— — look for. (A.) Jas. 391.
— in seeming evil. (I.) Matt. 236.
— incoming of, and simultaneous outgoing of evil. (I.) 1 Pet. 132.
— indirect means of doing. (I.) Acts II. 511.
— influences, recoil from. (I.) Heb. I. 466.
— intercessory prayer a means for diffusing. (I.) Philem. 29.
— Jesus' method of doing. (I.) Luke I. 508.
— law. (I.) 1 Tim. 26.
— lawfully done on sabbath. (I.) Mark 99.
— leader, inspiration of. (A.) Heb. II. 463.
— let not then your, be evil spoken of. (S.) Rom. II. 650, 651.
— life enforces teaching. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— — exposed to temptation. (I.) Jas. 85.
— — great means of glorifying God. (S.) Matt. 66.
— — ministry to barren life. (I.) Matt. 112.
— — power of. (I.) Heb. II. 350. (A.) 2 Tim. 210.
— — surest title to good conscience. (S.) 1 John 276.
— — witness of. (I.) Acts I. 53.
— listener. (A.) Jas. 146.
— literature, its pleasure and profit. (S.) 1 Tim. 211.
— lover of. (S.) Titus 36.
— man. (S.) Matt. 243; Acts II. 237–241.
— — characteristics of. (S.) Acts II. 239.
— — every, needful to complete God's design. (I.) Luke III. 425.
— — glorious sight. (S.) Acts II. 226.
— — happy in adversity, bad man miserable in prosperity. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— — importance of, taking care of his reputation. (S.) Rom. II. 653.
— — led into temptation for his. (S.) Mark 19.
— — miracle of preservation. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— — moral sympathies of. (S.) Acts II. 238.
— — not left in doubt as to. (I.) Matt. 424.
— — reproof of. (I.) Titus 47.
— — seeks to make others good. (I.) Acts I 56.
— — truly, glory of. (S.) 1 John 397.
— man's conversion. (S.) Acts II. 114.
— — endeavour to compensate for limitations of mortal life. (S.) 2 Pet. 95.
— — estimate of himself. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 409.
— — life and death. (S.) Phil. 47.
— — — — scriptural ideal of. (S.) Acts II. 350.
— — — opposite views of. (S.) 2 Cor. 337.
— — natural incapability of. (S.) Rom. I. 595.
— — prayers, value of. (I.) 2 Tim. 123.
— — present and future house. (S.) 2 Cor. 214.
— manners. (I.) 1 Pet. 275.
— — gospel inculcates. (I.) Luke III. 4.
— may come, doing evil that. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 209, 210.
— memory. (A.) 2 Tim. 180.
— men, charge of sedition and faction against. (S.) Acts II. 554.
— — depression of. (S.) 2 Cor. 364.
— — easily reconciled to good men. (I.) 2 Tim. 372.
— — found outside privilege. (I.) Matt. 7.
— — God's. (S.) Jas. 494.
— — happiness of, in future state. (S.) 1 John 186.
— — in prison. (S.) Acts II. 508, 509.
— — mutual property and purpose of. (S.) Titus 216.
— — need our prayers. (S.) Philem. 28.
— — not perfect men. (A.) Gal. 85.
— — of like passions with frail. (S.) Jas. 493.
— — sins of. (S.) Jas. 289.
— — society of, desirable. (S.) 2 Tim. 357.
— — subjects of Divine thoughts from all eternity. (I.) Eph. 15.
— — support of, under their sufferings for religion. (S.) 1 Pet. 380.

Good men, usefulness of. (S.) Luke I. 677.
— — wrongful suffering of. (S.) 1 Pet. 291.
— minister, heart exercised unto godliness necessary to make. (S.) 1 Tim. 187, 188.
— — of Jesus Christ. (S.) 1 Tim. 185.
— morality is, but insufficient. (I.) John I. 215.
— mother. (A.) 2 John 12.
— name. (S.) 3 John 29.
— — be true to. (I.) Mark 110.
— natural and spiritual. (S.) Jas. 121.
— — character without religion. (I.) Mark 410.
— news, Bethlehem and its. (S.) John I. 44.
— — Easter. (S.) Luke III. 617.
— — for each and all. (I.) Luke I. 155.
— — for loyal subjects. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 455.
— — for thirsty souls. (S.) Rev. 651.
— — for you. (S.) Mark 715; Luke II. 261.
— — home, taking. (A.) Rev. 772.
— — Nazareth and its. (S.) Luke I. 441.
— — of God, how men receive. (S.) Luke I. 185.
— no danger in death for. (A.) Heb. I. 177.
— none, but God, senses in which. (S.) Matt. 423.
— not to be done by deputy. (I.) Acts II. 190.
— not to drink wine, it is. (S.) Rom. II. 661.
— objects not to be unduly esteemed. (I.) Gal. 42.
— obtained, hold fast. (S.) Rev. 181.
— of envy. (I.) Acts I. 579.
— of godly man, present for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 325.
— of others, gifts to be communicated for. (S.) 1 Pet. 350.
— omission of, leads to commission of evil. (S.) Rom. I. 99.
— opinion of others. (S.) Philem. 80.
— opportunity of doing. (I. & A.) 1 Tim. 302.
— or evil influence, every man has. (I.) Rom. II. 624.
— our. (S.) Rom. II. 652.
— — God afflicts for, and what that good is. (S.) Rev. 256.
— out of evil. (I.) Phil. 35.
— — God's power to bring. (I.) Philem. 65.
— — scattered Church. (S.) Acts I. 643.
— over evil, power of. (S.) Rom. II. 552.
— overcoming evil with. (S. & A.) Rom. II. 546, 547.
— part chosen. (S.) Luke II. 278, 285.
— — of Mary. (S.) Luke II. 300.
— pastor. (A.) Eph. 382.
— — care of, for his people. (S.) Phil. 154.
— people, Christ and. (S.) Matt. 428.
— persuasion. (S.) Heb. I. 484.
— physician's question. (S.) John I. 428.
— pleasing our neighbour for. (S.) Rom. II. 675.
— points in others, recognition of. (I.) Eph. 86.
— poor yet. (I.) Jas. 228.
— practitioner. (S.) John II. 419.
— privileges of. (S.) 1 John 179.
— promise sacrificed. (S.) Matt. 479.
— purpose. (S.) Rom. II. 722.
— qualities seen in fiery day. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 274.
— reasons for joy. (S.) Luke III. 198.
— report, minister of. (A.) 1 Tim. 134.
— — obtained by faith. (S.) Heb. II. 202.
— — whatsoever things are of. (I.) Phil. 340.
— resolutions brought to perfection. (I.) Luke III. 174.
— — must be acted upon. (I.) Luke III. 180.
— — soon forgotten. (S.) Mark 600.
— — to be cherished. (I.) Luke III. 174.
— results from cessation of party strife. (I.) Gal. 356.
— rewards charity. (I.) Matt. 599.
— Samaritan, parable of. (S.) Luke II. 251–271.
— seeking to do, in little ways. (A.) Acts II. 189.
— Shepherd and his sheep. (S.) John II. 196.
— — Christ. (S. & I.) John II. 164, 191–196.
— — Jesus. (S.) John II. 164.
Good, sin of neglecting to do. (I.) Mark 99.
— sins against manner of doing. (S.) Luke II. 391.
— society of. (S.) Acts II. 58.
— soldier, minister. (I.) 2 Tim. 129.
— — of Jesus Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 132, 134, 137 138. (I.) 2 Tim. 129, 142. (A.) 2 Tim. 131
— son, troubled with. (I.) Mark 111.
— spiritual, struggle for attainment of. (I.) Luke II. 458.
— standard-bearers. (I.) Heb. II. 479.
— still left unharmed. (I.) 1 Pet. 290.
— stronger than evil. (I.) Mark 22.
— subjects. (S.) 1 Pet. 210.
— suffering and glory to be revealed in. (S.) Rom. II. 68.
— sufferings of. (I.) Mark 604.
— temper, logic aided by. (I.) 1 Pet. 305.
— temptation, productive of. (I.) Matt. 37.
— things. (I.) 2 Tim. 105.
— — all, from God are gifts. (A.) Matt. 96.
— — brought by Christ. (I.) Heb. II. 18.
— — found in cross. (S.) Rev. 425.
— — from God. (S.) Jas. 122.
— — servants of God take delight to dwell on and discourse of. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— — to come. (A.) Eph. 149.
— — to do. (I.) Matt. 424.
— this world's, deceptive character of. (A.) John I. 338.
— thoughts, strangers. (I.) Mark 279.
— tidings. (S.) Luke I. 139, 144, 150.
— to be here. (I.) Mark 346.
— to be near Christ. (I.) Matt. 330.
— to be zealously affected in a good thing. (S.) Gal. 284.
— to good—rule of God's procedure with man. (S.) Rom. II. 164.
— to take them, watching. (A.) John II. 304.
— town-clerk. (S.) Acts III. 95, 103.
— treasures of heart. (I.) Matt. 244.
— trials good to. (S.) Rom. II. 164.
— triumph of. (I.) Mark 705.
— triumphing over evil. (S.) Rom. I. 439.
— trouble for our. (I.) Heb. II. 489.
— use for ornaments. (A.) 1 Tim. 127.
— — of enemy. (I.) Luke I. 592.
— — of winter nights. (I.) Matt. 544.
— value of intercessions of. (I.) Jas. 485.
— wages of doing, joy. (A.) John I. 385, 386.
— warfare. (S.) 1 Tim. 80.
— we must do, against great opposition. (I.) John II. 5.
— — forsake evil before we can do. (I.) 1 Pet. 80.
— we should do, in our own sphere. (I.) Heb. II. 662.
— wicked men hate. (I.) 2 Tim. 275.
— wife, influence of. (I.) Titus 64.
— — qualities of. (I.) Eph. 589.
— wily watchers of. (S.) Luke I. 545.
— wine until now, thou hast kept. (S.) John I. 166.
— wish, Paul's, on behalf of Onesiphorus. (S.) 2 Tim. 120.
— work, fruitful in every. (S.) Col. 30.
— — God originator of. (I.) Heb. II. 684.
— — office of bishop. (S.) 1 Tim. 130.
— — one, quickly followed by another. (I.) Luke I. 169.
— — perfect in every, through Holy Spirit. (I.) Heb. II. 684.
— — within. (S.) Phil. 9.
— works. (S.) Eph. 180; Titus 117, 153, 200–204. (I.) Titus 206; Jas. 265, 275. *See also* Evil works; Works.
— — and faith, connection of. (S.) Titus 197.
— — are God-inspired. (I.) Eph. 179.
— — backwardness to. (S.) Luke II. 260.
— — duty of Christians to provoke one another unto love and. (S.) Heb. II. 123–126.
— — explained and recommended, readiness to. (S.) Titus 167.

Good works for believers. (S.) Eph. 180.
— — fruit of faith and love. (S.) Mark 563.
— — God glorified by our. (S.) Matt. 64.
— — love and. (I.) Heb. II. 125, 126.
— — maintenance of. (S.) Titus 195, 202.
— — man's creation unto. (S.) Eph. 175.
— — ministry of. (S.) 1 Pet. 182.
— — must be continuous. (I.) Rom. I. 141.
— — nature and necessity of. (S.) Eph. 169.
— — necessity of. (I.) Matt. 597.
— — new creatures prepared for. (S.) Eph. 177.
— — no ground of acceptance with God. (A.) Titus 186.
— — not meritorious. (S.) Heb. I. 490.
— — not to be boasted of. (I.) Eph. 166.
— — not to be relied on. (I.) Titus 187.
— — perseverance in. (I.) Eph. 180.
— — practice of. (S.) Titus 199.
— — prepared. (S.) Eph. 179.
— — professors without. (I.) Eph. 175.
— — relation of, to Christianity. (I.) Matt. 597.
— — school of, God's family. (S.) Titus 151.
— — use of. (A.) Eph. 181.
— — which cannot be hid. (S.) 1 Tim. 260.
— — zeal in. (S.) Titus 153.
— — — of God's people for. (S.) Titus 152.
— world seeking to destroy. (S.) Rom. II. 233.
— yearning of, for deliverance. (S.) Rom. II. 116.
Goods, contraband. (A.) Heb. II. 72.
— men burn for, who will not for Christ. (A.) Mark 329.
— ownership of. (S.) Philem. 71.
Good-bye to world. (I.) 2 Tim. 341.
Good-will spirit common to brotherhood of Christian ministry. (S.) Phil. 39.
Goodness. (S.) Gal. 418, 423–425. (I.) Gal. 425. (A.) Gal. 424.
— aggressive. (I.) 2 Tim. 129.
— and knowledge. (I.) Jas. 320.
— and severity of God. (S.) Rom. II. 415–417.
— and wisdom of God's law unimpeachable. (I.) Rom. I. 205.
— apostolic generosity in encouraging. (I.) Acts II. 227.
— as illustrated in character of Barnabas. (S.) Acts II. 240.
— birthright, and goodness which we pay for. (S.) Acts III. 246.
— Divine, in human history. (S.) Jas. 116.
— Epiphany. (S.) Matt. 6.
— essential to true prophet. (I.) Matt. 195.
— — — reformer. (A.) Luke I. 635.
— excellent proof of. (A.) Eph. 594.
— fruit of Spirit. (I.) Gal. 421.
— God's. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 122–135.
— — and his power, salvation result of pleasure of. (S.) 2 Thess. 28.
— — and man's ingratitude. (I.) Matt. 152.
— — in greatest distresses. (S.) 2 Tim. 379.
— good pleasure of. (S.) 2 Thess. 27.
— heroism of. (S.) Heb. II. 408.
— imperfect, characters of. (S.) Mark 399.
— impulsive, may conceal craft. (I.) Matt. 484.
— is greatness. (I.) Luke I. 25.
— is true manliness. (I.) 2 Pet. 43.
— latent, and latent evil. (I.) 1 Pet. 252.
— leading to repentance. (A.) Rom. I. 128.
— maternal; or, Timothy. (S.) Acts II. 456.
— misrepresented. (S.) Rom. II. 652.
— moral, or true religion. (S.) Rom. II. 659.
— occasional. (I.) Matt. 480.
— of God. (S.) Mark 400.
— only source of, grace. (S.) Rom. II. 9.
— permanent determination to realize. (I.) Rom. I. 142.
— perseverance in. (I.) Gal. 425.
— personal. (S.) 1 Pet. 290, 303.
— power of, to tame animal creation. (I.) Mark 23.
— promotion by. (I.) Eph. 147.
Goodness spoilt by rudeness. (I.) 1 Pet. 276.
— spontaneity in. (S.) Philem. 57.
— true. (I.) Heb. II. 370.
— value of. (I.) Gal. 425.
— voluntary. (I.) Philem. 57.
— without love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 232.
Gordon and intercessory prayer. (A.) 1 Tim. 93.
Gordon's sense, General, of God's presence. (I.) Heb. II. 389.
Gospel. (S.) John I. 241; Acts I. 224; Rom. I. 16, 43; 1 Cor. I. 142, 461; 2 Cor. 91; Gal. 152; Titus 92; Jas. 158. (I.) Mark 4; Gal. 272.
— according to Paul. (S.) Gal. 24.
— adaptation of, to circumstances of poor. (S.) Matt. 492.
— adapted to state and circumstances of man. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 93.
— adornment. (S.) Titus 88.
— advent of, to Samaria. (I.) Acts I. 652.
— age. (S.) Acts I. 164, II. 626.
— aggressive. (S.) Luke II. 675.
— allowed of God to be put in trust with. (S.) 1 Thess. 46.
— amusements in light of. (S.) Phil. 308.
— and Christ, treatment of. (S.) Luke I. 242. (I.) Luke I. 248.
— and classes. (S.) Acts II. 572.
— and faith. (S.) 2 Tim. 180.
— and its adversaries. (S.) 2 Cor. 145.
— and its effects, coming of. (S.) 1 Thess. 15.
— and its enemies. (A.) 2 Tim. 273.
— and its opponents. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 62.
— and its preachers. (S.) 1 Thess. 45.
— and its publication. (S.) Rom. II. 369.
— and its recommendation. (S.) 1 Tim. 53.
— and intellect. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 143.
— and Law. (S.) Mark 152; Rom. I. 578, 585; Gal. 207. (I.) Acts II. 429; Gal. 209, 213.
— — dispensation of, compared. (S.) 2 Cor. 87.
— — Divine revelation under. (S.) Heb. I. 12.
— — harmony between. (S.) Gal. 201.
— — ministrations of. (S.) 2 Cor. 86.
— and masses. (S.) Mark 504; Luke I. 463.
— and philosophy. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 46, 53.
— and poor. (S.) Luke I. 436.
— and poverty. (S.) Matt. 201.
— another. (S.) Gal. 21. (I.) Gal. 17.
— answer of, cry of soul and. (S.) Rom. II. 346.
— apostle's estimate of. (S.) Rom. I. 43.
— apostolic. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 380.
— appreciated by outcasts. (I.) Acts II. 371.
— argument for, based on triumphs of missions. (S.) Col. 12.
— arithmetic, sum in. (S.) Mark 330.
— as contemplated by man and employed by God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 94.
— as dangerous to slight, as to reject it. (I.) Matt. 493.
— as fishing-net. (I.) Mark 32.
— as power. (S.) Heb. II. 565.
— as preached by Paul. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 36.
— ashamed of some of its preachers. (A.) Rom. I. 56.
— aspects of unity of race. (S.) Acts II. 607.
— at Rome. (S.) Acts III. 491.
— attention demanded by. (S.) Acts II. 496.
— attractive power of. (S.) Luke I. 467.
— author and subject of. (S.) Mark 4.
— banquet. (I.) Matt. 494.
— Baptist's. (I.) Luke I. 309.
— bearing of, on everyday life. (S.) Luke II. 577.
— beautiful, Christians making. (S.) Titus 83.
— being from God, proof of. (A.) Luke I. 593.
— being truth after godliness, on. (S.) Titus 13.
— believing, and making it known, connection between. (S.) Acts I. 406.
— benevolence of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 197.
— best message. (I.) Heb. II. 667.
— blessing. (S.) Acts I. 339. (I.) Gal. 151.
— blessings of. (S.) John I. 331; Rom. II. 703; 1 Cor. I. 9; Phil. 1.

Gospel came to Britain, how. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 375.
— — to Thessalonians, how. (S.) 1 Thess. 16.
— cannot be concealed. (I.) Acts I. 407.
— casuistry. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 41.
— causes of rejection of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 62.
— centre of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 134.
— certainty of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 382.
— change of. (I.) Gal. 25.
— charity. (S.) Col. 231.
— child's. (A.) Mark 389.
— chimes. (I.) Rom. II. 390.
— Christ's, epitome of. (S.) Luke III. 664.
— Christian's obligation to diffuse. (S.) Rom. I. 37, 38.
— — personal duty towards. (I.) Eph. 236.
— comfort of, in dying hour. (A.) John I. 556.
— comforts propounded to us in. (S.) 2 Thess. 64.
— commencement of. (S.) Mark 2.
— commission. (S.) Luke III. 667; Gal. 76.
— communicativeness of. (I.) John I. 133.
— compassion of. (S.) Philem. 46.
— complete. (I.) Gal. 24.
— — future victory of, present struggle of error and. (S.) 2 Cor. 426.
— comprehensiveness of. (S.) Acts II. 126.
— compulsion. (S.) Luke III. 47.
— confirmation in doctrines of, effect of Divine grace. (S.) Heb. II. 639.
— consolation of, unique. (I.) John II. 464.
— controlling influence of. (S.) Matt. 542.
— conversation becoming. (S.) Phil. 68, 69.
— courtesy of. (S.) Philem. 48.
— covenant, simplicity of. (S.) Gal. 308.
— damnation under, more intolerable than that of Sodom. (S.) Matt. 216.
— days, sinners swarm even in. (I.) 2 Tim. 237.
— deadening effects of, when it does not arouse. (I.) 1 Thess. 205.
— defence of. (S.) Phil. 39.
— degrees of power attending. (S.) 1 Thess. 19.
— demands and deserves attention. (S.) Mark 146.
— — attention. (S.) Heb. I. 76.
— described. (S.) Titus 97.
— design of, to separate good from bad. (S.) Luke I. 343.
— diffusion of. (I.) 2 Thess. 77.
— dilettante. (I.) Gal. 18.
— diligent attention to. (S.) Heb. I. 74.
— discoveries made in, with respect to future state. (S.) 2 Tim. 66.
— disobedience to. (S.) Rom. II. 380.
— dispensation, hope of Church under. (S.) Titus 132.
— — immovableness of. (S.) Heb. II. 571.
— — of, and its effects. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 42.
— — purity of. (S.) Rom. I. 446.
— Divine wisdom as seen in effects of. (S.) Jas. 336.
— — — in nature of. (S.) Jas. 335.
— — displayed in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 54.
— divinity of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 45; Gal. 4.
— doctored. (I.) Gal. 18.
— doctrine of. (S.) Titus 14.
— — danger of adding to. (S.) Gal. 23.
— doctrines of, food of Christians. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 206.
— due reception of. (S.) 1 Thess. 73.
— duty and results of preaching. (S.) Mark 719.
— — of proclaiming. (S.) Rom. I. 38.
— — of spreading. (I.) Mark 720; John I. 376.
— each man has his own conception of. (I.) 2 Tim. 160.
— effect of hearing. (S.) Eph. 64.
— effects of. (S.) Acts III. 350.
— efficacy of, in extirpation of error. (S.) Matt. 316.
— encouragement which, affords to active duty. (S.) Mark 307.
— enduring. (I.) Rev. 486.
— enemies of, subjugation of. (S.) Rev. 221.
— envy at success of. (S.) Acts II. 363.
Gospel, epitome of. (S.) Rom. I. 315.
— equal to most inveterate cases. (A.) John I. 428.
— equity, golden rule of. (S.) Matt. 125.
— essence of. (S.) John I. 258. (I.) John I. 554.
— everlasting. (S.) Rev. 482, 484.
— — preaching of. (S.) Rev. 481.
— everywhere. (I.) Mark 740.
— evidence which arises from nature and character of. (S.) Mark 680.
— exalting humble Christian and abasing rich. (S.) Jas. 68.
— excellence and utility of truths contained in. (S.) Eph. 545.
— excellency and blessings of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 157.
— facts, two great, terrible conclusions resulting from denial of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 417.
— — witnesses of. (I.) Luke I. 9.
— faith of, defence of. (S.) Phil. 70.
— fault not in, but in evil heart. (I.) Matt. 214.
— feast. (S.) Matt. 494, 495. (S. & I.) Luke III. 17–50.
— — free to vilest. (I.) Luke III. 44.
— fellowship of. (S.) Phil. 14.
— fire. (I.) Luke II. 669, 674.
— first tested at Jerusalem. (I.) Acts I. 21.
— folly of rejecting. (I.) Rom. II. 309.
— for all. (S.) Acts II. 384.
— for all mankind. (A.) Rom. I. 266
— for all nations. (I.) Acts I. 149.
— for all sorts of men. (I.) Titus 99.
— for dying hours. (A.) John I. 555.
— for every creature. (A.) Mark 720.
— for Gentiles. (S.) Rom. II. 309. (I.) Luke I. 432.
— for whom is, meant? (S.) Mark 77.
— for world. (S.) Luke III. 662.
— foundation-facts of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 391.
— frivolities render men callous to. (A.) Acts III. 309.
— free invitation of. (S.) Rev. 651.
— freedom blessing of. (S.) Gal. 308.
— furtherance of. (I.) Phil. 34.
— furthered by opposition. (S.) Phil. 32.
— general offer of grace. (A.) John I. 650.
— given to us as deposit for Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 424.
— glorification of. (S.) 2 Thess. 75.
— glorious. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 391; 2 Cor. 146; 1 Tim. 27–40.
— glory of. (S.) 2 Cor. 90, 91, 93, 96; 1 Tim. 31–40. (I.) John I. 250. (A.) 1 Tim. 31–40.
— God exalted and creatures humbled by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 116.
— — glorified in preaching of. (S.) 2 Cor. 63.
— god of this world blinding man against. 2 Cor. 136.
— going forth of. (S.) Rev. 335.
— grace best motive to holiness, how is? (S.) 2 Tim. 206.
— gratis. (I.) Matt. 176.
— growing and prevailing. (S.) Acts III. 86.
— guarantee of morality. (S.) Gal. 448.
— harvest. (S.) Luke II. 210; John I. 383.
— hearers, two classes of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 42.
— hearing, constant. (I.) Mark 141.
— — not to be vitiated by faulty faculty. (I.) Mark 141.
— heart of. (S.) 2 Cor. 322.
— heathen are waiting for. (A.) John I 384.
— — may reach heaven without, but better with it. (I.) Acts I. 56.
— hidden. (S.) 2 Cor. 134–136.
— holiness. (S.) Phil. 28.
— hospital of waiters visited by. (S.) John I. 433.
— how Christians may hinder. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 542.
— how ought, to be preached? (S.) 1 Cor. II. 382.

Gospel, how to receive. (I.) Mark 4.
— human affections raised, not destroyed by. (S.) 1 Tim. 297.
— image of preaching of. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— in brief. (A.) John I. 241.
— in Europe. (S.) Acts II. 478-482.
— in its simplicity. (S.) Acts I. 181.
— in power. (S.) 1 Thess. 20.
— in Rome. (S.) Phil. 31.
— in sentence. (S.) 1 Tim. 48.
— in terms of duration. (S.) Rev. 483.
— in word. (S. & A.) 1 Thess. 17.
— incomplete presentations of. (I.) Rom. II. 428.
— inculcates good manners. (I.) Luke III. 4.
— indifferent to means of its conveyance. (I.) Rom. II. 379.
— inexcusableness of rejecting. (S.) Heb. I. 84.
— influence of. (I.) Phil. 40.
— inheritance. (S.) Eph. 234.
— intolerance of. (S.) Gal. 25.
— invitation. (S.) Matt. 494, 496; Luke III. 26, 27, 29, 31; Rev. 775.
— — God's anger against those who refuse. (I.) Matt. 494.
— — should be personal. (I.) Luke III. 31.
— invitations, making light of. (S.) Matt. 493, 496, 497, 534. (I.) Matt. 494.
— — of. (S.) Rev. 763.
— — of, sinner's warrant. (A.) John I. 553.
— inward realization by Paul himself of. (I.) Gal. 47.
— is hid, to whom and why. (S.) 2 Cor. 134.
— is no afterthought, but forethought of God. (I.) Rom. I. 9.
— is preached, danger of impenitence where. (S.) Matt. 216; Luke II. 218.
— is sum of wisdom. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 92.
— its propagation and effects. (S.) Acts I. 648.
— its spread and fruitfulness. (S.) Col. 14.
— itself, true power lies in. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 137.
— Jesus Christ himself marrow and essence of. (I.) Eph. 224.
— John's, collection of specimens. (I.) John III. 521.
— joy continuous. (I.) Luke I. 145.
— — in progress of. (A.) 1 Thess. 114.
— joyful import of. (S.) Acts I. 658.
— jubilee. (S.) Luke I. 442.
— key to his, John's first view of Christ. (S.) John I. 36.
— kindles noble principles within heart of poor. (I.) Matt. 202.
— law. (S.) Jas. 188.
— — and. (S.) Gal. 173.
— — nature of. (I.) Jas. 192.
— — of liberty. (S.) Jas. 248.
— liberal charity stated and recommended on principles of. (S.) 2 Cor. 401.
— life and immortality brought to light by. (S. & I.) 2 Tim. 49-54, 63, 64.
— — in. (S.) Mark 715.
— — testimony of, within reach of every variety of talent. (I.) Mark 200.
— light. (S.) 1 Pet. 171.
— — of, hatred of wicked to. (S.) John I. 268.
— — triple ray. (S.) John I. 241.
— living Christ in living men. (I.) Mark 200.
— love and faith of, natural affection distinguished from. (S.) Luke III. 249.
— — of this world is great hindrance to. (A.) Phil. 268.
— loyalty and disloyalty to. (A.) 2 Thess. 16.
— makes stir. (S.) Acts III. 92.
— man's treatment of. (S.) Rom. II. 382. (I.) Rom. II. 383.
— manifestation of Divine love in. (A.) 1 John 325.
— manliness of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 356.
— many men are deaf to charms of. (A.) John I. 287.
— marrow of. (S.) Matt. 79.
— martyr, first. (S.) Acts I. 614-623.
Gospel, means in aid of propagation of. (S.) Phil. 71.
— meant, for whom is. (S.) 1 Tim. 54.
— mercy of. (S.) Heb. I. 303.
— meridian. (S.) 1 Pet. 52.
— message. (S.) Acts I. 490, II. 351-358; Eph. 256.
— — its instrument and reception. (S.) 1 Thess. 69.
— — shepherds fit persons to receive. (I.) Luke I. 133.
— — to every man. (S.) John II. 276.
— messengers of, how they should be sent to heathen. (S.) Acts II. 300.
— might of. (S.) 1 Thess. 22. (I.) Acts I. 41.
— minister, grand reward anticipated by genuine. (S.) 1 Thess. 86.
— — leading characteristics of truly great. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 532.
— ministers, character of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 333.
— — Paul as model for all. (S.) Acts II. 454.
— ministry. (S.) Acts II. 383, III. 366.
— — as property. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 311.
— — effect of. (S.) 2 Cor. 54, 60, 65.
— — its power exemplified in Corinthians. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 100.
— — its spirituality, motive, and object. (S.) 1 John 14.
— — its superiority over human methods. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 45.
— — nature and use of, as external means of applying Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 309.
— — — of. (S.) Acts III. 364.
— — supreme theme of, Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 148.
— — true standard of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 355.
— — what is? (S.) Mark 36.
— missions. (S.) Acts II. 372.
— moral tendency of. (S.) 2 Tim. 208.
— morality, spirit of. (S.) Luke I. 557.
— — upward tendency of. (I.) Luke I. 558.
— most glorious tidings. (I.) John I. 258.
— movable light. (I.) Matt. 560.
— music of. (I.) Rom. II. 379.
— must be applied by faith. (A.) John III. 456.
— must be believed. (A.) Heb. I. 305.
— my (Paul's). (I.) 2 Tim. 160.
— mystery. (S.) Col. 96, 97.
— — of. (S.) Rom. II. 776; 1 Cor. I. 153, 154; Eph. 50.
— mysteries of, hid from many. (S.) Matt. 220.
— — preparation necessary for understanding. (S.) Matt. 265.
— narrowness of. (S.) Matt. 128.
— nature and claims of. (S.) Rom. I. 47.
— necessity of offences arising against. (S.) Luke III. 279.
— neglect of, followed by its removal. (S.) Rev. 123.
— neglecting, sinfulness and danger of. (S.) Heb. I. 83-100.
— — to extend. (A.) Rom. I. 43.
— neither ritual nor philosophy. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 37.
— no connivance with those who reject. (I.) Luke II. 100.
— no work of man. (S.) Gal. 36.
— not believed. (S.) John II. 371.
— not matter for controversy but for use. (I.) Acts II. 425.
— not wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 44.
— nothing can equal. (I.) Rom. I. 629.
— obedience and free grace. (S.) Heb. I. 419. (I.) Heb. I. 420.
— — temper of. (S.) Rom. II. 34.
— — to. (S.) Rom. II. 379.
— obligations and requirements of. (S.) Mark 719.
— — of Great Britain to. (S.) Luke III. 207
— of. (S.) Acts III. 144.
— of absolution. (S.) John III. 414.
— of childhood. (S.) Luke I. 270.
— of Christ. (S.) John I. 453; Gal. 21. (I.) Gal. 21.

Gospel of Christ, antagonist of, pride. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 47.
— — attentive hearing to be given to. (I.) Heb. I. 76.
— — fulness of blessing of. (S.) Rom. II. 726–728.
— — professed subjection unto. (S.) 2 Cor. 405.
— — riches of. (A.) Eph. 250.
— — shame of, is its glory. (S.) Rom. I. 56.
— of forgiveness. (S.) Luke I. 509.
— of glory of happy God. (S.) 1 Tim. 33.
— of God. (S.) Rom. I. 9.
— of golden candlestick. (S.) Heb. II. 6.
— of grace of God. (S.) Titus 92; 1 Pet. 450.
— of Incarnation. (S.) 1 John 463.
— of Jesus Christ, beginning of. (S.) Mark 1.
— of John. (S.) John III. 518.
— of kingdom. (S.) Matt. 542, 543.
— of light. (I.) John II. 367, 368.
— of love, power of, on its first proclamation. (A.) John I. 254.
— of new life. (S.) Rev. 644.
— of peace. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 377–379.
— — shoes of preparation of. (S.) Eph. 658–662.
— of Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 425.
— of poor. (S.) Matt. 200.
— of power. (S.) 1 Thess. 16.
— of rest. (S.) Heb. I. 294.
— of resurrection. (S.) Acts I. 440; Rom. II. 356.
— of retribution. (S.) Rev. 484
— of salvation. (S.) Eph. 66.
— of Son. (S.) Heb. I. 20.
— of uncircumcision. (S.) Gal. 76.
— offensiveness of, to human pride. (S.) I Cor. I. 61.
— offer, universality of. (S.) Luke I. 152.
— offers, extensiveness of. (S.) Titus 93.
— offered to worst. (I.) Titus 43.
— old, and new. (I.) Gal. 26.
— — preached with new spiritual power. (A.) Acts I. 46.
— one. (S.) Gal. 21. (I.) Mark 4.
— only foundation of religious and moral duty. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 253.
— — one. (S.) Gal. 24.
— — power unto salvation. (A.) 1 Thess. 16.
— — true soul-torch. (I.) Matt. 559.
— openly published. (S.) Acts III. 375.
— opponents of, injure only themselves. (S.) Acts II. 363.
— opposition helpful to. (I.) Acts II. 320.
— — to. (S.) Acts I. 421.
— ordinance, psalm-singing. (S.) Eph. 559.
— origin and authority of. (S.) Luke II. 7.
— — of. (S.) Mark 2.
— originality and acceptability of, undying theme. (S.) Rev. 481.
— originally small and ultimately great. (I.) Mark 176.
— our condition under. (S.) Heb. I. 17
— our fellowship in. (S.) Phil. 8.
— Paul and his. (S.) Rom. I. 170, 171.
— — proof of his. (I.) Col. 95.
— Paul's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 381; 2 Cor. 288. (I.) Gal. 9; Titus 182.
— — confidence in. (S.) Rom. I. 48.
— — desire to extend. (I.) Rom. I. 43.
— — holy audacity in regard to. (S.) Rom. I. 50.
— peculiar glory of. (S.) 2 Cor. 86.
— penitent's. (S.) John II. 15.
— perennial fruitfulness of. (I.) Col. 13.
— perfect law of liberty. (S.) Jas. 184.
— period, last days of. (S.) Acts I. 12.
— permission to preach, strangely conveyed. (I.) Acts II. 464.
— persecution for. (S.) Eph. 230.
— perversion of. (S.) Gal. 21.
— perverting. (I.) Gal. 21.
— philanthropy, vicariousness of. (S.) Rom. II. 259.
Gospel pictures. (I.) Mark 214.
— piety and virtue both required by. (S.) Acts II. 166.
— Pilate preaching. (S.) John III. 206.
— pioneer of. (I.) Luke I. 27.
— place of fear in. (S.) 1 John 360.
— planting. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 219.
— plea of. (S.) Heb. II. 561.
— power in. (S.) Acts II. 96.
— power of. (S.) Rom. II. 717; 1 Cor. I. 375. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 379; 1 Thess. 18, 19, 22.
— — of contrasted with other theories. (I.) Rom. I. 58.
— — of God. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 57–64; 1 Cor. I. 42.
— — of, in changing hearts and lives of men. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 413.
— — of, to dissolve enmity of human heart against God. (S.) Eph. 200.
— — of, to restore fallen. (S.) Mark 708.
— — of, weakness of law and. (S.) Rom. I. 660.
— — spirit, and assurance of. (S.) 1 Thess. 16, 22.
— powerful. (S.) 1 Thess. 18.
— practical application of. (S.) 1 Thess. 22.
— — result of true reception of. (S.) 1 Thess. 25.
— pre-eminence of, above Law. (S.) 2 Cor. 94.
— preach. (S.) Mark 717.
— preached. (A.) Eph. 204.
— — to dead. (S.) 1 Pet. 313.
— — to poor. (S. & I.) Matt. 202; Luke I. 693, 694.
— — under Old Testament. (S.) Heb. I. 298.
— preacher. (A.) 2 Tim. 69.
— — true, faithful picture of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 118.
— preaching. (S.) Acts II. 382, 383; Rom. II. 717; 1 Cor. I. 59, 118, 554. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 544; Gal. 37.
— — and reception of. (S.) 2 Cor. 323.
— — effects of. (S.) Acts I. 206, II. 379, 382.
— — great theme of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 150.
— — responsibility of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 549.
— preparation of world for. (S.) Gal. 235.
— privileged with, but not improved by it. (I.) Acts I. 458.
— privileges. (S.) Luke II. 231.
— principles and proclamation of. (S.) Luke III. 664.
— — holiness inculcated on. (S.) 2 Cor. 355.
— — proclamation and power of. (S.) Acts I. 484.
— progress of. (I.) Mark 530.
— — joy of faithful minister over. (S.) Phil. 7.
— prohibits sin. (I.) 1 John 67.
— promises of, influence of. (S.) 2 Pet. 22.
— proof of, Jesus Christ himself. (I.) Eph. 223.
— propagation. (S.) John I. 120.
— — of, in foreign parts. (S.) Acts II. 210.
— — of, two great instruments appointed for. (S.) Rom. II. 386.
— prophecy of unlimited diffusion of. (I.) Matt. 90.
— publication of. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— — of, by apostles. (S.) Mark 738.
— quickening power of. (S.) Eph. 122.
— rain. (S.) Heb. I. 476.
— reasonableness of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 64; Gal. 204.
— reasons for glorying in. (S.) Rom. I. 56.
— — for preaching. (S.) Mark 715.
— receiving grace of. (S.) Luke III. 22.
— reception of, at Berea. (S.) Acts II. 562.
— recommended, faith and order of. (S.) Col. 123.
— record. (S.) 1 John 427.
— reflective mirror of glory of Lord. (S.) 2 Cor. 111.
— rejectors of, Pilate type of self-justifying (S.) Matt. 648.
— relation of Law to. (S.) Rom. II. 341; Gal. 215.

Gospel removed. (S.) Rev. 123.
— report. (S.) John II. 371; Rom. II. 381.
— requires more earnest attention. (I.) Heb. I. 75.
— response of, cry of humanity and. (S.) Rom. II. 347.
— revelation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 159. (I.) Eph. 232.
— revolution. (S.) Acts II. 557.
— right reception of. (S.) Luke II. 24. (I.) Luke II. 28.
— righteousness. (S.) Matt. 71.
— — of. (S.) Rom. II 309.
— — of God for justification revealed in, by faith. (S.) Rom. I. 67.
— ritual of. (I.) Jas. 215.
— room enough in. (I.) Luke III. 46.
— salvation confirms obedience. (S.) Rom I. 271.
— — greatness of. (S.) Heb. I. 97.
— — elements of persuasion in. (S.) Heb. I. 97.
— same, for us. (S.) 1 Pet. 124.
— savour to God in them that perish. (I.) 2 Cor. 62.
— scheme, general character of. (S.) Jude 13.
— — reformation upon. (S.) Heb. II. 13.
— — relation of knowledge of Christ to. (I.) Phil. 196.
— school. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 169.
— seed, sowing. (S.) John I. 393.
— separated unto. (I.) Rom. I. 8.
— sermon to ministers of. (S.) Titus 158.
— — to outsiders. (S.) Mark 441.
— servants adorning. (S.) Titus 80
— service. (S.) Rom. I. 505.
— shoe. (I.) Eph. 659.
— sign addressed to faith. (I.) Luke II. 485.
— signs following. (S.) Mark 739, 741.
— silencing of Christ's ministers not suppressing of. (I.) Mark 24.
— simple. (I.) Heb. I. 427.
— sin and danger of not obeying. (S.) 1 Pet. 368.
— — of rejecting. (S.) Heb. I. 461.
— solemn avowal concerning. (S.) Gal. 36.
— source of wonder. (I.) Luke I. 191.
— sphere. (S.) Matt. 279.
— spiritual miracles of. (S.) Acts I. 655.
— spread of. (S.) Acts II. 218–221; Rom. II. 390.
— spreading. (A.) 2 Thess. 77.
— stablished in. (S.) Rom. II. 773.
— state of believers under. (S.) Heb. I. 309.
— strife engendered by. (I.) Luke II. 686.
— substance and design of. (S.) Mark 4.
— success of. (S.) Luke I. 706; 2 Thess. 76.
— — entirely of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 215.
— — in days of apostles. (S.) Acts II. 291–294.
— suffering for. (S.) 2 Tim. 161.
— — furthers. (I.) 2 Tim. 161.
— superior light of. (I.) 1 Pet. 171.
— supper. (S. & I.) Luke III. 17–50.
— systematic knowledge of. (S.) 2 Tim. 95.
— taking offence at. (S.) Matt. 203.
— teaching, Christ fountain of. (I.) Gal. 4
— telescope. (A.) 1 Thess. 188.
— tendency of, to enlarge heart. (S.) 2 Cor. 342.
— — to level up. (I.) Matt. 201.
— test. (S.) Acts III. 66.
— text. (A.) 1 Tim. 57.
— theology. (S.) Heb. II. 22.
— through, men too opaque to let. (I.) Mark 200.
— time of reformation. (S.) Heb. II. 12.
— times, scarcity in. (S.) Rev. 338.
— to be preached in its purity. (I.) Col. 134.
— — simply. (I.) Col. 134.
— — to heart. (I.) Acts I. 214.
— to be presented as great joy. (I.) Luke I. 140.
— to be taken, all. (I.) Acts III. 152.
— to Gentiles. (S.) Acts II. 145.
Gospel to heathen, duty of sending. (I.) Acts II. 307.
— to Law, superiority of. (I.) Acts II. 358.
— to slavery, relation of. (I.) Eph. 611.
— to young. (S.) 1 John 101.
— transcript of character of God. (S.) 1 Tim. 28.
— transforming power of. (S.) Titus 176.
— treasure in earthen vessels. (S.) 2 Cor. 159, 160.
— trifling with. (S.) Matt. 497.
— triumph of. (S.) 2 Cor. 58, 59.
— — over wisdom of this world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 44.
— triumphs of. (S.) Acts III. 96; Phil. 33.
— — at Corinth. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 413.
— — Divine power illustrated by. (S.) 2 Cor. 158.
— triumphed, how. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 62.
— trouble that follows. (S.) Luke II. 668.
— true. (S.) Gal. 25.
— — and false estimate of genuine ministers of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 334.
— — is no hidden gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 135.
— — universally same. (S.) Col. 13.
— trustees. (S.) 1 Thess. 48.
— truth, adherence to. (S.) Rev. 155.
— — correct estimate of. (S.) 1 Thess. 68.
— — graduated certification of. (S.) 2 Pet. 103.
— — hindrances to cordial reception of. (S.) Acts I. 491.
— — of, testimony of Spirit to. (S.) Heb. II. 247.
— turns men from sin. (I.) Acts I. 342.
— two effects of. (S.) 2 Cor. 64.
— unchangeable. (S.) Gal. 20. (I.) Gal. 22.
— unfettered. (S.) 2 Thess. 75.
— unity of. (S.) Gal. 81. (I.) Luke I. 535.
— unities. (S.) Eph. 366.
— universal. (S.) Rom. II. 776. (A.) Mark 719.
— — adaptation of, to men's needs. (I.) Matt. 543.
— universality of. (S.) Rom. II. 369. (I.) Acts II. 198.
— use and abuse of. (S.) 1 Tim. 13.
— veiled. (S.) 2 Cor. 134, 135.
— vain efforts to oppose. (S.) Acts I. 478.
— variance caused by. (I.) Luke II. 689.
— various conceptions of, unity underlying. (I.) 2 Tim. 160.
— *versus* Law. (I.) Gal. 91.
— visible growth of. (I.) Mark 177.
— vitality of. (I.) Matt. 543.
— way to preach. (S.) 2 Cor. 68.
— we must drink in. (I.) John I. 649.
— — make known. (I.) Eph. 258.
— welcome. (S.) John I. 552.
— which Paul preached, and in which Corinthians found salvation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 380.
— whole, abridgment of. (I.) Luke II. 316.
— — ministers must preach. (I.) Acts I. 494.
— why not ashamed of. (S.) Rom. I. 44–55.
— wisdom of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 142.
— — God as displayed in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 141.
— — — in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 149.
— with and without. (I.) Rom. I. 110.
— with meekness, reception of. (S.) Jas. 151.
— witness. (S.) Matt. 543; John III. 340.
— — of creation to. (S.) Col. 50.
— word, dispensation of. (S.) Heb. I. 472.
— — of God's grace. (S.) Acts III. 165.
— — of truth. (S.) Jas. 137.
— work in Sychar. (S.) John I. 371.
— workman. (S.) 2 Tim. 183.
— worldly spirit hinders saving power of. (I.) Mark 147.
— worth dying for. (S.) Acts III. 144.
— worship, nature and beauty of. (S.) Eph. 209.
Gospel's, and. (I.) Mark 329.
— conquests. (A.) 2 Thess. 77.
— healing power. (S.) Luke I. 506.

Gospel power in Christian's life. (S.) Phil. 70.
Gospels, Introduction to—
formation of Gospels. Mark v.
oral and written Gospels. Matt. x.; Mark v.
Gospel and Gospels. Mark vi.
origins. Matt. xii.; Mark vi.
synoptic Gospels. Mark vii.
number of Gospels—four. Matt. xiv.
oral teaching as source of Gospels. Matt. xi.
titles of Gospels. Matt. xiii.
Gospel narratives—their scope. Matt. xiv.
Gospels and Acts. (S.) Acts I. 1.
— authentic and apocryphal. (I.) John III. 519.
— discrepancies in, may be harmonized. (I.) Mark 634.
— living picture of Christ. (I.) Acts I. 2.
— modern, false. (A.) 1 Tim. 10.
— oral teaching as source of. (I.) Matt. xi.
— other, hidden from common people. (I.) Mark 508.
— self-made, useless. (A.) 1 Tim. 10.
— sufficiency of. (S.) John III. 521.
Gospel-impenitents, pleas of, examined and refuted. (S.) John II. 677.
Gospel-preaching. (S.) Luke I. 443.
Gospel-wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 149.
Gough, John, and his mother. (A.) 1 Tim. 235.
Government and religion, false notions of liberty in, destructive of both. (S.) 1 Pet. 190.
— any kind of, better than none. (A.) 1 Pet. 185.
— Christian in reference to changes of. (S.) Acts III. 317.
— civil, importance of, to society. (S.) Rom. I. 214.
— — ordinance of God. (I.) Rom. II. 564.
— corrupt, phases of, in its endeavours to crush light. (S.) John III. 230.
— Divine, efficiency of, seen in limitations of wickedness. (S.) 2 Tim. 272.
— — plan of. (S.) Rev. 308.
— earthly, what Church has to say of. (S.) 1 Tim. 99.
— God's, of world. (S.) Rev. 355.
— human and Divine. (S.) John II. 301.
— majestic, of great God. (S.) Rev. 282.
— Messiah's. (S.) Matt. 10.
— of God. (S.) Rev. 303.
— of temper. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 250.
— of tongue. (S.) Jas. 200, 201, 294, 305. (I.) Jas. 296.
— of thoughts. (S.) 2 Cor. 430, 434.
— of world, predestined suffering in. (S.) Rev. 513.
— — temptation to doubt God's present. (S.) Luke I. 408.
— paternal. (I.) Eph. 291.
— secular, Christian's loyalty to. (S.) Titus 160.
— submission to. (S.) 1 Pet. 185.
— uniformity of God in his. (S.) Heb. II. 626.
Governments. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 204.
Governor of feast. (I.) John I. 165, 166.
Governors and subjects. (S.) Rom. II. 561.
— under tutors and. (I.) Gal. 233.
Grace. (S.) Rom. I. 19; Gal. 556; Phil. 381; 2 Thess. 105; Philem. 23, 89, 90; Rev. 9. (I.) Philem. 90; Heb. II. 685.
— abounding. (S.) 2 Cor. 404; Eph. 340. (A.) Rom. I. 439; Eph. 45.
— abundance of. (I.) Rom. I. 421; Jas. 366.
— — saints receive from Christ. (S.) John I. 64.
— abundant, in Christ. (I.) John II. 190
— — supply of. (S.) Titus 191.
— abuse of means of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 88.
— abused. (S.) Jude 23, 27.
— active: hope. (I.) Heb. I. 498.
— activity of. (I.) John I. 340.
— all, God of. (S.) 1 Pet. 438, 441.
— all in all. (S.) 1 Pet. 440.
— all of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 243.
Grace, all through. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 406.
— all which continue not in, shall be broken off. (S.) Rom. II. 414.
— analysis of. (I.) Gal. 396.
— and anathema. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 593.
— and apostleship. (S.) Rom. I. 14.
— and duty. (I.) Gal. 101.
— and faith, promise made sure. (S.) Rom. I. 301.
— and free will. (A.) 2 Tim. 39.
— and gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 343.
— — of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 9.
— and glory. (S.) 1 Pet. 74.
— — kingdoms of. (I.) Mark 156.
— — — difference between. (S.) Luke II. 374.
— and honour of suffering. (I.) Phil. 74.
— and its lessons. (S.) Titus 106.
— and knowledge, growth in. (S.) 2 Pet. 214.
— and law. (S.) John I. 75; Rom. I. 432; Gal. 317. (I.) John I. 74.
— — under man's condition. (S.) Rom. I. 562.
— and life, or sin and death. (S.) Rom. II. 9.
— and love. (I.) Eph. 687.
— — beyond gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 210.
— — freeness of. (S.) Eph. 154.
— and mercy, distinction between. (I.) Heb. I. 379.
— — essential to true peace. (I.) 2 Tim. 3.
— and nature, Christ light and life of. (I.) John I. 15.
— — in same individual. (S.) Rom. I. 603.
— — miracles in, contrasted. (S.) John II. 527.
— — unity in. (I.) John III. 205.
— and peace. (S.) Col. 6; 1 Thess. 4. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 7.
— — from God. (S. & I.) Eph. 3.
— — manner of obtaining. (S.) Gal. 6.
— — multiplied. (S. & I.) 1 Pet. 6, 7.
— — secretly given. (I.) Eph. 4.
— and power. (I.) Acts I. 556.
— and providence, love of God as displayed in economics of. (S.) 1 John 343.
— and sanctification. (S.) Jude 10.
— and sin. (S.) Rom. I. 443–445.
— and truth. (I.) John I. 74.
— — by Jesus Christ. (S.) John I. 72, 73.
— — Christ's, influence of, upon art. (I.) John I. 61.
— — one with Christ. (I.) John I. 74.
— and works, difference between two covenants of. (S.) Heb. I. 638.
— and years, aged in. (S.) 1 John 109.
— answerableness of, in every Christian to grace of Christ. (S.) John I. 65.
— at meals. (S.) 1 Tim. 184.
— — saying. (I.) Luke II. 110.
— babes in, can say, *Come*. (A.) Rev. 772.
— baptism without. (I.) Gal. 221.
— beauty of. (S.) 1 Pet. 6.
— beginnings of. (I.) Rom. I. 20.
— — small. (I.) 1 Pet. 7.
— believers not under Law but under. (S.) Rom. I. 511.
— better than power. (I.) Luke I. 700.
— blessed hope of. (I.) Titus 132.
— blending subtle with gentle. (I.) Matt. 179.
— bringing peace. (S.) Titus 23.
— but earnest of glory. (I.) Eph. 84.
— cannot remain hidden. (I.) John I. 672.
— change which, makes in human character. (S.) 2 Cor. 301.
— chief, Christian love. (I.) Col. 10.
— childhood of. (S.) 1 John 121.
— Christ and his. (S.) 1 Pet. 75.
— — inexhaustible reservoir of. (I.) Mark 221.
— Christ's, blessing of. (S.) Gal. 555.
— — riches of. (A.) John I. 66.
— Church privileges no sign of. (S.) Rom. I. 185.
— comfort not measure of. (I.) Matt. 658.
— coming. (S.) 1 Pet. 74.
— conduits of. (I.) 2 Tim. 3.
— confirming. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 16.

Grace, conserving. (S.) 2 Tim. 381.
— continual. (I.) 2 Tim. 384; Jas. 367.
— continually from God. (I.) 1 Pet. 7.
— continuity. (I.) Phil. 4.
— contrast between state of condemnation and. (S.) Rom. I. 421.
— conversation with. (I.) Matt. 247.
— corruptions overcome by. (A.) Col. 196.
— covenant of, agreement betwixt, old and new. (S.) Heb. I. 638.
— — opened and explained. (S.) Heb. I. 630.
— covetousness barren of. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
— crowning. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 332.
— daily, reception of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 407.
— day of, neglecting. (A.) Heb. I. 285.
— deliverer from bondage of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 510.
— determining function. (S.) Eph. 371.
— discipline of, purpose of. (S.) Titus 111.
— — two appearings, and. (S.) Titus 134.
— dispensation of, inferiority of law to. (S.) Gal. 194.
— distinguishing. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 356; Gal. 45.
— Divine. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 408. (I.) Jas. 366.
— — and human endeavours. (S.) Phil. 128.
— — certainty and freeness of. (S.) John I. 548.
— — Christian doctrine of. (S.) Rom. II. 401.
— — confirmation in doctrines of gospel effect of. (S.) Heb. II. 639.
— — depth and wealth of. (S.) Rom. II. 426.
— — does not dispense with conditions, but with merit. (I.) Gal. 139.
— — is manifested, how. (S.) Eph. 62.
— — manifestations of. (S.) Acts I. 440.
— — nature and efficacy of. (S.) 2 Cor. 487.
— — necessary to right appreciation of revealed truth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 157.
— — our need of. (S.) Heb. II. 577.
— — Paul's ministry to Gentiles, to himself. (S.) Eph. 229.
— — power of. (S.) 2 Cor. 482.
— — received to profit. (S.) 2 Cor. 329.
— — secret workings of. (I.) Luke III. 311.
— — seen in life. (I.) Gal. 67.
— — wonders of. (S.) 2 Pet. 9.
— doctrines of, do not lead to sin. (S.) Rom. I. 512.
— does not lightly esteem. (I.) 2 Tim. 39.
— dying and living. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 407.
— easy to, hard to grace. (I.) Matt. 227.
— efficacy of. (S.) Matt. 154.
— election of. (S.) Rom. II. 270.
— Epiphany and mission of. (S.) Titus 94.
— equal to our need. (I.) 2 Cor. 488.
— established in. (I.) Heb. II. 641.
— establishing. (S.) Rom. II. 774; 2 Cor. 35.
— exalted, boasting excluded. (S.) Rom. I. 255.
— exceeding abundant, of God. (S.) 1 Tim. 45, 46.
— — riches of. (A.) Eph. 149.
— expels vice. (I.) Eph. 552.
— experience teaching value of. (A.) Rom. I. 579.
— extra, waiting on our ministering needs. (A.) Rom. II. 490.
— falling from. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 11; Gal. 318.
— first. (I.) 2 John 9.
— — mercy, then. (I.) Heb. I. 379.
— for all. (S.) Rom. II. 772; Gal. 556.
— for grace. (S.) John I. 69, 70.
— forgiving. (I.) Luke II. 414.
— — glories of. (S.) Eph. 38.
— fountain of, Jesus Christ. (S.) John I. 61.
— free, acceptation of. (A.) Eph. 31.
— — and gift of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 357.
— — and gospel obedience. (S.) Heb. I. 419.
— — justification by, vindicated. (S.) Rom. II. 281.
— — motive for free giving. (S.) 2 Thess. 63.
— freeness of. (I.) Eph. 31.
Grace from God. (S.) Eph. 46. (I.) Philem. 25.
— fulness of. (I.) John I. 66.
— garment. (I.) Matt. 501.
— gift of. (S.) Jas. 366.
— — Christ. (S.) Philem. 89.
— — received by faith, justification. (S.) Rom. I. 283.
— gifts of. (S.) Rom. II. 484.
— — to be exercised in preparing for coming of Christ. (S.) Matt. 560.
— given in vain. (I.) 2 Cor. 330.
— — to individuals for general good. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 170.
— given to Paul. (S.) Eph. 243.
— glory of God object of. (I.) John II. 351.
— God abounds in. (A.) Eph. 45.
— — must have all glory of. (A.) Eph. 61.
— God's, abundant. (I.) Rom. I. 232; Heb. I. 130.
— — and man's free agency. (I.) Phil. 134.
— — — salvation. (S.) Eph. 157.
— — commendation to. (A.) Acts III. 162, 164.
— — conviction of sin necessary to just sense of. (S.) Luke I. 528.
— — dispensation of. (S.) Eph. 231. (I.) Eph. 231.
— — elective. (I.) Eph. 11.
— — free, and man's free will. (S.) Matt. 535.
— — gospel of word of. (S.) Acts III. 165.
— — in redemption. (S.) Eph. 45.
— — inexhaustible. (I.) Eph. 348.
— — men do not avail themselves of riches of. (I.) Eph. 347.
— — never too late for. (A.) Matt. 448.
— — proving power of. (A.) 1 Thess. 267.
— — purpose in ultimate revelation of his. (S.) Eph. 260.
— — rejection of. (S.) Gal. 138.
— — riches of. (S.) Eph. 43, 147. (A.) Eph. 45.
— — source of blessedness. (I.) Luke I. 562.
— — sovereign. (S.) Matt. 445.
— — testifying to power of: Africaner. (I.) Luke II. 68.
— — to Gentile argument for recovery of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 419.
— — we must glorify. (I.) Eph. 24.
— good hope through. (S.) 2 Thess. 66–68.
— gospel, best motive to holiness, how is? (S.) 2 Tim. 206.
— — general offer of. (A.) John I. 650.
— greatest. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 331.
— growth in. (S.) 1 Tim. 215; 2 Pet. 198–214.
— handling sincerity as sign of. (S.) 2 Cor. 22.
— having and enjoying seals is not sign sure enough for our being in state of. (S.) Rom. I. 186.
— hope without. (I.) 2 Thess. 69.
— humble are fittest recipients of. (I.) Jas. 369.
— imagined less. (I.) John II. 264.
— imperceptible operations of. (I.) Acts II. 494.
— in believers weakened by flesh. (S.) Rom. I. 603.
— in Christ, fulness of. (S.) Col. 85.
— in crystals. (I.) Luke III. 67.
— in men's changes. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 407.
— in saints, power of. (I.) Gal. 77.
— increase of. (S.) 2 Tim. 12.
— inward, manifest in life. (I.) 1 John 92.
— irresistible. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— irritable temper unrestrained, and restrained by. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 252.
— is all. (A.) Eph. 24.
— is found, regard for those in whom. (S.) Philem. 66.
— is free gift. (A.) Gal. 139.
— is God's work. (I.) Phil. 135.
— is received, how. (I.) John I. 66.
— Jehovah's, glory of. (S.) Eph. 24.
— judgments of. (I.) 1 Pet. 368.
— justification by. (S.) Rom. I. 240.
— kingdom of, end of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 449.

Grace, kingdom of, within us. (S.) Matt. 89.
— life of bread. (I.) Luke I. 396.
— love busy. (I.) Matt. 519.
— — perfecting. (I.) Col. 232.
— man, and Law. (S.) Rom. I. 598.
— means of, attendance on. (I.) Heb. II. 134.
— — earnestness in using. (I.) Luke III. 684.
— mercy, and peace. (S.) 1 Tim. 5. (I.) 2 John 9, 10.
— modesty retiring. (I.) Luke I. 31.
— monument of omnipotence of, Cornelius. (I.) Acts II. 111.
— multiplied, desired for others. (S.) 2 Pet. 7.
— must not be frustrated. (A.) Gal. 140.
— my, is sufficient for thee. (S.) 2 Cor. 484.
— nature and. (I.) Matt. 306.
— necessary, faith. (I.) Heb. I. 306.
— — for human perfection. (I.) Rom. I. 20.
— need of more. (I.) Jas. 367.
— negative teaching of, denial of ungodliness. (S.) Titus 104.
— never blown quite out. (I.) Matt. 236.
— no, to spare. (I.) Matt. 560.
— not Law, motive for holiness. (S.) Rom. I. 511.
— not suddenly destructive of old nature. (I.) Gal. 88.
— not violated by, will. (I.) John I. 485.
— obstructed. (I.) John I. 67.
— odour of. (I.) Acts I. 388.
— of beauty. (S.) Acts I. 287.
— of Bible doctrine. (I.) Mark 88.
— of charity. (S.) Col. 231.
— of Christ. (I.) Gal. 17, 556.
— — answerableness of grace in every Christian to. (S.) John I. 65.
— — marks of. (S.) John I. 150.
— — to those who received him. (S.) John I. 39.
— — without. (A.) 2 Thess. 105.
— of continuance. (S.) John II. 51.
— of God. (S.) Acts II. 226; Rom. I. 416; 1 Cor. II. 404–406; Eph. 23; Titus 94, 97.
— — by. (A.) Eph. 146.
— — effects of. (S.) Titus 109, 110.
— — falling short of. (S.) Heb. II. 522.
— — frustration of. (S.) Gal. 137. (I.) Gal. 138.
— — gospel of. (S.) Titus 92; 1 Pet. 450.
— — in bringing salvation to all men. (S.) Titus 96.
— — in vain, receive not. (S.) 2 Cor. 324–328.
— — intended to be accumulative. (I.) Matt. 575.
— — kings by. (S.) Rev. 329.
— — not received in vain. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 406.
— of gospel, receiving. (S.) Luke III. 22. *See also* Grace.
— of hope. (S.) Titus 16.
— of Jesus Christ. (S.) Rev. 779–781.
— of liberality. (S.) 2 Cor. 374–376, 381.
— of life, heirs of. (S.) 1 Pet. 264.
— of our Lord Jesus Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 772.
— — — what we know through knowing. (S.) 2 Cor. 383.
— of patience. (I.) Rom. II. 696.
— of salvation, all men must come to. (A.) Titus 100.
— — appearing to all men. (S.) Titus 99.
— — coming near us. (S.) Luke II. 217.
— of tears. (I.) Luke III. 566; Heb. I. 408.
— once gotten is to be preserved. (I.) 2 Tim. 105.
— only source of goodness. (S.) Rom. II. 9.
— — we are saved by. (A.) Eph. 158.
— operates, how. (I.) Eph. 150.
— operating beyond pale of visible Church. (S.) Acts II. 113.
— or disgrace to be like children, wherein it is. (S.) Heb. I. 428.
— our day of. (I.) Luke III. 442.
— our teacher. (S.) Titus 100.
— parent, faith. (S.) Eph. 662.
Grace, perversion of. (S.) Jude 26.
— plenteousness of. (A.) John I. 71.
— power of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 410.
— preferred to earthly honour. (A.) John I. 67.
— preserving, pledge of, converting mercy. (S.) Rom. I. 384.
— prevenient. (S.) Gal. 43.
— private helps to stir up. (S.) 2 Tim. 11.
— quickened by tears. (S.) Luke I. 729.
— quickening. (S.) Eph. 126.
— real, for real need. (S.) Luke II. 106.
— redeeming, folly of presuming on. (I.) Jude 27.
— reign of, and of sin. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 440.
— — viewed in relation to work of righteousness. (S.) Matt. 91; Luke II. 377.
— rejection of. (I.) Mark 728.
— reserve of God in relation to his. (S.) Eph. 233.
— restraining. (A.) Eph. 150.
— retribution and. (S.) Gal. 490.
— reward of debt and reward of. (S.) Rev. 745.
— sacramental. (I.) Cor. II. 101.
— salvation all of. (S.) Eph. 155, 156. (I.) Eph. 4. (A.) Gal. 189.
— — altogether by. (S.) 2 Tim. 36.
— — by. (S.) Acts II. 434, 435; Eph. 148, 156, 159; Titus 186. (I.) Rom. II. 402. (A.) Eph. 146; 2 Tim. 39.
— — by, through faith. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 299, 300.
— — not of work, but of. (S.) Titus 185.
— — of faith that it might be by. (S.) Rom. I. 299.
— saved by. (S.) Eph. 152. (A.) Eph. 47.
— Saviour's. (S.) Luke III. 602.
— — in its freeness and effects. (S.) 1 Tim. 44.
— secret of. (I.) 2 Cor. 488.
— seen in conduct. (I.) Matt. 131.
— — God's choice of workmen. (I.) Gal. 81.
— self-denial first law of. (I.) Luke II. 127.
— should permeate entire man. (I.) Heb. II. 523.
— sign of, temptation may be. (A.) Jas. 20.
— sin revealed by. (I.) Rom. I. 213.
— singing with, in your hearts unto Lord. (S.) Col. 245.
— sinner changed by. (S.) 1 Pet. 333.
— sovereign. (S.) Heb. II. 402.
— — and man's responsibility. (S.) Rom. II. 392.
— — of God. (A.) 2 Tim. 39.
— speech with, seasoned with salt. (S.) Col. 286, 289.
— star of. (S.) Matt. 8.
— state of. (S.) Rom. I. 340.
— — nature and state of. (S.) Rom. I. 562; Eph. 137.
— strength of. (S.) 2 Tim. 124.
— sufficiency of. (S.) 2 Cor. 487.
— sufficient. (S.) 2 Cor. 479, 484, 485.
— superabounding, sin abounding and. (S.) Rom. I. 434–438.
— supernatural, in order to Christian life, necessity of. (S.) John II. 624.
— taking first opportunity of. (S.) Heb. I. 233.
— teaches, lessons that. (S.) Titus 108.
— teaching of, practical result of. (I.) Titus 149.
— temporary. (I.) Matt. 565.
— they have, Christians not to overlook. (I.) Rom. I. 607.
— throne of. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 369–379.
— through Christ alone. (I.) Gal. 557.
— to be most desired. (I.) Philem. 89.
— to be used. (I.) Philem. 23.
— to glory, from. (S.) 2 Pet. 79.
— to receive grace. (A.) John I. 66.
— transformation of. (I.) Rom. I. 518.
— treasure of. (S.) Eph. 43.
— triumphs of sin and of. (S.) Rom. I. 434.

Grace, true. (S.) 1 Pet. 450.
— — heirs of. (S.) Rom. II. 271.
— — in heart tends to holy practice in life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 260.
— — nobility of, new, celestial, Divine birth constitutes. (S.) John I. 43.
— turned into lasciviousness. (I.) Jude 27.
— uncultivated: hope. (I.) Heb. I. 498.
— unknown riches of. (I.) Eph. 349.
— use of opportunities of. (S.) Acts II. 366.
— value of. (A.) Eph. 4.
— varieties of. (I.) Philem. 23.
— visible. (I.) Acts II. 233.
— wanted, more. (A.) Jas. 367.
— weak, may be victorious. (S.) Matt. 235.
— — weak glory. (I.) Matt. 236.
— what relapses are inconsistent with? (S.) Heb. I. 461.
— whatsoever, saints have they have it from Jesus Christ. (S.) John I. 65.
— witness of, All Saints' Day. (S.) Rev. 375.
— wonders of. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 410.
— Word of his, God's testimony to. (S.) Acts II. 380–382.
— work of. (S.) Jas. 134.
— — in soul, perfect. (I.) Rev. 203.
— — permanence and sacrificial character of. (I.) Phil. 13.
— — warrant for obedience. (S.) John I. 438.
— working on unpromising material. (I.) Matt. 330.
Graces, all, of Christianity connected. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 265.
— and doctrines must both be good. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— and gifts. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 12.
— — comparison between. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 211.
— before meals, ancient. (I.) Luke II. 111.
— choir of. (S.) 2 Pet. 72.
— Christian, combination of. (I.) 2 Pet. 34.
— Christian's abiding. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 328.
— early morning friend to. (I.) Mark 50.
— garden of; Divine herbal. (S.) Heb. I. 474.
— growth of. (S.) Philem. 27.
— need keeping. (I.) Rev. 229.
— of God's Spirit are of fiery quality. (I.) 2 Tim. 11.
— of others, thankful for. (S.) Philem. 31.
— other, not to be disparaged. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 338.
— spiritual, need invigoration. (I.) Rev. 203.
— three. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 326, 327.
— — at work. (S.) 1 Thess. 6.
— to be cultivated and evils to be shunned. (S.) Phil. 82.
— vital. (S.) 1 Thess. 7, 11.
Grace-giver, Christ only. (I.) Matt. 569.
Gracious disposition unexpectedly rewarded. (S.) Heb. II. 591.
— exercises, order of, in renewed heart. (S.) Gal. 323.
— experience of God. (S.) 1 Pet. 135.
— heart, good sign of, delight in law. (S.) Rom. I. 614.
— provision. (S.) 1 John 71.
— speech. (S.) Col. 286.
— state and holy life, connection between. (S.) Eph. 506.
— welcome. (S.) Matt. 377.
Graciousness, infinite, of Divine sovereignty. (I.) Rom. II. 281.
— of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 159.
Gradation in sin. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
Grade, down. (I.) John III. 287.
Gradual attainment of holiness. (I.) Luke III. 224.
— backsliding. (I.) Gal. 338.
— Christ's teaching. (S.) John III. 63.
— conversion. (I.) Mark 168; Acts II. 494.
— development of redemption. (S.) Luke I. 99.
— downfall of Judas. (I.) Matt. 636.
— miracle. (S.) Mark 316, 317.
— progress is. (I.) Col. 129.
Gradual progress of Divine kingdom. (I.) Matt. 91.
— — of evil. (S.) Jas. 301.
— through effort, increase. (I.) Matt. 266.
— working out of salvation. (I.) Phil. 132.
Graduality and Divinity of human salvation. (S.) Acts I. 264.
Graduating in ungodliness. (S.) 2 Tim. 277.
Grafting, delayed, danger of. (I.) Matt. 243.
— mark. (I.) Matt. 242.
— old tree. (I.) Matt. 243.
Grain, bare. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 502.
— choice, believers choice people and. (S.) Matt. 271.
— of faith. (S.) Matt. 377.
— of mustard seed. (S.) Matt. 274.
— ripe. (S.) John I. 389.
Grammar of ornament. (S.) Titus 85.
Grand disappointment. (S.) Luke II. 784.
— in Christianity. (S.) Gal. 8.
— inquiry. (S.) John III. 481.
— morality. (A.) Heb. I. 645.
— purpose. (I.) Luke I. 280.
— review. (S.) Rev. 560.
Grandeur and joy, scripture teaches religion of. (A.) 2 Tim. 314.
— nation's, effect of religion on. (S.) Rom. II. 564.
— of Christ. (S.) Luke I. 41.
— to human life, Christian ends lend. (I.) Col. 252.
— true, of Christianity, looking at. (I.) Luke III. 475.
Grandmother, good. (A.) 2 Tim. 10.
Grasp, eternal life within present. (S.) 1 Tim. 291.
Grasping hem. (I.) Luke II. 86.
Grass. (I.) Luke II. 635.
— and its flower, man and his glory. (S.) 1 Pet. 119.
— beauty of. (I.) Luke II. 638.
— blade of. (S.) Jas. 70.
— man compared to. (S.) 1 Pet. 117.
— sitting on. (I.) Matt. 303.
Grateful, are you? (S.) Rom. II. 436.
— for poverty. (A.) Jas. 228.
— heart. (S.) Phil. 342.
Gratefully, worldly things to be used. (I.) Luke II. 608.
Gratification, momentary, great loss for. (I.) Mark 337.
— worldly, and its terrible mockery. (I.) Luke III. 242.
Gratis, gospel. (I.) Matt. 176.
Gratitude. (S.) Phil. 367.
— aid to enjoyment. (I.) Heb. II. 660.
— and consistency. (S.) Col. 251.
— and encouragement. (S.) Acts III. 475.
— and prayer, ministerial. (S.) 1 Thess. 113.
— believer's, to God through Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 629.
— Christ loved from. (A.) John III. 488.
— Christian manner of expressing. (I.) 2 Tim. 121.
— confessing Christ from. (A.) Rom. II. 354.
— exemplary, and precious confidence. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 8.
— for affliction. (A.) Heb. II. 498.
— for Divine favours. (S.) Luke III. 301.
— for massacre. (A.) John III. 5.
— for redemption. (I.) Rom. I. 242. (A.) Eph. 86.
— for salvation. (S.) 2 Thess. 55, 58.
— for wrongful suffering. (S.) 1 Pet. 213.
— forgiveness awakens. (I.) Matt. 410.
— health more than sickness reason for. (I.) Luke III. 310.
— heightens power of enjoyment. (I.) Luke III. 302.
— impediments to. (I.) Luke III. 306.
— ministry of. (S.) Luke I. 458.
— not sordid affection. (S.) 1 John 374.
— one thing needed. (A.) Col. 237.

Gratitude, Paul's. (S.) Phil. 342.
— practical. (I.) Acts I. 298. (A.) Heb. II. 663.
— presented. (S.) 2 Cor. 57.
— reason for, pruning. (I.) John II. 609.
— requires expression. (A.) Rom. II. 437.
— Samaritan's. (I.) Luke III. 302.
— self-rewarding virtue. (I.) Luke III. 307.
— to Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 47.
— to God for mediation of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 410.
— to parents. (I.) Luke I. 295.
Gratuitous offences of ministry. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 68.
Gratuitousness of faith not affected by being conditional. (I.) Gal. 330.
Grave and death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 536; Rev. 609.
— — physical preparation for perfect humanity of resurrection state. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 506.
— borrowed, Christ in. (I.) John III. 855.
— charge. (S.) Rom. I. 594.
— Christ at. (S.) John II. 287.
— crisis. (I.) Gal. 71.
— decorated. (S.) John III. 357.
— empty, lessons of. (S.) Mark 703.
— Jesus has lighted up. (I.) Matt. 671.
— money of no use beyond. (A.) 1 Tim. 272.
— mystery of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 398.
— no home beyond. (A.) Heb. II. 152.
— of Jesus, women's visit to. (S.) Matt. 669.
— of Lazarus, words of Christ at. (S.) John II. 292.
— open. (S.) Luke III. 616.
— question at issue. (I.) Gal. 91.
— story of. (S.) John II. 287.
— victory over death and. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 535, 537.
— — sin, and death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 543.
— voice from. (S.) Heb. II. 225.
Graves, angels in. (I.) Mark 694.
— Easter among. (S.) Luke III. 616.
Gravitation, spiritual, law of. (S.) Acts I. 106.
Great account, natural heart unveiled in. (S.) Luke III. 418
— advancement made in sin by little stages. (I.) Matt. 71.
— aim, Christian's. (S.) Rom. I. 144.
— — of life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 63.
— alternative. (S.) John I. 262.
— ambition of true Christian. (S.) 2 Cor. 251.
— — price of. (I.) Matt. 430.
— and best gift, God's, to world. (S.) Rom. II. 204.
— and effectual door opened. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 568.
— and good, posthumous testimony to. (S.) Matt. 532.
— and precious promises, exceeding. (S.) 2 Pet. 13, 16, 19.
— and solemn hour. (S.) John II. 378.
— argument. (S.) 2 Cor. 150.
— — for abstinence. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 530.
— aspiration, satisfying power of. (I.) John I. 381.
— assimilation; or, man Christianized. (S.) Rom. I. 636.
— assize. (S.) Rev. 591, 592.
— atonement. (S.) 1 Pet. 309.
— Atoner great Baptizer. (I.) John I. 104.
— attraction. (S.) John II. 356. (I.) John II. 361.
— authority. (I.) Matt. 136.
— bargain. (S.) Matt. 291.
— benefit received by Incarnation. (S.) 1 John 330.
— birthday. (S.) John I. 47.
— Britain, obligations of, to gospel. (S.) Luke III. 207.
— business of life. (S.) Matt. 554.
— — following Christ. (S.) Luke II. 194.
— change. (S.) John I. 205; 1 Cor. II. 526. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 414.
— — and its evidences. (S.) 1 John 82.
— — and its obligations. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 150.
Great change, conversion. (I.) John I. 214.
— — regeneration. (A.) John I. 204.
— character, leading attributes of. (S.) Acts III. 445.
— Christ made. (S.) Phil. 44.
— city, solitude of. (S.) 1 Thess. 95.
— command, first and. (I.) Matt. 519.
— commanding commandment, love. (I.) 2 John 12.
— commandment. (S.) Mark 483, 491, 494, 495; 1 John 383. (I.) Mark 481.
— — of Christ. (S.) John II. 643.
— commandments, two. (S.) Luke II. 238, 239.
— commission. (S.) Matt. 679, 680; Mark 716, 720; Rev. 768.
— condition. (S.) Rev. 125.
— conflict. (S.) Rom. II. 555.
— contrast. (S.) John II. 178; 1 Cor. I. 412.
— court of appeal. (I.) Jas. 453.
— day and great question. (S.) Rev. 351.
— — dawn of. (S.) Rom. II. 585.
— deliverance. (S.) 2 Cor. 17; Col. 148.
— — from evil. (S.) Luke II. 445–453.
— Deliverer. (S.) 1 Thess. 40.
— desire to be, natural. (I.) Matt. 394.
— dilemma. (S.) Gal. 317.
— division. (S.) Luke III. 331.
— dome of God's providence. (A.) Rom. II. 180.
— dragon, Satan. (S.) Rev. 444.
— duty, man's. (S.) 1 Tim. 291.
— duties of Christian life. (S.) 1 Thess. 147.
— — of religion. (S.) Matt. 529.
— effects of tongue. (I.) Jas. 301.
— enemy of humanity. (S.) Rev. 570.
— — our. (S.) Mark 193.
— events: from great antecedents, or without them? (I.) Gal. 241.
— Example, our. (S.) Acts II. 184.
— exchange. (S.) Matt. 358.
— exhibition. (S.) John II. 327.
— expectations. (S.) 1 Pet. 15.
— fact and just inference. (S.) Rom. II. 213.
— faith. (S.) Matt. 325.
— — found amongst Gentiles who were to gain most by it. (I.) Mark 288.
— — manifested. (S.) Luke III. 597.
— festal gathering and song of heaven. (S.) Rev. 331.
— fidelity in little duties no excuse for neglect of. (I.) Matt. 529.
— from little to. (I.) Jas. 303.
— gain, great loss, great curse. (S.) 2 Pet. 146.
— gift. (S.) John II. 388.
— gifts, motive for. (A.) John II. 309.
— God, majestic government of. (S.) Rev. 282.
— growth from small seed. (I.) Matt. 274.
— gulf. (I.) Luke III. 265.
— harbour, God's scheme of salvation as. (S.) Heb. I. 99.
— harvest. (S.) John I. 387.
— heresy. (S.) 1 Tim. 179.
— High Priest, our. (S.) Heb. I. 343–347, 614.
— — world's. (S.) Rev. 58.
— hope and its earnest. (S.) 2 Cor. 230.
— house and vessels in it. (S.) 2 Tim. 212.
— how little used to get. (S.) Luke III. 220.
— idea, one. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
— Intercessor. (S.) Heb. I. 601.
— invitation. (S.) John I. 649; Rev. 731.
— it is, gospel's power. (S.) Rom. I. 58.
— Itinerant. (S.) Acts II. 188.
— jail, and how to get out of it. (S.) Gal. 205.
— joy. (S.) Luke I. 142, 144, 150.
— — gospel to be presented as. (I.) Luke I. 140.
— judgment. (S.) Matt. 543.
— leader, use of. (I.) Luke I. 628.
— Liberator. (S.) John II. 64.
— life, public commencement of. (S.) Mark 14.
— little events leading to. (I.) Acts I. 702.
— loss for momentary gratification. (I.) Mark 337.
— love. (A.) Gal. 116, 354.

Great love and great lesson. (I.) Luke I. 291.
— — of Christ for his own. (S.) John II. 383.
— Magnet, Christ. (A.) John II. 361.
— man. (I.) Luke I. 25.
— — at prayer. (I.) Luke I. 506.
— — humility test of. (I.) Luke I. 336.
— — in search of. (I.) Matt. 7.
— may be. (I.) 2 Tim. 68.
— men. (S.) Heb. II. 430, 446.
— — conversion of. (I.) Acts II. 2.
— — seldom see the, in what is about them. (I.) Luke I. 451.
— — world's treatment of. (I.) Heb. II. 428.
— message. (S.) John I. 93.
— millstone. (S.) Rev. 540.
— mistake and way to rectify it. (S.) Rev. 247.
— moral campaign. (S.) Rev. 531.
— — miracle of cross. (S.) Luke III. 600.
— — translation. (S.) Col. 42.
— movements, all, have had trivial commencements. (I.) Mark 178.
— multitude. (S.) Rev. 362, 367. (A.) Rev. 369.
— — waiting to be fed. (S.) John I. 497.
— names of past appeal to. (I.) Heb. II. 201.
— negations, three. (S. & I.) John I. 42.
— occasions discover great qualities. (I.) Mark 683.
— offering. (I.) Heb. I. 619.
— ones, forgotten. (I.) Luke I. 43.
— opposition, we must do good against. (I.) John II. 5.
— panic, lesson from. (S.) Heb. II. 568.
— parallels. (S.) Rom. I. 408.
— Physician's skill. (S.) Mark 41.
— pleas of great prayer. (S.) Heb. II. 673, 683.
— possession. (S.) Heb. I. 615.
— — hindrance in way to heaven. (I.) Matt. 426.
— practical question. (S.) Acts III. 226.
— preliminary. (S.) Acts II. 495.
— principles and small duties. (S.) John II. 409.
— prison. (I.) Gal. 203.
— prize. (S.) Phil. 195, 235.
— promise. (S.) Gal. 184, 186. (I.) Gal. 185.
— prophetic burden. (S.) Rev. 551.
— Propitiation, Christ. (S.) 1 John 331.
— question. (S.) John III. 244.
— — and plain answer. (S.) Acts II. 517–530.
— — answered. (S.) Matt. 427.
— race. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 564.
— redemption. (S.) Titus 140.
— refusal. (S.) Mark 395; John I. 481. (I.) Heb. I. 357.
— remedy. (A.) John I. 101.
— renunciation. (S.) 2 Cor. 386.
— resolutions. (I.) Luke III. 175.
— results from secret processes. (I.) Luke I. 262.
— — from small causes. (I.) John I. 394, 401.
— — little efforts, if continuous, produce. (A.) Gal. 508.
— revelation, first scene in. (S.) Rev. 57.
— reversal. (S.) Rom. II. 305.
— rule, Saviour's. (I.) Luke II. 246.
— sacrifice. (S.) Heb. I. 394.
— saints are lowly. (A.) Eph. 242.
— salvation. (S. & I.) Luke II. 432; Heb. I. 92–99.
— — danger of neglecting. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 84–100.
— Saviour. (S.) Heb. I. 584.
— — Jesus. (I.) John I. 555.
— scheme started. (S.) Mark 2.
— separation. (S.) Matt. 190, 591.
— servants of Christ, humility of truly. (A.) Acts III. 130.
— service, children capable of. (I.) Matt. 473.
— Shepherd. (S.) 1 Pet. 243.
— — of sheep. (S.) Heb. II. 677.
— shipwreck. (S.) 1 Tim. 88.
— sight. (S.) Luke III. 612.
Great sin not unpardonable, but continuance in it. (I.) Mark 114.
— — to glory in men. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 295.
— sinner, great Saviour. (S.) Luke I. 710.
— sinners, Christ Saviour of. (A.) John I. 377.
— source of courage. (I.) Heb. II. 477.
— spiritual change. (S.) Col. 43.
— storm and great calm. (S.) Mark 180, 181.
— subject of evangelical preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 120.
— substitute. (S.) Rom. I. 316.
— supper, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 17–50.
— talents and small. (S.) Matt. 575.
— Teacher. (S.) Matt. 133.
— test, love to Jesus. (S.) John II. 75.
— text, short sermon on. (S.) John I. 453.
— text-book, Christ's. (I.) Luke III. 3.
— theme of gospel preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 150.
— — true preacher and his. (S.) Rom. I. 3.
— things, brief prayer for. (S.) 2 Thess. 85.
— — from God, ask. (A.) John II. 627.
— — — never be afraid of expecting. (I.) Eph. 348.
— — from small beginnings. (I.) Luke I. 163, 164.
— thoughts of Christ. (I.) Matt. 328.
— tribulation, Church in. (S.) Rev. 139.
— truly, naturalness of. (I.) Luke I. 162.
— — unobtrusiveness of. (I.) Luke II. 181.
— truths, influence of, on little things. (S.) Rom. II. 500.
— unhappiness of striving to be. (I.) Luke II. 180.
— variety of men's character in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 181.
— voice as of trumpet. (S.) Rev. 49.
— — from heaven. (I.) Rev. 426.
— want of mankind. (S.) John I. 526.
— war. (I.) Rev. 438.
— white throne. (S.) Rev. 584–587.
— wonders, two. (I.) John I. 266.
— work for Christ, our, is to confess him. (I.) Mark 341.
— — — and great work of preacher. (S.) John I. 97.
— workers must be content to die and be replaced by others. (I.) John I. 284.
— world-restoring Spirit. (S.) John II. 683.
Greater and lesser sins. (S.) John III. 284.
— blessedness of giving. (S.) Acts III. 175.
— our need, nearer God. (S.) Acts I. 586.
— salvation. (S.) Rev. 478.
— sin. (S.) John III. 284.
— than Baptist. (S.) Matt. 208.
— than Jonah. (S.) Matt. 248.
— than miracle. (S.) John II. 524.
— than Solomon. (S.) Luke II. 513.
— — Christ. (S.) Matt. 250.
— things than these. (S.) John I. 142.
— witness. (S.) John I. 468.
Greatest calamity. (S.) John II. 44.
— conquest and greatest character. (S.) 1 John 396.
— event on smallest of scales. (I.) Luke I. 118.
— grace. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 331.
— in Christ's kingdom, how to be. (S.) Luke III. 512.
— in kingdom of heaven. (S.) Matt. 389; Luke II. 180.
— least of service to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 191.
— power in mind, love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 334.
— revolution. (S.) 2 Cor. 302.
— sin. (I.) Luke I. 730.
— — unbelief. (S.) John III. 46.
— Teacher, Christ. (S.) John I. 192.
— things, three. (S.) 1 John 464.
— when need is, God is nearest. (S.) Acts II. 5.
— who is? (S.) Mark 364.
Greatness adds nothing to virtue or comfort. (I.) Matt. 390.
— and glory of Redeemer. (S.) Heb. I. 40.
— determined by use, not extent. (I.) Matt. 391.

Greatness, goodness is. (I.) Luke I. 25.
— human. (S.) Heb. I. 560.
— — limitation of. (I.) John I. 603.
— — two types of. (I.) Luke II. 230.
— humility and its. (S.) 1 Pet. 400.
— — of. (A.) Eph. 242.
— in neighbours, jealousy of. (S.) Mark 228.
— intellectual, humility spring of. (I.) Matt. 391.
— is England's, on decline? (S.) Rev. 539.
— Mary's quiet acceptance of. (I.) Luke I. 54.
— measured by service. (S.) Matt. 462.
— of Baptist. (S.) Luke I. 701.
— of being instrumental to another's conversion. (I.) Jas. 505.
— of being useful. (I.) Matt. 462.
— of character. (I.) Heb. I. 560.
— of charity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 334. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 338.
— of Christ. (I.) Luke I. 42; Eph. 575.
— — Divine, detracting from. (S.) Mark 225.
— of Christ's love. (S.) John II. 646.
— of Divine gifts source of Christian encouragement. (S.) Jas. 365.
— of faith. (S.) Heb. II. 435.
— — and hope. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 329.
— of God. (I.) Luke I. 76.
— of God's power. (I.) Eph. 104.
— of Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 41.
— of love. (I.) 1 Pet. 343.
— of man. (I.) Heb. I. 112.
— — Christ Jesus. (S.) Heb. I. 559.
— of redemption. (I.) Col. 56.
— of repentance. (I.) Luke III. 113.
— of salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 92–99. (A.) 1 Pet. 51.
— of service. (S.) Mark 427.
— of sin with greatness of sorrow, answer. (I.) Luke I. 729.
— of universe testimony to greatness of Christ. (S.) John I. 10.
— realized in humble service. (I.) Mark 429.
— responsibility of, overlooked. (I.) Matt. 395.
— strange. (I.) Luke I. 24.
— true. (S.) Matt. 462; Luke I. 23, II. 180.
— — basis of. (I.) Matt. 462.
— — human. (S.) 2 Cor. 121.
— — result of personal service. (S.) Matt. 463.
— type of, Melchisedec. (S.) Heb. I. 559.
Grecian. (S.) Rom. I. 39.
Greed, insatiable. (I.) Jas. 436.
— of avarice. (I.) Luke II. 593.
Greedy disposition. (I.) Jas. 436.
Greek athletic festivals and their lessons. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
— Jew, and Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 60.
— Latin, and Hebrew. (S.) John III. 308.
— nor Jew, where there is neither. (S.) Col. 210.
— thought toward Christ, movement of. (I.) John II. 325.
Greeks, certain. (S.) John II. 323. (I.) John II. 321.
— inquiring. (S.) John II. 324. (I.) John II. 321.
— seek wisdom, Jews require sign. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 62.
— what world owes to. (I.) John II. 325.
Green tree and dry. (S.) Luke III. 566.
Greet friends by name. (I.) 3 John 29.
Greeting, apostolic. (S.) Rom. I. 16; 1 Thess. 1, 2.
— Christian. (I.) 1 Thess. 289.
— introductory. (S.) Eph. 1; 1 Pet. 1.
— Paul's customary. (S.) Gal. 7.
— — to Philippians. (S.) Phil. 1.
— smiling. (A.) 1 Thess. 289.
Greetings and gifts, risen Lord's. (S.) John III. 400.
— apostolic. (S.) Rom. II. 741.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 586.
— of saints derive value. (S.) Rom. II. 768.
Grief, action and, meditation for churchyard. (S.) Luke II. 197.
— ailing thought. (I.) Luke III. 2.
Grief and joy, Christian's. (S.) Rom. II. 529.
— and wrong, memory of. (S.) Rev. 378.
— at sin. (A.) 2 Pet. 125.
— differing expressions of. (I.) Matt. 167.
— of being childless. (I.) Luke I. 15.
— presence of bridegroom solace in. (I.) Mark 83.
— unnecessary. (I.) Mark 710.
— uses of. (I.) 1 Pet. 27.
Grieve not Holy Spirit. (S.) Eph. 451.
Grieved, glad though. (I.) Mark 398.
Grieving because of unbelief. (I.) Luke I. 30.
— Holy Spirit. (S.) Eph. 452–459.
Grievously vexed with devil. (I.) Matt. 327.
Gripped by Lord. (A.) Heb. II. 184.
Grippers. (I.) Mark 35.
Grips, I pray you to fasten your. (I.) 2 Tim. 104.
Groans, creation's. (S.) Rom. II. 103–105.
— of believers under their burdens. (S.) 2 Cor. 225.
— of unrenewed and renewed nature. (S.) Rom. II. 106.
Groaned. (I.) John II. 279.
Groaning believer. (S.) Rom. II. 110.
— creation. (S.) Rom. II. 92.
— inward, of saints. (S.) Rom. II. 111.
Groat, lost. (S.) Luke III. 98.
Ground and pillar of truth. (S.) 1 Tim. 148.
— cumberers of. (S.) Luke II. 731, 734.
— enchanted. (S.) 1 Thess. 206.
— good, spoilt by neglect. (I.) Luke II. 32.
— high, for affections. (A.) Col. 173.
— highway. (S.) Luke II. 13.
— Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on. (I.) John II. 9.
— of hope to sinner—slavery of sin unlawful. (A.) Rom. I. 524.
— of infidelity. (S.) John I. 267.
— stony. (S. & I.) Luke II. 15.
— writing on, significance of. (S.) John II. 9.
Grounds for thankfulness. (I.) 1 Thess. 246.
— of believer's confidence. (S.) 2 Tim. 75.
— of boasting, false. (I.) Gal. 533.
— of Christian rejoicing. (S.) Phil. 166.
— of comfort. (S.) John II. 463.
— of confidence in Saviour's ability. (S.) 2 Tim. 72.
— of Paul's appeal to Timothy. (I.) 2 Tim. 12.
Grounded and rooted in love. (S.) Eph. 315, 316. (I.) Eph. 313, 314.
Groundwork of Christianity. (S.) 1 Tim. 11.
Grow, we, best under weights. (I.) Acts II. 418.
Growing and building. (I.) Mark 177.
— and prevailing gospel. (S.) Acts III. 86.
— body, Church, Christ's body. (S.) Eph. 404.
— faith. (S.) 2 Thess. 4–6.
— plant, human agency like. (S.) Mark 156.
— up into Christ. (S.) Eph. 399.
Growth and permanence. (A.) Eph. 224.
— by Word. (S.) 1 Pet. 133.
— Christ's, source of. (I.) Luke I. 261.
— Christian. (S.) Heb. I. 422; 1 Pet. 132; 2 Pet. 27, 205.
— — changes incident to. (S.) Mark 165.
— — life a. (S.) 2 Pet. 208.
— — variety of. (I.) John II. 621.
— Christian's. (S.) 1 Thess. 151.
— conditions of. (S.) Acts III. 87.
— constant. (I.) 2 Thess. 7.
— fixed religious convictions helpful to. (I.) Heb. II. 638.
— from within. (I.) John II. 620.
— imperceptible. (I.) Mark 166, 171.
— in ear, anxieties of. (I.) Mark 169.
— in grace. (S.) 1 Tim. 215; 2 Pet. 198–214.
— in holiness. (A.) Eph. 224.
— in knowledge. (I.) Eph. 392.
— — of Christ. (S. & I.) 2 Pet. 214–219.
— in natural and spiritual world. (I.) Mark 171.
— in perfection. (I.) Col. 108.
— in spiritual knowledge. (S.) Eph. 90.
— in wisdom, Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 297.

Growth, invisible, of Christ's kingdom. (A.) John III. 247.
— law of, in kingdom of God. (S.) Mark 171.
— mysterious. (I.) Mark 164, 167.
— mystery of. (I.) Luke II. 34.
— no abasement in. (I.) Luke II. 261.
— normal, conditions and limitations of. (S.) Matt. 270.
— of apostolic power. (S.) Acts II. 360.
— of appetites. (I.) Matt. 355.
— of body. (I.) Eph. 406.
— of children. (I.) Luke I. 260.
— of Christ in us. (S.) Gal. 291.
— of Christian life, different stages in. (S.) Mark 159.
— of Church, quiet. (I.) Luke III. 313.
— — wider. (I.) Acts I. 650.
— of conscience. (S.) Heb. I. 432.
— of graces. (S.) Philem. 27.
— of Jesus, silent. (I.) Luke I. 299.
— of kingdom. (S.) Mark 176. (I.) Luke II. 754.
— of little seed. (I.) Mark 175.
— of new kingdom. (I.) Eph. 225.
— of soul, inner man or. (S.) 2 Cor. 177.
— of spiritual life. (S.) Mark 156, 157, 159, 175; 2 Cor. 178.
— — sense. (I.) Heb. I. 425.
— of structure. (I.) Eph. 226.
— of true piety, retirement essential to. (S.) Mark 253.
— of Word of God. (A.) Acts III. 87.
— order of. (I.) Mark 168.
— power of, inherent in things Divine. (I.) Mark 156.
— precious because perilous. (I.) Matt. 264.
— principle of, religion. (S.) 2 Pet. 27.
— rapid, means rapid decay. (I.) Mark 133.
— religious. (S.) 2 Pet. 198–213.
— secret of Jesus'. (I.) Luke I. 299.
— soul has limited capacity for. (I.) Matt. 264.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 John 106.
— — Christian beneficence means of. (I.) Philem. 35.
— — influence of food on. (I.) 1 Pet. 133.
— — to be sought. (I.) 1 Pet. 134.
— tall, deep root. (I.) Jas. 384.
— test of Christian life. (S.) 2 Pet. 208.
— thinking aids. (I.) 1 Pet. 134.
— threefold. (S.) Col. 125.
— through change. (I.) Mark 165.
— through death, or corn of wheat. (S.) John II. 335.
— time of, sleep. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 401.
— under ordinary events. (I.) Luke I. 261.
— under pressure. (S.) 2 Cor. 161.
— unexplained. (I.) Mark 167.
— visible, of gospel. (I.) Mark 177.
Grudge not. (I.) Jas. 455.
Grudging. (I.) Jas. 454.
— spirit. (I.) Matt. 449.
Grumble about fodder, don't. (A.) Acts II. 154.
Grumbling, sin of. (I.) Jas. 455.
Guarantee of usefulness. (S.) Heb. I. 488.
Guard against error, men must. (S.) 2 Tim. 270.
— effectual. (I.) 2 Thess. 82.
— on. (S.) 1 Thess. 202.
Guards, up, and at them! (I.) Mark 716.
Guard-room, ordered back to. (S.) Acts III. 309.
Guardian angels. (S.) Matt. 401, 402.
— of souls. (S.) 1 Pet. 243.
Guardianship, Divine. (S.) John III. 156.
Guarding against all evil, need of. (I.) 1 Thess. 273.
— against offence we must take care, in. (S.) Rom. II. 645.
— faith. (S.) 2 Tim. 348.
— of deposit. (S.) 1 Tim. 303.
Guest, blessed, detained. (S.) Luke III. 642.
— new year's. (S.) John I. 39.
— of heart. (S.) Rev. 261.
— rejected. (S.) Matt. 500.
Guest, self-invited. (S.) Rev. 265.
Guests for wedding feast. (S.) Matt. 496.
— recusancy of. (S.) Luke III. 36.
Guest-chamber, finding. (I.) Mark 580.
Guidance, Bible given for. (A.) Rom. I. 202.
— Christ's. (I.) John II. 169.
— Divine. (S.) John III. 69. (I.) Acts II. 462.
— — in midst of dangers. (I.) Matt. 100.
— — obedience and. (S.) Matt. 11.
— God's, right and wrong way of seeking. (I.) 1 Thess. 119.
— — to be sought by prayer. (I.) 1 Thess. 119.
— honestly sought. (I.) 1 Thess. 119.
— in doing good. (S.) Acts I. 701.
— of Christ, absolute obedience to. (S.) Rev. 477.
— of our Pilot. (I.) Rom. II. 180.
— of Spirit. (S.) Acts II. 461–465; Rom. II. 19; Gal. 379. (I.) Acts II. 461–465; Gal. 375, 378.
— providential, of Church. (I.) Acts II. 116.
Guide, Bible. (I.) 2 Tim. 315.
— Holy Spirit our. (S.) John III. 70.
— into all truth. (S.) John III. 56.
— of youth, Law of God. (S.) Luke II. 237.
— — Word of God. (I.) 1 John 120.
— to Christ, Law. (S.) Gal. 211, 213.
Guides, blind. (I.) Matt. 318.
— Church, authority of. (S.) 2 Pet. 189.
— four noble, to way of salvation. (S.) Acts I. 698.
— two, knowledge and love. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 514.
— world's treatment of its. (I.) Luke II. 531.
Guiding influence, soul must select. (I.) Matt. 30.
— light, joy of. (A.) Matt. 9.
— star. (S.) Matt. 8.
Guile. (I.) 1 Pet. 125.
— advantages sometimes acquired by. (A.) 1 Thess. 46.
— behold Israelite indeed in whom there is no. (S.) John I. 136.
— in small matters as well as great to be avoided. (I.) 1 Pet. 125.
Guileless and sinless. (S.) 1 Pet. 234.
— spirit abiding in God, Christlike walk of one with. (S.) 1 John 85.
— — — in light in its threefold aspect of childhood, fatherhood, and youth. (S.) 1 John 105.
— — — through Word in Son and in Father, so as to receive promise of eternal life. (S.) 1 John 160.
— — amid anti-Christian defections, established by Messianic unction and illumination. (S.) 1 John 150.
— — — — denial of Son, acknowledging Son, so as to have Father also. (S.) 1 John 157.
— — amid dark world's flow, especially in light of godliness. (S.) 1 John 139.
— — in light instead of walking in darkness, brotherly love test and means of being and abiding with. (S.) 1 John 98.
— — loving not world, which is darkness, but God who is light. (S.) 1 John 124.
— — nature and ground of Christ's advocacy as meeting need of. (S.) 1 John 68.
— — primary condition of Divine fellowship fulfilled in believing confession of. (S.) 1 John 54.
— — realizing through obedience knowledge of God as means of being and abiding in God. (S.) 1 John 80.
— — sinless aim of; provision for its continued sense of sin. (S.) 1 John 66.
— — through abiding Messianic unction and illumination of Holy Ghost, abiding in Christ, so as to have confidence at his coming. (S.) 1 John 163.
Guilt and danger of reading bad books. (S.) Acts III. 82.
— and doom of impenitent hearers. (S.) Matt. 268.

Guilt and folly of being in debt. (S.) Rom. II. 572.
— chief priests', and Pilate's weakness. (S.) Mark 649.
— cowardice of. (I.) John III. 282.
— heinous, of taking pleasure in other men's sins. (S.) Rom. I. 113.
— life of, and heart of corruption, contact of Christianity with: Paul before Felix. (S.) Acts III. 298.
— not to be estimated by gain. (S.) Luke III. 225.
— of ignorance of God's righteousness. (I.) Rom. II. 329.
— of judging and contemptuousness. (S.) Rom. II. 638.
— of man in crucifying Lord of glory. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 157.
— of privileged people. (I.) Luke II. 219.
— of unbelief. (S.) Acts I. 312.
— of unconverted in neglecting offered salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 84.
— strangely revealed. (I.) Lnke II. 541.
— successive steps by which traitor reached climax of. (I.) John II. 423.
— unwillingness to acknowledge. (I.) Luke II. 413.
Guilty, compassion of Jesus towards. (I.) Matt. 535.
— conscience. (I.) Mark 473. (A.) Acts III. 295.
— ignorance. (I.) Luke III. 448; Eph. 409.
— of all. (S.) Jas. 237, 243.
— of death of Christ. (A.) 1 Thess. 79.
— silence in Christ's cause. (S.) Luke III. 428.
— sin haunting. (I.) Mark 248.
Gulf, bridgeless. (S.) Luke III. 264.
— great. (I.) Luke III. 265.
— impassable. (I.) Luke III. 264; Rev. 699.

HABIT and act. (A.) Jas. 303.
— and holiness. (S.) Luke I. 433.
— choice may become. (I.) Luke II. 797.
— fixity of. (S.) 2 Pet. 135.
— force of. (S.) Acts II. 546.
— hardened by. (I.) Matt. 261.
— of censure. (I.) Jas. 391.
— of holiness and righteousness, wedding garment essential. (I.) Matt. 500.
— of mind, Christian's. (S.) 2 Cor. 210.
— of thankfulness. (S.) 1 Thess. 243.
— past, hindering force of. (I.) Phil. 244.
— power of, to resist temptation. (I.) Luke I. 371.
— sunward side of. (S.) Rev. 736.
— tail of. (I.) Rev. 407.
Habits. (I.) Heb. I. 280.
— Jewish, of thought, traces of. (I.) Jas. 216.
— of Jesus. (I.) John II. 2.
— right, to be inculcated in youth. (I.) Eph. 603.
— unallowable, danger of contracting. (S.) Rom. II. 663.
Habitation, frail. (A.) Heb. II. 655.
— God's, believers. (S.) Eph. 228.
— holy, of heaven. (S.) John II. 480.
— of demons. (S.) Rev. 533.
Habitual fault, one, may vitiate whole life. (I.) Mark 409.
— recognition of God. (S.) 1 Thess. 11.
Hades and death, Christ King of. (S.) Rev. 87.
— or Unseen. (S.) Rev. 92.
Hair, camel's. (I.) Matt. 16.
— exquisite, mechanism of. (I.) Matt. 186.
— white, of Jesus. (S.) Rev. 60.
— wiped my feet with her. (S.) Luke I. 729.
Hairs, heads more than. (I.) Matt. 187.
— of head all numbered. (S.) Matt. 186, 187.
Half-Christian. (I.) Luke II. 497.
Half-hearted religion vain. (I.) Gal. 295.
Half-penny, what, can do. (A.) Luke III. 473.
Hall of judgment. (I.) John III. 239.
Hall, Robert, and Charles Simeon, Owen restored peace between. (A.) Matt. 58.
Hall's, Robert, temper. (A.) Gal. 85.
Hallelujah of world in honour of God, thousand-tongued. (S.) Acts I. 151.
Hallowed be thy Name. (S.) Matt. 87, 88.
— feelings. (S.) Luke III. 645.
Hallowing God's Name. (S. & I.) Luke II. 341-351.
Hammer, lost. (I.) Gal. 344.
Hand. (S.) Acts II. 221.
— Almighty. (I.) John II. 222.
— beckoning with. (I.) Acts III. 216.
— Christ's, all things in. (S.) John I. 293.
— construction of. (I.) Luke I. 541.
— deliverance at. (A.) Phil. 315.
— end of all things at. (S.) 1 Pet. 335.
— get hold of sinners by, if you would win hearts. (I.) Mark 317.
— hour-glass in. (I.) Heb. II. 140.
— human, power of. (I.) Mark 99.
— language of. (I.) Luke I. 541.
— Lord is at. (S.) Phil. 314. (I.) Phil. 315.
— mighty, of God, humble yourselves under. (S.) 1 Pet. 406, 412, 413.
— of God. (S.) Acts I. 421.
— — right. (S.) Acts I. 201.
— Redeemer's, what things are put into (S.) John I. 293.
— right, offending. (S.) Matt. 75.
— Saviour's. (I.) Luke III. 677.
— stretch forth thine. (S.) Mark 98.
— that struck Jesus. (A.) John III. 237.
— upper. (S.) Rom. I. 509.
— withered. (S.) Matt. 230; Mark 96-98; Luke I. 543.
Hands and vipers. (S.) Acts III. 465.
— imposition of. (I.) Luke I. 460; Acts I. 546.
— — blessing by. (I.) Matt. 420.
— laying-on of. (I.) Heb. I. 451.
— not made with. (I.) 2 Cor. 221.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 407.
— of God, Christians implements in. (I.) Mark 742.
— — soul-resignation into. (I.) Luke III. 608.
— of living God. (I.) Heb. II. 146.
— ready, open hearts and. (A.) Gal. 466.
— shake. (I.) Titus 219.
— unwashen. (I.) Mark 273.
— washing of. (I.) Matt. 312.
— what, can do. (I.) Mark 375.
Hand-led. (S.) Acts II. 40
Handbook of Christian knight. (S.) Eph. 640.
Handkerchief. (S.) John III. 386.
Handmaid of Lord. (S.) Luke I. 56.
Handwashing, customs of. (I.) Matt. 313.
Handwriting blotted out. (S.) Col. 149.
Happiness and duty. (S.) Gal. 276.
— and humility. (I.) John I. 493.
— and joy. (S.) John II. 641. (I.) Acts I. 721.
— and rest, Jesus Christ only source of. (S.) John I. 590, 592.
— best, within. (I.) John I. 339.
— blessedness rather than, want of man. (I.) Luke I. 557.
— Christian mutual. (S.) Phil. 153.
— communicated doubles itself. (I.) Luke I. 60.
— connected with obedience to Law of Christ. (I.) Jas. 195.
— domestic, value of. (S.) Matt. 474.
— duty, and honour of maintaining course prescribed to us by providence. (S.) Acts II. 330.
— final, of righteous, heaven, or. (S.) 2 Tim. 172.
— heavenly. (S.) Rev. 383.
— — Christian's uneasiness in mortal body and desire of. (S.) 2 Cor. 222.
— — reticence of Bible regarding. (I.) Luke III. 462.
— helpful to holiness. (I.) 1 John 29.
— hindrance to, bonds no. (I.) Col. 315.
— in all circumstances. (A.) 1 Thess. 233.

Happiness in death. (S.) 2 Pet. 88.
— in doing good. (I.) Luke I. 620.
— in measure of such obedience. (I.) Eph. 55.
— in saving others. (I.) Luke III. 583.
— is attainable in this life. (S.) 1 Tim. 199.
— little, with rich men. (I.) Jas. 228.
— man's, dependent on his coming to Christ. (S.) John I. 479.
— — sabbath for. (I.) Mark 92.
— negative, of saints in heaven. (S.) Rev. 711.
— of attending Holy Communion. (I.) Luke III. 503.
— of being kept from hour of temptation. (S.) Rev. 222.
— of being saved from second death. (S.) Rev. 580.
— of confiding in God. (A.) Luke I. 75.
— of entire truthfulness of heart. (S.) 2 Cor. 460.
— of eternal mind. (S.) 1 Tim. 38.
— of God. (S.) 1 Tim. 36.
— of godliness. (I.) 1 Tim. 198.
— of good men in future state. (S.) 1 John 186.
— of heaven. (S.) Rev. 695.
— — as everlasting kingdom. (S.) Rev. 727.
— — as it consists in conformity to God and Lamb. (S.) Rev. 723.
— — as it is state of uninterrupted light, proceeding immediately from God. (S.) Rev. 726.
— — connection between holy obedience to God's will and. (S.) Matt. 131.
— — only appreciated by holy. (I.) Mark 40.
— of heavenly conversation. (S.) Phil. 278.
— of ministers, steadfastness of Christians. (S.) 1 Thess. 111.
— of old age. (I.) Acts III. 202.
— of possessing conscience void of offence. (S.) Acts III. 281.
— of religion. (A.) Phil. 309.
— of righteous. (S.) Matt. 280.
— — and holy, and misery of unjust and impure. (S.) Rev. 732.
— of saints in heaven. (S.) Rev. 384.
— of self-denial. (S.) Luke III. 379.
— of self-denying. (I.) Heb. II. 364.
— of service. (A.) Rom. I. 7.
— of single life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 452.
— of sons of God. (S.) Rom. II. 27.
— or misery, future. (S.) Rev. 606.
— our. (S.) 1 John 26.
— present, of believers. (S.) Rom. II. 709.
— riches do not create. (I.) Mark 420.
— secret of. (I.) 1 Tim. 199.
— — trust in God. (A.) Phil. 322.
— sharing. (I.) Rom. I. 26.
— true. (S.) Luke I. 561; Rom. I. 392.
— unknown, longing for. (I.) John I. 337.
— unselfishness makes. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 247.
— varied, in heaven. (I.) Eph. 339.
— way to. (I.) Matt. 423.
— widow's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 510.
— world cannot confer. (I.) John I. 593.
— wrong moral conditions cannot be productive of. (I.) Luke I. 411.
Happy and holy living, art of, or method and music. (S.) Col. 246.
— blind man. (A.) Mark 436.
— combination. (S.) Rom. II. 510.
— dying. (A.) John II. 95.
— ending of suffering life. (I.) 2 Tim. 177.
— family. (S.) Matt. 177.
— God, gospel of glory of. (S.) 1 Tim. 33.
— God's plan for making us. (S.) Acts I. 341.
— hope. (S.) Titus 128.
— in being prayed for. (I.) Philem. 28.
— in this life, godliness generally makes men. (S.) 1 Tim. 190.
— life, secret of. (S.) John II. 418.
— making others. (S.) Rom. II. 679.
— memory. (I.) Heb. I. 653.
— memories. (S.) Phil. 6.
— ministers' meeting. (S.) 1 Thess. 67.
— only in "our own company." (I.) Acts I. 413.
Happy state of primitive Church. (S.) Acts I. 441.
— times, talk for: sunshine. (S.) Phil. 307.
— to live or die in Christ. (A.) Phil. 56.
— town. (I.) Mark 58.
Harbinger, Divine. (I.) Col. 79.
Harbour, getting into. (S.) 2 Pet. 87.
— great, God's scheme of salvation as. (S.) Heb. I. 99.
Hard and difficult, ways of sin. (S.) Acts II. 28.
— beginnings. (I.) Matt. 226.
— heart, superficial character connected with. (I.) Matt. 263.
— man. (S.) Matt. 587.
— name easy. (I.) John II. 92.
— sayings. (S.) John I. 574.
— things. (S.) 2 Pet. 193.
— times, God's pruning-knife. (S.) John II. 609.
— to be understood, why Scripture is. (I.) 2 Pet. 190.
— to forgive self. (I.) Gal. 63.
Hard-heartedness of man and voice of God. (S.) Heb. I. 284.
— remedies for. (S.) Mark 102.
— signs of. (S.) Mark 102.
Harden not your heart. (I.) Heb. I. 243, 244.
— or pardon. (S.) Rom. II. 293.
Hardened by being melted. (I.) Heb. I. 267.
— by sin and habit. (I.) Matt. 260, 261.
— heart. (S.) Rev. 515.
— sinner. (S.) Rom. II. 403. (A.) John III. 32.
Hardening heart. (S.) Heb. I. 241–244, 314. (I.) Rom. I. 135; Heb. I. 241–244.
Hardest lot, alleviations of. (I.) Acts I. 284.
Hardihood of character. (I.) Mark 170.
Hardness, enduring. (I.) 2 Tim. 131, 142.
— judicial. (S.) Acts III. 493.
— of heart. (S. & I.) Mark 101, 102; Rom. I. 135; Heb. I. 242–244, 263–268.
Hardship, endurance of. (I.) 2 Tim. 327.
— enduring. (I.) Luke II. 194.
— ministerial. (I.) 2 Tim. 327.
— of hypocrisy. (I.) Acts I. 458.
Harm and injury, safety of righteous man from. (S.) 1 Pet. 286.
Harmed and unharmed. (S.) 1 Pet. 286.
Harmfulness, perilous, of little sins. (S.) Matt. 69.
Harmless. (S.) Phil. 146.
Harmonizer, Christ great. (I.) Luke I. 437.
Harmony, best. (I.) Mark 594.
— between Law and gospel. (S.) Gal. 201.
— broken. (I.) Luke III. 104.
— Divine, out of discord. (I.) Heb. II. 505.
— mutual. (S.) Phil. 78.
— need of. (A.) Eph. 364.
— of Christianity in its personal influence. (S.) Eph. 48.
— of Law and conscience. (S.) Rom. I. 601.
— of manhood. (I.) Gal. 392.
— of narratives of Resurrection. (S.) John III. 365.
— of nature with our mental moods. (I.) John II. 436.
— of revelation. (I.) Gal. 201.
— of teaching of Old Testament and New. (I.) Rom. I. 69.
— Peter and nature in. (I.) Luke I. 471.
Harp, five chords to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 365.
Harpoons on board, no. (A.) 2 Tim. 322.
Harvest. (S.) John I. 389.
— abundance of, scarcity of labourers. (S.) Luke II. 211.
— after, law of seed-sowing and. (S.) Rom. I. 534.
— and labourers. (S.) John I. 386.
— and vintage. (S.) Rev. 500.
— certainty of. (I.) Gal. 495.
— Christ's, and Christ's reapers. (S.) Luke II. 212.
— delayed, but sure. (A.) Gal. 508.
— double. (S.) Gal. 488. (I.) Gal. 495.
— end of world compared to. (S.) Matt. 272.

Harvest, feast of. (S.) Acts I. 121.
— fields white to. (S.) John I. 390, 391.
— God Lord of. (S.) Luke II. 212.
— gospel. (S.) Luke II. 210; John I. 383.
— great. (S.) John I. 387.
— how wicked ripen for. (S.) Matt. 272.
— in proportion to sowing. (I.) Gal. 502.
— increase on sowing. (I.) Gal. 502.
— man's seed-time and. (S.) Gal. 489. (I.) Gal. 497.
— moral. (S.) Gal. 500, 502.
— natural, multitudes pressing to. (I.) Matt. 171.
— of earth. (S.) Rev. 501.
— of heathen souls. (S.) John I. 393.
— present seed-sowing decisive of future. (S.) Gal. 482.
— reaped, seed sown and. (S.) Acts I. 709.
— resurrection. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 508.
— ripeness. (I.) Luke II. 211.
— seed contains germ of. (I.) Gal. 501.
— sermon. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 500.
— soul. (S.) John I. 387.
— spiritual. (S.) John I. 393.
— — principle of. (S.) Gal. 489.
— witness of. (S.) Acts II. 401–406.
Harvest-field and harvest-labourers. (S.) Matt. 171.
— near. (I.) Matt. 171.
— spiritual. (S.) Matt. 171.
— visit to. (S.) Jas. 444.
Harvest-labourers and harvest-field. (S.) Matt. 171.
Harvest-men wanted. (S.) Matt. 171.
Haste in religion. (S.) Mark 624.
— to be rich. (I.) 1 Tim. 281.
Hastening coming of kingdom. (I.) Luke II. 357.
Hasty but not lasting. (I.) Matt. 263.
— refusal, wise retractation. (S.) Matt. 480.
— temper, restraint of, possible. (A.) Matt. 74.
Hateful, sin should be. (A.) Rom. II. 498.
Hatefulness of envy. (S.) 1 Pet. 126.
Hatred causes stumbling. (I.) 1 John 99.
— Christ demanding. (I.) Luke III. 53.
— evil of. (I.) Gal. 383.
— God's, of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 379.
— meanness and evil and sinfulness of. (S.) Mark 103
— of Christ. (I.) Mark 103.
— of evil essential to love. (I.) Rev. 106.
— of God. (S.) Rom. I. 112; Gal. 382. (I.) Rom. I. 112.
— of Jews for Samaritans. (I.) John I. 318.
— of man. (S.) Gal. 382.
— of sin. (I.) Eph. 132.
— — fasting joined with. (I.) Matt. 385.
— of truth. (S.) John II. 103.
— of wicked to light of gospel. (S.) John I. 268.
— to God manifested. (I.) Rom. I. 695.
— without cause. (S.) John II. 678.
— world's, as Christ saw it. (S.) John II. 673.
— — of Christians, causes of. (S.) 1 Pet. 292.
— — of godly. (S.) 1 John 252, 253.
Haughtiness of mind and its antidote. (S.) Rom. II. 413.
Haven, soul's, cross. (I.) John III. 299.
Havens, fair, of moderation and content. (S.) Acts III. 408.
Having helps getting. (I.) Mark 151.
Hay and stubble, errors in religion, though not fundamental, are no better than. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 269.
He also himself. (I.) Heb. I. 176.
— is not here: he is risen. (S.) John III. 363.
— went before. (S.) Luke III. 422.
Head. (S.) Col. 74.
— and angels. (S.) Col. 156.
— and body. (S.) Eph. 398. (A.) Eph. 120.
— — union between. (S. & I.) Col. 158, 159.
— and its body. (S.) Col. 73.
— and members. (S.) Eph. 398.
Head, Christ, Church his body. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 184, 185.
— — great Prophet must be. (S.) Luke II. 175.
— hairs of, all numbered. (S.) Matt. 186, 187.
— in all things, obeying. (I.) Eph. 399.
— in charger. (I.) Matt. 297.
— not where to lay his. (A.) Matt. 148.
— of Church. (S.) Eph. 111, 115.
— — Christ. (S. & I.) Eph. 111, 399; Col. 71, 73.
— of corner. (S.) Mark 469, 473.
— — Christ. (S.) Acts I. 365.
— of household, relation of members to. (S.) Eph. 215.
— of serpent bruised by Seed of woman, or first promise accomplished. (S.) 1 John 243.
— our, Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 79.
— over all things to Church, Christ. (S.) Eph. 109.
— woman's, power on, because of angels. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 82–85.
Heads more than hairs. (I.) Matt. 187.
Head-quarters, God's. (I.) Luke II. 326.
Headship, Christ's. (I.) Eph. 110.
— of Christ. (S.) Eph. 116.
— — over believers. (S.) Eph. 111, 116.
— of God-Man. (S.) Eph. 116.
Headstone of corner. (S.) Matt. 491.
Heady. (I.) 2 Tim. 251.
Heal, Law cannot. (I.) Heb. I. 577.
— power to. (S.) Mark 44.
— sick. (S.) Matt. 175.
Healed by Christ's stripes. (I.) 1 Pet. 240.
— faith to be. (S.) Acts II. 389, 390.
— man's activity and gratitude. (I.) Acts I. 298.
— men. (S.) Acts I. 392.
— touch Jesus and be. (S.) Mark 270.
Healer. (S.) Luke. II. 83.
— Almighty. (S.) Matt. 142.
— Christ. (S.) Matt. 164.
— Jesus as. (S.) Mark 42.
— of souls. (S.) Mark 78.
— true, tried last. (I.) Matt. 165.
Healers, cripple and his. (S.) Acts I. 280.
Healing and forgiveness. (S.) Luke I. 516.
— and hurting shadows. (S.) Acts I. 473.
— art of. (S.) Luke I. 527. (I.) Luke I. 417.
— blind. (S. & I.) Mark 314–318.
— bodily, preparation for spiritual instruction. (I.) Luke II. 99.
— deaf and dumb man. (S.) Mark 291–303.
— desire for, instinct of humanity. (I.) Mark 104.
— evil conscience. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 112, 113.
— for all. (I.) Matt. 42.
— for soul. (S.) Luke I. 554.
— hospital. (I.) Mark 44
— influence, Christianity. (I.) Mark 219.
— instant, from Christ. (I.) Mark 43.
— leaves. (S.) Rev. 709, 710.
— miracles of. (S.) Matt. 141.
— — at Capernaum. (S.) Luke I. 460.
— — for, purpose of Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 513.
— moral. (S.) Matt. 42.
— need of. (S.) Rom. I. 404.
— of Jairus's daughter. (S.) Matt. 166.
— of leper. (S.) Matt. 137–139.
— of lunatic child. (S.) Matt. 376.
— of man born blind. (S.) John II. 106.
— of palsied. (S.) Luke I. 513.
— of paralytic. (S.) Mark 60; Luke I. 509, 510. (I.) Luke I. 509.
— of Veronica. (I.) Luke II. 81.
— on sabbath. (I.) Luke III. 2.
— power, Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 556.
— — gospel's. (S.) Luke I. 506.
— preaching and. (I.) Luke II. 98.
— sick. (S.) Matt. 172.
— simplicity of Christ's method of. (S.) Luke I. 512.
— sorrow in. (S.) Mark 300.
— spiritual. (S.) Mark 270.

Healing touch, Christ's. (S.) Matt. 138.
— ungrateful reception of. (I.) Mark 214.
— unpurposed. (I.) Mark 215.
— *versus* circumcision. (I.) John I. 632.
— virtue, Christ discriminates his. (I.) Mark 221.
— waters, Jewish legends about. (I.) John I. 427.
— work healthy. (I.) Matt. 160.
— — missionary's. (I.) Luke II. 96.
Health. (I.) 3 John 17.
— and abstinence. (I.) Luke I. 25.
— and diseases of soul. (S.) 1 Pet. 237.
— and prosperity of soul. (S.) 3 John 14.
— and wine. (A.) 1 Tim. 251.
— bodily, to be maintained. (I.) Acts III. 445.
— chief thing. (A.) 3 John 17.
— Christ Fountain of. (S.) Luke I. 553.
— duty. (I.) 1 Tim. 252.
— helpfulness of. (I.) 3 John 17.
— hunger sign of. (I.) Luke I. 567. (A.) John I. 542.
— more than sickness reason for gratitude. (I.) Luke III. 310.
— spiritual. (S.) 3 John 10.
— Timothy charged to take care of his. (S.) 1 Tim. 248.
Health-giving and saving influence of light. (I.) John II. 30.
Healthful, work is. (A.) John II. 129.
Healthy teaching. (S.) Titus 57.
Hear and live. (A.) Rom. II. 387.
— ears to. (S.) Mark 274.
— hear! (S.) Heb. II. 560.
— him. (S.) Mark 348.
— not, hearing they. (S.) Matt. 267.
— power to, blessing. (A.) Rom. II. 387.
— Son. (S.) Matt. 374.
— swift to, and slow to speak. (I.) Jas. 143. (A.) Jas. 146.
— take heed what and how ye. (S. & I.) Mark 148, 150.
— us, strike, but! (I.) Acts II. 378.
— whom to. (I.) Mark 150.
— Word, how to. (S.) Luke II. 36–42.
— — of God. (I.) Luke I. 463.
Heard, when he. (S.) Mark 438.
Hearer, cowardly. (S.) Luke II. 17.
— heedless. (S.) Luke II. 13.
— of God's Word. (S.) John II. 90.
— wayside. (I.) Matt. 261.
Hearer's, Christian, first lesson. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 224.
Hearers. (S.) Rom. I. 154. (I.) Luke II. 41.
— and doers. (S.) Luke I. 655.
— and preachers. (S.) Luke II. 10.
— but not doers of Word, self-deceit of those who are. (S.) Jas. 172.
— careless. (I.) Acts II. 153.
— curious. (I.) 2 Tim. 325.
— different kinds of. (I.) Acts II. 154.
— dull. (I.) Heb. I. 422.
— duty of. (A.) Jas. 172.
— eclectic. (I.) Mark 150.
— enthusiastic. (S.) Mark 130.
— expectant. (I.) Acts II. 153.
— few, saved. (I.) John I. 288.
— forgetful. (A.) Jas. 195.
— gospel, two classes of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 42.
— impatient. (I.) Acts II. 153.
— impenitent, guilt and doom of. (S.) Matt. 268.
— inattentive. (S.) Luke II. 30; Mark 128. (I.) Heb. I. 75.
— incapacity in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 201.
— instruction from Lord to. (S.) Mark 146.
— interested. (A.) Acts II. 154.
— lessons for. (S.) Titus 56.
— only, doers, not. (S.) Jas. 159.
— reminded of theme of preachers. (S.) 2 Cor. 27.
— self-deception of. (I.) Jas. 172.
— sincere. (S.) Mark 137.
Hearers, two sorts of. (S.) Jas. 160.
— wayside. (I.) Mark 128.
— wise and foolish. (S.) Luke I. 654.
— worldly-minded. (S.) Mark 133.
Heareth, let him that, say come. (S.) Rev. 770.
Hearing and doing. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 154; Jas. 161–168. (A.) Phil. 342.
— and hearkening. (S.) Rom. II. 382.
— and its proper effects. (I.) Acts II. 155.
— and keeping Word of God. (S.) Acts II. 492.
— and receiving Word. (S.) 1 Thess. 71.
— art of. (I.) Luke II. 37.
— attentive, to be given to gospel of Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 76.
— but not heeding. (I.) Mark 150.
— but not profiting. (A.) Heb. I. 305.
— carelessly. (I.) Luke II. 41.
— Christ. (S.) Mark 348.
— Christ's sayings, similitude of. (S.) Luke I. 652.
— directions for. (S.) Gal. 145.
— dull of. (S.) Heb. I. 421. (I.) Heb. I. 422.
— effectual. (I.) Luke II. 33.
— feel vast obligation of. (I.) Mark 148.
— fulfilled in doing. (I.) Matt. 212.
— gospel constant. (I.) Mark 141.
— — effect of. (S.) Eph. 64.
— — not to be vitiated by faulty faculty. (I.) Mark 141.
— heart, pure heart. (I.) Mark 147.
— heedful. (S.) Mark 142.
— light by. (S.) Mark 147.
— mere uselessness of. (I.) Luke II. 41.
— motives for. (S.) Acts III. 327.
— necessity of adding doing to. (S.) Jas. 163.
— obedient. (I.) 1 John 7.
— of Christ. (I.) Matt. 464.
— of faith. (S.) Gal. 145.
— of Word. (S.) Jas. 144.
— — devil enemy to. (S.) Mark 129.
— our Lord's keenness of. (I.) Matt. 212.
— preaching, and practising Word of God. (S.) Jas. 151.
— prepared. (S. & I.) Luke II. 42, 45.
— profitless. (S.) Jas. 162. (I.) Heb. I. 303.
— right. (I.) Luke II. 42.
— seeing, and understanding. (I.) Mark 313.
— sermons, directions for. (S.) Luke II. 40.
— should be followed by meditation. (I.) Luke I. 195.
— they hear not. (S.) Matt. 267.
— unprofitable. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 215; Heb. I. 305.
— — of Word, cause of. (S.) Heb. I. 302.
— *versus* reading. (I.) Rom. II. 376.
— with conscience. (A.) Jas. 172.
— without doing. (S.) Jas. 168. (I.) Acts II 153.
— without mending. (A.) Jas. 172.
— Word. (S.) Matt. 212.
— — of God, faith. (S.) Rom. II. 386.
— — preached. (S.) Heb. I. 299.
Hearkening and hearing. (S.) Rom. II. 382.
Heart, acceptance of. (S.) Mark 569.
— and conscience, peace of, element of holiness. (S.) 2 Thess. 102.
— and life, holiness of, Christians bound to cultivate. (S.) 2 Tim. 208.
— and mouth. (S.) Rom. II. 349.
— approving: confidence in prayer. (S.) 1 John 281.
— bad. (S.) Heb. I. 482.
— be troubled, let not your. (S. & I.) John II. 457.
— belief of, necessary for righteousness. (I.) Rom. II. 362.
— believer's, Spirit's application of promises to. (S.) Eph. 62.
— believing, necessity of. (S.) Heb. I. 259.
— — with. (S.) Rom. II. 359. (I.) Rom. II. 355, 360.
— bereaved, question of, answered. (S.) Mark 693.
— blessing of Christ in. (A.) Acts I. 340.

Heart, Christ at door of. (S.) Rev. 265, 266.
— — dwelling in. (S.) Eph. 310. (I.) Eph. 308. (A.) Eph. 312; Rev. 268.
— — in. (S.) Eph. 308. (A.) Col. 100.
— — in, believer's hope. (S.) Col. 100.
— — manifested in, life of his people. (S.) 1 John 464.
— — seeks entrance at. (I.) Luke I. 124.
— — warms. (S.) Luke III. 647.
— Christ's appeal to. (S.) Luke III. 441.
— — question to. (S.) John III. 220.
— circumcision of. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 192, 193.
— coated. (I.) 1 Thess. 257.
— connection between faith and state of. (S.) 1 John 268.
— controls life. (I.) Col. 237.
— conversion of, produces alteration in life. (S.) Philem. 50.
— cut to. (I.) Acts I. 508.
— den of evil. (S.) Matt. 319.
— depraved, ignorance of. (I.) Eph. 409.
— detector of. (S.) Luke I. 240.
— determined purpose of. (I.) Acts II. 233.
— determines life. (I.) Mark 275.
— errors of. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 245.
— established. (S.) Heb. II. 639, 640; Jas. 452.
— even in thy mouth and in thy. (I.) Rom. II. 349.
— evil. (I.) Mark 276.
— — fault not in gospel but in. (I.) Matt. 214.
— — God lost to sight of. (I.) Rom. I. 109.
— — spirits in. (S.) Acts III. 75.
— exercised unto godliness necessary to make good minister. (S.) 1 Tim. 187, 188.
— eye portal to. (I.) Luke I. 402.
— faith of. (I.) Rom. II. 362.
— — purifying. (S.) Acts II. 432, 433.
— far from God. (S.) Matt. 314.
— flame, watching. (I.) 2 Tim. 12.
— folly of setting, on things below not on things above. (I.) Mark 338.
— for God, afflictions winning. (I.) Heb. II. 505.
— gain cannot satisfy. (I.) Mark 339.
— give God thy, and he will reward thee with heaven. (I.) Mark 413.
— gladness of, springs from singleness of heart. (S.) Acts I. 261.
— God knows. (A.) Acts I. 98.
— — reverenced in. (S.) 1 Pet. 296.
— — sanctified in. (S.) 1 Pet. 295.
— — searches. (I.) Matt. 533.
— God's knowledge of. (I.) Luke III. 234.
— — law written in. (S.) Heb. I. 643.
— — power in changing. (I.) Luke II. 66, 68.
— gold in. (A.) Col. 196.
— good and evil, treasures. (S.) Matt. 243.
— gospel to be preached to. (I.) Acts I. 214.
— grateful. (S.) Phil. 342.
— guest of. (S.) Rev. 261.
— happiness of entire truthfulness of. (S.) 2 Cor. 460.
— hard, superficial character connected with. (I.) Matt. 263.
— hardened. (S.) Rev. 515.
— hardening. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 241–244, 314.
— hardness of. (S. & I.) Mark 101, 102; Rom. I. 135; Heb. I. 242–244, 263–268.
— Holy Spirit enters, like fire kindled. (I.) Matt. 21.
— home of sin. (I.) Matt. 319.
— house. (I.) Matt. 253; Rev. 268.
— how to keep. (S.) Phil. 330
— human, cry of, for personal God. (A.) Heb. I. 342.
— — Divine echo in. (S.) Mark 497.
— — enmity of, against God. (S.) Rom. I. 691.
— — fickleness of. (I.) Matt. 615.
— — heaven vaguely revealed yet comfort to. (I.) Matt. 508.
— — power of gospel to dissolve enmity of, against God. (S.) Eph. 200.
— impenitent. (S.) Rom. I. 135.
— in his. (S.) Matt. 75.
Heart, its aberrations. (I.) Rom. I. 613.
— its own laboratory. (I.) Mark 276.
— keeping, in love of God. (S.) Jude 73.
— kingdom in. (S.) Mark 154.
— law in. (I.) Heb. I. 644, 645.
— — of. (S.) Matt. 511.
— lock of. (I.) Luke I. 29.
— longs to know God. (I.) John II. 516.
— love of God shed abroad in. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 357, 358.
— loving God with. (S.) Luke II. 245.
— man of, blessed. (I.) Matt. 55.
— memory of. (I.) Luke I. 295.
— misplaced. (I.) Col. 179.
— must be changed. (I.) John I. 203, 204.
— natural. (S.) Acts I. 675.
— — corruption of. (I.) Mark 275.
— — full of pride. (I.) 2 Tim. 248.
— — unveiled in great account. (S.) Luke III. 418.
— necessity of setting good principles in. (S.) Matt. 244.
— needs remedy. (I.) Matt. 320.
— no, free from sin. (I.) Mark 276.
— no man ever went to heaven whose, was not there before. (S.) Matt. 106.
— obduracy of. (I.) Heb. I. 243.
— of corruption and life of guilt, contact of Christianity with: Paul before Felix. (S.) Acts III. 298.
— of God. (S.) 1 John 351.
— — cross reveals. (I.) Gal. 530.
— of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 322.
— of man, revelation addressed to. (I.) Matt. 219.
— of Paul and heart of Christ. (I.) Phil. 15.
— of unbelief. (S.) Heb. I. 247–260.
— on being pricked to. (S.) Acts I. 214.
— open, to joy. (I.) 1 John 29.
— our study of God's truth must be with. (S.) 2 Cor. 101.
— overcharged with care. (S.) Luke III. 495.
— peace of God keeping. (S.) Phil. 329.
— — ruling. (S.) Col. 235.
— personal, Christ's call to. (S.) John II. 276.
— prayer written in, by Holy Spirit. (I.) Rom. II. 150.
— preparation of. (I.) Luke III. 497; Jas. 158.
— prepared to receive Christ. (I.) Mark 6.
— pure, hearing heart. (I.) Mark 147.
— purity of. (S.) Matt. 54–56; Acts II. 431.
— reaching. (A.) Acts II. 217.
— reformation must begin at. (I.) Luke I. 636.
— rejoicing. (I.) 1 Pet. 360.
— religion seated in. (S.) Luke I. 646.
— reservoir. (I.) Matt. 244.
— response of. (S.) Heb. I. 242.
— responsive to heart. (I.) Mark 32.
— right state of. (S.) Acts I. 676.
— rogue in. (I.) Jas. 229.
— room in, for Christ. (I.) Luke I. 124.
— root of actual evil. (I.) Matt. 320.
— — sin in. (I.) Heb. I. 246.
— sanctified. (I.) Matt. 244.
— sanctifying Lord in. (S.) 1 Pet. 296.
— Satan filling. (S.) Acts I. 402.
— secrets of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 364.
— seed in. (S.) Mark 156.
— service of, supreme. (I.) Matt. 109.
— sin hardens. (I.) Heb. I. 244.
— — in. (A.) Jas. 110.
— sins of. (I.) 1 John 54.
— sinful. (I.) 1 John 54.
— singleness of. (S.) Luke II. 515.
— sinner's, many fastenings to. (A.) Rev. 268.
— song of. (I.) Eph. 560.
— sore, salve for. (S.) Matt. 300.
— Spirit purifying. (I.) 1 Pet. 4.
— storehouse of evil. (I.) Mark 276.
— subjection of, to Christ. (I.) 2 Cor. 435.
— temple. (A.) Eph. 312.
— tendency of gospel to enlarge. (S.) 2 Cor 342.

Heart, thankful, discriminates mercies. (I.) 2 Cor. 3.
— thanksgiving in. (I.) Heb. II. 659.
— to be educated as well as intellect. (I.) Matt. 517.
— troubled, Christ's remedy for. (S.) John II. 461.
— true grace in, tends to holy practice in life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 260.
— unclouded. (S.) John I. 463.
— whole, we must work with our. (I.) John II. 129.
— willing service of. (I.) Eph. 612.
— with treasure. (I.) Luke II. 621.
— Word planted in. (I.) Matt. 212.
— world in. (I.) Matt. 439.
— work of Law written in. (I.) Rom. I. 159, 160.
Heart's eye, Love. (S.) Phil. 20.
— rest in righteousness of God. (S.) Rom. I. 207.
Hearts and lives of men, power of gospel in changing. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 413.
— and souls and minds, how attain to love God with all our? (S.) Matt. 509.
— burning: Christ talking. (S.) Luke III. 645.
— Christ reveals. (I.) Luke I. 244.
— desolate, songs for. (S.) Gal. 304.
— get hold of sinners by hand if you would win. (I.) Mark 317.
— good cheer for sad. (S.) Matt. 154.
— how we may make melody in our, to God in singing of psalms. (S.) Eph. 554.
— human, Christ's classification of. (S.) Luke II. 8.
— — Divine influence opening. (I.) Acts II. 493.
— loving, Christ visible to. (S.) John III. 81.
— men's, effect of Divine truth as conditioned by state of. (I.) Mark 124.
— — God reigning in. (I.) Mark 25.
— ministers carry images of their people in their. (A.) Phil. 15.
— nourished. (I.) Jas. 439.
— of sinners known to God. (S.) 1 John 275.
— open, and ready hands. (A.) Gal. 466.
— our own, unfruitful works of darkness to be looked for in. (I.) Eph. 512.
— sad. (I.) Luke III. 634.
— sinful, invite temptation. (I.) 1 Thess. 106.
— singing with grace in your, unto Lord. (S.) Col. 245.
— two. (A.) Rom. I. 607.
— words reveal. (I.) Luke I. 646.
Heart-compassion. (I.) Luke II. 268.
Heart-corruption. (I.) Heb. I. 245.
Heart-cravings. (S.) Matt. 51.
Heart-devotion to Christ. (A.) 2 Tim. 147.
Heart-error. (I.) Heb. I. 245.
Heart-expansion. (S.) 2 Cor. 342.
Heart-hardening, danger of, through sin. (S.) Heb. I. 263.
Heart-idolatry. (I.) Rom. I. 103.
Heart-joys. (I.) 1 Pet. 48.
Heart-judgment. (S.) Rom. II. 360.
Heart-love, importance of. (A.) 1 Tim. 13.
Heart-memory needed. (I.) Mark 150.
Heart-reflector, language. (I.) Matt. 246.
Heart-searcher. (S.) Luke III. 234.
Heart-treasures, prepared. (I.) Luke I. 646.
Heart-will. (I.) Matt. 320.
Heart-work God's work. (I.) Acts I. 214.
Heart-worship. (I.) Matt. 315.
— required. (I.) Mark 274.
Heart's-ease. (S.) 1 John 269.
Heartless mother reproved by sparrow. (A.) Titus 64.
Hearty welcome. (I.) Luke II. 74.
Heat of universe, love. (I.) Gal. 400.
Heathen, advent of Christ in relation to. (S.) John I. 344.
— and Christian conceptions of God. (A.) Gal. 257.
— — incarnations, difference between. (I.) John I. 51.
Heathen anticipations of Messiah. (I.) Heb. I. 20.
— are waiting for gospel. (A.) John I. 384.
— Christians put to shame by. (S. & I.) Matt. 250.
— conclusions from portents. (I.) Acts III. 470.
— converts. (A.) Matt. 145.
— cry of. (S.) Acts II. 468-471.
— degradation of. (S.) Eph. 414.
— entering kingdom of God. (I.) Luke II. 790.
— future of. (A.) Rom. I. 154.
— God dishonoured by. (I.) Rom. I. 95.
— immortality of. (I.) Eph. 407.
— may reach heaven without gospel, but better with it. (I.) Acts I. 56.
— messengers of gospel, how they should be sent to. (S.) Acts II. 300.
— nominal Christians compared with. (S.) Rom. I. 211.
— notions of sin. (I.) Luke II. 523.
— occasion of blasphemy to, nominal Christians. (S.) Rom. I. 181.
— privileged nations judged by. (I.) Luke II. 514.
— religions and Christianity. (I.) Luke I. 140.
— sending gospel to, duty of. (I.) Acts II. 307.
— souls, harvest of. (S.) John I. 393.
— testimony to deceitfulness of riches. (I.) Mark 137.
— — to excellence of Scriptures. (I.) John I. 478.
Heathens, advantages of Christians over. (S.) Rom. I. 195.
Heathendom, good in. (S.) Acts III. 459.
— rarity of forgiveness in. (I.) Acts I. 633.
— state of. (S.) Rom. I. 107.
— theology of. (S.) Acts II. 390.
Heathenism and Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 150.
— — fruits of. (I.) Luke I. 643.
— — in treatment of weak, contrast between. (I.) 1 Thess. 223.
— controversy hushed in presence of. (I.) Phil. 144.
— no joy in. (I.) Phil. 311.
— Paul's first convert from. (I.) Acts II. 319.
— — indictment of. (S.) Rom. I. 98.
Heaven. (S.) Matt. 592; John II. 479; 1 Cor. I. 161, 162; 1 John 190; Rev. 363, 621, 663, 698, 700, 716, 719, 724.
— above, and heaven below. (S.) Rev. 389.
— abundant entrance into. (A.) 2 Pet. 89.
— acquaintances in. (A.) John II. 490.
— adapted to us by Christ. (I.) John II. 489.
— admittance to. (A.) Heb. II. 521.
— almost in sight. (I.) John III. 82.
— already in. (A.) Heb. II. 541.
— and earth in God, unity of. (I.) Eph. 285.
— — intercourse between. (A.) Heb. II. 547.
— — links that unite. (S.) Mark 460.
— — saints in, one family. (S.) Eph. 281, 285, 293.
— — shall pass away. (I.) Luke III. 491.
— — united in Christ. (I.) Eph. 50.
— and hell. (S.) Matt. 145, 600.
— and on earth, mercy in. (S.) Matt. 97.
— anticipated. (S.) 2 Cor. 220.
— appearance of Mediator in. (S.) Rev. 311.
— arithmetic of. (A.) Matt. 26.
— as state of service unto God and Lamb before throne. (S.) Rev. 716.
— aspiring towards. (I.) Col. 174.
— attainment of. (S.) Heb. I. 492.
— attractions of. (S.) Phil. 272.
— — checked by claims of earth. (S.) Phil. 60.
— believer's earnest desire for. (S.) Heb. II. 282.
— below. (S.) Rev. 388, 389.
— better country. (S.) Heb. II. 319.
— — house in. (A.) Heb. II. 151.
— — than earth. (I.) Heb. II. 321.
— blessing of, light. (S.) Rev. 727.
— call from, be of good cheer is for all Christ's faithful servants. (S.) Acts III. 262.

Heaven, children to be brought to. (A.) Heb. I. 169.
— Christ directs thought to. (I.) Acts I. 12.
— — going before to. (S.) Heb. I. 552.
— — High Priest in: crowning point. (I.) Heb. I. 617.
— — in. (S.) Rev. 311. (I.) Acts I. 64.
— — — better than Christ on earth. (S.) John III. 19.
— — — Church on earth. (S.) John III. 97.
— — — helps his disciples. (I.) John II. 556.
— — interceding in, for his people. (S.) Heb. I. 598.
— — now in. (I.) Eph. 107.
— — preceding his apostles to. (I.) Acts I. 12.
— — sitting in. (S.) Heb. I. 40.
— — supreme attraction of. (A.) John II. 490.
— Christ's life in. (S.) Rev. 79, 85.
— — way to, unclosed. (I.) Acts I. 64.
— — work in, and ours on earth. (S.) John III. 394.
— — — of intercession in. (S.) Rev. 399, 400.
— — — on earth and in. (S.) Heb. II. 19.
— Christian near, praying for others. (A.) 2 Tim. 5.
— Christian's home. (S.) John II. 477.
— — right to. (A.) Heb. II. 327.
— Church school for. (S.) Eph. 384.
— citizens of. (S.) Phil. 66.
— citizenship in. (S.) Phil. 275.
— climbing up some other way into. (A.) John II. 165.
— come down from. (S.) John I. 539.
— congenial occupation in. (I.) Mark 479.
— connection between holy obedience to God's will and happiness of. (S.) Matt. 131.
— costly purchase. (I.) Eph. 84.
— country and city. (I.) Heb. II. 315.
— — of Christian's desire. (S.) Heb. II. 319.
— cry that opens. (S.) Luke III. 364.
— degrees of glory in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 503.
— delight of, Jesus. (S.) Rev. 324.
— descent of, to earth. (S.) Rev. 628.
— desirable. (I.) Heb. II. 321.
— Divine preparation of, for men. (S.) Matt. 459.
— — presence in. (S.) Rev. 386.
— door opened in. (S.) Rev. 274, 275.
— drama of. (S.) Heb. II. 41.
— drawings toward. (A.) Col. 178.
— earnest of. (S.) Eph. 76.
— employment in. (I.) Mark 479.
— endless life. (S.) Heb. I. 566.
— engagements of, and sabbath of earth, connection between. (S.) Heb. I. 317.
— enlarged abilities in. (A.) Heb. II. 322.
— entrance of Christ into. (S.) Heb. II. 19.
— — into, conquest condition of. (A.) 2 Tim. 150.
— expectations in. (I.) Matt. 352.
— feelings of saints in. (S.) Rev. 300.
— final. (S.) 2 Pet. 180.
— — home of Christian not on earth but in. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
— — state of saints in. (S.) Matt. 600.
— fire from. (I.) Luke III. 675.
— flight of angel through. (S.) Rev. 480.
— for believer, Christ preparing. (I.) John II. 489.
— foreshadowing of, sonship. (S.) 1 John 183.
— foretaste of, true worship. (S.) Rev. 296.
— foretastes of. (A.) Eph. 84.
— free trade with, established by Christ. (I.) John I. 101.
— from home to. (I.) Luke III. 680.
— functions of man's animal nature not operative in. (I.) Matt. 508.
— garden. (S.) Rev. 133.
— gates of. (S.) Rev. 665. (I.) Rev. 669.
— gazing into. (S.) Acts I. 71.
— general assembly written in. (S.) Heb. II. 547.
— getting ready for. (A.) Matt. 555.
Heaven, give God thy heart, and he will reward thee with. (I.) Mark 413.
— glory ascribed in, to Lamb. (S.) Rev. 334.
— — of. (I.) Rom. I. 146, 147.
— God glorified in, for his works of creation and providence. (S.) Rev. 302.
— God's being in. (S.) Luke II. 338.
— — revelation of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 159.
— great possessions hindrance in way to. (I.) Matt. 426.
— happiness of. (S.) Rev. 695.
— — as everlasting kingdom. (S.) Rev. 727.
— — as it consists in conformity to God and Lamb. (S.) Rev. 723.
— — as it is state of uninterrupted light, proceeding immediately from God. (S.) Rev. 726.
— — only appreciated by holy. (I.) Mark 40.
— — saints in. (S.) Rev. 384.
— help from. (S.) Matt. 325.
— here below, influence of. (I.) Mark 343.
— holiness alone fits for. (S.) Heb. II. 517.
— holy habitation of. (S.) John II. 480.
— home. (I. & A.) John II. 478.
— — in. (S.) John II. 477.
— hope laid up in. (I.) Col. 10, 11.
— — of. (S.) Heb. II. 317. (I.) Rom. I. 344; Heb. II. 321.
— how is God's will done in? (S.) Luke II. 378.
— how we know those in. (I.) Mark 348.
— human life on earth known in. (S.) Luke I. 20.
— — population in. (S.) Rev. 362, 374.
— humanity in. (S.) Rev. 361.
— image of. (A.) Heb. I. 322.
— immediate presence of God and Lamb in. (S.) Rev. 713.
— in. (S.) Matt. 85.
— in earth as in. (S.) Matt. 93, 94.
— in face. (A.) Acts I. 570.
— incentive to diligence. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 577.
— inconspicuous lives related to. (I.) 2 Tim. 203.
— inner. (I.) Luke III. 315.
— interest in. (A.) Heb. II. 314.
— is everlasting. (A.) John I. 240.
— is prepared, for whom. (A.) Heb. II. 326.
— Jacob's ladder, or way to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 573.
— Jesus ladder to. (I.) John I. 147.
— joy in, at repentance of sinner. (S.) Luke III. 91, 106, 107, 108, 110, 111.
— joys of. (I.) Matt. 507.
— kingdom of. (S.) Matt. 73. *See also* God, kingdom of; Kingdom of heaven; Kingdom of God.
— — and its progress. (I.) Rev. 430.
— — at hand. (S.) Matt. 40.
— — thrust out of. (I.) Luke II. 790.
— — visible Church is. (S.) Matt. 567.
— Lamb slain worshipped in. (S.) Rev. 326.
— leisure in. (I.) Mark 480.
— letter from. (S.) Rev. 492.
— life in, spiritual life in glorified body. (S.) I Cor. II. 508.
— light of, Christ. (S.) Rev. 692.
— longing for. (S.) Heb. II. 316.
— looked up to, and blessed. (I.) Mark 257.
— looking out toward. (S.) 2 Tim. 333.
— man in. (S.) Rev. 301, 382.
— — training for. (S.) Rev. 475.
— meetness for. (S.) Col. 39. (A.) Col 41; Heb. II. 152.
— music in. (I.) Rev. 469, 470.
— near. (S.) Rev. 277.
— — though hidden. (S.) Rev. 275.
— nearest to Christ in. (I.) Matt. 458.
— nearness of. (I.) Heb. I. 550.
— negative glory of. (S.) Rev. 690.
— — happiness of saints in. (S.) Rev. 711.
— new, and new earth. (S.) Rev. 612–614.
— — senses may be developed in. (I.) Heb. II. 322.

Heaven, no admission to, but by new birth. (S.) John I. 208.
— no entrance to, without regeneration. (I.) John I. 214.
— no man ever went to, whose heart was not there before. (S.) Matt. 106.
— no Monday in heaven. (I.) Rev. 499.
— no sin in. (I.) Heb. II. 521.
— no tears in. (S.) Rev. 393, 630.
— no temple in. (S.) Rev. 686–688.
— no, without merit. (I.) Mark 398.
— none admitted but those like Jesus. (I.) Heb. II. 521.
— not far away. (I.) Heb. II. 542.
— of heaven. (S.) Rev. 719.
— offices of Christ continued in. (S.) Rev. 59.
— on earth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 66; Rev. 629.
— — and in; or, Ascension Day. (S.) Mark 735.
— only little farther on. (I.) Heb. II. 377.
— open way to. (I.) Mark 738.
— opened. (S.) Luke I. 352; John I. 147.
— or final happiness of righteous. (S.) 2 Tim. 172.
— or hell, root of, struck in nursery. (I.) Eph. 593.
— our conversation in. (S.) Phil. 269, 271.
— our Father which art in. (S. & I.) Matt. 84, 85; Luke II. 322–340.
— our home. (A.) John II. 479; Phil. 63; Rev. 282.
— our inheritance. (A.) Eph. 84.
— our knowledge of, small. (I.) 1 John 192.
— our prayers presented in. (S.) Rev. 398.
— path to. (S.) Heb. I. 506.
— Paul's intercourse with. (S.) Acts III. 426.
— perfection in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 522.
— petitioners at court of, encouraged. (S.) Luke III. 340.
— place of rest. (S.) Heb. I. 329.
— — to rest in. (I.) Heb. I. 322.
— pleasures of, and service of earth. (S.) Rev. 384.
— preparation for. (S.) Matt. 563.
— — humility. (I.) 1 Pet. 405.
— — work of God. (S.) 2 Cor. 229.
— prepared for righteous. (S.) Heb. II. 325.
— — for saints. (I.) Matt. 599.
— preparing for. (A.) 1 Thess. 188.
— presence of Christ incarnate in. (S.) Heb. II. 43.
— price-lists made in. (I.) Rev. 338.
— profession cannot carry men to. (I.) 2 Tim. 258.
— progress in. (I.) Phil. 248.
— purchased. (I.) Heb. II. 326.
— race to. (S.) Heb. II. 455.
— ready for. (A.) Phil. 64.
— recognition in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 314. (A.) John II. 482.
— — of friends in. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 316.
— redeemed in. (S.) Rev. 362, 365, 384.
— regenerate endowed with meetness for, and title to it. (S.) John I. 202.
— regeneration necessary to admission into. (S.) John I. 202.
— — — to capacity for. (S.) John I. 202.
— reign of. (S.) Luke II. 351.
— relationship revealed in. (I.) Matt. 255.
— reminder of. (A.) 1 Pet. 257.
— rest in. (A.) Heb. I. 322; Rev. 499.
— — of God's people in. (S.) Heb. I. 321.
— revelation of Christ perfected in. (I.) Matt. 340.
— reward of pious in. (S.) Luke I. 577.
— right place for Christian. (I.) Heb. II. 152.
— sacrifice, intercession, and sympathy of Christ in. (I.) Heb. II. 46.
— sainted in. (S.) Rev. 374.
— saints in. (S.) Rev. 361.
— salvation of believers carried on by life of Christ in. (S.) Rom. I. 386.
— Satan lamed by fall from. (I.) Luke II. 222.
— seeking. (A.) Heb. II. 314.
Heaven, self-denial to be expected on road to. (I.) Matt. 351.
— service in. (S.) Rev. 385.
— should be much in thoughts. (A.) Heb. II. 541.
— sign from. (S.) Matt. 336.
— — of woman in. (S.) Rev. 435.
— significant voice from. (S.) Acts III. 225.
— silence of. (S.) Rev. 394–397.
— singing in. (I.) Mark 595.
— slain Lamb beheld in, by redeemed. (S.) Rev. 314.
— society in. (S.) Rev. 366.
— song of Church in, and on earth. (I.) Rev. 369.
— — great festal gathering and. (S.) Rev. 331.
— soul-idolatry excludes men from. (S.) Eph. 491.
— sound from, answer to. (I.) Acts I. 137.
— state of perfection in knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 313.
— storming. (I.) Luke II. 462.
— striving for. (S.) Luke II. 765.
— struggle to reach. (I.) Matt. 211.
— study and labour necessary for reaching. (S.) Heb. I. 328.
— sustaining prospect. (A.) Heb. II. 152.
— taken by storm. (S.) Matt. 211.
— tearless. (S.) Rev. 393, 630.
— things said not to be in, which yet are there. (I.) Matt. 507.
— third, Paul being caught up to. (S.) 2 Cor. 465.
— thirty minutes in. (S.) Rev. 394.
— three-tent. (I.) Luke II. 170.
— throne in, and its surroundings. (S.) Rev. 282.
— through Christ alone. (I.) Eph. 54.
— thy will be done on earth as it is in. (S. & I.) Luke II. 375–392.
— to be desired. (A.) Heb. II. 322.
— treasures in. (S.) Matt. 105.
— triple rays which make white light of. (S.) Rev. 718.
— triumph and glory of. (I.) Eph. 107.
— true rest of. (I.) Heb. I. 321.
— type of, ancient holy of holies. (S.) Heb. II. 42.
— unstained purity seen best in. (I.) Jas. 220.
— utter removal of sorrow in. (S.) Rev. 631.
— vaguely revealed, yet comfort and human heart. (I.) Matt. 508.
— varied happiness in. (I.) Eph. 339.
— variety in. (A.) John II. 482.
— visions of God in. (S.) Matt. 56.
— voice from. (S.) Luke I. 356; John II. 358; Rev. 425, 426, 491.
— voices from. (I.) Matt. 508.
— voyage to. (S.) Acts III. 189.
— wanting to go to, but liking way to hell. (I.) Mark 243.
— war in. (S.) Rev. 440, 559.
— way to. (A.) Heb. II. 181.
— we need not lament Christ's departure into. (I.) John III. 8.
— wealth changed into coin of. (I.) Luke III. 220.
— well-used talents prepare for enjoyment in. (I.) Matt. 582.
— what is? (S.) Heb. II. 322. (A.) Heb. II. 326.
— what it is. (A.) Heb. II. 326.
— what they wear and do in. (S.) Rev. 363.
— what withers on earth blooms in. (I.) Luke II. 92.
— which art in. (S.) Matt. 87. (A.) Matt. 86.
— whole family in. (S.) Eph. 287, 293.
— will reveal itself. (I.) Mark 478.
— wishing sign from. (S.) Luke II. 484.
— with Christ. (A.) John II. 490.
— without night. (S.) Rev. 695.
— without sea. (S.) Rev. 615.

Heaven without temple: why? (S.) Rev. 686.
— won. (A.) Eph. 147.
— — by being, not doing. (I.) Matt. 424.
— world of love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 270.
— worship of. (S.) Rev. 323, 369.
— worth of. (I.) Matt. 426.
— — striving for. (I.) Luke II. 785.
— worthy of effort. (A.) Heb. II. 377.
— written in. (S.) Rev. 212.
— wrong ways to. (I.) John II. 165.
— youth in. (S.) Mark 699.
Heaven's clock. (I.) 2 Pet. 161.
— cure for plagues of sin. (S.) Rom. II. 575.
— description of sainted dead. (S.) Rev. 492.
— discipline of good. (S.) 1 Pet. 26.
— supreme attraction, Christ. (A.) Phil. 64.
Heavens, ascension of Christ above all, that he might fill all things. (S.) Eph. 375.
— new, and new earth. (S.) 2 Pet. 177–183.
Heaven-born insight, faith. (I.) Matt. 8.
Heaven-gate, or passage to Paradise. (S.) Rev. 749.
Heavenly analogy of connection of speech with reason. (S.) John I. 4.
— and earthly care. (S.) 1 Pet. 417.
— — conflict. (S.) Rev. 440.
— — house. (S.) 2 Cor. 215.
— — life, identity of. (S.) John II. 263.
— — mind. (I.) John I. 342.
— — parent. (S.) Matt. 123.
— — parentage. (I.) Luke I. 284.
— — riches. (A.) Col. 119.
— — state of good. (S.) Rom. I. 589.
— — things. (S.) John I. 228. (I.) John I. 229; Col. 179.
— and earthy. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 520, 521.
— aspirations of renewed nature. (S.) Col. 173.
— attire. (I.) John III. 379.
— banquet. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 92.
— blessings alone avail. (I.) Gal. 6.
— calling. (I.) Heb. I. 207, 209.
— — life not to fall below. (I.) Rom. I. 16.
— Christ's first promise to victors. (S.) Rev. 125.
— Church-book. (S.) Rev. 699.
— citizenship. (S. & I.) Phil. 269–280.
— — test of. (S.) Matt. 50.
— city. (S.) Heb. II. 282.
— — longings for. (S.) Heb. II. 311.
— comfort. (I.) 1 Thess. 188.
— conversation, happiness of. (S.) Phil. 278.
— Counsellor, Jesus. (S.) Rev. 253.
— crown assured. (S.) 2 Tim. 350.
— earthly subservient to. (I.) Matt. 230.
— felicity, replenishment of. (I.) Matt. 574.
— forces, trust. (I.) Luke I. 169.
— geometry. (S.) Eph. 321.
— glorification. (S.) John III. 136.
— good, wide view of, lessens power of earthly wrongs. (I.) Matt. 414.
— happiness. (S.) Rev. 383.
— — Christ's uneasiness in mortal body and desire of. (S.) 2 Cor. 222.
— — reticence of Bible regarding. (I.) Luke III. 462.
— home. (S.) John II. 476.
— — glimpses of our. (S.) John II. 464.
— — look of soul towards its. (I.) Matt. 86.
— hope. (S.) Col. 10, 11.
— host, glory of, argument for more than bare necessity in service of God. (I.) Luke I. 168.
— — multitude of. (I.) Luke I. 166.
— inhabitants, diversity in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 504.
— inheritance. (S.) 1 Pet. 19, 20.
— — preferred. (S.) Col. 177.
— Jerusalem. (S.) Gal. 300; Heb. II. 540; Rev. 668.
— King. (A.) John III. 255.
— kingdom, men more interested in earthly than. (I.) Matt. 91.
Heavenly kingdom, where is? (I.) Luke III. 315.
— life. (S.) Heb. II. 538; Rev. 430, 715, 721.
— — living God with his living servants. (S.) Rev. 721.
— — revelations of. (S.) Luke II. 163.
— — spiritual enjoyments of: river of life. (S.) Rev. 700.
— light. (S.) Acts II. 5.
— — at Damascus. (S.) Acts III. 223.
— marriage, believer's readiness for. (S.) Matt. 561.
— merry-makings. (I.) Luke III. 191.
— mind here. (S.) Phil. 279.
— nourishment. (S.) John I. 379.
— origin and nature of Church. (S.) Gal. 300.
— — of wisdom. (I.) Jas. 338.
— Passover. (S.) Mark 594.
— Physician. (S.) Matt. 159.
— pilgrim, right feelings of. (S.) 1 Pet. 99.
— places. (S.) Eph. 146. (A.) Eph. 147.
— possessions. (S.) Heb. II. 149.
— priesthood of our Lord. (S.) Heb. I. 581.
— prospects of holy. (I.) Luke I. 96.
— race. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 567, 568, 579.
— recognition. (S.) 1 Thess. 90.
— register. (S.) Rev. 699.
— rest. (S.) Heb. I. 319.
— — danger of falling short of. (S.) Heb. I. 297.
— riches, Christian's preference of. (S.) Heb. II. 150.
— — poverty of Christ, source of. (S.) 2 Cor. 389.
— robes, why, are white. (S.) Rev. 380.
— shoes. (S.) Eph. 658.
— singers and their song. (S.) Rev. 322.
— song of victory. (S.) Rev. 444.
— state. (S.) Matt. 145.
— — perfection of. (S.) Rev. 689.
— stranger received. (S.) Rev. 268.
— Teacher. (S.) John III. 73.
— temple. (S.) Rev. 690.
— — vision of. (S.) Rev. 433.
— — worship and privileges of. (S.) Rev. 382.
— — worshippers in. (S.) Rev. 377.
— thrift. (I.) Luke II. 38.
— training, earthly life. (I.) Luke III. 218.
— uses, earthly relationships sanctified to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
— vision. (S.) Acts III. 355.
— — of soul. (S.) Rev. 276.
— visions. (S.) Heb. I. 626.
— — and human duty. (S.) Acts III. 359.
— Visitor. (S.) Rev. 262.
— voice. (I.) Heb. I. 15.
— way, wealth hindrance on. (I.) Matt. 438, 439.
— wind. (S.) John I. 221.
— wisdom, characteristics of. (S.) Jas. 328–331.
— Workman. (S.) Eph. 169.
— world, Christian's relation to. (S.) Phil. 272.
Heavenlies, in. (S.) Eph. 8.
Heavenly-mindedness. (S.) Matt. 105; Heb. II. 320.
— influence of. (I.) Phil. 281.
Heavenward. (S.) Rev. 277. (I.) Heb. II. 152.
— affections to be habitually. (A.) Col. 176.
— dark. (I.) Jas. 363.
— raise your eye. (S.) Luke II. 168.
Heaviest, our individual burden often not. (A.) Gal. 471.
Heaviness and rejoicing, Christian's. (S.) 1 Pet. 25.
— joy in. (I.) 1 Pet. 26.
Heavy-laden, rest in Christ for. (S.) Matt. 222.
Hebrew and Hellenist. (S.) Acts I. 534.
— Greek, and Latin, in. (S.) John III. 308.
Heb. vi. 4–6: difficulty of passage. (I.) Heb. I. 466.

Hebrews, Epistle to, introduction to—
authorship of Epistle. Heb. I. v.
to whom Epistle was written. viii.
where and when Epistle was written. xi.
occasion of Epistle. xi.
nature and method of Epistle. xii.
style of Epistle. xiii.
original language of Epistle. xiv.
present value of Epistle. xiv.
references in Epistle to Gospel history. xiv.
Hebrews and Egyptians at Red Sea: picture of modern men. (S.) Heb. II. 394.
— apostolic prayer for. (S.) Heb. II. 682.
— believing, exhorted. (S.) Heb. II. 147.
Hedges, highways and. (I.) Matt. 502.
Heed, more earnest. (I.) Heb. I. 72.
— take. (S.) Acts III. 152; 1 Cor. II. 15. (I.) Acts III. 152.
— — to thyself. (S.) Luke II. 707.
— taking. (S.) Heb. I. 74.
— to life and doctrine. (S.) 1 Tim. 226.
Heedful hearing. (S.) Mark 142.
Heeding, hearing but not. (I.) Mark 150.
Heedless hearer. (S.) Luke II. 13.
Heifer, red. (S.) Heb. II. 24.
Heights of Divine love, among. (A.) Eph. 324.
— to depths, from. (S.) Luke I. 368.
Heinousness of covetousness. (S.) Heb. II. 601.
— of despising God's goodness. (I.) Rom. I. 125.
— of Peter's third denial. (S.) Mark 639.
Heir, Christ appointed. (S.) Heb. I. 21.
— of all things, Jesus. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 21, 26, 27.
— of world, Abraham, only through righteousness of faith. (S.) Rom. I. 294.
Heirs and sons. (S.) Rom. II. 54; Gal. 262, 264.
— joint, and their Divine portion. (S.) Rom. II. 60.
— of eternal life. (S.) Titus 194.
— of God. (S.) Rom. II. 55–58.
— — believers. (A.) Gal. 232.
— of grace of life. (S.) 1 Pet. 264.
— of life, those who are justified by faith are. (S.) Heb. II. 171.
— of promise. (S.) Heb. I. 511.
— true, of grace. (S.) Rom. II. 271.
Heirship, believer's. (S.) Rom. II. 59.
— Christian. (A.) Rom. II. 60.
— spiritual. (S.) Phil. 177.
Hell. (S.) Rev. 486.
— after preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 588.
— and heaven. (S.) Matt. 145, 600.
— Christ's descent into, and rising again from dead. (S.) Acts I. 194.
— conscience in. (I.) Mark 378.
— damnation of, difficulty of escaping. (S.) Matt. 533.
— how far is it to? (I.) Luke II. 545.
— impotent desires in. (I.) Luke III. 269.
— mind made. (S.) Luke III. 247.
— necessary truth. (I.) 2 Thess. 18.
— no relief possible in. (S.) Luke III. 247.
— on earth. (S.) Luke II. 64.
— or heaven, root of, struck in nursery. (I.) Eph. 593.
— prison better than. (I.) Matt. 184.
— sinners in, reflections of. (S.) Luke III. 254.
— too respectable for. (A.) Luke III. 245.
— wanting to go to heaven, but liking way to. (I.) Mark 243.
— where is? (I.) Luke III. 247.
Hell-fire in present life. (I.) Mark 374.
Hell-ignited tongue. (I.) Jas. 308.
Hellenist and Hebrew. (S.) Acts I. 534.
Helmet. (S.) Eph. 669, 670.
— hope of salvation. (S.) 1 Thess. 213.
— of hope. (I.) Eph. 669, 670.
— of salvation. (I.) Eph. 669, 670.
Help, active, pity must be followed by. (I.) John II. 290.
Help, Christ's, is sure if delayed. (I.) John II. 255.
— cry for. (S.) Acts II. 472.
— Divine. (I.) Phil. 118.
— — for ministers in discharging their duties. (I.) Luke II. 571.
— — for spiritual infirmities. (S.) Rom. II. 134.
— — human effort necessary condition of. (S.) John I. 164.
— — in temptation. (I.) Luke III. 526.
— for needy. (I.) John II. 162.
— from above. (I.) Mark 695.
— from heaven. (S.) Matt. 325.
— God's, goes along with our own effort. (A.) Jude 91.
— in answer to prayer. (I.) Mark 187.
— in extremity. (I.) Mark 309.
— in time of need. (S.) Heb. I. 379.
— lay. (S.) Phil. 297.
— looking up for. (A.) 2 Tim. 282.
— man's prayers for, and God's answers. (I.) Luke II. 56.
— minister's, Christians' prayers. (S.) 2 Cor. 20.
— must be opportune. (A.) John I. 433.
— mutual. (I.) Mark 60, 235.
— of earth. (S.) Rev. 454.
— offered. (I.) Luke I. 77.
— one another. (A.) Heb. II. 125.
— only, for unbelief. (S.) Mark 358.
— ready, in drawing near to God, Prayer-book. (I.) 2 Tim. 101.
— Spirit's, in prayer. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 140, 141.
— sympathetic. (A.) Luke I. 524.
— to sight of faith, Bible. (A.) John III. 444.
— true. (I.) Luke II. 262.
— us out, those who get us into trouble will not stay to. (I.) Acts III. 447.
— value of, to seeking souls. (I.) John I. 433.
— women. (S.) Phil. 298.
Helps. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 203.
— against formality. (S.) 2 Tim. 258.
— against lusts. (S.) 2 Tim. 223.
— and hindrances to memory in spiritual things. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 388.
— hindrances as. (I.) Phil. 34.
— private, to stir up grace. (S.) 2 Tim. 11.
— to contentment. (S.) Phil. 343.
— to full assurance. (S.) 1 John 446.
Help-work. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 201.
Helper in Divine work, man as. (S.) John II. 289.
— of tempted, God. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 18.
— omnipotent. (A.) Eph. 346.
— wife. (A.) Eph. 591.
Helpers, Christ's choice of. (S.) Mark 108.
— Jesus as Head of kingdom calling. (S.) Mark 31.
— mutual, Christians. (I.) Rom. I. 27.
— of others' joy. (S.) 2 Cor. 44.
— of sacred institutions. (I.) Mark 510.
— of truth. (S.) 3 John 23.
— of your joy. (S.) 2 Cor. 45.
— unconscious, enemies may be. (A.) Rom. II. 422.
Helpful and needy placed side by side in world. (I.) Luke II. 270.
— and unhelpful speech. (I.) Jas. 291.
— co-operation. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 190.
— King Jesus. (I.) Acts II. 560.
— service amongst men, compassion qualifies for. (A.) Heb. I. 392.
— sympathy. (A.) Acts III. 480.
— — self-remunerative. (A.) Heb. II. 597.
Helpfulness. (I.) Gal. 463. (A.) John I. 433.
— believer's, secret of. (S.) Mark 733.
— Christian, and personal independence. (S.) Gal. 450.
— difficulty of, arising from suspicion of others. (I.) Gal. 471.
— ministerial. (S.) 2 Cor. 43.

Helpfulness of Christ as Master. (I.) John II. 406.
— of faith. (I.) Mark 732.
— of final revelation. (I.) Heb. I. 18.
— of health. (I.) 3 John 17.
— of love. (A.) Eph. 397.
Helping men to bear their own burdens. (I.) Gal. 463.
— others, blessedness of. (A.) Luke II. 268.
— together. (S.) 2 Cor. 19.
— weak. (A.) 1 Thess. 224.
Helplessness and its Master. (S.) Matt. 154.
— of man's self-guidance. (I.) 1 Thess. 118.
— of spiritual husbandman. (I.) Mark 166.
Hem, grasping. (I.) Luke II. 86.
— woman's idea in touching. (I.) Matt. 165.
Hen and chickens. (I.) Luke II. 796.
Henceforth. (S.) 2 Cor. 283.
Henry's, Philip, dying advice. (A.) Luke II. 785.
Herald of judgment, Enoch. (S.) Jude 53
Heralds, host of. (S.) Luke II. 93.
— of joy. (I.) Luke II. 101.
Heraldry, Baptist's. (I.) Luke I. 315.
Herb, precious little, patience. (S.) Luke III. 485.
Herbs, contemplation of. (S.) Heb. I. 478.
— or briers, are we? (I.) Heb. I. 484.
Herbal, Divine: garden of graces. (S.) Heb. I. 474.
Here and hereafter, rich and poor. (S.) Luke III. 238.
— — things and persons. (S.) 2 Pet. 173.
Hereafter. (I.) Luke I. 394.
— and here, rich and poor. (S.) Luke III. 238.
— — things and persons. (S.) 2 Pet. 173.
— glorious, and ourselves. (S.) 2 Cor. 231.
— not now. (S.) John II. 397.
Hereditary and spiritual interest in covenant. (I.) John II. 73.
— self-love. (I.) 2 Tim. 244.
Heredity, mechanism of. (I.) Rom. I. 430.
Heresy. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 90.
— exposition and appeal. (S.) Jas. 498.
— great. (S.) 1 Tim. 179.
— manifesting truth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 92.
— not to be trifled with. (A.) Titus 209.
— treatment of. (S.) Titus 209.
— what is? (S.) Acts III. 277.
— wilful. (S.) Titus 210.
Heresies. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 90–92; Gal. 382.
— destructive. (S.) 2 Pet. 114.
— shortlived. (I.) 2 Tim. 271.
Heresy-hunters. (I.) Titus 212.
Heretics and dividers. (S.) Rom. II. 764.
— character of. (S.) Jude 22.
— no truce with. (I.) Gal. 18.
— treatment of. (S.) Titus 209, 212.
Heritage, Christian's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 307.
— threefold common. (S.) Rev. 41.
Hermit, pilgrim not. (I.) Heb. II. 310.
Hermon as Mount of Transfiguration. (I.) Luke II. 152.
— Mount, cloud on. (I.) Matt. 373.
— — of Transfiguration probably. (I.) Matt. 373, 383.
— "this mountain" as. (I.) Matt. 373, 383.
Hero, Paul. (S.) 2 Tim. 346.
— true. (S.) 1 John 403.
Heroes and workers, unrecorded. (S.) Matt. 175.
— bevy of. (S.) Heb. II. 402.
— Christian. (A.) Rom. II. 243.
— God's and man's. (I.) Acts II. 511.
— — song of. (S.) Rev. 504.
— in footsteps of. (S.) Heb. I. 505.
— of faith. (S.) Heb. II. 404.
— two. (S.) Acts II. 440.
Hero-worship. (S.) John I. 328.
Herod. (S.) Matt. 10.
Herod Antipas. (S.) Luke I. 343, III. 558.
— — character of. (S.) Mark 237, 240.
Herod and Baptist. (I.) Mark 236, 238, 243.
— desiring to see Jesus. (I.) Luke II. 103.
— effects of preaching of Baptist on. (S.) Mark 246.
— feared John, why. (S.) Mark 243.
— governed by fear. (S.) Matt. 297.
— hypocrite. (I.) Matt. 298.
— in perplexity. (I.) Luke II. 101.
— John Baptist's rebuke of. (S.) Luke I. 344.
— our Lord before. (S.) Luke III. 559.
Herod's birthday. (I.) Matt. 299.
— conjectures. (I.) Mark 237.
— marriage with Herodias. (I.) Matt. 299.
— oath. (I.) Matt. 300.
— partial repentance. (I.) Mark 241.
— right-doing, insufficiency of. (I.) Mark 242.
— sin, results of. (S.) Mark 238.
— sorrow at death of Baptist. (I.) Matt. 300.
Herod and Manaen. (S.) Acts II. 297.
— and Peter. (S.) Acts II. 257–285.
— death of. (S.) Acts II. 285–291.
— James, and Peter. (I.) Acts II. 255.
— King. (I.) Acts II. 254–291.
— smitten by angel. (S.) Acts II. 289.
— vexes Church. (S.) Acts II. 256.
Herodians and Pharisees combined against Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 456.
Herodias, Herod's marriage with. (I.) Matt. 299.
Herodion my kinsman. (S.) Rom. II. 758.
Heroic devotion. (I.) Rom. II. 260.
— for truth. (S.) Acts I. 523.
— frame of mind. (S.) Heb. II. 378.
— in Christianity. (S.) Luke I. 599.
Heroism, apostolic. (S.) Acts I. 399.
— Christian. (S.) Acts I. 381–383. (A.) Acts III. 138.
— higher: suffering and glory. (S.) Rom. II. 73.
— human, and Divine severity. (S.) Rev. 503.
— moral. (I.) Acts I. 400.
— of crucified. (S.) Mark 668.
— of goodness. (S.) Heb. II. 408.
— true. (I.) Luke III. 60.
Hervey, James. (A.) Luke I. 231.
Hesitating and impetuous discipleship. (S.) Matt. 146.
Hesitation destructive. (I.) Phil. 343.
Hid, Christ cannot be. (S.) Matt. 331.
— — could not be. (S.) Mark 281–283.
— she was not. (S.) Luke II. 84.
— treasure, parable of. (S. & I.) Matt. 281–285.
Hidden and living force, leaven. (I.) Matt. 275.
— Christians. (I.) 2 Tim. 202.
— coin. (I.) Matt. 387.
— for want of sight. (I.) Matt. 220.
— force in child. (I.) Matt. 405.
— gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 134–136.
— if Christian abide, there is little to hide. (I.) Mark 283.
— impressions revealed. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 353.
— leaven. (S.) Luke II. 753.
— life. (S. & I.) Col. 164–187. (I.) 1 John 182.
— light dies. (I.) Matt. 68.
— man. (S.) 1 Pet. 253, 255. (A.) 1 Pet. 256.
— manna. (S.) Rev. 168.
— ornaments. (S.) 1 Pet. 258.
— rocks in your love-feasts. (S.) Jude 48.
— sin. (A.) Jas. 514.
— sins, open and. (S.) 1 Tim. 256.
— source of power. (A.) Phil. 365.
— support of life. (S.) John I. 379.
— things revealed. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 353.
— treasures of wisdom in Christ. (S.) Col. 117.
— warfare, victory in. (S.) Rom. I. 622.
— wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 140.
— Word not to be. (I.) Mark 145.
— work. (I.) Mark 14.
— — work of Holy Spirit is. (I.) John I. 222.
— yet revealed. (I.) Mark 282.
Hiding behind others. (S.) John I. 634.
— light. (A.) Luke II. 35.
— not wasting, God's trusts. (I.) Matt. 589.
— of Moses by faith. (S.) Heb. II. 348.
— treasures. (I.) Matt. 283.

Hiding-place, saint's, in evil day. (S.) 1 Pet. 377.
Hierapolis. (I.) Col. 302.
Hierarchy, angelic. (I.) Heb. I. 69.
High aim, importance of. (I.) Phil. 247.
— dayspring from on. (S.) Luke I. 101, 107. (I.) Luke I. 104.
— doctrine. (S.) 2 Cor. 303.
— — and broad doctrine. (S.) John I. 550.
— eulogium. (S.) John I. 137.
— in faith, low in repentance. (I.) Mark 80.
— level. (S.) Col. 210.
— life. (S.) Rom. I. 142.
— mountain, Jesus on. (I.) Luke I. 403–405.
— power from on. (S.) Luke III. 674, 675; Acts I. 43–45.
— priest. *See also* Priest; Priest, high.
— — and Apostle of our profession. (S.) Heb. I. 212. 214. (I.) Heb. I. 216.
— — and his question. (I.) Acts I. 570.
— — Christ, as Son of man, called and perfected to be our. (S.) Heb. I. 397.
— — — merciful and faithful. (S.) Heb. I. 196, 197.
— — compassionate. (S.) Heb. I. 389, 390.
— — honour and function of. (S.) Heb. I. 396.
— — in heaven, Christ, crowning point. (I.) Heb. I. 617.
— — Lord Jesus as. (S.) Heb. II. 13.
— — our. (S.) Heb. I. 193–197.
— — our great. (S.) Heb. I. 343–347, 614.
— — our sympathizing. (S.) Heb. I. 403.
— — Paul's ignorance of. (I.) Acts III. 254, 255.
— — sinless. (I.) Heb. I. 606.
— — tempted. (S.) Heb. I. 365.
— — that year. (I.) John III. 231.
— — work of our. (S.) Heb. I. 190.
— Priest's blessing, our. (S.) Heb. I. 192.
— — offering, our. (S.) Heb. I. 191.
— — palace. (I.) Mark 630.
High-mindedness. (S.) Rom. II. 412.
— and fear. (S.) Rom. II. 413.
High-priesthood and priesthood of Christ, difference between. (S.) Heb. I. 398.
— of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 385.
High shooting. (S.) Luke II. 390.
— things, mind not. (S.) Rom. II. 534.
— — peril of. (I.) Matt. 527.
— time to awake out of sleep. (S.) Rom. II. 581.
Higher and lower life, choice between. (I.) 2 Tim. 224.
— being, man's, sabbath necessary for. (I.) Mark 94.
— discipleship. (I.) Mark 34.
— friend, go up. (S.) Luke III. 6.
— generation. (I.) John I. 43.
— life. (I) Luke I. 42.
— — hiding of. (I.) Mark 347.
— — in man. (I.) Luke I. 399.
— — more open to assault. (I.) Heb. I. 202.
— lower duty hinders. (I.) Matt. 147.
— nature, Christ and. (S.) Col. 163.
— or lower, which shall win? (S.) Rom. II. 14.
— powers, let every soul be subject unto. (S.) Rom. II. 557, 558.
— purpose, self-surrender under influence of. (I.) Matt. 630.
— relationship of life, man lacking in, good in lower. (I.) Mark 415.
— spiritual life. (S.) Luke I 425.
— things, worldliness impedes sight of. (I.) 1 John 133.
— use of retirement. (I.) Mark 252.
— vision, law of. (S.) 2 Cor. 185.
— vitiating influence of, upon lower orders of society. (S.) Luke III. 279.
Highest and lowest brought together. (I.) Luke I. 131.
— art, imitating Christ. (I.) Matt. 227.
— authority must be obeyed. (I.) John I. 439.
— cause for joy. (S.) Matt. 153.
— character and highest companion. (S.) 2 Cor. 529.
— emancipation. (I.) Luke II. 749.
Highest end of being, and only way to reach it. (S.) Heb. II. 516.
— eulogy. (S.) Luke II. 224.
— good. (S.) Rev. 629.
— law, best burden and. (I.) Gal. 464.
— life. (S.) 1 John 167.
— literature of Christianity. (S.) Heb. I. 642.
— motive to duty. (I.) Titus 68.
— room: lessons. (S.) Luke III. 3.
— test, utility not. (I.) John II. 311.
— truths only revealed under certain conditions. (I.) John I. 629.
— value, things of, have not market price. (I.) Matt. 603.
— voluntary influence. (S.) John I. 125.
— wish of true friendship. (S.) 2 Tim. 383.
Highway ground. (S.) Luke II. 13.
— King's. (S.) Luke I. 312.
— — opened and cleaned. (S.) Acts II. 529.
Highways and hedges. (I.) Matt. 502.
Hill-country, went into. (I.) Luke I. 58.
Him they saw not. (S.) Luke III. 638.
Himself, coming to. (S.) Luke III. 159, 161, 163, 167, 168.
Hind look, fatal significance of. (S.) Luke II. 204.
Hinder, renouncing things that. (I.) Matt. 399.
Hinderer, Satan. (S. & A.) 1 Thess. 82–85.
Hinderers. (I.) Luke II. 533, 534; Gal. 340.
Hindering Christianity. (S.) Gal. 395.
— force of past habit. (I.) Phil. 244.
— lamentable effect of. (I.) Luke II. 534.
Hindrance, in way to heaven, great possessions. (I.) Matt. 426.
— moral, to reception of truth. (I.) Jas. 152.
— on heavenly way, wealth. (I.) Matt. 438, 439.
— to Christian life, doubting. (S.) Matt. 310.
— to gospel, great, love of this world is. (A.) Phil. 268.
— to happiness, bonds no. (I.) Col. 315.
— to salvation, love of world. (S.) Luke III. 25.
— — punishment no. (S.) 1 Tim. 129.
— — works. (I.) Gal. 209.
Hindrances and encouragements, missionary. (S.) Acts I. 550.
— and helps to memory in spiritual things. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 388.
— and laws of Christian race. (S.) Phil. 234.
— and temptations of rich. (S.) Matt. 436.
— as helps. (I.) Phil. 34.
— evil company. (A.) Gal. 339.
— neglect of prayer. (I.) Gal. 339.
— novel-reading. (A.) Gal. 335.
— no injury. (I.) Mark 24.
— removed. (S.) Mark 698. (I.) John III. 365.
— riches. (A.) Gal. 335.
— Satanic. (S.) 1 Thess. 83.
— to Christian development. (S.) John I. 430.
— to conversion. (S.) John I. 484.
— to cordial reception of gospel truth. (S.) Acts II. 491.
— to efficacy of social prayer. (S.) Jas. 355.
— to godly life. (S. I. & A.) Gal. 335–340.
— to prayer. (S.) Luke III. 345; 1 Pet. 265.
— to religion. (S.) Titus 40.
— to religious life. (S.) Gal. 335–340.
— to work of Church. (S.) Matt. 334.
— triumph over. (S.) Luke III. 398.
— true estimate of. (S.) Rom. I. 28.
— unsubdued sin. (I.) Gal. 339.
— unworthy trifles. (A.) Gal. 339.
— worldliness. (A.) Gal. 339.
Hints, some, to preachers. (S.) Titus 204.
— to ministers. (S.) Titus 155.
— to young men. (S.) Titus 75.
Hired late in day. (S.) Matt. 447.
Hireling. (S. & I.) John II. 197.
Hiring labourers in East. (I.) Matt. 447.
Historic crowns. (A.) 2 Tim. 353.
— movement towards spirituality. (S.) Acts I. 145.
— night scenes, two. (A.) John I. 191.
— resurrection of Christ. (S.) Acts I. 488.

Historical belief in Divine truth of Christianity. (S.) Luke I. 5.
— Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 100.
— difficulties of census. (I.) Luke I. 111.
— fact, human nature always below revelation. (I.) Gal. 37.
— parallel. (S.) Rom. I. 406.
— — Paul and Luther. (I.) Acts III. 267.
— — to truth of light shining and darkness not comprehending it. (I.) John I. 21.
History and character of Pharaoh. (S.) Rom. II. 288.
— and eternity, Christ of. (S.) Rev. 72.
— and in soul, three dispensations in. (S.) John I. 72.
— and odium of Christ's cross. (S.) Gal. 528.
— apostolic, quiet disappearance of Paul at close of. (S.) Acts III. 503.
— Christ of, revelation of perfect man. (S.) John II. 82.
— Christ's, extremes in. (I.) John III. 350.
— — miraculous in. (S.) John I. 196.
— Christian, living Christ explains. (I.) Rev. 81.
— effect of Christ's manifestation of Father on. (A.) John II. 519.
— God in. (S.) Acts II. 609. (I.) Heb. I. 223.
— human, aspects of. (S.) Rev. 3.
— — development of good and evil in. (S.) Rev. 335.
— — Divine goodness in. (S.) Jas. 116.
— — evanescent and enduring in. (S.) 1 John 139.
— — fact of facts in. (S.) Rom. II. 264.
— — moral meaning of. (S.) Heb. II. 403.
— — mystery of God in. (S.) Rom. II. 305.
— inner reading of. (I.) Matt. 548.
— Jesus Christ centre of. (S.) Matt. 4.
— man's future, wonders in. (S.) 2 Pet. 183.
— — spiritual, supreme things in. (S.) John III. 122.
— nation's, three times in. (S.) Luke III. 440.
— natural, of sin. (S.) Jas. 106.
— of conversion. (A.) Matt. 569.
— of God's relation with human sin. (S.) Rom. I. 247.
— of his trials, Paul's avowal of his advantages and. (S.) 2 Cor. 454.
— of Israel, providence of God in. (S.) Acts II. 326.
— of Judas. (S.) Mark 587.
— — in relation to Divine dealings. (S.) John II. 421.
— of kingdom, law of heaven has characterized. (S.) Matt. 276.
— — of God. (S.) Acts II. 326.
— of leprosy. (I.) Matt. 175.
— of man who was born blind. (S.) John II. 105.
— of Samaritans. (I.) John I. 317.
— permanence of Christ in. (I.) Acts I. 9.
— personal, and character of Christ: influence of character. (S.) 1 John 233.
— place of miracle in. (I.) Luke I. 478.
— use of. (I.) Heb. II. 184.
— witness of, to Christianity. (S.) Acts I. 516.
— wonderful, fragment of. (S.) John III. 338.
— world's, Christ key to. (I.) Luke I. 45.
Histories, literary. (I.) Acts I. 2.
Hoarding up wealth, folly of. (A.) 1 Tim. 272.
Hold fast. (S.) 1 Thess. 263; Rev. 224, 225.
— — confidence. (S.) Heb. I. 226.
— — encouragement to. (S.) Heb. I. 344.
— — good obtained. (S.) Rev. 181.
— — prove then. (S.) 1 Thess. 262.
— — that which is good. (S.) 1 Thess. 258–263.
— — thy crown. (S.) Rev. 228.
— — your shield. (S.) Heb. II. 153.
Holdfasts. (S.) 1 Thess. 263.
Holding down truth. (I.) Rom. I. 77.
— fast. (S.) Heb. I. 226; Rev. 224, 225. (I.) Rev. 158, 182.
— — Christian profession. (S.) Heb. I. 348. (I.) Heb. I. 350.
Holding down faith. (S.) Rev. 157.
— — our profession. (S.) Heb. II. 114.
— — truth, duty of. (S.) Rev. 203.
— forth word of life. (S.) Phil. 148, 149.
— ropes. (I.) Matt. 196.
— truth in unrighteousness. (I.) Rom. I. 77.
Holiest, entering into. (S.) Heb. II. 102.
— of all, abiding in. (I.) Heb. II. 109.
— — way into. (S.) Heb. II. 10.
— temptation assails even. (I.) Luke I. 367.
Holiness. (S.) 1 Thess. 131; Heb. II. 516, 517; 1 Pet. 82–89. (I.) 1 Thess. 145. (A.) 2 Thess. 59.
— after Divine type. (S.) 1 Pet. 87.
— alone fits for heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 517.
— ambition to excel in. (I.) Luke I. 96.
— and election. (I.) Eph. 13.
— and felicity, connection between. (S.) Heb. II. 520.
— and habit. (S.) Luke I. 433.
— and marriage. (A.) Eph. 583.
— and righteousness, wedding garment essentially habit of. (S.) Matt. 500.
— and service. (I.) 2 Tim. 218.
— and unction, Christ's. (S.) Heb. I. 50.
— best commendation. (I.) 1 Pet. 262.
— call unto. (S.) 1 Thess. 138.
— called to. (I.) 1 Thess. 145.
— Christ's, impression made by. (S.) Luke I. 493.
— Christian, savour of. (I.) 1 Thess. 122.
— Church's life. (I.) Rom. I. 496.
— communion with Saviour inseparable from. (S.) John II. 403.
— consists of little duties. (I.) Titus 61.
— constancy of. (I.) Rom. I. 142.
— corporate. (S.) 1 Pet. 166.
— cost. (S.) Luke III. 61.
— demanded. (S.) Heb. II. 516.
— desire for. (A.) 1 Thess. 145.
— element of, peace of conscience and heart. (S.) 2 Thess. 102.
— eminent. (S.) Titus 192.
— eminently characteristic of Christ. (S.) Mark 39.
— essential to sight of Christ. (I.) Heb. II. 518.
— every-day. (I.) John III. 164.
— follow. (I.) Heb. II. 521.
— — after. (S.) Rom. I. 498.
— fruit unto. (S.) Rom. I. 539–541.
— generic disposition. (I.) Heb. II. 521.
— gospel. (S.) Phil. 28.
— government of thoughts necessary to. (S.) 2 Cor. 434.
— gradual attainment of. (I.) Luke III. 224.
— growth in. (A.) Eph. 224.
— happiness helpful to. (I.) 1 John 29.
— hope of future glory excites to. (S.) 1 John 211.
— how is gospel grace best motive to? (S.) 2 Tim. 206.
— human, great object of Divine will. (S.) 1 Thess. 135.
— impenitent men destitute of. (S.) Rom. I. 220.
— in all things. (S.) 1 Pet. 82.
— in religious assemblies and in every-day life. (S.) Luke II. 170.
— inculcated on gospel principles. (S.) 2 Cor. 355.
— meditation and practice of. (S.) Phil. 332.
— motive for, grace, not law. (S.) Rom. I. 511
— nature of. (I.) Col. 222.
— necessity of. (A.) Eph. 224.
— of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 606.
— of first-fruit and lump. (S.) Rom. II. 409.
— of God type and model of ours. (S.) 1 Pet. 82–85.
— of God's temple. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 284.
— of heart and life, Christians bound to cultivate. (S.) 2 Tim. 208.
— of life, imitation of Christ in, and necessity of it in believers. (S.) 1 John 88.

Holiness of use. (S.) 2 Tim. 216.
— omniscience of—unction from Holy One. (S.) 1 John 153.
— peaceable. (I.) Heb. II. 515.
— perfecting. (S.) 2 Cor. 359.
— personal. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 580. (I.) 1 Pet. 85.
— predestination to. (I.) Eph. 13.
— promoting in us, means of preserving us from sin, and of. (S.) Jude 66.
— repugnant to sin. (I.) 1 Pet. 91.
— self-love under form of. (S.) 2 Tim. 257.
— sense of sin leads to, and conceit of holiness to sin. (S.) John II. 161.
— serving Lord in. (S.) Luke I. 93, 94.
— sinlessness unfolds into. (I.) Mark 22.
— spurious. (I.) Luke II. 526.
— stability of. (I.) 2 Tim. 209.
— stimulus of. (I.) 2 Tim. 218.
— through Christ. (A.) Col. 90.
— tone. (A.) 1 Thess. 122.
— universal, effect of love on. (S.) 1 Thess. 119.
— victory of. (I.) Mark 384.
Hollow professors. (I.) 2 Tim. 266.
Holy and glorious Church. (S.) Eph. 587.
— and happy living, art of, or method and music. (S.) Col. 246.
— and just and good, Law. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 583–585.
— and living sacrifice, reasonable. (S.) Rom. II. 451.
— and righteous, happiness of, and misery of unjust and impure. (S.) Rev. 732.
— and unholy zeal contrasted. (S.) Gal. 287.
— angels, existence and employment of. (S.) Rev. 370.
— arithmetic. (S.) Jude 11.
— atmosphere. (I.) 1 Thess. 145.
— being. (S.) 1 Pet. 90.
— calling. (I.) 2 Tim. 38, 39.
— — of minister of Lord. (S.) 2 Tim. 126.
— Catholic Church. (S.) Col. 75.
— causes of men's being, and of calling them so. (S.) Heb. I. 208.
— chest. (S.) Heb. II. 8.
— Child Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 160, 263.
— choice. (S.) Acts I. 99.
— Church. (I.) Col. 223.
— city. (S.) Rev. 663.
— — Bride of Lamb. (S.) Rev. 660.
— Communion. (S. & I.) Mark 591; 1 Cor. II. 29–39, 88–134. *See also* Communion, Holy; Eucharist; Lord's Supper; Supper of Lord.
— — attendance on. (S.) Luke III. 32, 42.
— — doctrine of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 98.
— — ends for which, appointed. (S.) Luke III. 510.
— — feast of love. (S.) Acts I. 258.
— — happiness of attending. (I.) Luke III. 503.
— — importance of. (I.) Mark 592.
— — relation of, to Christ. (I.) Matt. 609.
— — sacrament of. (S.) Luke III. 503–512.
— — self-examination in regard to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 127.
— — support to weak. (I.) Mark 592.
— — value of. (I.) Mark 592.
— covetousness. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 205.
— dead, following. (S.) Heb. I. 506.
— directions to be. (S.) Heb. I. 208.
— duties, constancy in performance of, makes them easy. (I.) Acts I. 257, 258.
— — how to cure distractions in. (S.) Matt. 315.
— — Satan invades. (S.) Luke I. 387.
— education of children. (I.) Luke I. 205.
— exultation and joy, reason for, preaching of Christ. (S.) Phil. 37.
— family. (S.) Luke I. 290.
— — on pilgrimage. (I.) Luke I. 267.
— Father. (I.) John III. 150.
— Feast. (S.) Luke III. 507.
— forms of speech. (S.) Jas. 420.
— frame of mind. (S.) Jas. 420.
Holy Ghost and faith, Christian full of. (S.) Acts I. 548.
— — and joy, full of. (S.) Acts II. 374.
— — as dove. (I.) Luke I. 356.
— — awakens ability as well as communicates power. (I.) Acts I. 46.
— — baptism of. (I.) Acts I. 28.
— — — with, and with fire. (I.) Matt. 21.
— — belief in. (A.) Acts I. 135.
— — blasphemy against. (S. & I.) Matt. 239; Luke II. 564–578.
— — Church baptized with: witnessing Church. (S.) Acts I. 28.
— — confession that Jesus is Lord by. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 151.
— — convictive work of. (S.) John III. 43.
— — descent of. (S. & I.) Matt. 26; Acts II. 200.
— — dispensation of, and its distinctive character. (S.) Acts I. 166.
— — entreaty of. (S.) Heb. I. 237.
— — faith in. (S.) Acts III. 64.
— — gift of. (S.) Acts I. 226–228; Rom. I. 359
— — gifts of. (S.) Heb. I. 103.
— — given. (S.) Acts II. 200.
— — glory of Christ in mission of. (S.) John III. 74.
— — Great Teacher. (S.) John III. 71.
— — guileless spirit through Messianic unction and illumination of, abiding in Christ so as to have confidence at his coming. (S.) 1 John 163.
— — impossibility of truly believing and savingly confessing Christ but by. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 152.
— — joy in. (S.) Rom. II. 660. (A.) Acts II. 373.
— — love of God shed abroad by. (I.) Rom. I. 358.
— — mysterious power of man filled with. (S.) Acts I. 478.
— — not yet given. (I.) John I. 657.
— — on reception of. (S.) Acts III. 57.
— — power of. (S.) Rom. II. 711. (I.) Luke I. 426.
— — presence of, in soul. (S.) Eph. 89.
— — province of. (S.) Acts I. 229.
— — receiving. (S.) John III. 412; Acts III. 57–59.
— — Remembrancer. (S.) John II. 582.
— — renewing of. (S.) Titus 190.
— — resisting. (S.) Acts I. 601, 602.
— — saith *to-day*. (S.) Heb. I. 235.
— — sending of. (S.) John III. 25; Acts I. 126, 165.
— — shall be filled with. (I.) Luke I. 24.
— — sin against. (S. & I.) Matt. 238–240; Luke II. 564–578.
— — teaching of. (S.) John II. 580.
— — temple of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 427, 428.
— — upshot of first ecclesiastical assembly, triumph of. (S.) Acts II. 443.
— — work of, necessary to man. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 152.
— — *See also* Divine Spirit; Holy Spirit; Spirit.
— habitation of heaven. (S.) John II. 480.
— happiness of heaven only appreciated by. (I.) Mark 40.
— homely prospects of. (I.) Luke I. 96.
— how to become. (I.) 1 Pet. 91.
— in all manner of conversation. (I.) 1 Pet. 91.
— inclination to Christ. (I.) Gal. 120.
— innocents. (S.) Matt. 12.
— joy. (S.) Acts II. 373.
— kiss. (I.) 1 Thess. 288.
— land, spiritual navigator bound for. (S.) Rev. 292.
— life. (I.) Col. 223. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— — and triumphant death, secret of, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 232.
— — Christian's obligation to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 330.
— — connection between gracious state and. (S.) Eph. 506.

Holy life, influence of. (I.) 1 Thess. 61.
— — motive power of. (S.) Col. 247.
— — obligation of. (S.) Rom. I. 498.
— — — of Christians to. (S.) 2 Tim. 207.
— — pleasures of, inexplicable to ungodly. (I.) 1 Pet. 334.
— — recognized. (I.) 1 Thess. 61.
— lives, power of. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— living, call to. (S.) Matt. 81.
— — disturbances in nature argument for. (S.) 2 Pet. 171.
— love. (S.) Gal. 398.
— — extravagance of. (I.) Rom. II. 260.
— most, how is doctrine of religion? (S.) Jude 62.
— mount, on. (S.) Mark 342.
— mountain, we must come down from. (I.) Matt. 373.
— Name. (S.) Matt. 88.
— of holies, ancient, type of heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 42.
— Old Testament Scriptures called. (S.) Rom. I. 10.
— One of God. (I.) Mark 41.
— — unction from. (S.) 1 John 151–156.
— place, polluting. (A.) Acts III. 214.
— places, profanation of. (I.) Mark 454.
— practice in life, true grace in heart tends to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 260.
— privileges, days of. (I.) Luke III. 317.
— promises designed to make men. (S.) 2 Pet. 21.
— religion, Christianity. (A.) 2 Tim. 39.
— Scripture and Church, relations between. (S.) Acts I. 707.
— — ignorance of, source of error in religion. (I.) Matt. 507.
— — intelligent reading of. (S.) Acts I. 707.
— — sufficiency of. (S.) 2 Tim. 289.
— Scriptures. (S.) 2 Tim. 282, 307. *See also* Bible; God's Word; Scriptures, Holy; Word of God.
— — advantage of possessing. (S.) Rom. I. 195.
— Sepulchre: authenticity of site. (I.) Mark 690.
— society, anticipating. (I.) Heb. II. 547.
— Spirit. (S.) Luke II. 475, 476, 479, 480; 1 Thess. 251. *See also* Divine Spirit; Holy Ghost; Spirit.
— — and Church. (S.) Acts II. 443.
— — and preaching. (I.) Eph. 234.
— — and time-spirit. (S.) 1 John 305.
— — as conscious possession. (A.) Acts III. 70.
— — availability of. (S.) Luke 479.
— — characteristic nature of influences of, with reference to personal religion. (S.) 1 John 300.
— — Christ's. (I.) Rom. I. 14.
— — Christian Church temple of God's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 279.
— — coming of. (I.) Acts I. 128.
— — communion of. (S.) 2 Cor. 541.
— — completing work of. (S.) Rom. II. 1.
— — conscience quickened by. (I.) Rom. I. 162.
— — conviction by, necessary to conversion. (I.) John I. 564.
— — convincing of sin. (S.) John III. 41.
— — duties relating to. (S.) Eph. 456.
— — dwells in man. (I.) 2 Tim. 106.
— — earnest of our inheritance. (S.) Eph. 75, 81.
— — effect of. (I.) Acts I. 133.
— — efficacy of prayer for. (S.) Luke II. 476.
— — enters heart like fire kindled. (I.) Matt. 21.
— — for ever. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 270.
— — gift of. (S.) Luke II. 475, 476, 479, 480; Acts III. 69, 70.
— — — necessary to spiritual life. (I.) Acts III. 69.
— — glorifying Christ. (S.) John III. 74.
Holy Spirit, God's, earnest of our redemption. (I.) Eph. 82.
— — grieve not. (S.) Eph. 451.
— — grieving. (S.) Eph. 452–459.
— — his work and mission. (S.) John II. 679.
— — his workings inscrutable. (I.) Acts II. 201.
— — illumination of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 182.
— — in relation to missionary work. (S.) Luke II. 475.
— — indispensable. (I.) Acts I. 125.
— — indwelling of. (S.) Acts III. 69; 1 Cor. I. 281, 282; 2 Tim. 106.
— — influence of. (S.) Gal. 394. (I.) Gal. 390.
— — — and opposition to. (S.) Eph. 456.
— — inhabited by. (I.) Eph. 228.
— — is Quickener. (I.) Col. 148.
— — leading of. (S.) Rom. II. 15–20.
— — lying to. (S.) Acts I. 463.
— — man cannot come to Christ unassisted by. (I.) John I. 563.
— — method of bestowment unrevealed. (I.) Acts I. 125.
— — mind of, manifested in institutions of religion. (S.) Heb. II. 10.
— — mission of. (S.) John II. 578.
— — nature and offices of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 280.
— — necessity of. (I.) John I. 575.
— — need of. (I.) Acts I. 22.
— — needed. (I.) Acts I. 125.
— — — for effective preaching. (I.) Acts II. 202.
— — — for regeneration. (I.) Acts II. 202.
— — — to make ordinances effectual. (I.) Acts II. 202.
— — office of. (S.) John II. 550; 1 Cor. I. 167. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 167.
— — our Guide. (S.) John III. 70.
— — our Light. (I.) Gal. 380.
— — our urgent need of. (S.) Rom. II. 712.
— — perfect in every good work through. (I.) Heb. II. 684.
— — power of. (S.) Acts I. 22.
— — prayer written in heart by. (I.) Rom. II. 150.
— — preference due to. (S.) John III. 27.
— — renewing of. (S.) Titus 190.
— — Revealer of Christ. (S.) John III. 75.
— — revealing things of Christ. (I.) John III. 80.
— — sealing believers, yet grieved by them. (S.) Eph. 459.
— — sevenfold offices of. (S.) Rev. 320.
— — springs and motives of false pretences to. (S.) 1 John 296.
— — superlative excellence of. (S.) John III. 26.
— — sustain inward life of believers. (I.) John I. 658.
— — transforming power of. (I.) Titus 179.
— — work of. (S.) John III. 20; 1 John 337.
— — — in conversion of men. (S.) Acts I. 804.
— — — in conviction of sin. (S.) John III. 44, 45.
— — — is hidden work. (I.) John I. 222.
— Spirit's, threefold conviction of men. (S.) John III. 34.
— — work. (S.) John I. 208.
— temple defiled. (S.) Luke I. 414.
— things, trading in. (S.) Acts I. 666.
— Trinity. (S.) 1 John 467; Jude 62. *See also* Trinity, Holy.
— vessels. (S.) 2 Tim. 215.
— war. (S.) Eph. 634; 2 Tim. 343.
— water. (S.) John I. 334.
— women, mission of. (I.) Mark 689.
— women's Easter and ours. (I.) Mark 702.
— work for Christmas. (S.) Luke I. 192.
— — interest in, to be maintained. (I.) Gal. 283.
Homage, false, danger of accepting. (I.) Acts II. 391.
— mock. (I.) John III. 275.
— of reason and conscience to facts of Christian religion. (S.) Matt. 665.

Homage, rightful. (I.) Rev. 301.
— royal. (S.) Rev. 299.
Home, affliction at. (S.) Matt. 146.
— afflictions make us long for. (A.) John II. 242.
— all do not reach, who set out for it. (I.) Heb. II. 180.
— and foreign missions. (I.) Rom. II. 254.
— at Nazareth. (S.) Luke I. 291.
— certificate of. (A.) Phil. 281.
— Christ at. (S.) Mark 225; 1 Pet. 326.
— Christian at. (S.) 1 Tim. 234.
— Christian's. (S.) 2 Cor. 237.
— Christianity at. (I.) Titus 64.
— Christly influence in. (I.) Mark 59.
— Church duties at. (A.) Col. 309.
— claims. (A.) 1 Tim. 239.
— consistency at. (I.) 1 Thess. 61.
— delights of. (I.) Matt. 474.
— departure from. (S.) Luke III. 133.
— development of Christ through influences of. (S.) Luke I. 290.
— diverted from thoughts of. (I.) John II. 479.
— duty of Christ's servants when from. (S.) Acts II. 477.
— — of Church at, to work and workers abroad. (S.) Acts III. 47.
— duties. (I.) Luke I. 291.
— employed away from. (I.) 1 Pet. 173.
— example. (A.) Col. 309.
— final, of Christian not on earth but in heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
— going: Christmas story. (S.) Mark 201.
— heaven. (I. & A.) John II. 478.
— — Christian's. (S.) John II. 477.
— — our. (A.) Phil. 63.
— heavenly. (S.) John II. 476.
— — glimpses of our. (S.) John II. 464.
— in God's love, at. (I.) 1 John 356.
— in heaven. (S.) John II. 477.
— Jesus always at. (I.) Matt. 160.
— leaving. (I.) Luke III. 135.
— life and duties. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 475.
— — at. (S.) 1 Tim. 231.
— longing after. (S.) 2 Cor. 237.
— — for. (A.) Phil. 63.
— lost within sight of. (I.) Mark 498.
— love at. (S.) Luke II. 287.
— man at, Jesus not at home. (S.) John I. 672.
— — invited to return to his. (I.) Luke III. 175.
— mission work must begin at. (I.) John I. 124.
— nearing. (A.) John II. 479.
— no, beyond grave. (A.) Heb. II. 152.
— no place like. (A.) 2 Pet. 150.
— not dead, but gone. (S.) John II. 482.
— of new man,—first *verily, verily.* (S.) John I. 146.
— of sin, heart. (I.) Matt. 319.
— of Zacharias. (I.) Luke I. 58.
— our, heaven. (A.) Rev. 282.
— piety. (S.) 1 Tim. 233, 235.
— — at. (I.) Mark 58.
— — proof of real religion. (I.) Mark 204.
— place for women. (S.) Titus 65.
— power of, in regenerating society. (I.) Mark 203.
— prayerless. (A.) Col. 310.
— preparing for. (A.) Phil. 274.
— question and right answer. (S.) John I. 578.
— ready for. (S.) 2 Tim. 340.
— relations: what is home? (S.) Eph. 290.
— responsibilities. (S.) 1 Tim. 231.
— saints coming, to God by reconciliation and glorification. (S.) 1 Pet. 309.
— sweet home! (S.) 1 Tim. 232.
— symbols. (I.) Eph. 224.
— taking good news. (A.) Rev. 772.
— telling news at. (I.) Luke I. 30.
— to heaven, from. (I.) Luke III. 680.
— vision of. (I.) Mark 343.
Home, want of religious sympathy at. (I.) John I. 602.
— worker at. (A.) Titus 66.
— yet distant. (A.) Heb. II. 311.
Home-life, Christian. (I.) Titus 66.
— death of young imparts consecrating influence to. (I.) Mark 207.
— influence of death of young on. (I.) Mark 206, 207.
— Mary's. (I.) Luke I. 32.
— religious. (S.) Titus 61.
Home-mission, first. (S.) John I. 118.
— call to our time. (S.) Acts II. 98.
— model, and model home missionary. (S.) Acts II. 186.
— work of Christians. (S.) Luke II. 71.
Home-missions. (S.) Luke III. 43.
Home-missionary. (S.) Mark 202; John I. 374; Acts II. 186.
— Christ. (S.) Mark 51.
Home-salting. (I.) Mark 385.
Home-sickness. (S.) Luke III. 172.
Homeless wanderer, Jesus. (S.) Matt. 148.
Homely duties. (I.) 1 Tim. 239.
Homewards. (I.) Col. 173.
Homo, Ecce! (S.) John III. 275, 276; 1 Pet. 328.
Honest Christian speech. (S.) Acts I. 405.
— confession best. (I.) 1 John 61.
— dealing and mutual love. (I.) Rom. II. 573.
— — with God. (S.) 1 John 55.
— labour. (S.) Acts III. 166; 1 Cor. I. 366.
— — dignity of. (S.) Mark 226.
— living, getting. (S.) Rom. II. 536.
— man. (A.) Rom. II. 537.
— man's dilemma. (S.) Matt. 2.
— preacher must be. (I.) Acts III. 151.
— preaching. (A.) Acts I. 217.
— provide things, in sight of all men. (S.) Rom II. 536.
— sceptic and how to treat him. (S.) John III. 423.
— — Thomas. (S.) John III. 427.
— seeking for truth. (S.) John I. 623.
— under all circumstances. (A.) Heb. II. 670.
— whatsoever things are. (I.) Phil. 333.
Honesty. (S.) Heb. II. 669. (A.) 1 Thess. 164.
— and love. (S.) Rom. II. 573.
— and work. (S.) Eph. 447.
— exemplary. (A.) 1 Thess. 165.
— in bargains. (A.) Eph. 445.
— in little things. (S.) Titus 80.
— of Jesus. (S.) John I. 577.
— rewarded. (A.) 1 Thess. 164.
— spiritually rewarded. (I.) Heb. II. 670.
— towards those without. (A.) 1 Thess. 165.
Honey from lion. (S.) Rom. I. 416.
— wild. (I.) Matt. 17; Mark 13.
Honour. (I.) Rom. I. 144.
— adoption confers. (A.) Eph. 20.
— all men. (S. & I.) 1 Pet. 197-206.
— and dishonour, vessels of. (I.) Rom. II. 300.
— — work of sinner and work of God. (S.) Rom. II. 298.
— and function of high priest. (S.) Heb. I. 396.
— and grace of suffering. (I.) Phil. 74.
— and protection of Christ's people. (I.) Acts III. 267.
— and service. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 585.
— Christ is our. (S.) 1 Pet. 155.
— Christian sense of. (A.) Acts III. 138.
— due to God for redemption in Christ. (S.) Gal. 14.
— duty, and happiness of maintaining course prescribed to us by providence. (S.) Acts II. 330.
— earthly, grace preferred to. (A.) John I. 67.
— equal, to be paid to Father and to Son. (S.) John I. 451.
— fleeting. (I.) Acts II. 290.
— from men, I receive not. (S.) John I. 485.
— given to faith. (S.) John II. 291.
— — to their brethren, duty of all to rejoice at. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 198.

Honour, glory, and immortality, seeking for. (S.) Rom. I. 144.
— — and peace. (I.) Rom. I. 146.
— God confers upon those who serve Christ. (I.) John II. 345.
— — will vindicate his. (I.) Mark 115.
— God's ministers. (I.) Heb. II. 621.
— highest, practical trust in Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 154.
— in Church, degrees of. (I.) Jas 225.
— is more than obedience. (I.) Eph. 597.
— Mary to be held in. (I.) Luke I. 33.
— of adoption. (A.) John I. 41.
— of believing in Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 154.
— of endurance. (I.) Matt. 542; Jas. 459.
— of humanity. (S.) 1 Pet. 199.
— of men, peril of seeking. (S.) John I. 491.
— of ministerial calling. (S.) Heb. I. 396.
— of persecution. (I.) Gal. 306. (A.) 1 Thess. 77.
— of serving Christ. (A.) Phil. 5.
— of suffering for Christ. (A.) Phil. 75.
— of women in old world. (I.) 2 John 8.
— preferring one another, in. (S.) Rom. II. 500.
— saintly dead, how to. (S.) Heb. II. 620.
— service road to. (I.) Gal. 554.
— this world's. (I.) Acts II. 290.
— to whom honour is due. (A.) Rom. II. 571.
— virtue, way to. (I.) Jas. 228.
— which cometh from God, supreme value of that. (S.) John II. 374.
— worldly, consecrated to Christ. (A.) Phil. 185.
Honours, Christian service and its. (S.) John II. 343–345.
— Divine, Christ claims. (I.) John I. 452.
— — — entitled to. (A.) John II. 225.
— final, significance of. (S.) John III. 349.
— posthumous, hypocrisy of. (I.) Luke II. 532.
— resurrection. (A.) Eph. 104.
— worldly, delusive and dangerous. (A.) John I. 486.
— — refused. (A.) Heb. II. 363.
Honourable counsellor, character of. (S.) Mark 688.
— dealing. (A.) Rom. II. 537.
— fear. (I.) Acts II. 82.
— man. (I.) Mark 682.
— marks. (I.) Gal. 555.
— occupation. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 366.
— truly, in Church of Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 744.
— vocation for all. (I.) Eph. 403.
Honoureth, he that, not Son honoureth not Father. (A.) John I. 452.
Honouring authority. (I.) Titus 164.
— dead saints and persecuting living, vanity and wickedness of. (S.) Luke II. 531.
— parents. (S. & I.) Matt. 313, 435.
Hope. (S.) Rom. II. 128, 705; 1 Cor. II. 321, 322; 1 Pet. 68–73. (I.) Heb. I. 498.
— abandoned. (A.) Eph. 184.
— active grace. (I.) Heb. I. 498.
— anchor of. (S.) Heb. I. 535.
— — of soul. (S.) Heb. I. 538–541.
— and chain. (S.) Acts III. 488.
— and citizenship. (S.) Phil. 270.
— and confidence, ground of, risen and glorified Saviour. (S.) 1 Pet. 108.
— and experience conservative of faith. (S.) John I. 580.
— and faith. (I.) Rom. II. 129.
— — complementary of each other. (I.) Gal. 319.
— — difference between. (S.) Gal. 319.
— — greatness of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 329.
— — in our Lord Jesus Christ. (S.) Gal. 320.
— and fear, man's, God's righteousness. (A.) Rom. I. 228.
— and life, its deathless covenant. (S.) Titus 16.
— — of believers, Christ. (S.) Col. 192.
— and resurrection. (S.) Acts III. 257.
— and righteousness, faith only basis of. (I.) Gal. 320.
Hope and steadfastness. (A.) 2 Thess. 69.
— as power in moulding character. (S.) 1 Pet. 70.
— assurance of. (I.) Heb. I. 497.
— assured. (S.) 2 Tim. 354.
— believer's, Christ in heart. (S.) Col. 100.
— — in mercy of Christ. (S.) Jude 75.
— — practical influence of. (S.) 1 John 219.
— better. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 577, 578.
— blessed. (S.) Titus 130.
— blood of Christ our only. (I.) John I. 572.
— boon of man. (I.) Rom. II. 130.
— built on faith. (S.) Rom. I. 304.
— cheerful. (I.) Rom. II. 711.
— Christ our. (S.) 1 Tim. 3.
— — our life and our. (S.) Col. 191.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 354, II. 130, 708; Heb. I. 525, 526; 1 John 207–220. (I.) Col. 12; 1 John 207–220.
— — duty and discipline of. (S.) 1 Pet. 67–73.
— — genealogy of. (S.) Rom. I. 350.
— — philosophy of. (S.) John II. 269.
— — respecting world. (I.) Rev. 645.
— Christian's. (A.) 1 Pet. 16–18.
— — and its fruits. (S.) 1 John 213.
— — and its results. (S.) 1 John 213.
— — blessed. (S.) Titus 131.
— — Christ's resurrection. (I.) Mark 704.
— — foundation of. (S.) 2 Tim. 70.
— — high condition and. (S.) 1 John 178.
— — influence of, on Christian character. (S.) 1 John 215.
— — living, and incorruptible inheritance. (S.) 1 Pet. 14.
— — nature and reason of. (S.) 1 Pet. 298, 302, 303.
— Divine, perfecting sinless family likeness. (S.) 1 John 206.
— doctrine, duty, and privilege, Christian. (S.) 1 John 161.
— door of, yet open. (S.) Luke III. 45.
— ennobles spirit. (I.) 1 Pet. 72.
— entering within veil. (S.) Heb. I. 547.
— faith, and charity. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 316–322.
— — and love. (S.) Heb. II. 107. (I.) 1 Thess. 8.
— — — attending angels of Christian in his journey to heavenly Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 197.
— for outcasts. (S.) Rom. II. 306.
— for worst. (I.) Mark 710.
— forlorn. (I.) Matt. 178.
— full assurance of. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 494–498.
— glorious. (S.) Rom. I. 356.
— God of, prayer to. (S.) Rom. II. 704.
— good, distinguished. (S.) Col. 92.
— — through grace. (S.) 2 Thess. 66–68.
— grace of. (S.) Titus 16.
— great, and its earnest. (S.) 2 Cor. 230.
— — of sons of God, and its influence on life. (S.) 1 John 213.
— ground of our, continued life of Christ. (S.) John II. 561.
— happy. (S.) Titus 128.
— having no. (S.) 1 Thess. 173. (I.) Eph. 184.
— heavenly. (S.) Col. 10, 11.
— helmet of. (I.) Eph. 669, 670.
— how and for what to. (S.) 1 Pet. 69.
— in Christ, life most miserable without. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 423.
— in death. (I.) Mark 693; 1 Thess. 174. (A.) 1 Thess. 175.
— in hopeless cases. (S.) Matt. 377.
— in sorrow, victory of. (S.) 1 Thess. 175.
— in spite of sight. (I.) Mark 168.
— in this life only, if. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 421.
— in this world only. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 422.
— inspiration of. (I.) 2 Thess. 69. (A.) Titus 17; Heb. I. 497.
— its power and usefulness. (I.) Rom. II. 129.
— Jesus our only. (I.) Gal. 206.
— joy, crown. (I.) 1 Thess. 90.
— — world-gainer destitute of. (I.) Matt. 363.

Hope laid up in heaven. (I.) Col. 10, 11.
— laying hold of. (A.) Heb. I. 524.
— lively. (S.) 1 Pet. 15.
— — generated by Christ's resurrection. (I.) 1 Pet. 18.
— living, awakened by resurrection of Christ. (I.) Matt. 670.
— — begotten unto. (S.) 1 Pet. 15.
— making pure. (S.) 1 John 216.
— man's, of immortality uncontradicted by God. (S.) John II. 485.
— mistaken. (S.) Luke III. 637.
— obedience of. (S.) 1 Pet. 79.
— of Abraham. (S.) Heb. II. 281, 283.
— of believer, sure and steadfast. (S.) Heb. I. 528.
— of Church under gospel dispensation. (S.) Titus 132.
— of eternal life, looking for. (A.) Titus 195.
— of faith and hope of experience. (I.) Rom. I. 354.
— of fallen world. (S.) Rom. II. 83.
— of final triumph of good. (S.) Rev. 441.
— of future glory excites to holiness. (S.) 1 John 211.
— of glory. (S.) Rom. I. 342, 343. (A.) Col. 100.
— — Christ in you. (S.) Col. 98.
— — of God source of joy to his people. (S.) Rom. I. 343.
— of golden age. (I.) Heb. I. 106.
— of grace, blessed. (I.) Titus 132.
— of heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 317. (I.) Rom. I. 344; Heb. II. 321.
— of his calling. (S.) Eph. 95, 96.
— of liberty. (I.) Philem. 84.
— of resurrection. (S.) Titus 126.
— of reunion, parting with. (I.) Acts III. 181.
— of righteousness reasonable. (I.) Gal. 323.
— of salvation. (S.) 1 Thess. 213, 214. (A.) Eph. 669.
— of true Christian, blessed experience and. (S.) Rom. I. 715.
— only, Jesus. (A.) Eph. 191.
— or sunshine. (S.) Rom. II. 128.
— our. (S.) 1 Tim. 2, 3.
— patience, and comfort from Scriptures. (S.) Rom. II. 689–694.
— — of. (S.) Mark 157; 1 Thess. 10. (A.) 1 Thess. 11.
— perfect. (S.) 1 Pet. 72.
— ploughing in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 537–539.
— purification by. (S.) 1 John 220.
— purifying. (S. & I.) 1 John 206–221.
— reaching beyond revolutions of time. (S.) Titus 16.
— reasonable. (S.) 1 Pet. 300.
— reasons for our. (S.) 1 Pet. 303.
— rejoicing in. (S.) Rom. II. 521.
— remnant, admonition, and. (S.) Rom. II. 394.
— right to. (A.) 1 Pet. 16.
— salvation by. (S.) Rom. 120–126.
— saved in. (S.) Rom. II. 119–126.
— saving. (S.) Rom. II. 123.
— secret of joy and of. (S.) Rom. II. 706.
— Simeon's blessed. (S.) Luke I. 206.
— sinner's. (I.) Mark 78.
— — only, Christ. (I.) John I. 297.
— something more than faith. (I.) Heb. I. 529.
— sorrow without. (A.) 1 Thess. 174.
— steadfastness, and work. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 552.
— subjected in. (S.) Rom. II. 87.
— sure and certain. (S.) Heb. I. 495.
— that maketh not ashamed. (S.) Rom. I. 357.
— to sinner, ground of: slavery of sin unlawful. (A.) Rom. I. 524.
— transformation of. (S.) Rom. II. 132.
— triumphant, of Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 247.
— true, of Israel. (S.) Rom. II. 418.
— two kinds of. (I.) Heb. I. 578.
— twofold genealogy of. (S.) Rom. II. 688.
— uncultivated grace. (I.) Heb. I. 498.
— well-grounded. (S.) Rom. I. 353.
Hope, who, against hope, believed in. (I.) Rom. I. 303.
— why do we, for conversion of Jews? (S.) Rom. II. 421.
— with faith. (I.) Gal. 320.
— without. (A.) 1 Thess. 174.
— — grace. (I.) 2 Thess. 69.
— work, and memory. (S.) Phil. 236.
— world's—Church. (S.) Acts III. 431.
Hope's outlook. (A.) Rom. II. 129.
Hopes and aspirations of new creature. (S.) Rom. II. 80.
— bright, and pleasant memories. (S.) Phil. 5.
— Easter. (S.) 1 Pet. 16.
— for eternity, what they rest on. (A.) Eph. 184.
— sunset sorrow and lost. (I.) Luke III. 637.
Hope-inspiring promise, Christianity. (S.) Titus 15.
Hopeful endeavour beginning of faith. (I.) Gal. 172.
— life, tonic of. (I.) Titus 133.
Hopefulness and steadfastness. (A.) Eph. 185.
— of love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 267.
— of youthful strength. (S.) 1 John 117.
— power of. (I.) Gal. 148.
Hopeless cases, hope in. (S.) Matt. 377.
— death. (I.) 1 Thess. 174.
— old age. (I.) Acts III. 202.
Hopelessness of humanity away from Christ. (I.) John I. 593.
Horror of smiting Jesus. (A.) John III. 237.
Horrors of famine at siege of Jerusalem. (I.) Mark 529.
Horse, pale, death on. (S.) Rev. 338, 340.
— white, Rider on, and armies with him. (S.) Rev. 551.
Hosannas to Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 427.
Hospital healing. (I.) Mark 44.
— of waiters visited by gospel. (S.) John I. 433.
— sermon. (S.) John I. 421.
— Sunday, great, near great city. (S.) Mark 45.
Hospitality. (S.) Rom. II. 526; Heb. II. 591. (I.) Rom. II. 770.
— Christian. (S.) Philem. 85. (I.) Luke III. 14.
— — origin of. (I.) Acts II. 498.
— Christ-like. (I.) Luke III. 16.
— free, in East. (I.) Matt. 177.
— in ministers. (S.) Titus 35.
— rewarded. (A.) Heb. II. 593.
— true. (I.) Titus 35.
— ungrudging. (I.) 1 Pet. 346.
— use of (I.) Luke I. 730.
— warmth of. (I.) 1 Pet. 346.
— willing. (I.) Luke II. 100.
Host, Christ's counsel to his. (I.) Luke III. 13.
— Gaius mine. (S.) Rom. II. 769.
— of heralds. (S.) Luke II. 93.
Hostile world, defence against. (S.) John II. 683.
Hostility of Samaritans towards Jews. (S.) John I. 317.
— persecutors', cause of. (S.) Mark 647.
— to truth. (S.) Gal. 279.
Hour, about sixth. (S.) John III. 288.
— as come, Redeemer contemplating his. (S.) John II. 349.
— Barnabas need of the. (S.) Acts II. 223.
— Christ's. (S.) John I. 157, II. 378.
— critical. (S.) John I. 581.
— day and. (S.) Mark 544.
— dying, Christ's peace in. (A.) John II. 592.
— final, of Son of God. (S.) John III. 125.
— great and solemn. (S.) John II. 378.
— impending. (I.) Jas. 453.
— John's last. (S.) 1 John 144.
— momentous. (S.) John III. 124.
— of atonement. (S.) John II. 349.
— of Christ's suffering and triumph. (S.) John II. 331.
— of death, intercessory prayer used in. (A.) John III. 120.
— of destiny. (S.) John I. 639.
— of emancipation. (A.) John II. 58.

Hour of Lord, great, midnight hour in prison of Philippi image of. (S.) Acts II. 512.
— of redemption. (S.) John II. 330. (I.) John II. 329.
— of temptation, happiness of being kept from. (S.) Rev. 222.
— of triumph is hour of temptation. (I.) Luke I. 376.
— our. (S.) John I. 157, 158.
— same. (A.) John I. 418.
— sixth. (S.) John I. 312.
— supreme. (S.) John I. 157, III. 122–124.
— world's, of deepest revolution. (S.) John II. 353.
Hours, critical. (S.) Mark 500.
— exceptional in life. (I.) Mark 347.
— luminous. (I.) Luke II. 157.
— of prayer. (I.) Acts I. 271.
— of vision, our. (S.) Heb. I. 623.
— on world's clock. (S.) Acts II. 326.
— secret, Christ witness of our. (S.) John I. 140.
— spent in prayer. (I.) Luke III. 349.
— twelve, in day. (S. & I.) John II. 244, 245.
Hour-glass in hand. (I.) Heb. II. 140.
Hourly jeopardy, daily death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 472.
House and its vessels. (S.) 2 Tim. 212. (I.) 2 Tim. 210.
— Beautiful. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 280.
— better, in heaven. (A.) Heb. II. 151.
— Christ as Son over his own. (S.) Heb. I. 223.
— — in. (S.) Mark 58, 59.
— Christ's, Church. (S.) Heb. I. 225. (I.) Heb. I. 224.
— Christian away from. (S.) 2 Cor. 455.
— Church. (S.) Jude 62.
— — in. (S.) Rom. II. 747; 1 Cor. II. 587, 588; Col. 308, 309; Philem. 20.
— designing, not enough. (I.) Luke I. 663.
— earthly and heavenly. (S.) 2 Cor. 215.
— Father's. (S.) John II. 472, 473.
— — abundance in. (S.) Luke III. 170.
— God's, Christians are. (S.) Heb. I. 225.
— — proper behaviour in. (A.) 1 Tim. 142.
— good man's present and future. (S.) 2 Cor. 214.
— heart. (I.) Rev. 268.
— hired, Paul's two years' ministry in his own. (S.) Acts III. 499–502.
— how Christ enters. (I.) Mark 58.
— kingly, church. (S.) 2 Tim. 210.
— larger. (A.) 2 Cor. 221.
— lost in. (I.) Luke III. 104.
— of feasting, or epicure's measures. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 479.
— of God. (I.) Acts I. 271.
— — and utensils of it. (S.) 2 Tim. 211.
— — and way to it. (S.) Heb. II. 100.
— — attendance on. (I.) Heb. II. 135.
— — church. (S.) 1 Tim. 143–145.
— — decorum in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 82.
— — judgments beginning at. (I.) 1 Pet. 368.
— — retrenchment must not begin at. (A.) Rom. II. 724.
— of many mansions. (S.) John II. 473.
— of mercy. (I.) Mark 45; John I. 419.
— of prayer. (S.) Luke 451–460.
— of Stephanas. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 584.
— old and new. (S.) 2 Cor. 247.
— open, for all comers. (S.) Luke III. 73.
— saluting. (I.) Matt. 178.
— salvation in. (S.) Luks III. 402.
— spiritual. (S.) Heb. I. 224.
— swept and garnished. (S.) Matt. 252.
— visitation, best. (S.) Mark 43.
— whole, himself believed and his. (S.) John I. 417.
— zeal of thine, hath eaten me up. (S.) John I. 180.
Houses, creeping into. (I.) 2 Tim. 267.
— Church and saints as, must be edified or builded daily. (I.) Jude 56.
Houses, two builders and their. (S.) Matt. 134.
House-tops, proclamations from. (I.) Matt. 183.
Household blessing. (S.) Luke III. 401.
— Christian. (I.) Philem. 15, 21.
— Church, especial scene of kind deeds. (I.) Gal. 523.
— godly. (I.) 2 Tim. 10.
— merry. (S.) Luke III. 191.
— Nero's, sainthood in. (S.) Phil. 378.
— of Cæsar's, saints. (S.) Phil. 375–380.
— of faith. (S.) Luke II. 52.
— relation of members to head of. (S.) Eph. 215.
— saintly. (S.) Philem. 33.
— salvation. (S.) Acts II. 530.
— to one another, relation of members of. (I.) Eph. 216.
Households, importance of servants in. (I.) Luke I. 676.
— of Aristobulus and Narcissus. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 757–759.
Householder and his servants. (S.) Matt. 582.
How far is it to hell? (I.) Luke II. 545.
— long, O Lord? (S. & I.) Rev. 342.
How, not *where* but. (I.) John I. 348.
How shall we escape? (S.) Heb. I. 83. (I.) Heb. I. 90, 91.
Human accountability. (S.) Rom. II. 642. (A.) Rom. II. 643.
— actions, nature of. (S.) Luke II. 520.
— — relation of, to other world. (S.) Gal. 497.
— affairs, Divine plan in. (I.) Gal. 240.
— — recognition of Divine will in. (S.) Acts III. 36.
— affections raised, not destroyed, by gospel. (S.) 1 Tim. 297.
— agency in sinner's conversion to God. (S.) Jas. 500.
— — like growing plant. (S.) Mark 156.
— and Divine agency, union of, in kingdom of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 232.
— — communion. (S.) 2 Cor. 532.
— — encouragements. (S.) Acts III. 18.
— — forgiveness. (I.) Luke I. 617.
— — friendship, demonstration of. (S.) John II. 650.
— — government. (S.) John II. 301.
— — ideas of revelation. (S.) Matt. 334.
— — in Christ. (I.) 1 John 7.
— — — blending of. (I.) Rom. II. 263.
— — judgment. (S.) Rom. I. 119.
— — love contrasted. (S.) Rom. I. 367.
— — mercy. (I.) Eph. 141.
— — relations. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 80.
— — relationship. (I.) Luke II. 51.
— — wisdom. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 140.
— authority. (S.) Rom. II. 563.
— biography, chapter in. (S.) Matt. 174.
— birth, Christ's, wonderful thing. (I.) Gal. 241.
— calculation, God's power not to be limited by. (I.) Mark 72.
— capabilities, right use of. (I.) Gal. 392.
— capacity measures of Divine communication. (S.) John III. 65.
— cares and Divine care. (S.) 1 Pet. 422.
— changes and Divine unchangeableness. (S.) 1 Pet. 121.
— character, change which grace makes in. (S.) 2 Cor. 301.
— — stereotyping of. (S.) Rev. 737.
— comprehension, narrow limits of, in spiritual matters. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 169.
— conflict, representative. (S.) Matt. 617.
— connections. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 189.
— consciousness of right. (S.) 1 Cor. 536.
— co-operation, Christ requires. (I.) John III. 477.
— — Christ's influence in relation to. (I.) John I. 19.
— criticism, freedom from. (I.) Gal. 549.
— curiosity and Divine mystery. (S.) John I. 345.

Human depravity. (S., I., & A.) Rom. I. 106, 213, 214, 403.
— — at bottom of all excuses. (I.) Luke III. 39.
— — seen in thoughts of man. (I.) Mark 279.
— destiny and its attainment through Christ. (S.) John I. 685.
— development. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 296.
— differences. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 355.
— distinction, sublimest. (S.) Rev. 469.
— distribution, Divine provision. (I.) Luke II. 111.
— Divine energy incentive to. (I.) Phil. 134.
— — love pattern for. (S.) 1 John 333.
— duty and heavenly visions. (S.) Acts III. 359.
— education, Divine as well as. (I.) Luke I. 277.
— effort necessary condition of Divine help. (S.) John I. 164.
— — perseverance of saints does not supersede. (I.) Phil. 12.
— endeavours and Divine grace. (S.) Phil. 128.
— exaltation and humiliation. (S.) Jas. 66.
— expedients and Divine provision. (S.) John I. 333.
— experience, limits of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 16.
— — testimony of, to Divinity of Christ. (I.) John I. 291.
— — true. (I.) Matt. 659.
— faith and Divine power. (I.) 1 Pet. 20.
— feasts. (S.) John I. 150.
— flesh, Christ clothed in. (I.) John I. 52.
— forbearance. (I.) Eph. 359.
— forgiveness. (S.) Col. 230.
— glory, what it comes to. (A.) John II. 351.
— greatness. (S.) Heb. I. 560.
— — limitations of. (I.) John I. 603.
— — true. (S.) 2 Cor. 121.
— — two types of. (I.) Luke II. 230.
— hand, power of. (I.) Mark 99.
— heart, cry of, for personal God. (A.) Heb. I. 342.
— — Divine echo in. (S.) Mark 497.
— — exhibition of Christ tries. (S.) Luke I. 238.
— — fickleness of. (I.) Matt. 615.
— hearts, Christ's classification of. (S.) Luke II. 8.
— — Divine influence opening. (I.) Acts II. 493.
— heroism and Divine severity. (S.) Rev. 503.
— history, aspects of. (S.) Rev. 3.
— — development of good and evil in. (S.) Rev. 335.
— — Divine goodness in. (S.) Jas. 116.
— — evanescent and enduring in. (S.) 1 John 139.
— — fact of facts in. (S.) Rom. II. 264.
— — moral meaning of. (S.) Heb. II. 403.
— — mystery of God in. (S.) Rom. II. 305.
— — two great moral forces in—Law and faith. (S.) Rom. I. 266.
— holiness great object of Divine will. (S.) 1 Thess. 135.
— identity, permanence of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 503.
— ignorance and perversity. (S.) Rom. I. 216.
— — contradicting Divine wisdom. (S.) Acts II. 206.
— inability. (S.) John I. 561.
— ingratitude. (I.) Luke III. 310.
— insight and sympathy, imperfections of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 169.
— institutions in religion, vanity of. (S.) Matt. 314.
— instrumentality useless without God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 222.
— invention, music not merely. (I.) Matt. 613.
— judgment earnest of Divine. (S.) 2 Cor. 258.
— — reversal of. (I.) Matt. 455.
— knowledge, limitation of. (I.) Acts I. 34, 35.
— — sufficiency of. (I.) Acts I. 35.
— language, diversity of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 349.
— learning, benefits to Christianity arising from. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 97.
Human learning recommended from example of Moses. (S.) Acts I. 583.
— leprosy and its Divine cure. (S.) Matt. 139.
— life, Christ interpreter of. (S.) John I. 29.
— — — Saviour of. (S.) Luke II. 188.
— — Christian ends lend grandeur to. (I.) Col. 252.
— — covetousness seen in. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
— — Divine ordination of. (S.) Acts III. 231.
— — fall of corrupt in. (S.) Rev. 535.
— — God commanding. (I.) 1 Tim. 1.
— — idea and duty of. (S.) 1 Pet. 353.
— — on earth known in heaven. (S.) Luke I. 20.
— — possibilities of, illustrated by downfall of traitor. (S.) Mark 619.
— — providence of God in. (S.) Philem. 63. (I.) Philem. 63.
— — sanitary order of. (S.) Matt. 547.
— — shortness of. (S.) 2 Pet. 91.
— — sight of Invisible true inspiration of. (S.) Heb. II. 383.
— — transitory. (S.) Jas. 410.
— — true support of. (S.) Luke I. 397.
— lots, equalities and inequalities of. (S.) Acts I. 252.
— love, loving God through. (S.) 1 John 388.
— — temptation arising from. (S.) Matt. 347.
— — true. (I.) Philem. 29.
— — voice of God through. (S.) 1 John 313.
— magistracy. (S.) Rom. II. 562.
— methods, superiority of gospel ministry over. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 45.
— mind, materials for future judgment in constitution of. (S.) Luke III. 256.
— nature always below revelation, historical fact. (I.) Gal. 37.
— — and history, authority of Jesus over. (I.) Matt. 80.
— — Christ's assumption of. (S.) Heb. I. 163.
— — dignity of, and its consequent obligations. (S.) 1 John 178.
— — — shown from its ruins. (S.) Rom. I. 217.
— — of Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 189.
— — phases of. (S.) Col. 121.
— — religion and. (I.) Eph. 424.
— — respect due to. (I.) 1 Pet. 203.
— — sinful, all. (I.) Gal. 206.
— necessity, Divine ability for. (I.) Eph. 346.
— need. (S.) Rev. 251.
— — Christ adapted to. (I.) Phil. 373.
— — salvation eternal provision for. (I.) Eph. 12.
— opposition, Divine kindness amid. (S.) Mark 98.
— pedigree, Divine root of. (S.) Luke I. 362.
— perfectibility. (I.) Matt. 432.
— perfection, grace necessary for. (I.) Rom. I. 20.
— perverseness, Divine forbearance towards, replaced. (S.) Acts II. 327.
— perversity. (I.) John I. 554.
— philosophy, maxims of, not so productive as Divine truth. (I.) Mark 177.
— population in heaven. (S.) Rev. 362, 374.
— progress, faith sign of. (I.) Heb. II. 196.
— purposes. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 371.
— reasonings about Divine forgiveness. (S.) Mark 68.
— redemption, God manifested to angels by scheme of. (S.) Tim. 171.
— — wonderful love of God as displayed in. (S.) 1 John 173.
— relations, advent exalts. (S.) Luke I. 120.
— remedies, sin deep disease beyond reach of. (I.) Mark 69.
— resources, religious life exceeds. (I.) Luke III. 56.
— responsibility. (S.) Matt. 576; John II. 675.
— — and Divine sovereignty. (I.) Rom. II. 293.
— righteousness, defectiveness of. (S.) Jas. 236.
— — folly of. (I.) Gal. 138.
— — only attainable by submitting to righteousness of God. (S.) Rom. II. 330.

Human rivalries. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 572.
— salvation, graduality and Divinity of. (S.) Acts I. 264.
— side, incarnation from: Christ conversant with sin. (S.) 2 Cor. 317.
— — of miracle. (S.) Mark 97.
— sin, history of God's relations with. (S.) Rom. I. 247.
— sinfulness, cross revelation of. (S.) Luke III. 568.
— society, old picture of. (S.) Acts II. 289.
— sorrow, Scripture record of. (S.) John I. 420.
— soul, beautiful faith in sparks of Divinity in every. (S.) Acts II. 139.
— — God's truest temple. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 282.
— — relation of Christ to. (S.) Rev. 263.
— souls, all, true worship binds together. (A.) John I. 355.
— — and Bible. (S.) Jas. 157.
— suffering, Christ's relation to. (S.) Mark 53.
— sympathy. (I.) Acts III. 480; Rom. II. 532.
— — soul-inspiration from. (S.) Acts III. 479.
— sympathies of Christianity. (S.) Heb. I. 387.
— tendency to make difficulty of believing. (A.) John I. 415.
— thought contracted. (I.) Heb. I. 130.
— unbelief, eternal faithfulness unaffected by. (S.) 2 Tim. 179.
— unscrupulousness. (S.) Matt. 674.
— usefulness, true sphere of, and source of human glory. (S.) 2 Cor. 441.
— views, limitation of. (I.) Rom. II. 428.
— vision, limitations of. (S.) John I. 77.
— voice, power of. (I.) Acts I. 164.
— weakness, Christ in his, and Divine exaltation. (S.) John I. 309.
— wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 45.
— — hindrance to things of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 288.
— — in opposition to Divine. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 287.
— works, inevitable imperfectness of. (S.) Luke III. 293.
Humane assistance. (A.) Luke II. 263.
— Society. (S.) Mark 205.
Humanitarian virtues, superiority of Christian to. (I.) Matt. 604.
Humanitarianism. (S.) Luke II. 257.
Humanity and devil. (S.) 1 Pet. 434, 435.
— and God, love. (S.) 1 John 372.
— Christ ideal Representative of. (I.) Luke I. 44.
— — Restorer of. (I.) Mark 44.
— — tempted in all faculties of. (I.) Heb. I. 364.
— Christ's close contact with. (I.) Heb. I. 184.
— — moral significance of. (S.) Heb. I. 162.
— — true and proper. (I.) 1 Tim. 115.
— cry of, and response of gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 347.
— desire for healing instinct of. (I.) Mark 104.
— disease of, incurable except by Christ. (I.) Mark 209.
— diverse elements in, dealt with by Christianity. (I.) Mark 46.
— Divine, Christ true vine in his. (I.) John II. 605.
— — realized in Christ. (I.) Luke I. 44.
— estimate Jesus had of. (I.) Mark 33.
— fallen, elected to redemption in preference to fallen angels. (S.) Heb. I. 182.
— final, antiquity of. (I.) Eph. 13.
— fraternalness, and function of man's Redeemer. (S.) Heb. I. 152.
— God-Man satisfying desire of. (S.) John I. 43.
— great enemy of. (S.) Rev. 570.
— honour of. (S.) 1 Pet. 199.
— hopelessness of, away from Christ. (I.) John I. 593.
— in heaven. (S.) Rev. 361.
— in union with God. (I.) Gal. 117.
— manifestations of. (S.) John II. 328.
— moral disease of. (S.) Luke I. 527.
Humanity, night of. (I.) Luke I. 104.
— not Christianity. (I.) Mark 372.
— of Christ. (S.) Luke II. 300. (I.) Phil. 102.
— of Christianity and other religions. (I.) Luke II. 265.
— partial views of. (I.) Matt. 170.
— perfect. (S.) John III. 276.
— — of resurrection state, death and grave physical preparation for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 506.
— possibilities of. (A.) Acts III. 25.
— restorer of Divine ideal of, Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 156.
— temple of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 279.
— theory and practice of. (I.) Luke II. 268.
— thirst of, anticipated and met. (S.) John I. 645.
— to God, twofold subjection of. (S.) Acts II. 38.
— — — subjugation of. (S.) Rom. II. 641.
— universal cry. (S.) John I. 433.
— unregenerate, Kosmos. (S.) John II. 669.
— voice of God in vicissitudes of. (S.) Heb. II. 560.
— watched by angels. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 365.
— wrestle of. (I.) Gal. 369.
Humble acknowledger of unworthy past. (I.) Matt. 174.
— activity, peaceful. (S.) 1 Thess. 160.
— are fittest recipients of grace. (I.) Jas. 369.
— beginnings, large results from. (I.) John I. 394, 401.
— best servant most. (I.) John I. 92.
— Christian, gospel exalting, and abasing rich. (S.) Jas. 68.
— encouragement to. (I.) Luke I. 34.
— exalted and proud abased. (S.) 1 Pet. 406.
— men, philosophy discovered by. (I.) Luke I. 134.
— prayer best. (I.) Luke III. 361.
— rank, salvation easier for. (I.) Matt. 437.
— rich should grow more. (I.) Mark 416.
— service, greatness realized in. (I.) Mark 429.
— — shoe-strings. (I.) Mark 13.
— spirit, spirit of charity is. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 242.
— submission to God. (S.) Jas. 373.
— yourselves under mighty hand of God. (S.) 1 Pet. 406, 412, 413.
Humbleness of mind. (S.) Col. 226.
Humblest gifts, Christ accepts. (I.) Mark 568.
Humbling of spirit, in humbling circumstances. (S.) 1 Pet. 408.
— ourselves before God. (S.) 1 Pet. 406.
Humiliating deliverance. (S.) Acts II. 68; 2 Cor. 463.
Humiliation. (I.) Jas. 369.
— and ascension of Christ. (S.) Eph. 377.
— and exaltation. (S.) Jas. 62, 66. (I.) Mark 18; Jas. 68.
— — of Christ, contrasted. (S.) Eph. 375.
— — — lessons taught by. (S.) Phil. 89, 107.
— and glorification of body. (S.) Phil. 282. (I.) Phil. 288.
— and glory of Christ. (S.) Phil. 89, 101, 103. (I.) Phil. 101.
— and subsequent glory of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 126.
— and sufferings of Christ. (S.) Luke II. 115.
— body of our. (I.) Phil. 288.
— Christ's, in his incarnation. (S.) 1 Tim. 167.
— exaltation in. (S.) Heb. I. 121.
— of Christ. (S.) Phil. 98.
— of Jesus. (A.) Heb. I. 184.
— — Christ, benefits derived from. (S.) 2 Cor. 390.
— of soul under God's mighty hand. (S.) 1 Pet. 412.
— way to exaltation. (S.) Heb. I. 112.
Humility. (S.) Matt. 226; Luke III. 9; Acts III. 128; 1 Pet. 394-404. (I.) Luke I. 372, 491, 669, III. 369; Phil. 83, 109; Jas. 369.

Humility, advantages of. (S.) Matt. 225.
— aided by sorrow. (I.) Acts III. 130.
— aids spiritual vision. (I.) Matt. 397.
— allied to modesty. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— always seasonable. (I.) Luke I. 676.
— and cheerfulness. (I.) Col. 228.
— and conceit. (S.) John I. 629, 630.
— and dignity of Christian life. (S.) Rev. 26.
— and happiness. (I.) John I. 493.
— and its greatness. (S.) 1 Pet. 400.
— and joyfulness. (I.) Phil. 84.
— and knowledge. (I.) Rom. II. 479.
— and pride before Divine Prince. (I.) Luke III. 8.
— and self-reproach rewarded. (I.) Luke III. 370.
— and zeal, ministerial. (S.) Eph. 244.
— — Paul's, pattern for Christians. (S.) Eph. 237.
— apostle's. (I.) Eph. 618.
— Baptist's. (I.) Mark 13.
— beautifies. (I.) Luke I. 336.
— beautiful dress. (A.) 1 Pet. 404.
— before God. (I.) Col. 158.
— Christ's. (I.) Luke I. 162.
— Christian. (S.) Matt. 391, 393; Luke III. 368; Rom. II. 479; 1 Pet. 396, 399. (I.) Matt. 463; Eph. 165. (A.) Phil. 83.
— — and genuine pathos, beautiful specimen of. (I.) Philem. 42.
— — way of exaltation. (I.) Jas. 384.
— clothed with. (S.) 1 Pet. 398, 401. (I.) 1 Pet. 405.
— delights in concealment. (I.) Eph. 165.
— does not lessen dignity. (I.) Luke I. 676.
— employed in service of pride. (I.) Luke I. 417.
— energy of. (I.) Acts III. 129.
— essence of Christianity. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— exalted. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— explained and enforced. (S.) 1 Pet. 399.
— — and its necessity enforced. (I.) Jas. 382.
— failure teaching. (I.) Matt. 310.
— fasting joined with. (I.) Matt. 385.
— garment of. (S.) 1 Pet. 401.
— illustrated. (S.) John II. 390.
— — and enforced. (S.) 1 Pet. 393-404.
— importance of. (A.) John II. 390.
— in God's sight. (A.) Jas. 383.
— in inquirer. (I.) Acts I. 705.
— in ministers. (A.) 1 Tim. 134.
— Jesus teaching. (S.) John II. 388, 389.
— leads to usefulness. (I.) Acts III. 130.
— lesson and nature of. (S.) Matt. 393, 394.
— — of. (S.) Mark 364. (I.) Luke II. 340; Phil. 92.
— — of; or, cure of pride. (S.) Jas. 367.
— loftiness of. (S.) 1 Pet. 393.
— means of contentment. (S.) Jas. 368.
— motives of. (S.) Luke I. 669.
— nature and necessity of. (S.) Luke III. 369.
— necessity of. (I.) Mark 395.
— not contemptible. (I.) John I. 92.
— not way of world. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— of centurion. (S.) Matt. 142.
— of Cornelius. (I.) Acts II. 134.
— of greatness. (A.) Eph. 242.
— of minister. (A.) Eph. 244.
— of Pascal. (A.) Luke II. 230.
— of Paul. (S.) Eph. 241.
— of prayer. (S.) Luke III. 363.
— of truly great servants of Christ. (A.) Acts III. 130.
— of wisdom. (A.) Jas. 49.
— preparation for heaven. (I.) 1 Pet. 405.
— retiring with, in favour of another. (I.) Mark 13.
— safeguard. (I.) Luke III. 10. (A.) Col. 227.
— Saviour's. (S.) Matt. 225.
— spring of intellectual greatness. (I.) Matt. 391.
— test of great man. (I.) Luke I. 336.
— true. (S.) Luke III. 9; Phil. 83. (I.) Luke III. 6.
Humility, unconscious, of child combined with experience of man. (I.) Matt. 392.
— voluntary. (I.) Col. 155.
— with its fruits. (S.) 1 Pet. 400.
— work tends to. (I.) 1 Pet. 403.
— worth of. (I.) Matt. 142.
Hundred and forty-four thousand. (S.) Rev. 467.
Hundredfold recompense. (S.) Matt. 442. (I.) Matt. 440.
Hunger and thirst. (S.) Luke I. 565.
— faith in Christ helpful against. (I.) Mark 307.
— felt. (I.) Luke III. 172.
— of soul. (S.) Luke III. 171.
— fits man to embrace kingdom. (I.) Luke I. 566.
— moral developing energy. (I.) Matt. 52.
— of Christ. (I.) Matt. 477.
— sign of health. (I.) Luke I. 567. (A.) John I. 542.
— true, of soul, awakened and satisfied in Christ. (S.) John I. 540.
Hungering after Christ qualification for communion. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 130.
Hungry and rich. (S.) Luke I. 79.
— feeling. (I.) Luke III. 16.
— multitude, lad and. (S.) John I. 504.
— souls, food for. (I.) Luke II. 108.
Hurricane. (S.) Mark 184.
Hurtful made profitable by conversion. (I.) Philem. 50.
— temptation not necessarily. (I.) Mark 21.
Hurting and healing shadows. (S.) Acts I. 473.
Husband and wife defined—terms. (I.) Eph. 572.
— — relation of. (S.) Eph. 571.
— call thy. (S.) John I. 342.
— endeared. (A.) Titus 64.
— meaning of word. (I.) Col. 257.
— of Church, Christ. (A.) Eph. 590.
— of one wife. (I.) Titus 27.
— or wife, unbelieving, conversion of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
— reason for wife's subjection to. (S.) Eph. 573.
— woman answered I have no. (I.) John I. 343.
Husband's love reciprocated. (A.) Col. 258.
Husbands and wives. (S.) Eph. 589; Col. 255, 256.
— — duties of. (S.) 1 Pet. 263.
— bad, wives must be subject even unto. (I.) 1 Pet. 245.
— duties of. (S.) 1 Pet. 263.
Husbandman, God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 237.
— labouring. (I.) 2 Tim. 150.
— minister. (S.) 2 Tim. 151.
— spiritual, helplessness of. (I.) Mark 166.
Husbandmen, vineyard let to, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 454-457.
— what Christian teacher can learn from. (S.) 2 Tim. 151.
— wicked, parable of. (S.) Matt. 490.
Husbandry and building, God's. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 217, 234-242.
— natural and spiritual, analogies between. (S.) Mark 163.
— of God. (S.) Luke II. 212.
Husk and seed. (I.) Matt. 261.
Husks. (I.) Luke III. 150.
— eating. (I.) Luke III. 151.
— pretty near to. (I.) Luke III. 151.
Hydra-headed sin, murmuring. (I.) John I. 560.
Hydrostatic paradox of controversy. (A.) 2 Tim. 181.
Hymn, closing. (S.) Matt. 613.
— memorable. (S.) Matt. 613.
— of angels and of creation. (S.) Rev. 331.
— of Eucharist. (S.) Matt. 613.
— of reign of God. (S.) Rev. 544.

Hymn of victors. (S.) Rev. 504.
— parting. (S.) Matt. 612.
— power of. (A.) Mark 596; Col. 245.
— saved by. (A.) Col. 246.
— sevenfold, of praise. (S.) 1 Pet. 9.
Hymns and psalms and spiritual songs. (S.) Col. 242.
Hymn-singing, soothing influence of. (I.) Mark 596.
Hymnology of Church. (I.) Col. 245.
Hypocrisy. (S.) Luke II. 534–539. (I.) Mark 474; 1 Pet. 126.
— and formality, danger of. (S.) Matt. 132.
— — in religion. (S.) Rev. 194.
— and self-ignorance. (S.) Luke I. 631.
— audacity, and treachery. (I.) Matt. 608.
— branded. (I.) Luke II. 522.
— common danger. (I.) Luke II. 538.
— contradictory. (I.) Matt. 531.
— deceptive. (I.) Matt. 531.
— discovery of. (S.) Luke I. 325.
— does not disprove reality of religion. (I.) Acts I. 106.
— emblem of. (I.) Matt. 532.
— folly of. (I.) Matt. 528.
— hardship of. (I.) Acts I. 458.
— how discoverable and curable. (S.) Luke II. 535.
— ineffective. (I.) 1 Pet. 126.
— judgment of. (S.) Titus 52.
— leaven of. (S.) Luke II. 536.
— of posthumous honours. (I.) Luke II. 532.
— Pharisaic. (I.) Luke II. 538.
— — inflictive to holy nature of Christ. (I.) Mark 282.
— preservatives against. (S.) 1 Pet. 126.
— sometimes difficult to discover. (I.) Matt. 532; Luke II. 522.
— unconscious. (S.) Rom. I. 117.
Hypocrite. (I.) Mark 274.
— always. (I.) Mark 474.
— and self-righteous tried and condemned. (S.) Rom. I. 117.
— detected; true Christian described. (S.) Rom. I. 189.
— full-length portrait of. (S.) Matt. 528.
— Herod. (I.) Matt. 298.
— self-condemned. (S.) Matt. 499.
— takes partial Christ. (I.) Matt. 532.
Hypocrites appear after revivals. (I.) Acts I. 454.
— Church not to be judged by her. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 382.
— different kinds of. (S.) Luke II. 537.
— in all ages. (I.) Luke II. 537.
— in Church. (S.) Titus 52. (I.) Acts I. 458.
— perform small duties and neglect great. (I.) Mark 274.
— religion not to be rejected because of. (I.) Titus 54.
Hypocritical and real Christians, similarity between. (I.) Matt. 24.
Hypostatic union. (S.) John I. 53.
Hypothesis, terrible; irrecoverable fall. (S.) Heb. I. 463.

I AM. (S.) John II. 191.
I ams of Christ. (I.) John III. 224.
— certify you. (S.) Gal. 37.
— go. (I.) John I. 641.
— go not up yet. (I.) John I. 605.
— live; yet not I. (I.) Gal. 122.
— will give unto thee the keys. (I.) Matt. 344.
Ich dien. (A.) 2 Tim. 3.
Iconium. (I.) Acts II. 375.
— and Lystra. (S.) Acts II. 377.
— ministry of apostles at. (S.) Acts II. 375–382.
Icy end, turning, to our fellows. (A.) Gal. 453.
Idea and duty of human life. (S.) 1 Pet. 353.
— one great. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
Ideas, different, of immortality. (I.) 1 Thess. 173.
— great, Christ's. (S.) John I. 577.
— rest from one set of. (I.) Mark 252.
Ideal and actual. (S.) Phil. 225.
— and real. (S.) Rom. I. 607.
— bishop. (S.) Titus 27.
— brotherhood. (I.) Gal. 357.
— character and service. (S.) Rom. II. 660.
— child. (S.) Luke I. 23.
— — not. (I.) Matt. 405.
— Christ. (S.) Matt. 520.
— — our. (S.) 1 Pet. 230.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 221; 3 John 6.
— congregation. (S.) Acts II. 148.
— deacon. (S.) 1 Tim. 136.
— element of. (S.) Rev. 280.
— fruitfulness. (I.) Heb. I. 481.
— his lost. (I.) Rev. 121.
— life. (S.) Heb. II. 511.
— — wealth not necessary to. (I.) Luke II 583.
— lofty Church. (S.) Col. 122.
— manhood. (S.) Phil. 321.
— minister. (S.) 1 Tim. 131.
— of Christian life. (S.) Phil. 49.
— of Christianity. (I.) Luke I. 583.
— of intelligent creatureship. (S.) Rev. 293.
— of life, Paul's. (S.) Phil. 224.
— perfect. (S.) 1 Pet. 229.
— preacher. (S.) Rev. 481.
— realized, misfortune of. (A.) Phil. 230.
— reformation. (S.) Acts II. 494.
— social. (I.) 1 Pet. 267.
— standards of duty. (S.) Rom. I. 205.
— true. (I.) Rom. II. 478.
— — object of love. (I.) Matt. 486.
— — of manhood. (S.) Rom. II. 191.
Ideals, Jesus and two. (S.) Luke I. 549.
— lofty, perilous unless applied. (S.) 1 John 263.
— of Christian missions and missionaries. (S.) John III. 187.
— saintly. (S.) Rev. 547.
Identification of risen Christ. (I.) Acts I. 15.
— Redeemer's. (S.) John I. 102.
— with Christ, believer's. (S.) Col. 146.
— with others, moral, qualification of evangel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
Identity and variety. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 506.
— human, permanence of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 503.
— in future state, Transfiguration pledge and earnest of. (S.) Mark 346.
Idle. (I.) Matt. 448.
— cheerful words not. (I.) Matt. 246.
— emotion useless. (I.) Acts I. 73.
— nothing, in nature. (I.) Matt. 580.
— seed never. (I.) Mark 167.
— standing. (S.) Matt. 451. (I.) Matt. 453.
— words. (S.) Matt. 244, 245, 248.
— — reflex influence of. (I.) Matt. 247.
Idleness, busy. (I.) Matt. 452.
— danger of. (A.) 2 Thess. 92.
— deteriorates moral nature. (I.) Matt. 451.
— inexcusable. (S.) Matt. 453.
— proverbs on. (I.) Matt. 453.
— sin. (I.) Matt. 452.
— spiritual. (S.) Matt. 451, 453.
— unprofitable. (I.) Matt. 453.
Idlers. (A.) 2 Thess. 91.
Idol, making. (S.) Acts I. 594.
— nothing in world. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 519.
Idols and God, contrast between. (I.) Acts II. 601.
— repudiating. (I.) 1 Thess. 36.
— vanity of. (A.) 1 Thess. 37.
Idol-worship, absurdity of. (A.) 1 Thess. 36.
Idolizing, sin of. (S.) 1 John 471.
Idolatry. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 519, 520, II. 8, 28; Gal 381; 1 John 472.
— and sensuality in Church. (I.) Rev. 161.

Idolatry, Bible's exposure of. (A.) 1 Thess. 37.
— children early taught. (I.) Acts II. 458.
— covetousness is. (S.) Col. 196.
— folly of. (A.) Acts I. 595; 1 Thess. 37.
— its commonness. (I.) Gal. 265.
— its folly. (I.) Gal. 265.
— its power. (I.) Gal. 265.
— its testimony. (I.) Gal. 265.
— lie against God's truth. (I.) Rom. I. 101.
— misrepresentation of God. (I.) Gal. 265.
— moral wretchedness of. (S.) Acts II. 581.
— of covetousness. (S.) Col. 197.
— of genius. (S.) John I. 493.
— of heart. (I.) Rom. I. 103.
— of self-will. (I.) Acts II. 130.
— retrogression, not advance in religious thought. (I.) Rom. I. 100.
— self-interested. (A.) Acts III. 98.
— swept away. (A.) 1 Thess. 36.
Idyll of Divine life. (S.) Gal. 115.
If. (S.) Jas. 417.
— force of. (I.) Luke I. 390.
— I may. (S.) Matt. 166.
— Lord will. (S.) Jas. 420.
— Martha's. (I.) John II. 257.
— so,—what then? (S.) 1 Pet. 370.
— thou wilt. (S.) Luke I. 503.
Ignoble, contempt. (I.) Matt. 401.
Ignominious fall. (I.) Luke I. 76.
Ignorance. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 523. (I.) Heb. I. 394.
— abandonment to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 376.
— amazing. (A.) John I. 208.
— and disobedience. (S.) 2 Thess. 16.
— and forgiveness. (S.) Luke III. 579.
— and inconsideration. (S.) Jas. 267.
— and instruction. (S.) John I. 325.
— and knowledge. (I.) John II. 395.
— and perversity, human. (S.) Rom. I. 216.
— and pride, spiritual. (S.) John I. 637.
— and weakness, sins of. (S.) Heb. II. 111.
— cause and root of bad life. (I.) 1 Pet. 81.
— causes neglect of religion. (I.) Heb. I. 394.
— concerning dead. (S.) 1 Thess. 166.
— condemnations of. (S.) Jude 41.
— different kinds of. (S.) Eph. 409.
— existing, and approaching knowledge. (S.) John II. 395.
— genteel. (A.) John I. 224.
— God and times of. (S.) Acts II. 622.
— guilty. (I.) Luke III. 448; Eph. 409.
— human, contradicting Divine wisdom. (S.) Acts II. 206.
— in learned men. (A.) John I. 208.
— inexcusable, of men and illustrious manifestations of God. (S.) Rom. I. 81.
— innocent. (I.) Eph. 409.
— knowledge of our. (I.) Eph. 324.
— man's, God's plan of salvation remedy for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 53.
— may be wilful. (I.) John I. 266.
— mournful. (I.) Eph. 184.
— natural. (I.) John I. 208. (A.) Eph. 409.
— of conceit. (A.) Rom. II. 479.
— of depraved heart. (I.) Eph. 409.
— of future. (S.) Jas. 398, 400.
— — benefits to character of. (S.) Acts I. 33.
— of God. (S.) Rom. I. 80. (I.) 2 Thess. 16.
— of God's righteousness, guilt of. (I.) Rom. II. 329.
— of Holy Scripture source of error in religion. (S.) Matt. 507.
— of our own depravity. (I.) Luke II. 529.
— of prophecy. (A.) Acts II. 336.
— of religion. (I.) Eph. 409. (A.) John I. 208.
— of Scriptures cause of infidelity. (I.) Acts II. 572.
— of truth. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 157.
— our, and our knowledge of future state. (S.) 1 John 188, 191.
— past, and present responsibility. (S.) Acts II. 626.
— Paul's, of high priest. (I.) Acts III. 254, 255.
Ignorance, prayers offered in, answered in love. (S.) Mark 429.
— present, and future illumination. (S.) John II. 396.
— pride result of. (I.) Rom. II. 479.
— sin of. (S.) Heb. I. 394; 1 Pet. 81.
— slavery through. (I.) 1 Pet. 82.
— spiritual, of Samaritans. (I.) John I. 354.
— why it is so hard to cure, and silence ignorant men. (S.) 1 Pet. 186.
— willing. (S.) 2 Pet. 157.
Ignorant. (I.) 2 Tim. 227.
— bigots. (I.) Acts III. 244.
— compassion on. (S.) Heb. I. 386, 393.
— man naturally. (I.) John I. 224.
— ministers must remember. (I.) Heb. I. 394.
— preacher. (A.) 2 Tim. 128.
— questionings. (S.) 2 Tim. 227.
— railing, sin of. (S.) Jude 40.
— requests. (S.) Matt. 460.
— sinners, Christ's prayer for. (S.) Luke III. 574, 577.
— speech. (S.) Jude 38.
— worshippers. (A.) John I. 352.
Ignoring God, folly and sin of. (I.) Rom. I. 216.
Ill-considered beginnings. (S.) Luke III. 57.
Ills of life, folly of looking only at. (I.) Matt. 111.
Illness regarded as God's visitation. (I.) Luke III. 448.
Illuminating circle widening. (I.) Phil. 257.
— words. (I.) Matt. 183.
Illumination. (I.) Luke I. 492.
— benefit of, or spiritual eye-salve. (S.) Eph. 92.
— Divine. (S.) Matt. 268.
— future, present ignorance and. (S.) John II. 396.
— momentary, benefit of. (I.) Matt. 481.
— necessary to emotion. (I.) Mark 88.
— of Holy Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 182.
— spiritual, and Divine love. (S.) John III. 216.
Illusions, conscience removes. (I.) Mark 238.
Illusiveness of life. (S.) Heb. II. 277.
Illustrating. (I.) Mark 178.
Illustration of atonement. (I.) Philem. 73.
Illustrious dead, roll-call of. (A.) Heb. II. 206.
— fools and madmen. (I.) Acts III. 369.
— pedigree in obscurity. (I.) Luke I. 115.
— seekers. (S.) Matt. 5.
Image. (S.) 2 Cor. 115.
— developing. (A.) Rom. II. 190.
— Divine, in soul. (S.) Luke III. 457.
— express. (I.) Heb. I. 36.
— God's, man made after. (S.) Jas. 318.
— of Christ. (I.) Rom. II. 189.
— of Diana. (I.) Acts III. 103.
— of earthly and of heavenly. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 521.
— of God. (S.) Col. 63, 65.
— — restored to men. (S.) Col. 209.
— of heaven. (A.) Heb. I. 322.
— of invisible God. (S. & I.) 2 Cor. 146; Col. 59-66.
— of unregenerate. (I.) Eph. 128.
Images, ministers carry, of their people in their hearts. (A.) Phil. 15.
Imaginary difficulties. (S.) Mark 698.
Imaginations, evil. (I.) Rom. I. 99.
Imitableness of Christ's character. (S.) Phil. 95.
Imitate loyal. (I.) 2 Tim. 124.
Imitated, Christ's example gradually. (A.) John II. 413.
— evil not to be. (S.) 3 John 27.
Imitating Christ highest art. (I.) Matt. 227
— good, advantage of. (S.) 1 Pet. 288.
Imitation and commendation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 77.
— apostolic. (S.) 2 Tim. 273.
— moral. (S.) John I. 128.
— of apostles. (S.) Luke I. 499.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) John II. 413, 414; Rom. II. 683; 1 Cor. II. 76; 1 Pet. 229.

Imitation of Christ, Christian's. (S.) 1 John 91, 92.
— — in holiness of life, and necessity of it in believers. (S.) 1 John 88.
— of example of Christ in his temper and life. (S.) 1 John 90.
— of good. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 77.
— of mercy of God. (S.) Luke I. 606.
— of obedience of Christ. (S.) 1 John 239.
— of Paul. (S.) Phil. 249.
— true and false. (A.) Heb. I. 508.
Imitators, not merely disciples, but. (S.) 1 Thess. 27.
— of God. (S.) Eph. 468, 472, 473.
Immaculate conception. (I.) Gal. 242.
— — dogma and our duties. (S.) Luke I. 52.
Immeasurable love. (S.) John I. 246.
— measuring. (S.) Eph. 324.
Immediate claims of religion. (S.) Heb. I. 313.
— obedience wise. (I.) Matt. 485.
— presence of God and Lamb in heaven. (S.) Rev. 713.
— results of justification. (S.) Rev. I. 339.
— — passion for. (I.) John I. 394.
— revelation not always desirable. (I.) Mark 145.
— workers, need of. (I.) Luke II. 212.
Immediately known and embraced, Christ. (I.) Luke I. 225.
Immoderate care for temporal things, remedies against. (S.) Mark 136.
Immoral authors and their poisonous effects. (I.) Rom. I. 220.
— socially, Churches. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 380.
Immortality of heathen. (I.) Eph. 407.
— of unbelief. (S.) 1 John 439.
— open, duty of Church in cases of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 379.
Immortal and mortal. (I.) Luke III. 464.
— King. (A.) 1 Tim. 79.
— life. (S.) 2 Tim. 54.
— — through Christ. (A.) John II. 190.
— mind exchanging mortal for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 529.
Immortality. (S.) Heb. II. 447. (I.) Rom. I. 144; 2 Tim. 68.
— and conquest. (I.) Rev. 129.
— and irreligion, meanness and falseness of common excuses for. (S.) Luke II. 691.
— and life brought to light by gospel. (S. & I.) 2 Tim. 49–54, 63, 64.
— and love. (I.) Mark 477.
— and mortality. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 529.
— and resurrection, relation between. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 510.
— and science. (I.) 2 Pet. 169.
— argument for. (S.) 2 Tim. 59.
— as taught by Christ. (S.) John II. 562.
— brought to light. (S.) 2 Tim. 49, 63, 64.
— Christ's. (I.) Rom. I. 485.
— — proof of. (I.) Mark 477.
— desire for. (S.) 2 Cor. 223.
— different ideas of. (I.) 1 Thess. 173.
— earthly. (S.) Heb. II. 226.
— glory, and honour, seeking for. (S.) Rom. I. 144.
— is glorious discovery of Christianity. (S.) 2 Tim. 66.
— John's, tradition of. (I.) John III. 518.
— man's hope of, uncontradicted by God. (S.) John II. 485.
— of good deeds. (I.) Matt. 604.
— of life in Christ. (I.) Gal. 116.
— of love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 269.
— of soul as discovered by nature and by revelation. (S.) 2 Tim. 46.
— only revealer of, risen Christ. (S.) Rev. 14.
— our, assumed in Christ's reply to Satan. (I.) Luke I. 398.
— witness for, Paul. (S.) 2 Tim. 353.
Immortalized, mortal. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 528.
Immovable Christians. (A.) Col. 92.
— kingdom. (S.) Heb. II. 571–576.
Immovable kingdom or Christianity contrasted with earthquakes. (S.) Heb. II. 573.
Immovableness of Divine promises. (I.) Luke I. 92.
— of gospel dispensation. (S.) Heb. II. 571.
Immunity and privileges of servant of God. (S.) Rom. II. 608.
— from death. (S.) John II. 93.
Immutable, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 59.
— grounds of believer's confidence. (S.) Heb. I. 515.
— Jesus Christ. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 622–636.
— mercy of Jesus Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 630.
— things. (I.) Heb. I. 515.
Immutability, Divine. (I.) 2 Tim. 179.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 57, 58, II. 622–636.
— of covenant. (S.) Gal. 188.
— of God. (S.) Heb. II. 634.
— — source of comfort. (I.) Rom. II. 424.
— of words of Christ. (S.) Matt. 551.
Impartial Judge, God. (S.) 1 Pet. 95.
Impartiality, Divine. (S.) Rom. I. 150. (I.) Rom. I. 152.
Impassable gulf. (I.) Luke III. 264; Rev. 699.
Impatience. (A.) 2 Tim. 230.
— fretful, under bereavement. (A.) John II. 278.
— under affliction. (I.) Jas. 461.
Impatient fussiness. (I.) Heb. II. 169.
— hearers. (I.) Acts II. 153.
Impeachment, solemn, of unbelievers. (S.) 1 John 437.
Impediment changed into impetus. (S.) Mark 24.
— in speech. (I.) Mark 297.
Impedimenta, Christian. (I.) Eph. 633.
Impediments, danger of. (A.) Heb. II. 454.
— to gratitude. (I.) Luke III. 306.
Impending hour. (I.) Jas. 453.
Impenitence. (S.) Rom. I. 136. (I.) Rev. 408.
— danger of, where gospel is preached. (S.) Matt. 216; Luke II. 218.
— final. (S.) Luke III. 247; John II. 40.
Impenitent, doom of those who die, what is? (S.) 1 Pet. 368.
— hearers, guilt and doom of. (S.) Matt. 268.
— heart. (S.) Rom. I. 135.
— malefactor. (S.) Luke III. 585–588.
— men destitute of holiness. (S.) Rom. I. 220.
— sinners, final doom of. (S.) Rev. 656.
— — imperilled condition of. (I.) John I. 642.
— thief. (S.) Luke III. 585–588.
Imperatives of Jesus. (A.) Matt. 80.
Imperator, Ave! (S.) Rev. 428.
Imperceptible growth. (I.) Mark 166, 171.
— operations of grace. (I.) Acts II. 494.
Imperfect Church. (S.) Rev. 177.
— departure of, and coming of perfect. (S.) Rev. 637.
— faith no hindrance to moral cure. (I.) Matt. 165.
— goodness, character of. (S.) Mark 399.
— knowledge of future, our. (I.) 1 John 191.
— perfect and. (I.) Phil. 256.
Imperfection, Christian. (S.) Jas. 289.
— consciousness of, perfection evidenced by. (I.) Phil. 256.
— of first covenant. (S.) Heb. I. 633.
— of our present knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 305.
— of spiritual qualities. (S.) John II. 257.
Imperfections of Christians exaggerated by enemies of Christianity. (S.) 1 Tim. 262–265.
— we are prone to follow. (I.) Luke II. 390.
— why permitted. (I.) Rom. II. 671.
Imperfectness, inevitable, of human works. (S.) Luke III. 293.
Imperilled condition of impenitent sinner. (I.) John I. 642.
Imperishable, perishable from. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 266.
Imperishableness of love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 269.

Impetuous and hesitating discipleship. (S.) Matt. 146.
Impetus, impediment changed into. (S.) Mark 24.
Impiety urging unjust demands. (S.) Luke III. 128.
Implement, spoiler and his. (S.) Col. 129.
Implements in hands of God, Christians. (I.) Mark 742.
Implicit obedience. (A.) John II. 656.
Implied charge set aside. (S.) Mark 76.
Importance and delicacy, great, how to succeed in questions of. (S.) Gal. 70.
— arrival of Paul at Rome in its decisive. (S.) Acts III. 481.
— of Bible-teaching. (S.) Acts III. 46.
— of high aim. (I.) Phil. 247.
— of little things. (I.) Matt. 583.
— of name. (I.) Phil. 115.
— of opportunity. (I.) Phil. 343.
— of resolution. (S.) Matt. 627.
— of spiritual accounts. (I.) Phil. 184.
— of this life in light of future. (I.) Gal. 502.
— of well-doing. (S.) Gal. 506.
— of works. (S.) 1 John 239.
— only thing of. (I.) Luke II. 300.
— supreme, of moral character. (S.) Titus 48.
Important calculation. (S.) Rom. II. 70.
— interview. (I.) Mark 22.
— question. (S.) John II. 154, 155.
— steps in life, prayer preliminary to. (S.) Luke I. 547.
— thing, love most. (I.) Mark 483.
— — most, neglecting. (I.) Luke II. 526.
— things wrought silently and secretly. (I.) Luke I. 268.
Importunate friend, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke II. 453–464.
— prayer. (S.) Luke II. 467.
— — efficacy of. (S.) Luke II. 466.
— — faith strengthened by. (I.) Matt. 331.
— — naturalness of illustration. (I.) Luke II. 457.
— widow and unjust judge, parable of. (S.) Luke III. 349–356.
— — type of God's elect people. (S.) Luke III. 356.
Importunity. (S. & I.) Luke II. 460.
— in prayer. (S.) Luke II. 453–464.
— need of. (I.) Luke II. 460.
— successful. (I.) Luke II. 463.
— three things in. (S.) Luke II. 460.
Imposition of hands. (I.) Luke I. 460; Acts I. 546.
— — blessing by. (I.) Matt. 420.
Impossibility of divided service. (S.) Gal. 528.
— of God to lie, inferences from. (S.) Heb. I. 516.
— scorn of. (I.) Luke I. 54.
Impossible, faith enabling us to do what seems. (S.) Heb. II. 394.
— to forecast events. (A.) Jas. 400.
Impostors. (S.) 2 Tim. 267.
— religious, picture of. (S.) 2 Cor. 453.
— wonder-working. (I.) Mark 542.
Impotence alone, reasonableness of evidence of miracles, and its. (I.) John II. 520.
— and benefits of persecution. (S.) Acts I. 358.
— of Law. (S.) Rom. I. 656; Heb. I. 574. (I.) Rom. I. 658.
— of man in antagonism to truth. (S.) 2 Cor. 519.
— of money. (S.) Acts I. 671.
— of revolt against truth. (S.) 2 Cor. 517.
Impotency and irresolution worst part of any malady. (S.) John I. 433.
— man's, to help himself out of his misery. (S.) Rom. I. 361.
Impotent desires in hell. (I.) Luke III. 269.
— man. (S.) Acts I. 277–307.
— man's act, significance of. (I.) John I. 436.
Imprecation, horrid, of Jews. (S.) Matt. 649.
Impression, fastening. (I.) Heb. I. 75.
Impression made by Christ's holiness. (S.) Luke I. 493.
— of Crucifixion. (A.) John III. 299.
Impressions, early, abide. (A.) Eph. 595.
— — and lasting. (I.) 2 Tim. 286.
— — permanence of. (I.) Luke I. 205.
— — permanent. (I.) Acts II. 457.
— fixing of. (I.) John III. 39.
— good, meditation renders, lasting. (I.) Luke II. 34.
— mistaken, no true teacher can suffer himself to live upon. (I.) Luke I. 335.
— religious, danger of trifling with. (I.) Luke II. 205.
— — not to be checked. (S.) Matt. 147, 148; Luke II. 197.
— — soon shaken off. (I.) Matt. 430.
Imprisoned preacher's thoughts. (S.) Phil. 37.
Imprisonment and deliverance of apostles. (S.) Acts I. 481.
— John Baptist's. (I.) Luke I. 344.
— Paul's two years', in Cæsarea. (S.) Acts III. 317.
Improper books, evils of. (S.) Acts III. 82.
— dispositions, in what manner are you to repress rising of? (S.) Matt. 78.
Improve moments. (A.) Col. 286.
— selves, easier to judge others than. (I.) Matt. 120.
Improved by adversity. (I.) Jas. 70.
Improvement and injury, susceptible of, conscience. (S.) Rom. I. 162.
— and proper view of affliction. (S.) Heb. II. 497.
— Christian's. (S.) 2 Pet. 199.
— in knowledge. (S.) Heb. I. 422.
— of doctrine of unbelief. (S.) Heb. I. 255.
— of religious anniversaries. (S.) 1 Tim. 222.
— of talents. (I.) Matt. 581.
— of time. (I.) Eph. 543.
— proper, of temporal possessions. (S.) Luke III. 201.
Improving discipline. (I.) Matt. 235.
Imprudent, prudence. (I.) Acts II. 313.
— way of discharging sacred duties. (S.) Rom. II. 654.
Impudent error near its end. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
Impulse and regulation. (I.) Matt. 309.
— of nature counteracted by faith. (I.) Heb. II. 399.
— of perfection. (I.) Heb. I. 448.
— religion of. (S.) Matt. 309.
Impulses, weak, aids to. (I.) Matt. 484.
Impulsive goodness may conceal craft. (I.) Matt. 484.
Impulsiveness, dangers of. (S.) Matt. 615.
— Peter's, useful because wisely directed. (I.) Acts I. 164.
Impure and unjust, misery of, and happiness of righteous and holy. (S.) Rev. 732.
Impurity, caution against. (S.) 1 Thess. 140.
— in speech. (S.) Eph. 489.
— sin of. (S.) Eph. 486.
Imputed righteousness. (I.) Rom. I. 314; Phil. 201.
— — defended against its caricatures. (S.) Rom. I. 284.
In Christ, man. (S. & I.) 2 Cor. 292–302.
— him: like him. (S.) 1 John 86.
— — was *yea*. (S.) 2 Cor. 28.
In uno Cæsare multi insunt Marii. (I.) Acts II. 2.
Inability and sinfulness, man's. (S.) Rom. I. 235.
— through not believing. (I.) Luke II. 179.
— will seat of. (I.) John I. 485.
— willing. (S.) Rom. I. 604.
Inaction, rest not. (I.) Matt. 224.
Inactivity cause of doubt. (I.) Luke I. 698.
Inattention, danger of. (A.) 2 John 14.
— to warning. (I.) Eph. 521.
Inattentive hearers. (S.) Luke II. 30. (I.) Heb. I. 75.

Inaugural discourse. (S.) Luke I. 428.
Inauguration. (I.) Luke I. 348.
— of Christ. (I.) Luke I. 348.
Incapacity in hearers. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 201.
— physical, faith triumphing over. (S.) Heb. II. 285.
Incarnate God, mystery of. (S.) 1 Tim. 159–167.
— life. (S.) 1 John 11.
— person of Christ. (I.) Gal. 249.
Incarnation. (S.) Luke II. 507; John I. 45–52.
— all creatures interested in. (I.) Luke I. 141.
— argument for. (S.) John I. 49.
— beneficent inspirations of. (I.) John I. 52.
— Christ's, design of. (S.) 1 John 241.
— — humiliation in his. (S.) 1 Tim. 167.
— — necessity of. (I.) Rom. I. 11.
— delayed, why was? (I.) John I. 51.
— Divine, perpetuity of. (S.) 2 Cor. 289.
— doctrine of. (I.) Heb. I. 606.
— double: Soul's Christmas. (S.) John I. 47.
— from human side: Christ conversant with sin. (S.) 2 Cor. 317.
— God's work in Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 308.
— gospel of. (S.) 1 John 463.
— grand purpose of. (I.) John I. 52.
— great benefit received by. (S.) 1 John 330.
— holy, mystery of. (S.) 1 John 8.
— ideal fitness of. (I.) John I. 52.
— important mystery of. (S.) 1 Tim. 154.
— man in light of. (S.) Gal. 237.
— nature of deliverance resulting from. (S.) Gal. 254.
— necessity of. (S.) John I. 46.
— of Christ. (S.) Luke I. 39, 45; Heb. I. 180. (I.) Luke I. 46.
— — before and after. (I.) 1 John 7.
— — love of God to men in. (S.) 1 John 325.
— — mankind were as children until. (S.) Gal. 234.
— of God. (S.) Rom. I. 10.
— of Jesus Christ. (S.) Gal. 244.
— perfections of. (S.) Luke I. 175.
— purpose of. (S.) John I. 46; 1 John 241.
— relation of Light of world to. (I.) John II. 30.
— — of, to modern problems. (S.) John I. 48.
— relations of. (S.) John I. 50.
— second. (S.) Eph. 114.
— sign of. (S.) Luke I. 162.
— significance of. (S.) John I. 50.
— subject for devout study. (S.) Luke I. 195.
— would have been meaningless at earlier age. (I.) Matt. 4.
Incarnations, Christian and heathen, difference between. (I.) John I. 51.
Incendiaries, useful. (I.) Acts I. 650.
Incense, all—fragrant. (S.) Rev. 398.
— Christ's, perfuming prayers of all saints. (S.) Rev. 401.
Incentive to culture. (I.) Luke II. 45.
Incentives to Christian walk. (S.) Phil. 258.
— to self-denial. (S.) Mark 324.
Incident, cheering, at Bethabara. (S.) John II 230.
Incidental characteristics. (S.) Acts III. 251.
— results. (A.) John III. 372.
Incitement, mutual Christian. (S.) Heb. II. 117.
Inclination enemy of truth. (I.) 2 Tim. 324.
Inclusions. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 328.
Incoming of good and outgoing of evil, simultaneous. (I.) 1 Pet. 132.
— pastor's. (S.) Rom. II. 733.
Incomparable worth of soul. (S.) Matt. 359.
Incompetency, angelic. (S.) Rev. 475.
— of Law, necessity of Spirit's conviction because of. (I.) John III. 46.
Incomplete Church—Pergamum. (S.) Rev. 150.
— fable because, or Christ's message to formalist. (S.) Rev. 188.
Incompleteness, promise of. (S.) Heb. II. 431.
Incomprehensibility of God. (A.) John I. 79.
Inconceivable may be true. (I.) Mark 72.
Incongruity, judicial. (I.) Acts III. 253.
Incongruous addition. (I.) 2 Pet. 34.
Inconsideration and ignorance. (S.) Jas. 267.
— of disciples. (S.) Mark 269.
Inconsistency. (S.) Rom. I. 447; Phil. 266; Rev. 178.
— and caprice. (S.) Matt. 213.
— Christian example must be free from. (I.) Matt. 67.
— hinders spread of Christianity. (A.) Rom. I. 182.
— its evil effects. (I.) Rom. I. 182.
— ministerial. (I.) Matt. 524.
— noticeable. (I.) 1 Pet. 180.
— of serving God and world. (S.) Luke III. 232.
Inconsistencies of Christians. (A.) Titus 54.
— of his professed people, Christ dishonoured by. (I.) 2 Tim. 210.
— witness-bearing injured by. (I.) Acts I. 52.
Inconsistent Christians. (S.) Luke I. 448.
— — false witnesses. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— conduct, Peter's. (I.) Gal. 84.
— teachers. (I.) Jas. 288.
Inconspicuous lives related to heaven. (I.) 2 Tim. 203.
Inconstancy. (I.) Mark 242.
— common fault. (S.) Gal. 16.
— evils of. (I.) Heb. II. 638.
— reproved. (S.) Gal. 92.
Incontinency, preservatives against. (S.) 2 Tim. 250.
Incorrigible sinners, solicitude of Christ for. (S.) Luke III. 439.
Incorruptible inheritance and living hope, Christian's. (S.) 1 Pet. 13.
— seed. (S.) 1 Pet. 113.
Incorruption, corruption cannot inherit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 524.
Increase, best ministry is nothing without God's power giving. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 223.
— by distribution. (I.) Matt. 304.
— certain, of glory and kingdom of Jesus. (S.) John I. 284.
— Christ's, and our decrease. (S.) John I. 285.
— Christian, law of. (I.) John I. 109.
— conditions of. (I.) Mark 310.
— destruction law of. (I.) Matt. 69.
— Divine law of. (I.) Mark 309.
— giver of, God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 222.
— gradual through effort. (I.) Matt. 266.
— his Master's, John's joy at. (S.) John I. 281.
— in knowledge of Christ. (I.) 2 Pet. 219.
— law of. (I.) Matt. 265; Mark 151; Luke III. 422.
— life before. (I.) Matt. 266.
— moral. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 222; 1 Thess. 151.
— of Christ. (S.) John I. 281–283.
— of Church. (S.) Heb. II. 288.
— of faith. (S.) Luke I. 666. (I.) Luke III. 288.
— of gifts. (S.) Matt. 265.
— of grace. (S.) 2 Tim. 12.
— of talent. (I.) Matt. 589.
— on sowing, harvest. (I.) Gal 502.
— spiritual. (S.) John I. 283; 1 Cor. I. 219.
— tendency of sin to, when once admitted. (I.) Luke II. 501.
— will. (I.) 2 Tim. 189.
Increasing Church, pure Church. (S.) Acts I. 267.
— purpose. (S.) Heb. II. 434.
— scattering yet. (I.) Mark 310.
Incredible rumour. (S.) Rom. II. 381.
— why is Resurrection? (S.) Acts III. 334.
Incumbrances to be abandoned. (I.) Mark 235.
Indecision dangerous. (S.) Mark 499.
— in religion, danger of. (S.) Acts III. 380.
— religious, danger of. (S.) Luke II. 199.
— self-interest rebukes. (I.) Acts III. 314.
Independence and unchangeableness of Christ, proofs of his Divinity. (I.) 2 Tim. 178.
— apostolic. (S.) Gal. 53.
— God allows man to use his (I.) Luke III. 132.

Independence, God's. (I.) Rom. II. 431.
— ministerial. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 535.
— Paul's. (I.) Acts III. 15.
— — fearless. (I.) Gal. 73.
— personal, Christian helpfulness and. (S.) Gal. 450.
— true ministerial. (S.) 1 Cor. I 552.
Indestructibility of Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 567.
Indestructible, Christianity. (I.) Matt. 344.
Index, countenance as. (I.) Luke II. 162.
Indian, golden rule taught by. (I.) Luke I. 599.
Indian's all. (I.) Luke III. 65.
Indications in childhood. (I.) Luke I. 85.
Indictment against man. (S.) Mark 649.
— our, cancelled by Cross. (S.) Col. 150.
— Paul's, of Jews. (S.) 1 Thess. 78.
Indifference. (S.) Acts III. 31; Rev. 201, 246.
— cause of discouragement. (A.) Rom. II. 384.
— its prevalence. (I.) Rom. II. 384.
— man's treatment of gospel. (I.) Rom. II. 383.
— no reason for despair. (A.) Rom. II. 384.
— religious. (S.) Acts III. 31.
— to gospel invitation. (S.) Matt. 496.
Indifferent, duties in regard to things. (S.) Rom. II. 662.
— how to reclaim. (I.) Luke II. 13.
— persuasive to unity in things. (S.) Phil. 255.
— things. (S.) Rom. II. 645.
— — Christian rule in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 420.
Indifferentism of Gallio. (S.) Acts III. 30.
Indifferentist, social. (S.) Acts III. 32.
Indignation and sympathy. (S.) 2 Cor. 458.
— and wrath. (S.) Rom. I. 145.
— at troublers, reasons for Paul's. (S.) Gal. 350.
— Christ's. (S.) Mark 101.
— — aroused by irreverence. (I.) Luke III. 450.
— important quality in true man. (A.) 2 Tim. 378.
Indirect efforts, value of. (I.) Rom. II. 557.
— means of doing good. (I.) Acts II. 511.
Indispensableness of following Christ. (I.) 1 Thess. 28.
Indisposition of Paul. (S. & I.) Gal. 272–274.
Indisputable evidence. (S.) John II. 227.
Indissoluble bond. (S.) Rom. II. 231.
Individual burdens. (I.) Gal. 476, 477.
— capacity, rejoicing according to. (I.) 1 Thess. 232.
— care of his children, God's. (I.) Matt. 113.
— Christians, exhortation and encouragement to. (I.) Rev. 130.
— effort. (I.) John I. 127.
— evil, Church as whole injured by. (I.) Rev. 162.
— faith, Christ's appeal to our. (S.) Matt. 338.
— gifts. (I.) 2 Tim. 13.
— influence. (I.) Rom. I. 421.
— love, Christ's love. (I.) Gal. 116.
— new life in. (S.) Rom. I. 465.
— not overlooked in mass. (I.) Acts II. 169.
— prayer of solitary, heard. (I.) Mark 433.
— recognition in eternity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 315.
— relation of Church to. (S.) Acts I. 263.
— — to God. (I.) Mark 479.
— responsibility. (S.) John III. 511; Rom. II. 643.
— soul, how Christ is appropriated by. (I.) Gal. 110.
— souls, Christ's method of dealing with. (S.) Mark 314.
— — names of, on breastplate of Christ. (S.) Rev. 159.
— — Tholuck's personal efforts for. (A.) Luke III. 410; Jas. 514.
Individuals and providence. (I.) Luke II. 549.
— Christ's love for. (A.) Gal. 118.
— coming of kingdom to. (I.) Luke III. 314.
— dealing with. (I.) Titus 58. (A.) John I. 124.
— effect of Christ's manifestation of Father on. (A.) John II. 519.
Individuals, God's regard for. (A.) 1 Pet. 427.
— grace given to, for general good. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 170.
— personal dealings with. (S.) Matt. 501.
— prayer for. (I.) 1 Thess. 6.
Individuality. (I.) Luke II. 138; Rom. II. 482; Gal. 55.
— and brotherhood. (S.) Gal. 470.
— and self-negation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 412.
— Christian. (I.) John II. 621.
— in Christian life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 412.
— of Christian life. (S.) John III. 511.
Individualizing knowledge of Christ. (A.) John II. 169.
Indolence. (S.) Acts I. 71. (I.) Heb. I. 503.
— Providence leaves no excuse for. (I.) Matt. 115.
Indomitable purpose. (A.) Phil. 242.
— will needed. (I.) Rom. I. 497.
Inducement to satisfy lawful needs by unlawful means. (S. & I.) Matt. 33.
Inducements to resignation. (S.) Matt. 622.
Inductive study of Scriptures. (S.) Luke I. 421.
Industrial employments, value of. (I.) Mark 226.
Industry. (S.) Rom. II. 508–511.
— apostolic example and precept concerning. (S.) 2 Thess. 88.
— definition of. (I.) Eph. 449.
— indication of worth. (I.) Matt. 41.
— joy of. (I.) Eph. 449.
— motives to. (S.) 1 Thess. 164.
Indwelling Christ. (S.) Eph. 310.
— Christ's, result of, love. (I.) Eph. 317.
— of Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 711; Col. 101. (I.) John III. 206.
— — in his people. (S.) Eph. 308.
— of God. (S.) 1 John 291.
— — actualness of. (S.) Rom. I. 705.
— of Holy Spirit. (S.) John II. 551; Acts III. 69; 1 Cor. I. 281, 282; 2 Tim. 106.
— — effects of. (I.) Luke I. 426.
— of Word. (S.) Col. 239–241.
— Saviour. (S.) Col. 101.
— sin. (S.) Rom. I. 601, 602.
— Spirit. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 702–705, 711, II. 1; 1 Cor. I. 173.
— — comfort by support of. (I.) John II. 547.
— Spirit's, manner and importance of. (S.) 1 John 290.
— Word of Christ. (S.) Col. 240, 241.
Ineffaceable record. (S.) John III. 309.
Ineffective preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 345.
— — which apostle condemns as. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 41.
Ineffectual opinions. (I.) Rom. I. 176.
Inefficacious convictions. (S.) Rom. I. 605.
Inefficacy of Word. (S.) Mark 274.
Inefficiency of law. (S.) Heb. I. 577.
Inequalities and equalities of human lots. (S.) Acts I. 252.
— of life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 358.
Inestimable value of soul. (S.) Matt. 360. (I.) Matt. 359.
Inevitable ending. (S.) Heb. II. 64. (A.) Heb. II. 67.
— resurrection. (S.) Acts I. 187, 190.
Inevitableness of death. (I.) John II. 127.
Inexcusable idleness. (S.) Matt. 453.
Inexcusableness, man's. (S.) Rom. I. 116.
Inexhaustible treasure, Christ. (I.) John III. 521.
Inexpedient, morally wrong ever. (S.) John III. 292.
Inextinguishable, belief in God. (A.) John II. 470.
— moral truths. (I.) Acts I. 523.
Infallible book. (S.) Matt. 34.
— popes and councils not. (S.) Matt. 525.
Infancy, Christ's, apocryphal stories of. (I.) Luke I. 265.
Infant and adult, baptism. (I.) Luke I. 337.
— baptism. (S.) Acts II. 496.

Infant baptism and sacramental efficacy, circumcision. (S.) Rom. I. 287–289.
— — Wesley's improvement of. (I.) Mark 726.
— Church, apparent communionism of. (S.) Acts I. 254.
— king frightened by. (S.) Matt. 10.
— state of man, present life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 296.
Infants, mission and ministry of, in family and in world. (S.) Matt. 396.
— practice of swathing. (I.) Luke I. 160.
— salvation of. (S.) Mark 393.
Infantile ideas, retaining. (I.) 1 Pet. 133.
— murder, instances of. (I.) Matt. 13.
Infatuation, judicial. (I.) 2 Thess. 50.
— of followers of Antichrist. (S.) 2 Thess. 53.
Infectious nature of evil. (I.) Gal. 344.
Inference, great fact and just. (S.) Rom. II. 213.
— note of. (I.) Luke I. 731.
Inferences from subject-matter of Epistle to Philemon. (S.) Philem. 17.
Inferior position, faithfulness in, leads to higher. (A.) 1 Tim. 140.
— seat preferred. (I.) Luke III. 8.
Inferiors, considerateness towards. (A.) Rom. II. 534.
— kindness to. (I.) Luke I. 666.
Inferiority of Law to dispensation of grace. (S.) Gal. 194.
Infidelity. (S.) John I. 597; Heb. I. 261.
— failure of. (S.) John II. 320.
— ground of. (S.) John I. 267.
— ignorance of Scriptures cause of. (I.) Acts II. 572.
— nature, sources, and results of. (S.) 2 Cor. 346.
— offences against Christianity no just grounds for. (S.) Matt. 204.
— or worldliness, no joy in. (A.) Phil. 311.
— quibbles of. (I.) John II. 150.
— wreck of. (I.) Luke III. 457.
Infidels neglect to examine Bible. (I.) Luke I. 9.
— real, nominal Christians. (S.) John II. 88.
Infinite possibility of manhood. (I.) Matt. 208.
— purchase. (S.) Acts III. 154.
— purity, self-loathing in view of. (I.) Luke I. 493.
— resources. (S.) John I. 167.
Infirm, Christ's sympathy with. (S.) Heb. I. 358.
— woman cured on sabbath. (S.) Luke II. 747.
— — in synagogue. (S.) Luke II. 744–748.
Infirmary, old Jerusalem. (S.) John I. 420.
Infirmity of flesh, Christ in. (S.) Heb. I. 404.
— — preaching in. (S.) Gal. 272.
— Paul's. (S.) Gal. 274.
— sins of. (S.) Gal. 369.
— — and sins of will. (S.) Matt. 627.
Infirmities and transgressions. (S.) Heb. II. 178.
— bodily. (S.) 1 Tim. 251.
— Christ touched with feeling of our. (S.) Heb. I. 351, 353, 360.
— glorying in. (S.) 2 Cor. 459.
— helped, our. (S.) Rom. II. 137.
— man's, God's sympathies with. (S.) Rom. II. 130.
— of weak, bearing. (S. I. & A.) Rom. II. 668–674.
— our, Spirit helping. (S.) Rom. II. 138, 139.
— preciousness of Christ's sympathy with our. (S.) Matt. 146.
— spiritual, Divine help for. (S.) Rom. II. 134.
— use of. (I.) 2 Cor. 493.
— virtues, and name of Barak. (S.) Heb. II. 406.
Inflation of pride. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 361.
Inflexibility, God's. (I.) Jas. 129.
Infliction, suspension and, of judgments. (S.) Matt. 534.
Influence. (S.) Luke II. 313; Rom. II. 623.
Influence after death. (S.) Heb. II. 224. (I.) John I. 310.
— and properties of love of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 273.
— Baptist's, secret of. (I.) Mark 11.
— child's. (A.) Rom. II. 623.
— Christ's, as light and life most productive to-day. (I.) John I. 15.
— — in relation to human co-operation. (I.) John I. 19.
— — with masses. (S.) Luke III. 70.
— Christian. (S.) Matt. 397; Luke II. 71; 1 Cor. II. 70; Phil. 149. (A.) Phil. 147.
— — diffusive. (I.) 1 Thess. 34.
— comparative, of character and doctrine. (S.) 1 Tim. 216.
— corrupting, of bad company. (S.) Mark 633.
— Divine. (S.) Acts III. 69.
— — and man's duty. (S.) Phil. 127.
— — ethnic and Christian views of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 179.
— — insensible to. (I.) Eph. 521.
— — needed to understand Scriptures. (I.) Luke III. 648.
— — opening human hearts. (I.) Acts II. 493.
— — real submission to Christ, effect of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 158.
— gained by oneness of condition. (A.) Matt. 4.
— good or evil, every man has. (I.) Rom. II. 624.
— highest voluntary. (S.) John I. 125.
— individual. (I.) Rom. I. 421.
— — and social, of religion. (S.) 1 Pet. 108.
— inevitable. (I.) Rom. II. 624.
— lost in form but not in force. (I.) Heb. II. 230.
— magnetic, over our fellow-creatures. (I.) Acts I. 291.
— moral, of departed saints. (S.) Heb. II. 449.
— mother's. (I.) 2 Tim. 9.
— of, and opposition to, Holy Spirit. (S.) Eph. 456.
— of apostate Babylon. (I.) Rev. 534.
— of association. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 484.
— of bad company. (I.) Eph. 513.
— of balls. (A.) Matt. 298.
— of character. (I.) 1 Thess. 43.
— of Christian hope on Christian character. (S.) 1 John 215.
— — wife. (I.) Mark 387.
— of doubting, moral. (S.) Matt. 130.
— of earnest faith upon men. (I.) Matt. 381.
— of evil doctrine unperceived yet injurious. (I.) Matt. 336.
— of example. (A.) John II. 413.
— of faith. (I.) Acts I. 311.
— — Abraham. (S.) Gal. 154.
— of fire. (S.) Matt. 21.
— of forgiveness. (I.) Matt. 415.
— of futurity. (S.) Heb. I. 453.
— of good wife. (I.) Titus 64.
— of gospel. (I.) Phil. 40.
— of great truths on little things. (S.) Rom. II. 500.
— of heaven here below. (I.) Mark 343.
— of heavenly-mindedness. (I.) Phil. 281.
— of Holy Spirit. (S.) Gal. 394. (I.) Gal. 390.
— of idle words, reflex. (I.) Matt. 247.
— of kind spirit. (A.) Eph. 461.
— of little things. (I.) Luke III. 229; Jas. 302.
— of Name of Christ. (I.) Acts I. 311.
— of night on student. (I.) John I. 192.
— of pernicious books. (A.) Acts III. 85.
— — example. (I.) Gal. 90.
— of personal contact. (A.) Philem. 22.
— of prayer on face. (I.) Matt. 373.
— of promises of gospel. (S.) 2 Pet. 22.
— of religion to enlarge mind. (S.) 2 Cor. 344.
— of unfaithful leaders. (I.) Gal. 90.
— of unlearned but true piety. (I.) Acts I. 334
— of union. (I.) John III. 154.
— of wife. (I. & A.) Col. 258.
— of words of kindness. (I.) Rom. II. 499.

Influence, permanent. (I.) Rom. II. 625.
— perpetuity of. (I.) Rom. II. 625.
— personal. (S.) Acts I. 477. (I.) Rom. II. 625.
— posthumous. (S.) Heb. II. 223. (I.) Rom. II. 625; Heb. II. 230, 231.
— power of. (I.) Rom. II. 624.
— practical, of believer's hope. (S.) 1 John 219.
— — of death of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 117.
— purifying, of hope. (S.) 1 John 208.
— salutary, of fear. (A.) Heb. II. 208.
— Satanic. (S.) Rev. 525.
— seen after many days. (I.) Heb. II. 231.
— small, its value. (A.) Rom. II. 625.
— soothing, of hymn-singing. (I.) Mark 596.
— spiritual. (S.) John I. 219.
— — from another world. (I.) Acts I. 129.
— superior, of forgiveness. (I.) Matt. 410.
— transforming, of faith. (S.) 2 Cor. 113.
— unconscious. (S.) Matt. 248; John III. 370; Acts I. 475; 1 Pet. 245. (A.) John III. 372; Rom. II. 625, 626.
— universal, of Christian principles. (S.) Luke II. 517.
— woman's. (I.) 2 Tim. 9.
— — sphere of. (I.) 1 Tim. 128.
— working from few to many. (I.) Matt. 62.
Influences, adverse, Christian life has power to resist. (S.) Rev. 205.
— good, recoil from. (I.) Heb. I. 466.
— personal. (A.) John I. 126.
— restricting. (S.) Jude 32.
— social. (I.) Acts III. 432.
— that cause men to drift from Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 81.
— which ought to radiate from sanctuary. (I.) Heb. II. 137.
Influential, religion should be practical if it is to be. (A.) Luke III. 69.
Ingenuousness of fraud. (I.) Jas. 436.
Ingrafting into Christ, Christian's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 188.
Ingratitude. (S.) John II. 423; Rom. I. 95.
— and irreverence, inexcusable. (S.) Rom. I. 92.
— causes of. (S.) Luke III. 303.
— connection of, with other evils. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
— enormity of. (A.) 2 Tim. 249.
— for Divine favours. (I.) Luke III. 303.
— human. (I.) Luke III. 310.
— instances of. (I.) Luke III. 307.
— man's. (S.) Luke II. 730.
— — and God's goodness. (I.) Matt. 152.
— mars friendship. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
— of deceivers. (I.) 2 John 13.
— of man. (S.) John I. 35.
— sin of. (S.) Luke III. 304.
— to God. (S.) Rom. I. 95.
— towards God. (S.) Luke III. 303.
— world's. (I.) Mark 466.
Ingredients of real mercy. (I.) Luke III. 366.
Inhabitants, heavenly, diversity in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 504.
Inhabited by Holy Spirit. (I.) Eph. 228.
Inherit kingdom of God, change required that we may. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 523.
Inheritance. (S.) Col. 36.
— and assurance, Christian's. (S.) Heb. II. 150.
— and seal. (S.) Eph. 65.
— Christ's judgment respecting. (S.) Luke II. 576.
— Christian. (S.) Eph. 54.
— — assurance of. (S.) Eph. 80.
— Christian's. (I.) Gal. 261.
— earnest of. (S.) Eph. 78. (I.) Eph. 81.
— God's. (I.) Eph. 98.
— — in his saints. (S.) Eph. 97.
— gospel. (S.) Eph. 234.
— heaven our. (A.) Eph. 84.
— heavenly. (S.) 1 Pet. 19, 20.
— — preferred. (S.) Col. 177.
— Holy Spirit earnest of our. (S.) Eph. 75, 81.
— incorruptible and living hope, Christian's. (S.) 1 Pet. 13.
Inheritance, law of, Eastern. (I.) Luke III. 131.
— meetness for, of saints in light. (S.) Col. 40. (I.) Col. 41.
— no, for unclean in God's kingdom. (S.) Eph. 491.
— not reward of merit. (A.) Col. 37.
— of conqueror and battle of sonship. (S.) Rev. 653.
— of faithful. (S.) Col. 36.
— of light. (S.) Col. 37.
— of moral manhood. (S.) 1 Pet. 19.
— of poor, joy. (I.) Luke I. 565.
— — music chiefly. (I.) Luke I. 565.
— of promises. (S.) Gal. 189.
— of saints. (S.) Col. 38, 39.
— of salvation, instructions and directions arising from. (S.) Heb I. 71.
— our, in peril. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 411.
— present and future. (S.) Eph. 82.
— saintly, meetness for. (S.) Col. 40. (I). Col. 41.
— security of. (I.) 1 Pet. 20.
— unmeetness for. (A.) Col. 42.
— what is? (I.) Col. 37.
Inherited depravity. (A.) Eph. 136.
Inheriting eternal life. (S.) Luke II. 235.
Inheritors. (I.) Matt. 50.
— of promises. (S.) Phil. 176.
Iniquity, bond of, gall of bitterness and. (S.) Acts I. 679.
— cause of unbelief. (I.) Matt. 541.
— charity cannot rejoice in, but must rejoice in truth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 258.
— departing from, duty of all who name Name of Jesus. (S.) 2 Tim. 205.
— finished. (S.) Jas. 111.
— love of saints destroyed by abounding of. (S.) Matt. 541.
— mystery of. (S.) 2 Thess. 43–45.
— obligations of Christians to depart from. (S.) 2 Tim. 207.
— rejoicing in. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 259.
— world of. (I.) Jas. 308.
Iniquities forgiven. (I.) Rom. I. 286.
Initiation into mysteries. (I.) Phil. 360.
Injunction to do good, occasion for. (I.) Gal. 526.
— to restore erring, occasion for. (I.) Gal. 451.
Injunctions and prohibitions. (S.) Phil. 83.
Injury and harm, safety of righteous man from. (S.) 1 Pet. 286.
— Christian's conduct under. (S.) Rom. II. 544.
— magnitude of, determined by our temper towards it. (I.) Matt. 413.
— no, dissolution. (I.) 2 Cor. 221.
— of besetting sin. (I.) Heb. II. 454.
— physical, not tolerated. (I.) Matt. 152.
— sensibility to, not sinful. (I.) Matt. 411.
— susceptible of improvement and, conscience. (S.) Rom. I. 162.
— which may be wrought by insignificant thing. (A.) Jas. 301.
Injuries, charity disposes us meekly to bear. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 235.
— duty of patience under. (S.) 1 Pet. 216.
— forget. (I.) Gal. 272.
— forgiveness of. (S.) Matt. 78, 409; Mark 463.
— — self-improving act. (I.) Matt. 98.
— from men, as security against, doing good. (S.) 1 Pet. 289.
— live above. (A.) Gal. 272.
— not to be made public. (I.) Matt. 410.
Injuriousness of little sins. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 386.
Injustice, blessings of. (I.) 1 Pet. 212.
— suffering of. (A.) Jas. 233.
Inn, Christ outside of. (S.) Luke I. 122.
— Christ's birth in. (S.) Luke I. 116, 119.
— no room for Christ in. (S.) Luke I. 121, 128.
Inner attractiveness most desirable. (I.) 1 Pet. 256.
— devotion. (I.) Heb. I. 645.
— experience, teacher must make truth part of his. (I.) Rom. I. 179
— heaven. (I.) Luke III. 315.

Inner joy, Christ's. (S.) John II. 639.
— life, Christ looks into. (I.) John I. 344.
— — need of. (I.) Col. 188.
— — of Christ. (S.) John II. 76.
— — of man, conscience and. (S.) 2 Cor. 21.
— — of Paul. (I.) Gal. 57; 2 Tim. 5.
— man. (S.) Eph. 303.
— — moral history of, illustrated by Rom. vii. 7–25. (S.) Rom. I. 568.
— — or soul-growth. (S.) 2 Cor. 177.
— — strengthening of. (S.) Eph. 302.
— reading of history. (I.) Matt. 548.
— revelation of Christ. (I.) Gal. 49, 52.
— spiritual change, need of. (I.) Matt. 429.
— witness, evidential importance of. (I.) 1 John 436.
— world. (S.) Luke II. 540.
Innocence, Christ's. (S.) 1 Pet. 106.
— prudence combined with. (I.) Matt. 180.
Innocent ignorance. (I.) Eph. 409.
— occasion of sin, Law. (I.) Rom. I 561.
— talk. (I.) Matt. 246.
Innocents, holy. (S.) Matt. 12.
— slaughter of. (S.) Matt. 13.
Innovation and conservatism in matters of religion. (S.) 1 Thess. 266.
Innovator, Christ great. (S.) Matt. 163.
Inoffensive conduct, duty of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 69.
Inordinate sorrow not necessary to repentance. (I.) Luke III. 176.
Inquirer, anxious—coming, disputing, listening. (S.) John I. 193.
— earnest. (S.) Matt. 249.
— humility in. (I.) Acts I. 705.
Inquirers, John Baptist's counsels to. (I.) Luke I. 330.
— method of dealing with. (S.) Acts II. 520.
Inquiring Greeks. (S.) John II. 324. (I.) John II. 321.
Inquiry, eager. (S.) Acts II. 36.
— exciting. (S.) Matt. 466.
— free, Bible and. (S.) 1 Thess. 264.
— grand. (S.) John III. 481.
— important, plain answer to. (S.) John I. 533.
— supreme. (S.) John II. 154.
— various answers to direct. (S.) John III. 233.
Inquisitiveness ensnared by. (I.) Acts I. 35.
Insane rich man. (S.) Luke II. 619.
Insanity nearer to kingdom of God than worldly-mindedness. (I.) Luke II. 63.
— sin as. (S.) Luke III. 158.
Insatiable, ambition. (I.) Matt. 461.
Inscription for mausoleum of saints. (S.) Heb. II. 289.
— on cross. (S.) John III. 304.
— — life. (S.) John III. 310.
— palace and its. (S.) 2 Tim. 193.
— prefatory. (S.) Eph. 2.
Inscriptions on foundation-stones. (I.) 2 Tim. 203.
— three, with one meaning. (S.) Rev. 722.
Inscrutable character of Divine dispensations. (S.) John II. 394.
— Holy Spirit's workings. (I.) Acts II. 201.
Insecure foundations. (I.) Luke I. 664.
Insecurity of this life. (I.) Mark 328.
Insensible to Divine influence. (I.) Eph. 521.
Insensibility, meekness not. (I.) Matt. 49.
— moral, of sinners. (S.) 2 Cor. 98.
— — tendency of wealth to produce. (I.) Matt. 437.
— of sinner. (I.) 1 Thess. 205.
— scientific. (I.) Matt. 266.
— soul. (S.) Heb. I. 241.
— spiritual. (I.) Eph. 127, 410, 413. (A.) Heb. I. 267.
— to truth. (S.) Matt. 266.
— worldliness causes. (I.) Matt. 267.
Inside, man. (A.) 1 Pet. 308.
— neglecting. (I.) Luke II. 522.
Insidious, error is. (I.) Col. 120.
— sin, covetousness. (A.) Heb. II. 604.
— spiritual declension. (I.) Gal. 336.
Insidiousness of little sins. (I.) Gal. 346.
Insight, angelic. (S.) Luke I. 169.
— contempt banished by. (I.) Matt. 401.
— faith heaven-born. (I.) Matt. 8.
— into character, Christ's. (I.) Mark 36.
— spiritual. (I.) Eph. 234.
Insignificant beginnings. (I.) Luke II. 96.
— thing, injury which may be wrought by. (A.) Jas. 301.
Insincere Christians easy prey to Satan. (A.) Acts I. 465.
— penitents. (A.) Luke I. 316.
— professors. (I.) Phil. 147.
Insolence of sense as opposed to faith. (I.) Matt. 167.
Inspiration. (S.) Rom. II. 685. (I.) 2 Tim. 296.
— and spiritual gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 147.
— and tradition. (I.) Mark 274.
— apostolic. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 177.
— carries keys. (I.) Matt. 346.
— conscription, and exposition of Scripture. (S.) 2 Pet. 109, 111.
— Divine, spiritual life. (S.) John I. 217.
— inspired definition of. (S.) 2 Pet. 112.
— literary and moral. (I.) Gal. 148.
— moral. (S.) Gal. 148.
— of Christian effort, Christ. (I.) John I. 122.
— of courage to obey, love. (A.) John II. 538.
— of good leader. (A.) Heb. II. 463.
— of hope. (I.) 2 Thess. 69. (A.) Titus 17; Heb. I. 497.
— of Law of Moses. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 536.
— of Paul. (S.) Gal. 36. (I.) Gal. 37.
— of Scripture. (S.) 2 Tim. 294–312.
— of soul from human sympathy. (S.) Acts III. 479.
— of spoken word. (I.) 1 Thess. 74.
— of true leader. (A.) 2 Tim. 131.
— of work for God. (I.) Mark 12.
— Paul's. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 455.
— persecution turned into. (S.) Acts II. 379.
— plenary, of Scriptures. (S.) 2 Pet. 111.
— to be respected. (I.) Gal. 149.
— true, of human life, sight of invisible. (S.) Heb. II. 383.
Inspirations, beneficent, of Incarnation. (I.) John I. 52.
— conflicting. (S.) Acts III. 186.
Inspired answer, great question and. (S.) Acts I. 212.
— method, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 276.
— Scriptures, and their Divine purpose. (S.) 2 Tim. 298.
— traditions viewed in relation to ministry and Church. (S.) 2 Thess. 60.
— vision. (A.) Acts II. 20.
Inspirer of prayer. (S.) Jude 63.
Inspiring Christian steadfastness. (A.) 1 Thess. 112.
— emulation. (A.) Heb. II. 126.
— energy of Divine call. (I.) Rom. I. 16.
— knowledge and exalted service. (S.) Acts III. 429.
Instability. (S.) Gal. 275.
— of double-minded man. (S.) Jas. 56.
— of double-souled. (I.) Jas. 62.
— of many. (S.) Gal. 21.
— religious, of Galatians. (I.) Gal. 16.
Instance of quenching Spirit. (A.) 1 Thess. 255.
Instant consideration of religion recommended. (S.) Heb. I. 234.
— constant, expectant. (S.) Rom. II. 525.
— in prayer. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 522–525.
Instantaneity, man organized with principle of. (I.) Matt. 481.
Instantaneousness of conviction of sin. (A.) Acts I. 219.
Instinct, no, to return. (I.) Luke III. 87.
— of perfection. (I.) Heb. I. 447.
— of truth, Christ satisfying. (S.) John III. 258.
— prognosticating. (I.) Acts III. 414.
— social. (S.) Acts I. 433.
Institutions, Divine, abrogated. (S.) Heb. I. 561.

Institutions of religion, mind of Holy Spirit manifested in. (S.) Heb. II. 10.
Instructed by suffering. (I.) Heb. I. 413.
— useful, to be chiefly. (I.) 2 Tim. 3.
Instruction, allegorical, use and abuse of. (S.) Mark 122.
— and ignorance. (S.) John I. 325.
— Christ's method of imparting. (I.) Luke III. 651.
— Christian, means author and effects of. (S.) Luke III. 647.
— Divine. (S.) John III. 143.
— early religious. (A.) Eph. 602.
— fragments of. (S.) John I. 513.
— from God. (A.) 2 Tim. 153.
— from Lord to hearers. (S.) Mark 146.
— men need. (I.) 2 Tim. 153.
— plain. (I.) 2 Tim. 232.
— preparatory, for ministry, importance of. (S.) Eph. 384.
— religious, for children. (I.) Eph. 606.
— spiritual, bodily healing preparation for. (I.) Luke II. 99.
Instructions and directions arising from inheritance of salvation. (S.) Heb. II. 71.
Instructive influence of example. (I.) 1 Thess. 29.
— warning to unsteadfast, Eutychus. (S.) Acts III. 112.
Instructor of Church, God. (I.) Gal. I.
Instrument of regeneration, Word. (S.) Jas. 133.
Instruments, frailty of, and excess of power. (S.) 2 Cor. 164.
— God's choice of. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 100.
— — chosen, for advancing his kingdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 102.
— Moses pattern of God's chosen. (S.) Acts I. 581.
— of evil to be destroyed. (I.) Acts III. 86.
— unwilling, God often selects. (I.) Luke III. 581.
— weak, useful. (I.) John I. 377.
— yielding members as. (S.) Rom. I. 500.
Instrumentality, sphere of. (S.) John II. 289.
Instrumentalities, old, but new method; emblem of Christ's redemptive method. (S.) John III. 470.
Insufficiency of Mosaic sacrifices. (S.) Heb. II. 80.
Insufficiencies accessories of beauty. (I.) Rom. II. 119.
Insufficient and efficacious. (S.) Acts II. 385.
Insults, treatment of. (A.) John III. 237.
Insurance of soul. (I.) Matt. 359.
Insured election. (A.) Luke II. 225.
Integrity of conscience. (I.) 2 Tim. 5.
— of Scripture. (S.) John II. 226.
— unswerving. (A.) Gal. 91.
Intellect and Christ. (S.) Matt. 6.
— and gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 143.
— conflict of faith with undue exaltation of. (S.) 2 Cor. 427.
— faith not. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— heart to be educated as well as. (I.) Matt. 517.
— moral discipline of. (S.) 2 Cor. 427.
— pride of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— religious relations of. (S.) Heb. I. 640.
— without love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 228.
Intellectual and emotional, belief in God. (I.) John II. 469.
— assent, religion more than. (I.) Jas. 259.
— conception not spiritual realization. (I.) Matt. 267.
— conceptions, pure, children cannot have presented to them. (I.) Gal. 234.
— culture, relation of Christianity to. (S.) 1 Thess. 199.
— greatness, humility spring of. (I.) Matt. 391.
— perplexities of his disciples, relation of Christ to. (S.) John III. 84.
— submission. (I.) Mark 394.
Intellectual virtues. (S.) 2 Tim. 30.
Intelligence, Felix's, Paul's encouragement in. (I.) Acts III. 276.
Intelligent Bible-reading. (S.) Acts I. 707.
— creatureship, ideal of. (S.) Rev. 293.
— love. (I.) Phil. 24.
— piety. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 356.
Intelligenticæ, Via. (S.) John I. 615.
Intelligently received, God's Word. (A.) 1 Thess. 72.
Intemperance, sin of. (I.) Eph. 550.
— warning against. (S.) Eph. 550.
Intensified light. (I.) Luke II. 518.
Intensity in Christian service. (S.) Luke II. 680.
Interaction, spiritual, law of. (S.) Phil. 129.
Interceding for others. (I.) Luke II. 462.
Intercepted, light. (I.) John II. 32.
Intercession. (S.) Eph. 678. (I.) Heb. I. 604. (A.) Jas. 485.
— and thanksgiving for princes, duty of public. (S.) 1 Tim. 97.
— Christ's, compassionate. (I.) Heb. I. 196.
— — on cross. (S.) Luke III. 574.
— — practical lessons drawn from doctrine of. (S.) Rev. 400.
— — prevailing. (I.) Heb. I. 604.
— — work of, in heaven. (S.) Rev. 399, 400.
— Christian. (I.) Eph. 88.
— — reach and worth of. (I.) Luke II. 433.
— for others. (S.) Phil. 7; 1 Tim. 92.
— — as well as for ourselves, Lord's Prayer. (I.) Matt. 86.
— meaning of. (A.) Eph. 88.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) John III. 98; Rom. II. 224–227; Heb. I. 596–604; 1 John 72–76.
— — demonstration of his capacity to save. (S.) Heb. I. 396.
— of Spirit in prayer. (S.) Rom. II. 142–151.
— sacrifice, and sympathy of Christ in heaven. (I.) Heb. II. 46.
— Saviour's. (I.) Heb. I. 603.
— subjects of. (S.) Eph. 678.
Intercessions of good, value of. (I.) Jas. 485.
Intercessor and Mediator. (I.) Heb. I. 604.
— Christ as. (I.) Heb. I. 604, II. 45.
— great. (S.) Heb. I. 601.
Intercessors, no need of. (S.) John III. 98.
— two. (S.) Heb. I. 602.
Intercessory petition. (I.) Luke II. 432.
— prayer. (S.) 1 Tim. 99; Col. 24. (I.) Eph. 88; Jas. 483, 484. (A.) Eph. 88; 1 Thess. 6; Jas. 485.
— — Gordon and. (A.) 1 Tim. 93.
— — means for diffusing good. (I.) Philem. 25.
— — of our Lord, analysis of. (S.) John III. 120.
— — value of. (I.) Col. 300.
Intercourse and fellowship, fraternal. (S.) Gal. 60.
— between heaven and earth. (A.) Heb. II. 547.
— — visible and invisible world. (I.) Luke I. 19.
— Christian. (S.) 2 John 24. (I.) 3 John 17.
— Paul's, with heaven. (S.) Acts III. 426.
— personal. (S.) Rom. I. 25.
— religious. (S.) Luke I. 59.
— social, between believers and unbelievers. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 44.
— — law of, in Christian life. (S.) Mark 76.
— — should be free from scandal. (I.) Matt. 119.
— worldly, danger of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 404.
Interdependence of all saints. (S.) Heb. II. 441.
Interest, absorbing, of worldly business to be guarded against. (S.) Jas. 398.
— and duty. (I.) Mark 652.
— cordial, in events that befall our fellow-creatures. (S.) Rom. II. 529.
— deposed and truth restored. (S.) Matt. 189.
— in God, thankful. (I.) Philem. 26.
— in heaven. (A.) Heb. II. 314.
— in holy work to be maintained. (I.) Gal. 233
— one's own, looking after. (S.) 2 John 17.

Interest words without. (I.) Matt. 247.
Interests of others, benevolent attention to, recommended. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 43.
— vested, defence of. (I.) Acts III. 94.
Interested hearers. (A.) Acts. II. 154.
— lying. (I.) Mark 111.
Interfere, Christ's refusal to. (S.) Luke II. 575.
Interference, Martha's. (I.) Luke II. 291.
Interior reading of Scripture. (I.) Mark 88.
Intermediate state. (S.) Matt. 507.
Internal evidence of experience. (S.) 2 Tim. 70.
— history of Baptist. (S.) Luke I. 83.
— sufferings of Christ. (S.) John II. 347.
— witness. (S.) 1 John 432.
— workings of genuine repentance. (S.) 2 Cor. 373.
International forgiveness. (S.) Col. 230.
Interposition, Divine. (S.) Acts II. 274.
— God's. (A.) Luke I. 93.
— miraculous. (S.) Acts I. 483.
Interpretation of Old Testament. (S.) Gal. 297.
— of religion, true. (S.) Luke II. 193.
Interpreter, death. (S.) John III. 20.
— of nature, Christ. (I.) Luke II. 637.
— of this, next life. (I.) John II. 398.
— true Friend and. (S.) Matt. 300.
Interrupted sermon. (I.) Luke I. 435.
Interruption. (S.) John II. 597.
Interval between Christ's going and coming. (S.) Mark 555.
Interview between Jesus and Mary. (S.) John III. 375, 396.
— important. (I.) Mark 22.
— Lord's, with Thomas. (S.) John III. 419.
— Pilate's second, with Christ. (S.) John III. 281.
— with Martha. (S.) John II. 255.
Intimacy between God and man. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 518.
Intimation of nearer worship. (I.) Heb. II. 10.
Intimations, spiritual. (I.) Luke I. 226.
Intimidation, fidelity under. (I.) Acts I. 497.
Intolerance and sectarianism, spirit of. (I.) Mark 369.
— of gospel. (S.) Gal. 25.
— rebuked. (S.) Luke II. 184. (A.) Mark 370.
— religious. (S.) John II. 225.
— — dishonouring to God. (A.) John III. 5.
Introduction and consequences of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 394, 397.
Introductor to Christ. (S.) John I. 117.
Introductory considerations: Luke. (S.) Luke I. 4.
— greeting of Peter. (S.) 1 Pet. 1.
— vision. (S.) Rev. 57.
Introspection, spiritual. (S.) Rev. 293.
Intruder, midnight. (S.) Luke II. 455.
Intuition, begotten of fear. (I.) Matt. 181.
— illuminates but not creates facts. (I.) Matt. 181.
— needs correction. (I.) Matt. 181.
Intuitions of people. (I.) Mark 508.
Intuitional element in life. (S.) Matt. 180.
Invention, impossible: Deity of Christ. (I.) John I. 7.
Invents, likeness between what God does and what man. (I.) Matt. 388.
Investigation, scriptural. (S.) John I. 473.
— way to faith. (S.) John I. 113.
Investiture of Christ. (S.) Gal. 221.
Investment, profitable. (I.) Luke III. 217.
Investments, spiritual. (S.) Luke III. 420.
— wise. (A.) Eph. 537.
Invigoration, spiritual graces need. (S.) Rev. 204.
Invincibility of Word. (I.) Acts II. 292.
Invincible power. (S.) Rom. II. 717.
Inviolability of whole law. (S.) Jas. 244.
Inviolate body of Christ. (S.) John III. 341.
Invisibility of God. (I.) John I. 78.
Invisible and revealed God. (S.) John I. 77.
— and visible. (S.) 2 Cor. 208.
Invisible and visible world, intercourse between. (I.) Luke I. 19.
— attraction. (A.) John II. 356.
— Christian life long. (I.) Mark 166.
— Church, waiting of. (S.) Rev. 341.
— faith convinced of. (S.) Heb. II. 189.
— fearlessness in fear through vision of. (I.) Heb. II. 380.
— foes, craft of our. (I.) Eph. 638.
— God. (S.) 1 Tim. 295. (I.) 1 Tim. 296.
— — image of. (S. & I.) 2 Cor. 146; Col. 59–66.
— — revelation of, Christ. (I.) John I. 80.
— Jesus. (S.) John III. 10.
— One, enduring as seeing. (S.) Heb. II. 387.
— power of things. (S.) 2 Cor. 189.
— seeing. (I.) Luke I. 224. (A.) Heb. II. 389.
— sight of, true inspiration of human life. (S.) Heb. II. 383.
— things. (I.) John I. 78.
— — clearly seen. (I.) Rom. I. 81.
— world, Christ's sovereignty over. (S.) Rev. 91.
Invitation and excuse. (I.) Luke III. 39.
— and visit. (S.) John II. 276.
— based on saving power. (S.) Matt. 222.
— Chinese. (I.) Luke III. 33.
— Christ's last, from throne. (S.) Rev. 772.
— — put off. (I.) Luke II. 194.
— free, of gospel. (S.) Rev. 651.
— gracious, of Christ to sinners. (S.) Rev. 765.
— great. (S.) John I. 649; Rev. 731.
— gospel. (S.) Matt. 494, 496; Luke III. 26, 27, 29, 31; Rev. 775.
— — should be personal. (I.) Luke III. 31.
— — God's anger against those who refuse. (I.) Matt. 494.
— last, in Bible. (S.) Rev. 775.
— loving. (S.) John I. 113, III. 478.
— refused. (S.) Matt. 534.
— — why Divine. (I.) Matt. 534.
— Saviour's, to rest. (S.) Mark 248.
— special. (S.) Matt. 222.
— to glory. (S.) Rev. 279.
— urgent. (S.) Luke III. 47.
Invitations, Eastern, form of. (I.) Luke III. 32.
— gospel, making light of. (S.) Matt. 493, 496, 497, 534. (I.) Matt. 494.
— of gospel. (S.) Rev. 763.
— — sinner's warrant. (A.) John I. 553.
Invited, whither. (A.) Heb. I. 378.
Invocation. (S.) Matt. 85.
— and benediction. (S.) 2 Thess. 101.
— spirit of. (S.) Matt. 85.
Involuntary transgression. (I.) Gal. 370.
Inward and outward religion. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 184–188.
— and spiritual character of kingdom of God. (S.) Rom. II. 656.
— conflict. (S.) Rom. I. 607, 610, 611.
— derangement cause of outward wickedness. (I.) Matt. 320.
— deterioration. (I.) Rev. 108.
— fire. (I.) Luke I. 339.
— grace, charitable actions reveal. (I.) Matt. 598.
— — manifest in life. (I.) 1 John. 92.
— groaning of saints. (S.) Rom. II. 111.
— knowledge of man necessary for good authorship. (I.) John I. 188.
— lack, outward show. (I.) Luke II. 521.
— life of believers, Holy Spirit sustains. (I.) John I. 658.
— man. (S.) 2 Cor. 175.
— — three days' sepulture for. (S.) Acts II. 40.
— nonconformity to world. (I.) Rom. II. 465.
— outward expression of. (I.) Acts I. 570.
— power rather than scientific belief, revelation of Christ. (I.) Matt. 340.
— principle and outward form of Christianity. (I.) Phil. 142.
— — religion. (S.) 1 Pet. 256.
— — — and cannot be forced. (I.) Luke III. 314

Inward purity best defence against temptation. (S.) Matt. 31.
— realization by Paul himself of gospel. (I.) Gal. 47.
— religion. (S.) Rom. I. 191.
— — its own evidence. (A.) Rom. I. 192.
— revelation of Christ. (S.) Gal. 52. (I.) Gal. 46.
— sentiment, fasting determined by. (I.) Mark 81.
— sin. (I.) Matt. 320.
— spirit, outward place reacting upon. (I.) Luke III. 7.
— spring. (I.) John I. 340.
— state, kingdom of God. (I.) Mark 25.
— witness of faith. (S.) 1 John 430–432.
Inwardness of Mary's character. (I.) Luke I. 195.
Inworking power. (I.) Eph. 348.
Iona, seedling of. (I.) Mark 175.
Irascible persons not to be provoked. (A.) Rom. II. 542.
Iron mask, man in. (A.) Eph. 414.
— touch. (I.) Luke III. 147.
Irony, apostolic. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 362.
Irradiation of our Lord's raiment. (I.) Luke II. 156.
Irreclaimable. (I.) Mark 115.
Irrecoverable fall; terrible hypothesis. (S.) Heb. I. 463.
Irrelevant questions, silence of Scripture on. (I.) Luke II. 758.
Irreligion and immorality, meanness and falseness of common excuses for. (S.) Luke II. 691.
— moral impotence no excuse for. (S.) Matt. 267.
Irreligious men, ways of religion not pleasant to. (I.) Gal. 310.
— speculations and sinful practices, responsibility for. (S.) Jude 42.
Irresistible grace. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— moral influence. (S.) Phil. 34.
Irresolute, tenderness toward. (I.) Matt. 234.
Irresolution. (S.) Luke II. 207.
— and impotency worst part of any malady. (S.) John I. 433.
— in religion, nature and causes of. (S.) Acts III. 391.
Irretrievable loss. (A.) Heb. II. 536.
Irreverence and ingratitude, inexcusable. (S.) Rom. I. 92.
— Christ's indignation aroused by. (I.) Luke III. 450.
— in speech. (I.) Luke II. 346.
— rebuked. (A.) Luke III. 454.
Irritability. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 251.
Is it I? (S.) Matt. 607. (I.) Matt. 609.
Isaac, Abraham offering. (S.) Heb. II. 327.
— character and faith of. (S.) Heb. II. 332, 333.
— sacrifice of. (S.) Heb. II. 330.
Isaiah's description of Christ. (S.) Matt. 232.
Iscariot's confession. (I.) Matt. 636.
— death, manner of. (I.) Matt. 640.
— motive for suicide. (I.) Matt. 640.
Isolation, experience of. (S.) Phil. 156.
— religious, perils of. (I.) Heb. II. 137.
— undesirable. (I.) 2 Tim. 357.
Israel and Israelite. (S.) John I. 144.
— children of, many of. (S.) Luke I. 25.
— Christ glory of. (S. & I.) Luke I. 235.
— consolation of. (S.) Luke I. 213. (I.) Luke I. 208.
— example of, warning to world. (S.) Rom. II. 307.
— fall of. (S.) Rom. II. 404.
— for they are not all, which are of Israel. (S.) Rom. II. 271.
— God's great judgment on. (S.) Mark 524.
— history of, providence of God in. (S.) Acts II. 326.
— in Egypt. (S.) Rev. 509.
Israel in wilderness. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 1; Heb. I. 244.
— judgment upon. (S.) Rom. II. 402.
— know, did not? (S.) Rom. II. 390.
— lamentable example of blindness of unbelief. (S.) Rom. II. 322.
— lost sheep of house of. (I.) Matt. 327.
— Master of. (S.) John I. 225.
— our duty to. (S.) Rom. I. 64.
— Paul's concern for. (S.) Rom. II. 253.
— privileges and doom of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 1.
— rejection of. (S.) Rom. II. 395, 404.
— restoration of. (S.) Rom. II. 422.
— salvation of. (S.) Rom. II. 321, 422.
— sin of. (S.) Acts I. 591.
— true. (S.) 1 Pet. 161.
— — hope of. (S.) Rom. II. 418.
— type. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 7.
Israel's failure. (S.) Rom. II. 402.
— Messiah. (S.) John I. 93.
— temporary rejection. (S.) Acts II. 373.
Israelite and Israel. (S.) John I. 144.
— indeed. (S.) John I. 137.
— — in whom there is no guile, behold. (S.) John I. 136.
— true. (S.) John I. 138.
Israelites and their privileges. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 261, 262.
— literal and true. (S.) Rom. II. 261.
Israelites' passage through Red Sea. (S.) Heb. II. 392.
— sojourning, duration of. (I.) Acts I. 577.
Issue of blood healed. (S.) Matt. 164.
— — woman with. (S.) Mark 209–221.
— of evil. (S.) Jas. 107.
— widespread in, small in origin. (A.) Jas. 302.
Issues of reconciliation, nature and. (S.) Col. 89.
Itch of teaching. (I.) Jas. 288.
Items, God will require account of. (I.) Rom. II. 643.
"Iterum, iterum, iterumque!"—"Again, again, and again!" (A.) Jas. 125.
Itinerant, great. (S.) Acts II. 188.

JACOB and Esau. (S.) Rom. II. 273, 277.
— death-bed of. (S.) Heb. II. 334–337.
— election of, and rejection of Esau. (S.) Rom. II. 273.
— gave to his son Joseph, parcel of ground that. (I.) John I. 307.
— loved, but Esau hated. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 275–277.
— worshipping on his staff. (S.) Heb. II. 338–339.
Jacob's ladder, or way to heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 573.
— well and neighbourhood, topography of. (I.) John I. 311.
— — Christ at. (S. & I.) John I. 298–396.
— — emblem of sanctuary. (S.) John I. 310.
— — history of. (I.) John I. 307.
— — interior of. (A.) John I. 311.
— — type. (I.) John I. 312.
Jail, great, and how to get out of it. (S.) Gal. 205.
— Philippian, prayer-meeting in. (S.) Acts II. 505.
Jailer, Philippian. (S.) Acts II. 514–516.
— — Felix and. (S.) Acts III. 299.
Jailer's question. (S.) Acts II. 518–530.
Jairus, faith of. (I.) Luke II. 75.
Jairus's daughter, healing of. (S.) Matt. 166.
— — raising of. (S. & I.) Mark 205–209.
Jambres and Jannes. (S.) 2 Tim. 269.
James and his Epistle. (I.) Jas. 1.
— and Paul, justification according to. (I.) Jas. 284.
— — on faith. (I.) Jas. 259, 284.
— metaphors of. (I.) Jas. 72.
— ministry of. (S.) Jas. 2.

James, St., Epistle of, introduction to—
who was St. James? Jas. v.
to whom was Epistle addressed? vi.
place and time of writing. vi.
object of Epistle. vii.
style of Epistle. vii.
genuineness and canonicity of Epistle. viii.
James, character of. (S.) Matt. 42.
— Herod, and Peter. (I.) Acts II. 255.
— martyrdom of. (S.) Acts II. 255–262.
James' noble end. (S.) Acts II. 260.
James the Lord's brother. (I.) Gal. 60.
— and Paul, brotherly salutation between. (S.) Acts III. 205.
— seen of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 401.
Jannes and Jambres. (S.) 2 Tim. 269.
Jason. (I.) Rom. II. 768.
Jasper superstructure. (S.) Rev. 674.
— wall. (S.) Rev. 676.
Jealous God, provoking. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 40.
Jealousy, godly. (S.) 2 Cor. 442, 443.
— of greatness in neighbours. (S.) Mark 228.
— Spirit's. (S.) Jas. 363.
Jehovah, shakings of. (S.) Heb. II. 567.
Jehovah's grace, glory of. (S.) Eph. 24.
— Name, sanctification of. (S.) Matt. 87.
Jeopardy, hourly, daily death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 472.
Jephthah's excellences. (S.) Heb. II. 407.
Jericho and Jerusalem, between. (S.) Luke II. 266.
— blind beggar of. (S.) Mark 433.
— fell, why, or faith condition of success in foreign missions. (I.) Heb. II. 396.
— ruin of mystical. (S.) Heb. II. 398.
— walls of—perseverance in faith. (S.) Heb. II. 397.
Jerusalem and Jericho, between. (S.) Luke II. 266.
— and world, judgment of. (I.) Matt. 537.
— assembly at. (S.) Acts II. 427–429.
— beauty of. (I.) Mark 525.
— believers, first. (S.) John I. 186.
— carriages to. (S.) Acts III. 199.
— Christ at. (S.) John I. 179.
— — coming to. (S.) Matt. 456.
— — entering. (S.) Mark 446.
— — journeying to. (S.) Luke III. 422.
— — weeping over. (S.) Luke III. 430–449.
— Christ's lament over. (S.) Luke III. 430–449.
— — last journey to. (S.) Mark 426.
— Church at, decrees of. (S.) Acts II. 459.
— — in, apostle's recognition by. (S.) Gal. 79.
— collection for poor Christians in. (S.) 2 Cor. 397.
— condemned by Nineveh. (S.) Matt. 249.
— council of. (I.) Gal. 68.
— daughters of. (S.) Luke III. 564.
— decease at. (S.) Luke II. 163. (I.) Mark 348.
— desolation of, confirms faith in God's promises. (I.) Luke III. 485.
— destruction of. (S.) Mark 522. (I.) Mark 541.
— — seemed improbable. (I.) Matt. 537, 539.
— earthly, ruins of. (I.) Mark 523.
— Eastern sages led to. (S.) Matt. 5.
— entrance into. (S.) John II. 317.
— face toward. (I.) Luke II. 182.
— fall of, unique calamity. (I.) Mark 540.
— final recorded meeting in. (S.) Luke III. 662.
— going up to. (S.) Matt. 456.
— gospel first tested at. (I.) Acts I. 21.
— heavenly. (S.) Gal. 300; Heb. II. 540; Rev. 668.
— — attending angels of Christian in his journey to: faith, hope, and love. (S.) Acts III. 197.
— infirmary, old. (S.) John I. 420.
— Jesus went up to. (S.) John I. 425.
— journey to. (S.) Gal. 68.
— mission from. (I.) John I. 85.
— must be destroyed, why. (I.) Matt. 538.
— new. (S.) Gal. 303.
— — descent of. (S.) Rev. 620, 622, 661.
— on way to. (I.) Luke I. 269.
— our mother. (I.) Gal. 300.
— Paul among brethren at. (S.) Acts III. 204.
Jerusalem, Paul at. (S.) Acts III. 202, 203, 208–211.
— — going to. (S.) Acts III. 181–183.
— — in castle at. (S.) Acts III. 259.
— — in storm at. (S.) Acts III. 206.
— Paul's final departure from. (S.) Acts III. 261, 267.
— — journey to. (S.) Acts III. 181–186.
— — memorable sermon at. (S.) Acts III. 218.
— — return to. (I.) Gal. 59.
— primitive fellowship at. (S.) Acts I. 245.
— reason of Paul's visit to. (I.) Gal. 68.
— reasons for beginning at. (S.) Luke III. 670, 671.
— return to. (S.) Acts I. 75.
— Saul's emotions on returning to. (S. & I.) Acts II. 70, 71.
— Saviour's tears over. (S.) Luke III. 430–449.
— siege of, horrors of famine at. (I.) Mark 529.
— triumphal entry of Christ into. (S.) Matt. 465, 466. (I.) John II. 316.
— type of Church. (S.) Gal. 300.
— visitation of. (S.) Luke III. 447.
— visitors at. (I.) Acts I. 150.
— water-supply of. (I.) John I. 425.
— why did Christ go up to? (I.) Luke II. 182.
— witnessing in. (I.) Acts I. 54.
Jest, sting in. (I.) Eph. 490.
Jests, tart. (I.) Eph. 490.
Jesting, against foolish talking and. (S.) Eph. 488. (I.) Eph. 490.
— dangers of. (I.) Eph. 490.
— evil of. (A.) Eph. 490.
— personal. (I.) Eph. 490.
Jesuits, moral. (S.) Gal. 71.
Jesus.[1] (S.) Matt. 409; John I. 644; Acts I. 426. (I.) John I. 75; Acts I. 311. *See also* Christ; Lord; Saviour.
— a watchword. (S.) Luke I. 201.
— ability of, to save to uttermost. (S.) Heb. I. 589.
— about his Father's business. (S.) John I. 380.
— above all. (I.) Eph. 110.
— absent in darkness. (S.) John I. 519.
— admired in them that believe. (S.) 2 Thess. 23.
— all for. (S.) Col. 268.
— — in all to new converts. (I.) John II. 137.
— alone with. (S.) Mark 302.
— always at home. (I.) Matt. 160.
— — same. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 622–636.
— anathema. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 150.
— and Abraham. (S.) John II. 50, 96, 97.
— and blind man. (S.) John II. 104–158.
— and children. (S.) Matt. 420; Mark 391.
— and common people. (I.) Mark 507.
— and faith. (A.) Heb. II. 463.
— and his bounty. (S.) Luke II. 108.
— and his brethren. (I.) John I. 600.
— and his fulness. (S.) Mark 270.
— and Jews. (S.) John II. 103, 370.
— and John Baptist. (S.) John I. 86. (I.) John I. 109, 276.
— — and their disciples. (S.) John I. 273.
— and Joshua, disparity between. (S.) Heb. I. 316.
— and Martha. (S.) John II. 256.
— and Mary, interview between. (S.) John III. 375, 396.
— and nineteenth century. (I.) Rev. 77.
— and only means of righteousness. (I.) John II. 625.
— and Pilate. (S.) Mark 649.
— and Scriptures. (S.) Acts I. 713.
— and soul, mutual attractions between. (I.) Matt. 331.
— and traitor. (S.) John II. 426.
— and two ideals. (S.) Luke I. 540.
— and widow of Nain. (S.) Luke I. 682, 683, 689.
— and woman (sinner). (I.) Luke I. 712.
— angel who strengthened. (A.) Luke III. 540.

[1] Throughout this division, *Jesus* and *Jesus Christ* are regarded as synonymous.

Jesus, angels watching. (I.) Acts I. 64.
— anointed by penitent in house of Pharisee. (S.) Luke I. 709.
— anointing feet of. (S.) Matt. 606.
— another King. (S.) Acts II. 558.
— apostles' last sight of. (S.) Acts I. 67.
— appeared first to Mary Magdalene. (S.) Mark 708, 709.
— approachableness of. (S.) Luke III. 72.
— arrest of. (S.) John III. 219.
— as Head of kingdom calling helpers. (S.) Mark 31.
— as Healer. (S.) Mark 42.
— as Lord. (S.) Acts I. 203.
— ashamed of. (S.) Mark 340, 341.
— at Bethesda. (S.) John I. 424.
— at home in temple. (I.) Luke I. 275.
— at Nazareth. (S.) Luke I. 430, 431.
— at right hand of God. (I.) Mark 736.
— at well. (S.) John I. 299, 301.
— attracting sinners. (I.) Luke I. 717.
— attraction of. (I.) Mark 46.
— attractive face of. (I.) Matt. 41.
— Author and Finisher of Christian's faith. (S.) Heb. II. 457.
— — of eternal salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 417, 418.
— authority of, over human nature and history. (I.) Matt. 80.
— baptism of. (S.) Matt. 24–26.
— Baptist as forerunner of. (S.) Matt. 207.
— Baptist's message to. (S.) Matt. 198.
— baptized. (S.) Luke I. 346, 348, 349, 350.
— Barabbas preferred to. (S.) John III. 268.
— be open with. (S.) Mark 212.
— beauty of. (I.) Luke II. 155.
— before council. (S.) Mark 628.
— — iniquitous and incompetent tribunal. (I.) John III. 231.
— beginning of gospel of. (S.) Mark 1.
— belief in, as Christ. (S.) 1 John 384.
— believed on in world. (S.) 1 Tim. 176.
— believing in, is laying hold of him. (I.) John II. 470.
— — is looking to. (A.) John II. 471.
— — is trusting in. (A.) John II. 471.
— — on. (S.) John I. 656; Acts II. 527.
— Beloved One, sinners accepted of God freely in him. (S.) Eph. 27.
— benediction to those who love. (S.) Eph. 688.
— benefits derived from humiliation of. (S.) 2 Cor. 390.
— benevolent conduct of. (S.) Acts II. 179.
— bequest of. (S.) John III. 317.
— betrayed and condemned. (S.) Matt. 456.
— between two robbers. (S.) Matt. 653.
— birth of. (S.) Luke I. 112, 116, 119, 141, 167. (I.) Luke I. 116.
— — new birth of race. (S.) Luke I. 116.
— blood of, and blood of Abel. (S.) Heb. II. 558.
— — need of. (A.) Eph. 194.
— Christ, bowels of. (I.) Phil. 16.
— Bread of Life. (S.) John I. 523, 524, 539, 546.
— bringing children to. (S.) Mark 388.
— — men to. (I.) Mark 297.
— burial of. (S. & I.) Matt. 666; Mark 682, 684; John III. 345.
— — Joseph of Arimathæa and Nicodemus at. (S.) John III. 346.
— called of. (S.) Rom. I. 15.
— calls all. (S.) Matt. 42.
— came from amongst labouring classes. (I.) Mark 226.
— came into Galilee. (I.) Mark 24.
— can attend to all who come to him at same moment. (I.) Matt. 160.
— Carpenter. (S.) Mark 226, 228.
— Cause and Consummator of all things. (S.) Heb. I. 53.
— Centre of history. (S.) Matt. 4.
— certain increase of glory and kingdom of. (S.) John I. 284.
— change produced by faith in. (S.) 2 Cor. 117.
Jesus, character of. (S.) John I. 60.
— children should look to. (I.) Eph. 607.
— Christians who have been with. (S.) Acts I. 385.
— comes. (A.) John II. 489.
— coming. (S.) John II. 317.
— — forth from Gethsemane. (S.) John III. 220.
— — to. (S.) Matt. 422; John I. 552.
— — — motive for bringing others to him. (S.) John I. 115.
— communion with. (S.) Matt. 457.
— compassion of. (S.) John I. 499.
— — towards guilty. (S.) Matt. 535.
— confessing, as Son of God. (S.) 1 John 340.
— confronting demons. (S.) Mark 195.
— Conqueror of death. (I.) Heb. I. 176.
— consequences of seeing. (S.) John II. 327.
— consider. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 210–215.
— constrained his disciples. (S.) Matt. 306.
— — to speak about. (I.) Acts I. 407.
— continuance with, reasons for. (S.) John I. 586.
— Corner-stone. (S.) 1 Pet. 148.
— cross carried and shame despised by. (S.) Heb. II. 471.
— — of. (S.) John III. 312.
— crowned for death. (I.) Heb. I. 121.
— crowning. (I.) Heb. I. 126.
— crucified. (S.) Mark 664, 666.
— day of. (S.) Phil. 11. (I.) Phil. 13.
— death of. (S.) John II. 339.
— — and its effects. (S.) Luke III. 571.
— delays of. (I.) John II. 242.
— delight of heaven. (S.) Rev. 324.
— delivered to be crucified. (S.) John III. 272, 291.
— — to their will. (S.) Luke III. 563.
— departing from. (S.) John I. 583.
— deserves to be served after extraordinary manner. (I.) Matt. 603.
— desire to see. (S.) John II. 326.
— did, many things which. (S.) John III. 520.
— died for sins of men. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 394.
— disappearance of. (I.) Luke I. 273.
— disciples' reasons for cleaving to. (S.) John I. 588.
— Divine testimonials to. (S.) Matt. 663.
— Divinity of, involuntary testimony to. (I.) Mark 680.
— do you love? (I.) Mark 489.
— doing all to Lord. (S.) Col. 249.
— dominion of. (S.) Heb. I. 47.
— drawing near. (I.) Luke III. 630.
— dwelling-place of. (S.) John I. 113.
— dying, first word of. (S.) Luke III. 574, 578.
— — will of. (I.) Heb. II. 36.
— early development of. (S.) Luke I. 265.
— Easter thought for those who are seeking. (S.) Matt. 668.
— ecclesiastical trial of. (S.) John III. 229.
— effects produced on character by reception of truth as it is in. (S.) Eph. 421.
— End of creation. (S.) Col. 49, 69.
— enthroned. (S.) Heb. II. 474.
— estimate, had of humanity. (I.) Mark 33.
— eternal pre-existence of, what is gained by defending? (I.) John I. 6.
— example brings men to. (A.) John I. 127.
— — of, in doing good. (S.) Acts II. 181–190.
— excellence of. (I.) Heb. I. 606.
— face of. (S.) Rev. 719.
— — glory of God in. (S.) 2 Cor. 152–156.
— — to face with. (S.) John I. 62.
— faith of. (S.) Rev. 489.
— faithfulness of. (S.) John II. 386. (A.) 2 Tim. 381.
— fame of. (S.) Luke I. 456.
— fasting and temptation of. (S.) Luke I. 379.
— Father's love of. (S.) John II. 203.
— faultlessness of. (S.) John III. 280.
— feast with. (S.) John III. 479.
— fellowship with. (S.) Acts I. 386, 388.
— filial dutifulness of. (I.) Luke I. 291.

Jesus finds sinner. (A.) Luke III. 410.
— findeth Philip. (S.) John I. 128.
— first recorded words of. (S.) Luke I. 280.
— followers of. (S.) Rev. 477.
— following. (S.) Luke II. 190, 194, 198.
— — fearingly. (S.) Mark 425, 426.
— found at well. (A.) John I. 308.
— fountain of grace. (S.) John I. 61.
— forty days with. (S.) Acts I. 16.
— Friend of children. (A.) Luke I. 266.
— friends of. (S.) John II. 652.
— friendship of. (S.) John II. 236, 660. (I.) John II. 659.
— gave to his own, food. (S.) John I. 568.
— getting palsied man to. (I.) Matt. 155.
— give best to. (I.) Matt. 11.
— give children to. (I.) Mark 574.
— gives mercy. (A.) Eph. 374.
— giving himself for our sins. (A.) Gal. 10.
— glad, Lazarus dead and. (S.) John II. 251.
— gladsomeness of. (I.) Heb. I. 53.
— glimpses of. (S.) Mark 302; Luke II. 82.
— glorifying God through, import and application of. (S.) 1 Pet. 355.
— glory to God through. (S.) Eph. 351.
— God's election of men in. (S.) Eph. 17.
— God-Man. (S.) Matt. 521.
— good minister of. (S.) 1 Tim. 185.
— — Shepherd. (S. & I.) John II. 164, 191–196.
— — soldier of. (S.) 2 Tim. 132, 134, 138. (I.) 2 Tim. 129, 142.
— grace and truth by. (S.) John I. 72, 73.
— — of. (S.) Rev. 779–781.
— great Saviour. (I.) John I. 555.
— greatness of. (S.) Luke I. 41.
— habits of. (I.) John II. 2.
— had conveyed himself away. (I.) John I. 440.
— hand that struck. (A.) John III. 237.
— has lighted up grave. (I.) Matt. 671.
— heavenly Counsellor. (S.) Rev. 253.
— Heir of all things. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 21, 26, 27.
— Herod desiring to see. (I.) Luke II. 103.
— Herodians and Pharisees combined against. (S.) Luke III. 456.
— himself marrow and essence of gospel. (I.) Eph. 224.
— — proof of gospel. (I.) Eph. 223.
— — redemptive gift. (I.) Gal. 10.
— his own witness. (I.) Rev. 12.
— Holy Child. (S.) Luke I. 260, 263.
— homeless wanderer. (S.) Matt. 148.
— honesty of. (S.) John I. 577.
— honoured. (S.) John II. 307.
— horror of smiting. (A.) John III. 237.
— hosannas to. (S.) Luke III. 427.
— how to detain, in soul. (S.) Luke III. 642.
— humiliation of. (A.) Heb. I. 184.
— immutable. (S.) Heb. II. 629.
— — mercy of. (S.) Heb. II. 630.
— imperatives of. (A.) Matt. 80.
— in Galilee. (S.) Mark 29, 30.
— in Garden of Gethsemane. (S.) Luke III. 532–540.
— — with. (S.) John III. 238.
— in Gethsemane. (S.) Mark 601, 602.
— in midst. (S.) John III. 300–303.
— in our midst. (S.) John III. 401.
— in secret prayer. (S.) Mark 47.
— in Simon's house. (S.) Luke I. 711, 714.
— in temple, finding of. (S.) Luke I. 274.
— in workshop. (S.) Mark 227.
— incarnation of. (S.) Gal. 244.
— invisible. (S.) John III. 10.
— is come in flesh, confessing that, test; our righteousness exercised in trying spirits. (S.) 1 John 295.
— is Lord by Holy Ghost, confession that. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 151.
— John first, then. (S.) Luke I. 698; John I. 276.
— John's doubting message to. (S.) Luke I. 690, 691.
— joy comes by looking unto. (I.) John I. 241.
Jesus, joy at birth of. (S.) Luke I. 139.
— — in. (A.) Gal. 404.
— — of. (S.) Heb. II. 470.
— Judge. (S.) Acts II. 194. (I.) Mark 448.
— judged. (I.) John III. 231.
— judgment of, on John. (I.) Luke I. 699.
— just like. (A.) Heb. I. 139.
— justified in spirit. (S.) 1 Tim. 169.
— kept for. (S.) John III. 154.
— King. (S.) Acts II. 557, 560.
— — of Truth. (S.) John III. 250, 251.
— knowledge of, best knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. I 127.
— knows. (I.) John I. 503.
— ladder to heaven. (I.) John I. 147.
— lamentations of. (S.) John I. 481.
— leading our friends to. (S. & I.) Mark 303.
— leaving peace to his disciples. (S.) John II. 589.
— let us go with. (S.) John II. 254.
— Life. (S.) John II. 508, 509.
— — and death of. (S.) Acts III. 325.
— — and immortality brought to light by. (S.) 2 Tim. 64.
— — of. (S.) Luke I. 253.
— — of, prophetic panorama of. (S.) Acts I. 193.
— lifted up. (A.) John I. 238.
— like. (S.) 1 John 86.
— lives. (I.) Acts I. 10.
— living for ever. (S.) Rev. 78.
— — Saviour now. (I.) Acts III. 325.
— looking to, secret of running well our Christian race. (S.) Heb. II. 457.
— — unto. (S. I. & A.) Heb. II. 457–464.
— looks of. (S.) Mark 221.
— love of, for his Church. (S.) Eph. 577–584
— — of God revealed by. (S.) 1 John 352.
— — of singing sanctioned by. (I.) Mark 595.
— — takes us to. (I.) Mark 697.
— — to, great test. (S.) John II. 75.
— loved, disciple whom: titled believers. (I.) John II. 428.
— — John, why. (I.) John II. 433.
— loving. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 594.
— Lord. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 151.
— — of all. (S.) Acts II. 175.
— Lordship of, ground of unity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 155.
— making effort to see. (I.) Luke III. 391.
— manhood crowned in. (S.) Heb. I. 116.
— manifestation of God. (I.) Heb. I. 19.
— martyr of. (S.) Acts I. 562.
— matchless beauty of. (S.) 2 Cor. 268.
— Mediator between God and man. (S.) Heb. I. 343.
— meeting his disciples after resurrection. (S.) John III. 397.
— — of, with John Baptist. (I.) Luke I. 345.
— — with. (S.) Matt. 673.
— memorial of. (S.) Luke III. 570.
— Messiahship of. (S.) Acts II. 172.
— ministry of. (S.) Mark 348; Acts II. 176.
— — beginning. (S.) Acts I. 3.
— mistaken desires for. (S.) Luke III. 316.
— mocked and crucified. (S.) Mark 666.
— model of perfection. (S.) Heb. I. 415.
— moral demands of. (I.) Luke I. 601.
— — Legislator. (S.) Matt. 68.
— morning and, night and nothing. (S.) John III. 468.
— Moses and Elias with. (S.) Mark 346, 347.
— mother of. (S.) Luke I. 36. (I.) Luke I. 32.
— moved by all kinds of sorrow. (I.) Matt. 167.
— name and work of. (S.) Matt. 2.
— — of. (S.) Luke I. 38–40; Phil. 113, 115, 116. (I.) Matt. 3. (A.) Phil. 115.
— — of, common work in. (I.) Col. 250.
— — of, departing from iniquity duty of all who name. (S.) 2 Tim. 205.
— — of, pre-eminence and power of. (S.) Acts I. 362, 373.
— — of, set in work. (I.) Col. 253.

Jesus, nature sitting at feet of. (S.) Mark 191.
— near, but unrecognized. (S.) Luke III. 628.
— — death welcome with. (A.) Luke I. 221.
— nearness to. (S.) John II. 428.
— new and living way opened by. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 104, 105.
— night with. (S.) John I. 520.
— no phantom. (S.) Matt. 308.
— no room for. (S.) Luke I. 128. (I.) Luke I. 126, 127.
— no want in presence of. (S.) John III. 92.
— none admitted to heaven but those like. (I.) Heb. II. 521.
— not at home, man at home. (S.) John I. 672.
— not Barabbas but. (I.) Mark 646; John III. 269.
— not fabrication. (I.) Luke I. 44.
— not wanted. (I.) Mark 41.
— nothing but. (A.) Matt. 376.
— — to do with. (I.) Mark 195.
— occasions his enemies perplexity. (S.) John II. 298.
— of loving. (S.) John III. 495.
— of Nazareth. (S.) John III. 305; Acts III. 224.
— — admired but rejected. (S.) Luke I. 428.
— — passing by. (S.) Matt. 464.
— — true promised Messiah. (S.) John I. 34.
— offence. (I.) Mark 228.
— official religionist challenges. (I.) Mark 464.
— old and new in. (S.) Matt. 1.
— on cross, despairing cry of. (S.) Matt. 657.
— on evening of Easter Day. (S.) Luke III. 658.
— on high mountain. (I.) Luke I. 403–405.
— on mountain above political designs of men. (S.) John I. 518.
— one struck. (S.) John III. 235.
— only. (S. & I.) Matt. 374, 375; Mark 348, 349.
— — as doctrine. (I.) Matt. 375.
— — as experience. (I.) Matt. 375.
— — hope. (A.) Eph. 191.
— — in death. (I.) Mark 349.
— — peace in. (I.) Eph. 196.
— — Saviour. (A.) Gal. 220.
— — — of men. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 32.
— — sight for dying. (A.) Heb. II. 464.
— — source of rest and happiness. (S.) John I. 590, 592.
— — worthy of trust as Saviour. (A.) Matt. 3.
— or Barabbas: choice. (I.) Matt. 645.
— origin of. (S.) John I. 637.
— our Light. (A.) John I. 28.
— our Lord. (S.) Rom. I. 314, 442.
— our meek and humble King. (S.) Luke III. 425.
— our only Hope. (I.) Gal. 206.
— our Rock. (A.) Eph. 219.
— our treatment of. (S.) Matt. 647.
— out of company with. (S.) Luke I. 271.
— paid debt. (A.) Gal. 255.
— pattern, means, and end of parental training. (S.) Eph. 600.
— pedagogy, or rudimentary teaching of. (S.) John I. 302.
— perfect character of. (S.) John II. 83.
— personality of. (I.) Luke I. 257.
— Peter's denial of. (S.) Mark 634, 636.
— Physician. (S.) Matt. 159, 169.
— Pilate taking. (S.) John III. 272.
— place of resurrection of, in theology of New Testament. (I.) 2 Tim. 159.
— portrait of. (S.) Matt. 170.
— positiveness of. (S.) John I. 146.
— praying. (S.) Matt. 621; Luke I. 505.
— — all night. (I.) Luke I. 546, 547.
— — in Name of. (S.) John III. 93.
— preached unto Gentiles. (S.) 1 Tim. 173.
— preaching, not self. (I.) Acts I. 713.
— precious to true believers. (S.) 1 Pet. 151–159.
— present in simple sanctuary. (I.) Matt. 408.
— — in worship. (I.) Matt. 408.
— — none missed if. (I.) Mark 349.
Jesus present to inspect. (I.) Matt. 408.
— promises, peace which. (S.) John III. 111.
— proper object of trust to Gentiles. (S.) Rom. II. 700.
— prophetic revelation contrasted with filial revelation made by. (S.) Heb. I. 11.
— Propitiation for sin. (I.) John I. 100.
— prudence of. (S.) Matt. 139.
— public opinion concerning. (S.) Matt. 339.
— putting away sin. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 49, 50, 53.
— real contact with. (S.) Luke II. 84.
— rebuking unclean spirit. (I.) Mark 41.
— received up into glory. (S.) 1 Tim. 178.
— redemption by blood of. (S.) Eph. 33.
— refutes Pharisees. (S.) Luke II. 488.
— relaxation of. (S.) John I. 149.
— remember. (I.) 2 Tim. 154, 155.
— remembering. (I.) Luke III. 510.
— Restorer. (I.) Luke III. 543.
— result of relationship with. (I.) Mark 119.
— retreat of. (S.) John I. 303.
— revelation by: its certainty. (I.) Heb. I. 19.
— — of. (S.) I Cor. I. 14; 1 Pet. 75; Rev. 1.
— revisits Nazareth. (S.) Mark 224.
— risen. (S.) Mark 688; John III. 360–363. (I.) Luke III. 651.
— — questioning Peter's love. (S.) John III. 486.
— rising early for secret prayer. (S.) Mark 49.
— run to. (A.) Luke III. 375.
— sacrifice of. (S.) Heb. II. 20–23.
— Saul meets with. (S.) Acts II. 19.
— Saviour. (S.) Matt. 3.
— — for all. (I.) Acts II. 369.
— — of all men. (I.) 1 Tim. 207.
— — of children. (A.) John I. 416.
— saw them following. (I.) John I. 112.
— Seed of woman. (S.) Matt. 2.
— seeing. (S.) Heb. I. 118.
— seeking for. (S. & I.) John I. 525.
— seen of angels. (S.) 1 Tim. 170–172.
— servant of. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 3–8.
— sharing cross with. (I.) Mark 659.
— shutting out. (I.) Luke I. 124.
— sigh of. (S.) Mark 294, 296, 298, 299.
— sight of. (S.) John II. 326.
— — God in. (A.) John II. 516.
— sign of. (S.) Luke I. 158. (I.) Luke I. 157.
— silence of. (S.) Matt. 632, 633, 643; Luke III. 559.
— Simon helping. (S.) Mark 657. (I.) Mark 658, 659.
— — Peter brought by his brother to. (S.) John I. 116.
— sinlessness of. (I.) Heb. I. 605.
— sitting at feet of. (S.) Luke II. 65, 67.
— — on well. (S.) John I. 308.
— slave of, Paul. (S.) Rom. I. 4.
— sleeping in. (S. & I.) 1 Thess. 171, 172.
— smiting. (S.) John III. 236.
— smitten. (S.) John III. 237.
— soldier of, enduring and unentangled. (S.) 2 Tim. 144.
— soothing voice of. (I.) Luke II. 57.
— soul-sorrow of. (S.) Matt. 617.
— soul's thirst satisfied in. (S.) John I. 654, 655.
— spring. (A.) John I. 339.
— stooped down, and with his finger wrote on ground. (I.) John II. 9.
— straightforwardness of. (I.) John I. 354.
— stripes of. (S.) 1 Pet. 233. (I.) 1 Pet. 240.
— stronger than death. (I.) Mark 207.
— study of. (S.) Heb. I. 215.
— stumbling-stone of unbelievers. (S.) 1 Pet. 160.
— succouring Christ to tempted souls. (S.) Heb. I. 203.
— suffered him. (I.) Matt. 25.
— suffering and reigning with. (S.) 2 Tim. 174
— — without gate. (S.) Heb. II. 646.
— sufferings of soul of. (S.) John II. 424.
— sufficient. (A.) 2 Tim. 90.

Jesus, supply of Spirit of. (S.) Phil. 41.
— supposing, be not raised from dead, what then? (S.) 1 Cor. II. 415.
— supreme. (S.) Gal. 1.
— sympathizes with all who suffer. (I.) John II. 283.
— sympathy of. (S.) Matt. 146.
— teaching humility. (S.) John II. 388, 389.
— — of. (S.) John I. 664.
— tears of. (S.) Luke III. 430–449.
— tell. (S. & I.) Matt. 300, 301.
— — all to. (I.) Mark 218.
— temptation of. (S.) Matt. 28–30.
— tenderness of. (S.) Heb. I. 353.
— thank-offering for. (I.) Mark 575.
— *the* Christ. (S.) Luke II. 112, 114.
— thought of love of, for us remedy for sins of body. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 423.
— through. (I.) Eph. 7.
— throwing himself into his Father's bosom, implores consolation. (S.) Mark 674.
— timely presence and salutation of. (S.) Luke III. 656.
— title. (S.) Heb. I. 120.
— to brethren. (S.) Matt. 527.
— to John, answer of. (I.) Luke I. 690.
— took. (S.) John III. 272.
— touch, and be healed. (S.) Mark 270.
— touching. (S.) Matt. 164.
— training of. (S.) Luke I. 254.
— true and only Mediator between God and man. (S.) Gal. 192.
— truly eating flesh of. (S.) John I. 569.
— trustworthiness of. (S.) Rev. 10.
— truth. (S.) John II. 505, 506.
— — delivered and attested by. (S.) John III. 256.
— — in. (S.) Eph. 418–420.
— unrivalled eloquence of. (S.) John I. 667.
— unstained life of. (I.) Heb. I. 606.
— unwritten sayings of. (I.) John III. 521.
— vision of, in Church through all ages. (S.) Heb. I. 117.
— voice of. (I.) Heb. I. 231.
— — in storm. (S.) Mark 262.
— waiting for. (I.) Luke II. 74.
— walked, sea on which. (I.) Matt. 307.
— walking on sea. (S.) John I. 520.
— way. (S.) John II. 497–500.
— ways of preaching. (I.) Luke II. 198.
— we would see. (S.) John II. 327.
— weeping over perishing sinners. (S.) Luke III. 430–449.
— welcome for. (S.) Luke II. 74.
— went up to Jerusalem. (S.) John I. 425.
— wept. (I.) John II. 279.
— what shall we do with? (S. & I.) Matt. 647.
— whatsoever grace saints have they have it from. (S.) John I. 65.
— white hair of. (S.) Rev. 60.
— who crucified? (I.) Luke III. 573.
— why children should come to. (S.) Luke III. 373.
— will conquer world. (A.) Rev. 430.
— wishing to see. (S.) John II. 326.
— witness of Old Testament Scriptures to. (S.) John I. 465.
— woman that anointed. (S.) Matt. 605.
— women-friends of. (S.) Matt. 669.
— women's visit to grave of. (S.) Matt. 669.
— wondering at man's unbelief. (S.) Matt. 232.
— words of. (S.) John I. 668.
— — permanent. (S.) Luke III. 492.
— work for. (S.) Matt. 485.
— — of creation by and for. (S.) Col. 68.
— works of, works of God. (S.) John II. 227.
— wounds of. (S.) Luke III. 660.
Jesus' answer to young ruler's address. (S.) Matt. 423.
— arrest, incidents of. (S.) Mark 622.
— bosom, leaning on. (S.) John II. 431, 432.
— early youth and baptism. (S.) Mark 14, 15.
— face, fading of light on. (I.) Matt. 373.
Jesus' feet, at. (S.) Mark 202.
— growth, secret of. (I.) Luke I. 299.
— joy. (S.) Luke II. 226.
— limitations, his power and glory. (S.) Heb. I. 619.
— method of doing good. (I.) Luke I. 508.
— view of life. (I.) Rom. II. 696.
Jesus-circle, joy of. (S.) Matt. 162.
Jesus which is called Justus. (I.) Col. 296.
Jew. (S.) Acts II. 137.
— and Gentile. (S.) Rom. II. 411.
— — ground of antipathy between. (I.) Acts II. 131.
— — prospects of. (S.) Rom. II. 419.
— and Roman watching sepulchre. (S.) Matt. 667.
— first, to. (I.) Acts II. 310; Rom. I. 65.
— Greek, and Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 60.
— in true sense. (I.) Rom. I. 190.
— nor Greek, where there is neither. (S.) Col. 210.
— our duty to. (S.) Rom. II. 410, 421.
— to Gentile, gradual transition from. (I.) Mark 288.
Jews, advantages of. (S.) Rom. I. 172.
— also without excuse. (S.) Rom. I. 171.
— and believing Gentiles, union of, in Christ. (S.) Eph. 235.
— and Gentiles in prison of unbelief, why God locked up. (S.) Rom. II. 425.
— and Jesus. (S.) John II. 103, 370.
— and Moses. (I.) Heb. I. 220.
— and Samaritans. (I.) John I. 319.
— and trade. (I.) Jas. 398.
— as bad as pagans. (I.) Rom. I. 116.
— at Rome, Paul's address to. (S.) Acts III. 489.
— bigoted, Paul and. (S.) Acts III. 219, 243.
— calling of, enriching of world. (S.) Rom. II. 404.
— Christ rejected by. (S.) 1 Pet. 160.
— — — and accepted by Gentiles. (S.) Rom. II. 309.
— Christ's controversy with. (S.) John II. 91.
— conversion of. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 407–409.
— converted, usefulness of. (I.) Rom. I. 65.
— excommunication among. (S.) John III. 4.
— Gentiles may not despise. (S.) Rom. II. 411.
— glory which will redound to God from conversion of. (S.) Rom. II. 396.
— God's dealings with. (S.) Mark 467.
— gospel given to us as deposit for. (S.) Rom. II. 424.
— hatred of, for Samaritans. (I.) John I. 318.
— horrid imprecation of. (S.) Matt. 649.
— hostility of Samaritans towards. (I.) John I. 317.
— incentive to Christians to promote spiritual welfare of. (S.) Heb. I. 563.
— mercy for. (S.) Rom. II. 424.
— mystery of calling of. (S.) Rom. II. 420, 424.
— — conversion of. (S.) Rom. II. 420, 421, 424.
— our obligations to. (S.) Rom. II. 724.
— Paul accused of. (S.) Acts III. 237.
— Paul's farewell to. (S.) Acts III. 488.
— — indictment of. (S.) 1 Thess. 78.
— plot of. (S.) Acts III. 262.
— present condition of. (S.) Rom. II. 404.
— recovery of, God's grace to Gentile argument for. (S.) Rom. II. 419.
— rejection of. (S.) Rom. II. 307.
— — warning to Christians. (S.) Rom. II. 415.
— religion of. (S.) Mark 272.
— require sign, Greeks seek wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 62.
— restoration of. (S.) Rom. II. 418. (I.) Luke III. 485.
— Roman, and Christian. (S.) Acts III. 244.
— under wrath of God. (A.) 1 Thess. 80.
— vain boast of. (I.) John II. 59.
— why Christ's doctrine was rejected by. (S.) John I. 627.

Jews, why Gentiles and women became converts more easily than. (I.) Acts II. 550.
— works of, and works of Abraham. (I.) John II. 73.
Jewel of peace. (S.) 2 Thess. 101.
— soul. (I.) Mark 338, 339.
Jewels catalogued. (I.) Matt. 186.
Jewel-gatherers for Redeemer's crown. (S.) Jas. 501.
Jewellery, advice against. (I.) 1 Tim. 127.
Jewess, Mary typical. (I.) Luke I. 36.
Jewish and Christian altar. (S.) Heb. II. 642.
— — boastfulness. (S.) Rom. I. 253.
— boasting. (S.) Rom. I. 173.
— boy, making, son of Law. (I.) Luke I. 267.
— charity. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 231.
— chief's, Paul's first and second conferences with. (S.) Acts III. 488, 489.
— Christians, Peter to. (S.) Acts II. 204.
— Church, Christian Church: points of parallelism. (I.) Gal. 295.
— conception of death. (I.) Heb. I. 176.
— divorce customs. (I.) Matt. 418.
— fable, arrant. (S.) Matt. 674.
— fables to be rejected. (S.) Titus 47.
— habits of thought, traces of. (I.) Jas. 216.
— law, end and design of. (S.) Gal. 98.
— — of things found. (I.) Matt. 283.
— legends about healing waters. (I.) John I. 427.
— life, Paul's. (S.) Gal. 43.
— names, sacred and secular. (I.) Luke I. 361, 362.
— nation, relation of, to Gentiles. (S.) Rom. II. 423.
— patriarchal, and Christian dispensations, difference between. (S.) Luke II. 231.
— people, Christ's compassion for. (S.) Luke III. 434.
— — preparation of, for Christ. (S.) Gal. 239.
— prejudice against women. (I.) John I. 372.
— psalms. (I.) Mark 595.
— religion, Paul's prospects in. (I.) Gal. 41.
— rulers and Roman soldiers. (S.) Matt. 674.
— sacraments type of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 4.
— story. (A.) Jas. 398.
— tactics. (I.) Acts II. 373.
— theories about Christ's origin and coming. (S.) John I. 638.
— traditions connecting manna with Messiah. (I.) John I. 540.
— treatment of Gentiles. (I.) Rom. I. 174.
— — of women. (I.) John I. 315.
Jezebel of Thyatira. (I.) Rev. 178.
— to be cast out of Church. (I.) Rev. 179.
— type of worldliness. (I.) Rev. 179.
Job, patience of. (I.) Jas. 460, 461.
John (apostle) and Andrew. (S.) John I. 108, 111.
— and Jesus. (I.) John I. 109.
— and Paul. (I.) Gal. 77.
— and Peter. (I.) Acts I. 270.
— — before council. (S.) Acts I. 344–408.
— Christ's special affection for. (I.) John II. 427.
— Christianity of. (S.) Rev. 4.
— conversion of, and conversion of Paul, difference between. (I.) John I. 112.
— First Epistle of, preface to. (S.) I John 1.
— Gospel of. (S.) John III. 518.
— — Divinity of Christ revealed in. (A.) John I. 7.
— his brother. (I.) Matt. 174.
— in Patmos. (I.) Rev. 45, 46.
— in spirit in Patmos. (S.) Rev. 46.
— Judas, and Peter. (S.) John II. 425.
— sublime character. (S.) Rev. 39.
— why Jesus loved. (I.) John II. 433.
John's first doxology. (S.) Rev. 16.
— — view of Christ, key to his Gospel. (S.) John I. 36.
— Gospel, third miracle in. (S.) John I. 434.
— — collection of specimens. (I.) John III. 521.
John's immortality, tradition of. (I.) John III. 518.
— *last hour.* (S.) 1 John 144.
— prayer for Gaius. (S.) 3 John 8.
— song of praise to Christ. (S.) Rev. 15.
— testimony to Christ. (S.) 1 John 3.
— triumphant certainties. (S.) 1 John 465.
— view of sabbath rest. (I.) Rev. 48.
— vision. (S.) Rev. 56.
John, St., Gospel of, introduction to—
John, Apostle. John I. v.
his personality as apprehended by modern students. v.
circumstances of his early life. v.
his history as follower of Christ. vi.
his life subsequent to the Ascension. vi.
closing years. vi.
death. vii.
traditions. vii.
his character. ix.
his writings and character as author. x.
John's relations with his contemporaries as apostle and author. xi.
as apostle with other apostles. xi.
as evangelist with synoptists. xii.
Gospel according to St. John. xiv.
history of controversy. xiv.
real ground of opposition. xv.
vast importance of question. xv.
who was author if not John? xv.
John did write it. xvi.
when and where was it written? xviii.
its veracity. xix.
its design. xx.
analysis of Gospel. xxii.
its characteristics. xxii.
its effects on life of Church. xxiii.
its value. xxiii.
John i., relation of revelation of, with that of Gen. i. (I.) John i. 4.
— i. 5, alternative rendering. (I.) John i. 22.
— ii. 3, 4: reasonableness of incident. (I.) John I. 158.
— iii. 13 in relation to error: Nestorianism, Cerinthianism, Manichæism. (I.) John I. 229.
— v. and vi., historical and moral connection between. (I.) John I. 496.
— v. 4: textual criticism. (I.) John I. 426.
— viii. 1–11, arguments for and against. John II. 1.
— xii., place of, in evangelical history. (I.) John II. 306.
John, St., First Epistle of, introduction to—
John, apostle, and his writings. I John v.
Gospel and Epistle of John. vi.
character and contents. vi.
teaching of Epistle. vii.
John Baptist. (S.) Matt. 13. (I.) Luke I. 311, 312. *See also* Baptist.
— and Christ. (S.) Luke I. 701.
— — opposite wonders in conception of. (I.) Luke I. 15.
— and Jesus. (S.) John I. 86. (I.) John I. 276.
— — and their disciples. (S.) John I. 273.
— and populace. (I.) Luke I. 315.
— and Word of God. (I.) Luke I. 302.
— baptism of. (I.) Mark 9; John I. 90.
— call for. (I.) Luke I. 319.
— character of. (S.) Luke I. 24; John I. 24. (I.) Luke I. 26.
— confession of. (S.) John I. 83.
— first, then Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 698; John I. 276.
— for Christ, danger of mistaking. (I.) John I. 25.
— in relation to Christ, exact position of. (I.) John I. 26.
— in wilderness. (I.) Luke I. 303; John I. 89.
— judgment of Jesus on. (I.) Luke I. 699.
— like Elijah. (I.) Luke I. 345.
— meeting of Jesus with. (I.) Luke I. 345.
— ministry of. (S.) Luke I. 318, 319; John I. 274.
— mission of. (S.) John I. 84.

John Baptist, mission of, and of Christ. (S.) John I. 23.
— other witnesses to Christ besides. (I.) John I. 26.
— personality of. (I.) John I. 24.
— record of. (S.) John I. 83.
— storm-centre. (I.) Matt. 15.
— true glory of. (I.) John I. 26.
— was, not in kingdom? (S.) Luke I. 700.
— why men flocked to. (S.) Mark 11.
John's baptism inferior to Christ's. (I.) Luke I. 340.
— — reached fullest expression in Christ's submission to it. (I.) Luke I. 348.
— — significance of. (I.) Luke I. 336.
— call for attention. (I.) John I. 99.
— counsels to inquirers. (I.) Luke I. 330.
— doubting message to Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 690, 691.
— imprisonment. (I.) Luke I. 344.
— inquiry. (S.) Matt. 198.
— joy at his Master's increase. (S.) John I. 281.
— — fulfilled. (S.) John I. 275.
— last testimony to Christ. (S.) John I. 286.
— preaching. (S.) Luke I. 307.
— rebuke of Herod. (S.) Luke I. 344.
— self-effacement. (I.) John I. 63.
John Mark. (S.) Acts II. 278.
— quarrel about. (S.) Acts II. 451; 2 Tim. 371.
Johnson's, Dr., dying counsel. (A.) John I. 479.
Joined unto Lord. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 424.
Joint-heirs and their Divine portion. (S.) Rom. II. 60.
— with Christ, Christians. (I.) Heb. I. 157.
Jonah and Paul. (S.) Acts III. 415.
— greater than. (S.) Matt. 248.
— sign of prophet. (S.) Matt. 249.
— type of Christ. (S.) Matt. 249.
Jonas, prophet, sign of. (S.) Luke II. 508.
Joppa. (I.) Acts II. 88.
— Petrine vision at. (S.) Acts II. 123.
Jordan, baptism in. (I.) Luke I. 305.
— exchanged for wilderness. (I.) Mark 20.
— reed of. (I.) Matt. 207.
— river. (I.) Luke I. 304.
— symbolism of. (I.) Luke I. 305.
— valley. (I.) Matt. 17.
Joseph, patriarch, as builder of city of God. (I.) Heb. II. 341.
— faith of, on his death-bed. (I.) Heb. II. 340.
— parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son. (I.) John I. 307.
— type of Christ. (S.) Acts I. 579.
Joseph's afflictions and advancement. (S.) Acts I. 579.
— bones, wonderful story of. (S.) Heb. II. 343–347.
— exaltation. (I.) Acts I. 580.
Joseph. (S.) Matt. 2.
Joseph's genealogy, why, not Mary's. (I.) Luke I. 362.
Joseph of Arimathæa. (S.) Matt. 666; Mark 681; Luke III. 613; John III. 346, 347.
— — and Nicodemus at burial of Jesus. (S.) John III. 346.
— legend respecting. (I.) Mark. 681.
Joseph's life, crisis in. (S.) Mark 681.
— position and character. (I.) Mark 682.
Joshua and Jesus, disparity between. (S.) Heb. I. 316.
Journal, Christian's. (S.) Luke II. 778.
Journey. (I.) John II. 255.
— best reading for, Word of God. (S.) Acts I. 698.
— Christ's last, to Jerusalem. (S.) Mark 426.
— contemplated. (S.) John II. 245.
— first missionary. (S.) Acts II. 302–307.
— — close of. (S.) Acts II. 409.
— life as. (S.) Matt. 572.
— Mary's. (I.) Luke I. 58.
— memorable. (S.) Gal. 68.
— missionary, Paul's second. (S.) Acts II. 446, 447.
Journey of life. (S.) Heb. 310.
— one, through world. (I.) Luke II. 785.
— over lake, reason for. (S.) John I. 496.
— Paul's third missionary. (S.) Acts III. 37–39.
— — to Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 181–186.
— prayer about. (S.) 1 Thess. 117.
— prosperous. (S.) Rom. I. 24.
— through Samaria, occasion of. (I.) John I. 305.
— to Emmaus. (S.) Luke III. 623–654.
— to Jerusalem. (S.) Gal. 68.
— to Rome. (S.) Acts III. 473, 474.
— to Samaria. (S.) John I. 303.
Journeying, Christ, to Jerusalem. (S.) Luke III. 422.
Journeymen, Christian, on their travels. (S.) Acts III. 17.
Joy. (S.) Gal. 405, 407; Phil. 302. (I.) Rom. II. 660; Gal. 404, 407.
— abiding. (S.) John II. 640.
— afraid of. (A.) Phil. 309.
— amidst sorrow. (I.) Jas. 20.
— and affliction. (I.) 1 Thess. 28.
— and certainty of resurrection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 430.
— and comfort ruined by doubt. (I.) Luke I. 391.
— and crown, pastor's. (S.) Phil. 292; 1 Thess. 88. (I.) Phil. 295.
— and endurance, Saviour's. (S.) Heb. II. 472.
— and faith fruit of Christ's departure. (S.) John II. 594.
— and grandeur, Scripture teaches religion of. (A.) 2 Tim. 314.
— and grief, Christian's. (S.) Rom. II. 529.
— and happiness. (S.) John II. 641. (I.) Acts I. 721.
— and holy exultation, reason for, preaching of Christ. (S.) Phil. 37.
— and Holy Ghost, full of. (S.) Acts II. 374.
— and peace in believing. (S.) Rom. II. 708, 709.
— and sorrow. (S. & I.) John III. 85–87.
— and terror in coming of Lord. (S.) 2 Thess. 14.
— and thanksgiving to God, conversion of immortal soul cause of. (S.) Gal. 67.
— and trial. (S.) Jas. 16.
— — in Christian's life. (S.) 1 Pet. 24.
— and work. (I.) Mark 568; John I. 448; 2 Tim. 151.
— angels', over penitence. (S.) Luke III. 92, 106, 107, 111.
— apostolic. (S.) Acts I. 525.
— at birth of Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 139.
— benefits of. (I.) Gal. 404.
— birth of soul cause of. (S.) Luke III. 108.
— born at Bethlehem. (S.) Luke I. 136.
— carnal, exchanged for godly sorrow. (S.) Jas. 381.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 639.
— — in saving sinners. (S.) Luke III. 88.
— — prospective. (I.) Heb. II. 471.
— — varied as relationship he sustains to men. (I.) Heb. II. 471.
— Christian. (S.) John III. 88; Rom. I. 391; Phil. 168, 303; 1 Pet. 48. (I.) Phil. 310; 1 Pet. 26. (A.) 1 Thess. 233.
— — and worldly mirth, difference between. (I.) John II. 643.
— — at sinner's conversion. (I.) Luke III. 89.
— — duty and discipline of. (S.) 1 Pet. 47.
— — evidence. (I.) Acts II. 375.
— — grounds of. (S.) Acts I. 656.
— — importance of. (I.) Phil. 170.
— — minister's. (S.) 3 John 19–21.
— — ministers helpers of their people's. (S.) 2 Cor. 44.
— Christian's. (S. & I.) John II. 641; Gal. 403, 405.
— — and Christian's sufferings. (S.) 1 Pet. 25.
— Church's, day of Christ's glory and of. (S.) 2 Thess. 25.

Joy comes by looking unto Jesus. (I.) John I. 241.
— commendable in trouble. (I.) Jas. 19.
— constant, in God duty of Christians. (S.) Phil. 306.
— crown, hope. (I.) 1 Thess. 90.
— deep spring of. (I.) Jas. 18.
— disciples', Christ's prayer for his. (S.) John III. 158.
— duty. (S.) Phil. 304.
— — of. (I.) Gal. 405.
— efficacy and, of repentance. (S.) Luke III. 117.
— elevating power of. (I.) Phil. 170.
— enhanced by partnership. (I.) Luke III. 90.
— essential. (I.) Rom. II. 710.
— excessive spiritual. (I.) Luke I. 224.
— Father's, at sinner's return. (I.) Luke III. 188, 199.
— feast of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 400.
— fellowship in. (S.) Rom. II. 530. (A.) Rom. II. 531.
— follows sorrow. (I.) Luke I. 139.
— forgetfulness through. (I.) Acts II. 284.
— foundation of, knowledge of Christ. (I.) 1 John 29.
— from self-denial. (I.) Luke II. 127.
— fruit of Spirit. (I.) Gal. 402.
— full, of Christian fellowship. (S.) 1 John 28.
— fulness of. (S.) 1 John 27.
— good reasons for. (S.) Luke III. 198.
— great. (S.) Luke I. 142, 144, 150.
— helpers of your. (S.) 2 Cor. 45.
— heralds of. (I.) Luke II. 101.
— highest cause for. (S.) Matt. 153.
— holy. (S.) Acts II. 373.
— how can servant of God finish his course with? (S.) Acts III. 143.
— in afflictions. (A.) Heb. II. 148.
— in all trials, all. (S.) Jas. 11.
— in believing. (S.) 1 John 26.
— in Christian work. (S.) Acts I. 525.
— in God. (S.) Rom. I. 387–389.
— in heathenism, no. (I.) Phil. 311.
— in heaven at repentance of sinner. (S.) Luke III. 91, 106, 107, 108, 110, 111.
— in heaviness. (I.) 1 Pet. 26.
— in Holy Ghost. (S.) Rom. II. 660. (A.) Acts II. 373.
— in infidelity or worldliness, no. (A.) Phil. 311.
— in Jesus. (A.) Gal. 404.
— in living, Christ's. (I.) Heb. II. 466.
— in Lord. (S.) Phil. 169. (I.) Phil. 170.
— in morning. (I.) Matt. 672.
— in persecution. (A.) Luke I. 577.
— in progress of gospel. (A.) 1 Thess. 114.
— in Saviour fully received. (I.) Luke I. 155.
— in serious trial. (S.) Jas. 9.
— in suffering. (S.) Col. 93. (I.) Col. 94.
— in temptation. (S.) Jas. 17.
— in trial. (A.) Jas. 20.
— in tribulation. (A.) Jas. 18.
— in trouble. (I.) Acts II. 506.
— in working for Christ. (I.) Luke III. 682.
— inheritance of poor. (I.) Luke I. 565.
— is not always ecstasy. (I.) Phil. 170.
— John's, at his Master's increase. (S.) John I. 281.
— — fulfilled. (S.) John I. 275.
— kingdom of, kingdom of God is. (S.) Rom. II. 660.
— let me have, of thee in the Lord. (I.) Philem. 80.
— life of, Magnificat as it exemplifies. (S.) Luke I. 66.
— life's course finished with. (S. & A.) Acts III. 143.
— living in God source of. (I.) Luke I. 74.
— Mary's. (S.) Luke I. 72.
— minister's. (S.) 1 Thess. 86–89.
— — saved sinners. (A.) 1 Thess. 108.
— ministers of. (I.) 1 Thess. 97.
— noblest source of. (S.) Luke II. 224.
Joy, obedient love bringing fulness of. (S.) John II. 638.
— occasioned by lost sheep found. (S.) Luke III. 90.
— of acquiring liberty. (I.) Luke I. 441.
— of angels. (S.) Luke III. 109.
— of better country. (A.) Heb. II. 322.
— of bride. (S.) John I. 279.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 159, 160.
— of Christian and joy of worldling, great difference between. (I.) Gal. 405.
— — brethren. (S.) Phil. 168.
— of Christians in presence of their Lord. (S). John III. 409.
— of Christianity, true. (I.) Luke I. 568.
— of Christmas. (I.) Luke I. 117, 139.
— of Church in her martyrs and confessors. (S.) Phil. 151.
— of clear conscience. (S.) 2 Cor. 21.
— of community in recovering lost. (I.) Luke III. 89.
— of converting soul. (A.) Jas. 514.
— of death to Christian. (I.) Heb. I. 175.
— of disciples on Resurrection, reasons for. (S.) John III. 409.
— of Easter. (S.) Mark 691.
— of faithful minister in view of eternity. (S.) 2 Tim. 340.
— — — over progress of gospel. (S.) Phil. 7.
— — work. (I.) Luke III. 417.
— of finding Messiah. (I.) John I. 123.
— of first Christian experiences. (I.) Acts I. 722.
— of guiding light. (A.) Matt. 9.
— of having found Christ. (I.) John I. 376.
— of hope, world-gainer destitute of. (I.) Matt. 363.
— of imparting joy. (A.) Rom. I. 27.
— of industry. (I.) Eph. 449.
— of Jesus. (S.) Luke II. 226; Heb. II. 470.
— of Jesus-circle. (S.) Matt. 162.
— of liberty. (A.) Gal. 352.
— of light. (A.) Col. 41.
— of living. (S.) John I. 17.
— of Lord, and its fulness. (S.) 1 John 25.
— of Lord's service. (A.) Matt. 588.
— of martyrdom. (A.) Phil. 152.
— of revelation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 308.
— of salvation. (S.) Rom. I. 390. (A.) Acts I. 658.
— of suffering for Christ. (S.) Col. 94. (A.) Acts I. 526.
— of sympathy (I.) Heb. II. 508.
— of virtuous. (I.) Matt. 443.
— of working for God. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 558.
— often follows fear. (I.) Luke I. 131.
— oil of. (A.) Phil. 309.
— old apostle's chief. (S.) 2 John 11.
— on prodigal's return. (S.) Luke III. 190.
— open heart to. (I.) 1 John 29.
— others', helpers of. (S.) 2 Cor. 44.
— over penitents. (S.) Luke III. 93.
— over saved. (I.) Luke III. 94.
— overflow in song, let. (I.) Eph. 559.
— parent's and pastor's. (S.) 3 John 20.
— pastor's thankful. (S.) 1 Thess. 112.
— Paul's, in preaching of his enemies. (I.) Phil. 39.
— peace, heightened into. (I.) Jas. 5.
— — may exist in absence of. (I.) Rom. I. 338.
— persecution not inconsistent with. (I.) Acts II. 375.
— present, present discharge from condemnation must produce. (I.) Rom. I. 638.
— pure. (S.) Phil. 7.
— reaper's. (A.) John I. 386.
— reason for, death of good. (S.) John II. 594.
— relation of, to love. (I.) Gal. 404.
— religion. (A.) 1 John 29.
— — and freedom. (I.) Col. 155.
— — for, as well as for sorrow. (I.) John I 154.
— religious. (S.) Luke I. 147. (I.) Luke I. 62.

Joy, repentance before. (I.) Acts I. 225.
— returning labourers to be welcomed with. (I.) Phil. 165.
— sacred. (S.) 2 Cor. 15.
— Saviour's. (S. & I.) Luke II. 226.
— secret of, and of hope. (S.) Rom. II. 706.
— sorrow at cross turned into. (S.) John III. 86.
— — ministering to. (I.) Matt. 672.
— source of, to his people, hope of glory of God. (S.) Rom. I. 343.
— sources of, tribulations. (I.) Rom. I. 349.
— spiritual. (S.) Acts I. 718.
— — method and variety of. (I.) Gal. 406.
— strange, yet explicable. (I.) Luke III. 682.
— supreme. (S.) Luke II. 223.
— through tribulation. (A.) Eph. 272.
— to saints, spiritual blessings bestowed on others give occasion of. (S.) Philem. 37.
— triumphing. (S.) Heb. II. 469.
— under unfavourable circumstances. (I.) Luke I. 74.
— unspeakable. (I.) 1 Pet. 48.
— wages of doing good. (A.) John I. 385, 386.
Joys and sorrows, Paul's. (S.) Phil. 31.
— deep. (I.) 1 Pet. 48.
— glorified. (I.) 1 Pet. 48.
— heart. (I.) 1 Pet. 48.
— of Christian experience, personal testimony permits others to share. (I.) Mark 199.
— of heaven. (I.) Matt. 507.
— personal, subordination of. (I.) Luke I. 59.
— social. (I.) Luke I. 23.
— sweetest, learned in trial. (I.) 1 Pet. 25.
— unsuspected. (I.) Heb. II. 148.
Joy-fruit. (S.) Acts I. 654.
Joy-givers. (I.) 1 John 29.
Joy-producing power of Christianity. (S.) Luke I. 135.
Joyful import of gospel. (S.) Acts I. 658.
— in Lord, Christians. (S.) Phil. 306.
— love, believer's. (I.) 1 Pet. 43.
— people, Christians. (I.) Gal. 404.
— prayer and blessed remembrance. (S.) Phil. 6.
— Samaria made. (S.) Acts I. 653.
— service. (A.) John I. 381.
— termination. (S.) Acts III. 142.
— tidings of Christmas. (I.) Luke I. 138.
— why Christians are not. (I.) Phil. 310.
Joyfully awaiting Christ. (A.) 1 Thess. 40.
— loss suffered. (A.) Heb. II. 148.
Joyfulness and humility. (I.) Phil. 84.
— Christian. (I.) Luke I. 136.
— of Christian life. (S.) 1 John 26.
— true, of witness for God. (S.) Acts I. 390.
Joyous end of trial. (I.) Jas. 19.
— finding, diligent seeking will be rewarded by. (A.) John I. 478.
— workers do most for God. (I.) Luke I. 75.
Joyousness of Christianity. (I.) Acts I. 659.
Jubilant, Luke's opening chapters. (I.) Luke I. 81.
Jubilee, gospel. (S.) Luke I. 442.
— spirit in Christianity. (S.) Luke I. 441.
— year. (I.) Luke I. 440.
Judæa, he left. (I.) John I. 304.
— wilderness of. (S.) Matt. 13. (I.) Matt. 14.
Judah, Lion of tribe of, Christ. (S.) Rev. 308, 309.
Judaism and Christianity. (S.) Luke I. 340. (I.) Heb. I. 16, II. 77.
— — points of contrast between. (S.) John I. 71.
— Christianity will not amalgamate with. (I.) Luke I. 536.
— Divinity of. (I.) Matt. 665.
— overthrown. (S.) Luke III. 476.
— overtones of. (I.) Heb. II. 10.
— spiritual. (S.) Rom. I. 190.
— superiority of Christianity to. (I.) Gal. 217.
— witness of, to Christ. (I.) Matt. 373.
Judaistic practices, sinfulness of. (S.) Gal. 103.
Judaizers, exposure of tactics of. (S.) Gal. 529.
Judaizing antagonists of Paul. (I.) Gal. 17.
Judas Iscariot. (S.) John I. 594, 595, II. 310; Acts I. 102.
— and bag. (I.) John II. 310.
— and disciples. (I.) Mark 584; John II. 310.
— and Mary. (I.) John II. 310.
— — contrast between. (S.) Mark 575. (I.) Mark 566.
— and Peter. (S.) Matt. 634.
— and priests. (S.) Matt. 635.
— and sop. (S.) John II. 435. (I.) John II. 433.
— apostasy of. (S.) John II. 426.
— character of. (I.) John I. 595.
— Christ betrayed by. (S.) Luke III. 541.
— dissatisfaction of. (I.) Matt. 636.
— fall of. (I.) Acts I. 106.
— gave it to. (I.) John II. 434.
— gradual downfall of. (I.) Matt. 636.
— his fate. (I.) Acts I. 90.
— his sin. (S.) Acts I. 88.
— history of. (S.) Mark 587.
— — in relation to Divine dealings. (S.) John II. 421.
— John, and Peter. (S.) John II. 425.
— mixture of good and bad in. (I.) Matt. 640.
— mystery of call of, to apostleship. (S.) Mark 622.
— place for, and for others like him. (I.) Acts I. 103.
— policy of. (I.) Mark 577.
— rebuked by Christ. (S.) Matt. 609.
— remorse of, on condemnation of Christ. (S.) Matt. 638.
— repentance of. (S.) Matt. 638, 639. (I.) Matt. 641.
— sin and folly of crime of. (I.) John II. 422.
— suicide of. (S.) Matt. 639.
— treachery of. (S.) Mark 577.
— — Christ foretelling. (S.) Matt. 609.
— — foretold. (S.) Mark 583, 584.
— treason of. (S.) Luke III. 541.
— — foreshown by Christ. (S.) Mark 584.
— truth sold for money. (S.) Matt. 606.
— type of Papacy. (S.) 2 Thess. 38.
— unsuspected to last. (I.) Mark 584.
— why did Christ choose? (I.) John II. 422.
— why made disciple? (S.) Matt. 629.
— why, was chosen. (I.) John I. 595.
— why was, selected an apostle? (S.) Luke I. 551.
Judas's iniquity and its consequences. (S.) Acts I. 90.
Judas-spirit still rife. (S.) Mark 621.
Jude, St., Epistle of, introduction to—
writer of Epistle. Jude 5.
relation between 2 Peter and Jude. 6.
Jude's doxology. (S.) Jude 86.
Judge and his attendants, faith's access to. (S.) Heb. II. 548.
— and Saviour: Mediator. (S.) Acts II. 193.
— before door. (I.) Jas. 455.
— Christ as, sight of. (A.) Mark 543.
— Christians have to do with God as. (A.) Heb. II. 551.
— civil, Christ not, but Redeemer. (S.) Luke II. 575.
— conventional, insolent sycophant, and unique prisoner. (S.) John III. 234.
— easier to, others than improve selves. (I.) Matt. 120.
— impartial, God. (S.) 1 Pet. 95.
— in difficult matters, how to. (S.) 1 Cor I. 479.
— Jesus. (I.) Mark 448.
— love before its. (S.) John III. 488.
— not. (I.) Luke I. 610.
— — by appearances. (I.) John I. 635.
— — man by his surroundings. (S.) John I. 134.
— of all, God. (S.) Heb. II. 549.
— of religious actions, reason. (S.) 1 John 272.
— only true. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 348.
— our, Redeemer. (S.) John I. 451.

Judge, outrage of justice by. (S.) Acts III. 253.
— sometimes hard to. (I.) John I. 636.
— Son of man our. (S.) John I. 457.
— thee, out of thine own mouth will I. (S.) Luke III. 419.
— unjust, and importunate widow, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 349–356.
— us, Christ's Word shall. (S.) John II. 377.
— within. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 139.
Judges, conscience and God as. (S.) 1 John 276.
— judged. (S.) John II. 7; Rom. I. 117.
— Oriental. (I.) Luke III. 352.
Judged by grace. (A.) Acts I. 570.
— by light we give. (A.) 1 Thess. 196.
— by our acts. (I.) 2 Cor. 260.
— falsely. (I.) Luke I. 611.
— not condemned. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 136.
— principles by which men shall be. (S.) Matt. 594.
Judging. (S.) John I. 633.
— after flesh. (S.) John II. 35.
— — is often altogether misleading. (I.) John II. 36.
— and contemptuousness, guilt of. (S.) Rom. II. 638.
— aright, difficulty of. (I.) Luke I. 611.
— by appearances fallacious. (I.) John II. 36.
— by fruits. (I.) Luke I. 637.
— charitably. (I.) Luke I. 613.
— Christ warns against. (S.) Luke I. 612.
— in charity. (I.) Heb. I. 484.
— others. (S.) Rom. I. 117.
— — absurdity of. (S.) Luke I. 614, 615. (I.) Luke I. 614.
— — charity in. (I.) Rom. II. 639.
— — forbidden. (S.) Luke I. 616.
— our brethren. (S.) Jas. 385.
— our neighbour, on. (S.) Jas. 391.
— premature, forbidden. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 349.
— rashly, evil of. (S.) Matt. 118.
— spirit. (S.) Luke I. 612.
Judgment. (S.) John I. 451; Rom. II. 308; 1 Cor. I. 341; Heb. II. 68; Jude 54. (A.) 2 Tim. 317; Heb. II. 71.
— advent in. (S.) John I. 457.
— after, revival. (S.) Acts I. 467.
— and death. (S.) Heb. II. 56–67.
— and justice. (A.) Rom. I. 209.
— and knowledge. (S.) Phil. 23.
— and mercy. (S.) Matt. 491.
— and sin. (I.) 1 Tim. 259.
— bearing. (I.) Gal. 348.
— beginning at house of God. (I.) 1 Pet. 368.
— blessing of. (I.) Heb. II. 71.
— blindness not. (A.) John II. 116.
— books of. (S.) Rev. 599.
— by contemporaries. (I.) John I. 32.
— censorious. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 254, 258.
— Christ in. (S.) 2 Cor. 256.
— — will bring men to. (A.) John I. 458.
— Christ's coming to. (S.) Acts II. 195.
— — present. (S.) John I. 463.
— — respecting inheritance. (S.) Luke II. 576.
— — words not our own, our law. (I.) Luke I. 472.
— coming, of secrets of men. (S.) Rom. I. 166.
— concerning calamities. (S.) Luke II. 711.
— concurrent, of Father and Son. (A.) John II. 87.
— Convincer of. (S.) John III. 54.
— crisis of, kingdom comes in. (I.) Matt. 549.
— day of. (S.) Acts II. 631, 635; Rev. 605.
— — boldness in. (S.) 1 John 358.
— — disappointment which will take place at. (S.) Luke II. 789.
— — uncertainty of, considered and improved. (S.) Mark 545.
— death will be followed by. (A.) John I. 458.
— despair of sinners in. (I.) Rev. 35.
— difficulty of right, in society. (I.) Matt. 274.
— Divine, gradual but inevitable advance of. (I.) Rom. I. 121.
Judgment, Divine, man in. (I.) Rom. I. 223.
— — on duplicity. (S.) Acts I. 454.
— doctrine of future, confirmed by resurrection of Christ. (S.) Acts II. 635.
— duty to be done in time of. (I.) Matt. 545.
— expectation of, is reasonable. (I.) Heb. II. 71.
— fatherly, and filial fear. (S.) 1 Pet. 93.
— fiery. (S.) Heb. II. 142.
— final. (S.) Rom. I. 140, II. 639, 640.
— — coming of Christ to. (S.) Rev. 33.
— — foreshadowed. (S.) Rom. I. 117.
— — righteousness of. (S.) Acts II. 632.
— — tests of. (S.) Matt. 592, 594.
— five steps to. (I.) John II. 625.
— foolish in, vital in character, dishonourable in conduct, and supreme in obligation. (S.) 2 Cor. 437.
— future. (S.) Rom. I. 166, II. 640.
— — and God's righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 208.
— — certainty of. (S.) 2 Cor. 257.
— — — and circumstances of. (S.) Acts II. 196.
— — materials for, in constitution of human mind. (S.) Luke III. 256.
— general. (S.) 2 Cor. 256.
— — peculiar character of. (S.) Matt. 590.
— given to saints. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 410.
— God glorified in. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 354.
— God's, and ours. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 138.
— — great, on Israel. (S.) Mark 524.
— — of world. (S.) 1 Pet. 367.
— great. (S.) Matt. 543.
— hall of. (I.) John III. 239.
— heart. (S.) Rom. II. 360.
— herald of, Enoch. (S.) Jude 53.
— human and Divine. (S.) Rom. I. 119.
— — earnest of Divine. (S.) 2 Cor. 258.
— — reversal of. (I.) Matt. 455.
— impending, sketch of. (S.) Rev. 355.
— in tears. (I.) Matt. 536.
— inevitable. (I.) Acts II. 634.
— last. (S.) Matt. 590; Heb. II. 67; Rev. 589–595.
— — processes of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 352.
— — signs and preparations for. (S.) Luke II. 656, 657.
— — who shall be able to stand in? (S.) Rev. 352.
— man hailing. (S.) Rev. 777.
— manifestation of Christ in. (S.) Matt. 548.
— mercy in day of. (S.) 2 Tim. 121, 122.
— — rejoiceth against. (I.) Jas. 252.
— ministers at. (A.) 2 Tim. 317.
— not less certain because unexpected. (I.) Matt. 555.
— of Father. (S.) 1 Pet. 92.
— of God. (S.) Rom. I. 119, 121.
— — and judgment of Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 404.
— — justice of. (S.) Rom. I. 121.
— — no escaping. (S.) Rom. I. 121.
— of hypocrisy. (S.) Titus 52.
— of Jerusalem and of world. (I.) Matt. 537.
— of Jesus on John. (I.) Luke I. 699.
— of men, Christ-like. (S.) Matt. 170.
— — compared wfth judgment of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 343.
— of ministers. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 342.
— of others, be merciful in your. (A.) Jas. 393.
— — care to he exercised in. (I.) Luke I. 737.
— — men self-reflected in. (I.) Matt. 119.
— of our thoughts. (S.) Rom. I. 168.
— of Son of man. (S.) John I. 457.
— of worldly men concerning matters of faith. (S.) Acts III. 323.
— on Capernaum. (S.) Matt. 217.
— on Zacharias. (S.) Luke I. 29.
— overtakes sin suddenly. (A.) John II. 45.
— pent-up. (S.) Rev. 356.
— persecutions demonstration of. (S.) 2 Thess. 10.

Judgment, Peter's rash. (S.) Luke II. 169.
— picture of: Christ in Gethsemane. (S.) John III. 225.
— practical godliness better rectifies, than doubtful disputations. (S.) Rom. II. 605.
— preceded by warning. (I.) Heb. II. 265.
— preparation for death and. (S.) 2 Pet. 166.
— private, in matters of religion, right of. (S.) 1 Thess. 265.
— — right of, in religion. (S.) Acts II. 569.
— prophecy of, revivals of memory. (S.) Rev. 599.
— rash and censorious. (S.) Luke I. 615.
— restricted. (S.) Rev. 401.
— resurrection. (I.) Acts II. 634.
— right. (I.) Jas. 47.
— righteous. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 350.
— — at. (S.) Matt. 590.
— saints' estate of glory at. (S.) 2 Thess. 21.
— secret sin comes out at. (I.) Mark 146.
— should combine moderation. (I.) Matt. 119.
— sin and. (S.) John I. 440.
— sinner in presence of. (S.) Luke II. 788.
— speechless at. (I.) Matt. 503.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 194.
— standard of. (S.) 1 John 168.
— terror of day of, as arising only from its justice. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 348.
— threatening but mercy sparing. (S.) Luke II. 722.
— to come. (S.) Heb. II. 68, 69.
— — fear of, and of redemption accomplished. (S.) 1 Pet. 96.
— trumpet of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 525.
— two false standards of. (S.) 2 Cor. 438.
— unrighteous. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 352.
— upon Israel. (S.) Rom. II. 402.
— upon works. (S.) Matt. 595.
— warnings of. (I.) Matt. 538.
— wicked warned of. (S.) Heb. II. 259.
— will be searching. (A.) John I. 451.
— without mercy. (S. & I.) Luke II. 415; Jas. 249, 250.
Judgments and no repentance: repentance and no salvation. (S.) Rev. 515.
— and repentance. (S.) Luke II. 696.
— and retributive judgments. (S.) Matt. 117.
— charitable. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 89.
— false. (I.) John II. 36.
— God's. (S.) Luke III. 333; Rom. II. 309.
— — naturalness of. (S.) Luke II. 709.
— — righteous, revelation of. (S.) Rom. I. 137.
— — signal on others, bad and good use of. (S.) Luke II. 714.
— — unsearchableness of. (S.) Rom. II. 428, 429.
— man's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 341.
— of God. (S.) Rev. 427. (I.) Luke II. 697.
— of grace. (I.) 1 Pet. 368.
— of others, our. (S.) Jas. 226.
— of world, foolish. (S.) Acts III. 459.
— preliminary. (S.) John I. 258.
— premature, discouraged. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 350.
— reversal of ordinary. (S.) Luke II. 790.
— suspension and infliction of. (S.) Matt. 534.
— uncharitable. (I.) John III. 138; Acts III. 467.
Judgment-day, certainty of. (I.) Heb. II. 72.
— foreboding of. (I.) Heb. II. 142.
— forgotten. (A.) Heb. II. 72.
— scrutiny of. (I.) Rom. II. 643.
Judgment-seat of Christ. (S. & I.) Luke II. 555; 2 Cor. 254, 255.
— — manifestation before. (S.) 2 Cor. 255.
— of God. (S.) Rom. II. 639.
Judicial authority, delegation of, to Christ. (S.) John I. 450.
— bribery. (A.) Acts III. 317.
— hardness. (S.) Acts III. 493.
— incongruity. (I.) Acts III. 253.
— infatuation. (I.) 2 Thess. 50.
— oaths. (S.) Jas. 468.
— temper. (I.) Jas. 139.
Judicious, reproof should be. (I.) Rom. II. 714.
Judson's conversion. (A.) Luke III. 179.
Julius. (S.) Acts III. 407.
Junia and Andronicus. (S.) Rom. II. 748.
Jupiter and Mercurius. (I.) Acts II. 391.
Just. (I.) Jas. 440.
— account. (S.) Matt. 415.
— and good and holy, Law. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 583–585.
— and true, God's ways. (I.) Rev. 512.
— for unjust. (S.) 1 Pet. 316.
— inference, great fact and. (S.) Rom. II. 213.
— Lot. (S.) 2 Pet. 121.
— man and his life. (S.) Heb. II. 175.
— means of gaining temporal blessing. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— One, men denying. (S.) Acts I. 308.
— resurrection of. (S.) Phil. 222.
— retribution of selfishness. (I.) Luke III. 246.
— shall live by faith. (S.) Gal. 171.
— suffering for unjust. (S.) 1 Pet. 314.
— whatsoever things are. (I.) Phil. 339.
— wisdom of. (S.) Luke I. 28.
Justice and judgment. (A.) Rom. I. 209.
— and love, God's, in sacrifice. (A.) John I. 252.
— and mercy. (I.) Heb. I. 649.
— — unimpeachable righteousness of God in dispensations of his. (S.) Rom. II. 278.
— and redemption. (S.) Rom. I. 250.
— and retribution, general belief in. (S.) Acts III. 468.
— courts of, mistaken clemency in. (S.) Rom. II. 569.
— Divine. (S.) Rom. I. 140. (I.) Col. 270.
— — course of. (S.) Rev. 645.
— — manifestation of, Divine retribution. (S.) 2 Thess. 12.
— God's, debts wherein we stand bound to. (S.) Luke II. 425.
— — in forgiveness. (S.) 1 John 63. (A.) 1 John 64.
— — law is shadow of. (I.) Rom. II. 564.
— — retributive. (I.) Heb. I. 82.
— — standard of. (A.) Rom. I. 209.
— of God's judgment. (S.) Rom. I. 121.
— outrage of, by judge. (S.) Acts III. 253.
— pardon not, wanted. (A.) Col. 58.
— perception of, lawyers without. (I.) Acts III. 270.
— satisfied. (S.) Rom. I. 249; 1 John 62.
— terror of day of judgment as arising from its. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 348.
Justification. (S.) Luke III. 370; Rom. I. 238–240, 257, 258, 320, II. 217, 218; Gal. 100. (I.) Jas. 275, 285.
— according to Paul and James. (I.) Jas. 284.
— and adoption. (I.) John I. 42.
— and glory. (S.) Rom. II. 195.
— and its method. (S.) Gal. 95.
— and sanctification. (I.) 2 Thess. 59; 1 Pet. 4.
— as result of prayer. (I.) Luke III. 367.
— blessedness of. (S.) Rom. I. 287.
— by Christ guarded. (S.) Gal. 101.
— by faith. (S.) Acts II. 355, 358; Rom. I. 260, 261, 270, 282, 321, 324, 325, 327. (I.) Rom. I. 321–327; Gal. 97; 2 Tim. 190. (A.) Rom. I. 326.
— — doctrine of, Abraham witness to. (S.) Gal. 150.
— — only, doctrine of, vindicated from charge of encouraging licentiousness. (S.) Rom. I. 270.
— by free grace vindicated. (S.) Rom. II. 281.
— by God. (S.) Rom. II. 218.
— by grace. (S.) Rom. I. 240.
— by Law impossible. (S.) Gal. 172.
— — inconsistent with Scripture. (S.) Gal. 173.
— by works, and not by faith only. (S.) Jas. 273.
— — impossible. (S.) Rom. I. 222.
— — of Law, impossibility of. (S.) Gal. 98.
— causes of. (S.) Gal. 98.
— Christ raised for our. (S.) Rom. I. 317, 318.

Justification, Christian, certainty of. (I.) Gal. 172.
— — doctrine of. (S.) Gal. 92.
— comfort of. (I.) Rom. II. 218.
— condition of, faith alone. (I.) Rom. I. 329.
— faith, works. (S.) Titus 193.
— fitness of faith in order to. (S.) Rom. I. 283.
— further fruits of. (S.) Rom. I. 341.
— gifts of grace received by faith. (S.) Rom. I. 283.
— God's method of. (S.) Titus 193.
— immediate results of. (S.) Rom. I. 339.
— impossible by Law. (S.) Gal. 98.
— in Christ, analogy between manner of man's condemnation in Adam and. (S.) Rom. I. 409.
— legal, impossible. (S.) Rom. I. 223.
— more than forgiveness. (I.) Rom. I. 320.
— nature of. (S.) Gal. 94.
— not by Law, but by faith in Christ. (S.) Gal. 171.
— of elect. (S.) Rom. II. 215.
— of sinners. (S.) Gal. 93.
— of ungodly. (S.) Rom. I. 282.
— proceeds, principle on which, that of mediation. (S.) Rom. I. 410.
— to regeneration, relation of. (I.) Titus 194.
— wisdom's. (S.) Luke I. 707. (I.) Luke I. 709.
Justified by Christ. (S.) Gal. 101.
— by works of Law, not. (S.) Gal. 98.
— in Spirit. (S.) 1 Tim. 168, 169.
Justify and save, Law's inability to. (S.) Rom. I. 655.
Justifying faith. (S.) Rom. I. 329.
— — qualities of. (S.) Eph. 164.
— power of faith. (I.) Gal. 97.
— righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 231.
— — in connection with true faith. (S.) Gal. 95.
Justly awarded remuneration. (S.) Heb. I. 38.
Justus, Jesus which is called. (I.) Col. 296.

KEDRON. *See* Cedron.
Keep. (S.) 2 Tim. 103.
— and save. Christ able to. (S.) Jude 87.
— feast, let us. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 398, 402.
— thyself pure. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 431.
— up fire, how to. (I.) Acts III. 465.
— up suit. (I.) Matt. 121.
Keeper, Christ our. (I.) John I. 559.
— God. (I.) Jude 90.
— good, God. (S.) 2 Tim. 91.
Keepers like dead men. (I.) Matt. 668.
Keeping. (A.) 1 John 458.
— and kept. (S.) Rev. 223.
— back price. (A.) Acts I. 462.
— Divine. (I.) 1 Pet. 22.
— — nature of. (S.) John III. 157. (I.) John III. 156.
— faith. (S.) 2 Tim. 347–349.
— graces need. (I.) Rev. 229.
— hearing and, Word of God. (S.) Acts II. 492.
— in love of God. (S. & A.) Jude 67–74.
— of Divine word. (S.) 1 John 84.
— of saints. (S.) John III. 145.
— of soul. (S.) 1 Pet. 381.
— under body. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 583.
— Word of God. (I.) Luke II. 508; Rev. 6.
Ken, Bishop, in life and death. (A.) 2 Tim. 336.
Kept. (S.) 1 Pet. 22.
— and keeping. (S.) Rev. 223.
— for Jesus Christ. (S.) John III. 154.
— from evil. (S.) John III. 169.
— of God. (S.) John III. 152.
Key of David. (S.) Rev. 216.
— of knowledge, obedience. (I.) John I. 629.
— prayer. (I.) Mark 459.
— to Bible, faith in Christ. (I.) 2 Tim. 294.
— which sets world to music. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 584.
Keys. (S.) Matt. 344.
— and kingdom. (S.) Rev. 89.
Keys, inspiration carries. (I.) Matt. 346.
— of death, Christ wielding, and of world unseen. (S.) Rev. 85, 91.
— of kingdom. (I.) Matt. 344.
Key-power, responsibility of. (I.) Matt. 346.
Kicking against pricks. (S.) Acts II. 29, III. 343.
Kill himself, then said Jews, will he? (I.) John II. 42.
— me, now ye seek to. (S.) John II. 74.
— to save life or to. (I.) Mark 99.
Killing saints. (S.) Rom. II. 231.
Kind deed. (A.) Eph. 462.
— deeds, Church household especial scene of. (I.) Gal. 523.
— — to go beyond Church. (I.) Gal. 523.
— every creature after its. (I.) Acts I. 413.
— master. (S.) Luke II. 650.
— offices, charity and, best conquest over enemy. (S.) Rom. II. 549.
— reproduction in. (S.) Gal. 504. (I.) Gal. 501.
— spirit, influence of. (A.) Eph. 461.
— word, power of. (A.) Gal. 466.
— words. (I.) 2 Tim. 230.
Kinds and nature of self-love. (S.) 2 Tim. 238.
— of creatures tamed by man, all. (A.) Jas. 314.
Kindled torch. (A.) Phil. 152.
Kindling fire. (S.) Acts III. 464.
Kindly acts, worth of life enhanced by. (I.) Matt. 601.
— affection and brotherly love. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 499.
Kindness. (S.) Col. 225. (I.) 2 Cor. 336.
— amazing, of God. (S.) Jas. 49.
— and long-suffering. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 237.
— and peace, life of. (A.) Heb. II. 515.
— and tact will win souls. (A.) John I. 316.
— brotherly. (S.) 2 Pet. 63–68.
— Christ's, in discipline. (S.) Mark 216.
— defective. (I.) Eph. 461.
— defined. (I.) Eph. 461.
— different kinds of. (I.) Eph. 461.
— Divine, amid human opposition. (S.) Mark 98.
— genius for. (A.) Heb. II. 592.
— God's, only partially seen by soul. (I.) Titus 184.
— — power of. (A.) Titus 182.
— — to man. (S.) Eph. 148.
— memory of. (I.) Eph. 461.
— neighbourly. (A.) Luke II. 265.
— of Christian charity. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 237.
— of love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 237.
— of refusals. (I.) Matt. 327.
— origin of word. (I.) Eph. 461.
— Paul's. (S.) 2 Thess. 86.
— power of. (A.) Eph. 461, 468; Col. 222, 226.
— reward of. (A.) Acts III. 465.
— selfish. (A.) Acts III. 316.
— to Christ's servants. (I.) Matt. 596.
— to enemy. (S.) Rom. II. 546.
— to inferiors. (I.) Luke I. 666.
— to servants. (A.) Eph. 617.
— to strangers. (I.) Heb. II. 591.
— wife's. (A.) Eph. 591.
— wisdom of, as means of conversion. (A.) Col. 282.
— words of, their influence. (I.) Rom. II. 499.
Kindnesses, little. (I.) Luke III. 229.
Kindred aids rescue. (A.) Heb. I. 184.
— Christ's. (S.) Matt. 256.
— concern for. (S.) Rom. II. 254, 407.
King and Father, redemption God's forgiveness as. (I.) Col. 57.
— and his court. (I.) Mark 58.
— and Priest. (S.) Heb. I. 559.
— — Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 572.
— by force, Christ not. (S.) John I. 518.
— casting out evil spirits. (I.) Luke I. 455.
— choosing his ministers. (S.) Luke I. 549.
— Christ. (S.) Rev. 568. (I.) Matt. 463.
— — as: many crowns. (S.) Rev. 557.
— comes to his capital. (S.) John II. 317.

King coming. (S.) Luke III. 427.
— coronation of. (S.) Mark 16.
— — our. (S.) Heb. I. 123.
— first, of righteousness, and after that king of peace. (S.) Heb. I. 558.
— frightened by infant. (S.) Matt. 10.
— future triumph of our. (S.) Rev. 335.
— great, Christ. (A.) John III. 291.
— greatest. (I.) Matt. 188.
— heavenly. (A.) John III. 255.
— immortal. (A.) 1 Tim. 79.
— Jesus. (S.) Acts II. 557, 560.
— — our meek and humble. (S.) Luke III. 425.
— no, but Cæsar. (S.) John III. 290.
— of Ages. (I.) 1 Tim. 78.
— of angels, Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 327.
— of death and Hades, Christ. (S.) Rev. 87.
— of kings, and Lord of lords. (S.) Rev. 563.
— — Christ. (A.) Mark 667.
— — contrasted with kings of earth. (S.) Acts II. 557.
— of peace. (I.) Heb. I. 559.
— of righteousness, Melchisedec. (S.) Heb. I. 558.
— of saints. (S.) Rev. 647.
— — works of God as, great and marvellous. (S.) Rev. 511.
— of Truth, Jesus. (S.) John III. 250, 251.
— pathway of. (S.) John I. 522.
— preacher's best wish for. (S.) Acts III. 395.
— power of, over arch-enemy. (S.) Luke II. 487.
— punishing his barbarous subjects. (S.) Matt. 494.
— reproving. (I.) Luke I. 345.
— risen Christ as. (S.) Acts II. 559.
— slighted. (I.) Rev. 269.
— supreme. (A.) Phil. 117.
— temptation of. (S.) Luke I. 365.
— that took account of his servants, parable of. (S.) Matt. 412–416.
— uncrowned, Moses. (S.) Heb. II. 351.
King's highway. (S.) Luke I. 312.
— — opened and cleared. (S.) Acts II. 529.
— livery. (I.) Col. 223.
— lodging. (I.) 1 Thess. 284.
— son, marriage of, parable of. (S.) Matt. 493, 495.
Kings and priests. (S.) Rev. 26.
— — all saints are. (S.) Rev. 330.
— by grace of God. (S.) Rev. 329.
— Christians are. (S.) Rev. 27.
— commonwealth of. (A.) Rev. 272.
— of earth, King of kings contrasted with. (S.) Acts II. 557.
— overruled by God. (I.) 1 Tim. 100.
— prayer for. (S.) 1 Tim. 96.
Kingdom, admission to. (S.) Luke I. 308.
— and glory of Jesus, certain increase of. (S.) John I. 284.
— and keys. (S.) Rev. 89.
— and plough. (S.) Luke II. 208.
— and shaking. (S.) Heb. II. 565.
— begun, and curse cancelled. (S.) Rev. 712.
— called to. (I.) Luke III. 519.
— children of. (S.) Matt. 145.
— Christ inviting his saints to his. (S.) Matt. 592.
— Christ's. (S.) Matt. 88, 89; John II. 364; Heb. I. 48. *See also* Kingdom of Christ.
— — coming of. (S.) Matt. 88.
— — conception of his. (I.) Acts I. 19.
— — everlasting. (I.) Luke I. 44.
— — how to be greatest in. (S.) Luke III. 512.
— — members of. (S.) Matt. 391.
— — prayer for advancement of. (S.) Luke II. 375.
— — real. (S.) John III. 255.
— — spiritual. (S.) Luke III. 413, 415.
— come, thy. (S.) Matt. 88–90.
— — — slave's definition of words. (I.) Luke II. 358.
— comes in crises of judgment. (I.) Matt. 549.
Kingdom, coming of, to individuals. (I.) Luke III. 314.
— danger of being not far from. (I.) Mark 498.
— Divine, companions in. (S.) Rev. 40.
— — gradual progress of. (I.) Matt. 91.
— — unfolding of, throughout ages. (I.) Acts I. 20.
— enduring. (S.) Acts II. 293.
— entrance into. (S.) 2 Pet. 86, 87.
— eternal. (S.) Luke II. 356.
— everlasting, happiness of heaven as. (S.) Rev. 727.
— extension of. (S.) Mark 145.
— external progress of. (I.) Luke II. 753, 754.
— fighting way into. (I.) Matt. 211.
— for poor. (I.) Luke I. 563.
— — in spirit. (S.) Matt. 45.
— God's. (S. & I.) Luke I. 460, II. 351–375. *See also* Kingdom of God.
— — appreciation of. (I.) Luke II. 358.
— — chosen instruments for advancing his. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 102.
— — law of rank and position in. (I.) Matt. 461.
— — no inheritance for unclean in. (S.) Eph. 491.
— — seeking, for children also. (I.) Luke II. 641.
— — threefold. (S.) Luke II. 359.
— — work in. (S.) Mark 154.
— going to. (I.) Luke II. 647.
— gospel of. (S.) Matt. 542, 543.
— growth of. (S.) Mark 176.
— hastening coming of. (I.) Luke II. 357.
— hunger fits man to embrace. (I.) Luke I. 566.
— immovable. (S.) Heb. II. 571–576.
— — or Christianity contrasted with earthquakes. (S.) Heb. II. 573.
— in heart. (S.) Mark 154.
— Jesus as Head of, calling helpers. (S.) Mark 31.
— keys of. (I.) Matt. 344.
— law of leaven has characterized history of. (S.) Matt. 276.
— love law of. (I.) Jas. 233.
— mediatorial, termination of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 464.
— mere morality alone is remote from. (S.) Mark 502.
— mysteries of. (S.) Luke II. 24, 25.
— nearness to. (S.) Luke II. 216.
— new, genesis of. (S.) Mark 3.
— — growth of. (I.) Eph. 225.
— — wine of. (S.) Matt. 611.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 245–250; Col. 46; Rev. 563.
— — more permanent than earthly kingdoms. (I.) Acts I. 55.
— — union of Divine and human agency in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 232.
— of God. (S.) Mark 25; Luke II. 750, 754, III. 310–316; Acts I. 18; Rom. II. 655–660; Rev. 429. (I.) Luke II. 97, 98. (A.) Rom. II. 655–660. *See also* God, kingdom of; Heaven, kingdom of; Kingdom of heaven.
— — and repentance. (S.) Matt. 39.
— — believing one step into. (A.) John I. 260.
— — blood and flesh cannot enter. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 522, 523.
— — Christ only door into. (I.) John II. 174.
— — comes not with observation. (S.) Luke III. 310–317.
— — heathen entering. (I.) Luke II. 790.
— — hid from wise and revealed to babes. (S.) Matt. 219.
— — history of. (S.) Acts II. 326.
— — insanity nearer to, than worldly-mindedness. (I.) Luke II. 63.
— — inward state. (I.) Mark 25.
— — law of growth in. (S.) Mark 171.
— — not word, but power. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 371–374.
— — of such is. (I.) Mark 391.

Kingdom of God, receiving, as little child. (S.) Luke III. 375.
— — revealed to babes. (S.) Luke II. 228.
— — scholars of, angels. (I.) Eph. 265.
— — seeking first. (S.) Matt. 114, 115.
— — service in. (S.) Heb. II. 574.
— — shall not inherit. (S. & I.) Gal. 386.
— — things pertaining to. (S.) Acts I. 20.
— — thrown open. (S.) Luke III. 43.
— — who shall enter into? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 411.
— — worthiness of. (S.) 2 Thess. 10.
— of grace, end of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 449.
— — within us. (S.) Matt. 89.
— of heaven. (S.) Matt. 73, 282. *See also* God, kingdom of; Heaven, kingdom of; Kingdom of God.
— — and its progress. (I.) Rev. 430.
— — at hand. (S.) Matt. 40.
— — greatest in. (S.) Matt. 389; Luke II. 180.
— — law of use and neglect in. (I.) Matt. 589.
— — least in. (S.) Matt. 207.
— — on earth. (I.) Matt. 569.
— — taken by violence. (S.) Matt. 209, 210.
— — thrust out of. (I) Luke II. 790.
— — visible Church is. (S.) Matt. 567.
— of joy, kingdom of God is. (S.) Rom. II. 660.
— of peace, kingdom of God. (S.) Rom. II. 660.
— of truth. (S.) John. II. 50, III. 253, 256.
— or lordship of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 22.
— peerage of. (S.) Matt. 391.
— perfect, of God, confident expectation of. (I.) Rom. II. 76.
— possession of. (I.) Luke I. 563.
— power, and glory, thine is. (S.) Matt. 103, 104.
— preach thou. (I.) Luke II. 198.
— preaching. (S.) Luke II. 94.
— reasons why man near, should enter. (S.) Mark 504.
— rejecting, for Christ. (A.) Luke I. 560.
— seriousness of. (I.) Luke I. 568.
— seven parables of, preliminary remarks on. (S. & I.) Matt. 256.
— spiritual, of God, proportionateness of. (S.) Rev. 673.
— subjects of, Christ's yoke easy to. (S.) Matt. 228.
— — made by voluntary submission, not by geographical limitation. (I.) Matt. 91.
— that cannot be moved. (A.) Heb. II. 577.
— thy, come. (S. & I.) Luke II. 351-375.
— title to. (I.) Luke I. 563.
— traffic of. (S.) Luke III. 414.
— true. (S.) John III. 249.
— vital principles of. (S.) Luke II. 70.
— was John Baptist not in? (S.) Luke I. 700.
— way to. (S.) Acts II. 415, 416.
— where is heavenly? (I.) Luke III. 315.
— which cometh not with observation. (S.) Luke III. 311.
— within. (S.) Luke III. 314.
— wonderful ways of Lord in propagation of his. (S.) Acts I. 641.
— you cannot take riches into. (I.) Luke III. 379.
Kingdom's similitude. (I.) Matt. 256.
Kingdoms of grace and glory. (I.) Mark 156.
— — — difference between. (S.) Luke II. 374.
— of world. (I.) Matt. 36.
— two. (I.) John III. 288.
Kinghood of patience. (S.) Rev. 44.
Kingly authority, Christ's. (S.) Rev. 558.
— house, Church. (S.) 2 Tim. 210.
— office, Christ's. (S.) Rev. 566.
— — of Christ. (S.) Eph. 107.
— priesthood of saints. (S.) Rev. 328.
Kingship, celestial, condition of. (S.) Rev. 269.
— Christ's title to. (S.) Heb. I. 129.
— of Christ. (I.) John I. 519.
— supreme, of Christ. (S.) Rev. 554.
Kingsley, Charles, as pastor. (A.) Eph. 382.
Kingsley's view of Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 36.
Kinship, spiritual. (I.) Gal. 151.
Kinship, spiritual, with Christ. (I.) Mark 119.
— with him, Christ and. (S.) Luke II. 51.
Kinsman, generosity of our. (A.) Heb. I. 196.
— Herodion my. (S.) Rom. II. 758.
Kinsmen of Christ. (S.) Mark 121.
Kirk, sleeping in. (S.) Acts III. 113.
Kiss, holy. (I.) 1 Thess. 288.
— traitor's. (S.) Luke III. 540.
Kith and kin, preaching first to our own. (I.) Matt. 175.
Kneeling in prayer. (A.) Eph. 280.
Knife for canker; riches. (I.) Luke I. 580.
— sharp, for vine-branches. (S.) John II. 608.
Knight, Christian, handbook of. (S.) Eph. 640.
Knock with confidence. (I.) Matt. 121.
Knocking, Christ, at door of soul. (S.) Rev. 264-267.
Know him, but I, ye have not known him. (S.) John II. 98.
— him, do you? (S.) Phil. 205.
— how we, those in heaven. (I.) Mark 348.
— we. (I.) John II. 146.
Knowing and believing. (I.) 1 John 436.
— and doing. (S.) John II. 415, 416; 1 John 81.
— by doing. (S.) John I. 619.
— Christ. (S.) Phil. 203. (I.) 2 Tim. 92.
— doctrine and doing will. (S.) John I. 612.
— God by love. (S.) 1 John 315.
— — on. (S.) John III. 132.
— God's will not enough. (I.) Luke II. 391.
— truth, salvation by. (S.) 1 Tim. 106.
Knowledge. (S.) 2 Pet. 44-46. (I.) 2 Cor. 335.
— advancement in, must be constant. (A.) Phil. 24.
— and charity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 512.
— and duty. (I.) Jas. 165.
— and earnestness parents of faith. (S.) Mark 314.
— and goodness. (I.) Jas. 320.
— and grace, growth in. (S.) 2 Pet. 214.
— and humility. (I.) Rom. II. 479.
— and ignorance. (I.) John II. 395.
— and judgment. (S.) Phil. 23.
— and love. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 514; Phil. 21; 1 John 315.
— — of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— — — self-knowledge is. (S.) Gal. 451.
— and obedience. (S.) John II. 418.
— — mutual relation of. (I.) John I. 629.
— and duty. (S.) John I. 622.
— and piety, essential connection between. (I.) Col. 32.
— and practice. (I.) Jas. 320.
— — necessary in religion. (S.) John II. 416.
— and utterance. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 11.
— and wisdom. (I.) Jas. 319.
— — of God, depth of. (I.) Rom. II. 426.
— and zeal. (S.) Rom. II. 326.
— approaching, and existing ignorance. (S.) John II. 395.
— attainment of, practice best means of. (I.) Phil. 257.
— authority, result of. (I.) Matt. 136.
— basis of love. (S.) Phil. 22.
— best. (I.) Col. 20.
— by Divine unction. (S.) 1 John 154.
— by experience. (I.) Rom. I. 352.
— by use. (I.) Heb. I. 439.
— certain, of future. (S.) 2 Cor. 212.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 378.
— — of his people. (S.) John I. 140.
— — of his sheep. (S.) John II. 199.
— — of man. (I.) John I. 187, 188.
— — of our thoughts. (S.) John III. 85.
— Christian and secular, difference between. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 512.
— — concerning future body of good. (S.) 2 Cor. 221.
— — importance of. (S.) Phil. 22.
— — in unlikely places. (I.) Matt. 7.
— — perfection of. (S.) Heb. I. 430.
— — universal diffusion of. (S.) Heb. I. 647.
— conducive of assurance. (I.) 2 Tim. 89.

Knowledge, creative, Christ's. (A.) John I. 11.
— deep Christian, to be desired. (I.) 1 Pet. 134.
— Divine. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 178; 2 Cor. 151; Heb. I. 646.
— — degrees of. (I.) 2 Thess. 16.
— — love medium of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— — necessity of, to Christian fruitfulness. (I.) Col. 32.
— — progress in. (S.) Heb. I. 442.
— — savour of. (I.) 2 Cor. 62.
— experimental, must be added to book knowledge. (I.) 1 Tim. 212.
— — of Christ. (S.) Phil. 203, 204.
— — of Christian mysteries. (S.) John II. 565.
— faith powerful because of, it imparts. (I.) Matt. 141.
— favourable to further teaching. (S.) 1 John 156.
— for obedience, danger of mistaking. (S.) Jas. 161.
— full assurance of. (S.) Col. 111.
— future, perfection of our. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 307.
— God's, of his children. (A.) 2 Tim. 204.
— — of us. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 518.
— growth in. (I.) Eph. 392.
— has greater enjoyment of world than possession. (I.) Matt. 361.
— heaven, state of perfection in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 313.
— highest, love organ of. (I.) 1 John 317.
— human, limitation of. (I.) Acts I. 34, 35.
— — sufficiency of. (I.) Acts I. 35.
— imperfect. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 303.
— improvement in. (S.) Heb. I. 422.
— in part. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 280.
— inspiring, and exalted service. (S.) Acts III. 429.
— inward, of man necessary for good authorship. (I.) John I. 188.
— is conditional, deep spiritual. (A.) Eph. 234.
— limitations of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 277.
— limited. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 282.
— literal, of Scripture vain. (I.) Mark 111.
— Lord's, our safeguard. (S.) 2 Pet. 126.
— love abounding through. (S.) Phil. 22.
— — of God without. (I.) Phil. 24.
— mutual, of Christ and his people. (S.) John II. 197.
— natural, abuse of. (S.) Jude 39.
— neglect of, curiosity and. (I.) John III. 515.
— new, of Christ and man. (S.) 2 Cor. 285.
— obedience helps. (I.) John I. 629.
— — key of. (I.) John I. 629.
— of Bible in youth. (A.) 2 Tim. 285.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 132; Phil. 185–191. (I.) Phil. 196, 197.
— — crucified. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 127, 132.
— — foundation of joy. (I.) 1 John 29.
— — fruits of. (S.) 2 Pet. 71.
— — growth in. (S. & I.) 2 Pet. 214–219.
— — life through. (S.) 2 Pet. 8.
— — mainstay of brotherly love. (I.) Phil. 24.
— — personal knowledge. (I.) Phil. 206.
— — progressive. Phil. 207.
— — revealed by God. (S.) Mark 319.
— — superiority of. (I.) Phil. 197.
— — uses and characteristics of. (S.) Phil. 205.
— of Divine being, Christian fathers and. (S.) 1 John 108.
— — will. (S.) Col. 18, 27.
— of doctrine of Christ fruit of willing to do it. (S.) John I. 620.
— of election. (A.) 1 Thess. 14.
— of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 489–492; Col. 25; Heb. I. 646. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 303; Gal. 265.
— — experimental, end of all Christian endeavour. (S.) Col. 26.
— — guileless spirit realizing through obedience, as means of being and abiding in God. (S.) 1 John 80.
— — in Christ. (S.) 2 Pet. 8.
— — is eternal life. (S.) John III. 129, 130.
— — our, limited. (I.) Rom. I. 80.
Knowledge of God preventive of sin. (I.) 1 John 67.
— — three books relating to. (S.) Acts II. 599.
— — true. (S.) Eph. 306.
— of God's designs is fragmentary, at best our. (I.) John II. 397.
— of his character, belief in God based on. (I.) John II. 470.
— of his Saviour, natural desire of Christian for. (I.) Phil. 206.
— of his will, filled with. (I.) Col. 27.
— of humble believer, God will perfect. (I.) Matt. 292.
— of Jesus Christ best knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 127.
— of law without spirit. (I.) Mark 87.
— of love of Christ accessible to all. (S.) Eph. 329.
— of our ignorance. (I.) Eph. 324.
— of properly using abundance. (I.) Phil. 359.
— of self gives skill in dealing with others. (I.) Matt. 119.
— — through Christ. (I.) Luke III. 551.
— of sin by Law. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 224–227.
— — necessary to repentance. (S.) 1 John 230.
— of time. (S.) Rom. II. 579.
— of truth, ever learning and never able to come to. (S.) 2 Tim. 268.
— of will of God. (S.) Col. 25.
— oil-less lamp. (I.) Matt. 570.
— our, and our ignorance of future state. (S.) 1 John 188, 191.
— our imperfect, of future. (I.) 1 John 191.
— our, of future state imperfect. (I.) Mark 478.
— our, of heaven small. (I.) 1 John 192.
— our present, imperfection of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 305.
— partial. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 283, 313.
— past. (S.) Eph. 333.
— perfect, of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 173.
— pleasure, and power, love of. (S.) 1 John 133.
— power in religion. (S.) John III. 133.
— practice in religion necessary in proportion to our. (S.) Luke II. 664.
— present and future. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 303.
— — imperfect but sufficient. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 312, 313.
— progressive, of Bible. (I.) Mark 478.
— rectified, in future state. (I.) John II. 396.
— relation of love to. (I.) Eph. 314.
— religious, pride vitiates. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 516.
— — true order of. (I.) John I. 618.
— responsibility according to. (A.) Luke II. 668.
— — of. (I.) Matt. 292; Jas. 424.
— sanctifies. (I.) Col. 19.
— saving. (S.) John I. 325, III. 134.
— — of Christ evinced by practical attention to his commandments. (S.) 1 John 84.
— sin against. (I.) Jas. 425.
— spiritual. (S.) 2 Cor. 284. (I.) Col. 19.
— — and its practical results. (S.) Col. 23.
— — attained. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 177.
— — growth in. (S.) Eph. 90.
— — obedience, organ of. (S.) John I. 613.
— strength, and victory in youth. (S.) 1 John 110.
— superiority of love to. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— systematic, of gospel. (S.) 2 Tim. 95.
— to be communicated to others. (I.) Matt. 292.
— to virtue. (S.) 2 Pet. 44.
— true, modesty of. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— twofold. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 511.
— ultimates of, and beginnings of faith. (S.) 1 John 466.
— unconsciously possessed. (I.) John II. 492.
— vanisheth away. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 272.
— without love. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 228.
— youth is best season for communicating. (I.) Eph. 603.
— zeal without. (S.) Rom. II. 326–328.
Known of God. (S & I.) 1 Cor. I. 518, 519.

Known to God although unknown to world. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 519.
— to themselves, people's being of God may be. (S.) 1 John 458.
— unto God. (A.) Heb. I. 491.
— way unknown and yet well. (S.) John II. 491.
Kosmos, unregenerate humanity. (S.) John II. 669.

LABORATORY, heart its own. (I.) Mark 276.
Labour and food, spiritual. (S.) John I. 529.
— and motive. (S.) 2 Cor. 252.
— and religion. (S.) Rom. II. 511.
— and rest. (S.) Rev. 295.
— and reward of Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 557.
— and study necessary for reaching heaven. (S.) Heb. I. 328.
— before rest, need of. (I.) Heb. I. 328.
— dignity of. (I.) 1 Thess. 163.
— division of, in Church. (S.) Gal. 81.
— fervent, in prayer. (I.) Col. 300.
— fruitful, for eternal food. (S.) John I. 530.
— honest. (S.) Acts III. 166; 1 Cor. I. 366.
— — dignity of. (S.) Mark 226.
— in Lord. (S.) Rom. II. 759.
— law of. (S.) 2 Thess. 90.
— love makes, light. (A.) Matt. 447.
— manual, gentlemanly. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 366.
— ministerial. (S.) Acts III. 35.
— necessary for our salvation. (I.) Heb. I. 330.
— of love. (S.) 1 Thess. 9. (A.) 1 Thess. 52.
— pain of fruitless. (I.) Gal. 270.
— personal, for souls. (S.) Luke III. 43.
— preparing for. (S.) Acts III. 33.
— supernatural element in. (S.) Acts II. 464.
— till last. (A.) Heb. I. 330.
— to enter into eternal rest. (S.) Heb. I. 327.
— weekly, and sabbath sanctification. (S.) Acts III. 17.
Labours and sufferings, trust in God support of Christians in their. (S.) 1 Tim. 202.
— apostolic. (S.) Gal. 62.
— — evidence of Christian truth. (S.) Rom. II. 388.
— daily apostolic. (S.) Acts I. 526.
— love's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 262.
— of love light. (I.) Gal. 400.
— Paul's, in Thessalonica. (S.) 1 Thess. 57.
— ye are entered into their. (S.) John I. 396.
Labourers. (S.) Matt. 446.
— and field. (S.) Luke II. 212.
— and harvest. (S.) John I. 386.
— farm. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 221.
— — what can and cannot do. (S.) Mark 161.
— God's hired, afflictions. (I.) Mark 540.
— hiring, in East. (I.) Matt. 447.
— in vineyard, parable of. (S. & I.) Matt. 443–454.
— not loiterers. (I.) Matt. 453.
— prayer for more. (I.) Luke II. 212.
— returning, to be welcomed with joy. (I.) Phil. 165.
— scarcity of, abundance of harvest. (S.) Luke II. 211.
— together with God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 228.
— wanted. (S.) Matt. 171.
Labouring and not fainting. (S.) Rev. 106.
— classes, Jesus came from amongst. (I.) Mark 226.
— for acceptance. (S.) 2 Cor. 251.
— for eternity. (A.) Rom. I. 145.
— for rest. (I.) Heb. I. 329.
— for their reward, believers. (S.) Heb. I. 325.
— husbandman. (I.) 2 Tim. 150.
Lack I, what? (S. & I.) Matt. 425, 428.
— inward, outward show. (I.) Luke II. 521.
— of one thing, lack of all. (I.) Matt. 431.
— of wedding garment. (I.) Matt. 502.
— spiritual, how is, to be supplied? (I.) Matt. 432.
Lackest, one thing thou. (S.) Mark 410. (I.) Mark 408. (A.) Mark 409.
Lacking essential. (S.) 2 Thess. 78.
— lusting. (I.) Jas. 348.
Lad and hungry multitude. (S.) John I. 504.
Lad's loaves and fishes. (S.) Mark 260.
Ladder, Jacob's, or way to heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 573.
— of prayer. (S.) Eph. 273.
— to heaven, Jesus. (I.) John I. 147.
— top of. (S.) Eph. 274.
Lady, elect. (S.) 2 John 6.
Laity and clergy. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 337.
— priesthood of. (S.) 1 Pet. 141.
Lake, fish in. (I.) John III. 469.
— miracle on. (S.) Luke II. 56.
— of Galilee, night and morning by. (S.) John III. 462.
— of Gennesaret. (I.) Luke I. 464.
— storm on. (S.) Matt. 148, 149; Luke II. 56. (I.) John I. 521.
Lamb among wolves. (I.) Luke II. 213.
— and book. (S.) Rev. 310.
— and God, conformity to, happiness of heaven as it consists in. (S.) Rev. 723.
— — heaven as state of service unto, before throne. (S.) Rev. 716.
— and Lion, Christ. (I.) John I. 99.
— army of. (S.) Rev. 531.
— blood of, conquering weapon. (S.) Rev. 447.
— book, song. (S.) Rev. 304.
— bride of, holy city. (S.) Rev. 660.
— coronation of. (S.) Rev. 703.
— followers of. (S.) Rev. 476, 477.
— glory ascribed in heaven to. (S.) Rev. 334.
— immediate presence of God and, in heaven. (S.) Rev. 713.
— in glory. (S.) Rev. 312.
— in midst of throne. (S.) Rev. 310–317.
— light. (S.) Rev. 693.
— lion. (S.) Rev. 316.
— marriage of. (S.) Rev. 546.
— — supper of. (S.) Rev. 548–550.
— of God. (I.) Mark 643.
— — behold! (S.) John I. 94–96, 109, 110.
— — hastening to altar. (S.) Luke II. 684.
— — praise to Christ. (A.) John I. 99.
— — which taketh away sin of world. (S.) John I. 97.
— overcoming. (S.) Rev. 531.
— Passover, Christ. (I.) John I. 99.
— sacrificial, of Mohammedans. (I.) John I. 100.
— slain. (S.) Rev. 460.
— — beheld in heaven by redeemed. (S.) Rev. 314.
— — Christ. (S.) Rev. 334.
— — seven eyes of. (S.) Rev. 319.
— — worshipped in heaven (S.) Rev. 326.
— song of Moses and. (S.) Rev. 503–506.
— throne of God and. (S.) Rev. 704.
— wrath of. (S.) Rev. 348–350.
Lambs, feed my. (S.) John III. 498–500.
— of his flock, Christ's sympathy with. (S.) John III. 501.
— shepherding of. (S.) John III. 502.
— tending. (A.) John III. 502.
Lame and blind. (S.) Matt. 470.
— man at gate of temple. (S.) Acts I. 278–307.
— sheep. (S.) Heb. II. 508.
Lameness, spiritual. (S.) Acts I. 272.
Lament, Paul's. (S.) Gal. 141.
Lamentable effect of hindering. (I.) Luke II. 534.
Lamentation and tears of Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 434.
— at Stephen's funeral. (I.) Acts I. 645.
— Christ's, over those who will not come to him. (S.) John I. 483.
Lamentations of Jesus. (S.) John I. 481.
Lamp and bushel. (S.) Matt. 65.
— and light. (I.) John I. 467.
— burns, come while. (A.) Heb. I. 240.

Lamp faith: yet faith may not save. (I.) Matt. 569.
— hiding his. (A.) Phil. 145.
— knowledge oil-less. (I.) Matt. 570.
— lighted. (I.) Luke II. 34.
— of soul ever burning. (S.) Luke II. 653.
— oil taken from. (I.) Luke I. 387.
— place and function of. (I.) Luke II. 34.
— that burneth and shineth. (I.) John I. 467.
Lamps, ancient. (I.) Matt. 566.
— and vessels, oil in both. (S.) Matt. 565.
— seven golden. (S.) Rev. 54, 96.
— trimming of. (S.) Matt. 562. (I.) Matt. 567.
Lampstands, seven golden. (S.) Rev. 96.
Land ahead. (S.) Acts III. 437.
— safe to. (S.) Acts III. 448.
Land-crab, strange conduct of. (I.) Matt. 75.
Language. (S.) Matt. 77.
— and tone befitting prayers to God. (I.) Matt. 616.
— heart-reflector. (I.) Matt. 246.
— human, diversity of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 349.
— plain. (I.) Acts I. 466.
— — preacher should study. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 348.
— presumptuous, respecting futurity. (S.) Jas. 396.
— of hand. (I.) Luke I. 541.
— of true-hearted veteran. (I.) Gal. 553.
— too good to be abused. (I.) Matt. 246.
— too sacred to be profaned. (I.) Matt. 246.
Lantern, what, kept for? (A.) Luke II. 654.
Laodicea. (S.) Rev. 234, 241. (I.) Col. 302.
— Epistle from. (I.) Col. 310.
— self-complacent Church. (S.) Rev. 232.
— word of Christ to congregation at. (S.) Rev. 234.
Laodiceans, Church of. (S.) Rev. 248.
— — Epistle to Colossians to be read also in. (S.) Col. 310.
— condition of. (S.) Rev. 237.
— self-ignorance of. (S.) Rev. 247.
Lapse after recovery, sadness of. (I.) Luke III. 163.
Lapsed Christians. (I.) Gal. 16.
— restoration of. (I.) Gal. 451.
Large results from humble beginnings. (I.) John I. 394, 401.
Largely, our privilege to ask. (I.) Luke II. 476.
Larger blessing and less. (S.) Acts III. 175.
Largest giver. (A.) Luke III. 473.
— reward, smallest gift and. (S.) Mark 371.
Lasciviousness. (S.) Gal. 381.
— grace turned into. (I.) Jude 27.
Last account. (S.) Rom. II. 642.
— Adam. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 513.
— advice, Paul's, to Ephesian elders; or, minister's last counsel to his people. (S.) Acts III. 158.
— amen. (S.) Rev. 786.
— and first. (S.) Rev. 36.
— — Adam. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 511.
— — works. (S.) Rev. 177.
— appeal. (S.) John II. 420.
— appearance, Christ's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 402.
— battle, thoughts on. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 541.
— best. (I.) John I. 169.
— — at. (I.) 2 Tim. 346.
— charge, Saviour's. (S.) Acts I. 21.
— command, Lord's, to his disciples. (S.) Acts I. 20, 30.
— conflagration. (S.) Matt. 545.
— congregation. (S.) Matt. 549.
— day. (S.) John I. 559.
— days. (S.) Heb. I. 16.
— — character of. (S.) 2 Pet. 152.
— — of gospel period. (S.) Acts I. 12.
— — perilous times in. (S.) 2 Tim. 236.
— — should be best days. (I.) Luke I. 220.
— — Word of God commended to man of God in perilous times of. (S.) 2 Tim. 300.
— departure from Jerusalem, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 267.
Last earthly scene, terrified sinners in. (S.) Rev. 346.
— end, God first cause and. (S.) Rom. II. 432.
— enemy shall be destroyed, death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 457-461.
— first. (S.) Acts I. 551. (I.) Matt. 443.
— — and first last. (S.) Acts II. 371.
— — city and. (S.) Rev. 622.
— great prayer-meeting. (S.) Rev. 345.
— — scene, how to be prepared for. (I.) Luke II. 608.
— *hour*, John's. (S.) 1 John 144.
— invitation in Bible. (S.) Rev. 775.
— journey to Jerusalem, Christ's. (S.) Mark 426.
— — — Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 184.
— judgment. (S.) Matt. 590; Heb. II. 67; Rev. 589-595.
— — processes of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 352.
— — who shall be able to stand in? (S.) Rev. 352.
— look-out. (S.) 2 Tim. 336.
— message of God to men. (S.) Rev. 775.
— messenger, pleading of. (S.) Mark 468.
— night. (S.) Luke II. 604.
— pleading of love. (S.) Matt. 629.
— request. (S.) Acts I. 628, 632.
— rest at. (A.) 2 Thess. 14.
— revelation of salvation. (I.) 1 Pet. 24.
— scene. (I.) Luke I. 220.
— sermon, preacher's, for season. (S.) John I. 648.
— things. (S.) 1 John 148.
— time. (S.) 1 Pet. 24.
— triumphant conflict. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 537.
— unto this. (S.) Matt. 449.
— will, Christ's. (I.) John III. 207.
— words. (S.) Acts I. 20, 30.
— — Christ's. (I.) Mark 723.
— — of Christ. (S.) Luke III. 608.
— — of last apostle. (S.) 1 John 469.
— — of Old and New Testaments. (S.) Rev. 780.
Lasting, hasty but not. (I.) Matt. 263.
— impressions, early and. (I.) 2 Tim. 286.
— influence of bad books. (A.) Acts III. 85.
— meditation renders good impressions. (I.) Luke II. 34.
Late in day, hired. (S.) Matt. 447.
Latent germ of evil, outward development of human depravity from. (A.) Rom. I. 214.
— goodness and latent evil. (I.) 1 Pet. 252.
— possibilities in man with one talent. (I.) Matt. 583.
— — of evil. (I.) Mark 585.
— power. (I.) Eph. 350.
— — in Church. (I.) Acts I. 47.
— — in Churches. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— prophetic gift in man. (S.) Matt. 180.
— seeds, vitality of. (I.) Luke II. 29.
— spiritual force in man. (S.) 2 Tim. 20.
— — power. (I.) 2 Tim. 21.
Latin, Hebrew, and Greek, in. (S.) John III. 308.
Latter end considered. (S.) Matt. 556.
Laughter turned to mourning. (I.) Jas. 381.
Launching out into deep. (I.) Luke I. 468.
Laurels of victorious life. (S.) Rev. 167.
Laus Deo. (S.) Rom. II. 432.
Laved and loved. (S.) Rev. 18.
Laver of regeneration. (S.) Titus 188, 189.
Law. (S.) Rom. I. 221, 569-585; Gal. 190, 191. (I.) Rom. I. 221; 2 Tim. 150.
— abolished. (I. & A.) Gal. 98.
— abolition of ceremonial but not of moral. (S.) Eph. 198.
— accusations of, remission gives confidence under. (A.) Acts I. 226.
— against bad company. (I.) Eph. 513.
— against spiritual, no. (I.) Gal. 439, 440.
— alive to, paralyzing power of sense of being. (I.) Gal. 103.
— and conscience, harmony of. (S.) Rom. I. 601.

Law and faith. (S.) Rom. I. 266.
— and freedom. (S.) 1 Pet. 187.
— and gospel. (S.) Mark 152; Rom. I. 578, 585; Gal. 173, 207. (I.) Acts I. 429; Gal. 209, 213.
— — dispensations of, compared. (S.) 2 Cor. 87.
— — Divine revelation under. (S.) Heb. I. 12.
— — harmony between. (S.) Gal. 201.
— — ministrations of. (S.) 2 Cor. 86.
— and grace. (S.) John I. 75; Rom. I. 432; Gal. 317. (I.) John I. 74.
— — under: man's condition. (S.) Rom. I. 562.
— and liberty. (S.) Jas. 187. (I.) Gal. 352; Jas. 248.
— and life, love's. (S.) John II. 534.
— and love. (S.) 1 John 393.
— and promise. (S.) Gal. 188, 189.
— — difference between. (I.) Gal. 187.
— and reason, limit of. (I.) Titus 60.
— and sin. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 153, 560, 561.
— and *the* Law. (I.) Rom. I. 221.
— appeal to. (A.) Rom. I. 222.
— authority of. (S.) Titus 162.
— believer's relation to, and to Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 555.
— believers consent unto, that it is good. (S.) Rom. I. 600.
— — not under, as covenant of works. (S.) Rom. I. 555.
— — — but under grace. (S.) Rom. I. 511.
— best, of liberality. (A.) 2 Cor. 378.
— by Moses. (S.) John I. 71.
— cancelling law. (S.) Rom. I. 642.
— cannot cleanse. (I.) Heb. I. 577.
— — heal. (I.) Heb. I. 577.
— — justify, but has value. (I.) Gal. 318.
— change in. (S.) Heb. I. 561.
— Christ end of, for righteousness. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 336–341.
— — obedient to. (S.) Gal. 237.
— — substance of ancient sacrifices of. (S.) Heb. II. 83.
— — supersedes. (I.) Gal. 215.
— Christ's, comprehensiveness of. (I.) Gal. 454.
— — relation to. (S.) Matt. 69.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 554.
— — dead to. (S.) Gal. 104.
— — of association with evil. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 402.
— claims of. (S.) Gal. 157.
— comprehensiveness of claims of. (I.) Gal. 317.
— condemnatory power of. (S.) Rom. I. 577.
— condemning power of. (I.) Rom. I. 296.
— conscience quickened by. (S.) Rom. I. 573.
— contrasted with promise. (S.) Gal. 194.
— curse of. (S.) Gal. 157.
— — redemption from. (S.) Gal. 158.
— dead to, married to Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 556.
— death of, Cross. (S.) Col. 150.
— — to, and life to God. (S.) Gal. 103, 105. (I.) Gal. 104.
— delight in. (S.) Rom. I. 613, 614.
— design of. (A.) 1 Tim. 26.
— developing sin. (S.) Rom. I. 431.
— Divine, all are deficient when tried by. (I.) Jas. 290.
— — necessity of. (I.) Gal. 173.
— — of comparison. (S.) Matt. 593.
— does not save men. (I.) John I. 632.
— effect of, on obedience. (I.) Rom. I. 579.
— established by faith. (S.) Rom. I. 267–270.
— excellence of. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 571, 584.
— faith made void by. (I.) Rom. I. 295.
— fatal effects of. (I.) Rom. I. 580.
— freedom from, achieved by Law. (I.) Rom. I. 650.
— — through death. (I.) Gal. 108.
— fulfilling of. (S.) Gal. 352.
— — love. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 577, 578.
— function of. (I.) Gal. 189.
— Gentile obedience to. (I.) Rom. I. 155.
Law given for two purposes. (S.) Gal. 196.
— giving of. (S.) Rom. II. 263.
— God's, condemning power of. (S.) Jas. 242.
— — entirety of. (I.) Jas. 245.
— — greater than man's. (I.) Mark 387.
— — of continuity. (S.) Rev. 645.
— — on keeping. (S.) Jas. 240.
— — penal. (S.) Luke II. 666.
— — unimpeachable, goodness and wisdom of. (I.) Rom. I. 205.
— — written in heart. (S.) Heb. I. 643.
— going to. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 405, 406.
— gospel. (S.) Jas. 188.
— — nature of. (I.) Jas. 192.
— grace not, motive for holiness. (S.) Rom. I. 511.
— guide to Christ. (S.) Gal. 211, 213.
— had only shadow. (I.) Heb. II. 76.
— helpless. (S.) Rom. I. 654.
— holy and just and good. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 583–585.
— importance of. (I.) Gal. 201.
— impotence of. (S.) Rom. I. 656; Heb. I. 574. (I.) Rom. I. 658.
— in heart. (I.) Heb. I. 644, 645.
— in its relation to salvation. (S.) Rom. I. 296.
— in salvation of sinners, place of. (S.) Rom. I. 575.
— inefficiency of. (S.) Heb. I. 577.
— inferiority of, to dispensation of grace. (S.) Gal. 194.
— innocent occasion of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 561.
— irritates sin. (I.) Rom. I. 572.
— is against sinners. (I.) Col. 151.
— is shadow of God's justice. (I.) Rom. II. 564.
— Jewish, end and design of. (S.) Gal. 98.
— justification by, impossible. (S.) Gal. 172.
— — inconsistent with Scripture. (S.) Gal. 173.
— — not by, but by faith in Christ. (S.) Gal. 171.
— knowledge of sin by. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 224–227.
— — without spirit. (I.) Mark 87.
— liberty from, unconscious obedience. (I.) Gal. 313.
— love fulfilling of. (S.) Matt. 510, 513.
— — overruling. (I.) Mark 99.
— making Jewish boy son of. (I.) Luke I. 267.
— man, and grace. (S.) Rom. I. 598.
— may be made void or established through faith. (S.) Rom. I. 267.
— meant to prepare men for Christ. (I.) Gal. 210.
— mercifulness of, in revelation of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 571.
— mistaken apprehensions of, destructive to souls of men. (S.) Rom. I. 581.
— monarchs subject to. (I.) Matt. 299.
— Moses in, commanded us that such (adulterers) should be stoned. (I.) John II. 9.
— natural, and prayer. (S.) Jas. 495.
— nature of. (S.) Gal. 191.
— necessity of Spirit's conviction because of incompetency of. (I.) John III. 46.
— needed to certain point. (I.) Gal. 439, 440.
— no, no transgression. (S.) Rom. I. 296.
— no righteousness by. (S.) Rom. II. 312.
— obedience to. (S.) Rom. II. 558.
— obstacle in way of salvation. (I.) Gal. 104.
— of accountability. (S.) Luke II. 667.
— of antagonism, elimination of. (S.) Rev. 623.
— — limitations of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 26.
— of attraction. (I.) Mark 194.
— of brotherhood. (I.) Acts II. 254.
— of Christ, compassion. (I.) Gal. 451.
— — fulfil,—*complete*. (S.) Gal. 471. (I.) Gal. 466.
— — happiness connected with obedience to. (S.) Jas. 195.

Law of Christ, strictness of. (S.) Rom. I. 521.
— of Christ's service. (S.) Heb. II. 479.
— of Christian conscience. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 523.
— — increase. (I.) John I. 109.
— — life. (S.) Acts II. 33; Phil. 150.
— of conscience. (S.) Rom. I. 163.
— of consequences. (A.) Rom. I. 146.
— of corban, working of. (I.) Matt. 313.
— of daily Christian life. (S.) Luke II. 129.
— of faith, boasting excluded by. (S.) Rom. I. 257.
— of fidelity and its Divine reward. (S.) Rev. 143.
— of fruitfulness. (S.) John II. 339.
— of God. (S.) 1 John 232.
— — believers serve, though hindered by law of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 630.
— — binding. (S.) Matt. 70.
— — guide of youth. (S.) Luke II. 237.
— — living word. (S.) Acts I. 590.
— — perfection of. (S.) 1 John 395.
— of growth in kingdom of God. (S.) Mark 171.
— of heart. (S.) Matt. 511.
— of higher vision. (S.) 2 Cor. 185.
— of increase. (I.) Matt. 265; Mark 151; Luke III. 422.
— — Divine. (I.) Mark 309.
— of inheritance, Eastern. (I.) Luke III. 131.
— of kingdom, love. (I.) Jas. 233.
— of labour. (S.) 2 Thess. 90.
— of leaven has characterized history of kingdom. (S.) Matt. 276.
— of liberty. (S. & I.) Jas. 189, 246–248.
— of life, love. (S.) Luke II. 245.
— — trials. (I.) Jas. 18.
— — work. (I.) Mark 227.
— of love. (S.) Matt. 513; Luke I. 608, II. 240.
— — Christ's. (I.) John II. 443.
— — effective operation of, in social life. (I.) Matt. 436.
— — true to requirements of life. (I.) 1 John 97.
— of marriage. (S.) Mark 387.
— of mind and law in members. (S.) Rom. I. 621.
— of moral recompenses. (S.) 1 Tim. 252.
— of Moses, inspiration of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 536.
— of philanthropy. (S.) Jas. 240.
— of prayer. (S.) Luke II. 464.
— of preparation. (I.) Mark 7.
— of progress. (S.) Phil. 232.
— of psychical and spiritual. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 516.
— of reciprocity. (S.) Luke I. 622.
— of resurrection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 432.
— of retribution. (I.) Gal. 496.
— of righteousness in God governs his will. (S.) Heb. II. 323.
— of sacrifice. (S.) 2 Tim. 329.
— of seed-sowing and after-harvest. (S.) Rom. I. 534.
— of self-love. (I.) Matt. 436.
— of self-restraint. (S.) 2 John 19.
— of self-sacrifice exemplified in death of Christ. (S.) John II. 333.
— of service. (S.) Luke III. 513.
— of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 643.
— — and death, free from. (S.) Rom. I. 652.
— — believer's freedom from. (S.) Rom. I 648, 649.
— — delivered from. (I.) Rom. I. 651.
— — in believers evil ever present. (S.) Rom. I. 612.
— of sowing and reaping. (S.) Gal. 492. (I.) Gal. 497, 502.
— of spirit of life in Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 644–648.
— — frees from law of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 648.
— of spiritual accommodation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
— — capital. (I.) Matt. 584.
— — gravitation. (S.) Acts I. 106.
— — interaction. (S.) Phil. 129.
Law of sympathy. (I.) Rom. II. 532.
— of use. (S.) Luke II. 43, III. 420.
— — and neglect in kingdom of heaven. (I.) Matt. 589.
— offence abounding through. (I.) Rom. I. 431.
— office of. (A.) Rom. I. 225.
— one transgression of. (I.) Jas. 245.
— original and actual relation of man to. (S.) Rom. I. 580.
— our, Christ's words not our own judgment. (I.) Luke I. 472.
— our schoolmaster. (S.) Gal. 210, 211, 216, 217. (I.) Gal. 213.
— Paul without and under. (I.) Rom. I. 573.
— perfect, and its doers. (S.) Jas. 190.
— — of liberty. (S.) Jas. 183–189.
— perfection of. (I.) Rom. I. 585.
— perpetuity and power of. (S.) Luke III. 235.
— pre-eminence of gospel above. (S.) 2 Cor. 94.
— present use of. (S.) Gal. 190, 191, 194. (I.) Gal. 213.
— punishment according to. (I.) 2 Thess. 54.
— purpose of. (S.) 1 Tim. 16. (I.) John I. 74.
— purposes, was intended to serve. (S.) Gal. 195, 196.
— relation of, to gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 341; Gal. 215.
— — to sin. (I.) Gal. 195.
— requirement of. (S.) Rom. I. 654.
— restraining prodigal. (I.) Luke III. 141.
— revealing power of. (I.) Gal. 191.
— revelation of sin by. (I.) Rom. I. 571.
— reverence for. (I.) Rom. II. 564.
— righteousness of. (S.) Rom. II. 342.
— — fulfilled. (S.) Rom. I. 667, 668.
— Roman, Paul's respect for. (I.) Rom. II. 564.
— rouses sin. (I.) Rom. I. 572.
— royal. (S.) Luke I. 596; Jas. 231, 233. (I.) Matt. 515.
— sabbath, fibred in man's nature. (I.) Mark 93.
— schooling of, love in. (S.) Gal. 214. (I.) Gal. 212.
— shows us our need of Christ. (A.) John I. 73.
— sin and its work in relation to. (S.) Rom. I. 572.
— — aroused by. (A.) Rom. I. 571.
— — established by. (S.) Rom. I. 590.
— — of those who died before. (S.) Rom. I. 411.
— sin's use of. (S.) Rom. I. 582.
— sinner married to, believer married to Lord. (S.) Rom. I. 557.
— — without and under. (S.) Rom. I. 573.
— Spirit's relation to. (I.) Gal. 438.
— spiritual. (I.) Gal. 497.
— spiritually guided not under. (S.) Gal. 379.
— standard. (A.) Rom. I. 226.
— strength of sin is. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 539, 540.
— superfluousness of. (I.) Phil. 196.
— superiority of gospel to. (I.) Acts II. 358.
— tends to enlarge itself. (I.) Matt. 69.
— terror of. (I.) Luke I. 489.
— transgression of, sin. (S.) 1 John 221, 231.
— transgressors of, under curse. (S.) Gal. 158.
— use of. (S. I. & A.) 1 Tim. 16–26. (I.) John I. 73. (A.) Eph. 199.
— useful. (I.) Gal. 202.
— *versus* gospel. (I.) Gal. 91.
— vindicated. (S.) Rom. I. 585.
— — and commended. (S.) Rom. I. 569.
— weakness of. (S.) Rom. I. 658–660.
— which is spiritual, believers carnal in comparison with. (S.) Rom. I. 597.
— whole, inviolability of. (S.) Jas. 244.
— Word, mirror, and. (S.) Jas. 176.
— work of, written in heart. (I.) Rom. I. 159, 160.
— works of, not justified by. (S.) Gal. 98.
— — salvation by faith without. (I. & A.) Rom. I. 262.

Law's failure and fulfilment. (S.) Rom. I. 657.
— inability to justify and save. (S.) Rom. I. 655.
Laws and hindrances of Christian race. (S.) Phil. 234.
— of Christian liberality. (S.) 2 Cor. 392.
— opposing. (S.) Rom. I. 614.
— two. (S.) Rom. I. 650.
Lawful and expedient. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 415.
— and unlawful use of law. (S.) 1 Tim. 19.
— diet. (I.) 2 Tim. 148.
— liberty in use of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 417.
— needs, inducement to satisfy; by unlawful means. (S. & I.) Matt. 33.
— strife. (S.) 2 Tim. 149. (I.) 2 Tim. 148.
— striving. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 574; 2 Tim. 148, 149. (A.) 2 Tim. 148.
— things, wherein are we endangered by? (S.) Luke III. 319.
Lawfulness and expediency. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 40.
— and obligation of oaths. (S.) Matt. 76; Heb. I. 510.
— of lot for Christians. (I.) Acts I. 107.
— of set forms of prayer. (S.) Mark 616.
Lawgiver, supreme. (S.) Jas. 391.
Lawless one and lawlessness. (S.) 2 Thess. 42.
— nature of sin. (S.) 1 John 226.
— tongue. (I.) Jas. 297.
Lawlessness and lawless one. (S.) 2 Thess. 42.
— liberty not. (I.) Gal. 313.
— redemption from. (S.) Titus 144.
Lawrence, Lord, and his wife. (A.) Eph. 583.
Lawrence's, Mr., charge to his sons. (I.) Luke I. 589.
Lawsuit discouraged. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 407.
Lawsuits among Christians. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 410.
— prevented. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 408.
Lawyer and Samaritan. (S.) Luke II. 256.
Lawyer's question. (S.) Luke II. 234.
Lawyers without perception of justice. (I.) Acts III. 270.
Lax life connected with erroneous doctrine. (I.) 2 Tim. 189.
Lay help. (S.) Phil. 297.
Laying foundations. (S.) Luke I. 657.
— hold of him, believing in Jesus is. (I.) John II. 470.
— — of hope. (A.) Heb. I. 524.
— — on Christ, believing is. (A.) John I. 261.
— — on rock. (I.) Luke I. 657.
— ourselves out for God. (I.) Matt. 579.
Laying-on of hands. (I.) Heb. I. 451.
Lazarus and Dives, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 238–277.
— and his message. (S.) Luke III. 265.
Lazarus of Bethany. (S.) John II. 295. (I.) John II. 233.
— and other raisings from dead. (S.) John II. 232.
— and priests. (S.) John II. 315.
— burial of. (I.) John II. 287.
— cerements of Christ and of. (I.) John III. 368.
— dead and Jesus glad. (S.) John II. 251.
— death of. (S.) John II. 249.
— popular testimony to resurrection of. (S.) John II. 320.
— raising of. (S.) John II. 287, 293, 295.
— restoration of, Christ's resurrection different from. (I.) John II. 295.
— sickness of. (S.) John II. 238.
— words of Christ at grave of. (S.) John II. 292.
Laziness in Church. (I.) Luke III. 417.
— spiritual. (S.) John I. 341.
Lazy Christians. (I.) Matt. 452.
Lead us not into temptation. (S. & I.) Matt. 98–101; Luke II. 426–444.
Leader, character of, shown by character of his following. (I.) John I. 112.
— choice of. (S.) Luke I. 624.
— devotion to. (A.) John II. 255.
— good, inspiration of. (A.) Heb. II. 463.
Leader of his people, Christ. (A.) John II. 170.
— of people, true. (S.) Acts I. 585.
— true, inspiration of. (A.) 2 Tim. 131.
— use of great. (I.) Luke I. 628.
Leaders and followers. (S.) John III. 468.
— blind. (S.) Luke I. 624.
— moral, ministers as. (S.) Titus 24.
Leadership, Christ's right to. (S.) Matt. 526.
Leading astray. (I.) Mark 527.
— Divine, security in temptation. (S.) Luke I. 371.
— into temptation. (I.) Luke II. 438.
— of flock. (I.) John II. 169.
— of Peter. (I.) John III. 505.
— of Spirit. (S. & I.) Luke I. 213; Rom. II. 15–20; Gal. 378, 379.
— others to Christ: Andrew. (S.) John II. 328.
— our friends to Jesus. (S. & I.) Mark 303.
Leaf, new, turned over. (I.) Philem. 50.
Leaves and fruits, tree of life shaking his, among nations. (S.) Rev. 706.
— healing. (S.) Rev. 709, 710.
— new, pushing off old. (I.) Gal. 389; Col. 205.
— nothing but. (S.) Mark 447, 450.
— winter. (S.) Phil. 239.
— without fruit. (I.) Mark 448.
Leaning on him, God honours our. (A.) John I. 155.
— on Jesus' bosom. (S.) John II. 431, 432.
Learn, spirit and method in which to. (S.) Luke I. 276.
— to, chief thing. (I.) Jas. 320.
Learned men, ignorance in. (A.) John I. 203.
Learner, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 411.
Learning and gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 356.
— and looking. (S.) John III. 343.
— Christ. (S.) Eph. 416–420.
— ever, and never able to come to knowledge of truth. (S.) 2 Tim. 268.
— — never attaining. (S.) 2 Tim. 267.
— human, benefits to Christianity arising from. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 97.
— — recommended from example of Moses. (S.) Acts I. 583.
— obedience. (S.) Heb. I. 409.
— patience. (I.) Heb. II. 168.
— saintliness better than. (I.) Matt. 220.
— to be content. (S.) Phil. 349.
— to pray. (S.) John III. 96.
— to walk. (S.) Eph. 500.
— true. (S.) Eph. 416.
Least in kingdom of heaven. (S.) Matt. 207.
— man in ministry not to be condemned. (I.) 1 Tim. 209.
— of service to greatest. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 191.
— sin, avoid. (I.) Matt. 70.
Leave us, why they. (S.) John III. 211.
Leaven. (S.) Luke II. 750, 752, 755–758. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 386.
— and mustard seed. (I.) Mark 177.
— — — parables of. (S.) Luke II. 750, 752.
— as symbol of evil. (S.) Gal. 343.
— bad; or, contagion of sin. (S.) Gal. 346.
— Christianity like, works in congenial and much-assisting sphere. (I.) Matt. 276.
— erroneous doctrines are like. (S.) Matt. 336.
— hidden. (S.) Luke II. 753.
— — and living, and assimilating force. (I.) Matt. 275, 276.
— law of, has characterized history of kingdom. (S.) Matt. 276.
— little. (I.) Gal. 347.
— nature of. (I.) Matt. 278.
— of hypocrisy. (S.) Luke II. 536.
— of Pharisees and Sadducees. (S.) Matt. 336; Mark 312.
— of sin. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 384.
— old. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 386.
— parable of. (S.) Matt. 275–279.
— purging out. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 384. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 386. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 387.
— Scripture use of. (I.) Gal. 343.

Leaven, sour but sweetening. (I.) Matt. 278.
— what, can do. (I.) Matt. 278.
Leavened by character rather than by speech. (I.) Matt. 279.
Leavening, need of. (I.) Matt. 278.
— signs of. (I.) Matt. 278.
Leaving all to follow Christ. (A.) Luke I. 500.
— first principles. (I.) Heb. I. 441.
— home. (I.) Luke III. 135.
— our first love. (S.) Rev. 110.
— wealth. (A.) 1 Tim. 272.
Lecture on reading. (S.) 1 Tim. 210.
Left, one taken, other. (I.) Luke III. 330.
Legacy. (S.) John III. 318.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 564.
— — of rest. (I.) Heb. I. 295.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) John II. 584–587.
— of legacies. (S.) John II. 584.
— of peace. (S.) John II. 587.
— refusing. (S.) Matt. 638.
Legal authority, Paul's obedience to. (A.) Rom. II. 564.
— ceremonies superseded. (I.) Mark 86.
— Christians. (I.) Acts II. 439.
— experience defeat. (S.) Rom. I. 595.
— guidance, superiority of spiritual to. (I.) Gal. 377.
— justification, impossibility of. (I.) Gal. 172.
— — impossible. (S.) Rom. I. 223.
— profession, sermon to. (S.) Titus 213.
— sacrifices, inability of. (S.) Heb. II. 80.
Legend, beautiful: brazen serpent. (A.) John I. 238.
— of Holy Coat. (I.) John III. 311.
— of St. Francis. (A.) Gal. 554.
— respecting Joseph of Arimathæa. (I.) Mark 681.
Legends, Jewish, about healing waters. (I.) John I. 427.
Legion. (I.) Luke II. 64.
— of sin. (I.) Mark 196.
Legions of God, singing. (S.) Rev. 322.
Legislation, Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
— Divine, for man in world of evil. (S.) Jas. 139.
Legislative glory, Christ's, to be preached. (A.) Rom. I. 450.
Legislator, moral, Jesus Christ. (S.) Matt. 68.
Legitimacy of self-defence. (I.) Acts III. 218.
Legitimate use of allegory. (S.) Gal. 297.
Legs, breaking. (I.) John III. 338.
Leisure, Christian uses of. (S.) Mark 249.
— in heaven. (I.) Mark 480.
— no. (S.) Mark 250.
— victim to want of. (I.) Mark 250.
Length, prayers judged by weight not. (I.) Mark 509.
Lengthening life, two ways of. (A.) John II. 124.
Lent and Easter. (I.) Gal. 115.
— preparation for Good Friday, or valley of shadow of death. (S.) John II. 346.
— Second Sunday in. (S.) Matt. 323.
— Third Sunday in. (S.) Luke II. 483.
— Sixth Sunday in. (S.) Matt. 465.
Leper and Saviour. (S.) Mark 53.
— cleansed. (S.) Luke I. 500.
— cleansing. (S.) Mark 53–56.
— cured, still rebellious. (S.) Mark 51.
— healing of. (S.) Matt. 137–139.
— mark of. (I.) Matt. 140.
Leper's cure. (S.) Matt. 137–139.
— logic. (S.) Luke I. 503.
— loneliness as indicating soul's solitude. (I.) Matt. 140.
— prayer. (S.) Matt. 140; Mark 54.
Lepers, ten. (S.) Luke III. 297–310.
— world's treatment of, and Christ's. (I.) Mark 54.
Leprosy. (S.) Luke I. 503. (I.) Mark 54.
— history of. (I.) Matt. 175.
— human, and its Divine cure. (S.) Matt. 139.
— secret. (I.) Matt. 140.
Leprosy symbol of sin. (S.) Mark 55.
Less and less or more and more. (S.) Matt. 265.
Lesser and greater sins. (S.) John III. 284.
Lesson against pride. (S.) Mark 364.
— and fortune for Christian men of business. (S.) Heb. II. 612.
— by night. (S.) John I. 205.
— for little faith. (S.) John I. 406.
— for preachers. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
— from birds. (A.) Luke II. 623.
— from lilies. (S.) Matt. 112.
— great love and great. (I.) Luke I. 291.
— in charity. (A.) Rom. II. 638.
— mother's. (A.) John I. 255.
— of Epiphany: peace and plenty through Christ. (S.) John I. 175.
— of humility. (S.) Mark 364. (I.) Matt. 393; Luke II. 340.
— of prudence, unjust steward teaching. (S.) Luke III. 208.
— of ripeness. (S.) Heb. I. 424.
— to ministers. (I.) Rom. II. 433.
— triple. (S.) Rom. II. 491.
Lessons, angelic life and its. (S.) Heb. I. 45.
— at Calvary. (S.) Luke III. 613.
— at cross. (S.) Mark 665.
— Church may learn, from world. (S.) Luke III. 211.
— derived from plant. (S.) Luke II. 627.
— for hearers. (S.) Titus 56.
— for ministers. (S.) Titus 54.
— for ordinary persons and about little things. (S.) John I. 504.
— from Abraham's case. (S.) Rom. I. 274.
— from accidents. (S.) Luke II. 716.
— from angels. (S.) 2 Pet. 132.
— from Ascension. (S.) Luke III. 678.
— from Balaam's ass. (S.) 2 Pet. 156.
— from case of Esau and Jacob. (S.) Rom. II. 273.
— from case of Pharaoh. (S.) Rom. II. 289.
— from children of this world. (S.) Luke III. 209.
— from Christ of Patmos. (S.) Rev. 62.
— from Christ's cleansing of temple. (S.) Luke III. 451.
— from fall of Peter. (S.) Luke III. 550.
— from fig-tree. (S.) Luke II. 723.
— from flowers. (S.) Luke II. 625, 630, 632.
— from foreknowledge of God. (S.) 1 Pet. 4.
— from incident at Bethany. (S.) Luke II. 272.
— from life of best men. (S.) 2 Tim. 357.
— from miracle of multiplying loaves. (S.) Luke II. 107.
— from Pharisee's prayer. (I.) Luke III. 362.
— from three crosses on Calvary. (S.) Luke III. 587.
— from Zacchæus. (S.) Luke III. 390.
— God's, slowly learned. (I.) Luke I. 253.
— grace and its. (S.) Titus 106.
— important, charity suggestive of. (S.) 1 Cor II. 336.
— in smallest things. (I.) Mark 474.
— of empty grave. (S.) Mark 703.
— of Greek athletic festivals. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
— of Incarnation. (S.) John I. 52.
— of love. (S.) 1 John 307.
— of miracle at Cana. (S.) John I. 152.
— of Peter's fall. (S.) Mark 626.
— of Transfiguration. (S.) Mark 345.
— of trivial loss. (I.) Mark 313.
— on fearing God. (S.) Luke II. 545.
— on importunity in prayer. (S.) Luke II. 456.
— on petition for daily bread. (S.) Luke II. 394, 396.
— on prayer. (S.) Mark 459.
— on taking highest room. (S.) Luke III. 3.
— on Transfiguration. (S.) Luke II. 152, 155.
— practical, drawn from doctrine of Christ's intercession. (S.) Rev. 400.
— that grace teaches. (S.) Titus 108.
— three, on *verities* of Christ. (S.) John I. 145.
Let us now go even unto Bethlehem. (S.) Luke I. 187.

Letter and spirit in ministry of Christianity. (S.) 2 Cor. 80, 81.
— apostolic. (S.) Acts II. 439.
— Christ's, to Church at Thyatira. (S.) Rev. 176.
— from heaven. (S.) Rev. 492.
— killeth, spirit giveth life. (S.) 2 Cor. 83, 84.
— seasoning. (A.) Col. 289.
— to Ephesus. (S.) Rev. 99–101.
— to Smyrna. (S.) Rev. 135–137.
Letters do not blush. (I.) Philem. 85.
— to Churches, things common in all. (S.) Rev. 52.
Letter-bearers, Tychicus and Onesimus. (S.) Col. 292.
Letting go and giving up. (S.) Mark 531.
Level, high. (S.) Col. 210.
— up, tendency of gospel to. (I.) Matt. 201.
Lever, trouble as. (I.) Mark 540.
Levi. *See also* Matthew.
— call of. (S.) Mark 74, 75. (I.) Mark 73, 74.
— conversion of. (S.) Luke I. 522.
Levi's calling and feast. (S.) Matt. 158.
— feast. (I.) Luke I. 522.
Levite and priest. (S.) Luke II. 268.
Levites. (I.) John I. 86.
Levity. (S.) Matt. 497.
Liar and murderer, devil. (A.) John II. 79.
— he is, and father thereof. (I.) John II. 81.
— he that saith he loveth God and yet hateth his brother is. (S.) 1 John 382.
Liars, punishment of. (A.) Titus 43.
Liberal answers to prayer. (I.) Jas. 50.
— bishop. (A.) 1 Tim. 133.
— charity stated and recommended on principles of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 401.
— gifts. (A.) Jas. 50.
— giving. (S.) 2 Cor. 399, 400. (A.) Luke III. 474.
— man always rich. (I.) Luke I. 621.
Liberality. (I.) Rom. II. 723.
— and candour of centurion. (S.) Luke I. 672.
— and generosity. (A.) Luke II. 265.
— benefits of. (I.) Luke I. 621.
— best law of. (A.) 2 Cor. 378.
— blessedness of. (S.) Acts III. 179.
— Christian. (S.) 2 Cor. 375, 382, 392, 393. (I.) Gal. 484.
— — incentive to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 69.
— — objects, source, and dignity of. (S.) Matt. 593.
— Divine. (S.) 2 Pet. 8. (A.) Jas. 50.
— grace of. (S.) 2 Cor. 374–376, 381.
— of God. (I.) Jas. 50.
— of poor. (A.) Mark 520.
— Philemon's, commendation of. (I.) Philem. 40.
— pretence of. (I.) Jas. 260.
— remarkable. (I.) Acts I. 437.
— to Christian brethren. (S.) Rom. II. 526.
— to minister. (S.) Phil. 366.
— to ministers. (S. & A.) Gal. 481.
— to poor. (S.) Rom. II. 723.
Liberating power of prayer. (A.) Acts II. 271.
Liberator and Enlightener of world, Christ true. (I.) Luke I. 444.
— death as. (I.) Heb. II. 67.
— glorious. (S.) John II. 49.
— great. (S.) John II. 64.
Liberty. (S.) John II. 65. (I.) Gal. 270.
— and discipline. (S.) Mark 83. (I.) Matt. 163.
— and Law. (S.) Jas. 187. (I.) Gal. 352; Jas. 248.
— and light. (A.) John I. 266; 1 Thess. 197.
— and love. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 510.
— and restraint. (I.) Rom. I. 525.
— and slavery. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 463. (A.) Jas. 192.
— and spirituality, triumph of. (S.) Acts II. 438.
— and truth. (S.) John II. 52. (I.) John II. 57.
— apostles at. (S.) Acts I. 415.
— Christian. (S.) Acts II. 425; Rom. II. 611, 652; 1 Cor. I. 523, 530; Gal. 312, 313, 350; Col. 153; 1 Pet. 193. (I.) John II. 175; Rom. II. 606; Gal. 314, 315.
Liberty, Christian achieved. (S.) Rom. I. 645.
— — call to. (S.) Gal. 270.
— — courage in defence of. (S.) Gal. 72.
— — limitations of. (S.) Rom. II. 645.
— — on debatable ground. (S.) Rom. II. 607.
— civil, moral theory of. (S.) 2 Pet. 140.
— equality, and fraternity. (S.) Gal. 218.
— false notions of, in religion and government destructive of both. (S.) 1 Pet. 190.
— from bondage to, by obedience. (I.) Gal. 380.
— from Law unconscious obedience. (I.) Gal. 313.
— glorious. (S.) Rom. II. 95. (I.) John II. 71.
— hope of. (I.) Philem. 84.
— in Christ Jesus. (I.) Gal. 71. (A.) Gal. 72.
— in use of lawful. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 417.
— is clogged with restraint. (I.) Luke II. 391.
— its use and safeguards. (S.) 1 Pet. 191.
— joy of. (A.) Gal. 352.
— — acquiring. (I.) Luke I. 441.
— law of. (S. & I.) Jas. 189, 246–248.
— not lawlessness. (I.) Gal. 313.
— of believer. (I.) Rom. I. 523.
— of believers. (S.) John II. 67.
— of prophesying. (I.) Acts I. 649.
— of soul. (S.) Gal. 71.
— of Spirit. (S.) 2 Cor. 106.
— of spiritual life. (I.) 2 Cor. 105.
— perfect law of. (S.) Jas. 183–189.
— spirit of. (S.) 2 Cor. 105.
— spiritual. (S.) John II. 57; Rom. II. 97; 2 Cor. 108, 109. (I.) John II. 71.
— — or inward. (S.) 2 Pet. 140.
— standing fast in. (I.) Gal. 313.
— temptation of. (S.) 2 Pet. 142.
— through love. (S.) Gal. 352.
— true. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 461. (I.) John II. 66; Rom. I. 522; Gal. 301; Jas. 192. (A.) Rom. I. 522.
— — Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 556.
Liberties of Church. (I.) Gal. 304.
Library, God's. (S.) Rev. 307.
Licentiousness. (I.) 1 Thess. 141.
— doctrine of justification by faith only vindicated from the charge of encouraging. (S.) Rom. I. 270.
Lie. (S.) Rom. I. 101.
— acting. (A.) Col. 206.
— following lie. (I.) Matt. 616.
— God cannot. (S.) Titus 19.
— inferences from impossibility of God to. (S.) Heb. I. 516.
— permanence of. (A.) Acts I. 465.
— plausible. (I.) Luke I. 409.
— skill required to keep up. (I.) Matt. 634.
— telling, big task. (I.) Matt. 634.
— truth of God exchanged into. (I.) Rom. I. 100, 101.
Lies, kinds of. (I.) Col. 206.
— of temptress. (S.) Heb. I. 272.
— various kinds of. (S.) Eph. 433.
Life. *See also* Christian life; Divine life; Eternal life.
— abiding. (S.) 1 John 140.
— abounding. (S. & I.) John II. 189.
— abroad. (S.) Luke III. 136.
— abundant, gift of. (S.) John II. 179.
— acids of. (I.) Mark 675.
— affairs of this, may entangle us. (S.) 2 Tim. 146.
— after death. (I.) Luke III. 199.
— after-glow of. (I.) Heb. II. 231.
— aim in. (S.) John III. 256.
— akin to death. (A.) Rev. 198.
— alteration in, conversion of heart produces. (S.) Philem. 50.
— an education. (S.) Heb. II. 491.
— and bread. (S.) Luke I. 396.
— and character in God's children. (I.) 1 John 205.
— — witness of Christ as seen in some contradictory phenomena of his. (S.) John II. 37.

Life and creed. (S.) 1 John 381. (I.) 2 Tim. 104.
— and death. (S.) Luke II. 87; Rom. I. 682; Gal. 103, 115.
— — are yours. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 316.
— — Bishop Ken in. (A.) 2 Tim. 336.
— — Christ's. (S.) Rom. I. 485.
— — Christian. (S.) Phil. 44–46.
— — Christian's support in, faithfulness in God. (S.) Heb. II. 116.
— — comparative view of. (S.) Phil. 45.
— — faith eying promises in. (S.) Heb. II. 296.
— — gift and wage. (S.) Rom. I. 546, 547.
— — good man's. (S.) Phil. 47.
— — — scriptural ideal of. (S.) Acts II. 350.
— — in Christ. (S.) Phil. 47; Col. 182.
— — of Christ, Christian's communion with. (S.) Gal. 112.
— — of Jesus. (S.) Acts III. 325.
— — spiritual. (S.) Eph. 129.
— — — of believer. (S.) Gal. 135.
— — twin mysteries. (S.) Rev. 502.
— — union with Christ in. (S.) 2 Tim. 173.
— — watchword for. (S.) Acts I. 631.
— — what sight of risen Christ makes. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 399.
— — with Christ. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 477–479.
— and doctrine, heed to. (S.) 1 Tim. 226.
— — relation between. (S.) Rom. II. 434.
— and duties, home. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 475.
— and example. (S.) 1 John 441.
— and faith. (S.) 2 Pet. 5.
— and godliness, all things pertaining to, given unto saints. (S.) 2 Pet. 9.
— and grace, or sin and death. (S.) Rom. II. 9.
— and heart, holiness of, Christians bound to cultivate. (S.) 2 Tim. 208.
— and hope, its deathless covenant. (S.) Titus 16.
— — of believers, Christ. (S.) Col. 192.
— and immortality brought to light by gospel. (S. & I.) 2 Tim. 49–54, 63, 64.
— and in death, Christian in. (S.) John II. 248.
— and law, love's. (S.) John II. 534.
— and light. (S.) John I. 12.
— — children of. (I.) 1 Thess. 196.
— — Christ. (S.) John I. 57.
— — difference between. (S.) John I. 15.
— — of men, Christ. (S.) John I. 11–15.
— and maiming. (S.) Mark 375.
— and more life. (S.) John II. 186.
— and prayer. (S.) 1 John 453.
— and temper, imitation of example of Christ in his. (S.) 1 John 90.
— and walk of faith. (S.) Col. 128.
— and warfare of Spirit in soul. (S.) Gal. 367, 372.
— and work, first miracle of Christ speaking expression of. (S.) John I. 173.
— angelic. (S.) Matt. 507.
— — and its lessons. (S.) Heb. I. 45.
— — in connection with man. (S.) Heb. I. 66.
— anxious thought incapacitates for wise ordering of. (I.) Matt. 110.
— as journey. (S.) Matt. 572.
— as structure. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 262.
— as walk. (I.) Col. 28.
— at home. (S.) 1 Tim. 231.
— autumnal. (I.) Mark 547.
— bad, cause and root of, ignorance. (I.) 1 Pet. 81.
— base and beautiful. (S.) 2 Thess. 97.
— battle of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 535.
— beautiful, of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 82.
— before increase. (I.) Matt. 266.
— behind and life before Christ. (S.) Luke II. 76.
— believer's. (S.) Gal. 121. (I.) John II. 560.
— — is walk. (I.) John II. 34.
— beneficent. (S.) Acts II. 179.
— best, product of best light. (A.) 1 John 44.
— — sermon. (I.) Acts I. 53.
— bird's-eye view of. (S.) Eph. 178.
— blameless, secret of. (A.) Titus 27.
Life, blessed. (S.) Matt. 48.
— book. (S.) Rev. 602.
— — of. (S.) Phil. 299; Rev. 211, 212, 605.
— — of, writing on. (S.) Rev. 305.
— bread of. (S.) Matt. 34.
— — Jesus. (S.) John I. 523, 524, 539–546.
— — representation of Saviour. (S.) John I. 541.
— brevity of. (S.) Jas. 409.
— brief, is here our portion. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 433.
— bright side of. (S.) Acts I. 260.
— broken. (S.) 2 Cor. 164.
— brought to light—death abolished. (S.) 2 Tim. 61.
— business. (S.) Luke II. 578; 1 Thess. 161.
— — of. (S.) 1 Thess. 158, 159.
— busy, trials of. (S.) 2 Cor. 454.
— by Christ alone. (A.) Gal. 126.
— by faith. (S. & I.) Gal. 172.
— by means of death, seed gives. (I.) Luke II. 29.
— cares of, not to be unduly anticipated. (A.) Phil. 323.
— casting shadows in. (S.) Acts I. 471.
— change of, change of state demands. (S.) Eph. 498.
— changes in. (I.) Jas. 413.
— changed for better. (A.) Col. 205.
— children's, in Christ. (I.) Eph. 595.
— Christ. (S.) 1 John 11.
— — and. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 317.
— — gives. (I.) John I. 538.
— — our. (S.) Rom. I. 712; Col. 188–191; Phil. 48.
— — Sustainer of. (S.) Mark 257.
— Christ's endless, power of. (S.) Heb. I. 564.
— — fellowship in. (S.) John II. 559.
— — founded on plan. (S.) Mark 424.
— — holy, living condemnation of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 667.
— — in heaven. (S.) Rev. 79, 85.
— — light of men. (I.) John I. 15.
— — magnitude of. (I.) John III. 519.
— — retrospect of. (S.) John III. 137.
— — salvation by. (S.) Rom. I. 385.
— Christian. (S.) Mark 261; Acts II. 248; 1 Cor. I. 471; Phil. 331; Col. 125; Heb. II. 106; Jude 57.
— — and Christian work. (S.) Eph. 403.
— — aspects of. (S.) 1 Thess. 210.
— — characteristic element of. (S.) Eph. 385.
— — Christian hope influencing present. (A.) 1 John 220.
— — — love evidence of. (I.) 1 John 259.
— — close of. (S.) Acts I. 627.
— — conditions of. (S.) 1 Thess. 100.
— — conflict of. (S.) Rev. 127.
— — difficulties of, considered. (S.) Luke II. 777.
— — diligence in. (I.) 2 Pet. 78.
— — discouragements and comforts in. (S.) Heb. II. 154.
— — — in. (S.) Heb. II. 478.
— — duality of. (I.) 1 Pet. 26.
— — four points in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 572.
— — fragrance of. (I.) 2 Cor. 62.
— — great duties of. (S.) 1 Thess. 147.
— — growth. (S.) 2 Pet. 208.
— — has power to resist adverse influences. (S.) Rev. 205.
— — humility and dignity of. (S.) Rev. 26.
— — idea of. (S.) Rom. II. 632.
— — ideal of. (S.) Phil. 49.
— — importance of fidelity in. (I.) Heb. I. 220.
— — in some of its characteristics. (S.) 1 Pet. 129.
— — individuality in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 412.
— — — of. (S.) John III. 511.
— — influence of solitude and suffering upon. (S.) Rev. 45.
— — joyfulness of. (S.) 1 John 26.
— — law of. (S.) Acts II. 33; Phil. 150.
— — Lord's Supper sample of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 101

Life, Christian, love inseparable from. (I.) Phil. 23.
— — necessity of supernatural life in order to. (S.) John II. 624.
— — nobility of. (I.) Heb. II. 542.
— — obedience of. (S.) Phil. 117.
— — our attitude towards commandments of God are evidence of. (S.) 1 John 82.
— — perpetual thanksgiving of. (S.) 1 Thess. 244.
— — picture of. (S.) Mark 180.
— — power of. (S.) 1 Thess. 60.
— — present and future of. (S.) 1 John 185.
— — present-day. (I.) Titus 114.
— — race. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 567.
— — revelation of. (S.) 2 Thess. 48.
— — root of, faith. (S.) 2 Pet. 35.
— — service true idea of. (S.) Jas. 2.
— — transfiguration. (S.) Rom. II. 469.
— — union and. (I.) John III. 154.
— — unworldliness of. (S.) John III. 171.
— — walk. (S.) 1 John 39.
— Christian's. (S.) Acts II. 36; Phil. 73; Col. 180, 181.
— — Christ. (S.) John II. 509.
— — gospel's power in. (S.) Phil. 70.
— — great end and business of, is to glorify Christ. (S.) Phil. 49.
— — in Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 442.
— — joy and trial in. (S.) 1 Pet. 24.
— Christianity. (I.) Jas. 205.
— — rule of. (S.) Gal. 549.
— Christly, and gainful death. (S.) Phil. 46.
— Church, phases of, Church declining in moral enthusiasm. (S.) Rev. 102.
— Church's, holiness. (I.) Rom. I. 496.
— coming to Christ for. (S.) John I. 480.
— common, religion in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 56, 57, 65.
— — — its relation to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 496.
— — sacredness of, beginning of signs. (S.) John I. 173.
— completed. (S.) Col. 140.
— confidence in God lubricates. (I.) 1 Pet. 423.
— conscience has joint knowledge of. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— consecrated. (S.) Rom. II. 633. (I.) Luke I. 154.
— continued, of Christ ground of our hope. (S.) John II. 561.
— contrary currents of. (S.) Mark 264.
— contrasts in. (S.) Matt. 376.
— — of. (S.) Mark 220.
— cross reality in our. (S.) Gal. 446.
— crown of. (S. & I.) Jas. 88; Rev. 146, 147.
— crowned with glory of saving. (A.) Heb. I. 125.
— daily, Scripture to be used in. (I.) 2 Tim. 314.
— dangers in, to be avoided. (I.) 1 Pet. 282.
— dear, not counting. (A.) Acts III. 137.
— death, and character, Saviour's. (S.) Matt. 463.
— — and future, views of. (S.) 2 Cor. 217.
— deep. (S.) Luke I. 661.
— derived. (I.) Gal. 110.
— difference between present and past of. (S.) Titus 177.
— dignity of. (S.) 2 Cor. 327.
— diverse views and aims of. (I.) Phil. 50.
— diversity of character belonging to different periods of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 293.
— Divine gift and discipline. (S.) Jas. 407.
— — grace seen in. (I.) Gal. 67.
— — means of progress in. (I.) Phil. 12.
— — positiveness of. (I.) Gal. 364.
— doctrine rendered into. (I.) Jas. 195.
— done. (I.) Rev. 646.
— drama of. (S.) Rom. II. 600.
— dullest, has angelic light behind it. (I.) Matt. 401.
— duty of using one's, for others. (S.) Titus 142.
Life, early Church. (S.) Acts I. 428.
— earnest views of. (S.) John II. 123.
— earthly and heavenly, identity of. (S.) John II. 263.
— — looking back upon our. (S.) Luke II. 220.
— eloquent sermon. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— empty. (I.) Matt. 253.
— end of. (S.) Rom. II. 627.
— — Christ. (I.) Phil. 51.
— — is spiritual usefulness, and God's will rule. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 565.
— — unconscious sense of. (I.) 2 Tim. 342.
— endless, power of. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 566–568.
— enigma of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 298.
— enlarged by death. (A.) 2 Tim. 68.
— enriched through Christ. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 10.
— equivocal, to be avoided. (A.) 1 Tim. 136.
— estimates of. (S.) Jas. 411.
— eternal. (S.) John I. 296, 453, II. 220; Acts II. 371; Rom. I. 552–554; Titus 17; 2 Tim. 55; 1 John 162, 468. (I.) Mark 396, 397; John II. 221; Rom, I. 552–554.
— — gift. (S.) 1 John 440, 449.
— — heirs of. (S.) Titus 194.
— — inheriting. (S.) Luke II. 235.
— — knowledge of God is. (S.) John III. 129, 130.
— — looking for hope of. (A.) Titus 195.
— — manifested. (I.) 1 John 14.
— — serpent . . . (I.) John I. 238.
— everlasting. (S.) John I. 453, 565, 566, II. 265, III. 128; Rom. I. 542, 543.
— every-day. (S.) Titus 114.
— — bearing of gospel on. (S.) Luke II. 577.
— exceptional hours in. (I.) Mark 347.
— exemplary. (S.) John II. 47.
— explains religion. (A.) Jas. 320.
— faith. (I.) Gal. 172.
— fight for. (A.) 1 Pet. 177.
— first object in. (S.) Matt. 114.
— food that gives. (S.) John I. 571.
— for Christ. (S.) Phil. 183.
— for dead. (S.) John I. 456.
— for sheep, good Shepherd giveth his. (S.) John II. 195.
— foreshadows sifting process. (I.) Matt. 23.
— former, Christ's resurrection not return to. (S.) Rom. I. 484.
— foundations of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 255.
— from death to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 501.
— fruit-bearing test of. (I.) Luke I. 317.
— fruitless. (S.) Mark 449, 450.
— fruits of. (I.) Eph. 615.
— future. (S.) 1 John 189.
— — bearing of present on. (S.) John II. 340.
— — our relations to Christ in. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 463.
— gain. (S.) John II. 184.
— — of, by losing it. (S.) Luke II. 135, 138.
— garment of. (I.) Matt. 500.
— gift. (I.) Gal. 189.
— given to proving all things. (I.) 1 Thess. 267.
— God is Focus and Fountain of. (S.) John I. 456.
— God's, in man. (I.) 1 John 338.
— — power of raising to. (I.) Eph. 104.
— — self-revelation through. (S.) John I. 16.
— godliness generally makes men happy in this. (S.) 1 Tim. 190.
— — in all conditions of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 471.
— godly. (S.) Titus 123.
— — power of. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— golden opportunity. (S.) John II. 245.
— good, enforces teaching. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— — exposed to temptation. (I.) Jas. 85.
— — man's, opposite views of. (S.) 2 Cor. 337.
— — power of. (I.) Heb. II. 350.
— — surest title to good conscience. (S.) 1 John 276.
— grandest, Christ. (I.) Phil. 50.
— — end and means of. (S.) Titus 15.
— great aim of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 63.

Life, great business of. (S.) Matt. 554.
— — hope of sons of God and its influence on. (S.) 1 John 213.
— happiness is attainable in this. (S.) 1 Tim. 199.
— happy, secret of. (S.) John II. 418.
— hazarded for Christ. (S. & I.) Acts II. 440.
— heart controls. (I.) Col. 237.
— — determines. (I.) Mark 275.
— heavenly. (S.) Heb. II. 538; Rev. 430, 715, 721.
— heirs of grace of. (S.) 1 Pet. 264.
— hid in Christ. (S.) Col. 186.
— — with Christ in God. (I.) Col. 188.
— hidden. (S. & I.) Col. 164–187; 1 John 182.
— — support of. (S.) John I. 379.
— high. (S.) Rom. I. 142.
— higher and lower, choice between. (I.) 2 Tim. 224.
— — attaining. (I.) Col. 174.
— — hiding of. (I.) Mark 347.
— — more open to assault. (I.) Heb. I. 202.
— highest. (S.) 1 John 167.
— holiness of, imitation of Christ in, and necessity of it in believers. (S.) 1 John 88.
— holy. (I.) Col. 223. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— — Christian's obligation to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 430.
— — connection between gracious state and. (S.) Eph. 506.
— — influence of. (I.) 1 Thess. 61.
— — obligation of. (S.) Rom. I. 498.
— — — of Christians to. (S.) 2 Tim. 207.
— — pleasures of, inexplicable to ungodly. (I.) 1 Pet. 334.
— home, religious. (S.) Titus 61.
— hopeful, tonic of. (I.) Titus 133.
— how Christ gives. (I.) John II. 190.
— how to use. (I.) Luke III. 483; Gal. 116.
— human, Christ Interpreter of. (S.) John I. 29.
— — Christian ends lend grandeur to. (I.) Col. 252.
— — Divine ordination of. (S.) Acts III. 231.
— — fall of corrupt in. (S.) Rev. 535.
— — idea and duty of. (S.) 1 Pet. 353.
— — transitory. (S.) Jas. 410.
— ideal. (S.) Heb. II. 511.
— ignorant worship affects, for evil. (A.) John I. 352.
— ills of folly of looking only at. (I.) Matt. 111.
— illusiveness of. (S.) Heb. II. 277.
— immortal. (S.) 2 Tim. 54.
— importance of this, in light of future. (I.) Gal. 502.
— in Christ. (S.) John I. 539, II. 183, 558; Gal. 110, 114; 1 John 442. (I.) John I. 16, 17; Gal. 115, 116; Phil. 50. (A.) Rom. I. 554.
— — contrasted with death in Adam. (S.) Rom. I. 415.
— — immortality of. (I.) Gal. 116.
— — present condition and future glory of. (S.) Col. 181.
— in death. (S.) Rom. I. 488.
— in early Church. (S.) Col. 308.
— in flesh. (I.) Gal. 116.
— in gospel. (S.) Mark 715.
— in heaven spiritual life in glorified body. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 508.
— in himself. (S.) John I. 456.
— in man, higher. (I.) Luke I. 399.
— in mortification of flesh. (S.) Rom. II. 13.
— in nature needs varied elements for sustenance. (I.) Matt. 35.
— in revelation of Christ. (I.) Gal. 50.
— in seed. (I.) Mark 126.
— in tent. (I.) Heb. II. 280.
— incarnate. (S.) 1 John 11.
— inequalities of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 358.
— inner and outer, of good, divinity of. (S.) Rom. II. 630.
— — Christ looks into. (I.) John I. 344.
Life, inner, of Christ. (S.) John II. 76.
— — of man, conscience and. (S.) 2 Cor. 21.
— — of Paul. (I.) 2 Tim. 5.
— inscription on cross. (S.) John III. 310.
— insecurity of this. (I.) Mark 328.
— instead of death. (A.) Rom. I. 442.
— intuitional element in. (S.) Matt. 180.
— inward grace manifest in. (I.) 1 John 92.
— is, worth living? (S.) Matt. 363.
— its mission and opportunity. (S.) Acts II. 343.
— its shadows and its substance. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 486.
— Jesus. (S.) John II. 508, 509.
— Jesus' view of. (I.) Rom. II. 696.
— journey of. (S.) Heb. II. 310.
— just man and his. (S.) Heb. II. 175.
— law of love. (S.) Luke II. 245.
— — — true to requirements of. (I.) 1 John 97.
— — Spirit of, in Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 644–648.
— — trials. (I.) Jas. 18.
— — work. (I.) Mark 227.
— lax, connected with erroneous doctrine. (I.) 2 Tim. 189.
— length of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 484.
— lessons from, of best men. (S.) 2 Tim. 357.
— light of. (S.) John I. 17, II. 31.
— — God. (I.) John I. 31.
— — he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have. (S.) John II. 32.
— limitations of. (S.) Col. 314.
— logic of. (S.) 1 Thess. 74.
— looking brings. (A.) John I. 241.
— Lord of. (S.) John II. 557.
— — and famishing multitudes between. (S.) Luke II. 110.
— losing, for others. (A.) Matt. 194.
— — to find it. (I.) Luke II. 135, 138.
— lost for eighteenpence. (A.) Heb. II. 536.
— — in effort to save it. (I.) Matt. 357.
— love of. (S.) Matt. 194.
— loved and lost. (I.) John II. 340. (A.) John II. 341.
— — into. (A.) 1 Thess. 56.
— man of scandalous, is unfit to be minister. (S.) Titus 26.
— man's. (S.) Luke II. 587.
— — and God's providence. (S.) Jas. 415.
— — double. (S.) Gal. 110.
— — God's Word bread of. (S.) Luke I. 397.
— — picture of. (I.) Mark 307.
— manifested. (S. & I.) 1 John 12–14.
— Master of. (S.) Luke II. 89.
— mastery of. (I.) John II. 207.
— matchless. (S.) Acts II. 186.
— meaning of term. (I.) Mark 327.
— minister's, bright side of. (S.) Phil. 291.
— ministerial. (S.) Phil. 30.
— model. (S.) Acts II. 178.
— monotony of, sabbath breaks. (I.) Mark 95.
— moral, and death. (I.) Rom. I. 580.
— more abundantly. (S. & I.) John II. 180–189.
— more our business than death. (A.) Phil. 61.
— mortal, good man's endeavour to compensate for limitations of. (S.) 2 Pet. 95.
— most miserable without hope in Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 423.
— music in. (I.) Eph. 558.
— must accord with profession. (I.) Luke I. 317.
— must reveal itself. (I.) Mark 283.
— mutual relations in. (S.) Rom. II. 482.
— mysteriousness of. (I.) Heb. II. 279.
— mystery of. (S.) Luke I. 397.
— natural and spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 515.
— — — man dependent on God for. (S.) Acts III. 365.
— new. (S.) Rom. I. 480; 1 Pet. 113, 241
— — activity in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 50.
— — gospel of. (S.) Rev. 644.
— — in Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 231.

Life, new, in nation and family. (S.) Rom. I. 464.
— — love to man inspired by. (I.) 1 John 385.
— newness of. (S.) Rom. I. 458, 459; 2 Cor. 173. (A.) Rom. I. 468.
— next, interpreter of this. (I.) John II. 398.
— no perfection in this. (S.) Jas. 288.
— no, without feeding on Christ. (I.) John I. 572.
— not all wilderness. (I.) Mark 20.
— not necessity. (I.) Luke I. 394.
— not regarded. (A.) Phil. 165.
— not to fall below heavenly calling. (I.) Rom. I. 16.
— *now* and *then* of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 301.
— object of. (S.) Rom. II. 626.
— occupations of, parabolic use of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 572.
— of affections. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 226.
— of all, "all one" by faith in Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 186.
— of benevolence, long. (I.) Acts II. 190.
— of child, potentialities in. (I.) Heb. II. 349.
— of Christ. (S.) Acts II. 185.
— — in heaven, salvation of believers carried on by. (S.) Rom. I. 386.
— — manifestation of. (S.) 2 Cor. 167.
— — progressiveness of. (I.) Gal. 116.
— — redemption by. (I.) Gal. 9.
— — without and within. (S.) John II. 338.
— of Christian from Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 105.
— — God's mercy reproduced in. (I.) Matt. 412.
— of consecration. (S.) Luke I. 56.
— of faith. (S.) Rom. I. 69–71; Gal. 115, 117, 130, 132. (I.) Heb. II. 177.
— — Christian's. (S.) Gal. 108; Heb. II. 176. (A.) Gal. 107.
— — in death. (S.) Rev. 339, 342.
— of guilt, and heart of corruption, contact of Christianity with: Paul before Felix. (S.) Acts III. 298.
— of his people, Christ manifested in heart. (S.) 1 John 464.
— of Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 253.
— — prophetic panorama of. (S.) Acts I. 193.
— of love and purity. (S.) 1 Pet. 109.
— of ministry, steadfastness of Church. (S.) 1 Thess. 109.
— of Paul, inner. (I.) Gal. 57.
— of peace and kindness. (A.) Heb. II. 515.
— of pilgrim, faith constraining to. (S.) Heb. II. 297.
— of pleasure life of death. (S.) 1 Tim. 236.
— of poverty, humiliation and sacrifice fit prelude to. (I.) Luke I. 126.
— of separation. (S.) Luke I. 48.
— of soul, Christ. (I.) 1 John 445.
— — crime against. (I.) Luke II. 141.
— — love. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 221.
— of Spirit, Christ. (I.) John II. 296.
— of temptation. (S.) Luke I. 423.
— of Thomas Apostle, two passages from. (S.) John III. 420.
— of unregenerate. (S.) Eph. 130.
— old and new. (I.) Gal. 113, 126.
— one fault may spoil. (A.) Phil. 27.
— — habitual fault may vitiate whole. (I.) Mark 409.
— — only argument against God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 421.
— — success in. (S.) John III. 329.
— only, worth living. (S.) 1 John 10.
— or death, ready for. (A.) Phil. 56.
— our, Christ complement of. (I.) 2 Pet. 10.
— — Lord's resumption of. (S.) John II. 206.
— — newness of, and Christ's resurrection. (S.) Rom. I. 456–459.
— — shortness of. (S.) 2 Pet. 90, 91.
— partial and perfect. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 277.
— passing from death to. (S.) John I. 454, 455.
— — — — by love. (S.) 1 John 254.
Life, pastor's, wrapped up with his people's steadfastness. (S.) 1 Thess. 111.
— path of. (S.) Phil. 202.
— — following Christ. (I.) John II. 34.
— Paul's former. (S.) Gal. 38.
— — ideal of. (S.) Phil. 224.
— — review of his. (S.) 2 Tim. 345.
— — sketch of his. (S.) Acts III. 219.
— — two parts of. (I.) Gal. 39.
— — view of. (S.) Phil. 236. (I.) Rom. II. 480.
— perfect. (S.) Phil. 273; Rev. 712.
— perpetual discipline. (I.) Jas. 20.
— personality of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 170.
— possessions do not constitute. (I.) Luke II. 591.
— possibilities of. (S.) Jas. 413. (I.) Acts I. 170.
— power of death, not of. (A.) Heb. I. 168.
— praising. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 56.
— prayer extending. (A.) Jas. 478.
— precious because brief. (I.) Jas. 415.
— pre-eminent and illuminating, Christ. (S.) John I. 18.
— preferred to service. (A.) Phil. 165.
— preparation for death. (I.) Heb. II. 61.
— present. (S.) 1 Tim. 193.
— — as related to future. (S.) Luke III. 253.
— — hell-fire in. (I.) Mark 374.
— — infant state of man. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 296.
— pride of, is transitory. (S.) 1 John 136.
— Prince of. (S.) Acts I. 308.
— problem of. (S.) 1 Tim. 288.
— profit of godliness in this. (S.) 1 Tim. 197.
— promise of. (I.) 2 Tim. 1.
— prophecy. (S.) Rom. II. 89.
— proved by love. (S.) 1 John 258.
— providential care of. (A.) John II. 245.
— pure, sixty years of. (A.) 1 Thess. 61.
— — witness of. (S.) 1 Pet. 179.
— purity of. (S.) 1 Thess. 139.
— pursuits of, death terminating. (I.) Heb. I. 580.
— quieting thoughts about. (S.) Jas. 450.
— race of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 564, 565.
— reading. (S.) Gal. 232.
— reason why some men cling to. (A.) Phil. 48.
— reasonableness of. (I.) 2 Tim. 58.
— reconciliation with. (I.) Luke II. 793.
— refusing. (S.) John I. 482.
— regularity in conduct of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 379.
— reign in, and reign of death. (S.) Rom. I. 419.
— rejoicing. (S.) Acts I. 717.
— related. (S.) Rom. II. 618.
— religion. (I.) Jas. 205.
— — beautiful in all seasons of. (I.) 1 John 110.
— renewal of. (S.) 2 Cor. 176.
— repentance unto. (S.) Acts II. 209–213.
— research. (S.) Matt. 121.
— responsibility of. (S.) 1 Tim. 273.
— resurrection and. (S.) John II. 264–269, 272.
— retribution in this. (I.) Col. 269.
— review of, and glimpse of glory. (S.) Philem. 45.
— righteous. (S.) Titus 120.
— risen. (S.) Col. 169.
— rising. (S.) John I. 436.
— rival theories of, tested. (I.) Luke I. 398.
— royal rule of. (S.) Rom. II. 514.
— rule of. (S.) Matt. 124.
— ruler's daughter raised to. (S.) Luke II. 88.
— saints', Christ. (S.) Phil. 48.
— sanctity of common. (S.) Luke I. 704.
— saved by losing it. (S.) Mark 330.
— — yet lost. (I.) Mark 328, 329.
— Saviour of, Son of man. (S.) Luke II. 189.
— savour of death or of. (S.) 2 Cor. 66.
— sayings of Christians at end of. (A.) 2 Tim. 336.
— school. (I.) Gal. 211.
— secular, relation of Christ to, of his disciples. (S.) John III. 465.

Life, seeming record of, not always actual one. (I.) 1 Tim. 259.
— self not chief end of. (S.) 2 Cor. 283.
— self-consuming. (I.) John I. 468.
— semblances of. (I.) Rev. 198.
— shall we refuse? (A.) John I. 484.
— shameful. (S.) John II. 17.
— shaped by will of God. (A.) 2 Tim. 1.
— shortness and uncertainty of. (S.) Matt. 554.
— — of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 482. (A.) Jas. 413.
— show of. (I.) Rev. 198.
— shower of, clearing. (I.) Acts I. 625.
— sickness spoils. (I.) Mark 214.
— sifting of. (S.) Luke III. 520.
— sights and sounds of. (S.) Acts II. 39, III. 225.
— sign of, faith. (I.) John III. 455.
— — trusting in Christ. (I.) John III. 455.
— signs of struggle in. (I.) Gal. 552.
— sober. (S.) Titus 118.
— soul's, secret orderings of. (I.) Luke II. 739.
— source of, Christ. (A.) John III. 455.
— — faith in Christ. (S.) Gal. 123.
— — self-crucifixion. (S.) Gal. 111.
— sphere of work. (I.) John II. 128.
— spirit and. (S.) John I. 576.
— — giveth, letter killeth. (S.) 2 Cor. 83, 84.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 441; Gal. 113, 134, 387.
— — and natural maintenance of. (S.) John I. 507.
— — call to fourfold manifestation of. (S.) Phil. 65.
— — development of. (S.) Eph. 384. (I.) John III. 455.
— — gift of Holy Spirit necessary to. (I.) Acts III. 69.
— — growth of. (S.) Mark 156, 157, 159, 175; 2 Cor. 178.
— — in believers, glorious analogy of. (S.) Eph. 101.
— — its causes and its grandeur. (S.) Jas. 129.
— — its origin and true development. (S.) 2 Pet. 11.
— — liberty of. (I.) 2 Cor. 105.
— — three stages of. (S.) Acts III. 360.
— — two stages of. (S.) John I. 586.
— stewardship of. (S.) Luke III. 204.
— stormy voyage of. (S.) Acts III. 403.
— structural process. (I.) Matt. 135.
— successive stages of. (S.) 1 John 104.
— sufferings of, Fatherhood of God in. (S.) Heb. II. 497.
— sweetness of. (I.) Luke II. 545.
— symmetry of. (S.) Rev. 673.
— testimony of. (I.) Luke III. 477.
— their, godly men do only live, or godly only do make spiritual use of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 314.
— thirst of, and its satisfaction in Christ. (S.) John I. 340.
— those who are justified by faith are heirs of. (S.) Heb. II. 171.
— thought of God ennobles. (A.) Heb. II. 389.
— through death. (S.) Luke II. 136. (I.) Luke III. 330.
— through death to. (S.) Rev. 75. (I.) 2 Tim. 2.
— through knowledge of Christ. (S.) 2 Pet. 8.
— thwarting tendency in. (S.) 2 Cor. 142.
— time for work. (S.) 1 Thess. 207.
— to come. (S.) 1 Tim. 201.
— — present pledge of. (S.) Rom. I. 467.
— — profit of godliness in. (S.) 1 Tim. 200.
— to God, death to Law and. (S.) Gal. 106. (I.) Gal. 104.
— to have Christ is to have. (S.) 1 John 443.
— to save, or to kill? (I.) Mark 99.
— transfer of, to God. (A.) Rom. I. 496.
— transition from death to. (S.) Col. 147.
— tree of. (S.) Rev. 127, 128, 705, 706, 746–748.
— true. (S.) Rom. I. 712.
— — aim of. (S.) John I. 531.
— — building. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 246.
Life, true end of, to do will of God is. (I.) John I. 557.
— — estimate of. (S.) Jas. 405.
— — ever worth living. (S.) Acts II. 345.
— — ideal of, its sublime grandeur and implied attainability. (S.) 1 Pet. 84.
— — love. (I.) Phil. 50.
— — priesthood. (S.) Rom. II. 437.
— — spiritual, in man. (S.) John II. 606.
— — value of. (A.) Acts III. 137.
— — worth living. (S.) 1 Pet. 277.
— truest and deepest view of. (S.) John II. 353.
— truth to rule, must awaken personal interest. (I.) Matt. 481.
— truths best taught by. (I.) Rom. I. 179.
— two cups of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 38.
— two principles of. (S.) Luke I. 662.
— two ways of lengthening. (A.) John II. 124.
— ungodly, child of God cannot live. (A.) Jas. 285.
— unstained, of Jesus. (I.) Heb. I. 606.
— useful, missed. (I.) Heb. II. 662.
— victorious, laurels of. (S.) Rev. 167.
— voyage of. (S.) Acts III. 403–406, 454; Heb. I. 538.
— wasted, remorse of. (A.) Rom. I. 534.
— water of. (S.) John I. 336, 340.
— — conduits for. (I.) John I. 329.
— — fountain of. (S.) Rev. 651, 652.
— way to, and way to destruction unfolded. (S.) Matt. 127.
— Way, Truth, and. (S.) John II. 492–509.
— weariness of. (S.) 2 Cor. 457. (I.) Heb. I. 322.
— what is your? (S.) Jas. 400–412.
— what kind of perfection is attainable in this? (S.) Phil. 253.
— wheel of, setting on fire. (I.) Jas. 309.
— wise conduct of. (S.) Col. 278. (I.) Eph. 529.
— withheld completions of. (S.) John II. 454.
— without Christ. (S.) Eph. 183. (I.) Eph. 182. (A.) Eph. 184.
— Word of. (S.) Phil. 147.
— — holding forth. (S.) Phil. 148, 149.
— — witnesses of. (S.) 1 John 5.
— work and end of. (S.) Acts II. 345.
— — of. (S.) John II. 121, 123.
— worth living. (S.) Acts III. 425.
— — of, enhanced by kindly acts. (I.) Matt. 601.
— — of water of. (S.) John I. 337.
— worthy of calling. (S.) Eph. 356.
Life's brevity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 483.
— contests and prizes. (S.) Phil. 236.
— contrast: autumn. (S.) 1 Pet. 115.
— course finished with joy. (S. & A.) Acts III. 143.
— deepest necessities, Bible meets. (I.) Rom. II. 694.
— ever-springing well. (S.) John I. 331.
— mysteries, clear view of. (A.) John II. 397.
— purpose. (A.) Phil. 242.
— uncertainty improved. (S.) Mark 546.
— voyage. (S.) Acts III. 403–406, 454.
— work, perfection. (I.) Col. 108.
— — should be completed. (I.) John III. 139.
— — well done. (S.) John III. 141.
Live (*verb*). *See* Live *and* living.
Lives and hearts of men, power of Gospel in changing. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 413.
— fruitless. (I.) Luke II. 737.
— inconspicuous, related to heaven. (I.) 2 Tim. 203.
— men's, conversion reverses. (A.) Gal. 63.
— of saints, obscure. (I.) Acts I. 108.
— shining and burning. (I.) John I. 467.
— subsidiary. (I.) Luke I. 115.
— suppressed. (A.) 2 Tim. 10.
— useful. (I.) Luke I. 23.
— wicked, of Christians no argument against truth of Christianity. (S.) 1 Tim. 265.
Life-contrasts. (I.) Mark 197.
Life-expansion. (I.) Mark 170.

Life-force, Christian's. (S.) John II. 560.
Life-giving energy of Word of God. (A.) 1 Thess. 73.
Life-long occupation. (S.) Heb. II. 656.
— repentance. (I.) Mark 30.
— — Peter's. (I.) Mark 641.
— work, Christian's, after Confirmation. (S.) Matt. 427.
Life-motto. (S.) Heb. II. 462.
Life-pictures. (S.) John III. 224.
Life-river. (S.) Rev. 699–702.
Life-streams. (I.) John I. 338.
Life-structures are varied. (I.) Matt. 135.
Life-time and life's duty in their indissoluble unity. (S.) John II. 245.
Life-work. (S.) Phil. 25.
— children. (A.) Heb. I. 160.
— our. (S.) Col. 91.
Life-wounds. (S.) Acts I. 217.
Lifted himself up, so when they continued asking him, he. (I.) John II. 11.
— up, Christ. (S.) John II. 356.
— — Jesus. (A.) John I. 238.
— — Son of man, when ye have. (I.) John II. 46.
Lifting up of bowed down. (S.) Luke II. 745.
— of brazen serpent. (S.) John I. 234.
Light. (S.) Eph. 522. (I.) John I. 467.
— action of. (I.) John I. 266.
— affliction and eternal glory. (S.) 2 Cor. 180.
— and crime. (I.) John I. 271.
— and darkness. (S.) John I. 19; Eph. 499.
— — sin and purification. (S.) 1 John I. 34.
— and its little while. (S.) John II. 366.
— and lamp. (I.) John I. 467.
— and liberty. (A.) John I. 266; 1 Thess. 197.
— and life. (S.) John I. 12.
— — Christ. (S.) John I. 57.
— — difference between. (S.) John I. 15.
— — of men, Christ. (S.) John I. 11–15.
— and loyalty. (I.) John II. 245.
— and power, pulpit. (S.) 1 Tim. 133.
— and warmth, Bible gives. (I.) Luke III. 648.
— angel of, Satan himself transformed into. (S.) 2 Cor. 450, 451.
— armour of. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 595.
— arrival of. (S.) John I. 27.
— before Christ came. (I.) John I. 29.
— believing in, and its effects. (I.) John II. 368.
— benefit of. (I.) John I. 468.
— best, product of, best life. (A.) 1 John 44.
— beyond, there is. (A.) Heb. I. 508.
— blessedness of. (I.) John I. 266.
— blessing of heaven. (S.) Rev. 727.
— brings power. (I.) John II. 30.
— brotherly love, test and means of being and abiding with guileless spirit in, instead of walking in darkness. (S.) 1 John 98.
— burning and shining. (S.) John I. 466. (I.) John I. 468.
— by evangelizing. (S.) Mark 149.
— by hearing. (S.) Mark 147.
— by obeying. (S.) Mark 148.
— child of, and works of darkness. (S.) Eph. 513.
— — walking in light. (S.) 1 John 36.
— children of. (S.) John II. 367; 1 Thess. 195–197. (I.) Eph. 503; 1 Thess. 195–197; 1 Pet. 171; 1 John 44.
— — and their obligations. (S.) Eph. 496.
— — children of this world wiser than. (S.) Luke III. 213.
— — walk as. (S.) Eph. 501, 502.
— Christ. (S.) John II. 131.
— — our. (I. & A.) Eph. 523.
— Christ's. (S.) John I. 26.
— Christians love. (A.) John I. 271.
— — must be receptive of. (I.) Matt. 68.
— come into world. (S.) John I. 264.
— coming and rejection of. (I.) John I. 36.
— condition of receiving. (I.) John I. 21.
— conflict of. (S.) Heb. II. 148.
— darkness and. (S.) Matt. 38; 1 Pet. 168–170.
Light dawning upon man. (I.) John I. 30.
— detested. (A.) John I. 269.
— different effect of, on good and bad. (I.) John I. 270.
— diminishing, but not diminishing responsibility. (I.) Rom. I. 110.
— disregarding. (A.) Luke II. 667.
— Divine, necessary to salvation. (S.) John I. 564.
— drawn out of darkness. (I.) Mark 287.
— efficient, Christ. (I.) John I. 30.
— emblem of Christ. (I.) Luke I. 233.
— — of gladness. (I.) John II. 30.
— excessive, blinded by. (S.) Acts III. 228.
— for men who are to see. (I.) Acts II. 369.
— for those who sit in darkness. (S.) Matt. 38.
— for us. (S.) John II. 24.
— for world's darkness. (S.) John II. 375.
— fountain of. (I.) Luke II. 519.
— full of, Christ is. (I.) John I. 22.
— God is. (S.) Heb. I. 34; 1 John 32, 33.
— God's living. (S.) John I. 17.
— good, all. (I.) John II. 417.
— gospel. (S.) 1 Pet. 171.
— — movable. (I.) Matt. 560.
— — of. (I.) John II. 367, 368.
— — triple ray. (S.) John I. 241.
— guileless spirit abiding in, in its threefold aspect of childhood, fatherhood, and youth. (S.) 1 John 105.
— — — loving not world which is darkness, but God who is. (S.) 1 John 124.
— he that doeth truth cometh to. (S.) John I. 271.
— heavenly. (S.) Acts II. 5.
— — at Damascus. (S.) Acts III. 223.
— hidden, dies. (I.) Matt. 68.
— hiding. (A.) Luke II. 35.
— holding forth. (A.) Phil. 149.
— Holy Spirit our. (I.) Gal. 380.
— how different men receive. (S.) John I. 19.
— immortality and life brought to, by gospel. (S. & I.) 2 Tim. 49–54, 63, 64.
— — brought to. (S.) 2 Tim. 49, 63, 64.
— in dark place. (I.) Luke I. 107.
— in darkness. (A.) Eph. 503.
— in death. (A.) Luke I. 221; John II. 131.
— in every part. (I.) Luke II. 519.
— in hour of darkness. (A.) 1 John 34.
— in Lord. (S.) Eph. 501. (I.) Eph. 498.
— inheritance of. (S.) Col. 37.
— intensified. (I.) Luke II. 518.
— intercepted. (I.) John II. 32.
— joy of. (A.) Col. 41.
— keep, bright, or you will hear of it. (S.) Matt. 63.
— Lamb. (S.) Rev. 693.
— let your, shine. (I.) John I. 467.
— life brought to: death abolished. (S.) 2 Tim. 61.
— lightning as well as. (I.) Heb. II. 586.
— limited in duration. (A.) John II. 369.
— love more attractive than. (I.) 1 John 380.
— — of darkness rather than. (A.) John I. 264.
— loving darkness rather than: test of condemnation. (S.) John I. 265.
— mind blinded against. (S.) 2 Cor. 143.
— moderated. (I.) John II. 30.
— monster dragged to. (S.) Rom. I. 588.
— movable, Bible. (I.) Luke III. 102.
— natural, in man. (I.) John I. 29.
— nature and dwelling-place of God. (S.) 1 John 31.
— needed. (I.) John I. 22; Eph. 523.
— no, apart from Christ. (I.) Matt. 65.
— no remedy for blindness. (I.) Mark 436.
— no substitute for. (I.) 1 John 34.
— of all living, Christ. (S.) John I. 28.
— of all nations, Christ. (I.) Luke I. 233.
— of blessed. (S.) Rev. 724.
— of body, Christ. (I.) Mark 342.
— — eye. (S.) Luke II. 517.
— of Christian example. (S.) Matt. 65.

Light of Christianity reproving world. (S.) Eph. 515.
— of city. (I.) Rev. 694.
— of day, safety in. (I.) Luke I. 105.
— of death, uncharitable speech in. (A.) Jas. 390.
— of every man, Christ. (I.) John I. 31.
— of future world, Christ. (I.) John I. 30.
— of Gentiles. (S.) Luke I. 233. (I.) Acts II. 370.
— of God, Bible and. (A.) 2 Tim. 286.
— of God's presence. (I.) Acts III. 23.
— of godliness, guileless spirit, amid dark world's flow, established in. (S.) 1 John 139.
— of gospel, amusements in. (S.) Phil. 308.
— — hatred of wicked to. (S.) John I. 268.
— — superior. (I.) 1 Pet. 171.
— of heaven, Christ. (S.) Rev. 692.
— of life. (S.) John I. 17, II. 31.
— — God. (I.) John I. 31.
— — he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have. (S.) John II. 32.
— of New Jerusalem. (S.) Rev. 692.
— of soul, pure motives. (S.) Matt. 108.
— of Word in darkness, manifestation of. (S.) John I. 20.
— of world. (S. & I.) John I. 27, II. 20–30, 112, 131.
— — Christians. (S.) Matt. 63, 66.
— — missionaries. (I.) Matt. 68.
— on Jesus' face, fading of. (I.) Matt. 373.
— on Peter's way. (S.) John III. 503.
— our revealing, Christ. (I.) John I. 28.
— perfect, of God. (S.) 1 John 33.
— phases of corrupt government in its endeavours to crush. (S.) John III. 230.
— playing with. (I.) John I. 468.
— prayer for. (A.) Jas. 126.
— prophetic, secret of, pity. (I.) Col. 224.
— provided for Church of Christ, unfulfilled prophecy. (S.) 2 Pet. 103.
— receiving. (I.) John I. 41.
— red. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 11.
— refusing. (I.) 1 Pet. 171.
— rejecting, wilful folly of. (I.) John I. 266.
— rejection of. (S.) John I. 32.
— repelling and attracting influence of. (S.) John I. 267.
— reproves sin. (I.) John I. 270. (A.) Eph. 516.
— resisting, will prove our undoing. (I.) John I. 642.
— resurrection brought to, by Christ. (I.) John I. 461.
— reveals sin and alarms sinners. (I.) John I. 270.
— — what. (I.) John I. 270.
— revelations of. (I.) John I. 269, II. 30.
— safety of. (I.) John I. 30. (A.) John II. 35.
— saints in. (I.) Col. 42.
— — meetness for inheritance of. (S.) Col. 40.
— satisfying, God. (I.) 1 John 34.
— saving and health-giving influence of. (I.) John II. 30.
— Scripture, most sure light. (S.) 2 Pet. 104.
— secondary. (I.) John I. 26.
— sharing our. (S.) Mark 145.
— shine before men, duty of letting our. (S.) Matt. 65.
— shining, darkness passing. (S.) 1 John 97.
— — in dark place, Word of God. (S.) 2 Pet. 103.
— similitude of. (S.) John II. 367.
— sinners hate. (S.) John I. 269.
— sinning against. (I.) Heb. I. 466.
— — — result of. (A.) Luke II. 666.
— sons of: first disciples. (S.) John I. 107.
— Spirit's protecting. (A.) 1 Thess. 255.
— spiritual, Christ. (S.) Eph. 517.
— things brought to, sooner or later. (I.) Mark 146.
— to reveal work not worker. (I.) Matt. 68.
— too much. (I.) Acts III. 227.
Light, true. (S.) John I. 27, 30.
— — dense darkness of period when, appeared. (I.) John I. 20.
— — soul. (S.) 2 Cor. 151.
— — which lighteth every man. (S.) John I. 26.
— truth not afraid of. (I.) Matt. 200.
— turned into darkness. (I.) Luke II. 520.
— uncovering. (I.) Luke II. 518.
— uninterrupted, proceeding immediately from God, as it is state of, happiness of heaven. (S.) Rev. 726.
— universal, Christ. (I.) John I. 19.
— unsetting, Christ. (I.) John II. 34.
— value of. (I.) John I. 468.
— walking in. (S.) 1 John 41, 42. (A.) John II. 34.
— we give, judged by. (A.) 1 Thess. 196.
— we must not refuse. (A.) John II. 31.
— we must walk in. (I.) John II. 34.
— welcomed. (A.) John I. 269.
— white, of heaven, triple rays which make. (S.) Rev. 718.
— will arise in due time. (I.) Luke I. 20.
— within diffuses radiance without. (S.) 1 Thess. 197.
— within us. (S.) Luke II. 519.
— witness of. (S.) John I. 24. (I.) John I. 25.
— — to. (I.) John I. 26.
Lights, Christians are. (A.) Phil. 145.
— false. (I.) Matt. 9.
— Father of. (I.) Jas. 126, 127.
— in world, believers. (S.) Phil. 141.
— many. (I.) Acts III. 111.
Light-bearers, exposure of. (A.) Phil. 149.
Light-giver, Christ. (S.) Eph. 520.
Light-holders, Christians are. (I.) Phil. 149.
Lighted lamp. (I.) Luke II. 34.
— valley of death. (I.) 2 Tim. 68.
Lightening others' burdens. (I.) Gal. 460.
Lighthouse, Bible. (I.) 2 Tim. 316.
Lightning as well as light. (I.) Heb. II. 586.
— drawing. (I.) Luke I. 26.
Like him: in him. (S.) 1 John 86.
— master like servant. (I.) Matt. 461.
— mother like daughter. (I.) Matt. 299.
— produces like. (I.) Gal. 495.
— stock, like fruit. (I.) Luke I. 12.
Likes in sermon. (A.) Mark 179.
Like-minded. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 24.
Likeness and unlikeness, points of, in ten virgins. (I.) Matt. 568.
— between what God does and what man invents. (I.) Matt. 388.
— — Word and seed. (I.) Mark 128.
— Christ's, unto his brethren. (S.) Heb. I. 187, 188.
— family. (S.) 1 Pet. 83. (A.) John II. 414.
— — Divine birth. (S.) 1 John 171.
— of Christ's resurrection. (S.) Rom. I. 469.
— of wheat and tares. (I.) Matt. 273.
— our, to little children. (S.) Matt. 420.
— sinless family, Divine hope perfecting. (S.) 1 John 206.
— sympathy with character involves, to that character. (I.) Matt. 196.
— to Christ. (A.) Rom. II. 190.
— to God. (I.) 1 Pet. 91.
Lilies, Christ and. (S.) Matt. 111; Luke II. 626.
— consider! (S.) Matt. 111, 112. (A.) Luke II. 635.
— God's care for. (I.) Luke II. 625.
— lesson from. (S.) Matt. 112; Luke II. 630, 632.
— of field. (S.) Matt. 112.
— preaching of. (S.) Luke II. 625, 630, 632, 633.
— trust in God taught by. (I.) Luke II. 635.
Lilies' witness. (S.) Matt. 112.
Limb, saving a. (I.) Luke I. 544.
Limed by lust. (I.) Mark 243.
Limit and scope of prayer. (I.) Mark 459.
— no, to fulness of Christ. (I.) Col. 86.
— of law and reason. (I.) Titus 60.
— of nature's revelation. (I.) Rom. I. 80.
— of prayer. (S.) Mark 461.

Limit, senseless, of evidence. (I.) Mark 72.
Limits of Christian rights. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 420.
— of human experience. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 16.
— right, energy within. (I.) 2 Tim. 22.
Limitation of human knowledge. (I.) Acts I. 34, 35.
— — views. (I.) Rom. II. 428.
Limitations. (S.) Luke II. 623.
— and conditions of moral growth. (S.) Matt. 270.
— Christ's. (I.) John I. 450.
— Jesus', his power and glory. (S.) Heb. I. 619.
— of Christian liberty. (S.) Rom. II. 645.
— of human greatness. (I.) John I. 603.
— — vision. (S.) John I. 77.
— of knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 277, 282.
— of law of antagonism. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 26.
— of life. (S.) Col. 314.
— of wickedness, efficiency of Divine government seen in. (S.) 2 Tim. 272.
Limited forgiveness. (I.) Matt. 410.
Line, crossing. (I.) Mark 504.
— of praise. (I.) Heb. II. 660.
— short, best. (I.) Phil. 322.
Lines, reading between. (S.) Acts III. 103.
Lineage, Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 368.
— thoughts on. (S.) Luke I. 364.
Lingerer, doom of. (S.) Luke III. 324.
Links in soul's redemptive chain. (S.) Rom. II. 373.
— that unite heaven and earth. (S.) Mark 460.
Linus and Claudia. (I.) 2 Tim. 382.
Lion and Lamb, Christ. (I.) John I. 99.
— honey from. (S.) Rom. I. 416.
— Lamb. (S.) Rev. 316.
— of tribe of Judah, Christ. (S.) Rev. 308, 309.
— roaring, devil. (S.) 1 Pet. 429–433.
Lips, our, words of. (S.) 1 Pet. 279.
— Saviour's, strengthening words from. (S.) 2 Cor. 489.
Lip-devotion. (I.) Matt. 626.
Lip-profession. (S.) Matt. 314.
List of names, thoughts on. (S.) Matt. 173.
— of vices. (S.) Gal. 381–385. (I.) Gal. 386.
Listener, good. (A.) Jas. 146.
— incredulous. (S.) John I. 206.
Listening, careless. (A.) 1 Thess. 258.
— coming, disputing: anxious inquirer. (S.) John I. 193.
— eloquent. (S.) Luke II. 42.
Litany day. (A.) Jas. 485.
Literal and spiritual obedience. (I.) Rom. I. 190.
— and true Israelites. (S.) Rom. II. 261.
— knowledge of Scripture vain. (I.) Mark 111.
— obedience. (A.) Luke I. 594.
Literalism and party spirit. (S.) John III. 280.
Literally true that man does not live by bread alone. (I.) Matt. 34.
Literary altruism. (I.) 2 Cor. 338.
— and moral inspiration. (I.) Gal. 148.
— histories. (I.) Acts I. 2.
— silence of Christ. (S.) John II. 10.
Literature and Christ. (S.) Rev. 50.
— good, its pleasure and profit. (S.) 1 Tim. 211.
— highest, of Christianity. (S.) Heb. I. 642.
— prison, of Christian Church. (I.) Acts III. 504.
— sacred. (S.) Rev. 94.
— soul. (S.) 2 Cor. 70.
Litigants and missionaries. (A.) Luke II. 585.
Litigation among Christians. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 407.
— to be avoided. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 407.
Litigious spirit in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 406.
Little agencies destructive. (I.) Matt. 247.
— and lowly apostles, God employs. (I.) Mark 109.
— bird, caring for. (I.) Luke II. 548, 551.
— book: characteristics of revelation. (S.) Rev. 409.
— boy's effort. (A.) Mark 572.
— cares, torment of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 505.
— child, receiving kingdom of God as. (S.) Luke III. 375.
— — value of. (I.) Matt. 402.
Little children. (S.) John II. 439; 1 John 99, 100.
— — brought to Christ. (S.) Matt. 419.
— — Christ's favour to, displayed. (S.) Luke III. 370–374.
— — Christians as. (I.) 1 John 102.
— — death of. (S.) Luke II. 90.
— — fathers, young men. (S.) 1 John 105.
— — God glorified in. (S.) Matt. 471.
— — God's care of. (A.) Matt. 396.
— — our likeness to. (S.) Matt. 420.
— — Saviour's invitation to. (S.) Mark 339.
— — to come, suffer. (S.) Matt. 420.
— Christ's ability to do much with. (I.) Mark 257.
— contempt for, impossible when regarded as part of great whole. (I.) Matt. 400.
— content with. (A.) Heb. II. 609.
— contentment with. (S.) 1 Tim. 274.
— dogs. (S.) Matt. 329.
— duties, fidelity in, no excuse for neglect of great. (I.) Matt. 529.
— — holiness consists of. (I.) Titus 61.
— efforts, if continuous, produce great results. (A.) Gal. 508.
— errors, wisdom needed to detect. (I.) Matt. 129.
— events leading to great. (I.) Acts I. 702.
— faith, lecture for. (S.) 2 Thess. 5.
— — lesson for. (S.) John I. 408.
— faults. (I.) Gal. 344–346.
— flock comforted by their Shepherd. (S.) Luke II. 644.
— — fear not. (S.) Luke II. 643, 644.
— kindnesses. (I.) Luke III. 229.
— leaven. (I.) Gal. 347.
— love, God seen in. (S.) Luke I. 727.
— means, doing good by. (I.) Gal. 522.
— ones, despising. (S.) Matt. 402, 403.
— — father and. (S.) Matt. 405.
— — training. (S.) Matt. 402.
— religion is worth retaining. (S.) Rev. 180.
— — mistake of. (I.) Matt. 565.
— rent. (I.) Heb. II. 660.
— seed, growth of. (I.) Mark 175.
— seeds soul-saving. (I.) Mark 176.
— services, Christ's appreciation of. (S.) Matt. 197.
— sin indicative of carnal disposition. (I.) Matt. 70.
— sins. (I.) Luke III. 229; 1 Cor. I. 335, 336; Jas. 356.
— — accumulate. (I.) Matt. 70.
— — great evil and danger of. (S.) Matt. 70.
— — lead to greater. (I.) Gal. 315.
— — loss through. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 268.
— — no. (I.) Jas. 245.
— — perilous harmfulness of. (S.) Matt. 69.
— — watch against. (I.) 1 Pet. 428.
— stages, great advancement made in sin by. (I.) Matt. 71.
— strength, open door for. (S.) Rev. 217.
— things, Christian conduct is made up of. (I.) Phil. 70.
— — do perfecting. (I.) Matt. 472.
— — faithfulness in. (I.) Luke III. 416, 417.
— — fidelity in. (S.) Luke III. 224, 226.
— — honesty in. (S.) Titus 80.
— — importance of. (S.) Jas. 303. (I.) Matt. 583.
— — influence of. (I.) Luke III. 229.
— — — great truths on. (S.) Rom. II. 500.
— — lessons for ordinary persons and about. (S.) John I. 504.
— — pray about. (I.) Phil. 323.
— — sanctification seen in. (I.) John III. 193.
— — tests of character. (S.) Luke III. 228.
— — trusting God in. (I.) Phil. 322.
— — value of. (S.) Luke III. 223.
— time, Christ for, made lower than angels. (I.) Heb. I. 112.
— to great, from. (I.) Jas. 303.
— too much and too. (I.) Jas. 428.
— unfaithfulness in. (I.) Luke III. 230.

Little used to get great, how. (S.) Luke III. 220.
— ways, seeking to do good in. (A.) Acts II. 189.
— while, light and its. (S.) John II. 366.
— — only. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 484.
— — yet. (I.) Heb. II. 169.
"Little whiles," our Lord's two. (S.) John III. 82.
Littleness of man. (I.) Heb. I. 111.
Liturgy of angelic service. (I.) Heb. I. 70.
Live above injuries. (A.) Gal. 272.
— and move and have our being, in him. (S.) Acts II. 617, 618.
— for some purpose. (I.) 1 Tim. 302.
— hear and. (A.) Rom. II. 387.
— look and, in same spiritual direction. (I.) Matt. 108.
— name to. (I.) Rev. 198.
— one day in day. (I.) Matt. 117.
— peaceably with all men. (S.) Rom. II. 538–541.
— there, I. (A.) Heb. II. 541.
Lives (*noun*). *See* Life.
Livelihood, earning. (I.) Eph. 448.
Lively hope. (S.) 1 Pet. 15.
— — generated by Christ's resurrection. (I.) 1 Pet. 18.
Livery, king's. (I.) Col. 223.
Liveth unto himself, none of us. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 615–619.
Living, advent of, to spirits departed. (S.) Heb. II. 555.
— all her. (I.) Mark 522.
— and dead, Lord of, Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 631, 635–637.
— and dying grace. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 407.
— — in faith. (S.) Heb. II. 298.
— — to Lord. (S.) Rom. II. 627.
— and enduring Word. (S.) 1 Pet. 120.
— and new way opened by Jesus. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 104, 105.
— and true God. (I.) 1 Thess. 38.
— art of holy and happy, or method and music. (S.) Col. 246.
— as in God's sight. (S.) Jas. 381.
— as strangers. (S.) Heb. II. 306.
— because Christ lives. (A.) John II. 564.
— by faith. (S.) Heb. II. 171, 176.
— — requires effort. (I.) Gal. 172.
— by rule. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 563.
— by Word. (S.) Luke I. 401.
— Christ. (S. & I.) Luke III. 619; Rev. 81–85.
— — means of. (I.) Phil. 51.
— — seeing. (S.) John II. 556.
— Christ's joy in. (I.) Heb. II. 466.
— Christian's argument for Christianity. (A.) John II. 149.
— Church. (S.) John II. 561; Rev. 196.
— condemnation of sin, Christ's holy life. (I.) Rom. I. 667.
— dead. (S.) Luke III. 619.
— — yet. (I.) Heb. II. 230.
— — indeed but. (S.) Rom. I. 479.
— death. (I.) 1 Tim. 238.
— divided. (I.) Luke III. 133.
— doxology. (I.) 1 Pet. 168.
— earnest. (S.) Jas. 412.
— epistles. (S.) 2 Cor. 74–76.
— examples, truth impressed by. (I.) Luke I. 730.
— faith. (I.) Jas. 262.
— — an excellent way of, to prove. (S.) Gal. 122.
— — working faith. (S.) Jas. 278.
— foe, devil. (I.) Luke I. 336.
— for Christ. (S.) Col. 266.
— for ever, Jesus. (S.) Rev. 78.
— for future generations. (I.) 1 Pet. 56.
— for God's glory. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 48.
— for others. (I.) Rom. II. 624.
— for our salvation, Christ dying for our sin and. (S.) Rom. I. 486.
— force, leaven. (I.) Matt. 275.
Living freshness of Bible. (I.) Acts I. 590.
— God. (S.) Acts II. 393.
— — apostasy from. (S.) Heb. I. 262.
— — as he is, duties due to Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 257.
— — Church of. (S.) 1 Tim. 146–148.
— — hands of. (I.) Heb. II. 146.
— — of living men. (S.) Luke III. 464.
— — source of comfort. (A.) John III. 387.
— — trust in. (S.) 1 Tim. 202.
— — with his living servants: heavenly life. (S.) Rev. 721.
— godly. (S.) Col. 247.
— holy, call to. (S.) Matt. 81.
— — disturbances in nature argument for. (S.) 2 Pet. 171.
— hope awakened by resurrection of Christ. (I.) Matt. 670.
— — and incorruptible inheritance, Christian's. (S.) 1 Pet. 13.
— in days of Christ's appearing. (I.) 2 Tim. 39.
— in eighth chapter of Romans. (A.) Rom. I. 631.
— in God source of joy. (I.) Luke I. 74.
— in God's Word. (I.) Mark 88.
— in love. (I.) 1 John 356.
— in pleasure. (S. & I.) Jas. 438, 439.
— is life worth? (S.) Matt. 363.
— joy of. (S.) John I. 17.
— life worth. (S.) Acts III. 425.
— light, God's. (S.) John I. 17.
— Lord. (S.) Rev. 83.
— love. (S.) Rev. 22.
— men, gospel living Christ in. (I.) Mark 200.
— methods of. (S.) John II. 43.
— ministry of dead to. (I.) Heb. II. 230.
— noble, importance of. (I.) Heb. II. 405.
— not among dead. (S.) Luke III. 616.
— now, Christ is. (I.) Mark 736.
— One. (S.) Rev. 83.
— — who became dead. (S.) Rev. 76.
— oracles. (S.) Acts I. 588.
— ornaments. (S.) Titus 88.
— persecuting, and honouring dead saints, vanity and wickedness of. (S.) Luke II. 531.
— power, Christianity. (I.) Mark 740.
— preaching. (S.) Luke II. 198. (A.) Jas. 172.
— Redeemer, royal prerogatives of. (S.) Rev. 90.
— riotous. (I.) Luke III. 141.
— sacrifice. (S.) Rom. II. 442–451.
— Saviour, Christ. (I.) Rev. 85. (A.) John I. 19.
— — now, Jesus. (I.) Acts III. 325.
— — therefore complete salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 594.
— stone, Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 138.
— stones. (S.) 1 Pet. 139. (I.) 1 Pet. 141.
— temple, desecration of. (I.) John I. 179.
— temples. (S.) Eph. 220.
— — of Christ's Church and two witnesses of Word written and sacraments. (S.) Rev. 417.
— thing, Word of God. (S.) 1 Pet. 121.
— to Christ. (I.) 2 Cor. 283.
— to glory of God. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 68.
— to God, dying to sin and. (S.) Rom. I. 492–494.
— — in small things. (S.) Luke III. 222.
— to God's will. (S.) 1 Pet. 330.
— to make Christ known. (I.) Acts I. 653.
— to purpose. (I.) Acts III. 145.
— to righteousness, dead to sin. (I.) 1 Pet. 237.
— to self. (S.) Rom. II. 619.
— true. (A.) 1 Tim. 237.
— unity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 190.
— unto God. (I.) Gal. 106.
— unto Lord. (S.) Rom. II. 633, 634.
— water. (S.) John I. 321–326, 334–336. (I.) John I. 326.
— — believer's springs of. (I.) John I. 656.
— — gift of. (S.) John I. 323.
— — — God and. (S.) John I. 320.

Living water, rivers of. (S.) John I. 646.
— — spiritual thirst prepares us to receive. (I.) John I. 342.
— — spring of. (S.) John I. 332.
— with Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 480.
— without knowledge of God, shame of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 490.
— word, Law of God. (S.) Acts I. 590.
— — of God. (I.) Heb. I. 335.
— worshippers only true worshippers. (I.) John I. 355.
Loaf, why improper to turn stone into? (S.) Matt. 33.
Loathsome, touching. (I.) Matt. 138.
Loaves and fishes, lad's. (S.) Mark 260.
— — miracle of. (S.) Matt. 301–304, 332.
— — — abuse of. (S.) John I. 525.
— five barley, and two fishes. (I.) John I. 505.
— how many, have ye? (S.) Mark 305.
— lessons from miracle of multiplying. (S.) Luke II. 107.
— miracle of. (S.) Mark 255–260, 268.
— sermon on. (S.) John I. 528.
Lock of heart. (I.) Luke I. 39.
Locked doors, Christ opener of. (I.) Mark 295.
Locusts. (I.) Matt. 16.
Lodging. (S.) Philem. 84.
— king's. (I.) 1 Thess. 284.
Loftiness of humility. (S.) 1 Pet. 393.
Lofty ideals perilous unless applied. (S.) 1 John 263.
— title. (I.) Philem. 11.
Logic aided by good temper. (I.) 1 Pet. 305.
— God's, of sin. (S.) 2 Thess. 52.
— leper's. (S.) Luke I. 503.
— love more effective than. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 583.
— of life. (S.) 1 Thess. 74.
— of redeeming love. (S.) Rom. II. 202.
Logical consequences of rejecting Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 419.
Logos or *Word*, origin of term. (S.) John I. 6.
Lois and Eunice. (I.) 2 Tim. 8.
Loiterers, labourers not. (I.) Matt. 453.
Loneliness. (I. & A.) John III. 107.
— cure of. (A.) John III. 110.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 107.
— with some is unfavourable to virtue. (A.) 1 Thess. 95.
Lonely life, Christ's. (I.) Luke I. 372.
— man, crowd going out to. (I.) Mark 11.
— woman's work, story of. (I.) Luke I. 250.
Long prayers. (I.) Mark 509.
— — not. (I.) Luke II. 403.
— sermon, very. (S.) Acts III. 110.
— sermons. (A.) Acts III. 111.
Long-offered prayers. (S.) Luke I. 21.
Long-suffering. (S.) Gal. 415; Col. 228. (I.) Gal. 414.
— and kindness. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 237.
— and patience. (I.) Col. 34.
— fruit of Spirit. (I.) Gal. 412.
— God's. (I.) Mark 466; Heb. I. 286.
— improved. (A.) Eph. 359.
— meekness element of. (I.) Eph. 358.
— of charity. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 235.
— of God. (S.) 2 Pet. 185–188.
— — demonstration of his almighty power. (S.) Rom. I. 127.
— — proof of his power. (S.) 2 Pet. 162.
— patience. (S.) Gal. 414.
— patient. (A.) Col. 34.
— rewarded. (A.) Col. 228.
Longing after home. (S.) 2 Cor. 237.
— Christ's, for completion of his work. (S.) Luke II. 684.
— for God, souls, not hindered by social obstacles. (I.) Matt. 191.
— for heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 316.
— of creature for perfection. (S.) Rom. II. 77.
Longings for heavenly city. (S.) Heb. II. 311.
— man's, satisfied by Christ. (I.) John I. 339.
Look and live in same spiritual direction. (I.) Matt. 108.
Look condemned by. (I.) Luke III. 548.
— kind, fatal significance of. (S.) Luke II. 204.
— not at past. (I.) Phil. 243.
— of repentance backward and forward. (I.) Mark 30.
— of soul towards its heavenly home. (I.) Matt. 86.
— of sympathy, Christ's. (S.) Matt. 170.
— transfiguring. (I.) Luke II. 153.
— to Christ rather than to experiences. (A.) Heb. II. 464.
— to self. (S.) 2 John 15.
Looks back, he who, is unfit. (S.) Luke II. 190.
— of Jesus. (S.) Mark 221.
Look-out, last. (S.) 2 Tim. 336.
Looked up to heaven, and blessed. (I.) Mark 257.
Looking after it is useless. (I.) Acts I. 72.
— after one's own interest. (S.) 2 John 17.
— and finding rest. (A.) John I. 240.
— and learning. (S.) John III. 343.
— and trusting. (A.) John I. 241.
— at Christ. (A.) John I. 239.
— at pierced One. (S.) John III. 342.
— at things which are not seen. (S.) 2 Cor. 196, 198, 199, 200.
— at unseen. (S.) 2 Cor. 186, 189, 194, 196, 198, 200.
— back. (I.) Luke II. 209; Heb. II. 181.
— — danger of. (I.) Luke III. 328; Phil. 244.
— — upon our earthly life. (S.) Luke II. 220.
— brings life. (A.) John I. 241.
— for another Christ. (S.) Luke I. 690.
— for mercy. (S.) Jude 75.
— for one thing and finding another. (I.) 1 Pet. 183.
— in, stooping and. (I.) John III. 367, 368.
— into perfect law. (I.) Jas. 185.
— out toward heaven. (S.) 2 Tim. 333.
— to Jesus, believing is. (A.) John II. 471.
— unto Jesus. (S. I. & A.) Heb. II. 457–464.
— up to God. (S.) Matt. 87.
Looking-glass. (S.) Jas. 174.
— breaking. (I.) Gal. 279.
Loosed, Satan. (S.) Rev. 582.
Loosing, binding and. (I.) Matt. 345.
Lord. *See also* Christ; God: Father; Jesus: Saviour.
— absent, appears. (S.) Luke III. 628.
— acceptable year of. (S.) Luke I. 435. (I.) Luke I. 440.
— analysis of intercessory prayer of our. (S.) John III. 120.
— and his people, relationship between. (I.) Matt. 535.
— and Samaritans, our. (S.) Luke II. 183.
— and servant, one law for—forgiveness. (S.) Matt. 412.
— answer of, to *but* of his servants. (S.) Acts III. 242.
— arithmetic of our, and arithmetic of Philip (I.) John I. 502.
— as Teacher. (S.) John I. 665.
— ascending. (S.) Acts I. 11.
— ashamed to meet. (A.) 1 John 167.
— before Herod, our. (S.) Luke III. 559.
— believer married to, sinner married to Law. (S.) Rom. I. 557.
— beloved in, Amplias. (S.) Rom. II. 755.
— birth of our. (S.) Luke I. 112, 116, 119, 141, 167.
— blessedness of dying in. (S.) Rev. 494, 496.
— calling on Name of. (S.) Rom. II. 372.
— careth for you. (A.) 1 Pet. 426.
— Christ as. (S.) 2 Cor. 149.
— — Moses servant. (S.) Heb. I. 223.
— — our Master and. (S.) John II. 407.
— Christians joyful in. (S.) Phil. 306.
— circumcision of our. (S.) Luke I. 200, 201, 202.
— cleaving unto. (S. & I.) Acts II. 233–235.
— coming of. (S. & I.) 1 Thess. 168; 2 Thess. 14–31.

Lord, coming of, Christian preparation for. (I.) Luke III. 496.
— — joy and terror in. (S.) 2 Thess. 14-31.
— — preparation for. (S.) 1 John 165.
— — waiting for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 12.
— day of. (S.) 2 Pet. 166. (I.) 1 Thess. 192.
— death in. (S.) Rev. 497.
— — of our. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 396.
— destination of. (I.) John I. 499.
— diligence and fervour in serving. (S.) Rom. II. 508.
— dying thief's testimony to our. (I.) Luke III. 588.
— — unto. (S. I. & A.) Rom. II. 634.
— ever with. (S. & I.) 1 Thess. 183-186.
— evermore give us this bread. (S.) John I. 540.
— face shining for. (I.) Acts I. 570.
— feast of. (S.) John I. 168.
— finding, in daily duties. (I.) Luke I. 131.
— followers of apostles and of. (S.) 1 Thess. 23.
— for ever with. (S.) Phil. 62.
— forerunner and his. (S.) John I. 84.
— fulfilling pleasure of. (S.) Heb. I. 151.
— general teaching of our. (S.) John I. 209.
— gladness in seeing. (S.) John III. 408.
— glorying in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 115.
— great day of. (S.) Matt. 590.
— gripped by. (A.) Heb. II. 184.
— had quick eye for spying faith. (I.) Matt. 329.
— hath need of you. (I.) Mark 447.
— heals in his own way. (S.) Mark 315.
— heavenly priesthood of our. (S.) Heb. I. 581.
— how may, disclose or reveal himself to his disciples and not to others. (I. & A.) John II. 570.
— how to find. (A.) Matt. 121.
— I believe: help thou my unbelief. (S.) Mark 356, 359.
— if, will. (S.) Jas. 420.
— illegal trial and condemnation of our. (S.) Luke III. 561.
— in our assemblies. (S.) John II. 215.
— in prayer, our. (I.) Matt. 304.
— in sight of. (I.) Luke I. 24.
— is at hand. (S.) Phil. 314. (I.) Phil. 315.
— is near. (S.) Phil. 314.
— is risen indeed. (S.) Luke III. 618, 652.
— it is. (S.) John III. 474.
— Jesus and his commandments. (S.) 1 Thess. 130.
— — as. (S.) Acts I. 203.
— — as High Priest. (S.) Heb. II. 13, 16.
— — as Mediator. (S.) Luke II. 175.
— — Christ, grace of our. (S.) Rom. II. 772. (A.) Philem. 90.
— — — — what we know through knowing. (S.) 2 Cor. 383.
— — — our. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 9; 2 Pet. 74.
— — coming of. (S.) Matt. 567.
— — cross of. (S.) Rev. 425.
— — how soul comes to be espoused to. (S.) Matt. 569.
— — make confidant of. (A.) Rom. I. 560.
— — manifested Father's Name. (S.) John III. 144.
— — marks of. (S. & I.) Gal. 550-555.
— joined unto. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 424.
— joy in. (S.) Phil. 169. (I.) Phil. 170.
— — of, and its fulness. (S.) 1 John 25.
— — of Christians in presence of their. (S.) John III. 409.
— knoweth them that are his. (S.) 2 Tim. 202.
— labour in. (S.) Rom. II. 759.
— light in. (S.) Eph. 501. (I.) Eph. 498.
— living. (S.) Rev. 83.
— — and dying to. (S.) Rom. II. 627.
— — unto. (S.) Rom. II. 633, 634.
— Luke's portrait of our. Luke I. x.
— magnifying the. (I.) Luke I. 74.
— minister of, holy calling of. (S.) 2 Tim. 126.
— model for Sunday-school teachers, our. (S.) John I. 194.
Lord, my, and my God. (S.) John III. 438, 439.
— not so. (S.) Acts II. 205.
— nurture and admonition of. (S.) Eph. 599.
— O, how long? (S. & I.) Rev. 342.
— of all. (S.) Acts II. 175.
— — Christ. (S.) Eph. 113.
— of Church. (S.) Eph. 368.
— of dead and living, Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 631, 635-637.
— of glory, Christ. (S.) I Cor. I. 157.
— of life. (S.) John II. 557.
— — and famishing multitude, between. (S.) Luke II. 110.
— of lords, and King of kings. (S.) Rev. 563.
— of nature, Christ. (S.) Mark 187. (I.) Luke I. 486.
— of peace, peace from. (S.) 2 Thess. 98, 100.
— of sabaoth. (S.) Rom. II. 308.
— of sabbath, Son of Man. (S. & I.) Mark 92.
— — spiritual man. (I.) Luke I. 540.
— one. (I.) Luke III. 424.
— our, family of. (S.) Matt. 255.
— our righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 429.
— Passion of our. (S.) Luke III. 572.
— — — our cleansing. (S.) 1 John 45.
— people proper to. (S.) 1 Pet. 166.
— pitifulness of, comfort of afflicted. (S.) Jas. 463.
— place where they laid. (S.) Mark 703.
— power and coming of our. (S.) 2 Pet. 102.
— preparing way of. (S.) Mark 7. (I.) Luke I. 311, 313.
— proving what is acceptable to. (S.) Eph. 508.
— reasons for comfort concerning them that die in. (S.) 1 Thess. 167.
— — why our, was led to be tempted. (S.) Matt. 27.
— receives, whom. (S.) Luke III. 356.
— reign of, source of consolation. (S.) Rev. 544.
— remember me! (I.) Luke III. 598.
— retirement of our, into wilderness. (S.) Matt. 29.
— risen, first appearance of, to eleven. (S.) Luke III. 654.
— — seven who saw. (S.) John III. 461.
— sabbath and its. (I.) Mark 89.
— sanctifying, in heart. (S.) 1 Pet. 296.
— save us: we perish. (S.) Matt. 150.
— servant as. (S.) 1 John 359.
— servant's question to his. (S.) Acts III. 227.
— serving. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 519, 520.
— sight of—what it produces. (S.) John III. 434.
— singing with grace in your hearts unto. (S.) Col. 245.
— stand fast in, we live if ye. (I.) 1 Thess. 110.
— steadfastness in. (S.) Phil. 292.
— strength in. (S.) Eph. 620. (I.) Eph. 623.
— sword of. (S.) Heb. I. 334.
— teach us to pray. (S. & I.) Luke II. 307-453.
— temptation of our. (S.) Heb. I. 366.
— terror of, persuasive. (S.) 2 Cor. 260, 262.
— they have taken away. (S.) John III. 365.
— Thomas with his; or unbelief convinced. (S.) John III. 432.
— three ways to. (S.) John I. 104.
— to hearers, instruction from. (S.) Mark 146.
— training children for. (I.) Luke I. 205.
— trust in. (S.) Phil. 160.
— waiting for. (S.) Luke II. 652, 655. (I.) Luke I. 205.
— Word of, everlasting. (S.) I Pet. 122-124.
— — sounding forth. (S. & I.) 1 Thess. 32, 33.
— work of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 554, 555.
— working as to. (I.) Rom. II. 633.
— — with them. (I.) Mark 740.
— zeal of our, to be imitated. (I.) John I. 181.
Lord's advent, uncertainty of time of, motive for watching. (I.) Matt. 572.
— angel, our. (I.) Rev. 753.
— answer respecting his mother and brethren. (S.) Luke II. 51.

Lord's answer to blind man. (I.) Mark 445.
— apprehension, our. (S.) Mark 621.
— ascension, our. (S.) 1 Pet. 324, 325.
— — our, Church's gain. (S.) John III. 16.
— attitude in ascending, our. (S.) Luke III. 677.
— baptism. (S.) Mark 14, 15.
— body, discernment of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 135.
— brother, James. (I.) Gal. 60.
— burial, our. (S.) Luke III. 614.
— chastening. (S.) Heb. II. 483.
— choice of apostles. (S.) Luke I. 550.
— coming, benefit of watching for. (I.) Matt. 572.
— — ready for. (A.) Heb. II. 76.
— contest with Satan, reality of our. (I.) Luke I. 375.
— converts and man's. (A.) Jas. 514.
— day. (S.) Mark 91; Luke III. 616; Rev. 46.
— — evening, first. (S.) John III. 397.
— — for evening of. (S.) Heb. I. 75.
— — stealing. (I.) Mark 90.
— death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 116, 117.
— demand of his faithful servants. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— descent, our. (S.) Luke I. 360.
— disciple's work greater than his. (I.) John II. 525.
— entrance, our, within veil. (S.) Heb. II. 18.
— example of resignation, our. (S.) Matt. 621.
— farewell, our. (S.) Luke III. 677.
— first text. (S.) Luke I. 560.
— instructions to seventy, our. (S.) Luke II. 209.
— interview with Thomas. (S.) John III. 419.
— keenness of hearing, our. (I.) Matt. 212.
— knowledge our safeguard. (S.) 2 Pet. 126.
— last command to his disciples. (S.) Acts I. 20, 30.
— — prayer for his people. (S.) John III. 209.
— — promise to apostles. (S.) Acts I. 38.
— little children. (S.) 1 John 99, 100.
— love of poverty. (S.) Luke I. 564.
— meat. (S.) John I. 377.
— ministry, our. (S.) John II. 369.
— — scope of our. (S.) Mark 25.
— need, our. (S.) Luke II. 423. (I.) Matt. 467.
— offering, our. (S.) Heb. I. 612.
— parables, our. (S.) Luke II. 3.
— Prayer. (S. I. & A.) Matt. 84–104; Luke II. 317–453.
— — preface of. (S.) Matt. 84–87; Luke II. 321–340.
— — first petition: hallowed be thy Name. (S. & I.) Matt. 87, 88; Luke II. 341–350.
— — second petition: thy kingdom come. (S. & I.) Matt. 88–90; Luke II. 351–357.
— — third petition: thy will be done. (S. & I.) Matt. 91–94; Luke II. 375–392.
— — fourth petition: give us this day, &c. (S. & I.) Matt. 94–96; Luke II. 392–409.
— — fifth petition: forgive us, &c. (S. & I.) Matt. 96–98; Luke II. 409–426.
— — sixth petition: lead us not into temptation. (S. & I.) Matt. 98–101; Luke II. 426–444.
— — seventh petition: deliver us from evil. (S. & I.) Matt. 101–103; Luke II. 444–453.
— — doxology petition: thine is kingdom, &c. (S. & I.) Matt. 103, 104.
— — Carlyle and. (I.) Luke II. 327.
— — catholic spirit of. (S.) Matt. 85.
— — celestial spirit of. (S.) Matt. 86.
— — contains essence of Old Testament. (I.) Luke II. 319.
— — dependent spirit of. (S.) Matt. 95.
— — devotional spirit of. (S.) Matt. 102.
— — doxology of. (S.) Matt. 103, 104.
— — filial spirit of. (S.) Matt. 85.
— — forgiving spirit of. (S.) Matt. 97.
— — fulness of. (I.) Luke II. 319.
— — fundamental petition of. (S.) Matt. 88.
— — given as pattern. (I.) Luke II. 320.
Lord's Prayer indicates right way of looking at things. (I.) Luke II. 317.
— — intercession for others as well as for ourselves. (I.) Matt. 86.
— — like Decalogue. (I.) Luke II. 317.
— — little yet great. (I.) Luke II. 317.
— — opening invocation of. (S. & I.) Luke II. 321–340.
— — ordering spirit of. (S.) Matt. 103.
— — parts of. (I.) Luke II. 316.
— — peculiar worth of. (I.) Luke II. 318.
— — penitential spirit of. (S.) Matt. 97.
— — perfect. (I.) Luke II. 316.
— — prophetical spirit of. (S.) Matt. 90.
— — reverential spirit of. (S.) Matt. 88.
— — sermonic hints on. (S.) Luke II. 317.
— — submissive spirit of. (S.) Matt. 92.
— — watchful spirit of. (S.) Matt. 100.
— prisoner. (I.) Philem. 14.
— promise to his faithful servants. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— question, our. (S.) Luke III. 634.
— — to Mary. (S.) John III. 384.
— — Whom do men say that I am? (S.) Luke II. 112.
— quotations from Scriptures. (I.) Luke I. 421.
— raiment, our, irradiation of. (I.) Luke II. 156.
— refugees, strong consolation for. (S.) Heb. I. 519.
— reply to Peter. (S.) Mark 423.
— response, sister's message and. (I.) John II. 235.
— resumption of life, our. (S.) John II. 206.
— resurrection, our. (S.) 2 Tim. 157, 158. (I.) 2 Tim. 154.
— return. (A.) Luke III. 415.
— right in sabbath above that of people. (I.) Mark 91.
— risen, greetings and gifts. (S.) John III. 400.
— searching eye. (I.) Mark 520.
— sermon, effect of, on people. (S.) Matt. 136.
— service, fitness for. (S.) 2 Tim. 215.
— — joy of. (A.) Matt. 588.
— Supper. (S. & I.) Matt. 610, 611; Mark 590, 591; Luke III. 32–42; 1 Cor. II. 88–134. *See also* Communion, Holy; Eucharist; Holy Communion; Supper of Lord.
— — abuse of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 88.
— — and love-feast. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 92.
— — desecration of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 122.
— — duty of observing sacrament of. (S.) Acts III. 36.
— — end of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 112.
— — institution and observance of. (S.) Matt. 611.
— — its end and our duty. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 100.
— — nature and importance of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 105.
— — — of. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 30–39, 88–134.
— — objects of believer's contemplation in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 111.
— — obligation of Christians to observe. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 401.
— — picture of Christ crucified. (S.) Gal. 141.
— — preparation for. (S. & I.) Luke III. 501.
— — purpose of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 99.
— — sample of Christian life. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 101.
— — showing forth of Christ's death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 115.
— — simple memorial. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 99.
— — standing ordinance. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 118.
— — symbol. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 101.
— — unworthy receiving. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 122.
— — worthy receiving of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 134.
— sympathy, our. (I.) Heb. I. 393.
— table. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 39.
— teaching, authority of our. (S.) Mark 38.
— time, our, village carpenter in. (I.) Mark 226.
— treatment of erroneous zeal. (S.) Luke II. 185.

Lord's two "little whiles," our. (S.) John III. 82.
— visit to Nazareth, our. (S.) Luke I. 434.
— voice to his people. (S.) John I. 521.
— we are. (S.) Rom. II. 635.
— word. (S.) Acts II. 24.
— — was with power, why our. (S.) Luke I. 453.
— work, secret nature of our. (S.) John I. 165.
— — self-forgetfulness in. (I.) Luke I. 286.
— workers should be unremitting. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 558.
Lords, not. (A.) 1 Pet. 389.
— of all, Christ's servants. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 299.
Lordship, Christ's. (S.) Rom. II. 636.
— — nature attesting. (I.) Matt. 387.
— of Christ. (S.) Acts I. 202; Rom. II. 370.
— of Jesus ground of unity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 155.
— or kingdom of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 22.
Losing, finding by. (I.) Matt. 194.
— good conscience, wrecked through. (A.) 1 Tim. 85.
— it, gain of life by. (S.) Luke II. 135, 138.
— life for others. (A.) Matt. 194.
— — to find it. (I.) Luke II. 135, 138.
— promised rest, fear of. (S.) Heb. I. 293.
— soul to save it. (S.) Matt. 356.
Loss, all gain is, if soul not saved. (I.) Mark 335.
— contentment under. (A.) Heb. II. 609.
— eternal, temporal gain. (I.) Matt. 357.
— every man shall suffer. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 276.
— for gain. (I.) Phil. 184, 196.
— from sowing good seed, no. (I.) Gal. 487, 502.
— gain greater than. (I.) Matt. 440.
— — of. (S.) Luke II. 134. (I.) Phil. 184.
— God's, man's fall. (I.) Luke III. 99.
— great, for momentary gratification. (I.) Mark 337.
— — great gain, great curse. (S.) 2 Pet. 146.
— irretrievable. (A.) Heb. II. 536.
— of faith. (S.) John II. 372.
— of first love. (S.) Rev. 113.
— of moral sensibility. (I.) Eph. 414.
— of soul. (S.) Luke II. 139.
— — compared with gain of world. (S.) Mark 330.
— — eternal. (I.) Matt. 363.
— — its extent. (S.) Mark 334. (I.) Mark 336.
— our, through Adam and our gain through Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 424.
— profit and. (S.) Matt. 359; Mark 332, 338.
— Saviour's, gain in. (S.) John III. 18.
— submission under. (A.) Heb. II. 485.
— suffered joyfully. (A.) Heb. II. 148.
— through little sins. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 268.
— time and its. (A.) Eph. 544.
— trivial, lessons of. (I.) Mark 313.
— woman's. (I.) Luke III. 102.
Losses and gains in connection with religion. (S.) Matt. 357.
— of saved. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 268.
Lost. (I.) Matt. 358.
— almost saved yet. (S.) Luke III. 320. (A.) Acts III. 391.
— and found. (S. & I.) Luke III. 77–96, 97–200.
— blessings. (S.) Heb. II. 535.
— both body and soul. (I.) Luke II. 623.
— character and condition of. (S.) Rev. 657.
— children, our. (I.) Luke II. 90.
— Christ. (S. & A.) John III. 383. (I.) Luke I. 273.
— — seeking and saving. (S.) Luke III. 404–410.
— coin, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 96–113.
— eternity of sorrows of. (S.) Rev. 610.
— found. (S.) Luke III. 405, 409.
— God's search for. (I.) Luke III. 105.
— gospel hidden to. (S.) 2 Cor. 136.
— hammer. (I.) Gal. 344.
— ideal, his. (I.) Rev. 121.
Lost in seeking for gain. (I.) Mark 337.
— joy of community in recovering. (I.) Luke III. 89.
— life loved and. (I.) John II. 340. (A.) John II. 341.
— memory of. (S.) Luke III. 250.
— men, Saviour's sorrow over. (S.) Luke II. 795.
— misery of, influence of memory increasing. (S.) Luke III. 255.
— not quite saved is. (I.) Mark 498.
— nothing. (S.) John I. 516.
— omission sin of. (I.) Matt. 530.
— one met and saved. (S.) John I. 300.
— ones, our. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 421.
— opportunity: Thomas not there. (S.) John III. 418.
— opportunities. (S.) Matt. 570. (I.) Matt. 559, 571. (A.) Matt. 485; John II. 128; Gal. 527; Heb. II. 536.
— purity restored. (S.) 1 John 210.
— remorse of, unconverted warned by. (S.) Matt. 638.
— rescue of. (I.) Luke III. 91.
— salvation for. (S.) Eph. 142.
— saving. (I.) Luke III. 84. (A.) Luke III. 410.
— Saviour for. (A.) John I. 555.
— — of, Son of man. (S.) Matt. 404.
— seeking. (S.) Matt. 403. (I.) Luke III. 87.
— sheep and seeking Shepherd. (S.) Matt. 404.
— — of house of Israel. (I.) Matt. 327.
— — parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 77–96.
— shepherd-faithfulness of Son of man in seeking. (S.) Matt. 404.
— sought, found. (S.) Luke III. 77.
— soul, after-reflection of. (I.) Matt. 363.
— — to destruction, progress of. (S.) John II. 60.
— souls, miseries of, exceed those of Christ. (I.) Luke III. 567.
— — regret of. (I.) Heb. I. 89.
— terrible doom of. (A.) Rev. 611.
— to use. (I.) Luke III. 104.
— in house. (I.) Luke III. 104.
— treasure. (I.) Luke III. 106.
— within sight of home. (I.) Mark 498.
Lot in Sodom. (S.) 2 Pet. 120.
— just. (S.) 2 Pet. 121.
Lot, casting. (S.) Acts I. 107.
— his. (I.) Luke I. 16.
— lawfulness of, for Christians. (I.) Acts I. 107.
Lot's wife, punishment of. (I.) Luke III. 328.
— — remember. (S.) Luke III. 320–328.
Louis XII., enemies of. (A.) Matt. 79.
Love. (S.) Mark 482; Luke I. 728; Rom. II. 577; 1 Cor. II. 223, 336; Gal. 398, 399, 401; Phil. 21; 1 John 342, 368. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 164; 1 John 381.
— abiding in. (S.) John II. 635, 638.
— — quality. (I.) Gal. 391.
— abounding through knowledge. (S.) Phil. 22.
— aboundings of. (S.) Phil. 13.
— above all things. (I.) 1 Pet. 343.
— abroad. (I.) Luke II. 338.
— and courtesy ministerial. (S.) Jude 12.
— and discipline. (S.) Rev. 257.
— and faith. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 228; Philem. 31; 2 Tim. 104. (I.) Gal. 331, 332; Eph. 687.
— — acceptable to God. (S.) Philem. 30.
— — breastplate of. (S.) 1 Thess. 213.
— — Christian. (S.) Eph. 86.
— — good works fruit of. (S.) Mark 568.
— — illustrated. (A.) Eph. 87.
— — immense affections. (I.) Eph. 86.
— — in Christian life. (I.) Philem. 30.
— — not separated. (S.) Philem. 31.
— — of gospel, natural affections distinguished from. (S.) Luke III. 249.
— — principal points of salvation. (S.) Philem. 30.
— — work of, in salvation. (I.) Luke I. 738.
— and fear. (S.) 1 John 361–365.
— and forgiveness. (S.) Luke I. 732.

Love and gift of Christ, personal. (I.) Gal. 116.
— and God. (S.) 1 John 321.
— and good works. (I.) Heb. II. 125, 126.
— — — duty of Christians to provoke one another unto. (S.) Heb. II. 123-126.
— and grace. (I.) Eph. 687.
— — beyond gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 210.
— and honesty. (S.) Rom. II. 573.
— and I" : mystery. (S.) John III. 215.
— and immortality. (I.) Mark 477.
— and justice, God's, in sacrifice. (A.) John I. 252.
— and knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 514; Phil. 21; 1 John 315. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 514.
— — of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— and law. (S.) 1 John 393.
— and liberty. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 510.
— and mercy of God. (S.) Eph. 141.
— and obedience. (S.) John II. 536, 537, 573.
— — to Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 277.
— and patience. (S.) 2 Thess. 82.
— and pity, Father's. (A.) Luke III. 190.
— and purity, life of. (S.) 1 Pet. 109.
— and religion. (S.) 1 John 314.
— and reverence due to ministers. (S.) Philem. 77.
— and service, coinage of, for God and man. (I.) Matt. 505.
— and sorrow. (S.) Mark 298.
— and strife. (S.) Phil. 296.
— apostle's, and its desired recompense. (S.) 2 Cor. 342.
— apostolic doctrine of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 219.
— as cause. (I.) Luke I. 731.
— as motive. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 584.
— as regulator. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 234.
— at home. (S.) Luke II. 287.
— at Saviour's school, meekness is. (I.) Gal. 430.
— attracted by need rather than character. (I.) Matt. 79.
— basis of, knowledge. (S.) Phil. 22.
— before bread. (I.) Luke II. 408.
— before its judge. (S.) John III. 488.
— begets love. (A.) 2 Thess. 85.
— believer's joyful. (I.) 1 Pet. 43.
— better than mere sense of duty. (I.) John II. 538.
— Bible interpreted by. (A.) John I. 476.
— bloodshedding as expression of. (I.) Mark 593.
— bond of perfectness. (I.) Col. 232.
— — of truth. (S.) 2 John 5.
— brethren, how shall we be certified that we? (S.) 1 John 386.
— brotherhood. (S.) 1 Pet. 206, 207.
— brotherly. (S.) John II. 447, 644; Phil. 16; Heb. II. 586-590; 1 Pet. 108, 109, 269; 1 John 93, 98, 251, 256, 259, 312, 334, 385. (I.) John II. 669. (A.) Heb. II. 586-590.
— — and kindly affection. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 499, 500.
— — divinely taught. (S. I. & A.) 1 Thess. 147-151.
— — proof of. (I.) Mark 497.
— buried. (I.) Mark 488.
— busy grace. (I.) Matt. 519.
— by, serve one another. (I.) Gal. 351.
— casting out fear. (I.) 2 Tim. 31.
— casts out fear. (I.) Gal. 460.
— catching men by. (I.) Luke I. 498.
— character made by. (I.) Matt. 518.
— charm of. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 219.
— childish and manly. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 294.
— choosing. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 339.
— Christ disclosing his. (S.) Rev. 256.
— — preached by. (A.) Phil. 38.
— Christ's. (S.) Matt. 569; Eph. 479. *See also* Love of Christ.
— — comfort in sickness. (A.) John II. 235.
— — comprehending. (S.) Eph. 318.
— — constancy of. (A.) John II. 385.
— — continuing in. (S.) John II. 636, 638.
Love, Christ's, for his disciples. (S.) John II. 635.
— — greatness of. (S.) John II. 646.
— — individual love. (I.) Gal. 116.
— — influence of. (I.) Luke I. 718.
— — intense. (I.) Gal. 137.
— — law of. (I.) John II. 443.
— — paradox of. (S.) Eph. 331.
— — redeeming. (S.) Eph. 482.
— — to his own. (S.) John II. 379-387.
— — to man. (S.) John II. 285.
— — to us. (A.) Rom. II. 228.
— — — in washing us from our sins. (S.) Rev. 17.
— — transcendent. (I.) John II. 383.
— — unchangeable, Christian rejoicing in. (S.) Rom. II. 229.
— — universal. (I.) Gal. 109.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 744; 1 Cor. II. 214-338; Phil. 291; 1 Thess. 120; Titus 218; 1 Pet. 111; 1 John 309, 310. (I.) John II. 669; 1 Cor. II. 214-338; Phil. 294; 1 John 257-259. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 216-338; Titus 219.
— — chief grace. (I.) Col. 10.
— — debt of. (S.) Rom. II. 573.
— — evidence of Christian life. (I.) 1 John 259.
— — expressions of. (S.) Rom. II. 526.
— — inspiration of, Christ. (I.) 2 John 9.
— — means of perpetuating, cross. (I.) John II. 645.
— — triumph of. (S.) Rom. II. 546.
— — unifying influence of. (I.) Phil. 15.
— — universality of. (I.) Phil. 16.
— Christian's. (I.) 1 John 381.
— — first, peculiarities of. (S.) Rev. 109.
— Christ-like, triumph of. (S.) 1 John 358.
— Church edifying itself in. (S.) Eph. 404.
— commandment of, its oldness and its newness. (S.) 1 John 94.
— comprehensiveness of. (S.) Rom. II. 576. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 219.
— conduct inspired by. (A.) John II. 49.
— conjugal. (A.) Eph. 585.
— consistent with reward. (I.) Mark 422.
— constraining. (S.) 2 Cor. 272, 274.
— covereth all sins. (S.) 1 Pet. 344, 345.
— creation, consequence of. (S.) Rev. 302.
— crowning. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 332.
— cure for coldness. (I.) John II. 445.
— debt of. (S.) Luke II. 256.
— — to our neighbour. (S.) Rom. II. 574-576.
— decay of. (I.) Rev. 120.
— delays of. (S.) John II. 242.
— delight in, manifested by others. (I.) Philem. 39.
— descends. (I.) 1 John 333.
— difference of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 242.
— direction of way and increase in. (S.) 1 Thess. 117.
— Divine. (S.) John I. 246, II. 378; Rom. I. 134, 370. *See also* Love of Father; of God.
— — among heights of. (A.) Eph. 324.
— — and its gifts. (S.) 2 Thess. 62.
— — does not fail when man fails. (A.) John II. 386.
— — example of. (S.) 1 John 334.
— — in its highest manifestation. (S.) 1 John 323.
— — is fire. (S.) Heb. II. 584.
— — measure of. (S.) John II. 634.
— — pattern for human. (S.) 1 John 333.
— — persuaded of constancy of. (S.) Rom. II. 245.
— — prototype of. (S.) 1 John 335.
— — river. (S.) Rev. 700.
— — source of. (I.) Gal. 399.
— — spiritual illumination and. (S.) John III. 216.
— — vastness of. (S.) Eph. 318.
— divinely cultured in us. (I.) Matt. 517.
— doth not behave itself unseemly. (S.) 1 Cor II. 244.

Love, dwelling in. (S.) 1 John 354. (I.) 1 John 356.
— edifieth. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 516.
— effect of, on universal holiness. (S.) 1 Thess. 119.
— endurance of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 267.
— enemies, persuasive to. (S.) Luke I. 589.
— ennobles. (I.) Gal. 400.
— enriches itself. (I.) John I. 514.
— entreaty of. (I.) Philem. 42.
— essence of Christianity. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 220.
— — of obedience. (S.) Rom. II. 579.
— — of religion. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 220.
— excellence of. (I.) Phil. 24.
— extending to saints. (I.) Philem. 33.
— extent of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 221.
— faith, and hope. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 316–323; 1 Thess. 8; Heb. II. 107.
— — — attending angels of Christian in his journey to heavenly Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 197.
— — and peace. (S.) Eph. 686.
— — of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 265.
— — working by. (S. & I.) Gal. 328–333.
— — — by and not by. (I.) Gal. 331.
— Father's. (S.) John III. 100. *See also* Love, Divine; God's; of God.
— — and children's blessedness. (S.) 1 John 177.
— — felt. (I.) John II. 577.
— — for persons. (S.) Luke II. 553.
— — of Jesus. (S.) John II. 203.
— — to believer. (S.) John III. 207.
— — to Son. (S.) John I. 449.
— fear-expelling, and soul-tormenting fear. (S.) 1 John 365.
— feast of, Holy Communion. (S.) Acts I. 258.
— — features of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 233.
— fellowship with God begets. (I.) 1 John 356.
— fervent, of brethren. (S.) 1 Pet. 112.
— first. (I.) Gal. 400; Philem. 30.
— — declension from. (S.) Rev. 112.
— — enthusiasm of. (S.) Rev. 108.
— — forsaking. (S.) Rev. 112.
— — left. (S.) Rev. 118.
— — loss of. (S.) Rev. 113.
— — to fall on objects near, and then to diffuse itself. (I.) Acts I. 55.
— following after. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 339.
— foolish, of world. (I.) 2 Tim. 367.
— for all. (I.) Luke III. 198.
— for Christ. (S.) Acts III. 194; Eph. 688, 690.
— — Christian's. (S.) John III. 491.
— — conscious. (I. & A.) John III. 496.
— — greater than love for sister or relatives. (I.) Luke III. 52, 53.
— — supreme. (A.) John III. 496.
— for converts, Christian. (S.) Philem. 54.
— for ever. (I.) Philem. 69.
— for God at bottom of everything. (I.) Mark 488.
— — ruling energy. (I.) Matt. 515.
— — supreme. (I.) Mark 488.
— for love. (S.) 1 John 379.
— for worship. (I.) Acts I. 270.
— free, of Christ. (S.) Rev. 783.
— freeness of grace and. (S.) Eph. 154.
— friendly, outwardly manifested. (I.) 2 Tim. 6.
— friend's. (A.) John II. 650.
— from God source. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 220.
— fruit of faith. (I.) Eph. 88.
— — of Spirit. (I.) Gal. 396.
— fulfilling of Law. (S. & I.) Matt. 510, 513; Rom. II. 577, 578.
— gauge of manhood. (I.) Phil. 294.
— — of true manhood. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 221.
— genesis of. (S.) 1 John 377.
— gift of. (I.) Mark 521.
— gifts compared with. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 220.
— God, all things work together for good to them that. (S. I. & A.) Rom. II. 151–180.
— — always. (A.) 1 John 323.
Love, God, and humanity. (S.) 1 John 372.
— — how we. (I.) Mark 488.
— — how we may be convinced that we. (S.) Luke II. 242.
— — if we, we shall receive Christ. (I.) John II. 76.
— — is. (S.) 1 John 347–349. (I.) John I. 249; 1 John 322.
— — object of. (S.) Matt. 516.
— — seeks our. (A.) 1 John 333.
— — with all our hearts and souls and minds, how attain to. (S.) Matt. 509.
— — world does not. (I.) John I. 489.
— God's adoptive. (S.) 1 John 171, 172.
— — and its gift. (S.) John I. 243.
— — at home in. (I.) 1 John 356.
— — belief in. (I.) Gal. 120.
— — cause of ours. (S.) 1 John 379.
— — children, whereby know we that we. (S.) 1 John 387.
— — Christ not cause but manifestation of. (I.) John I. 251.
— — embraces worst man. (I.) Matt. 629.
— — existence and. (S.) 1 John 307.
— — for little children. (S.) Matt. 405.
— — for man. (A.) John I. 255.
— — for sinners. (A.) John I. 249.
— — for sinning world. (S.) John I. 248.
— — for world. (S.) John I. 246.
— — in sending his Son. (I.) Mark 466.
— — incomparable. (I.) Titus 184.
— — manifested in Christians. (I.) 1 John 326.
— — — in redemption. (S.) 1 John 328.
— — mystery of. (A.) Rom. II. 278.
— — naturalness of. (A.) John I. 251.
— — nature does not reveal. (I.) Rom. I. 371.
— — our salvation intelligible in light of. (S.) 1 John 319.
— — pattern for our love. (S.) 1 John 335.
— — power of. (I.) John I. 249.
— — proved. (I.) 1 John 328.
— — redeeming. (I.) Gal. 255.
— — revelation of, Christ's mission. (S.) John I. 247.
— — supreme manifestation of. (S.) 1 John 326.
— — to his own people in afflicting them. (A.) John II. 238.
— — to man. (S.) 1 John 374.
— — to men. (A.) Titus 184.
— — to us and ours to him. (S.) 1 John 372.
— — to world. (S.) John I. 247.
— — unparalleled. (S.) Rom. I. 371.
— — wonderful. (S.) John I. 249.
— — world's hatred. (S.) 1 John 253.
— good augury. (I.) John III. 488.
— goodness without. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 232.
— gospel of, power of, on its first proclamation. (A.) John I. 254.
— great. (A.) Gal. 116, 354.
— — and great lesson. (I.) Luke I. 291.
— — commanding commandment. (I.) 2 John 12.
— — energy in religion. (I.) Matt. 604.
— — of books. (A.) 2 Tim. 375.
— greatest power in mind. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 334.
— greatness of. (I.) 1 Pet. 343.
— growth and power of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 220.
— hard to simulate. (S.) Luke I. 731.
— hatred of evil essential to. (I.) Rev. 106.
— heart's eye. (S.) Phil. 20.
— heat of universe. (I.) Gal. 400.
— helpfulness of. (A.) Eph. 397.
— herein is. (S.) 1 John 323.
— him most, which will? (S.) Luke I. 727.
— — why we. (S.) 1 John 376.
— holy, extravagance of. (I.) Rom. II. 260.
— hopefulness of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 267.
— human and Divine, contrasted. (S.) Rom. I. 367.
— — loving God through. (S.) 1 John 388.
— — voice of God through. (S.) 1 John 313.
— husband's, reciprocated. (A.) Col. 258.

Love, ideal true object of. (I.) Matt. 436.
— immeasurable. (S.) John I. 246.
— immortality of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 269.
— imperishableness of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 269.
— importance of. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 221.
— impossible without faith. (I.) Gal. 331.
— in Christian system. (I.) John II. 669.
— in cross. (I.) John III. 299.
— in face of discouragement. (A.) John II. 386.
— in ordinance of sacrifice. (S.) Heb. II. 11.
— in pain. (A.) Heb. II. 489.
— in practice. (S.) 1 Thess. 151.
— in schooling of law. (I.) Gal. 212.
— in Spirit. (S.) Col. 17.
— in tears; or, Mary at sepulchre. (S.) John III. 377.
— in warning. (I.) Luke II. 713.
— indispensableness of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 221.
— infinite, to man, God embodied and manifested in. (S.) 1 John 344.
— inseparable from Christian life. (I.) Phil. 23.
— inspiration of courage to obey. (A.) John II. 538.
— intellect without. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 228.
— intelligent. (I.) Phil. 24.
— is God? (S.) Heb. II. 144.
— is God-like. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 215.
— is kind. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 237.
— is most important thing. (I.) Mark 483.
— is not easily provoked. (S. & A.) 1 Cor. II. 250.
— is of God, God is love. (S.) 1 John 306, 313.
— its critical function. (I.) Phil. 23.
— kind compulsion of. (I.) Luke III. 47, 48.
— kindness of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 237.
— knowing God by. (S.) 1 John 315.
— knowledge without. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 228.
— labour of. (S.) 1 Thess. 9. (A.) 1 Thess. 52.
— last pleading of. (S.) Matt. 629.
— law of. (S.) Matt. 513; Luke I. 608, II. 240.
— — effective operation of, in social life. (I.) Matt. 436.
— — true to requirements of life. (I.) 1 John 97.
— — of kingdom. (I.) Jas. 233.
— — of life. (S.) Luke II. 245.
— leaving our first. (S.) Rev. 110.
— lessening misery. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 339.
— lessons of. (S.) 1 John 307.
— liberates us from obedience. (I.) John II. 538.
— liberty through. (S.) Gal. 352.
— life of soul. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 221.
— — proved by. (S.) 1 John 258.
— lightens duty. (I.) Gal. 400.
— living in. (S.) Rev. 22. (I.) 1 John 356.
— made visible. (S.) Titus 98.
— magnanimity of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 263.
— makes labour light. (A.) Matt. 447.
— — neighbours. (I.) Luke II. 257.
— — obedience delightful and easy. (I.) John II. 538.
— — teachers. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— manifold revelation of. (S.) John III. 311.
— manner of, bestowed upon us. (S.) 1 John 173.
— may be cultivated. (S.) Luke II. 243.
— means of unity. (I.) John II. 646.
— measureless, of Christ. (S.) Rev. 19–24.
— medium of Divine knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— mercy, and peace multiplied. (S.) Jude 10.
— mind's. (I.) Mark 482.
— missionary. (S.) 1 Thess. 121.
— more attractive than light. (I.) 1 John 380.
— more effective than logic. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 583.
— — than severity. (A.) Philem. 43.
— more than regard for mere rule. (I.) Matt. 72.
— mother's. (A.) Titus 64.
— motive for following Christ. (A.) John III. 509.
— — for searching Scriptures. (A.) Acts II. 567.
Love, motive power of obedience. (I.) John II. 538.
— much, shown where much sin forgiven. (S.) Luke I. 709, 712, 735.
— must be fervent. (I.) 1 Pet. 344.
— mutual. (S.) John III. 100.
— — and honest dealing. (I.) Rom. II. 573.
— — reasons for increase of. (S.) Philem. 68.
— nature is. (I.) Gal. 401.
— neglected. (I.) Rev. 120.
— neighbourly. (A.) Gal. 254.
— never fails. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 269.
— no gift like it. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 221.
— not fear, animating principle of believer's conduct. (S.) 1 John 368.
— not selective. (I.) Luke II. 271.
— not world. (S.) 1 John 125. (I.) 1 John 133.
— obedience from. (I.) Heb. I. 644.
— obedient, bringing fulness of joy. (S.) John II. 638.
— of beautiful, God's. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— of censuring others. (I.) Jas. 389.
— of change. (I.) Gal. 147.
— of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 268–273; 1 Pet. 43. *See also* Love, Christ's.
— — and brethren essential qualification for preaching Christ. (S.) Phil. 37.
— — bond of brotherhood. (A.) Philem. 34.
— — different phases of. (S.) Mark 120.
— — in espousing Church. (I.) John I. 280.
— — in redemption. (S.) Rev. 22.
— — influence and properties of. (S.) 2 Cor. 273.
— — knowing. (S. & I.) Eph. 324–336.
— — power through. (A.) Phil. 365.
— — seen in his best gift. (S.) Eph. 484.
— — stronger than terrors of death. (A.) 2 Tim. 90.
— — to children. (S.) Mark 391.
— of Christ's appearance character of sincere Christian. (S.) 2 Tim. 354.
— of Christian unity. (A.) Eph. 363.
— of country, religion included in. (S.) Luke I. 678.
— of darkness rather than light. (A.) John I. 264.
— of departing Christ. (S.) John II. 384.
— of enemies, on. (S.) Luke I. 583, 587. (A.) Luke I. 593.
— of eternal. (S.) 1 John 321.
— of fame rebuked. (A.) John II. 375.
— of Father. (S.) John I. 556; 1 John 334.
— of friendship. (I.) John II. 242.
— of God. (S.) Luke II. 241, 242, 245; John I. 242–247; 1 John 85, 308, 318, 322, 323, 326, 827, 330, 352, 371, 379, 381. (I.) John I. 249, 255; Rom. I. 418; Eph. 140, 340. (A.) John III. 100; Eph. 141. *See also* Love, Divine; Father's; God's.
— — absence of. (S.) John I. 487.
— — and love of world, inconsistency of. (S.) Matt. 109.
— — and patience of Christ. (S. & I.) 2 Thess. 83, 84.
— — and response due to it. (S.) 1 John 330.
— — and universal obedience. (S.) 1 John 387.
— — as displayed in economies of providence and grace. (S.) 1 John 343.
— — as seen in gift of Christ. (I. & A.) John I. 251.
— — commended. (S.) Rom. I. 371–375.
— — dangers which cannot separate believer from. (S.) Rom. II. 227.
— — electing. (S.) Eph. 16.
— — general and particular manifestation of. (S.) 1 John 344.
— — is necessity of his own nature. (I.) John I. 250.
— — keeping in. (S. & A.) Jude 67–74.
— — man's first duty. (S.) Matt. 516.
— — manifested by sending his Son. (S.) 1 John 318.
— — — in Son. (S.) 1 John 327.

Love of God, marks of. (S.) John I. 486.
— — motive to man's salvation. (S.) Rom. I. 368.
— — peculiar to Christianity. (I.) Mark 487.
— — purpose, calling, and. (S.) Rom. II. 168.
— — realizing, as one thing needful. (I.) Luke II. 300.
— — revealed by Jesus Christ. (S.) 1 John 352.
— — self-originated. (I.) John I. 249.
— — shed abroad in heart. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 357, 358.
— — things that cannot separate from. (S.) Rom. II. 248.
— — to be dominant passion. (S.) Matt. 514.
— — to men in Incarnation of Christ. (S.) 1 John 325.
— — without knowledge. (S.) Phil. 24.
— of heart, importance of. (A.) 1 Tim. 13.
— of Jesus for his Church. (S.) Eph. 577-584.
— — for us, thought of, remedy for sins of body. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 423.
— of life. (S.) Matt. 194.
— of man as man. (I.) Gal. 353.
— — consistency of, with love of God. (I.) Phil. 16.
— of money. (S.) 1 Tim. 276-278.
— — minister above. (A.) 1 Tim. 133.
— of neighbour. (S.) Luke II. 247.
— — man's second duty. (S.) Matt. 516.
— of our neighbour. (S.) Matt. 513, 515; Luke II. 247; Rom. II. 576; Gal. 353. (I.) Eph. 87.
— of pleasure. (S.) 2 Tim. 252.
— — knowledge, and power. (S.) 1 John 133.
— of praise, peril of. (A.) John II. 375.
— of preaching. (A.) Luke II. 96.
— of pre-eminence. (S.) 3 John 26.
— of relations and friends. (S.) 1 John 311.
— of saints destroyed by abounding of iniquity. (S.) Matt. 541.
— of singing sanctioned by Jesus. (I.) Mark 595.
— of souls necessary qualification for ministerial office. (S.) 1 Thess. 55.
— of Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 730, 731.
— of strife, men's. (A.) Jas. 347.
— of this world is great hindrance to gospel. (A.) Phil. 268.
— of truth. (A.) Eph. 436; Col. 206.
— — essential to its reception. (I.) John II. 89.
— of vain-glory. (I.) Gal. 449.
— of world. (S.) 1 John 126-131. (A.) Col. 180.
— — and apostasy, connection between. (I.) 2 Tim. 366.
— — hindrance to salvation. (S.) Luke III. 25.
— — inordinate, nature and danger of. (I.) 1 John 130.
— offering of. (S.) Gal. 134.
— one another. (I.) Heb. II. 587. (A.) John II. 445; 1 Thess. 151.
— — Christians bound to. (S.) John II. 644.
— only, can know love. (I.) 1 John 317.
— organ of highest knowledge. (I.) 1 John 317.
— originating. (S.) 1 John 321.
— our, reflex of God's. (I.) 1 John 381.
— overruling law. (I.) Mark 99.
— parental. (I.) Mark 389.
— passing from death to life by. (S.) 1 John 254.
— patience of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 236.
— pattern of. (S.) Eph. 585.
— Paul's, to Corinthians. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 596.
— perfect. (S.) 1 John 329, 357, 363. (I.) 1 John 366.
— perfecting grace. (I.) Col. 232.
— perfection of. (S.) 1 John 357.
— — of Christian character. (S.) Col. 233.
— permanent, of friendship. (I.) 2 John 8.
— personal, and lead of Christ. (S.) John II. 168.
— Peter's, risen Jesus questioning. (S.) John III. 486.
— pity more unselfish than. (I.) Mark 255.
Love, power and office of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 223.
— — and sound mind are of absolute necessity for a resolute Christian, preacher, or private person. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— — of. (A.) 2 Tim. 31.
— — of, in winning souls. (A.) Eph. 397.
— prayer offered in ignorance answered in. (S.) Mark 429.
— principle of obedience. (S.) 2 John 12.
— produced by Spirit in regeneration. (S.) Gal. 397.
— produces repentance. (I.) Luke I. 717.
— products of. (I.) 1 Thess. 9.
— professed, expected proof of. (S.) 2 Cor. 399.
— promotes unity. (I.) Phil. 76.
— prompting of. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 339.
— proof of, obedience. (S.) John II. 568.
— properties of. (S.) Mark 482.
— proprietorship heightens. (I.) Matt. 519.
— provocation of. (I.) Heb. II. 123.
— purity of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 259.
— realm of, sphere of religion. (S.) John III. 496.
— rebuke of. (S.) Mark 320.
— reciprocal action of. (S.) 1 John 376.
— redeeming, logic of. (S.) Rom. II. 202.
— — unfathomable depth of. (S.) Rom. II. 426.
— reflected. (S.) 1 John 336.
— regulated. (I.) Phil. 24.
— relation of joy to. (I.) Gal. 404.
— — to knowledge. (I.) Eph. 314.
— renders all services acceptable. (I.) Luke II. 243.
— — service easy. (I.) Matt. 517.
— reposing, peace is. (I.) Gal. 411.
— result of Christ's indwelling. (I.) Eph. 317.
— rich in purse. (A.) Phil. 24.
— rooted and grounded in. (S.) Eph. 315, 316. (I.) Eph. 313, 314.
— ruling soul, but not excluding other proper activities. (I.) Matt. 518.
— sacrifice of. (S.) Mark 559; 1 John 264.
— safe sphere. (S.) Jude 70.
— Saviour's. (I.) Luke I. 153.
— search of. (S.) Luke III. 98.
— — prompted by. (I.) Luke III. 85.
— secret of obedience. (I.) Luke II. 250.
— — of successful work. (I.) John I. 382.
— seeketh not her own. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 246, 248.
— self-denying, apparent neglect of. (S.) John II. 243.
— self-sacrificing. (I.) Luke III. 584. (A.) John II. 649; Rom. I. 371.
— — for friends. (A.) Rom. I. 369, 370.
— service of. (S.) Luke II. 256; 1 John 389. (A.) Eph. 691; 2 Tim. 219.
— severe in order to salvation. (I.) Matt. 79.
— shall I come to you with rod or in? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 379.
— shutting out. (I.) Heb. I. 466.
— signs of. (S.) Eph. 140.
— sometimes severe. (I.) Matt. 79.
— sonship manifested in. (I.) John II. 539.
— source of obedience. (S.) John II. 573.
— sovereign, and free grace of God, salvation by. (S.) Eph. 157.
— spirit of. (I.) Luke II. 266.
— spiritual, decline of. (S.) Rev. 116.
— stripes of. (I.) Heb. II. 493.
— strong. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 224.
— subordination of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 467.
— suffereth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 235.
— — long. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 235.
— sum of all virtue. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 223.
— superior to gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 224.
— superiority of, to knowledge. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— supremacy of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 333, 335.
— supreme test. (I.) John I. 488.
— takes us to Jesus. (I.) Mark 697.

Love, tears of. (I.) Luke III. 436.
— temptations of, to be rejected. (I.) Matt. 348.
— tender, of Christ. (I.) John II. 286.
— — of risen Christ. (S.) John III. 470.
— test of. (S.) 2 Cor. 382. (I.) Gal. 400.
— — of discipleship. (I.) Gal. 400.
— — of religion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 223.
— tests of. (S.) John I. 489.
— thankfulness for. (S.) Philem. 38.
— that calls us sons. (S.) 1 John 179.
— thinketh no evil. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 252, 255.
— thought no test of. (I.) Mark 329.
— to brethren ground of assurance. (S.) 1 John 256, 258.
— to Christ. (S.) John II. 567, III. 490–496; 1 Cor. II. 588–595; Eph. 312; 1 Pet. 39. (A.) Philem. 33.
— — nature of our. (S.) Mark 481.
— — obedience true test of. (S.) John II. 537.
— — Peter's confession of. (S.) John III. 486.
— — proved. (S.) 2 Cor. 382.
— — supreme. (A.) Luke I. 500.
— — unique. (I.) John III. 496.
— — we must openly show our. (I.) John I. 609.
— to Christians, importance of faith in Christ and. (S.) 1 John 285.
— to each other should be constant. (I.) Mark 497.
— to friend, how to show. (S.) Mark 632.
— to God. (S.) Matt. 516; 1 John 376.
— — and men. (S.) Mark 482–485.
— — and our neighbours. (S.) Luke II. 237, 240.
— — contrasted with not loving him. (I.) Mark 480.
— — keeping of God's commandments is undoubtedly and truly perfection of our. (S.) 1 John 85.
— — love to man offspring of. (I.) Luke II. 249.
— — nature of. (S.) Mark 490.
— — promotive of love to man. (I.) 1 John 382, 384.
— — secures all blessings. (I.) Mark 480.
— — showing. (I.) Mark 489.
— — supreme, chief duty of man. (S.) Mark 492.
— — supreme feeling. (I.) Mark 481.
— — — impossible without Saviour. (I.) Mark 481.
— — worldly affections destructive of. (S.) 1 John 130.
— to Jesus great test. (S.) John II. 75.
— to man inspired by new life. (I.) 1 John 385.
— — offspring of love to God. (I.) Luke II. 249.
— to men and loyalty to truth issuing in likeness to Christ. (S.) Eph. 395.
— to neighbour. (I.) Jas. 231–233.
— to one another, new commandment of. (S.) John II. 444.
— to our neighbour. (S.) Mark 494, 496.
— to saints. (I.) Philem. 35.
— to souls. (A.) John I. 385.
— to unseen Saviour. (S.) 1 Pet. 37–41.
— training of. (I.) Phil. 23.
— triumphant. (I.) Rev. 452.
— true. (S.) 1 John 343.
— — Christian. (S.) Phil. 19.
— — for Christ. (S.) John II. 534.
— — glory of. (S.) Luke II. 257.
— — human. (I.) Philem. 29.
— — life. (I.) Phil. 50.
— truth in. (A.) Eph. 398.
— — in, speaking. (S.) Eph. 393, 395. (I.) Eph. 397.
— — warmed by. (I.) 1 Thess. 56.
— two pictures of. (S.) John III. 365.
— unfeigned. (I.) 2 Cor. 336.
— unforgiving temper overcome by Divine, not by self determination. (I.) Matt. 413.
Love universal disposition. (I.) Matt. 79.
— unknown ways of. (S.) John II. 399.
— unparalleled. (S.) Rom. I. 369.
— unreality of religion without. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 214.
— vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 242.
— vaunting inconsistent with. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 242.
— *versus* fear. (I.) Mark 240.
— victorious power of. (A.) John II. 445.
— voice of. (I.) Gal. 391.
— walking in. (S.) Eph. 476, 477.
— way to faith. (S.) 1 Pet. 45.
— what manner of! (S.) 1 John 173.
— wide blessedness of. (I.) Jas. 513.
— — scope of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 263.
— winning power of. (A.) John II. 445.
— without dissimulation. (S.) Rom. II. 494.
— witness of, cross. (S.) Rom. I. 376.
— wonderful, of God as displayed in human redemption. (S.) 1 John 173.
— work of. (S.) Rom. II. 577.
— works for faith. (I.) Mark 697.
— — of. (I.) Heb. I. 491.
— working of. (S.) Rom. II. 577.
— world of, heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 270.
— — too much, when do we? (S.) 1 John 128.
— — we must not. (A.) 1 John 132.
— worth of, determined by object. (I.) Matt. 518.
— wrath conquered by. (S.) Rom. II. 550.
— wrought this. (A.) 1 Thess. 9.
Love's birth and parentage. (S.) 1 John 370.
— commendation. (S.) Rom. I. 375.
— complaining. (S.) Rev. 111.
— crowning deed. (S.) John II. 647.
— delight. (S.) Gal. 9.
— farewell. (S.) John III. 105.
— foremost. (S.) Luke I. 722.
— importance. (S.) John II. 595.
— labours. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 262.
— law and life. (S.) John II. 534.
— logic. (S.) 1 John 369.
— measure, paradox of. (S.) Eph. 319.
— spring-tides. (S.) Phil. 21.
— tenacity. (I.) Mark 692.
— tribute. (S.) Mark 692.
— triumph. (S.) Rom. II. 243.
— — over sin. (S.) Mark 705.
— ultimate intentions. (I.) 1 John 191.
Love-feast and Lord's Supper. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 92.
Love-feasts, hidden rocks in. (S.) Jude 48.
Love-service, Christ mindful of our. (I.) Mark 515.
Love-token, Peter's. (S.) 2 Pet. 151.
Loved and laved. (S.) Rev. 18.
— and lost, life. (I.) John II. 340. (A.) John II. 341.
— disciple, specially. (S.) John II. 433.
— into life. (A.) 1 Thess. 56.
— of God. (S.) John II. 576.
— washed, presented, Church. (S.) Eph. 584.
Loveless, sin and doom of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 591.
Loveliness, lowliness allied to. (I.) Luke III. 10.
Lovely, whatsoever things are. (S.) Phil. 340.
Lover of good. (S.) Titus 36.
— of pleasure, death of. (A.) 2 Tim. 256.
Lovers of money. (S.) Luke III. 233.
— of pleasure described and warned. (S.) 2 Tim. 251.
Lovest thou me? (S.) John III. 482–485.
Loving advice for anxious seekers. (S.) Jas. 43.
— and giving. (S.) Mark 514.
— Christ above all, character of his true disciples. (S.) Luke III. 51.
— — and penalty of neglecting it. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 589, 591.
— — best. (S.) Mark 329.
— — known only to. (S.) John II. 569.
— earnestness, Christ's. (S.) Rev. 261.
— enemies Christian duty. (S.) Luke I. 584, 587.

Loving God is but letting God love us. (S.) 1 John 340.
— — sin of not. (S.) John I. 486.
— — through human love. (S.) 1 John 388.
— — with heart. (S.) Luke II. 245.
— — with mind. (I.) Luke II. 246, 247.
— heart, faculty for knowing God. (S.) 1 John 318.
— hearts, Christ visible to. (S.) John III. 81.
— invitation. (S.) John I. 113, III. 478.
— Jesus Christ. (S.) John III. 495; 1 Cor. II. 594.
— ministrations. (A.) Gal. 465.
— neighbours. (S.) Matt. 435.
— pictures of God. (I.) 1 John 259.
— principle, constraining power of. (I.) 2 Cor. 271.
— salutation. (S.) 1 Pet. 5.
— second Advent. (I.) 2 Tim. 355.
— service. (A.) Gal. 352.
— — is true service. (A.) Col. 263.
— those like God. (I.) Mark 489.
— wish. (I.) Philem. 22.
— zeal for truth must be. (I.) Rev. 120.
Lovingly real. (S.) Eph. 393.
Low aims. (I.) Heb. I. 448.
— in repentance, high in faith. (I.) Mark 30.
Lower and higher life, choice between. (I.) 2 Tim. 224.
— courts. (S.) 1 John 273.
— duty hinders higher. (I.) Matt. 147.
— or higher, which shall win? (S.) Rom. II. 14.
— orders of society, vitiating influence of higher upon. (S.) Luke III. 279.
— relationships of life, man good in, lacking in higher. (I.) Mark 415.
— than angels, Christ for little time made. (I.) Heb. I. 112.
Lowest and highest brought together. (I.) Luke I. 131.
— room, take. (I.) Luke III. 5.
Lowliness allied to loveliness. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— and meekness go together. (I.) Eph. 358.
— exhortation to. (I.) Eph. 358.
— is Christlike. (A.) Eph. 359.
— of mind. (I.) Phil. 83.
Lowly, amongst. (I.) Luke III. 4.
— and little apostles, God employs. (I.) Mark 109.
— and proud. (S.) Matt. 219.
— birth, Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 116.
— errand. (S.) Matt. 467.
— One, meek and. (S.) Matt. 225.
— places, Christ found in. (I.) Luke I. 125.
— revelation to. (S.) Luke II. 228.
Loyal, imitate. (I.) 2 Tim. 124.
— subjects, good news for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 455.
Loyalty and disloyalty to gospel. (A.) 2 Thess. 16.
— and light. (I.) John II. 245.
— Christian's, to secular government. (S.) Titus 160.
— mystery of: master and slave. (S.) Rom. I. 4.
— of soul and prostitution of soul. (S.) Rev. 486.
— to Christ. (I.) 2 John 22.
— to God. (I.) Luke II. 358.
— to last. (A.) Rev. 158.
— to truth. (A.) Phil. 338.
— — and love to men issuing in likeness to Christ. (S.) Eph. 395.
Lucius of Cyrene. (I.) Acts II. 295.
Lucknow, relief of: grace abounding. (A.) Rom. I. 439.
Luke and Demas. (S.) Col. 307, 308.
— and Paul, friendship of. (I.) 2 Tim. 370.
— and Theophilus. (I.) Luke I. 5.
— beloved physician. (S.) Col. 303, 304. (I.) 2 Tim. 371.
— Evangelist. (S.) 2 Tim. 368.
— example of true friendship. (I.) 2 Tim. 370.
Luke and Matthew, genealogies in. (I.) Luke I. 359.
— introductory considerations. (S.) Luke I. 4.
— model for Bible student. (S.) Acts I. 1.
— pulpit notes. (S.) Luke I. 3.
— to Sermon on Mount, relation of. (I.) Luke I. 558.
Luke's Gospel, purpose of. (S.) Luke I. 1.
— opening chapters jubilant. (I.) Luke I. 81.
— preface. (S.) Luke I. 1, 3, 5.
— version of Beatitudes. (S.) Luke I. 562.
Luke, St., Gospel of, introduction to—
writer of Third Gospel. Luke I. v.
Luke, physician. vi.
date of Third Gospel. viii.
leading characteristics of Third Gospel. viii.
Luke's portrait of our Lord. x.
authenticity of Third Gospel. x.
contents of Third Gospel. xi.
Lukewarm Church, Christ's counsel to. (S.) Rev. 254.
— — destiny of. (S.) Rev. 240.
— temperature of its spiritual life, Church abhorrent to Christ because of. (S.) Rev. 235.
Lukewarmness. (S.) Rev. 242-246.
— earnest warning against. (S.) Rev. 239.
— in religion, danger of. (S.) Rev. 241-246.
— injurious to others. (I.) Rev. 246.
Luminous character. (I.) Rom. II. 596.
— hours. (I.) Luke II. 157.
Lump, holiness of firstfruit and. (S.) Rom. II. 409.
Lunatic child, healing of. (S.) Matt. 376.
Lust after evil things. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 8.
— destroyed by. (A.) 1 Pet. 178.
— disappointed. (S.) Jas. 347.
— limed by. (I.) Mark 243.
— of eyes. (I.) 1 John 135.
— of flesh, non-fulfilment of, without Spirit. (S.) Gal. 367.
— — transitoriness of. (I.) 1 John 135.
— vigour of. (S.) Jas. 106.
— worldly, denial of. (I.) Titus 112.
Lusts. (I.) 1 Pet. 81.
— and pleasures. (S.) Titus 180.
— causes of strife. (I.) Jas. 345.
— deceitful. (I.) Eph. 425.
— destructive. (I.) 1 Pet. 177.
— fleshly. (S.) 1 Pet. 176. (I.) 1 Pet. 178.
— — abstaining from. (S.) 1 Pet. 172.
— helps against. (S.) 2 Tim. 223.
— how may beloved, be discovered and mortified? (S.) Matt. 76.
— inward. (I.) 1 Pet. 178.
— men's, opposed to God's will. (S.) 1 Pet. 330.
— of flesh, walking in Spirit preservative from. (S.) Gal. 360.
— of other things. (I.) Mark 137.
— of your father ye will do. (I.) John II. 79.
— sinful, must be abhorred. (A.) Eph. 487.
— warrior. (I.) Jas. 346.
— youthful. (S.) 2 Tim. 223.
Lusting and murder. (I.) Jas. 348.
— yet lacking. (I.) Jas. 348.
Lustrous Christians. (S.) Matt. 66.
Luther and his children. (A.) 1 Tim. 132.
— and Paul: historical parallel. (I.) Acts III. 267.
— and Saul chosen vessels. (S.) Acts II. 54.
— before Diet of Worms. (I.) Matt. 181.
Luther's assurance. (A.) 1 Thess. 23.
— awakening. (I.) Luke III. 180.
— conversion of. (I.) Rom. I. 72.
— motto. (I.) Gal. 116.
— view of faith. (I.) Jas. 265.
Luxury. (I.) Jas. 437.
— aggravations of. (I.) Jas. 439.
— and selfishness, Christ's poverty in relation to our. (I.) 1 John 358.
— and worldliness of present age. (S.) Luke III. 494.

Luxury disregarding suffering. (I.) Luke III. 245.
— unfits for soldiership. (A.) 2 Tim. 132.
Luxurious and proud, spiritually. (S.) Rev. 252.
Lydda. (I.) Acts II. 82.
— Peter at. (S.) Acts II. 84.
Lydia, conversion of. (S.) Acts II. 482–496.
Lydia's heart opened. (S.) Acts II. 493–496.
Lying on Jesus' breast. (S.) John II. 431.
Lying. (S.) Eph. 429.
— a slough of despond. (I.) Mark 639.
— against reason. (I.) Col. 206.
— against truth. (I.) Jas. 323.
— disgrace of. (I.) Col. 206.
— evil of. (S.) Eph. 433.
— folly and misery of. (I.) Col. 206.
— — of. (I.) Col. 206.
— interested. (I.) Mark 111.
— nature of. (I.) Col. 205.
— on nature of. (S.) Eph. 431.
— penalty of. (A.) Eph. 436.
— scorned. (A.) Gal. 61.
— social unity forbids. (I.) Eph. 435.
— to Holy Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 463.
— unsafe. (I.) Col. 206.
— unto God. (S.) Acts I. 465.
Lysanius. (I.) Luke I. 301.
Lystra and Iconium. (S.) Acts II. 377.
— Paul and Barnabas at. (S.) Acts II. 386.
Lystrians, fickleness of. (I.) Acts II. 407.

M, wonderful. (I.) Matt. 145.
Maccabæan martyrs. (I.) Heb. II. 421.
Macedonia. (I.) 1 Thess. 30.
— cry of, to Paul. (S.) Acts II. 468.
— spectre. (S.) Acts II. 466–475.
Macedonians, poverty of. (I.) 2 Cor. 377.
Mad because exceptional. (I.) Mark 110.
— exchange. (I.) Matt. 362.
— girl who was called. (S.) Acts II. 284.
— who is: Paul or Festus? (S.) Acts III. 372.
Madman, who is? (A.) Acts III. 372.
Madmen and fools, illustrious. (I.) Acts III. 369.
Madness, earnest Christianity vindicated from charge of. (S.) Acts III. 372.
— evangelistic. (A.) Acts III. 372.
— of opposing Christ. (I.) Luke III. 457.
— of sinners. (S.) Luke III. 155, 157, 166.
— prodigal's. (I.) Luke III. 163.
— to refuse Christ, it is. (A.) John I. 266.
Magdala, Mary of. (S.) Mark 707; Luke II. 2.
Magdalene, risen Christ and. (S.) John III. 384.
Magi and shepherds at cradle of Christ. (S.) Luke I. 129.
— character and worship of. (S.) Matt. 11.
— commended. (S.) Matt. 6.
Magic of Saviour's voice. (I.) Matt. 308.
Magistracy, human. (S.) Rom. II. 562.
Magistrate, civil, office of, nature and extent of. (S.) Acts III. 26.
— duty of. (S.) Rom. II. 568.
— present. (I.) Jas. 455.
Magistrates, civil, obedience to. (S.) Titus 159.
— selfish policy of. (I.) Acts II. 538.
Magnanimity. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 345.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Thess. 66.
— Divine. (I.) Luke II. 798.
— of Baptist. (I.) John I. 92.
— of Christian spirit. (S.) Acts I. 632.
Magnet and turning-point. (S.) John I. 116.
— great, Christ. (A.) John II. 361.
— mighty. (S.) John II. 362.
Magnetic influence over our fellow-creatures. (I.) Acts I. 291.
Magnificat. (S.) Luke I. 61–80.
— as it exemplifies life of joy. (S.) Luke I. 66.
— external characteristics. (S.) Luke I. 63.
— internal characteristics. (S. & I.) Luke I. 63.
— prophecy of. (I.) Luke I. 79.
— structure and contents. (I.) Luke I. 63.
Magnificence, not, but need, best aid to prayer. (I.) Luke III. 363.
Magnificent, my Father's house. (A.) John II. 473.
Magnifying the Lord. (I.) Luke I. 74.
Magnitude of Christ's life. (I.) John III. 519.
— of Divine purpose indicates end of world as far distant. (I.) Matt. 539.
— of injury determined by our temper towards it. (I.) Matt. 413.
— of moral change. (I.) Mark 197.
— of repentance. (I.) Acts I. 225.
Mail, coat of. (A.) Eph. 642.
Maiming and life. (S.) Mark 375.
— personal. (I.) Mark 373.
Main, being right in. (S.) Matt. 431.
— matter. (S.) John III. 453.
— thing, faithfulness. (I.) Matt. 584.
Mainspring of action, faith. (S.) 2 Cor. 168.
Maintenance of good works. (S.) Titus 195, 202.
— of his rights, noble firmness of Christian in. (S.) Acts III. 321.
— of ministry. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 533.
Majestic government of great God. (S.) Rev. 282.
Majesty and force of right. (S.) John III. 222.
— of Christ. (S.) 2 Pet. 102.
— of Son of God, redeeming. (S.) Luke II. 148.
— transcendent, of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 610.
Majority, world's. (S.) Gal. 245.
Maker, man's debt to his. (S.) Luke III. 208.
— of man, Divine, only Repairer of man. (I.) Mark 70.
Making all things new. (S.) Rev. 641.
— Christ known to others. (A.) Acts I. 407.
— excuses. (S. & I.) Luke III. 134–42.
— gospel known, connection between believing and. (S.) Acts I. 406.
— light of gospel invitations. (S.) Matt. 493, 496, 497. (I.) Matt. 494.
— of minister. (S.) Rev. 415.
Malady and cure, soul's. (S.) Luke I. 525.
Malefactor, impenitent. (S.) Luke III. 585–588.
Malefactors. (S.) Mark 667.
Malevolence and envy. (I.) Mark 647.
Malice. (I.) Col. 201; Titus 182; 1 Pet. 125.
— and envy. (S.) Titus 181.
— and rancour. (I.) Titus 182.
— laid aside. (S.) 1 Pet. 125.
— leaven of, to be purged. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 387.
— Satan's. (I.) Luke I. 371.
— self-destructive. (I.) Titus 182.
— sowing tares in. (I.) Matt. 274.
Maliciousness. (I.) 1 Pet. 196.
Malignant propensity of tongue. (I.) Jas. 315.
Malignantly opposed and favourably disposed to Christ. (S.) John I. 639.
Malignity of questioners. (I.) John I. 440.
Malta, Paul at. (S.) Acts III. 456–461.
Maltese. (S.) Acts III. 459.
Mammon. (I.) Luke III. 226.
— and God, impossibility of serving. (S.) Matt. 108, 109. (I.) Luke III. 233.
— making friends of. (I.) Luke III. 217.
— of unrighteousness. (I.) Luke III. 216.
— unrighteous, right use of. (I.) Luke III. 216.
Man. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 82. *See also* Old man; Young man.
— acting independent of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 432.
— all kinds of creatures tamed by. (A.) Jas. 314.
— and child. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 289. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 290.
— and Christ. (S.) John I. 598.
— — new knowledge of. (S.) 2 Cor. 285.
— and doctrine. (S.) Acts III. 131.
— and God, action and reaction between. (I.) 1 John 381.
— — affinity between, in regard to man's wants: God's fulness. (S.) John I. 651.
— — claims of. (S.) Matt. 506.

Man and God, controversy between. (I.) Luke II. 693.
— — dealing with unfruitfulness. (A.) Luke II. 735.
— — intimacy between. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 518.
— — Jesus Christ Mediator between. (S.) Gal. 192; Heb. I. 343.
— — our obligations to. (S.) Mark 476.
— — sincerity toward. (S.) John I. 138.
— and his glory, grass and its flower. (S.) 1 Pet. 119.
— and man, exact righteousness required between. (S.) Matt. 123.
— — great Christian law of reciprocity between. (I.) Luke I. 598.
— and master. (S.) Col. 270, 271.
— and mystery. (S.) Luke II. 174.
— and nature, solidarity of. (I.) Rom. II. 109, 110.
— and woman, mutual dependence of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
— — their relative work. (A.) 1 Tim. 128.
— angel-face on. (S.) Acts I. 567.
— angelic life in connection with. (S.) Heb. I. 66.
— anger of. (S.) Jas. 147.
— as helper in Divine work. (S.) John II. 289.
— as man, love of. (I.) Gal. 353.
— as persecutor. (I.) Heb. II. 421.
— at home, Jesus not at home. (S.) John I. 672.
— behold! (S.) John III. 277, 278.
— believes not, God justified though. (S.) Rom. I. 203.
— best half of, lives not by bread. (I.) Luke I. 396.
— blessing God. (S.) 1 Pet. 8.
— boon of, hope. (I.) Rom. II. 130.
— born blind, healing of. (S.) John II. 104–158.
— brotherhood of. (S.) 2 Cor. 290.
— — and Fatherhood of God. (S.) Matt. 86.
— busy. (I.) Rom. II. 506.
— cannot choose his remedy. (I.) Mark 315.
— — come to Christ unassisted by Holy Spirit. (I.) John I. 563.
— — do without sabbath. (I.) Mark 92.
— — love his wife too much. (A.) Eph. 583.
— chief end of, glory of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 52, 53, 61.
— child of mercy. (I.) Luke I. 607.
— childhood educates, on best side of his nature. (I.) Matt. 396.
— Christ. (S.) Phil. 100.
— — enjoining record of his revelation to, and explaining its meaning. (S.) Rev. 94.
— — God's best gift to, (S.) 2 Cor. 411.
— — in. (S.) 1 John 445. (I.) John III. 206; Gal. 109.
— — is God as well as. (I.) John I. 285.
— — Jesus. (S.) Matt. 4; 1 Tim. 115–120.
— — — greatness of. (S.) Heb. I. 559.
— Christ's demand of. (I.) John I. 452.
— — distrust of. (S.) John I. 187.
— — knowledge of. (S.) Luke I. 239. (I.) John I. 187, 188.
— — love to. (S.) John II. 285.
— — wish for. (S.) John III. 207.
— Christian brotherhood of. (S.) Eph. 287.
— — God's property and servant. (S.) Acts III. 425.
— — young. (S.) 2 Tim. 219, 226.
— Christianized; or, great assimilation. (S.) Rom. I. 636.
— chrysalis state of. (I.) Rom. II. 97.
— coming sovereignty of. (S.) Heb. I. 114.
— compared to grass. (S.) 1 Pet. 117.
— complete, sanctification of. (S.) 1 Thess. 280.
— condition of: sinner and man made righteous contrasted. (S.) Rom. I. 427.
— dead. (S.) Eph. 123.
— — in trespasses and sin. (A.) Eph. 128.
— death by sin and sin by. (S.) Rom. I. 395.
— debt of. (S.) Matt. 415.
— deeper power in. (I.) Luke I. 399.
Man dependent upon God for natural and spiritual life. (S.) Acts III. 365.
— descent of. (A.) Heb. I. 112.
— destitute of fear. (I.) Matt. 149.
— dignity of. (I.) Heb. I. 112. (A.) 1 Pet. 206.
— — as compared with animal. (S.) Matt. 232.
— Divine decrees and free agency of. (S.) Eph. 58.
— — legislation for, in world of evil. (S.) Jas. 139.
— — Maker of, only Repairer of man. (I.) Mark 70.
— divinely equipped. (I.) Heb. II. 684.
— does not live by bread alone, literally true that. (I.) Matt. 34, 35.
— double-minded. (S. & I.) Jas. 56–59.
— each, has his appropriate gift. (I.) Matt. 575.
— entire, grace should permeate. (I.) Heb. II. 523.
— Eternal in universe and his representative to. (S.) Rev. 541.
— every, Christ died for. (S.) Heb. I. 129.
— — — light of. (I.) John I. 31.
— — godly, though never so eminent, yet is with difficulty saved. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 276.
— — gospel message to. (S.) John II. 276.
— — has good or evil influence. (I.) Rom. II. 624.
— — manifestation of Spirit is given to, to profit withal. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 171.
— — natural, is wounded man. (I.) Luke II. 270.
— — need of, supplied in Christ. (S.) Col. 143.
— — shall finally receive according to his works. (S.) Gal. 498.
— — shall suffer loss. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 276.
— — tasting death for. (I.) Heb. I. 127.
— — true Light which lighteth. (S.) John I. 26.
— — what value Christ sets on. (S.) Matt. 402.
— evidences of true religion in. (S.) 1 John 337.
— excommunicated. (S.) John II. 154.
— eye fixed on. (I.) 1 Thess. 12.
— fails, Divine love does not fail when. (A.) John II. 386.
— faith of, and energy of God. (S.) Heb. II. 399.
— — and faithfulness of God. (S.) 1 Thess. 284.
— fallen state of. (S.) Rom. I. 396.
— fear of, illustrated. (I.) Gal. 86.
— fearing God rather than. (A.) Matt. 184.
— first and second. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 519.
— given to doubting. (S.) Jas. 54.
— God allows, to use his independence. (I.) Luke III. 132.
— — before. (A.) Acts I. 397.
— — embodied and manifested in infinite love to. (S.) 1 John 344.
— — in moral restoration of. (S.) Rom. II. 192.
— — tempts no. (S.) Jas. 98.
— — to be feared rather than. (S. & I.) Matt 184.
— — unfolding himself to. (S.) John I. 82.
— God's business only work for. (I.) Luke I. 284.
— — gift of special power to. (S.) 2 Cor. 436.
— — gifts to, and man's responsibility as inferred therefrom. (I.) Jas. 122.
— — kindness to. (S.) Eph. 148.
— — life in. (I.) 1 John 338.
— — love for. (A.) John I. 255.
— — — to. (S.) 1 John 374.
— — nearness to. (S.) Acts II. 615, 616.
— — property. (S.) Luke III. 457.
— — revelation to. (S.) Heb. I. 8.
— — special care of. (S.) Heb. I. 111.
— god of this world, blinding, against gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 136.
— going into far country. (I.) Luke III. 138.
— gold-ringed. (I.) Jas. 225.
— good. (S.) Matt. 243; Acts II. 237–241.
— — and bad, distinguishing character of. (S.) 1 John 249.
— — good mark for arrow. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— — in lower relationships of life. (I.) Mark 415.

Man, good, seeks to make others good. (I.) Acts I. 56.
— gospel adapted to state and circumstances of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 93.
— — as contemplated by, and employed by God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 94.
— grand necessity of, Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 329.
— greater than matter. (I.) Matt. 231.
— greatness of. (I.) Heb. I. 112.
— guilt of, in crucifying Lord of glory. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 157.
— had been unsaved, if Christ had saved himself. (I.) Luke III. 582.
— hailing judgment. (S.) Rev. 777.
— hard-heartedness of, and voice of God. (S.) Heb. I. 284.
— he who cannot forgive, cannot find forgiveness with God. (S.) Philem. 53.
— hidden. (S.) 1 Pet. 253, 255. (A.) 1 Pet. 256.
— higher life in. (I.) Luke I. 399.
— highest service of, on earth. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 552.
— his work, to every. (I.) John II. 129.
— Holy Spirit dwells in. (I.) 2 Tim. 106.
— honest. (A.) Rom. II. 537.
— how, may know his election. (I.) 1 Pet. 3.
— if any, be in Christ, he is new creature. (S.) 2 Cor. 292–295.
— impotence of, in antagonism to truth. (S.) 2 Cor. 519.
— impotent. (S.) Acts I. 277–307.
— in Christ, and what he becomes. (S.) 2 Cor. 293.
— — new man. (S.) 2 Cor. 294.
— in danger through riches. (S.) Mark 419. (I.) Mark 418.
— in Divine judgment. (I.) Rom. I. 223.
— in eternity, child in time, Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 290.
— in heaven. (S.) Rev. 301, 382.
— in his extremity, God's dealing with. (S.) Acts III. 419.
— in iron mask. (A.) Eph. 414.
— in light of Incarnation. (S.) Gal. 237.
— in relation to vast and specific. (S.) 1 Thess. 267.
— in ruins. (I.) Matt. 152; Mark 194.
— in sight of God. (I.) Thess. 12.
— in two conditions. (S.) Acts II. 516.
— indictment against. (S.) Mark 649.
— infant state of, present life. (S.) I Cor. II. 296.
— ingratitude of. (S.) John I. 35.
— innately bad. (I.) Eph. 137.
— inner life of, conscience and. (S.) 2 Cor. 21.
— — moral history of, illustrated. (S.) Rom. I. 568.
— — or soul-growth. (S.) 2 Cor. 177.
— inside. (A.) 1 Pet. 308.
— into swine, Christ sending demons from. (S.) Matt. 151.
— invisible enemies of. (I.) Eph. 634.
— invited to return to his home. (I.) Luke III. 175.
— inviting Christ to his dwelling. (I.) John I. 113.
— inward. (S.) 2 Cor. 175.
— — knowledge of, necessary for good authorship. (I.) John I. 188.
— judge not, by his surroundings. (S.) John I. 134.
— just, and his life. (S.) Heb. II. 175.
— lacking in higher relationship of life. (I.) Mark 415.
— latent spiritual force in. (S.) 2 Tim. 20.
— law, and grace. (S.) Rom. I. 598.
— least, in ministry not to be contemned. (I.) 1 Tim. 209.
— led into temptation for his good. (S.) Mark 19.
— light dawning upon. (I.) John I. 30.
— littleness of. (I.) Heb. I. 111.
— lives by Word of God. (I.) Luke I. 398.
— — in redeemed world. (I.) 1 John 80.
Man liveth not by bread alone. (S.) Luke I. 400.
— love of, consistency of, with love of God. (I.) Phil. 16.
— — to, inspired by new life. (I.) 1 John 385.
— — to, love to God promotion of. (I.) 1 John 382, 384.
— — to, offspring of love to God. (I.) Luke II. 249.
— made after God's image. (S.) Jas. 318.
— — subject to vanity. (S.) Rom. II. 89.
— may reject Divine love. (I.) Matt. 629.
— mediating, Christ. (S.) 1 Tim. 119.
— meeting his actions again. (A.) Rev. 739.
— mere worldly, all admired wisdom of, is nothing but contemptible folly before God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 291.
— mind standard of. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
— model. (S.) Eph. 384.
— moral constitution of. (S.) Rom. I. 157.
— — nature of, Christ inhabiting. (S.) Eph. 308.
— mortification of sinful principle in. (S.) Col. 195.
— must bear himself, some burdens. (S.) Gal. 476.
— must have some religion. (S.) Acts II. 398.
— myself, I am. (A.) John II. 136.
— natural. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 184–190.
— — and spiritual. (I.) 1 John 445.
— — — enmity between. (I.) Gal. 305.
— — light in. (I.) John I. 29.
— naturally ignorant. (I.) John I. 224.
— — seeks variety. (I.) Matt. 213.
— nature perfected through. (S.) Rom. II. 97.
— near kingdom, reasons why, should enter. (S.) Mark 504.
— necessities of, and all-sufficiency of Christ. (S.) Matt. 332.
— needs rest of Sabbath in addition to rest of night. (I.) Mark 93.
— never, spake like this Man. (S.) John I. 662. (I.) John I. 661.
— new. (S.) Eph. 427.
— — birth of. (S.) John I. 197.
— — creation alters whole. (I.) Gal. 547.
— no, to be despised. (A.) 1 Pet. 203.
— not left in doubt as to good. (I.) Matt. 424.
— not of, will of. (I.) John I. 43.
— not tempted by God. (I.) Jas. 99.
— not to be feared. (A.) Heb. II. 617.
— obedience to God rather than. (A.) Acts I. 499.
— object of angelic observation. (S.) I Cor. I. 365.
— of God. (S.) 1 Tim. 282, 283.
— — and man of people, Moses. (S.) Acts I. 581.
— — Bible book for. (A.) 2 Tim. 317.
— — defence and weapons of, in troublous times. (S.) Acts III. 218.
— — Word of God commended to, in perilous times of last days. (S.) 2 Tim. 300.
— of God's equipment. (S.) 2 Tim. 317.
— of heart blessed. (I.) Matt. 55.
— of one subject. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 121.
— of scandalous life is unfit to be minister. (S.) Titus 26.
— of sin. (S.) 2 Thess. 38.
— of world. (I.) Mark 417.
— — and by earnest believer, resurrection of Christ as viewed by. (S.) Acts III. 324.
— offspring of God. (S. & I.) Acts II. 620–622.
— old. (S.) Rom. I. 472, 473; Eph. 424.
— — putting off, and putting on new. (S.) Eph. 422.
— one new, in Christ. (I.) Eph. 198.
— only one paradise for. (A.) Heb. II. 656.
— or angel? (S.) Acts I. 567.
— or Christ, bondage to. (S.) Gal. 33.
— organized with principles of instantaneity. (I.) Matt. 481.
— owe no, anything. (S.) Rom. II. 571, 572.
— peace bestowed upon. (S.) Luke III. 656.

Man, perfect, Christ of history revelation of. (S.) John II. 82.
— perfected through fellowship. (S.) Heb. II. 439.
— perfectibility of, Christian doctrine of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 285.
— perishing and renewed. (S.) 2 Cor. 172.
— permeable by God. (I.) Phil. 135.
— personal responsibility of, in great account. (S.) Heb. II. 69.
— place for every. (S.) Acts I. 106.
— possessed with devil. (S.) Mark 39.
— power of God working through, upon men. (I.) Mark 200.
— — of, when God works by him. (I.) Acts I. 149.
— preparation for. (I.) Heb. I. 113.
— probation of. (S.) Jas. 79.
— proper attitude of, towards Divine mysteries. (S.) Rom. II. 295.
— providence of, and providence of God. (S.) Jas. 419.
— — of God in life of. (S.) Philem. 63.
— reasonableness of fearing God sooner than. (S.) Luke II. 543.
— renewed. (S.) Gal. 362.
— requiring, enjoying, and ministering Divine comforts. (S.) 2 Cor. 8.
— resembled to silver coin. (S.) Luke III. 96.
— responsibility of. (S.) Rom. I. 153.
— responsible. (S.) Mark 195.
— — for sin. (I.) Jude 25.
— rest of God and of. (S.) Heb. I. 311.
— restored to himself. (I.) Philem. 77.
— revelation from God to, both probable and necessary. (S.) Heb. I. 6.
— rough, for rough work. (I.) Mark 8.
— rule of God's procedure with: good to good. (S.) Rom. II. 164.
— ruled by his affections. (I.) Matt. 434.
— rulership. (S.) Heb. I. 113.
— Sabbath for, as complex creature. (I.) Mark 92.
— — made for. (S.) Mark 92, 96.
— sacredness of. (S.) Rom. II. 649.
— salvation by. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 437.
— Satanic disquietude when cast out of. (I.) Matt. 253.
— saved. (S.) Rom. I. 323.
— service of, and worship of God. (S.) Heb. I. 63.
— should not be content with morality when spirituality possible. (I.) Matt. 73.
— sin hardens. (I.) Eph. 414.
— sinfulness of, spirituality of Divine law and. (S.) Rom. I. 596.
— sociable. (S.) Luke I. 372.
— Son of. (S.) John I. 229. (I.) Matt. 156; Luke I. 705.
— — amid candlesticks. (S.) Rev. 55.
— — Lord of sabbath. (S. & I.) Mark 92.
— — revelation of. (S.) Luke III. 319.
— — Son of God. (S.) Matt. 337.
— soul of, conflict between Christ and Satan for. (S.) Luke II. 491.
— Spirit counteracting evil tendency in. (I.) 1 Pet. 5.
— spirits in possession of. (S.) Luke II. 64.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 191, 195.
— — slavery of. (S.) John II. 64.
— steward. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 337.
— strong, armed. (I.) Mark 113.
— sufficiency of, God. (S.) 2 Cor. 79.
— supreme love to God chief duty of. (S.) Mark 492.
— that is missed when he is gone. (I.) Heb. II. 238.
— this, receiveth sinners. (S.) Luke III. 70.
— through this. (S.) Acts II. 352.
— time cannot be lengthened out by. (A.) John II. 127.
— to Law, original and actual relation of. (S.) Rom. I. 580.
Man to work in his salvation. (I.) Phil. 135.
— training for heaven. (S.) Rev. 475.
— tripartite nature of. (S.) 1 Thess. 280.
— true Christ of. (S.) Col. 101.
— — divinity of. (S.) 1 Thess. 25.
— — service of Christianity to. (S.) John III. 505.
— — spiritual life in. (S.) John II. 606.
— — valuation of. (S.) Luke III. 242.
— truly good, glory of. (S.) 1 John 397.
— — regenerate, three views of. (S.) 1 John 456.
— twofold nature of. (S.) Gal. 358. (I.) Gal. 366, 373, 374.
— unconscious humility of child combined with experience of. (I.) Matt. 392.
— — of it, danger near and. (A.) 1 Thess. 194.
— under sin. (S.) Rom. I. 211.
— unreprovable, rules to keep. (S.) Titus 26.
— vain. (I.) Jas. 267.
— value of. (I.) 1 Pet. 205.
— *versus* angel. (I.) Acts I. 680.
— very. (S.) Matt. 1.
— we may love, because of what he is as man (I.) Gal. 353.
— well-being of. (S.) Acts III. 165.
— what acquaintance, can have of God without Divine revelation. (S.) Rom. I. 80.
— what Christianity does for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 565.
— what God calls, to do he will carry him through. (I.) Gal. 56.
— what is? (S. & I.) Heb. I. 106–111.
— what, takes into other world. (I.) Rev. 738.
— who did not wish to hear sermon. (A.) Mark 141.
— — fell among thieves, parable of. (S.) Luke II. 251–271.
— — loves God known of him. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 518.
— — missed meeting. (S.) John III. 418.
— — was afraid of his neighbours; or, English slave. (S.) John II. 63.
— — was born blind, history of. (S.) John II. 105.
— — will not cannot be forgiven. (I.) Mark 114.
— wholly consecrated to Christ. (I.) Matt 381.
— why God became. (S.) John I. 45.
— with one talent needed. (I.) Matt. 583.
— with palsy. (S.) Mark 60.
— with two talents. (I.) Matt. 585.
— with unclean spirit. (S.) Mark 39, 198.
— within man, Christ appealing to. (I.) Luke II. 690.
— without Bible. (S.) Rom. I. 154.
— without wedding garment. (S. & I.) Matt. 497–503.
— work necessary for. (A.) 2 Thess. 92.
— — of, and gift of God. (S.) Acts III. 352.
— — of, and work of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 231.
— — of, gospel no. (S.) Gal. 36.
— — of Holy Ghost necessary to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 152.
— worker with God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 230.
— working and God working. (S.) Phil. 127.
— worldly, folly of. (S.) Luke II. 602, 603.
— wrath in, and wrath in God. (S.) Rom. I. 73.
Man's abiding Friend. (S.) Mark 349.
— advocate with Father. (S.) 1 John 76.
— animal nature, functions of, not operative in heaven. (I.) Matt. 508.
— best performances, unprofitableness of. (S.) Luke III. 293.
— business, mistake. (S.) Luke II. 595.
— capability of future glory and blessedness. (S.) 1 John 194.
— case, Christ's acquaintance with. (I.) 1 John 77.

Man's certitudes and God's certainties. (S.) 2 Cor. 34.
— condemnation in Adam and justification in Christ, analogy between manner of. (S.) Rom. I. 409.
— condition under curse. (S.) Gal. 163.
— — under Law and under grace. (S.) Rom. I. 562.
— counsellors. (S.) Acts III. 406.
— craving for society. (I.) 2 Tim. 357.
— creation, end of, glory of God. (I.) Rom. II. 697.
— — unto good works. (S.) Eph. 175.
— cry and Christ's response. (S.) John II. 509.
— death, time of each, divinely appointed. (I.) Heb. II. 65.
— debt remitted by Christ. (I.) Philem. 77.
— — to his Maker. (S.) Luke III. 208.
— deep cry for paternal in religion. (S.) John II. 510.
— destruction, Christ's death. (S.) Rom. II. 650.
— dilemma. (S.) 2 Cor. 226.
— dislike and dread of Christ. (S.) Matt. 152.
— disobedience and Christ's obedience. (S.) Rom. I. 426.
— double life. (S.) Gal. 110.
— duty and Divine influence. (S.) Phil. 127.
— earthly mode of being. (S.) 2 Pet. 92.
— evil nature. (I.) Matt. 623.
— external universe as assuming real form. (S.) 2 Pet. 183.
— — — as awaiting tremendous crisis. (S.) 2 Pet. 168.
— — — as maintained by God for moral purpose. (S.) 2 Pet. 164.
— — — as read by scoffing sceptic. (S.) 2 Pet. 156.
— — — as regarded by thoughtful Christian. (S.) 2 Pet. 157.
— extremity, God's opportunity. (S.) 2 Cor. 492; 2 Tim. 378.
— fall. (S.) Rom. I. 403.
— — God's loss. (S.) Luke III. 99.
— fear and Divine dissuasive. (S.) Luke II. 549.
— — and man's hope, God's righteousness. (A.) Rom. I. 228.
— final blessedness, condition of. (S.) Col. 91.
— first duty. (S.) Matt. 114, 115.
— — — love of God. (S.) Matt. 516.
— — sin. (S.) Rom. I. 426.
— food-supply. (I.) Mark 309.
— free agency and God's grace. (I.) Phil. 134.
— free-will, and God's free grace. (S.) Matt. 535.
— future history, wonders in. (S.) 2 Pet. 183.
— glass. (S.) Jas. 181.
— God's care for his children far greater than. (S.) Luke II. 480.
— — Church wider than. (S.) Rom. II. 395.
— — conduct and. (S.) Rom. II. 392.
— — law greater than. (I.) Mark 387.
— — word and, their relative value and effect. (I. & A.) 1 Thess. 76.
— great duty. (S.) 1 Tim. 291.
— greatest need. (S.) John II. 624.
— happiness dependent on his coming to Christ. (S.) John I. 479.
— heroes and God's. (I.) Acts II. 511.
— higher being, sabbath necessary for. (I.) Mark 94.
— — nature, God's character viewed through. (I.) Luke II. 474.
— highest work and way to achieve it. (S.) 1 Tim. 226.
— hope of immortality uncontradicted by God. (S.) John II. 485.
— ignorance of future. (S.) Jas. 400.
— impotency to help himself out of his misery. (S.) Rom. I. 361.
— inability to find out God's judgment. (S.) Rom. II. 429.
Man's inexcusableness. (S.) Rom. I. 116.
— infirmities, God's sympathies with. (S.) Rom. II. 130.
— ingratitude. (S.) Luke II. 730.
— — and God's goodness. (I.) Matt. 152.
— judgments. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 341.
— life. (S.) Luke II. 587.
— — and God's providence. (S.) Jas. 415.
— — God's Word bread of. (S.) Luke I. 397.
— — good, opposite views of. (S.) 2 Cor. 337.
— — secret of, union with Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 186.
— longest friend, good conscience. (I.) 1 Tim. 85.
— longings satisfied by Christ. (I.) John I. 339.
— Lord's converts and. (A.) Jas. 514.
— misery and God's mercy. (S.) Eph. 145.
— mistakes rectified by God. (I.) Rom. II. 180.
— moral constitution, Christianity adapted to. (S.) John I. 402.
— — inability to understand things of Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 187.
— mortality. (S.) Heb. II. 59.
— natural enmity to God. (S.) Rom. I. 688-694.
— — incapability of good. (S.) Rom. I. 595.
— — state, misery of. (S.) Eph. 135.
— nature, conflict in. (I.) Gal. 373.
— — sabbath law fibred in. (I.) Mark 93.
— — value of. (S.) Matt. 187.
— necessity, every. (S.) John I. 214.
— necessities, suitability of Divine plan of salvation to. (I.) Gal. 205.
— need and God's help. (I.) Acts II. 368.
— — of Saviour. (S.) John I. 587.
— — supplied from God's riches. (S.) Phil. 370.
— needs and God's wealth. (S.) Phil. 368.
— — or, cloak and parchments. (S.) 2 Tim. 377.
— own thought about himself, and God's. (I.) Luke II. 618.
— part and God's part in salvation. (I.) Luke I. 314.
— — in advent. (S.) John I. 39.
— — in conversion. (S.) Acts II. 34.
— — in work of spiritual preparation. (S.) Mark 6.
— place in Christianity. (S.) Heb. II. 538.
— porches and God's pool. (S.) John I. 430.
— prayers for help and God's answers. (I.) Luke II. 56.
— present and future. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 522.
— — condition, mutability of. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
— presumption, God's predestination overruling. (A.) Eph. 56.
— privilege and God's power. (S.) Mark 243.
— productive capabilities. (I.) Gal. 388.
— proper attitude towards truth. (I.) John I. 270.
— Redeemer, his humanity, function, and fraternalness. (S.) Heb. I. 152.
— relation to God's goodness. (S.) Rom. I. 133.
— religion; or, Abel. (S.) Heb. II. 217.
— responsibility in relation to God's truth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 29.
— — sovereign grace and. (S.) Rom. II. 392.
— riches, worthiness of Christ to receive. (S.) Rev. 334.
— salvation and God's grace. (S.) Eph. 157.
— — God's anxiety for. (S.) Luke III. 28.
— — — glory in. (S.) Eph. 22.
— — — plan for. (S.) 2 Tim. 37.
— second duty, love of neighbour. (S.) Matt. 516.
— seed-time and harvest. (S.) Gal. 489. (I.) Gal. 497.
— self-guidance, helplessness of. (I.) 1 Thess. 118.
— sin and God's righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 207.

Man's sinful state, misery of. (S.) Rom. I. 402.
— sinfulness and inability. (S.) Rom. I. 235.
— spiritual food. (S.) Matt. 35.
— — history, supreme things in. (S.) John III. 122.
— — necessities, adaptedness of Christianity to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 107.
— stubborn will. (S.) Rev. 408.
— superiority. (I.) Heb. I. 113.
— talk better than himself. (A.) Gal. 473.
— tendency to trust in his own righteousness. (S.) Rom. II. 334.
— transformation. (I.) Mark 341.
— treasure, opportunity. (I.) Gal. 520.
— treatment of God's truth. (S.) Rom. I. 79.
— — of gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 382. (I.) Rom. II. 383.
— true nobility. (I.) Heb. II. 325.
— truest interest: reconciliation with God. (S.) 2 Cor. 316.
— unavailing efforts to pay his sin-debts. (I.) Matt. 412.
— unbelief and God's faithfulness. (S.) Rom. I. 203.
— — — mercy. (S.) Rom. II. 425.
— unrest. (S.) Matt. 226.
— voice, God's use of. (I.) Mark 8.
— weakness, God's cure for. (S.) Heb. II. 411.
— well-being, its condition and obstruction. (S.) Rom. I. 699.
— will and God's will. (S.) Rom. II. 284.
— willingness to trust everything to God but money. (A.) Acts I. 256.
— wish, prayer to seek God's will not. (I.) Matt. 620.
— work and his certain reward. (S.) Gal. 489.
— — evidence of his salvation. (A.) Phil. 132.
— wrath, effect of, in agitation of religious controversies. (S.) Jas. 149.
Men. *See* Men-.
Man-pleasing a vice in moral reformer. (I.) Gal. 33.
Man-worth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 227.
Manaen. (S.) Acts II. 296-298.
Management and offices of conscience. (S.) Rom. II. 663.
Mandate, solemn. (S.) 1 Thess. 290.
Manger, Child in. (S.) Luke I. 164.
— Christ born in. (S.) Luke I. 163.
— holy, lessons of. (S.) Luke I. 158.
— Saviour and. (S.) Luke I. 121.
— sign of. (I.) Luke I. 159.
Manhood and childhood. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 290.
— and Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 360.
— Christian, building up of. (S.) Jude 60.
— crowned in Jesus. (S.) Heb. I. 116.
— dual. (S.) 2 Cor. 172.
— gauge of, love. (I.) Phil. 294.
— harmony of. (I.) Gal. 392.
— ideal. (S.) Phil. 321.
— in market. (S.) 2 Pet. 118.
— infinite possibility of. (I.) Matt. 208.
— measurements of. (S.) Rom. II. 473.
— moral, inheritance of. (S.) 1 Pet. 19.
— pardon develops. (I.) Mark 70.
— perfect. (S.) Eph. 386.
— progress of. (I.) 1 John 191.
— raised. (I.) Philem. 51.
— respect for. (A.) 1 Pet. 206.
— self-respect inspired by view of common. (I.) Matt. 403.
— tears true mark of. (I.) Luke III. 436.
— traffic. (S.) Rev. 536.
— tribulation ministers to. (I.) Rev. 382.
— true. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 579.
— — gauge of, love. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 221.
— — ideal of. (S.) Rom. II. 191.
— worldliness is spirit of childhood carried into. (I.) Mark 137.
Manhood's strength, and triumph, young. (S.) 1 John 118.
Mania and epilepsy, Eastern. (I.) Matt. 382.
Manifest beforehand. (A.) 1 Tim. 260.
— folly. (I.) 2 Tim. 273.
Manifests, minister's. (S.) 2 Cor. 61.
Manifestation and persuasion of truth. (S.) 2 Cor. 261.
— before judgment-seat of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 255.
— Christ's, effect of, of Father on individuals and history. (I. & A.) John II. 519.
— — in flesh, advantages of. (S.) Heb. I. 188.
— faith and its. (I.) Jas. 265.
— fourfold, call to, of spiritual life. (S.) Phil. 65.
— general and particular, of love of God. (S.) 1 John 344.
— highest, Divine love in its. (S.) 1 John 323.
— new, of Divine Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 133.
— of character. (S.) 1 John 250.
— of Christ in judgment. (S.) Matt. 548.
— of Christ's glory. (S.) John I. 176.
— of citizenship. (I.) Phil. 281.
— of Divine grace. (S.) Acts I. 440.
— — love, Christ. (S.) 1 John 325.
— — — in gospel. (A.) 1 John 325.
— — righteousness, cross. (S.) Rom. I. 248.
— of eternal, Christ. (S.) 1 John 9.
— of God, Christ. (S.) 1 Tim. 164.
— — Jesus. (I.) Heb. I. 19.
— — universe. (S.) Rom. I. 84.
— of God's love, Christ not cause but. (I.) John I. 251.
— of life of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 167.
— of sons of God. (S.) Rom. II. 83.
— of Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 170, 171.
— of true men supreme want of world. (S.) Rom. II. 82.
— supreme, of God's love. (S.) 1 John 326.
— threefold, of Deity. (I.) Matt. 683.
Manifestations of Christ. (S.) 1 John 195.
— of death, various. (S.) Eph. 123.
— of God, illustrious, and inexcusable ignorance of men. (S.) Rom. I. 81.
— of humanity. (S.) John II. 328.
— life. (S. & I.) 1 John 12, 14.
Manifold Christ. (S.) Rev. 664.
— disease, self-love. (I.) 2 Tim. 245.
— drunkenness. (I.) 1 Thess. 208.
— gifts of Christians, how, contribute to general use. (S.) Acts II. 221.
— Scripture, yet one. (I.) 2 Tim. 311.
— temptations needed. (I.) Jas. 20.
Mankind are one family. (S.) Acts II. 604.
— Christian debtor to. (S.) Rom. I. 33.
— — only true lover of. (I.) Gal. III. 391.
— dominion of Christ over. (S.) Rom. II. 638.
— final subjection of, to God. (S.) Rom. II. 641.
— God's conduct in salvation of. (S.) Rom. II. 427.
— gospel for all. (A.) Rom. I. 266.
— great want of. (S.) John I. 526.
— how God feels towards. (I.) Luke II. 479.
— influence of Christianity on temporal condition of. (S.) Luke I. 184.
— origin of. (S.) Acts II. 605.
— Refresher of, Christ. (S.) John I. 497.
— secularization of sabbath inimical to spiritual welfare of. (I.) Mark 91.
— sign of God's compassion of. (S.) Luke I. 688.
— were as children until incarnation of Christ. (S.) Gal. 234.
— wounded and robbed by sin and Satan. (S.) Luke II. 253.
Manliness. (S.) Matt. 140; 1 Cor. II. 574. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 580.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 359.
— in religion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 576.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 223. (I.) Luke I. 278
— of godliness. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 577.
— of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 356.
— true. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 291, 578.
— — goodness is. (I.) 2 Pet. 43.

Manly and childish love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 294.
— Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 573; 1 John 120.
— faith. (S.) Luke II. 89.
— prayer is. (I.) Luke III. 347.
— tears, significance of. (I.) Phil. 266.
Manna and bread of life. (I.) John I. 567.
— and stone. (S.) Rev. 165.
— bread of life contrasted with. (S.) John I. 539.
— Christ like, is abundant supply. (A.) John I. 538.
— — is true. (I.) John I. 538.
— hidden. (S.) Rev. 168.
— pot of. (S.) Heb. II. 9.
— type of Christ. (S.) John I. 539.
— with Messiah, Jewish traditions connecting. (I.) John I. 540.
Manner, accurate, orderly, and perfect, world was framed in. (S.) Heb. II. 215.
— and duty of Christian reproof. (S.) Eph. 509.
— God's, of giving. (I.) Jas. 49.
— of child shall this be, what? (S.) Luke I. 84, 85.
— orthodoxy relates to matter of preaching more than to. (I.) Gal. 22.
— time, and end of Christ's appearance. (S.) Heb. II. 49.
Manners, good. (I.) 1 Pet. 275.
— — gospel inculcates. (I.) Luke III. 4.
Mansion entered and tent dissolved. (S.) 2 Cor. 216.
Mansions, house of many. (S.) John II. 473–475.
Manual labour gentlemanly. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 366.
— work redeemed. (I.) Mark 227.
Manufactures, nature set against. (I.) Luke II. 625.
Many and few. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 96.
— crowns. (S.) Rev. 553, 558.
— days, fruit after. (A.) John I. 385.
— gods and one God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 522.
— lights. (I.) Acts III. 111.
— mansions, house of. (S.) John II. 473–475.
— members, one body. (S.) Rom. II. 480.
— one and. (I.) Rom. I. 418.
— — for. (A.) Heb. II. 74.
— salvation of, sacrifice of one. (A) John II. 303.
— stripes. (S.) Luke II. 664.
— things to say, yet. (S.) John III. 57.
— — which Jesus did. (S.) John III. 520.
Maori as good Samaritan. (A.) Luke II. 263.
Maranatha, Anathema. (S.) John I. 488.
Marcus. (I.) Col. 296.
— my son. (S.) 1 Pet. 453.
Mariolatry. (I.) John I. 158.
Marius Curius and Cato. (A.) Luke I. 334.
Mark, John. (I.) Acts II. 310.
— defection of. (S. & I.) Acts II. 320.
Mark, St., Gospel of, introduction to—
relation of, to St. Matthew and St. Luke. Mark ix.
Second Gospel confirms First. ix.
title. x.
name *Mark*. xi.
author. xi.
Mark, citizen. xii.
date of publication. xii.
first readers of Gospel. xiii.
relation of this Gospel to St. Peter. xiii.
plan. xv.
contents. xvi.
leading ideas. xvi.
peculiarities of this Gospel. xvii.
St. Mark's the Gospel of incidents. xviii.
characteristics. xviii.
characteristics, with special reference to last twelve verses. xix.
Mark, Christian, visible character and not private vision. (S.) 2 Cor. 468.
— grafting. (I.) Matt. 242.
— missing. (S.) Rom. I. 237.
— of beast. (S.) Rev. 568.
— — animalism. (I.) Rev. 464.
— shepherd's. (A.) John II. 199.
Marks, honourable. (I.) Gal. 555.
— of Christian character. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
— of Church of God. (S.) Heb. I. 227.
— of having received Word. (S.) Acts I. 234.
— of justifying faith. (I.) Gal. 150.
— of Lord Jesus. (S. & I.) Gal. 550–555.
— of ownership. (S.) Gal. 553.
— of servitude. (I.) Gal. 554.
— of true Christian. (S.) Phil. 175.
— — conversion. (S.) Matt. 397.
— which distinguish real Christian. (S.) Gal. 440.
Market, manhood in. (S.) 2 Pet. 118.
— price, things of highest value have not. (I.) Matt. 603.
— temple. (S.) John I. 177.
Market-place and synagogue, Paul's discussions in. (S.) Acts II. 583.
— children sitting in. (S.) Luke I. 707.
— world. (S.) Matt. 446.
Marriage. (S.) Mark 387; 1 Cor. I. 449, 508; Heb. II. 598–600; 1 Pet. 264.
— advantages of. (I.) Matt. 416.
— and celibacy. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 451. (I.) Matt. 416.
— and heavenly Bridegroom. (S.) Eph. 581.
— and holiness. (A.) Eph. 583.
— blessing of. (I.) John I. 154.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 509.
— customs, Eastern. (I.) John I. 153.
— doctrine of Christ concerning. (S.) Matt. 416.
— feast. (S. & I.) Luke III. 17–50.
— — royal. (S.) Matt. 493.
— happy where Christ is acknowledged. (A.) John I. 153.
— heavenly, believer's readiness for. (S.) Matt. 561.
— Herod's, with Herodias. (I.) Matt. 299.
— honourable. (S.) Heb. II. 600.
— law of. (S.) Mark 387.
— mystery of. (S.) Eph. 589.
— of Christ to his Church. (S.) Matt. 495.
— of faith and works. (I.) Rom. I. 263.
— of king's son, parable of. (S.) Matt. 493, 495.
— of Lamb. (S.) Rev. 546.
— Paul's conception of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 450.
— relations, mixed, sanctification of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
— sanctified. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86. (A.) Eph. 583.
— state, right views of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 495.
— supper of Lamb. (S.) Rev. 548–550.
— tie and married life. (S.) Mark 387.
— true. (I.) Titus 65.
— union, how disturbances of it are to be alleviated. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 453.
— unity in. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 453.
— with Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 557.
Marriages, mixed: divorce. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 453.
Marriage-tie. (S.) Matt. 416.
Married life, cares of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 505.
— life, marriage tie and. (S.) Mark 387.
— to Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 559.
— — dead to Law. (S.) Rom. I. 556.
Marrow of gospel. (S.) Matt. 79.
Marry, doctrine which forbiddeth to, is wicked doctrine. (S.) 1 Tim. 181.
Mars' hill, Paul's sermon on. (S.) Acts II. 590.
Martha and Jesus. (S.) John II. 256.
— and Mary. (S. & I.) Luke II. 271–305.
— — Christ's visit to. (S.) Luke II. 271.
— — need of both. (I.) Luke II. 299.
— interview with. (S.) John II. 255.
— meeting Christ. (I.) John II. 257.
— thoughts on active life. (S.) Luke II. 280.
Martha's creed. (S.) John II. 274.
— *if*. (I.) John II. 257.
— interference. (I.) Luke II. 291.
Martin Luther. *See* Luther.
Martyr, boy, Cyril. (A.) 2 Tim. 177.
— brave. (I.) John I. 585.
— Christian, conqueror, Paul. (S.) 2 Tim. 332.
— first Christian. (S.) Acts I. 553, 606.
— — gospel. (S.) Acts I. 614–623.

Martyr of Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 562.
— Scottish, David Straiton. (A.) Luke II. 564.
Martyr's beautiful reply. (A.) Luke III. 479.
— crown. (A.) John III. 274.
— death-song. (I.) Luke I. 225.
— gaze on his ascended Lord. (S.) Acts I. 612.
Martyrs. (I.) Heb. II. 418.
— and Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 368.
— and confessors, fellowship with. (S.) Phil. 73.
— — joy of Church in her. (S.) Phil. 151.
— and saints, sympathy with. (S.) 1 Pet. 436.
— blood of, seed of Church. (I.) Acts I. 638.
— Christ's. (I.) 2 Tim. 176.
— departed. (S.) Rev. 342.
— early, presumption of. (I.) Matt. 311.
— God's. (S.) Heb. II. 423.
— inspired by Spirit. (I.) Luke II. 573.
— Maccabæan. (I.) Heb. II. 421.
— noble army of. (S.) 1 Thess. 26; Rev. 529.
— presence of God support of. (I.) Mark 672.
— reign of, with Christ. (S.) Rev. 577.
— spirit of. (S.) Phil. 151.
Martyr-spirit. (A.) Phil. 221.
Martyrdom. (S.) Heb. II. 422. (I.) 2 Tim. 349.
— brave. (A.) 2 Tim. 276.
— different kinds of. (I.) Acts I. 647.
— first. (S.) Acts I. 615–623.
— joy of. (A.) Phil. 152.
— of Anne Askew. (A.) Heb. II. 418.
— of James. (S.) Acts II. 255–262.
— of John Baptist. (S.) Matt. 298.
— of Wishart. (A.) Acts I. 628.
— recompense of. (S.) Rev. 344.
— Stephen's. (S.) Acts I. 614–623, 634.
— testimony. (S.) Rev. 571.
— we must not seek. (A.) John I. 598.
Marvel, threefold. (S.) John II. 377.
Marvels, group of. (S.) Gal. 16.
Marvellous faith. (S.) Matt. 143; Luke I. 672.
— unbelief. (S.) Mark 232.
— work, redemption. (S.) Matt. 491.
Mary, Virgin. (S.) Luke I. 69. *See also* Virgin.
— annunciation to. (S.) Luke I. 31, 35.
— beatitude of. (S.) Luke I. 66.
— calmness of. (I.) Luke I. 37.
— flower of selected race. (I.) Luke I. 37.
— glory of. (I.) Luke I. 37.
— mother. (I.) Luke I. 197.
— significant silence respecting. (I.) Luke I. 194.
— to be held in honour. (I.) Luke I. 33.
— typical Jewess. (I.) Luke I. 36.
Mary's answer to angel. (S.) Luke I. 55.
— character, inwardness of. (I.) Luke I. 195.
— genealogy, why Joseph's and not. (I.) Luke I. 362.
— home-life. (I.) Luke I. 32.
— journey. (I.) Luke I. 58.
— joy. (S.) Luke I. 72.
— musings. (I.) Luke I. 193.
— patriotism. (I.) Luke I. 78.
— pierced soul. (I.) Luke I. 248.
— piety. (I.) Luke I. 38.
— quiet acceptance of greatness. (I.) Luke I. 54.
— situation, difficulty of. (I.) Luke I. 51.
— song. (S.) Luke I. 61–80.
— true place in Christian esteem. (I.) Luke I. 33.
— unselfishness. (I.) Luke I. 75.
— visit to Elisabeth. (I.) Luke I. 59, 64.
Mary and Martha. (S. & I.) Luke II. 271–305.
— — Christ's visit to. (S.) Luke II. 271.
— — need of both. (I.) Luke II. 299.
— contemplative life. (S.) Luke II. 282.
— true religion exemplified in. (S.) Luke II. 293.
Mary's better choice. (S. & I.) Luke II. 278, 285, 292, 300, 303–305.
Mary Magdalene. (S.) Mark 707–709.
— and Christ. (S.) John III. 393.
— and Judas. (I.) John II. 310.
— — contrast between. (S.) Mark 575. (I.) Mark 566.
— and Thomas with risen Christ. (S.) John III. 392.
Mary anointing Christ. (S.) Matt. 602; Mark 557.
— at sepulchre. (S.) John III. 358, 372–377.
— — Christ's interview with. (S.) John III. 375, 396.
— interview between Jesus and. (S.) John III. 375, 396.
— Jesus appeared first to. (S.) Mark 708, 709.
— Lord's question to. (S.) John III. 384.
— of Magdala. (S.) Mark 707; Luke II. 2.
— needless trouble. (S.) John III. 378.
Mary Magdalene's alarm. (S.) John III. 364.
— gift. (I.) Mark 562.
— offering, criticised and vindicated. (S.) John II. 310.
— passionate love accepted. (S.) John II. 311.
Mary's service. (S.) Rom. II. 748.
Marys of New Testament. (S.) Rom. II. 748.
Masonry, soul. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 242.
Mass, individual not overlooked in. (I.) Acts II. 169.
Massachusetts, charter of. (I.) Acts II. 475.
Massacre. (S.) Acts I. 623.
— gratitude for. (A.) John III. 5.
— of Galilæans. (I.) Luke II. 701.
Masses and gospel. (S.) Mark 504; Luke I. 463.
— Christ's influence with. (S.) Luke III. 70.
Mast, flag nailed to. (A.) Jas. 85.
Master. (S.) John II. 274.
— advocate. (I.) John II. 262.
— and his disciple. (I.) Matt. 183.
— and his slaves. (S.) 2 Pet. 115.
— and man. (S.) Col. 270, 271.
— and slave—mystery of loyalty. (S.) Rom. I. 4.
— believer goes to. (S.) John II. 277.
— best to apply direct to. (I.) Mark 218.
— call of. (S.) John II. 275.
— calling. (S.) John II. 275.
— — no man. (S.) Matt. 526.
— Christ. (S.) John II. 405–407.
— — true. (S. & I.) Matt. 526.
— cometh. (S.) Mark 548.
— disciple not above his. (S.) Luke I. 626.
— disciples and their absent. (I.) John I. 521.
— glorious, and swooning disciple. (S.) Rev. 67.
— helplessness and its. (S.) Matt. 154.
— kind. (S.) Luke II. 650.
— like, like servant. (I.) Matt. 461.
— ministers must look to Christ their, for direction. (A.) Col. 312.
— obedience to. (A.) Col. 260.
— of Israel. (S.) John I. 225.
— of life. (S.) Luke II. 89.
— or servant. (A.) Rom. I. 514.
— patient, and slow scholars. (S.) John II. 517.
— perfect as. (I.) Luke I. 628.
— Philip and his. (S.) John I. 500.
— slave winning his, for Christ. (A.) 1 Tim. 261.
— taken by. (I.) Matt. 187.
— true disciple cannot be hid any more than his. (I.) Mark 282.
— union of genuine disciple with his. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 105.
— watching for. (S.) Luke II. 648. (I.) Mark 548.
— what, and what disciples saw. (I.) John II. 113.
Master's approval of faithful servant. (S.) Matt. 576.
— increase, John's joy at his. (S.) John I. 281.
— question. (I.) Mark 582.
— summons to his disciples. (S.) Mark 222.
— use. (S.) 2 Tim. 215.
— — sanctified and meet for. (I.) 2 Tim. 217.
— warning and disciples' confession. (S.) John III. 102.
Masters. (S.) Eph. 617. (I.) Jas. 288.
— and disciples. (S.) John I. 274.
— and servants. (S.) Luke I. 672; Col. 262.
— — Christian, mutual obligations of. (I.) Philem. 68.
— — respective duties of. (S.) Eph. 609–612.
— deal unequally many ways. (S.) Col. 272.

Masters, earthly, what we may learn from. (S.) Matt. 527.
— our change of. (S.) Rom. I. 519.
— servants not to be detained from their. (I.) Philem. 57.
— two. (S.) Luke III. 230.
— — no man can serve. (S.) Matt. 109.
Mastership, Christ's, universality of. (I.) John II. 407.
— Christian's, over death. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 321.
Master-sin, pride. (I.) Luke I. 77.
Master-stroke, woman's. (I.) Matt. 326.
Mastery, faithfulness is on direct line of. (I.) Matt. 583.
— of life. (I.) John II. 207.
Matchless beauty of Jesus. (S.) 2 Cor. 268.
— life. (S.) Acts II. 186.
— love of Christ. (S.) Eph. 332.
— work of God in conversion. (I.) Acts III. 223.
Material aids needful. (I.) Gal. 481.
— but not worldly, Christian sanctuaries. (S.) Heb. II. 6.
— emblems, spiritual realities in. (S.) Heb. I. 472.
— things cannot feed soul. (I.) Luke II. 609.
Materials and maker of wedding garment. (S.) Matt. 500.
— classic buildings and their. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 266.
— for banquet. (I.) John III. 477.
— for future judgment in constitution of human mind. (S.) Luke III. 256.
Materialism. (S.) Phil. 267.
— and resurrection. (S.) Mark 477.
Maternal, Christian love triumphant over. (I.) Matt. 192.
— goodness; or Timothy. (S.) Acts II. 456.
— influence on children. (I.) Matt. 421.
Mather's, Dr., ambition. (A.) Luke I. 594.
Matrimonial affinity. (I.) 1 Pet. 265.
Matrimony, dignity of. (S.) Eph. 590.
Matter, main. (S.) John III. 453.
— man greater than. (I.) Matt. 231.
— of thankfulness. (S.) 2 Thess. 3.
— spirit in. (I.) Heb. II. 206.
Matthew, Apostle. (I.) Luke I. 517. *See also* Levi.
— before, during, and after conversion. (S.) Luke I. 518.
— call of. (S.) Mark 73–75; Luke I. 518. (I.) Mark 73, 74; Luke I. 517, 518.
— man called. (S.) Matt. 157, 158.
— obeys Christ's call. (S.) Luke I. 519.
— preserved details of life scanty. (I.) Matt. xv.
— publican. (S.) Matt. 174; Mark 74.
— was "portitor." (I.) Matt. xvi.
Matthew's day. (S.) Matt. 157, 158.
Matthew, St., Gospel of, introduction to—
author. Matt. xv.
details of St. Matthew's life which have been preserved are very scanty. xv.
Matthew was "portitor." xvi.
time. xvii.
state of Palestine when this Gospel was written. xvii.
language. xvii.
contents and structure. xix.
leading ideas. xx.
this Gospel not life of a dead man. xx.
— and Luke, genealogies in. (I.) Luke I. 359.
Matthias, St., after-life of. (I.) Acts I. 107.
— election of. (S.) Acts I. 91, 96–108.
— festival of. (S.) Acts I. 101.
Mature Christian. (S.) Eph. 390.
— thought, solitude helps to. (A.) Luke I. 109.
Maturity, Christian. (S.) Phil. 252.
Mausoleum of saints, inscription for. (S.) Heb. II. 289.
Maxim, wrong. (I.) Gal. 340.
Maxims of human philosophy not so productive as Divine truth. (I.) Mark 177.
May-be, great. (I.) 2 Tim. 68.
Me also. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 401.
Meal at Emmaus. (S.) Luke III. 644.
Meals, ancient graces before. (I.) Luke II. 111.
— grace at. (S.) 1 Tim. 184.
— saying grace at. (I.) Luke II. 110.
Mean between flattery and severity. (A.) 1 Thess. 49.
— things dignified. (I.) Matt. 60.
— transformation of. (I.) John I. 154.
Means, appointed, spiritual succour derived from. (S.) Acts III. 48.
— Christ's use of. (I.) John I. 508.
— duty of giving in proportion to. (I.) Mark 511.
— extraordinary. (S.) Luke I. 402.
— God in. (S.) Luke I. 400.
— of Christian joy. (I.) Phil. 310.
— — sonship. (I.) Gal. 220.
— of fruitfulness. (S.) John II. 609.
— of grace, abuse of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 88.
— — attendance on. (I.) Heb. II. 134.
— — earnestness in using. (I.) Luke III. 684.
— of growth in grace. (S.) 2 Pet. 214.
— of progress. (I.) Phil. 256.
— of salvation, union with Christ. (I.) John II. 617.
— — wise use of. (I.) Matt. 465.
— of securing fame. (I.) 1 Thess. 35.
— use of. (I.) Matt. 231; John II. 133.
— varied, of obtaining perfection. (I.) Phil. 245.
Meaning of Christ's action: anointing blind eyes. (I.) John II. 134.
— of cross. (I.) Mark 326.
— of term *life*. (I.) Mark 327.
— what we say. (S.) 2 Cor. 27.
Meanness and falseness of common excuses for irreligion and immorality. (S.) Luke II. 691.
— of boasting. (A.) 2 Tim. 248.
— of not confessing Christ. (I.) John II. 373.
— of revenge. (I.) Rom. II. 544.
— of self-boasting. (I.) Gal. 534.
Measure and motive of Christian duty. (S.) Mark 568.
— Divine, of love. (S.) John II. 634.
— God will, to you in your own bushel. (I.) Luke I. 618.
— of Divine communication, human capacity. (S.) John III. 65.
— of faith. (I.) Rom. II. 479.
— — measure of gift. (S.) Matt. 168.
— of grace, comfort not. (I.) Matt. 658.
— of righteousness. (S.) Matt. 72.
— true, of charity. (I.) Heb. II. 663.
— wrong standard of. (S.) 2 Cor. 439.
Measures, false, of truth. (S.) Phil. 338.
— of conscience, account of nature and. (S.) 1 John 277, 278.
— talk with children. (S.) Rev. 672.
Measureless love of Christ. (S.) Rev. 19–24.
Measurements of manhood. (S.) Rom. II. 473.
Measuring immeasurable. (S.) Eph. 324.
— of temple. (S.) Rev. 418.
Meat and drink indeed. (S.) John I. 570, 571.
— — of new nature. (S.) John I. 569.
— and milk, distinction between. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 206.
— for men. (S.) Heb. I. 427.
— he commanded to give her. (I.) Luke II. 91.
— Lord's. (S.) John I. 377.
— mysterious. (S.) John I. 378.
— strong. (S.) Heb. I. 428.
— that endureth. (S.) John I. 524.
Meats, cleansing of all, by Christ. (I.) Acts II. 131.
Mechanical agent, sabbath poetic gift to. (I.) Mark 90.
Mechanism, exquisite, of hair. (I.) Matt. 186.
— of heredity. (I.) Rom. I. 430.
— power not in, but in fire. (I.) Acts I. 41.
Medal made useful. (A.) Luke III. 458.
Meddlers, hint to. (I.) 1 Pet. 364.
Meddlesome people. (A.) Rom. II. 609.
Mediating man, Christ. (S.) 1 Tim. 119.
Mediation and God's oneness. (S.) Gal. 197.
— of Christ. (S.) Gal. 201; 1 Tim. 107.
— — gratitude to God for. (S.) 2 Cor. 410.

Mediation of Christ motive to confidence in prayer. (S.) Eph. 268.
— principle on which justification proceeds. (S.) Rom. I. 410.
Mediator. (S.) John I. 292; Gal. 198, 201. (I.) Gal. 199.
— acted, authority by which Christ as. (S.) John I. 532.
— and Intercessor. (I.) Heb. I. 604.
— appearance of, in heaven. (S.) Rev. 311.
— argument from analogy for. (I.) Heb. I. 632.
— between God and man, Jesus Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 343.
— — — — true and only. (S.) Gal. 192.
— — and men, what is required in. (I.) Heb. II. 558.
— Christ Jesus. (S.) 1 Tim. 110–114; Rev. 13.
— — only. (S.) Heb. II. 46.
— — our. (I. & A.) Gal. 191.
— glory of. (S.) John. I. 144.
— Judge and Saviour. (S.) Acts II. 193.
— Lord Jesus as. (S.) Luke II. 175.
— matchless. (S.) Heb. II. 95.
— of better covenant, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 632.
— of covenant, Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 557.
— — described in his person, natures, and offices. (S.) 1 Tim. 111.
— of one, not. (S.) Gal. 196. (I.) Gal. 198.
— one. (I.) 1 Tim. 109.
— royal. (I.) Heb. I. 35.
Mediators, two. (S.) Heb. II. 30.
Mediatorial exaltation. (S.) Phil. 110.
— glory of Christ. (I.) John III. 126.
— kingdom, termination of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 464.
— plea. (S.) John III. 147.
— reign, end of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 451.
— system. (S.) Rom. I. 421.
— work, glory, and claims of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 39.
Medical missions. (S.) Matt. 172.
— profession, religion and. (S.) Col. 305.
Medicinal spring, work of God in, emblem of saving work of God in general. (S.) John I. 418.
Medicine, best strengthening. (S.) Heb. II. 414.
— God's. (I.) Heb. II. 491.
— study and practice of, importance of religion to. (S.) Col. 306.
Mediocrity, advantages of. (S.) Matt. 586.
— dangers of. (S.) Matt. 586.
— in religion best liked by world. (I.) Matt. 604.
— predominance of. (S.) Matt. 585.
Meditating on death, utility of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 477.
Meditation. (S. & I.) Mark 140; 1 Tim. 215.
— and practice of holiness. (S.) Phil. 332.
— comfort by. (I.) Luke I. 195.
— hearing should be followed by. (I.) Luke I. 195.
— help to sight of faith. (A.) John III. 444.
— must be experienced to be appreciated. (I.) Luke I. 195.
— nourishes soul. (I.) Luke I. 195.
— on God's saints, benefits of. (S.) Heb. II. 552.
— promotes spirituality. (I.) Gal. 456.
— renders good impressions lasting. (I.) Luke II. 34.
— value of. (I.) Luke I. 195.
Medium of godliness, truth as. (I.) Titus 15.
— of spiritual vision, body dark. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 298.
Meek and lowly One. (S.) Matt. 225.
— defined. (A.) Eph. 359.
Meekness. (S.) Gal. 415, 430, 431; 1 Pet. 259. (I.) Gal. 431; Titus 176; 1 Pet. 256. (A.) Gal. 431; 1 Tim. 284; Titus 176.
— advantage of. (I.) Gal. 431; Eph. 359.
— and forbearance. (A.) Eph. 359.
— and gentleness of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 414–418.
— and lowliness go together. (I.) Eph. 358.
— and quietness of spirit. (S.) 1 Pet. 257.
— and wisdom. (I.) Jas. 321.
Meekness, Anthony Blanc's. (A.) Matt. 50.
— apostolic. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— chief adversaries of. (S.) Matt. 49.
— Christian. (S.) Matt. 48, 49; Titus 174.
— definition of. (I.) Gal. 430.
— element of long-suffering. (I.) Eph. 358.
— evidence of connection with God. (I.) Gal. 429.
— fruit of Spirit. (I.) Gal. 428.
— generally successful. (I.) Matt. 49.
— in controversy. (A.) 2 Tim. 232.
— in minister. (I.) 2 Tim. 231.
— is love at Saviour's school. (I.) Gal. 430.
— its nature. (I.) Col. 228.
— might of. (S.) Titus 175.
— more effective than severity. (I.) Matt. 49.
— not insensibility. (I.) Matt. 49.
— power of. (I.) Gal. 431.
— reception of gospel with. (S.) Jas. 151.
— spirit of. (I.) Gal. 456.
— taking advantage of. (I.) Jas. 440.
Meet again, till we. (S.) Rev. 783.
Meeting. (I.) Acts I. 701.
— at Appii Forum and Three Taverns. (S.) Acts III. 474.
— final recorded, in Jerusalem. (S.) Luke III. 662.
— happy ministers'. (S.) 1 Thess. 67.
— in Galilee, promised. (S.) Mark 598.
— — reasons for. (S.) Mark 707.
— man who missed. (S.) John III. 418.
— most remarkable. (S.) John III. 218.
— of his people, presence of Christ in. (S.) Matt. 407.
— providential. (A.) Acts I. 702.
— remarkable. (S.) Acts I. 696.
— saints'; or, progress to glory. (S.) Eph. 389.
— sorrow. (S.) Matt. 116.
— with Jesus. (S.) Matt. 673.
Meetings, providential. (I.) Mark 581.
Meeting-place, best, of sufferers. (I.) Mark 211.
Meetness for heaven. (S.) Col. 39. (A.) Col. 41; Heb. II. 152.
— — regenerate endowed with, and title to it. (S.) John I. 202.
— for inheritance of saints in light. (S.) Col. 40. (I.) Col. 41.
— for saintly inheritance. (S.) Col. 40. (I.) Col. 41.
Melancholy, natural, obstructs sense of Divine comfort. (I.) Matt. 199.
Melancthon, death of. (A.) Col. 179.
Melchisedec. (S.) Heb. I. 552–559, 569–572.
— and Christ, parallel between. (S.) Heb. I. 554.
— Christ Priest after similitude of. (S.) Heb. I. 571.
— king of righteousness. (S.) Heb. I. 558.
— priest after order of. (S.) Heb. I. 572.
— resemblance to Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 569.
— type of greatness. (S.) Heb. I. 559.
Melody, how we may make, in our hearts to God in singing of psalms. (S.) Eph. 554.
Melted, hardened by being. (I.) Heb. I. 267.
Member, offending, excision of. (I.) Mark 373.
Members as instruments, yielding. (S.) Rom. I. 500.
— body of Christ and its. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 199, 200.
— Christ suffering in his. (A.) Phil. 218.
— Church, duties of. (S.) Phil. 140.
— — some first-century. (S.) 3 John 5.
— head and. (S.) Eph. 398.
— law in, and law of mind. (S.) Rom. I. 621.
— many, one body. (S.) Rom II. 480.
— of body of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 190.
— — reported in their deeds. (I.) Mark 375.
— of Christ and their service. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 201.
— of Christ's body. (S.) Eph. 589.
— — kingdom. (S.) Matt. 391.
— of Church, our duty as, and Christ's love for it. (S.) Eph. 581.
— of each other. (I.) Eph. 437.

Members of household to one another, relation of. (I.) Eph. 216.
— of same Church, promotion of unity among. (A.) Eph. 361.
— relation of, to head of household. (S.) Eph. 215.
Membership and ministry of Church. (S.) Rom. II. 472.
— Church. (S.) Acts III. 153.
— — experience condition of. (A.) John II. 148.
— — what is essential to? (S.) 2 Cor. 405.
— in Christ's body. (S.) Eph. 588.
— of body. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 196.
Memorabilia of Christ. (I.) Acts I. 2.
Memorable day. (S.) John I. 114.
— hymn. (S.) Matt. 613.
— nocturnal service. (S.) Acts III. 110.
— year. (I.) John II. 299.
Memorial and emblem, Lord's Supper. (S.) Luke III. 508.
— ordained. (S.) Luke III. 509.
— simple, Lord's Supper. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 99.
— universal. (S.) Matt. 602.
— woman's. (S.) Matt. 602; Mark 558.
Memory and mind, lecture on. (S.) Luke III. 256.
— book of. (I.) Rev. 604.
— Christian. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 389. (S.) 2 Pet. 151.
— cultivation of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 389.
— effect of external agency to quicken dead conscience and rouse torpid. (I.) Luke III. 549.
— element in future retribution. (S.) Luke III. 253.
— eternity of. (S.) Luke III. 256.
— glorified. (I.) Luke II. 92.
— good. (A.) 2 Tim. 180.
— happy. (I.) Heb. I. 653.
— hindrances and helps to, in spiritual things. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 388.
— hope, and work. (S.) Phil. 236.
— in another world. (S.) Luke III. 251.
— influence of, increasing misery of lost. (S.) Luke III. 255.
— of forgiven sins. (S.) 1 Tim. 44.
— of grief and wrong. (S.) Rev. 378.
— of heart. (I.) Luke I. 295.
— of kindness. (I.) Eph. 461.
— of lost. (S.) Luke III. 250.
— of past. (S.) Rom II. 424.
— — sorrows not to obliterate appreciation of present mercies. (A.) Phil. 244.
— power of. (S.) Luke III. 263, 264.
— presence superior to. (I.) Matt. 687.
— retributive power of. (S.) Luke III. 250.
— revivals of, prophecy of judgment. (S.) Rev. 599.
— rules for improving; or, spiritual mnemonics. (I.) Jas. 193.
— storehouse of. (I.) Mark 239.
Memories, happy. (S.) Phil. 6.
— of mother. (A.) 2 Tim. 8.
— pleasant, and bright hopes. (S.) Phil. 5.
Memory-house. (I.) Matt. 135.
Men. *See also* Old men; Young men. *For* Man, *see* Man-.
— active for destruction. (I.) John II. 298.
— admiring doomed things. (S.) Mark 522.
— all, all things to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 554.
— — are brethren in Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 155.
— — by nature alike. (S.) Eph. 134.
— — honour. (S. & I.) 1 Pet. 197–206.
— — Jesus Saviour of. (I.) 1 Tim. 207.
— — sorts of, gospel for. (I.) Titus 99.
— — terms of salvation are offered to. (S.) Rev. 186.
— and angels. (S.) Luke III. 106.
— and Christ. (S.) John II. 40.
— and Church. (S.) Acts II. 573.
— and God, Christ Jesus only Mediator between. (S.) 1 Tim. 113, 114.
— — love to. (S.) Mark 482–485.
— — what is required in Mediator between. (I.) Heb. II. 558.
Men are not saved fault is their own, if. (S.) Rom. II. 371.
— as moral architects. (S.) Acts I. 364.
— as sheep. (I.) 1 Pet. 241.
— as trees walking. (S.) Mark 316, 317.
— asleep and dead in sins, called to awake. (S.) Eph. 519.
— avaricious rich. (S.) Jas. 426.
— best, lessons from their life. (S.) 2 Tim. 357.
— — liable to worst treatment from mistaken zealots. (S.) John III. 3.
— bestiality in. (S.) Titus 44.
— bewitched. (S.) Gal. 141.
— bringing, to Jesus. (I.) Mark 297.
— brotherhood of. (I.) Luke II. 271.
— building. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 247.
— burn for goods who will not for Christ. (A.) Mark 329.
— by nature unwilling to come to Christ. (S.) John I. 482.
— callous to gospel, frivolities render. (A.) Acts III. 309.
— can tempt God, how. (S.) Heb. I. 244.
— cannot believe in Christ, why. (S.) John I. 492.
— — come to Christ, why. (I.) John I. 563.
— catching fish preparation for catching. (S.) Mark 35.
— censorious. (I.) 3 John 27.
— chosen, fallen angels rejected. (S.) Heb. I. 182.
— Christ can see through. (I.) Luke I. 512.
— — died to save. (A.) John II. 199.
— — Physician of. (S.) Luke I. 531.
— — will bring, to judgment. (A.) John I. 458.
— Christ's joy varied as relationship he sustains to. (I.) Heb. II. 471.
— Christ-like judgment of. (S.) Matt. 170.
— cling to life, reason why some. (A.) Phil. 48.
— compassion qualifies for helpful service amongst. (A.) Heb. I. 392.
— concern for spiritual wants of. (S.) Phil. 154.
— condition of, under broken covenant. (S.) Gal. 160, 162.
— confessing Christ before. (S.) Matt. 187, 188. (I.) Matt. 188, 189.
— consciences of, we must preach to. (I.) Acts I. 218.
— converted, dislike sin. (A.) Rom. I. 448.
— crime of degrading. (S.) Matt. 397.
— death of, Divine sovereignty in. (S.) Luke III. 332.
— denying Just One. (S.) Acts I. 308.
— different modes of dealing with. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
— — receive light, how. (S.) John I. 19.
— disappointing. (I.) Jude 48.
— displeasing. (A.) 1 Thess. 49.
— disregarding slanders of. (A.) 1 Thess. 49.
— Divine preparation of heaven for. (S.) Matt. 459.
— do not avail themselves of riches of God's grace. (I.) Eph. 347.
— do not come to Christ, reasons why. (S.) John I. 483.
— duty of following peace with all. (S.) Heb. II. 512.
— dying, confessions of. (S.) Heb. II. 62.
— elevated by appeal to best qualities. (I.) Matt. 159.
— endeavours of Almighty to win. (I.) Matt. 213.
— example brings, to Jesus. (A.) John I. 127.
— fallen, fallen angels lesson to. (S.) 2 Pet. 118.
— false and true method of estimating. (S.) 2 Cor. 437.
— fear death, why. (S.) Heb. I. 169.
— find Christ, how. (S.) Matt. 281.
— fishers of. (S.) Matt. 41.
— fishing for. (S.) Luke I. 494, 495, 498.
— generally unready to die. (I.) Luke I. 231.

Men, gentle means of persuading, to be used rather than severe. (S.) Philem. 42.
— gifts for. (I.) Eph. 372.
— glorified, Christ glorified in. (S.) 2 Thess. 19.
— God calls, down. (S.) Luke III. 392.
— — dwelling with. (I.) John I. 53.
— — mystery to. (I.) Matt. 684.
— — seeking after. (I.) Luke III. 87.
— — tabernacling with. (S.) Rev. 625.
— — true Disposer of. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— God's condemnation of. (S.) John I. 263.
— — covenants with. (S.) Gal. 187.
— — election of, in Jesus Christ. (S.) Eph. 17.
— — good. (S.) Jas. 494.
— — love to. (A.) Titus 184.
— — method of saving. (S.) Acts II. 523.
— good, depression of. (S.) 2 Cor. 364.
— — easily reconciled to good men. (I.) 2 Tim. 372.
— — in both worlds. (S.) Heb. II. 447.
— — need our prayers. (S.) Philem. 28.
— — not perfect men. (A.) Gal. 85.
— — of like passions with frail. (S.) Jas. 493.
— — pride in profane causeth, to suffer for well-doing. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— — sins of. (S.) Jas. 289.
— — subjects of Divine thoughts from all eternity. (I.) Eph. 15.
— — wrongful suffering of. (S.) 1 Pet. 291.
— great. (S.) Heb. II. 430, 446.
— — sin to glory in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 295.
— happy in this life, godliness generally makes. (S.) 1 Tim. 190.
— hate truth. (I.) John II. 74.
— — — why. (A.) John I. 270.
— healed. (S.) Acts I. 392.
— holy, promises designed to make. (S.) 2 Pet. 21.
— Holy Spirit's threefold conviction of. (S.) John III. 34.
— how, receive good news of God. (S.) Luke I. 185.
— ignorant, why it is so hard to cure ignorance and silence. (S.) 1 Pet. 186.
— image of God restored to. (S.) Col. 209.
— in darkness. (I.) John I. 20.
— in flesh cannot please God. (S.) Rom I. 698.
— in understanding. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 357.
— inexcusable ignorance of, and illustrious manifestations of God. (S.) Rom. I. 81.
— irreligious, ways of religion not pleasant to. (I.) Gal. 310.
— Jesus only Saviour of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 32.
— judgment of, compared with judgment of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 343.
— last message of God to. (S.) Rev. 775.
— Law leading, to Christ. (S.) Gal. 213.
— learned, ignorance in. (A.) John I. 208.
— light and life of, Christ. (S.) John I. 11–15.
— like beasts. (S.) 2 Pet. 132.
— living God of living. (S.) Luke III. 464.
— love debt due to all. (S.) Rom. II. 576.
— — to, and loyalty to truth issuing in likeness to Christ. (S.) Eph. 395.
— lured to destruction. (A.) 1 Thess. 194.
— many, are deaf to charms of gospel. (A.) John I. 287.
— meat for. (S.) Heb. I. 427.
— ministry of. (S.) John I. 23. (I.) Acts II. 134.
— miss call of Christ through over-occupation. (I.) Matt. 41.
— more interested in earthly than heavenly kingdom. (I.) Matt. 91.
— — than money. (I.) Mark 420.
— multitude of, tears on beholding. (I.) Luke III. 434.
— must co-operate with will of God. (I.) Matt. 405.
— must guard against error. (S.) 2 Tim. 270.
— must not unnecessarily expose themselves to temptation. (I.) Matt. 100.
— necessity of confessing Christ before. (A.) Luke II. 144.
Men need instruction. (I.) 2 Tim. 153.
— nor of, sought we glory. (I.) 1 Thess. 51.
— not as pleasing, but God. (S.) 1 Thess. 48.
— not terrified. (A.) Phil. 73.
— not to be known after flesh. (S.) 2 Cor. 285.
— not unto. (A.) Col. 266.
— obscure, power of. (I.) Acts III. 94.
— of business, Christian, lesson and fortune for. (S.) Heb. II. 612.
— of taste, sermon for. (S.) 1 Pet. 134.
— of unsettled creed. (I.) 2 Tim. 104.
— of wisdom and candour, appeal to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 29.
— often highly esteem what God abhors. (S.) Luke III. 233.
— old, temptations and duties of. (S.) Titus 58.
— or God? pleasing. (S.) Gal. 28.
— ought always to pray. (S.) Luke III. 336–356.
— ought to love Christ as coming from God. (A.) John II. 76.
— our young. (I.) Titus 76.
— passing by angels to redeem. (S.) Heb. I. 182.
— Paul pleasing and not pleasing. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 71.
— pleasing. (S.) Rom. II. 675–677.
— power of gospel in changing hearts and lives of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 413.
— praise of. (S.) John II. 374.
— profane rich. (S.) Jas. 433.
— pulling, out of fire. (A.) Jude 83.
— reap as they sow. (S.) Gal. 488.
— — in age, what. (A.) Rom. II. 755.
— reasons why, are not Christians. (S.) Luke III. 33.
— refuse Christ, why. (I.) John I. 287.
— regenerate, capacity of, to understand Scriptures. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 179.
— reject righteousness of God, reasons why. (S.) Rom. II. 331.
— rejected of. (S.) John I. 601.
— religion raises up. (I.) Eph. 147.
— rich, little happiness with. (I.) Jas. 228.
— righteous, faith that makes. (I.) Rom. II. 354.
— ruined. (I.) Heb. II. 532.
— — by drifting. (I.) Heb. I. 81.
— salvation of, forbearance of God ending in. (S.) 2 Pet. 185.
— saved, may have different experiences. (A.) Acts III. 455.
— — or destroyed by truth. (I.) Luke I. 246.
— say of Christ, what. (S.) Luke II. 114.
— secrets of, coming judgment of. (S.) Rom. I. 166.
— — disclosed and judged. (S.) Rom. I. 168.
— see what they go out to see. (I.) Matt. 207.
— seem unwilling to be without trouble. (I.) John II. 464.
— seldom see the great in what is about them. (I.) Luke I. 451.
— self-reflected in judgment of others. (I.) Matt. 119.
— sensual. (S.) Jude 56.
— several ages and conditions of, wholesome doctrine must be applied to. (S.) Titus 57.
— should be persuaded to reconcile unto God, arguments by which. (S.) 2 Cor. 313.
— should minister to necessity of their brethren, why. (S.) Jas. 214.
— shown by treatment of Christ. (I.) Luke I. 248.
— sin cuts, off from God. (I.) Gal. 386.
— sins of, Jesus Christ died for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 394.
— — not chargeable upon God, but upon themselves. (S.) Jas. 94.
— sojourners upon earth. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
— sometimes know not what they ask. (S.) Matt. 460.
— sorted in future. (I.) Acts I. 105.

Men, souls of, mistaken apprehensions of Law destructive to. (S.) Rom. I. 581.
— state of all, known to Christ. (S.) Rev. 193.
— strong, food that makes. (A.) Heb. I. 432.
— sympathetic. (I.) 2 Tim. 113.
— to be saved, God would have all. (S.) 1 Tim. 102-104.
— to Christ, ministers must send. (A.) John I. 86.
— too opaque to let gospel through them. (I.) Mark 200.
— traditions of. (S.) Mark 271, 272.
— treatment of Christ by. (S.) John I. 31.
— true, pedigree and position. (S.) John II. 672.
— — religion frees, from dangerous errors. (S.) Phil. 250.
— two classes of. (S.) 1 John 248.
— — kinds of, external worship rendered by. (S.) Heb. II. 216.
— unbelieving, blinded. (S.) 2 Cor. 144.
— unstable. (I.) Jas. 54.
— walking as. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 212.
— wants of, and supplies of God. (S.) Rom. II. 215.
— warning to, fall of angels. (S.) Jude 31.
— we need not fear, if Christ condemn us not. (A.) John II. 19.
— what makes, please God? (S.) Heb. II. 241.
— what would we that, should do to us? (S.) Luke I. 596.
— who despise poor. (I.) Jas. 229.
— whom do, say that I am? (S.) Mark 319, 320.
— wicked, motives and dissuasives from familiarity with. (S.) 2 Tim. 263.
— will go at last where they are fit to go. (A.) Acts I. 414.
— wisest, are vain, chiefest and best thoughts of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 295.
— with angels, equality of. (S.) Luke III. 462.
— working, hear. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 192.
— works of, God knows. (S.) Rev. 191.
— worldly, judgment of, concerning matters of faith. (S.) Acts III. 323.
— *yea* and *nay*. (S.) 2 Cor. 26.
— young. (S. & I.) 1 John 111-120.
— — and Church. (S.) Acts III. 115.
— — hints to. (S.) Titus 75.
— — rules for. (A.) Titus 76.
— — sobriety of mind urged on. (S.) Titus 72.
Men's approbation desirable. (S.) Rom. II. 660.
— changes, grace in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 407.
— coming to Christ, and Christ's coming to world. (S.) Rev. 760.
— lives, conversion reverses. (A.) Gal. 63.
— love of strife. (A.) Jas. 347.
— lusts opposed to God's will. (S.) 1 Pet. 330.
— needs, universal adaptation of gospel to. (I.) Matt. 543.
— persuasions of their own obedience. (S.) Matt. 422.
— souls, concern for other. (S.) Rom. II. 253.
Men-catchers. (S.) Luke I. 495.
— making of. (S.) Mark 33.
Men-despising, God-honouring. (I.) Jas. 229.
Men-pleasing. (A.) Gal. 32.
— alternative to. (I.) Gal. 33.
— attempts at, not always successful. (A.) Gal. 35.
— condemned. (S.) Gal. 28.
— its cure. (I.) Gal. 33.
— its danger. (A.) Gal. 33.
— reward of. (A.) Gal. 35.
— right and wrong. (I.) Gal. 31.
— source of unfaithfulness. (I.) Gal. 33.
Mending, hearing without. (A.) Jas. 172.
Mental eye fixed on one object. (I.) Matt. 107.
— gluttony, covetousness. (I.) Mark 280.
— moods, Christianity in relation to. (S.) Luke III. 556.
— — harmony of nature with our. (I.) John II. 436.
Mental occupation in prison. (I.) 2 Tim. 375.
— picture. (S.) Luke III. 175.
— sadness of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 402.
— vanity, kept from. (A.) Eph. 407.
Mentally man does not live by bread alone. (I.) Matt. 35.
Mercenary motive. (A.) 1 Tim. 270.
— spirit. (I.) Rom. I. 145.
Merchandise of time. (S.) Col. 284
Merchant, consecrated. (A.) Rom. II. 508.
Merchants, godless. (S.) Jas. 394.
— soul. (S.) Rev. 537.
Merchantmen, false teachers as. (S.) 2 Pet. 116.
Merciful. (S.) Luke I. 608.
— and faithful High Priest, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 196, 197.
— and real, Divine sovereignty. (I.) Rom. II. 281.
— are we, as employers of others? (I.) Luke I. 608.
— — in our speech to men? (I.) Luke I. 608.
— embassy. (S.) 2 Cor. 312.
— in your judgment of others, be. (A.) Jas. 393.
— severity. (A.) Jas. 245.
— threatenings. (I.) Acts III. 254.
Mercifulness. (S.) Luke I. 609.
— blessing of. (S.) Matt. 52, 53.
— of God as seen in Christ. (S.) Luke I. 609.
— of law in revelation of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 571.
— quality of entire man. (I.) Matt. 53.
Mercurius and Jupiter. (I.) Acts II. 391.
Mercy. (S.) Luke I. 608; Rom. II. 279, 699 Jude 11.
— abundant. (I.) John I. 554.
— — God's. (S.) 1 Pet. 11.
— abused. (I.) Luke III. 455; Rom. II. 279.
— alternative of. (A.) Rom. II. 279.
— and good fruits, full of. (I.) Jas. 341.
— and grace, distinction between. (I.) Heb. I. 379.
— — essential to true peace. (I.) 2 Tim. 3.
— and judgment. (S.) Matt. 491.
— and justice. (I.) Heb. I. 649.
— — unimpeachable righteousness of God in dispensations of his. (S.) Rom. II. 278.
— and love of God. (S.) Eph. 141.
— and misery met together. (S.) John II. 16.
— appeal for. (A.) Heb. I. 378.
— better than sacrifice. (I.) Mark 88.
— blessing of. (S.) Luke I. 606.
— choicest, chief sinners objects of. (S.) 1 Tim 57.
— Christ's errand of. (I.) Acts I. 340.
— — pardoning. (I.) Luke III. 574.
— Christian. (S.) Matt. 52, 53; Luke I. 610.
— conscience provision of. (I.) John II. 16.
— converting, pledge of preserving grace. (S.) Rom. I. 384.
— Divine, abuse of. (A.) Rom. I. 448.
— — and human. (I.) Eph. 141.
— — sovereignty of. (S.) Rom. II. 280.
— — unlimited. (A.) 1 Tim. 77.
— finds mercy. (S.) Jas. 250.
— first, then grace. (I.) Heb. I. 379.
— for all. (I.) John I. 555.
— for Jew. (S.) Rom. II. 424.
— forgiving. (A.) Heb. I. 648
— — of God. (I.) John I. 556.
— free gift. (I.) John I. 342.
— God is rich in. (S.) Eph. 140. (A.) Eph. 140, 141.
— God's, and man's misery. (S.) Eph. 145.
— — continuing. (I.) Luke I. 76.
— — copiousness of. (I.) Luke I. 77.
— — impenitent sinner in relation to. (S.) Rom. II. 291.
— — independent of sects or Churches. (S.) Acts III. 239.
— — is free. (I.) John I. 250.
— — manifold. (I.) Luke III. 455; 1 Pet. 14.
— — man's unbelief and. (S.) Rom. II. 425.
— — operative as fire. (I.) Luke II. 426.
— — pursued by. (I.) Mark 466.

Mercy, God's, reproduced in life of Christian. (I.) Matt. 412.
— — to Gentiles. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
— — towards soul-thirsting world. (S.) Rev. 764.
— going to receive. (A.) 2 Tim. 121.
— grace, and peace. (S.) 1 Tim. 5. (I.) 2 John 9, 10.
— grievous sinners on repentance shall find. (I.) Luke I. 730.
— house of. (S.) John I. 419. (I.) Mark 45.
— immutable, of Jesus Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 630.
— importance of. (I.) Rom. II. 279. (A.) Luke I. 607.
— in cleansing. (I.) Heb. I. 450.
— in day of judgment. (S.) 2 Tim. 121, 122.
— in heaven and on earth. (S.) Matt. 97.
— in sympathy with righteousness. (I.) Luke II. 738.
— in that day. (S.) 2 Tim. 118, 119.
— Jesus gives. (A.) Eph. 374.
— judgment without. (S. & I.) Luke II. 415; Jas. 249, 250.
— looking for. (S.) Jude 75.
— man child of. (I.) Luke I. 607.
— manifold. (I.) Rom. II. 280.
— messenger of. (S.) Rom. II. 377.
— mirror of. (S.) Luke III. 114.
— mouth. (I.) Jas. 261.
— needed by all. (I.) Gal. 156.
— not sacrifice. (I.) Matt. 230.
— of Christ, believer's hope in. (S.) Jude 75.
— — to penitent thief. (S.) Luke III. 598.
— of God. (S.) Luke I. 100; Eph. 139. (I.) Jas. 465.
— — boundless. (I.) Luke I. 91.
— — take heed of abusing. (I.) Luke I. 78.
— of gospel. (S.) Heb. I. 303.
— of new probation. (S.) Luke II. 738.
— offered. (I.) Luke III. 28.
— on judgment-day. (S.) 2 Tim. 122.
— Paul example of. (S.) 1 Tim. 76.
— peace, and love multiplied. (S.) Jude 10.
— practical manifestations of. (I.) Luke I. 606.
— preferred to sacrifice. (S.) Matt. 161.
— provision for. (A.) Luke I. 608.
— rainbow pledge of. (S.) Rev. 288.
— real, ingredients of. (I.) Luke III. 366.
— reciprocated. (A.) Luke I. 608.
— rejoiceth against judgment. (I.) Jas. 252.
— Saul of Tarsus obtaining. (S.) 1 Tim. 71–73.
— season of. (I.) Eph. 540.
— sinner praying for. (S.) Luke III. 364.
— sparing, judgment threatening but. (S.) Luke II. 722.
— stream of, directed to another course. (I.) Mark 467.
— tender, of our God. (S.) Luke I. 98, 107. (I.) Luke I. 106.
— to unrighteousness. (S.) Heb. I. 648.
— true sister of, Phœbe. (S.) Rom. II. 745.
— uncommunicated not truly received. (I.) Matt. 413.
— universal need of. (I.) 2 Tim. 3.
— unlimited, Divine. (A.) 1 Tim. 77.
— vessels of, and vessels of wrath. (S.) Rom. II 300–304.
— waiting for applicants. (A.) Eph. 204.
— weaves veil of secrecy over future. (I.) Luke III. 462.
— with cheerfulness, showing. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
— work of, alms or, is singular work above others: almsgiving. (S.) Philem. 39.
Mercy's house, waiting in. (S.) John I. 419.
— triumphs. (I.) Jas. 250.
Mercies, bowels of. (S.) Col. 223.
— common. (S.) Eph. 567.
— Father of, God. (I.) 2 Cor. 4.
— forgotten. (I.) Mark 269.
— God's, daily enjoyment of. (I.) Luke II. 394.
— still left. (A.) Phil. 373.
— thankful heart discriminates. (I.) 2 Cor. 3.
— travel along dark ways. (A.) Jas. 19.
Mercies, we should count our. (I.) John I. 418.
Mercy-seat and cherubim. (S.) Heb. II. 9.
Meridian, gospel. (S.) 1 Pet. 52.
Merit, creature has no absolute. (S.) Luke III. 296.
— fountain of, Cross. (S.) Phil. 106.
— no heaven without. (I.) Mark 398.
— of Christ's birth. (I.) Luke I. 157.
— reward of, inheritance not. (A.) Col. 37.
Merits, Christ's, appropriation of. (S.) Gal. 7.
— — particular application of. (I.) Gal. 8.
Merriment, true. (I.) Jas. 474.
Merry household. (S.) Luke III. 191.
Merry-makings, heavenly. (I.) Luke III. 191.
Message and ministry of Paul. (S.) Eph. 240.
— Baptist's. (S.) John I. 92.
— best, gospel. (I.) Heb. II. 667.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 276.
— — to formalist, or feeble because incomplete. (S.) Rev. 188.
— — to his brethren. (S.) John III. 394.
— — to tempted and tried. (S.) Rev. 139.
— — to timid. (S.) Rev. 151.
— Christian ministry and its. (S.) 2 Cor. 146.
— for sinners. (A.) John I. 101.
— glorious. (S.) 1 John 30.
— — uncouth messenger but. (A.) John I. 89.
— God's, and its proclamation. (S.) Matt. 183.
— — is but carelessly listened to. (I.) John I. 227.
— — to be declared. (I.) 1 John 15.
— gospel. (S.) Acts I. 490, II. 351–358; Eph. 256.
— — its instrument and reception. (S.) 1 Thess 69.
— — to every man. (S.) John II. 276.
— great. (S.) John I. 93.
— last, of God to men. (S.) Rev. 775.
— Lazarus and his. (S.) Luke III. 265.
— messenger like. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— of Christ to one beginning to be offended. (S.) Matt. 204.
— of closing year. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 489.
— of salvation. (A.) Acts II. 334.
— preacher and his. (S.) Luke I. 306.
— rejected. (S.) John II. 375.
— saving. (A.) John I. 101.
— sister's, and Lord's response. (I.) John II. 235.
— stern. (I.) Philem. 18.
— to Churches. (S.) Rev. 213.
— to Jesus, John's doubting. (S.) Luke I. 690, 691.
— to shepherds. (S.) Luke I. 130, 141, 142, 152. (I.) Luke I. 133.
— universality of. (I.) Mark 718.
Messages, personal. (S.) Rom. II. 740.
Messenger, cheery, sad interior and. (S.) Mark 710.
— death as. (I.) Heb. II. 67.
— last, pleading of. (S.) Mark 468.
— like message. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— of covenant and its seal. (S.) Heb. II. 556.
— of God, domestic affliction. (S.) John I. 412.
— of mercy. (S.) Rom. II. 377.
— rejected. (S.) John II. 370.
— strange. (I.) Mark 718.
— uncouth, but glorious message. (A.) John I. 89.
Messengers, God's, clergy. (S.) 1 John 29.
— of gospel, how they should be sent to heathen. (S.) Acts II. 300.
Messiah. (S.) Matt. 199; John I. 367. *See also* Christ.
— and Nature. (S.) Heb. I. 53.
— character of. (S.) Gal. 243.
— Christ true. (I.) Luke II. 115.
— finding. (S.) John I. 120.
— first advent of. (S.) Gal. 246.
— heathen anticipation of. (I.) Heb. I. 20.
— Israel's. (S.) John I. 93.
— Jewish traditions connecting manna with. (I.) John I. 540.
— joy of finding. (I.) John I. 123.
— predicted. (I.) Rom. I. 9.

Messiah, Samaritan view of. (I.) John I. 368.
— true promised, Jesus of Nazareth. (S.) John I. 34.
— work of. (S.) Gal. 253.
Messiah's government. (S.) Matt. 10.
— ministry of salvation. (S.) John I. 379.
— throne. (S.) Heb. I. 50.
Messiahship of Jesus. (S.) Acts II. 172.
— why this revelation of, was made to woman of Samaria and not to Pharisees. (I.) John I. 368.
Messianic kingdom. (S.) Matt. 89.
— prophecy. (S.) Rom. I. 9. (I.) Acts II. 336.
— purpose. (S.) John III. 137.
— regalia. (S.) Heb. I. 47.
— unction and illumination, guileless spirit amid anti-Christian defections established by. (S.) 1 John 150.
— — — of Holy Ghost, guileless spirit through, abiding in Christ so as to have confidence at his coming. (S.) 1 John 163.
Messias, proving Jesus to be. (S.) Matt. 198.
Metaphor, new and physical. (S.) Eph. 219.
Metaphors, military. (I.) Eph. 638.
— of James. (I.) Jas. 72.
Metaphysical subtleties. (I.) 2 Tim. 228.
Meteoric shower, terror produced by. (A.) Luke III. 487.
Method and music, or art of holy and happy living. (S.) Col. 246.
— and principles of Christian life. (S.) Gal. 367.
— and variety of spiritual joy. (I.) Gal. 406.
— best, of evangelizing city. (S.) Acts III. 54.
— Christ's and world's. (S.) John I. 168.
— God's, of justification. (S.) Titus 193.
— of Christian freedom. (I.) John II. 69.
— of conversion. (I.) Acts III. 224.
— of justification. (S.) Gal. 95.
— of peacemaking. (I.) Phil. 297.
— of penalty. (S.) 1 Tim. 253. (I.) Gal. 500.
— of preaching, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 132.
— of teaching, Christ's. (I.) Mark 178.
— Paul's inspired. (S.) Acts III. 276.
— Satan's. (I.) Col. 120.
— true and false, of estimating men. (S.) 2 Cor. 437.
— — of reflection. (I.) Phil. 197.
Methods and behaviour, apostolic. (S.) 1 Thess. 58.
— and mysteriousness of God's guidance. (I.) 1 Thess. 119.
— of glorying in cross of Christ. (S.) Gal. 539.
— of living. (S.) John II. 43.
— of restoration of erring. (S.) Gal. 452. (I.) Gal. 451.
— Paul's evangelistic. (S.) Rom. II. 719.
Michael and all angels. (S.) Rev. 442.
— who is? (I.) Rev. 442.
Middle age, duties belonging to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 294.
Mid-heaven, angel in. (S.) Rev. 479.
Midnight, friend at. (S.) Luke II. 459.
— hour in prison of Philippi image of great hour of Lord. (S.) Acts II. 512.
— intruder. (S.) Luke II. 455.
— praises at, Paul and Silas sing. (I.) Acts II. 505, 506.
— voyage home. (S.) Matt. 306.
Midst, Jesus in. (S.) John III. 300–303.
— — in our. (S.) John III. 401.
Might, God's, power of. (I.) Eph. 625.
— of gospel. (S.) 1 Thess. 22. (I.) Acts I. 41.
— of meekness. (S.) Titus 175.
— strengthened with. (S.) Eph. 301.
Mightiness of God. (A.) Rom. II. 201.
Mighty and wise, God's choice of weak and foolish to confound. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 101.
— force, most. (I.) Mark 461.
— in Scriptures. (S.) Acts III. 45, 46.
— magnet. (S.) John II. 362.
— object, weak faith clinging to. (I.) Mark 356.
— power of Word. (I.) Heb. I. 338.
Mighty power which creates and sustains faith. (S.) Eph. 99.
— preaching. (S.) Acts III. 49.
— works of Christ, unbelief preventing. (S.) Mark 230.
Migration, Abraham's, difficulty as to date of. (I.) Acts I. 575.
Miletus, Paul at. (S.) Acts III. 117–122, 149.
— Paul's address to presbyters at. (S.) Acts III. 119.
Militant, Church, emblem of. (S.) Rev. 439.
Military discipline. (S.) 2 Tim. 145.
— metaphors. (I.) Eph. 638.
— obedience. (I.) Luke I. 676.
— service. (I.) 2 Tim. 146.
— value of enthusiasm. (I.) Gal. 285.
Milk and meat, distinction between. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 206.
— for babes. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 204.
— of Word. (S.) 1 Pet. 129. (I.) 1 Pet. 132.
— Word compared to. (S.) 1 Pet. 132.
Millennial reign, Christ's. (S.) Rev. 575.
Millennium. (S.) Rev. 571–575.
— coming of. (I.) Heb. I. 648.
Million, food for. (S.) Mark 259.
Millstone, great. (S.) Rev. 540.
Mind and conscience, defilement of. (I.) Titus 52.
— — pollution of. (S.) Titus 51.
— and memory, lecture on. Luke III. 256.
— and speech must be at one. (I.) Col. 206.
— Bible written in. (S.) Heb. II. 100.
— blinded against light. (S.) 2 Cor. 143.
— carnal. (S.) Rom. I. 684–690.
— — and spiritual. (S.) Rom. I. 671–678.
— change of, involves change of practice. (I.) Luke I. 317.
— Christian's habit of. (S.) 2 Cor. 210.
— cultivated, Christianity in contact with. (S.) Acts II. 579.
— devout, approach of, to Almighty. (S.) Jas. 380.
— directed to Christ. (S.) John III. 279.
— earthly. (I.) John I. 286.
— eternal, happiness of. (S.) 1 Tim. 38.
— exchanging mortal for immortal. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 529.
— expansion of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 295.
— God's, toward us. (I.) Luke II. 426.
— greatest power in, love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 334.
— haughtiness of, and its antidote. (S.) Rom. II. 413.
— heavenly, here. (S.) Phil. 279.
— heroic frame of. (S.) Heb. II. 378.
— holy frame of. (S.) Jas. 420.
— human, materials for future judgment in constitution of. (S.) Luke III. 256.
— humbleness of. (S.) Col. 226.
— importance of keeping, well employed. (I.) Mark 278.
— in Christ. (S.) Phil. 93, 94.
— in religion, place of. (S.) 1 Pet. 66.
— influence of religion to enlarge. (S.) 2 Cor. 344.
— law of, and law in members. (S.) Rom. I. 621.
— loving God with. (I.) Luke II. 246, 247.
— lowliness of. (I.) Phil. 83.
— made hell. (S.) Luke III. 247.
— natural, darkness of. (A.) John I. 22.
— not high things. (S.) Rom. II. 534.
— of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 199, 200; Phil. 92–94.
— — all sorrows simultaneously present to. (I.) John III. 228.
— of God. (S.) 1 Cor. 199.
— of Holy Spirit manifested in institutions of religion. (S.) Heb. II. 10.
— one, rules army. (I.) 2 Tim. 147.
— oneness of. (I.) 1 Pet. 268.
— purity of, indispensable. (S.) Titus 50.
— renewal in spirit of. (I.) Eph. 425.
— right, sinner brought to. (S.) Luke III. 164, 166.
— sinful. (A.) Eph. 136.

Mind, sobriety of, urged on young men. (S.) Titus 72.
— sound. (A.) 2 Tim. 29.
— — not easily attained. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— soundness of, in religion. (S.) 2 Tim. 28.
— spiritual. (S.) Rom. I. 680, 681; 1 Cor. I. 376.
— spirituality of, possible. (I.) Gal. 456.
— standard of man. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
— teaching should be adapted to condition of. (I.) John III. 65.
— that was in Christ Jesus. (S.) Phil. 94.
— three things true of. (S.) Matt. 107.
— times for calling sins to. (S.) Mark 640.
— value of spirituality of. (I.) Gal. 368.
— without thy, would I do nothing. (S.) Philem. 57.
— your own business. (A.) 1 Pet. 364.
Mind's love. (I.) Mark 482.
— — for God. (I.) Matt. 513.
— transition. (S.) Luke III. 159.
Minds, noble, welcome truth. (A.) John II. 75.
Mindedness, carnal and spiritual. (S.) Rom. I. 673, 678.
Mindfulness. (S.) 2 Pet. 151.
Minding of our own business, considerations conducive to quiet. (I.) 1 Thess. 157.
— one's own business. (A.) Rom. II. 609.
— things of flesh. (I.) Rom. I. 671.
Mine and thine, our better than. (I.) Luke II. 340.
— are thine. (S.) John III. 148.
— own. (S.) Matt. 449.
Minister, able, of New Testament. (S.) 2 Cor. 79.
— above love of money. (A.) 1 Tim. 133.
— adaptation in. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
— aged. (S.) Philem. 44.
— and Church, co-operation of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 565.
— and convert, God's work upon. (S.) Acts III. 348.
— and people, reciprocal duties of. (S.) Acts II. 149.
— and persecutor. (A.) Gal. 38.
— approved of God. (S.) 2 Tim. 182.
— better to fear God than his. (I.) Mark 240.
— Christian, authority of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 4.
— — claims of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 533.
— — disciplinary office of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 371.
— — essential qualifications of. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— — exalted aim of. (A.) Col. 107.
— — family helping their. (S.) Rom. II. 746.
— — govern his Church, how should? (S.) Acts III. 127.
— — purity of motive required in every. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 551.
— — sorrow that arises at departure of. (S.) Acts III. 181.
— — sphere of. (S.) Acts III. 409.
— — triumph of. (S.) 2 Cor. 55.
— — voice of Christ. (I.) Luke II. 219.
— comfort of, faith of people. (S.) 1 Thess. 108.
— efficient. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 177.
— faith in. (I.) 2 Tim. 104.
— faithful. (S.) 1 Pet. 390.
— — feelings of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
— — joy of, in view of eternity. (S.) 2 Tim. 340.
— — of Christ. (S.) Col. 16.
— — picture of. (I.) Col. 17.
— — seeks to recover erring, how. (S.) Gal. 267.
— fisherman. (I.) Mark 34.
— for God, all may. (I.) Luke I. 459.
— frowardness most dangerous in. (S.) Titus 31.
— gentleness becometh. (I.) 2 Tim. 228.
— genuine gospel, grand reward anticipated by. (S.) 1 Thess. 86.
— good, heart exercised unto godliness necessary to make. (S.) 1 Tim. 187.
— — of Jesus Christ. (S.) 1 Tim. 185.
Minister, good soldier. (I.) 2 Tim. 129.
— hastiness to anger great blot in. (S.) Titus 32.
— humility of. (A.) Eph. 244.
— husbandman. (S.) 2 Tim. 151.
— ideal. (S.) 1 Tim. 131.
— in flock. (S.) Acts III. 153.
— is steward. (S.) Matt. 557.
— joy of faithful, over progress of gospel. (S.) Phil. 7.
— less successful, encouragement for. (I.) Heb. I. 491.
— liberality to. (S.) Phil. 366.
— making of. (S.) Rev. 415.
— man of scandalous life is unfit to be. (S.) Titus 26.
— many qualities requisite in. (A.) 2 Tim. 232.
— may be in fault that people are dead. (I.) Rev. 196.
— meekness in. (I.) 2 Tim. 231.
— model, Paul. (S.) 2 Cor. 122.
— necessity of proper commission for. (I.) Rom. II. 377.
— of good report. (A.) 1 Tim. 134.
— of Lord, holy calling of. (S.) 2 Tim. 126.
— of Old Testament, Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
— paying. (A.) Gal. 481.
— praying. (A.) 2 Tim. 5.
— professional. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 544; Phil. 295.
— providing for. (A.) 1 Tim. 241.
— purity in. (A.) 1 Tim. 248.
— self-knowledge needful in. (I.) Matt. 119.
— should not be addicted to wine, why. (S.) Titus 34.
— successful. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 535.
— to warn his people of future suffering. (S.) 1 Thess. 103.
— true. (S.) 1 Cor. 533; 2 Cor. 123. (A.) Eph. 235.
— — is father of his flock. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— — of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 39.
— — Philip on his way to Gaza type of. (S.) Acts I. 682.
— — watchword of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 547.
— truly great gospel, leading characteristics of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 532.
— wicked. (I.) Matt. 174.
— wise, disposition of. (S.) Mark 101.
— without boldness. (I.) 1 Thess. 43.
Minister's aim, weapons, and encouragements. (S.) 2 Cor. 133.
— appeal to his people. (S.) Gal. 271.
— authority should be as much regarded as his sufficiency. (I.) 1 Tim. 1.
— Christian, appeal. (S.) 2 Cor. 341.
— Christian, joy. (S.) 3 John 19–21.
— comfort, people's stability. (S.) 1 Thess. 112.
— commendation, faithful, of people of God. (S.) Acts III. 162.
— desire on behalf of his people. (S.) Phil. 67.
— directory. (S.) Titus 56.
— example. (S.) Phil. 259.
— faithful, parting blessing. (S.) Rev. 784.
— fears. (S.) Gal. 270.
— help, Christians' prayers. (S.) 2 Cor. 20.
— joy. (S.) 1 Thess. 86–89.
— — saved sinners. (A.) 1 Thess. 108.
— last counsel to his people; or, Paul's last advice to Ephesian elders. (S.) Acts III. 158.
— life, bright side of. (S.) Phil. 291.
— manifesto. (S.) 2 Cor. 61.
— prayer-book. (A.) 1 Thess. 287.
— stock-taking. (S.) Acts III. 491.
— successful, safeguard. (S.) Luke II. 224.
— trust, faithfulness, and trials. (S.) 1 Thess. 47.
— weeping time. (A.) Acts III. 157.
— work. (S.) Acts II. 411. (I.) John I. 89, II 190.
— — people's prayer and. (S.) Col. 275.
— — solemnity of. (I.) Heb. II. 667.

Ministers and Churches, Christ's care over. (S.) Rev. 105.
— and congregations, admonitions to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 265.
— and other tried believers, sermon to. (S.) 1 Pet. 420.
— and people. (S.) Gal. 273; 1 Thess. 219, 220.
— — reciprocal duties of. (S.) Heb. II. 665.
— and stewards. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 335.
— and teachers, duty of. (A.) Rom. II. 491.
— and wealth. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 552.
— angels. (S.) Heb. I. 61.
— are Christ's seedsmen. (S.) Matt. 260.
— are soldiers. (S.) Philem. 19.
— are watchmen. (S.) Heb. II. 666.
— as generals. (I.) Heb. II. 666.
— as moral leaders. (S.) Titus 24.
— as remembrancers. (I.) 2 Pet. 90.
— at judgment. (A.) 2 Tim. 317.
— badly paid. (I.) Luke II. 216.
— by what means may, best win souls? (S.) 1 Tim. 227.
— carry images of their people in their hearts. (A.) Phil. 15.
— cautioned against giving offence. (S.) 2 Cor. 334.
— character of, involved in conduct of professors. (I.) 1 Thess. 36.
— Christ's, foundation of commission of. (S.) Matt. 678.
— — silencing of, not suppressing of gospel. (I.) Mark 24.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 540.
— — helpers of their people's joy. (S.) 2 Cor. 44.
— — Paul example to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 204.
— Christian's duty to his. (S.) Phil. 165.
— departed Christian, remembering. (S.) Heb. II. 620.
— dependent on people's prayers. (I.) Eph. 684; Col. 276.
— despised, Christ's promised support of his. (S.) Luke III. 478.
— Divine choice of. (I.) Eph. 381.
— — help for, in discharging their duties. (I.) Luke II. 571.
— duty of praying for. (S.) Philem. 86.
— duties owing to. (S.) Heb. II. 666.
— etiquette amongst. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 571.
— evil, better in speech than works. (I.) Matt. 524.
— faithful. (S. & I.) Acts III. 150.
— — worthy of respect. (S.) 1 Thess. 219.
— fishers of men. (S.) Matt. 41.
— genuine, of gospel, true and false estimate of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 334.
— gifts to. (A.) 1 Tim. 241.
— God beseeching sinners by his. (S.) 2 Cor. 311.
— God's faithful, what moves wicked men to reverence? (I.) Mark 240.
— — honour. (I.) Heb. II. 621.
— — undue partiality to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 215.
— godless. (I.) Gal. 36.
— gospel, character of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 333.
— — Paul as model for all. (S.) Acts II. 454.
— happiness of, steadfastness of Christians. (S.) 1 Thess. 111.
— hints to. (S.) Titus 155.
— hospitality in. (S.) Titus 35.
— humility in. (A.) 1 Tim. 134.
— in Church appointed by Christ. (S.) Eph. 380.
— judgment of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 342.
— King choosing his. (S.) Luke I. 549.
— lesson to. (I.) Rom. II. 433.
— lessons for. (S.) Titus 54.
— liberality to. (S. & A.) Gal. 481.
— mission of, or sphere of pulpit. (S.) 2 Cor. 132.
— must be faithful. (I.) Acts III. 150; 2 Tim. 322. (A.) Col. 16.
Ministers must look to Christ their Master for direction. (A.) Col. 312.
— must not be discouraged from their duty, though they have to deal with brutish and wretched people. (S.) Titus 45.
— must preach Christ. (I.) Gal. 55.
— — whole gospel. (I.) Acts I. 494.
— must remember ignorant. (I.) Heb. I. 394.
— must send men to Christ. (A.) John I. 86.
— need encouragement. (A.) 1 Tim. 242.
— — rest. (I.) Mark 251.
— not contentious. (A.) 1 Tim. 133.
— nursing fathers of Church. (I.) 1 Thess. 55.
— of Christ, true estimate of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 215.
— of good, angelic. (S.) Matt. 36.
— of gospel, sermon to. (S.) Titus 158.
— of joy. (I.) 1 Thess. 97.
— of retribution, God's. (I.) Acts II. 291.
— older, wholesome teaching for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 570.
— patience in. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— pay of. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 543.
— payment of. (A.) 1 Tim. 241.
— pillars. (S.) Gal. 77.
— prayer for. (S.) 1 Thess. 287; 2 Thess. 73; Heb. II. 667. (A.) Phil. 42; Col. 277.
— preaching of Christ pattern for. (S.) Luke I. 446.
— remembrancers. (S.) Titus 161.
— reverence and love due to. (S.) Philem. 77.
— separated to their own work. (A.) Gal. 45.
— servants of Christ. (I.) Phil. 4.
— should be gentle. (A.) 1 Thess. 55.
— should be picked men. (A.) 1 Thess. 55.
— should give themselves to prayer. (I.) Acts I. 546.
— tender anxieties of, for people. (S.) Gal. 294.
— thankful for their office. (S.) 1 Tim. 41.
— thinking too much of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 213.
— to be preserved from contempt. (S.) Titus 157.
— to be remembered after they are dead. (S.) Heb. II. 621.
— to continue till Church be perfect. (S.) Eph. 388.
— unreliable. (A.) 2 Tim. 192.
— wholly given to their work. (S.) 1 Tim. 214.
Ministers' meeting, happy. (S.) 1 Thess. 67.
— plea. (S.) Phil. 41.
— — for peoples' prayers. (S.) 1 Thess. 287.
Ministerial affection and devotedness. (S.) 1 Thess. 53.
— — poorly requited. (S.) 2 Cor. 503.
— alternative. (S.) Gal. 32.
— anxiety. (S.) Col. 109.
— authority. (S.) Mark 38; 1 Pet. 389.
— blame and commendation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 96.
— boldness. (S.) Philem. 41. (I.) Eph. 685. (A.) 1 Thess. 43.
— calling from God. (S.) Heb. I. 395, 396.
— care, thanksgiving to God for. (S.) 2 Cor. 394.
— character, importance of good. (I.) Titus 27.
— — principles of. (S.) 1 Tim. 221.
— comfort and success, two important elements of. (S.) Rom. II. 733.
— courtesy and love. (S.) Jude 12.
— discriminations. (S.) Jude 78.
— duty, responsibility, and reward. (S.) Heb. II. 665.
— duties. (S.) 2 Cor. 334.
— encouragements. (S.) John III. 471.
— exhortation, wise. (S.) Philem. 42.
— faithfulness. (A.) Acts III. 151; Col. 105; Heb. II. 667.
— — and discretion. (I.) Gal. 31.
— — need of. (I.) Matt. 298.
— fidelity and devotedness. (S.) Acts I. 527.
— gift. (S.) Eph. 235.
— gratitude and prayer. (S.) 1 Thess. 113.
— hardship. (I.) 2 Tim. 327.
— helpfulness. (S.) 2 Cor. 43.

Ministerial humility and zeal. (S.) Eph. 244.
— inconsistency. (I.) Matt. 524.
— independence. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 535.
— — true. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 552.
— labour. (S.) Acts III. 35.
— lessons. (S.) Luke I. 498.
— life. (S.) Phil. 30.
— office. (S.) Mark 34, 107; Rom. II. 715; 1 Cor. I. 204; Heb. I. 396.
— — is one of power and authority. (S.) Philem. 41.
— — love of souls necessary qualification for. (S.) 1 Thess. 55.
— — necessaries of. (S.) Rom. II. 405. (A.) Rom. II. 406.
— — not easy one. (A.) Rom. II. 406.
— — probation years in. (S.) Acts II. 67.
— — shrinking from. (A.) Jas. 288.
— oversight. (S.) 1 Pet. 388.
— power, source of. (S.) Acts I. 558.
— pride rebuked. (A.) 1 Tim. 134.
— qualification, temptation. (I.) Matt. 31.
— qualifications. (I.) Phil. 295.
— qualities, good. (S.) Titus 37.
— relation with Christ. (I.) 2 Tim. 2.
— responsibility. (S.) Acts III. 146. (I.) Col. 16. (A.) 2 Tim. 192; Heb. II. 667.
— results, want of, to be deprecated. (I.) Acts I. 221.
— salutation and sublime doxology. (S.) Rev. 8.
— satisfaction, source of, steadfastness of believers. (S.) 1 Thess. 107.
— solicitude. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 569; Phil. 67. (A.) 1 Thess. 115.
— — and affection, Paul example of. (S.) Phil. 291.
— stewardship. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 339; Titus 31.
— success, prayer and. (A.) Acts I. 546.
— support, duty of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 541; Gal. 481. (I.) Gal. 481.
— thanksgiving. (S.) 1 Thess. 5.
— trifling. (I.) Acts III. 152.
— trumpet giving uncertain sound. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 346.
— trust. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 334.
— work and character. (S.) 1 Thess. 53.
— — prayers of Christian people in relation to. (S.) 1 Thess. 286.
— — Rowland Hill on. (A.) 1 Tim. 134.
— zeal. (A.) Gal. 42.
— — and boldness. (I.) Mark 7.
Ministering and receiving. (I.) 1 Pet. 350.
— angels. (S.) Matt. 38.
— Christ. (S.) Matt. 463.
— friend. (I.) Philem. 55.
— spirits. (S.) Heb. I. 61.
— — angels. (S.) Heb. I. 62.
— to children. (A.) John III. 503.
— to saints. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 585; Philem. 56.
— waiting on our, needs extra grace. (A.) Rom. II. 490.
— what is this? (I.) Philem. 55.
Ministration, angelic twofold aspect of. (I.) Heb. I. 69.
— apostolic. (S.) Acts I. 528.
— Christ resigning his. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 451.
— Christian. (I.) Philem. 55.
— of angels. (S.) Heb. I. 64.
— of Spirit. (S.) 2 Cor. 91.
— of suffering. (S.) Rev. 377.
— to need of those who have contributed to our spiritual benefit not act of generosity but of debt. (S.) Rom. II. 725.
Ministrations, good and bad ends in attending. (S.) Luke I. 697.
— loving. (A.) Gal. 465.
— of law and gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 86.
— two. (S.) 2 Cor. 88.
Ministry. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 331.
— aim of. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 39.
— and Church, inspired traditions viewed in relation to. (S.) 2 Thess. 60.
— and its responsibilities. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 546.
Ministry and membership of Church. (S.) Rom. II. 472.
— and message of Paul. (S.) Eph. 240.
— and mission of infants in family and in world. (S.) Matt. 396.
— Andrew's. (S.) John I. 115.
— angelic. (A.) Luke III. 540.
— apostle and his. (S.) Eph. 240.
— apostolic. (S.) Acts III. 349, 490; 2 Cor. 122, 147; Col. 102.
— Archippus to take heed to. (S.) Col. 311.
— Baptist's, effectiveness of. (I.) John I. 63.
— best, is nothing without God's power giving increase. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 223.
— bond and purpose of. (S.) Rom. I. 25.
— burden of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 547.
— call to. (S.) Rom. I. 8.
— called to. (I.) Matt. 173.
— Christ's, main object of, to call sinners to repentance. (S.) Matt. 162.
— — public and private. (S.) Mark 42.
— — — entrance upon his. (S.) Mark 8.
— Christian. (S.) Luke I. 697; Rom. II. 715; 1 Cor. II. 134, 339, 540; Eph. 379; Col. 103, 312; 1 Thess. 46; Titus 21.
— — and its message. (S.) 2 Cor. 146.
— — attractions of. (S.) 1 Tim. 42.
— — Christ model of. (S.) Mark 38.
— — defined. (S.) Acts III. 350.
— — design of. (S.) Acts II. 140.
— — designs of. (S.) Eph. 334.
— — dignity of. (S.) Rom. II. 405. (I.) 1 Tim. 132.
— — good-will spirit common to brotherhood of. (S.) Phil. 39.
— — ministry of Spirit. (S.) Matt. 180.
— — model. (S.) Acts I. 528.
— — nature of. (S.) Acts II. 502.
— — objects of. (S.) Acts III. 347.
— — pre-eminent honour and sublime theme of. (S.) Col. 95.
— — real and counterfeit in. (S.) Phil. 35.
— — reality and requirements of. (S.) Acts I. 93.
— — reward of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 226.
— — subject and spirit of. (S.) Eph. 241.
— — true estimate of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 332.
— — work of. (S.) Luke III. 668.
— complemental. (I.) Acts II. 146.
— discharge of. (S.) 1 Pet. 387.
— Divine ordination to. (I.) Col. 95.
— — Spirit in. (I.) Luke I. 355.
— domestic affliction improving. (I.) Matt. 146.
— duties towards. (S.) 1 Tim. 240.
— established, usefulness and authority of. (S.) Rom. II. 375.
— faithful, beneficent. (I.) Mark 10.
— — best safeguard against error. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
— — example of, and conduct of faithful people. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 414.
— — office, spirit, and reward of. (S.) 1 Pet. 385.
— fireside. (S.) Luke II. 216.
— for poor. (S.) Luke I. 437.
— fulfil thy. (I.) 2 Tim. 328.
— fulfilling one's. (I.) 2 Tim. 329.
— Galilæan. (S.) Mark 25.
— general, of Christ. (S.) Mark 58.
— good, conversions test of. (I.) Acts I. 392.
— gospel. (S.) Acts II. 383, III. 366.
— — as property. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 311.
— — effect of. (S.) 2 Cor. 54, 60, 65.
— — its spirituality, motive, and object. (S.) 1 John 14.
— — its superiority over human methods. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 45.
— — nature and use of, as external means of applying Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 309.
— — — of. (S.) Acts III. 364.
— — power of, exemplified in Corinthians. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 100.
— — supreme theme of, Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 143.

Ministry, gospel, true standard of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 355.
— — what is? (S.) Mark 36.
— gratuitous offences of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 68.
— importance of preparatory instruction for. (S.) Eph. 384.
— incomparable. (S.) John I. 666.
— least man in, not to be contemned. (I.) 1 Tim. 209.
— life of, steadfastness of Church. (S.) 1 Thess. 109.
— Lord's, scope of our. (S.) Mark 25.
— maintenance of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 533.
— method of—*as* and *so*. (I.) 1 Pet. 352.
— model. (S.) John II. 229.
— more excellent. (S.) Heb. II. 27.
— motive powers of. (S.) 2 Cor. 265.
— obligations of Churches to support. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 540.
— of angels. (S.) Acts II. 278; Heb. I. 63, 67. (I.) Mark 23; Heb. I. 82. (A.) Heb. I. 71.
— of Apostle Paul. (S.) Eph. 239, 240.
— of apostles at Iconium. (S.) Acts II. 375–382.
— of Archippus. (S.) Col. 312.
— of Baptist. (S.) Mark 10.
— of Christianity, letter and spirit in. (S.) 2 Cor. 80, 81.
— of civil rulers. (S.) Rom. II. 565.
— of Comforter. (S.) John III. 23.
— of consolation. (S.) 2 Cor. 9.
— of converted man. (S.) Luke III. 528.
— of dead to living. (I.) Heb. II. 230.
— of Epaphras. (S.) Col. 299.
— of good works. (S.) 1 Pet. 182.
— of gospel, opposite effects of. (S.) 2 Cor. 65.
— of gratitude. (S.) Luke I. 458.
— of James. (S.) Jas. 2.
— of Jesus. (S.) Mark 348; Acts II. 176.
— — beginning. (S.) Acts I. 3.
— of John Baptist. (S.) Luke I. 318, 319; John I. 274.
— of men. (S.) John I. 23. (I.) Acts II. 134.
— of Paul. (S.) Acts III. 123–125, 130.
— — prisoner. (S.) Phil. 33.
— of reconciliation. (S.) 2 Cor. 305.
— of salvation, Messiah's. (S.) John I. 379.
— of sorrow. (S.) Heb. II. 488.
— of suffering. (S.) Heb. I. 150.
— of tears. (S.) Rev. 392.
— of woman. (S.) John I. 401.
— of women. (S.) Luke II. 2. (I.) Mark 44.
— of Word. (I.) 2 Tim. 318.
— — how to give Christ satisfying account why we attend. (S.) Matt. 206.
— our Lord's. (S.) John II. 369.
— our, proof of. (S.) 2 Cor. 504.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts II. 543; Rom. II. 714; 1 Thess. 45.
— — aspects of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 552.
— — at Damascus. (S.) Acts II. 66.
— — at Ephesus. (S.) Acts III. 70, 71, 130.
— — conscious fidelity in discharge of his. (S.) Acts III. 125.
— — to Gentiles Divine grace to himself. (S.) Eph. 229.
— — two years', in his own hired house. (S.) Acts III. 499–502.
— paying. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 543.
— prayer besought for. (S.) Rom. II. 730.
— preference for. (A.) 1 Tim. 132.
— religious, new style of. (S.) Acts I. 163.
— right of, to support. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 535.
— spurious. (S.) Phil. 36.
— success of, owing to Divine influence. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 223.
— support of. (S.) Gal. 481. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 544.
— Timothy's. (S.) 2 Tim. 231.
— to saints acceptable sacrifice. (S.) Phil. 367.
— to sick, in, we follow and find Christ. (S.) Mark 44.
— true, conditions and character of. (S.) 2 Cor. 123.
— uniqueness of Christ's earthly. (S.) Acts I. 9.
Ministry, unselfish. (S.) 1 Pet. 55. (I.) 1 Pet. 56.
— unsuccessful. (I.) John I. 602.
— varied, blessed by Holy Spirit. (I.) Acts I. 161.
— vital. (S.) Acts III. 351.
— work and success of. (S.) Luke II. 214.
Ministries, refreshing. (I.) Philem. 37.
— supplementary. (S.) John I. 432.
— varied, in vain. (I.) Matt. 213.
Minor. (S.) Gal. 234.
— morals. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 378. (A.) 1 Pet. 270.
Mint, tithe of. (I.) Matt. 531.
Minute prophecies, fulfilment of. (I.) Luke III. 424.
— providence not unworthy of Divine majesty. (I.) Matt. 186.
Minutes, thirty, in heaven. (S.) Rev. 394.
Minuteness of God's care. (I.) Luke II. 548.
Miracle and parable. (I.) John II. 232.
— as sign. (S.) John I. 172, 173.
— at Beautiful gate. (S.) Acts I. 276–307, 355.
— at Bethesda. (S.) John I. 425.
— — conversion as illustrated by. (S.) John I. 425.
— at Cana. (S.) John I. 147–149, 152.
— — of Nain. (S.) Luke I. 682, 687.
— authenticated, healing blind man. (I.) John II. 108.
— characteristics of: healing blind man. (S.) John II. 108.
— constant. (I.) John I. 508.
— eclipse of. (S.) John II. 528.
— first apostolic. (S.) Acts I. 275, 283.
— — Epiphany of Christ. (S.) John I. 174.
— — of Christ speaking expression of his life and work. (S.) John I. 173.
— general remarks on: healing blind man. (I.) John II. 108.
— gradual. (S.) Mark 316, 317.
— great moral, of cross. (S.) Luke III. 600.
— greater. (S.) Acts I. 300.
— — than. (S.) John II. 524.
— human side of. (S.) Mark 97.
— in prison. (S.) Acts II. 510.
— naturalness of. (I.) John I. 165.
— object of derision. (S.) Acts I. 153.
— of Christ walking on sea. (S.) Matt. 307, 308, 309.
— of faith. (S.) Mark 458.
— of feeding five thousand, sequel to. (S.) John I. 516.
— of loaves. (S.) Mark 255–260, 268.
— — and fishes. (S.) Matt. 301–304, 332.
— — — abuse of. (S.) John I. 525.
— of miracles. (I.) Heb. I. 644.
— of multiplying loaves, lesson from. (S.) Luke II. 107.
— of preservation, good man. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— of raising Lazarus, importance of. (I.) John II. 232.
— on lake. (S.) Luke II. 56.
— parable in. (S.) Mark 256.
— place of, in history. (I.) Luke I. 478.
— second, at Cana. (S.) John I. 405, 410.
— singular, of finding coin in fish's mouth. (S.) Matt. 388.
— third, in John's Gospel. (S.) John I. 434.
Miracles. (S.) John II. 520. (I.) Acts I. 181.
— and controversies, Stephen's. (S.) Acts I. 552.
— apostolic, power in. (S.) Acts I. 361.
— are now neither necessary to conviction of unbelievers nor conversion of sinners. (S.) 2 Pet. 156.
— as signs. (S.) John I. 174.
— at Capernaum. (S.) Mark 46.
— at Passover. (S.) John I. 187.
— beginning of. (S.) John I. 170, 171.
— Christ's. (S.) Mark 45.
— — first. (S.) John I. 172.
— — reasons for silence respecting. (S.) Mark 56.

Miracle, Christ's, reserved for others. (I.) Luke I. 397.
— convincing, marks of. (S.) Matt. 198.
— counterfeit supernaturalism. (I.) Rev. 463.
— genuine and spurious. (S.) Acts I. 655.
— in nature and grace contrasted. (S.) John II. 527.
— instructive emblems of scriptural truth. (I.) Mark 41.
— moral evidence of Christianity superior to. (S.) Luke I. 691.
— not needed now. (I.) Heb. I. 103.
— of Calvary. (S.) Matt. 663.
— of Christ. (S.) John I. 169, III. 448.
— — amazed at. (I.) Mark 39.
— — and those of apostles, difference between. (I.) Acts I. 298.
— — appealed to on Day of Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 182.
— of healing. (S.) Matt. 141.
— — at Capernaum. (S.) Luke I. 460.
— — purpose of Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 513.
— of Moses and Christ. (I.) Acts I. 586.
— of nature. (I.) John I. 170.
— — and miracles of Christ. (I.) John I. 154.
— of power. (I.) Matt. 149.
— of to-day. (I.) Gal. 149.
— Peter working. (S.) Acts II. 85, 86.
— prayer effects. (S.) Acts I. 427.
— proper way of proving Divine authority of any religion. (S.) Mark 739.
— reasonableness of evidence of, and its impotence alone. (I.) John II. 520.
— relation of, to teaching. (I.) John I. 192.
— signs, wonders. (S.) Heb. I. 100.
— spiritual, of gospel. (S.) Acts I. 655.
— universal passion for. (S.) John I. 413.
— use of. (I.) Gal. 149.
— wrought in confirmation of Christianity. (S.) Heb. I. 101.
Miraculous conception. (S.) Luke I. 50. (I.) Luke I. 39.
— draught of fishes. (S.) Luke I. 478, 486, 497. (I.) Luke I. 479, 480.
— — — second. (S.) John III. 457–460.
— — reason for. (S.) Luke I. 486.
— faith. (S.) Acts I. 277.
— feeding of four thousand. (S.) Matt. 332.
— fulness of Spirit not necessarily. (I.) Acts I. 147.
— in Christ's history. (S.) John I. 196.
— interposition. (S.) Acts I. 483.
— powers, disappearance of, accounted for. (I.) Mark 730.
— stilling of storm. (S.) Luke II. 55.
Mirror and law, Word. (S.) Jas. 176.
— Divine. (I.) Jas. 179.
— of glory of Lord, gospel reflective. (S.) 2 Cor. 111.
— of mercy. (S.) Luke III. 114.
— standing before. (S.) Jas. 178.
Mirrors of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 109–112.
— of God. (S.) 1 Pet. 167.
Mirth, folly of men rebuked who are all for. (S.) Luke I. 574.
— worldly, and Christian joy, difference between. (I.) John II. 643.
Misapprehension and opposition, best testimony of servant of God against. (S.) Acts II. 203.
Misapprehensions removed. (S.) Acts I. 300.
Mischief of tongue. (I.) Jas. 307.
— tiny mother of. (I.) Jas. 303.
Misconceptions about himself, Christ grieved by. (S.) John I. 638.
Misdirected and sanctified curiosity. (I.) John III. 6.
— enthusiasm. (I.) Luke II. 187.
Miser's misery. (A.) Luke II. 590.
Miserable condition by nature, remembrance of our. (S.) Eph. 181.
— life most, without hope in Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 423.
Miserable state of barren professors. (S.) 2 Pet 74.
Misery and folly of lying. (I.) Col. 206.
— and mercy met together. (S.) John II. 16.
— and unfruitfulness of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 531.
— backslider's. (I.) John I. 585. (A.) Gal. 276.
— love lessening. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 339.
— man's, and God's mercy. (S.) Eph. 145.
— — impotency to help himself out of his. (S.) Rom. I. 361.
— miser's. (A.) Luke II. 590.
— of backslider. (A.) Heb. I. 467.
— of being without God. (I.) Eph. 185.
— of dying unprepared. (S.) Matt. 561.
— of lost, influence of memory increasing. (S.) Luke III. 255.
— of man's natural state. (S.) Eph. 135.
— — sinful state. (S.) Rom. I. 402.
— of those under broken covenant. (S.) Gal. 162.
— of unbelievers. (S.) Mark 725.
— of unconscious blindness. (I.) John II. 162.
— of unjust and impure, and happiness of righteous and holy. (S.) Rev. 732.
— of unregenerate state. (S.) Rom. I. 561.
— of wicked, and righteous scarcely saved. (S.) 1 Pet. 369.
— or happiness, future. (S.) Rev. 606.
— proper effects of sight of. (I.) Acts I. 291.
— prosperity aggravation of subsequent. (I.) Matt. 363.
— spiritual. (S.) Eph. 182.
— thereof, state of spiritual death and. (S.) Eph. 518.
— ungodly's. (S.) 1 Pet. 369.
— unrelieved. (I.) Luke II. 260.
Miseries coming upon rich. (S.) Jas. 425.
— of lost souls exceed those of Christ. (I.) Luke III. 567.
— of pagan condition, motive to missionary zeal. (S.) Eph. 181.
Misfortune of realized ideal. (A.) Phil. 230.
Misfortunes of others, rejoicing at. (I.) 2 Cor. 476.
Misguided, sincerity. (I.) Acts III. 340.
— zeal. (S.) Rom. II. 324.
Misinterpreted, times. (I.) Acts I. 32.
Misjudged, self-denying brother. (I.) Luke I. 611.
Misplaced anxiety. (S.) John III. 512.
Misquoted Scripture. (I.) Luke I. 418.
Misrepresentation. (A.) Acts III. 205.
— of God: idolatry. (I.) Gal. 265.
Misrepresented goodness. (S.) Rom. II. 652.
Missing mark. (S.) Rom. I. 237.
— one. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 142.
— prayer. (S.) Jas. 353.
— treasure. (S.) Gal. 276.
Mission accomplished. (S.) Acts III. 144.
— and commission. (I.) Acts II. 298.
— and epiphany of grace. (S.) Titus 94.
— and equipment of disciples. (S.) Luke III 657.
— and ministry of infants in family and in world. (S.) Matt. 396.
— and opportunity of life. (S.) Acts II. 343.
— and work of Holy Spirit. (S.) John II. 679.
— blessed. (S.) Acts I. 339.
— Christ's. (S.) Matt. 190; Luke I. 237, 430, II. 188, III. 405, 409; John II. 388; Rom. I. 664.
— — non-literary. (I.) John II. 11.
— — one with ours. (I.) John III. 410.
— — protest against death. (I.) Mark 56.
— — revelation of God's love. (S.) John I. 247.
— — testimony concerning his. (S.) John I. 321.
— — to world. (S.) John II. 159.
— Christian, identical with that of Christ. (S.) John III. 189.
— christian's. (S.) Rom. II. 629.
— continental. (S.) Acts II. 322.
— difficult and important. (S.) 1 Thess. 91.

Mission, Divine. (S.) Matt. 463.
— field admeasured. (S.) 2 Cor. 439.
— — folly of contentions on. (A.) Phil. 144.
— first foreign. (S.) Acts II. 300–307.
— — home. (S.) John I. 118.
— — of twelve. (S.) Mark 234.
— from Jerusalem. (I.) John I. 85.
— important. (S.) Gal. 70.
— model home, and model home missionary. (S.) Acts II. 186.
— of Barnabas. (S.) Acts II. 225–241.
— of Christ. (S.) John II. 181, 182.
— — generous. (I.) Acts I. 340.
— — in relation to moral Law. (S.) Matt. 69.
— — is plain. (I.) John I. 258.
— — to worst. (I.) 1 Tim. 57.
— of Church. (I.) Philem. 22.
— of clergy; or, faithful preacher. (S.) Eph. 396.
— of Comforter. (S.) John III. 29–31.
— of Holy Ghost, glory of Christ in. (S.) John III. 74.
— of Holy Spirit. (S.) John II. 578.
— — women. (I.) Mark 689.
— of John Baptist. (S.) John I. 84.
— — and of Christ. (S.) John I. 23.
— of ministers, or sphere of pulpit. (S.) 2 Cor. 132.
— of Paul. (S.) Acts III. 237.
— of pulpit. (S.) 2 Cor. 130.
— of saints. (I.) Eph. 357.
— of saved. (S.) Mark 202.
— of seventy. (S.) Luke II. 220.
— of sorrow. (I.) John III. 387.
— of temple accomplished. (S.) Rev. 691.
— of three spirits. (S.) Rev. 517.
— of Timothy. (S.) Phil. 154.
— of tract (Ryle's). (A.) Jas. 513.
— of twelve. (S.) Luke II. 97.
— of woman. (S.) John I. 371.
— our. (S.) Acts II. 38.
— Paul's. (S. & I.) Gal. 52.
— — divinely directed. (I.) Acts III. 53.
— — present. (I.) Rom. II. 723.
— preacher and his. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 550.
— preparatory, of apostles. (S.) Matt. 172.
— Samaritan woman and her. (S.) John I. 370.
— Saviour's. (S.) 1 Pet. 310.
— — and its blessed consequence. (S.) 1 John 339.
— special. (S.) Acts I. 683.
— Timothy and his. (S.) 1 Thess. 96.
— twofold: preaching and healing. (I.) Luke II. 98.
— work must begin at home. (I.) John I. 124.
Missions. (S.) John I. 394; Rom. II. 721.
— and children. (S.) Matt. 470.
— and missionaries, Christian, their ideals. (S.) John III. 187.
— apostolic and modern, compared. (S.) Acts II. 212.
— — their order and value. (I.) Acts I. 54, 55.
— authority for. (I.) Luke II. 96.
— Christian. (S.) John I. 119; 3 John 22.
— — necessary result of Christian faith. (S.) 2 Cor. 170.
— — obligations of. (S.) Rom. II. 373.
— — question of, stated and explained. (S.) Luke II. 675.
— Christianity not failure. (I.) Gal. 305.
— claims of. (S.) Rom. II. 721.
— distant. (I.) Acts III. 242.
— duty of Christians with respect to. (S.) Mark 715.
— European, beginning of. (S.) Acts II. 473.
— failure, are? (I.) Jas. 441.
— foreign, call to work of. (S.) Acts III. 238.
— — faith condition of success in, or why Jericho fell. (I.) Heb. II. 396.
— — self-healing (proverb) applied to our relation to. (S.) Luke I. 448.
— gospel. (S.) Acts II. 372.
— home. (S.) Luke III. 43.
Missions, home and foreign. (I.) Rom. II. 254. (A.) Acts II. 306.
— neighbours. (I.) Matt. 435.
— plea for. (S.) Matt. 679; Rom. I. 196.
— progress of. (I.) Mark 719.
— reasons for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 376.
— sowing and reaping. (A.) John I. 396.
— success of. (I.) Mark 719.
— triumphs of, argument for gospel based on. (S.) Col. 12.
— true spirit of. (S.) John III. 410.
— two, correspondence between. (I.) John III. 409.
— vivifying effects of. (I.) Mark 719.
— work of. (S.) Rom. II. 717. (I.) Acts II. 307.
Mission-plan of God, each Church contributing to. (S.) Matt. 679.
Missionary agency. (S.) Phil. 154.
— angel. (S.) Rev. 482.
— calling. (S.) Eph. 242.
— Christ. (S.) Acts I. 327.
— — home. (S.) Mark 51.
— Christian. (S.) Acts III. 239; Rom. II. 377, 716.
— conflict and victory. (S.) Rev. 449.
— courageous. (A.) Eph. 686.
— departing, best travelling attendance for. (S.) Acts II. 306.
— effort, increased, encouragement to, to be derived from assurance of final victory. (S.) Rev. 448.
— enterprise. (S.) 3 John 22.
— — duty of. (S.) Rev. 771.
— — moral dignity of. (S.) Matt. 279.
— enterprises. (S.) Acts II. 419.
— enthusiasm. (S.) Luke II. 678; 2 Cor. 267.
— enthusiast. (I.) Gal. 52.
— every Christian must be. (I.) John I. 376.
— exertions, reasons for. (S.) Luke II. 351.
— first female. (S.) John I. 397.
— hindrances and encouragements. (S.) Acts I. 550.
— home. (S.) Mark 202; John I. 374.
— intelligence, first. (S.) Acts II. 309.
— journey, close of first. (S.) Acts II. 409.
— — Paul's second. (S.) Acts II. 446, 447.
— labours, apostolic, extent of. (I.) Mark 529.
— life. (S.) Acts II. 377.
— love. (S.) 1 Thess. 121.
— Model. (S.) John III. 183.
— obligation. (I.) Rom. II. 376.
— ordination, first, at Antioch. (S.) Acts II. 300–307.
— prayer. (S.) Matt. 90.
— prospects. (A.) Rev. 430.
— reports. (S.) Acts II. 419.
— sermon. (S.) Luke II. 28; Acts II. 480; 2 Tim. 15.
— ship, first. (S.) Acts II. 308.
— spirit. (S.) Rom. I. 38.
— — true. (A.) I Thess. 48.
— toil. (S.) Rom. II. 721.
— — widening success of. (I.) Gal. 62.
— true. (S.) Acts II. 441.
— what is? (I.) John I. 123.
— work, abandonment of. (I.) Acts II. 322.
— — commanded. (A.) Acts I. 55.
— — first designatory and valedictory service to. (S.) Acts II. 295.
— — for all Christians. (I.) Mark 717.
— — God's work. (S.) Luke II. 94.
— — Holy Spirit in relation to. (S.) Luke II. 475.
— — of. (S.) Gal. 52.
— — spiritual power for. (S.) Acts I. 45.
— — strength of. (S.) Acts II. 306.
— zeal. (I.) Mark 714.
— — motive to, miseries of pagan condition. (S.) Eph. 181.
— — practical. (I.) Matt. 681.
— — true. (S.) Rom. II. 722.
Missionary's healing work. (I.) Luke II. 96.
— warrant. (I.) John II. 202.

Missionaries. (S.) Mark 234.
— and litigants. (A.) Luke II. 575.
— Christian missions and: their ideals. (S.) John III. 187.
— light of world. (I.) Matt. 68.
— obligation of Christians to send out. (A.) Acts II. 307.
— prayer for. (S.) 1 Thess. 285.
— primitive. (S.) 3 John 22.
— punishment of. (I.) Acts II. 504.
— unsuccessful, value of. (A.) Acts III. 12.
Misspent time, consideration of, incentive to repentance. (S.) 1 Pet. 331.
Mist of well-wishing. (I.) Matt. 488.
Mistake as to religion. (I.) Jas. 205.
— business man's. (S.) Luke II. 595.
— great and dangerous, of some professors. (S.) Rev. 250.
— — and way to rectify it. (S.) Rev. 247.
— of little religion. (I.) Matt. 565.
— of relying upon faith considered. (S.) Eph. 163.
— prejudice fruitful of. (I.) Matt. 390.
Mistakes concerning number of righteous. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
— man's, rectified by God. (I.) Rom. II. 180.
— of Galilæans. (S.) John I. 538.
Mistaken apprehensions of Law destructive to souls of men. (S.) Rom. I. 581.
— — want of conviction source of. (S.) Rom. I. 578.
— concealment of cross. (I.) Gal. 534.
— desires for Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 316.
— hope. (S.) Luke III. 637.
— impressions, no true teacher can suffer himself to live upon. (I.) Luke I. 335.
— prayer. (A.) Mark 430.
— teachers. (S.) Matt. 662.
Misunderstanding Christ. (I.) Luke III. 382.
— controversy frequently result of. (I.) Acts II. 424.
Misunderstandings and explanations. (S.) John II. 365.
Misunderstood, Paul. (S.) Acts III. 267.
Misuse of Scripture no argument against its use. (I.) Luke I. 418.
— of tongue. (A.) Jas. 307.
Mites, power of, when combined. (I.) Mark 511.
— two. (S.) Mark 516. (A.) Mark 514.
— widow's. (S.) Mark 510, 514, 516, 517. (I.) Luke III. 471.
Mixed garment. (S.) Luke I. 537.
— marriages: divorce. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 453.
— state of society. (I.) Matt. 273.
— with faith, not being. (S.) Heb. I. 300.
Mixture of good and bad in Judas. (I.) Matt. 640.
— of wheat and tares. (I.) Matt. 273.
— profitable. (S.) Heb. I. 299.
Mnason, aged Cypriote. (S.) Acts III. 199.
Mnemonics, spiritual; or, rules for improving memory. (I.) Jas. 193.
Mob, angry. (I.) Acts III. 215.
— divided though one. (I.) Acts III. 215.
— Paul's method of quieting. (I.) Acts III. 221.
— remarkable change in conduct of. (I.) Luke I. 452.
Mobs. (S.) Acts III. 95.
Mock crown. (S.) John III. 273.
— dignity. (I.) Mark 652.
— homage. (I.) John III. 275.
Mocked of soldiers. (S.) Matt. 649.
Mockers. (S.) Jude 55.
Mockery, terrible, worldly gratification and its. (I.) Luke III. 242.
Mocking at truth. (A.) Acts II. 637.
Mode of preaching gospel adapted to success. (S.) Acts II. 376.
— of teaching, our teacher's. (S.) Titus 103.
Model and facsimile. (S.) Rom. II. 190.
— artisan. (S.) Mark 227.
Model, Christ our Example not our. (I.) John II. 411.
— Christian ministry. (S.) Acts I. 528.
— Church. (S.) Acts I. 241.
— Church-meeting. (S.) Acts I. 83.
— congregation. (S.) Acts II. 146–154.
— couple. (S.) Luke I. 12.
— cry. (I.) Matt. 659.
— exhortation. (I.) Heb. I. 263.
— feast. (I.) Luke III. 15.
— for all gospel ministers, Paul as. (S.) Acts II. 454.
— for Sunday-school teachers, our Lord. (S.) John I. 194.
— for volunteers, Cornelius. (S.) Acts II. 113.
— home mission and model home missionary (S.) Acts II. 186.
— life. (S.) Acts II. 178.
— Man. (S.) Eph. 384.
— minister, Paul. (S.) 2 Cor. 122.
— ministry. (S.) John II. 229.
— Missionary. (S.) John III. 188.
— of Christian life, Christ. (S.) Eph. 385.
— of faith, Abraham. (S.) Rom. I. 281.
— of perfection, Jesus. (S.) Heb. I. 415.
— pastoral visitation. (S.) Acts II. 136.
— perfect, necessity of. (S.) 1 Pet. 226.
— prayer-meeting. (S.) Acts I. 79.
— Preacher. (S.) Mark 508.
— — Paul. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 118.
— speaker, Abel. (S.) Heb. II. 228.
— Teacher. (S.) John I. 301.
Moderated light. (I.) John II. 30.
Moderation. (S.) Phil. 311.
— advantages of, in enjoyment of sensual pleasure. (S.) 1 Pet. 427.
— and content, fair havens of. (S.) Acts III. 408.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 492; Phil. 312, 313.
— fable. (A.) Phil. 312.
— in everything. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 493.
— judgment should combine. (I.) Matt. 119.
Modern, ancient charity rule and reproof of. (S.) 2 Cor. 376.
— and apostolic missions compared. (S.) Acts II. 212.
— apostasies. (I.) Mark 579.
— Caiaphas. (S.) John II. 302.
— doubt. (S.) Mark 311.
— gospels false. (A.) 1 Tim. 10.
— imitators, Pilate and his. (S.) Matt. 648.
— instances of right choice. (I.) Heb. II. 365.
— lessons, ancient personage with. (S.) Acts I. 514.
— life, work of Spirit in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 148.
— men, picture of: Hebrews and Egyptians at Red Sea. (S.) Heb. II. 394.
— problems, relation of Incarnation to. (S.) John I. 48.
— scepticism. (I.) John III. 435.
— — Christ and. (S.) John I. 375.
— society, low ends of. (I.) John III. 256.
— times, ancient pattern for. (S.) Acts II. 545.
— transfigurations. (I.) Luke II. 162.
Modesty, humility allied to. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— not to invalidate talent. (I.) Matt. 589.
— of true knowledge. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— Paul's. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 33.
— retiring grace. (I.) Luke I. 31.
— spiritual. (S.) Matt. 66.
Moffat's farewell. (A.) Acts III. 180.
Mohammedans, sacrificial lamb of. (I.) John I. 100.
Moloch. (I.) Acts I. 595.
Moment, act of, and its results. (S.) Luke III. 562.
— present, importance of. (A.) Heb. I. 240.
Moments, improve. (I.) Col. 286.
— of silence. (S.) John I. 371.
Momentary gratification, great loss for. (I.) Mark 337.
— illumination, benefit of. (I.) Matt. 481.

Momentary unfaithfulness to be avoided. (I.) Luke III. 230.
Momentous hour. (S.) John III. 124.
Monarch and rebels, Chinese. (A.) Luke I. 594.
— our absolute, Christ must be. (A.) 2 Cor. 435.
Monarch's approach, welcoming. (I.) John II. 318.
Monarchs subject to law. (I.) Matt. 299.
Monday, Easter. (S.) Luke III. 625.
— no, in heaven. (I.) Rev. 499.
Money. (I.) 2 Cor. 377; Jas. 436.
— all gone. (I.) Luke III. 148.
— conscience. (I.) Luke III. 399.
— given as punishment of avarice. (I.) Luke II. 141.
— impotence of. (S.) Acts I. 671.
— lost piece of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 96–113.
— love of. (S.) 1 Tim. 276–278.
— lovers of. (S.) Luke III. 233.
— man's willingness to trust everything to God but. (A.) Acts I. 256.
— men more than. (I.) Mark 420.
— minister above love of. (A.) 1 Tim. 133.
— morally stamped. (I.) Matt. 505.
— no. (I.) Mark 235.
— not omnipotent. (I.) Acts I. 295.
— of no use beyond grave. (A.) 1 Tim. 272.
— opportunity. (I.) Jas. 429.
— something better than. (A.) Acts I. 294.
— that profits not. (I.) Mark 579.
— theology of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 564.
— too much, for clergyman. (A.) 1 Pet. 389.
— true worth of. (I.) Luke III. 473.
— truth sold for: Judas. (S.) Matt. 606.
— tyranny of. (I.) Jas. 229.
— valued at more than money's worth. (S.) Luke II. 588.
— what is? (A.) Acts I. 295.
Money-box and alabaster box. (I.) John II. 310.
Money-changers. (I.) John I. 180.
— expulsion of, from temple. (S.) Mark 452.
Money-fish, Peter's. (S.) Matt. 387.
Money-getter, unscrupulous. (I.) Jas. 437.
Monotony of life, sabbath breaks. (I.) Mark 95.
— sameness without. (S.) Heb. II. 625.
Monster dragged to light. (S.) Rom. I. 588.
Monstrous shame. (S.) Luke II. 142.
Monuments of soul-ruin. (I.) Mark 336.
Moods, Christian, variableness of. (I.) 1 Pet. 26.
— prayer independent of. (A.) 1 Thess. 240.
Moorhen and her young. (A.) Luke II. 797.
Moral ablution. (S.) Matt. 531.
— advantage. (S.) Rom. I. 194.
— affinity true ground of unity. (S.) Matt. 255.
— and physical, deliverance. (I.) Luke I. 444.
— and positive duties, nature of. (S.) Matt. 516.
— and revealed truths. (S.) John I. 228.
— architects, men as. (S.) Acts I. 364.
— assimilation. (I.) 2 Cor. 121.
— atmosphere, Christ's authority derived from his. (I.) Mark 38.
— beauty derived from victory. (I.) Matt. 190.
— — manifested after death. (I.) Matt. 280.
— bondage. (S.) John II. 58.
— building, deceit unsafe element in. (I.) 1 Thess. 45.
— campaign, great. (S.) Rev. 531.
— change, magnitude of. (I.) Mark 197.
— changes sometimes unconsciously wrought. (I.) Mark 166.
— character becoming unalterable. (S.) Rev. 736.
— — emblem of, pillar in temple. (S.) Rev. 231.
— — strong contrasts of. (S.) Acts I. 640.
— — supreme importance of. (S.) Titus 48.
— — underlying element of. (S.) Luke I. 636.
— commands, God connects his, with natural objects. (I.) Luke III. 549.
— condition in which renewal is impossible. (I.) Heb. I. 464.
Moral conditions, favourable. (I.) Mark 140.
— — wrong, cannot be productive of happiness. (I.) Luke I. 411.
— conquest and its destiny. (S.) Rev. 167.
— conquests, true. (S.) Rom. II. 556.
— consistency, essential elements of success in preaching. (S.) 1 Thess. 56.
— consolation that righteousness not of law, but through Christ. (I.) Gal. 139.
— constitution, man's, Christianity adapted to. (S.) John I. 402.
— — of man. (S.) Rom. I. 157.
— contradictions in reckless talker. (I.) Jas. 315.
— courage. (I.) Mark 683. (A.) Luke I. 345; Phil. 147.
— — Paul's. (I.) Acts III. 106.
— — ready to encounter shame. (I.) Rom. I. 56.
— cowardice. (S.) John I. 608.
— — of warriors. (S.) Acts III. 245.
— crucifixion. (S.) Gal. 447, 543.
— culture, true. (S.) Gal. 490.
— cure, imperfect faith no hindrance to. (I.) Matt. 165.
— darkness. (I.) 1 John 99.
— death. (S.) Rev. 196.
— declension. (I.) Luke III. 134.
— defects, physical infirmities typical of. (S.) Matt. 470.
— defence, Bible. (I.) Matt. 34.
— demands of Lord Jesus Christ. (I.) Luke I. 601.
— depravity, rejection of revealed truth referable to. (S.) Heb. I. 257.
— — selfishness essence of. (S.) Luke I. 602.
— development, mystery of. (I.) Luke I. 85.
— dignity of missionary enterprise. (S.) Matt. 279.
— discipline of intellect. (S.) 2 Cor. 427.
— disease of humanity. (S.) Luke I. 527.
— duel. (S.) Acts III. 373.
— duties of religion, superlative importance of. (S.) Matt. 529.
— effect of visit from dead. (S.) Luke III. 266.
— elevation, Christ's. (S.) John II. 42.
— energy. (S.) 2 Tim. 125.
— enthusiasm, Church declining in: phases of Church-life. (S.) Rev. 102.
— error, picture of. (S.) Rev. 530.
— evidence of Christianity superior to miracles. (S.) Luke I. 691.
— — value of. (I.) 2 Pet. 100.
— evil, genius of. (S.) Matt. 252.
— — in universe. (S.) Rev. 403.
— — symbolized. (S.) Rev. 540.
— evils of wealth. (I.) Jas. 436.
— fall, possibility of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 11.
— fearlessness. (I.) Mark 474.
— forces in human history, law and faith two great. (S.) Rom. I. 266.
— goodness, or true religion. (S.) Rom. II. 659.
— growth, conditions and limitations of. (S.) Matt. 270.
— harvest. (S.) Gal. 500, 502.
— healing. (S.) Matt. 42.
— — sought from selfish desire. (I.) Matt. 165.
— heroism. (I.) Acts I. 400.
— hindrance to reception of truth. (I.) Jas. 152.
— history of inner man illustrated by Rom. vii. 7–25. (S.) Rom. I. 568.
— hunger developing energy. (I.) Matt. 52.
— identification with others, qualification of evangel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
— imitation. (S.) John I. 128.
— impotence no excuse for irreligion. (S.) Matt. 267.
— incompatibilities: two cups of life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 38.
— increase. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 222; 1 Thess. 151.
— influence, affliction means of. (I.) Gal. 273.

Moral influence irresistible. (S.) Phil. 34.
— — of departed saints. (S.) Heb. II. 449.
— — of doubting. (S.) Matt. 130.
— — we exert after death. (I.) Heb. II. 224.
— insensibility, hearing gospel not to be vitiated by. (I.) Mark 141.
— — of sinners. (S.) 2 Cor. 98.
— — sin causes. (I.) Matt. 267.
— — tendency of wealth to produce. (I.) Matt. 437.
— inspiration. (S.) Gal. 148.
— Jesuits. (S.) Gal. 71.
— law, abolition of ceremonial, but not of. (S.) Eph. 198.
— — and conscience. (S.) Matt. 296.
— — established by faith in Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 270.
— — eternal and immutable. (S.) Matt. 68.
— — mission of Christ in relation to. (S.) Matt. 69.
— — perpetual obligation of, evil of sin and its desert of punishment. (S.) 1 John 227.
— — perversion of. (S.) Rom. I. 586.
— leaders, ministers as. (S.) Titus 24.
— Legislator, Jesus Christ. (S.) Matt. 68.
— life and death. (I.) Rom. I. 580.
— manhood, inheritance of. (S.) 1 Pet. 19.
— meaning of human history. (S.) Heb. II. 403.
— meanings of Resurrection. (S.) Mark 350.
— miracle, great, of cross. (S.) Luke III. 600.
— nature, idleness deteriorates. (I.) Matt. 451.
— — injured by stimulation of unfulfilled impulse. (I.) Matt. 484.
— — of man, Christ inhabiting. (S.) Eph. 308.
— obedience, necessity of. (S.) Luke II. 251.
— of accidents. (S.) Matt. 551.
— only permanent. (S.) 1 John 142.
— painting, grand, Bible as. (S.) 1 Pet. 53.
— perfection of Deity, affections essential to. (S.) 1 John 320.
— perfections of God. (S.) Matt. 81.
— persistence. (I.) Matt. 327.
— poverty, controversy sign of. (I.) 2 Tim. 182.
— power of Christianity. (S.) 2 Cor. 422, 480.
— — only real, influencing world is courage in acting up to our convictions. (S.) Matt. 206.
— purity, supreme importance of. (S.) 1 John 43.
— purpose, man's external universe as maintained by God for. (S.) 2 Pet. 164.
— qualities, beauty of. (S.) Matt. 66.
— reaction, age of. (S.) Rev. 584.
— recompenses, law of. (S.) 1 Tim. 252.
— reformer, man-pleasing vice in. (I.) Gal. 33.
— regeneration, Christian method of. (S.) Eph. 415.
— relapse. (I.) Heb. II. 180.
— relationship better than carnal. (I.) Jas. 4.
— renewal. (S.) Eph. 428.
— restoration of man, God in. (S.) Rom. II. 192.
— resurrection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 487.
— return, safety of. (I.) Luke III. 191.
— ripeness. (I.) Mark 170.
— seasons. (I.) John II. 436.
— sense, death of. (I.) Rom. I. 579.
— — sensitiveness of. (S.) Rom. I. 174.
— — tampering with, destructive of it. (I.) Matt. 238.
— sensibility, dissipated men not always destitute of. (I.) Matt. 238.
— — loss of. (I.) Eph. 414.
— — man's best gift. (I.) Matt. 238.
— shuffling. (S.) Gal. 91.
— sickness. (I.) Mark 79.
— significance of Christ's humanity. (S.) Heb. I. 162.
— slavery. (A.) Rom. I. 515.
— soldiership. (S.) 2 Tim. 141.
— stewardship. (S.) Luke III. 204.
— strength. (A.) Eph. 618.
Moral strength in women. (I.) Mark 692.
— — true. (S.) Rev. 216.
— struggle, scene of. (S.) Rev. 571.
— surgery. (S.) Matt. 400.
— survey of Athens, Paul's. (S.) Acts II. 582.
— sympathies of good man. (S.) Acts II. 238.
— tangent. (S.) 1 John I. 673.
— teaching of Gnostics. (I.) 1 Tim. 20.
— temper, Christ's. (S.) Rom. I. 710.
— tendency of gospel. (S.) 2 Tim. 208.
— testing. (S.) Matt. 29.
— theory of civil liberty. (S.) 2 Pet. 140.
— tillage. (S.) Heb. I. 474.
— transformations. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 414.
— translation, great. (S.) Col. 42.
— triumph, age of. (S.) Rev. 576.
— truths inextinguishable. (I.) Acts I. 523.
— usefulness. (S.) John I. 405.
— uses of winter. (S.) John II. 213.
— *versus* æsthetic. (I.) Acts II. 582.
— victories, share in others', through prayer. (I.) Eph. 683.
— virtues, fruits of Spirit same with. (S.) Eph. 506.
— warfare. (S.) 2 Tim. 343.
— weakness, sinner's natural power and. (S.) 2 Pet. 144.
— wealth. (S.) Rev. 252.
— wretchedness of idolatry. (S.) Acts II. 581.
Morals and doctrine. (I.) 1 John 381.
— minor. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 378. (A.) 1 Pet. 270.
— no *via media* in. (S.) Matt. 237.
— of travelling. (S.) Acts III. 100.
— self-conceit in. (I.) Matt. 488.
Moralist condemned. (A.) Rom. I. 223.
Morality alone, mere, is remote from kingdom. (S.) Mark 502.
— and faith. (I.) Gal. 320.
— and religion. (S.) Luke II. 245; Rom. I. 272.
— and theology. (S.) 1 John 84.
— basis of piety. (S.) Eph. 421.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 65.
— — necessity of. (S.) Titus 203.
— commercial. (S.) 1 Thess. 141.
— educating power of. (I.) Rom. I. 412.
— gate to spirituality. (S.) Matt. 72.
— genuine. (S.) Titus 57.
— gospel guarantee of. (S.) Gal. 448.
— — spirit of. (S.) Luke I. 557.
— — upward tendency of. (I.) Luke I. 558.
— grand. (A.) Heb. I. 645.
— is good, but insufficient. (I.) John I. 215.
— made a snare. (I.) Matt. 423.
— man should not be content with, when spirituality possible. (I.) Matt. 73.
— mere, does not go far enough. (I.) Matt. 72.
— natural. (S.) Rom. I. 155.
— no patchwork. (I.) Luke I. 535.
— not righteousness. (I.) Gal. 139.
— not to be despised. (I.) Matt. 429.
— of evangelical faith. (S.) John I. 254.
— proper subject of preaching. (S.) Titus 201.
— rule and test of. (S.) Luke I. 596.
— true value of. (S.) Titus 115.
Moralities of Christianity. (S.) Phil. 334.
Morally, socially restored as well as. (I.) Luke I. 503.
— wrong ever inexpedient. (S.) John III. 292.
Morbid self-suspicions. (I.) Matt. 200.
More and more. (S.) Jas. 366.
— — or less and less. (S.) Matt. 266.
— and yet more. (A.) Phil. 226.
— excellent ministry. (S.) Heb. II. 27.
— hinted than stated. (I.) Philem. 82.
— in Scripture than first appears. (I.) Mark 476.
— life. (S.) John II. 185.
— than conquerors. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 234–239.
Morn, disappointing night and successful. (S.) Luke I. 483.
Morning and Jesus, night and nothing. (S.) John III. 463.
— dressing in. (S.) Rom. II. 587.
— exercise methodized. (S.) 2 Tim. 102.

Morning, joy in. (I.) Matt. 672.
— night and, by lake of Galilee. (S.) John III. 462.
— Star, bright and. (S.) Rev. 753–759.
— Star, Christ. (S.) Rev. 184, 185.
Morrow, taking no thought for. (S.) Matt. 116.
Morsel of bread, train of holy contemplation awakened by. (I.) Matt. 95.
Mortal and immortal. (I.) Luke III. 464.
— body, Christian's uneasiness in, and desire of heavenly happiness. (S.) 2 Cor. 222.
— duties to be observed because every sin is. (I.) Luke II. 425.
— immortalized. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 528.
— life, good man's endeavour to compensate for limitations of. (S.) 2 Pet. 95.
— mind exchanging, for immortal. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 529.
— sin. (S.) 1 John 456.
Mortality and immortality. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 529.
— man's. (S.) Heb. II. 59.
— reminder of. (A.) 1 Thess. 192.
Mortification. (S.) Rom. II. 12.
— Christian duty. (S.) Rom. II. 10.
— nature, principle, and necessity of. (S.) Gal. 444.
— of flesh, life in. (S.) Rom. II. 13.
— of sin. (S.) Rom. II. 12.
— — reasonable duty. (S.) Mark 373.
— of sinful principle in man. (S.) Col. 195.
Mortifying carnal desires. (I.) Luke I. 406.
— flesh. (A.) Col. 195.
Mosaic dispensation abolished by Christian dispensation. (S.) Heb. II. 92.
— economy, superiority of Christian over. (S.) 2 Cor. 94.
— sacrifices, insufficiency of. (S.) Heb. II. 80.
Moses. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 350–389.
— and Christ. (S.) John I. 72; Acts I. 581; Heb. I. 218.
— — miracles. (I.) Acts I. 586.
— — resemblance between. (I.) Acts I. 332.
— and Elias with Jesus. (S.) Mark 346, 347.
— and Jews. (I.) Heb. I. 220.
— and Lamb, song of. (S.) Rev. 503–506.
— and Pharaoh. (S.) Rom. II. 279.
— and Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 565.
— as accuser. (S.) John I. 494.
— childhood of. (S.) Heb. II. 343.
— choice of. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 352–370.
— commanded washing very freely. (I.) Mark 273.
— Divine revelation more glorious in Christ than in. (S.) 2 Cor. 90.
— faith of. (S.) Heb. II. 355–373.
— forsaking Egypt. (S.) Heb. II. 377, 378.
— hiding of, by faith. (S.) Heb. II. 348.
— human learning recommended from example of. (S.) Acts I. 583.
— in Law commanded us that such should be stoned. (I.) John II. 9.
— inspiration of law of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 536.
— Law by. (S.) John I. 71.
— man of God and man of people. (S.) Acts I. 581.
— pattern of God's chosen instruments. (S.) Acts I. 581.
— Prophet like unto. (S.) Acts I. 331.
— reward of. (S.) Heb. II. 374.
— self-denial of. (S.) Heb. II. 360.
— servant, Christ Son. (S.) Heb. I. 217, 223.
— suffering affliction. (S.) Heb. II. 364.
— training of. (S.) Acts I. 581.
— true reformer. (S.) Acts I. 581.
— type of Christ. (S.) Acts I. 586.
— uncrowned king. (S.) Heb. II. 351.
— witness to Christ. (S.) John I. 494.
Moses' beauty. (I.) Acts I. 581.
— decision. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 352–370.
— education. (S.) Acts I. 531.
— face, shining of. (S.) 2 Cor. 102.
— fear. (S.) Acts I. 586.
— parents, faith of. (S.) Heb. II. 347.
Moses' patriotism. (S.) Acts I. 584.
— testimony and Christ's work, impossibility of inventing correspondence between. (I.) John I. 496.
Mote and beam. (S.) Matt. 119; Luke I. 630, 632.
— eye for, and eye with beam. (I.) Luke I. 633.
Motes among sins, which are, and which beams? (I.) Luke I. 633.
Moth-eaten garments. (I.) Jas. 431.
Mother and brethren, Lord's answer respecting his. (S.) Luke II. 51.
— and child. (A.) 2 Tim. 9.
— and Son. (I.) Luke I. 278.
— anxious. (S.) John I. 156.
— bereaved. (I.) Luke I. 638.
— Canaanitish. (S.) Mark 284.
— Christ's treatment of his. (I.) John I. 158.
— Christian. (A.) 1 Tim. 239.
— efforts of, for safety of her child. (A.) Matt. 12.
— faithful. (A.) Heb. I. 220.
— good. (A.) 2 John 12.
— heartless, reproved by sparrow. (A.) Titus 64.
— his, kept these sayings. (I.) Luke I. 295.
— influence of. (I.) Acts II. 458.
— Jerusalem our. (I.) Gal. 300.
— John Gough and his. (A.) 1 Tim. 235.
— like, like daughter. (I.) Matt. 299.
— Mary. (I.) Luke I. 197.
— memories of. (A.) 2 Tim. 8.
— nurse. (I.) 1 Thess. 52.
— of Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 36. (I.) Luke I. 32.
— right. (I.) 2 John 12.
— Simon's wife's. (S. & I.) Mark 42.
— sorrow for grieving. (I.) Luke I. 279.
— tiny, of mischief. (I.) Jas. 303.
— Virgin, glory of. (S.) John I. 175.
Mother's concern for her children. (A.) Luke III. 372.
— faith. (A.) Luke I. 511.
— influence. (I.) 2 Tim. 9.
— lesson. (A.) John I. 255.
— love. (A.) Titus 64.
— solicitude. (I.) Luke I. 279.
Mothers and fathers, our. (S.) Eph. 502.
— celebrated. (I.) 2 Tim. 8.
— Christian. (I.) 2 Tim. 9.
— musings of. (I.) Luke I. 197.
— sermon to. (S.) Matt. 421.
Mother-country, citizenship maintained by communications with. (I.) Phil. 281.
Motion, progress more than. (I.) Phil. 247.
— time rate of. (S.) 2 Pet. 159.
Motive, act, reward. (I.) Mark 371.
— and aim, Christian. (S.) Luke I. 603.
— and measure of Christian duty. (S.) Mark 568.
— and work. (S.) 2 Thess. 96.
— for Christian tenderness: considering thyself. (I.) Gal. 455.
— for diligence. (I.) John II. 128.
— for following Christ. (A.) 1 Thess. 28.
— for service, contemptible, gold. (A.) 1 Pet. 389.
— highest, to duty. (I.) Titus 68.
— measure of acceptability of gifts. (I.) Mark 512.
— power, faith as. (I.) 2 Thess. 26.
— — of holy life. (S.) Col. 247.
— — of obedience, love. (I.) John II. 538.
— powers of ministry. (S.) 2 Cor. 265.
— purity of, required in every Christian minister. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 551.
— right. (A.) Mark 371.
— ruling, of Christ's servants. (I.) Col. 268.
— spirituality of, worth of work determined by. (I.) Matt. 444.
Motives and arguments to charity. (S.) Heb. II. 121.
— and dissuasives from familiarity with wicked men. (S.) 2 Tim. 263.
— for religious fasting, sundry. (S.) Matt. 32.
— God's, in redemption. (I.) Eph. 36.
— of action. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 54.

Motives of Christian zeal. (S.) Gal. 287.
— of humility. (S.) Luke I. 669.
— of Paul's enemies. (S.) Phil. 38.
— to brotherly love. (S.) Heb. II. 589.
— to charity. (S.) Gal. 451.
— to diligence. (I.) Heb. I. 492.
— to earnestness. (A.) Col. 106.
— to perseverance. (I.) Gal. 519.
— to repentance. (S.) Luke I. 318.
— to saintliness. (S.) Col. 5.
Motto, Christian's. (S.) John II. 48.
— Christmas. (I.) Luke I. 174.
— for tempted. (I.) Luke I. 413.
— of Christ's life. (S.) Luke I. 281.
— of Christian service. (I.) Acts II. 440.
— our. (S.) Eph. 615.
Moulded by truth. (I.) Rom. I. 518.
Mount, conference on. (S.) Luke II. 163, 168.
— epiphany upon. (S.) Matt. 367.
— Gerizim. (I.) John I. 349.
— of vision. (S.) Matt. 364.
— on holy. (S.) Mark 342.
— pattern in. (S.) Heb. I. 624, 627.
— Peter's ecstasy on. (S.) Matt. 370.
— scene on. (I.) John I. 506.
— sermon on. (S.) Matt. 43–137.
Mountain and valley. (S.) Luke I. 313.
— Church likened to. (S.) Heb. II. 540.
— high, Jesus on. (I.) Luke I. 403–405.
— Jesus on, above political designs of men. (S.) John I. 518.
— of Transfiguration. (S.) Luke II. 152.
— on. (S.) Matt. 675.
— removed. (I.) Mark 457.
— scenes, two. (I.) Luke I. 409.
— souls, storms beat round. (I.) Matt. 622.
— this. (I.) Mark 457; John I. 349.
— why, chosen for Transfiguration. (I.) Luke II. 153.
Mountains, faith removing. (I.) Matt. 383.
Mourners, blessed. (S.) Matt. 47, 48.
— consolation for. (S.) Luke II. 88.
— hired. (I.) Matt. 167.
— godly, shall be comforted. (S.) Luke I. 573.
— how, should order their mourning. (S.) Luke I. 575.
— who are not entitled to blessings. (S.) Matt. 46.
— wise method of dealing with. (I.) Luke III. 634.
— Zion's, comforted. (S.) Matt. 47, 48.
Mournful defection. (S.) John I. 579.
— ignorance. (I.) Eph. 184.
Mourning and tears, blessedness of. (I.) Luke I. 567.
— at sight of Crucified. (S.) Luke III. 613.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Thess. 176.
— for sin. (I.) Jas. 381.
— laughter turned to. (I.) Jas. 381.
— spiritual. (S.) Matt. 46–48; Luke I. 568.
Mouth and heart. (S.) Rom. II. 349.
— best use of. (I.) Matt. 189.
— confession with. (S.) Rom. II. 363.
— even in thy, and in thy heart. (I.) Rom. II. 349.
— out of thine own, will I judge thee. (S.) Luke III. 419.
Mouths closed and open. (S.) Acts I. 390.
Mouth-mercy. (I.) Jas. 261.
Move and have our being, in him we live and. (S.) Acts II. 617, 618.
Movement not progress. (A.) Gal. 17.
— of ages. (I.) John II. 496.
— onward, of soul. (I.) Phil. 247.
— towards spirituality, historic. (S.) Acts I. 145.
Moving story. (I.) Luke III. 126.
Much fruit. (I.) John II. 628.
— love fruit of abundant pardon. (S.) Luke I. 735.
— — shown where much sin forgiven. (S.) Luke I. 707, 712, 735.
Much with little, Christ's ability to do. (I.) Mark 257.
— worst capable of. (I.) Luke III. 77.
Multiform fruitfulness. (I.) Col. 31.
Multiplication, characteristics and, of Christian Churches. (S.) Acts II. 77.
Multiplied by giving. (I.) Matt. 303.
— grace and peace. (S. & I.) 1 Pet. 6, 7.
— talent. (I.) Matt. 581.
Multiplying loaves, lessons from miracle of. (S.) Luke II. 107.
Multitude, Christ feeding. (S. & I.) Matt. 301–304.
— compassion for. (S.) Matt. 303.
— famishing, and Lord of life, between. (S.) Luke II. 110.
— fed. (S.) Mark 256, 258, 307.
— feeding. (S.) John I. 507.
— great. (S.) Rev. 362, 367. (A.) Rev. 369.
— — followed him. (I.) John I. 499.
— — waiting to be fed. (S.) John I. 497.
— hungry, lad and. (S.) John I. 504.
— in affliction. (S.) Mark 270.
— in amazement. (S.) Acts I. 153.
— in broad way. (S.) Matt. 127.
— of heavenly host. (I.) Luke I. 166.
— of men, tears on beholding. (I.) Luke III. 434.
— of sins, charity covering. (S.) 1 Pet. 344.
— our duty to. (S.) Mark 258.
— Peter to. (S.) Acts I. 157–249.
— pleasing to God. (I.) Luke I. 169.
Multitudes pressing to natural harvest. (I.) Matt. 171.
— two, parables for. (S.) Mark 142.
Multitudinous, sin. (I.) 2 Tim. 244.
Munificent bequests. (I.) Heb. II. 663.
Munkacsy's picture: Christ before Pilate. (I.) Matt. 645.
Murder and lusting. (I.) Jas. 348.
— in desire. (S.) John I. 630.
— infantile, instances of. (I.) Matt. 13.
— will out. (I.) Acts II. 3.
Murders. (S.) Gal. 333.
Murdered Christ. (I.) Heb. II. 143.
Murderer and liar, devil. (A.) John II. 79.
— from beginning, he was. (I.) John II. 80.
— praying for. (I.) Luke III. 574, 580.
— who is? (S.) 1 John 261.
Murderers, Christ's prayer for his. (S.) Luke III. 574.
Murderess and adulteress detected. (A.) John II. 8.
Murderous though beautiful. (I.) Heb. II. 370.
Murmuring. (S. & I.) Luke III. 77; 1 Cor. II. 9.
— cause of disputings. (I.) Phil. 144.
— great sin. (I.) John I. 560.
— hydra-headed sin. (I.) John I. 560.
— self-righteous. (I.) Luke I. 717.
— unreasonable. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 9.
— uselessness of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 9.
Murmurings and disputings. (S.) Phil. 143.
— — do all things without. (S.) Phil. 138.
Music. (I.) Luke I. 166.
— and method, or art of holy and happy living. (S.) Col. 246.
— chiefly inheritance of poor. (I.) Luke I. 565.
— in Bible. (I.) Eph. 557.
— in heaven. (I.) Rev. 469, 470.
— in life. (I.) Eph. 558.
— in nature. (I.) Eph. 557.
— key which sets world to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 584.
— not merely human invention. (I.) Matt. 613.
— of Christian life. (S.) Eph. 568.
— of gospel. (I.) Rom. II. 379.
— of two syllables. (S.) Phil. 114.
— sacred. (S.) Eph. 553-560.
Music-room, ear's. (I.) Luke II. 41.
Musical art in its relation to Divine worship. (S.) Rev. 469.
Musings, Mary's. (I.) Luke I. 193.
— of mothers. (I.) Luke I. 197.
Mustard plant. (I.) Mark 174.

Mustard seed and leaven. (I.) Mark 177.
— — — parables of. (S.) Luke II. 750, 752.
— — parable of. (S. & I.) Matt. 274, 275; Mark 173–178.
— — power in. (S.) Matt. 383.
Mutability of man's present condition. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
Mutilation or fire. (S.) Mark 374.
Mutual abiding. (S.) John II. 616.
— admonition. (A.) Rom. II. 714.
— aid. (I.) Heb. II. 126.
— attractions between Jesus and soul. (I.) Matt. 331.
— benefits. (I.) Mark 43.
— burdens. (S.) Gal. 458. (I.) Gal. 467.
— Christian duties. (S.) Heb. II. 123.
— — incitement. (S.) Heb. II. 117.
— conciliation. (S.) Matt. 74.
— — enforced by example of Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 698.
— condescension. (S.) Eph. 569.
— confession of Jesus Christ and his disciples. (S.) Matt. 188.
— consideration. (S.) Heb. II. 117.
— dependence. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 192; Eph. 403. (I.) John I. 397.
— — of Christians on one another forbids falsehood. (I.) Eph. 435.
— — of man and woman. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
— faith. (S.) Rom. I. 27.
— forbearance, duty of. (S.) Rom. II. 602, 603.
— forgiveness. (S.) Matt. 104.
— glory of Christ and his people. (S.) John III. 204.
— happiness, Christian. (S.) Phil. 153.
— harmony. (S.) Phil. 78.
— help. (I.) Mark 60, 235.
— helpers, Christians. (I.) Rom. I. 27.
— love. (S.) John III. 100.
— — honest dealing and. (I.) Rom. II. 573.
— — reasons for increase of. (S.) Philem. 68.
— necessity; or, why saints are left to sojourn in sinful world. (S.) John III. 168.
— obligations. (S.) 1 Pet. 350.
— offices of parents and children. (S.) Col. 258.
— peace amongst disciples. (I.) Mark 385.
— prayer. (S.) Jas. 484.
— property and purpose of good men. (S.) Titus 216.
— relation of obedience and knowledge. (I.) John I. 629.
— relations in life. (S.) Rom. II. 482.
— respect. (S.) 1 Pet. 391.
— ruin. (I.) Matt. 318.
— salutations. (S.) Rom. II. 768.
— support. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 191.
— tolerance, Christian. (S.) Luke I. 534.
Muzzle, golden. (S.) Acts I. 391.
My Church. (S.) Matt. 343.
— house shall be called house of prayer. (S.) Luke III. 452.
— neighbour. (I.) Jas. 230.
— soul doth magnify the Lord. (S.) Luke I. 61.
Myrrh and aloes, mixture of. (I.) John III. 350.
— wine mingled with. (I.) Mark 660.
Mysterious doctrines of Christianity. (S.) 2 Pet. 190.
— failure. (S.) Matt. 377.
— growth. (I.) Mark 164, 167.
— meat. (S.) John I. 378.
— power of man filled with Holy Ghost. (S.) Acts I. 478.
— resurrections. (S.) Matt. 664.
— sign. (S.) John I. 184.
Mysteriously, seed growing. (S.) Mark 156, 165.
Mysteriousness and methods of God's guidance. (I.) 1 Thess. 119.
— of life. (I.) Heb. II. 279.
— of religion. (S.) Eph. 589.
— reality, and variableness of Spirit's working. (I.) John I. 216.
Mystery. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 154; 1 Tim. 149.
— and faith. (I.) Heb. II. 389.
Mystery and man. (S.) Luke II. 174.
— and meaning of pain. (S.) Rev. 634.
— and novelty. (S.) Mark 8.
— and wisdom, Christianity system of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 145.
— Divine, human curiosity and. (S.) John I. 345.
— expounder of, Christ. (S.) Rev. 311.
— God's, revelation of. (S.) Eph. 231.
— — wisdom in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 149, 151, 152.
— gospel. (S.) Col. 96, 97.
— important, of Incarnation. (S.) 1 Tim. 154.
— "Love and I." (S.) John III. 215.
— manifest. (S.) Col. 97.
— no bar to conviction. (I.) Matt. 685.
— no obstacle to faith. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 154.
— of call of Judas to apostleship. (S.) Mark 622.
— of Christ in form of servant. (S.) Phil. 98.
— of conversion of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 420.
— of creation revealed to faith. (I.) Heb. II. 207, 209.
— of death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 397.
— of eternity. (S.) Mark 663.
— of God finished with time. (S.) Rev. 413.
— — in human history. (S.) Rom. II. 305.
— — in relation to his ancient people. (S.) Rom. II. 423.
— of God's love. (A.) Rom. II. 278.
— of godliness. (S.) 1 Tim. 149–162; Heb. I. 161.
— — and mystery of iniquity. (S.) 2 Thess. 45.
— of gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 776; 1 Cor. I. 153, 154; Eph. 50.
— of grave. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 398.
— of growth. (I.) Luke II. 34.
— of holy Incarnation. (S.) 1 John 8.
— of incarnate God. (S.) 1 Tim. 159–167.
— of iniquity. (S.) 2 Thess. 43–45.
— of life. (S.) Luke I. 397.
— of marriage. (S.) Eph. 589.
— of moral development. (I.) Luke I. 85.
— of most blessed Trinity. (S.) Matt. 682. (I.) Matt. 684, 685.
— of power. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 89.
— of resurrection. (I.) John II. 269.
— — revealed. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 524.
— of sickness. (S.) Matt. 155.
— of suffering. (I.) Heb. II. 486. (A.) Phil. 75.
— of time. (I.) Eph. 540.
— perplexity in presence of. (I.) Luke I. 276.
— profoundest, yet is origin of child-life. (I.) Luke I. 196.
— revealed. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 145.
— revelation of. (S.) Rev. 31.
— saints sorrowing and Jesus glad. (S.) John II. 251.
— simplicity of. (I.) Luke II. 229.
— to man, God. (I.) Matt. 684.
— wickedness. (S.) 2 Thess. 46.
— world's, unfolded in Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 775.
Mysteries, Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 299.
— — experimental knowledge of. (S.) John II. 565.
— Divine, proper attitude of man towards. (S.) Rom. II. 295. (A.) John III. 515.
— God's revelation of. (S.) Eph. 50.
— — steward of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 336.
— in nature. (I.) Acts I. 35.
— in religion: Ascension. (S.) Rom. II. 223.
— initiation into. (I.) Phil. 360.
— life's, clear view of. (A.) John II. 397.
— of brazen serpent. (S.) John I. 234.
— of faith, accepting. (S. & I.) 1 Tim. 137.
— of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 337.
— — accepting. (I.) Eph. 232.
— of gospel hid from many. (S.) Matt. 220.
— — preparation necessary for understanding. (S.) Matt. 265.
— of kingdom. (S.) Luke II. 24, 25.
— of redemption, angels students in. (S.) 1 Pet. 61.

Mysteries, our proper attitude towards. (I.) John II. 117.
— present, future solutions. (S.) John II. 398.
— twin, life and death. (S.) Rev. 502.
Mystical bread and wine. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 134.
— Jericho, ruin of. (S.) Heb. II. 398.
— temple. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 283.
Myth, no. (I.) Luke I. 204.

NAIL-PRINTS, Christ known by. (A.) John III. 438.
Nailed up and cancelled. (I.) Col. 151.
Nain, Jesus and widow of. (S.) Luke I. 682, 683, 689.
— miracle at gate of. (S.) Luke I. 682, 687.
— story of. (S.) Luke I. 686.
— visit to. (I.) Luke I. 689.
Name above every name. (S.) Acts I. 204; Phil. 113, 114. (I.) Phil. 116.
— and work of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 2.
— Christ's, give in. (I.) Mark 372.
— — prayer of. (S. & I.) John III. 94, 95.
— Christian. (S.) Acts II. 244–250.
— conquering. (I.) Luke II. 350.
— Divine. (S.) John III. 215.
— — preciousness of. (S.) John III. 150.
— faith in. (I.) Acts I. 311, 313.
— Father's, I am come in my, and ye receive me not. (S.) John I. 489.
— glorified. (S.) John II. 350.
— God's, hallowing. (S. & I.) Luke II. 341–351.
— — our first regard in prayer. (I.) Luke II. 349.
— — preaching in. (A.) Titus 20.
— good. (S.) 3 John 29.
— — be true to. (I.) Mark 110.
— greet friends by. (I.) 3 John 29.
— hard, easy. (I.) John II. 92.
— holy. (S.) Matt. 88.
— importance of. (I.) Phil. 115.
— in my. (S.) Matt. 409; Mark 366.
— Jehovah's sanctification of. (S.) Matt. 87.
— Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 38, 39, 40.
— — Divinity of. (S.) Luke I. 40.
— — efficacy of. (S.) Luke I. 40.
— — fulness of meaning in. (I.) Luke I. 39.
— — preciousness of. (S.) Luke I. 40.
— Jesus' power of. (S.) Acts I. 298.
— Lord Jesus manifested Father's. (S.) John III. 144.
— new. (S.) Rev. 169–173.
— none other. (I.) Acts I. 372–380.
— number of. (S.) Rev. 464.
— of Christ, Church small in its temporal resources but great in its fidelity to. (S.) Rev. 216.
— — danger from those coming in. (I.) Mark 542.
— — doing all in. (S.) Col. 249.
— — influence of. (I.) Acts I. 311.
— — praying in. (S.) John II. 530, 532.
— of Jesus. (S.) Phil. 113, 115, 116. (I.) Matt. 3. (A.) Phil. 115.
— — Christ, praying in. (S.) John III. 93.
— — common work in. (I.) Col. 250.
— — departing from iniquity duty of all who name. (S.) 2 Tim. 205.
— — New Year watchword. (I.) Luke I. 40.
— — pre-eminence and power of. (S.) Acts I. 362, 373.
— — set in work of art. (I.) Col. 253.
— of Lord, calling on. (S.) Rom. II. 372.
— on forehead. (S.) Rev. 469.
— one saving. (S.) Acts I. 373.
— sacred. (I.) Luke II. 343.
— Saul's change of, and crisis in his history. (I.) Acts II. 315.
— things upon which God has recorded his. (S.) Luke II. 345.
— title that was better than. (A.) John II. 428.
— to live. (I.) Rev. 198.
Name's sake, Christ's, persecution for. (I.) John II. 674.
— — — Protestants separated for. (S.) Luke I. 579.
— — — suffering for. (A.) Acts II. 57.
— — for his. (S.) 1 John 102, 103; 3 John 23.
Names. (S.) Phil. 299.
— Christ's. (S.) Rev. 235.
— four, of Christ. (S.) Rev. 562.
— in Book. (S.) Phil. 299.
— Jewish, sacred and secular. (I.) Luke I. 361, 362.
— list of, thoughts on. (S.) Matt. 173.
— of angels: Gabriel. (I.) Luke I. 29.
— of Saviour. (S.) Heb. II. 674.
— on stones. (S.) Rev. 669.
— several, of Peter. (S.) 1 Pet. 1.
Naming child. (I.) Luke I. 81.
— of Baptist. (S.) Luke I. 81.
Napkin of secret doubt. (I.) Luke III. 421.
Narcissus and Aristobulus, households of. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 757–759.
Narratives of Christ's life, other. (I.) Luke I. 5.
Narrow, are Christians? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 134.
— broad way and. (S.) Matt. 127, 128; Luke II. 763, 781.
— leads to broad. (I.) Luke II. 767, 781.
— spirit, superior to. (I.) Jas. 341.
Narrowed opportunity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 488.
Narrowness and breadth. (I.) Gal. 71.
— of bigotry. (I.) Acts II. 203.
— of gospel. (S.) Matt. 128.
— sectarian. (A.) Acts II. 131.
Nathanael. (S.) John I. 129, 130, 138.
— and *Bartholomew*. (I.) John I. 129.
— and Philip. (S.) John I. 131–133.
— character of. (S.) John I. 130.
— Philip findeth. (S.) John I. 129.
— under fig-tree: religion in secret. (S.) John I. 140.
Nathanael's prejudice. (I.) John I. 135.
— — and confirmation. (S.) John I. 130.
Nation and family, new life in. (S.) Rom. I. 464.
— crooked and perverse, in midst of. (I.) Phil. 147.
— loveth our. (S.) Luke I. 672.
— one, and all nations. (S.) John I. 352.
— privileged, judged by heathen. (I.) Luke II. 514.
— youthhood of. (S.) 1 John 115.
Nation's grandeur, effect of religion on. (S.) Rom. II. 564.
— history, three times in. (S.) Luke III. 440.
Nations, all, Christ Light of. (I.) Luke I. 233.
— call of. (I.) Matt. 449.
— gospel for all. (I.) Acts I. 149.
— power over. (S.) Rev. 184.
— tree of life shaking his fruits and leaves among. (S.) Rev. 706.
National advantage, Bible. (A.) Rom. I. 203.
— and ecclesiastical festivals, lawfulness of. (I.) John II. 211.
— fasting. (I.) Matt. 386.
— instruction, autumn season for. (S.) John I. 388.
— peace. (I.) Luke I. 184.
— privileges. (S.) Luke II. 232.
— rivalry, evils of. (I.) John I. 318.
— ruin. (S.) Rev. 535.
— worldliness. (S.) 1 John 137.
Native element, sinners must be taken out of. (I.) Luke I. 496.
Nativity. (S.) John I. 54.
— Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 143, 157, 167.
— Church of. (I.) Luke I. 114.
— of Baptist. (I.) Luke I. 80.
— of Christ. (S.) Matt. 4, 6.
— of our Lord tidings of great joy. (S.) Luke I. 146.
Natural affection. (A.) 2 Tim. 249.
— — distinguished from faith and love of gospel. (S.) Luke III. 249.
— analogies of resurrection. (A.) John II. 269.

Natural and Christian life, three stages of. (S.) 1 John 105.
— and spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 515.
— — good. (S.) Jas. 121.
— — life, maintenance of. (S.) John I. 507.
— — — man dependent on God for. (S.) Acts III. 365.
— — man, enmity between. (I.) Gal. 305.
— — persons, conflict in. (S.) Rom. I. 619.
— — relationships. (S.) Rom. II. 768.
— — two families. (S.) Luke II. 49.
— — world, growth in. (I.) Mark 171.
— be : gifts differ. (I.) Eph. 371.
— body and spiritual body. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 509.
— branches broken. (S.) Rom. II. 411.
— burdens, Christ relieving us of. (S.) Matt. 223.
— care for others. (A.) Phil. 156.
— character, good, without religion. (I.) Mark 410.
— consequences, delivered from sin rather than from its. (I.) Rom. I. 718.
— corruption of heart. (I.) Mark 275.
— depravity in Christians, continuance of. (I.) Gal. 371.
— desire of Christian for knowledge of his Saviour. (I.) Phil. 206.
— emotions. (I.) John II. 279.
— — unconverted may mistake, for true religion. (S.) Matt. 561.
— feeling of right and wrong. (S.) Rom. I. 155.
— gift no substitute for spiritual power. (I.) Acts I. 42.
— heart. (S.) Acts I. 675.
— — full of pride. (I.) 2 Tim. 248.
— — unveiled in great account. (S.) Luke III. 418.
— history of sin. (S.) Jas. 106
— ignorance. (A.) Eph. 409.
— improvement not saving operation. (I.) Matt. 254.
— incapability of good, man's. (S.) Rom. I. 595.
— instituted religion not intended to undermine. (S.) Matt. 161.
— knowledge, abuse of. (S.) Jude 39.
— law and prayer. (S.) Jas. 495.
— — in spiritual world. (I.) 2 Thess. 54.
— light in man. (I.) John I. 29.
— man. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 184–190.
— — and spiritual man. (I.) 1 John 445.
— — blind to things of Spirit of God. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 186.
— — every, is wounded man. (I.) Luke II. 270.
— — *versus* spiritual man. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 190.
— man's ignorance of spiritual things. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 185.
— — view. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 190.
— mind, darkness of. (A.) John I. 22.
— morality. (S.) Rom. I. 155.
— objects, God connects his moral commands with. (I.) Luke III. 549.
— or spiritual? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 186.
— power, sinner's, and moral weakness. (S.) 2 Pet. 144.
— preference of spiritual food to. (S.) John I. 529.
— religion, insufficient creed of : Paul at Malta. (S.) Acts III. 461.
— — its uses and defects. (S.) Acts II. 394.
— — without revelation, sufficient to render sinner inexcusable. (S.) Rom. I. 89.
— resurrection. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 499.
— right of priority. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 584.
— state, man's, misery of. (S.) Eph. 135.
— — men in their, cannot please God. (S.) Rom. I. 698.
— — our, and its remedy. (S.) Eph. 519.
— varieties in religion ; or, family at Bethany. (S.) John II. 234.
— virtue, emptiness of. (S.) John I. 487.
Naturalness of conviction of sin. (A.) Acts I. 219.
— of giving. (I.) Luke I. 620.
— of God's judgments. (S.) Luke II. 709.
— — love. (A.) John I. 251.
— of miracle. (I.) John I. 165.
— of truly great. (I.) Luke I. 162.
Nature, adaptability of, to prayer. (I.) Luke III. 346.
— all are dead by. (I.) Eph. 128.
— all men by, alike. (S.) Eph. 134.
— analogies of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 499.
— and beauty of gospel worship. (S.) Eph. 209.
— and Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 315.
— — testimony of, concerning death. (I.) Phil. 54.
— and circumstances. (S.) Luke I. 698.
— and claims of gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 47.
— and duty of giving. (S.) Phil. 366.
— — of prayer. (I.) Luke III. 337.
— and employment of angels. (S.) Heb. I. 65.
— and extent of office of civil magistrate. (S.) Acts III. 26.
— and grace. (I.) Matt. 306.
— — Christ Light and Life of. (I.) John I. 15.
— — in same individual. (S.) Rom. I. 603.
— — miracles in, contrasted. (S.) John II. 527.
— — unity in. (I.) John III. 205.
— and issues of reconciliation. (S.) Col. 89.
— and kinds of self-love. (S.) 2 Tim. 238.
— and man, solidarity of. (I.) Rom. II. 109, 110.
— and measures of conscience, account of. (S.) 1 John 277, 278.
— and Messiah. (S.) Heb. I. 53.
— and necessity of good works. (S.) Eph. 169.
— — of true repentance. (S.) Acts I. 630.
— and origin of redemption. (S.) Eph. 9.
— and Peter, in harmony. (I.) Luke I. 471.
— and process of regeneration. (I.) John I. 211.
— and providence, God's will to be discovered in. (I.) Luke II. 381.
— and revelation : their witness to God. (S.) Acts II. 599.
— and source of true philanthropy. (S.) Heb. II. 119.
— and sources of Christian joy. (I.) John II. 641.
— and spirit. (S.) Rom. I. 675.
— and supernatural. (S.) Gal. 309.
— and universality of spiritual death. (S.) Eph. 125.
— and worship of God. (S.) John I. 361.
— angels and their alliance with. (I.) Heb. I. 47.
— attesting Christ's Lordship. (I.) Matt. 387.
— book of revelation and of. (I.) Acts II. 394.
— change of, conversion. (I.) John I. 204.
— childhood educates man on best side of his. (I.) Matt. 396.
— Christ Lord of. (S.) Mark 187. (I.) Luke I. 486.
— Christ's supremacy over. (S.) Matt. 151.
— corrupter of our, Satan indirect tempter as. (S.) Matt. 30.
— discrimination law of. (I.) Matt. 23.
— disturbances in, argument for holy living. (S.) 2 Pet. 171.
— diversity of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 160.
— — of reward imaged in. (I.) Matt. 445.
— Divine, partakers of. (S.) 2 Pet. 20–23.
— does not reveal God's love. (I.) Rom. I. 371.
— dual, and duel within. (S.) Rom. I. 618.
— economics of. (I.) John I. 515.
— God in. (S.) Acts II. 394 ; Rom. I. 86. (I.) John I. 10.
— — seen in order of. (A.) Rom. I. 88.
— government of. (I.) Matt. 306.
— groans of unrenewed and renewed. (S.) Rom. II. 106.

Nature, guardian angels of. (S.) Matt. 402.
— hard to, easy to grace. (I.) Matt. 227.
— harmony of, with our mental moods. (I.) John II. 436.
— human, dignity of, and its consequent obligations. (S.) 1 John 178.
— — phases of. (S.) Col. 121.
— immortality of soul as discovered by, and by revelation. (S.) 2 Tim. 46.
— impulse of, counteracted by faith. (I.) Heb. II. 399.
— Interpreter of, Christ. (I.) Luke II. 637.
— is love. (I.) Gal. 401.
— learning Christ changes. (I.) Eph. 420.
— life in, needs varied elements for sustenance. (I.) Matt. 35.
— Lord of, Christ. (I.) John I. 508.
— man's, dignity inherent in. (S.) Matt. 231.
— — evil. (I.) Matt. 623.
— — value of. (S.) Matt. 187.
— miracles of. (I.) John I. 170.
— — and miracles of Christ. (I.) John I. 154.
— music in. (I.) Eph. 557.
— mysteries in. (I.) Acts I. 35.
— new and old. (A.) Eph. 426.
— no vacuities in. (I.) Luke I. 567.
— nothing idle in. (I.) Matt. 580.
— of angels. (S.) Heb. II. 544.
— of Christ perfectly similar and equal to that of Eternal Father. (S.) John I. 5.
— of Divine keeping. (I.) John III. 156.
— of faith. (S.) Mark 724.
— of gospel ministry. (S.) Acts III. 364.
— of holiness. (I.) Col. 222.
— of law. (S.) Gal. 191.
— of lying. (S.) Eph. 431. (I.) Col. 205.
— of man, twofold. (S.) Gal. 358. (I.) Gal. 366, 373, 374.
— of moral and positive duties. (S.) Matt. 516.
— of religion. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 373.
— of repentance. (I.) Acts I. 225.
— of saving faith. (S.) 2 Pet. 4.
— of sin. (S.) 1 John 222, 224, 226.
— of temptations. (S.) Jas. 103.
— of true righteousness. (S.) Matt. 600.
— of zeal. (I.) Col. 302.
— old, reasserting itself. (I.) Matt. 634.
— or art, no waste in. (I.) John I. 514.
— perfected through man. (S.) Rom. II. 97.
— preaching of. (S.) Matt. 112.
— prophecy of unlimited diffusion of gospel. (I.) Matt. 90.
— religion of, and of culture. (S.) Jude 45.
— religious, and religious character. (S.) Acts II. 611.
— — use of. (S.) Acts II. 600.
— remembrance of our miserable condition by. (S.) Eph. 181.
— rest in. (I.) Mark 251.
— secret of Christ's power over. (I.) Matt. 307.
— serving Christianity. (S.) Rev. 456.
— set against manufactures. (I.) Luke II. 625.
— silent concerning salvation. (A.) Luke I. 97.
— sitting at feet of Jesus. (S.) Mark 191.
— Spirit above. (S.) Gal. 385.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Thess. 283.
— state of, and state of grace. (S.) Rom. I. 562; Eph. 137.
— things of like, desire union. (I.) 2 Tim. 6.
Nature's chosen few. (I.) Matt 454.
— revelation, limit of. (I.) Rom. I. 80.
— revelations overlooked in their commonness. (I.) Rom. I. 88.
— solitude refreshing. (I.) Mark 10.
— testimony to wrath of God. (I.) Eph. 139.
Natures, Christ's two. (S.) John II. 224.
— two, in Christian. (I.) Gal. 374.
Nature-worship. (S.) Rom. I. 101.
Naughtiness, if age be blended with, the older the worse. (I.) Titus 60.
Navigation, ancient. (I.) Acts III. 418.
Navigator, spiritual, bound for holy land. (S.) Rev. 292.
Nay-and-*yea* men. (S.) 2 Cor. 26.
Nazarene and sect of Nazarenes. (S.) Acts III. 271.
Nazarenes, treatment of Christ by. (S.) Luke I. 446.
— unbelief of. (S.) Mark 229.
Nazarenes' wrath, cause of. (I.) Luke I. 451.
Nazareth. (I.) Luke I. 259.
— and its good news. (S.) Luke I. 441.
— home at. (S.) Luke I. 291.
— Jesus at. (S.) Luke I. 430, 431.
— — of. (S.) John III. 305.
— — — true promised Messiah. (S.) John I. 34.
— — rejected by his friends. (I.) Luke I. 450.
— — revisits. (S.) Mark 224.
— of Galilee: fitness of spot. (S.) Mark 14.
— our Lord's visit to. (S.) Luke I. 434.
— proverbial disrepute of. (I.) John I. 135.
— unbelief at. (S.) Mark 225.
— view of. (I.) Luke I. 429.
Nazarite vow, Paul and. (I.) Acts III. 205.
Nazarites, Paul among. (S.) Acts III. 206.
Near and *distant* relative terms. (I.) Phil. 315.
— but not secure. (I.) Mark 502.
— Christ, near Christians. (I.) Gal. 226.
— ruin ever. (I.) Mark 524.
— so. (S.) Mark 499.
Near-sightedness, religious. (S.) 2 Pet. 75.
Nearer God, greater our need. (S.) Acts I. 536.
— to God, sharper anguish. (I.) Luke I. 489.
Nearest, God is, when need is greatest. (S.) Acts II. 5.
— to Christ. (S.) Matt. 457.
Nearing home. (A.) John II. 479.
Nearly Christian. (I.) Mark 498.
Nearness, Christ's. (S.) Phil. 301.
— not possession. (S.) Mark 502.
— of Christ. (S.) Phil. 314.
— of eternity. (S.) 1 Pet. 335.
— of God. (S.) Acts II. 615, 616; Eph. 191. (I.) 1 John 336.
— of heaven. (I.) Heb. I. 550.
— of provision. (A.) Phil. 373.
— to cross. (S.) John III. 313, 314.
— to God. (S.) Eph. 188.
— to Jesus. (S.) John II. 428.
— to kingdom. (S.) Luke II. 216.
Necessary afflictions. (I.) 1 Thess. 99.
— extraordinary means. (I.) Matt. 385.
— grace, faith. (I.) Heb. I. 306.
— non-essential and, in genuine Christianity. (S.) Gal. 547.
— things for all, two. (S.) Acts III. 132.
Necessity, advantages, and confirmation of patience. (S.) Heb. II. 160.
— and efficacy of prayer. (S.) Jas. 492.
— and nature of good works. (S.) Eph. 169.
— and possibility of new birth. (S.) John I. 214.
— — of temptation. (S.) Matt. 26.
— Christian worship. (A.) John I. 362.
— confidence in Christ's power to supply. (I.) Luke II. 110.
— every man's. (S.) John I. 214.
— for Christ's sufferings. (I.) Luke III. 666.
— for tribulation. (I.) John III. 114.
— God's spirituality. (I.) John I. 363.
— human, Divine ability for. (I.) Eph. 346.
— in service of God, glory of heavenly host argument for more than bare. (I.) Luke I. 168.
— is laid upon me. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 548.
— must give place to extremity. (I.) Matt. 384.
— nature and, of true repentance. (S.) Acts II. 630.
— of atonement. (S.) Rom. I. 252; Heb. II. 39.
— of believing. (S.) Mark 722.
— — heart. (S.) Heb. I. 259.
— of Christ's resurrection. (S.) Acts I. 186.

Necessity of Christian morality. (S.) Titus 203.
— of confessing Christ before men. (A.) Luke II. 144.
— of confession. (A.) Rom. II. 366.
— of constancy. (I.) 2 Tim. 109.
— of conversion. (I.) John I. 215.
— of correct belief. (S.) 2 Tim. 279.
— of cross. (S.) Matt. 656.
— of discrimination. (A.) Heb. I. 439.
— of Divine call. (I.) Gal. 3.
— — knowledge to Christian fruitfulness. (I.) Col. 32.
— of faith. (I.) Acts III. 493.
— of fire. (I.) Acts I. 142.
— of fixed rules. (I.) Phil. 258.
— of good works. (S.) Titus 200. (I.) Matt. 597.
— of growing faith. (S.) 2 Thess. 6.
— of holiness. (A.) Eph. 224.
— of Holy Spirit. (I.) John I. 575.
— of humility. (I.) Mark 395.
— of letting go every false confidence. (A.) Phil. 197.
— of looking to Christ. (I.) Heb. II. 463.
— of man, grand, Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 329.
— of moral obedience. (S.) Luke II. 251.
— of new birth. (A.) Jas. 133.
— of patience. (S.) Luke II. 33.
— of perseverance. (I.) Gal. 507.
— of positive duty or actual goodness. (S.) Titus 154.
— of progress. (I.) 1 Thess. 129.
— of regeneration. (S.) John I. 217.
— of repentance. (S.) Luke II. 703, 704.
— of saints, distributing to. (S.) Rom. II. 526.
— of scandals arising. (I.) Matt. 399.
— of searching Scriptures. (I.) John I. 473.
— of self-denial. (S.) Luke II. 125. (I.) Luke II. 127.
— of self-examination. (I.) Gal. 474.
— of Spirit in spiritual work. (A.) Phil. 42.
— of Spirit's conviction because of incompetency of law. (I.) John III. 46.
— of their brethren, why men should minister to. (S.) Jas. 214.
— of tribulation. (S. & I.) Acts II. 412–418.
— of vigilance as to unbelief. (S.) Heb. I. 253.
— of work. (I.) Matt. 486.
— personal, earnestness of. (S.) Luke III. 302.
— plea of. (S.) Luke I. 392.
— sabbath. (I.) Mark 90.
— — physical and social. (I.) Mark 93.
Necessities, disagreeable, utilizing. (S.) John I. 305.
— of man and all-sufficiency of Christ. (S.) Matt. 332.
— two supreme. (S.) Luke III. 665.
Necessitous men. (S.) Matt. 464.
Need and supply. (S. & I.) Phil. 368–374.
— choice, and use of calling. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 477.
— Christ knows and supplies our. (A.) Mark 304.
— discipline of. (S.) Jas. 45.
— every, of man supplied in Christ. (S.) Col. 143.
— for self-control. (I.) Matt. 607.
— for tribulation. (I.) John III. 114.
— grace equal to our. (I.) 2 Cor. 488.
— greater our, nearer God. (S.) Acts I. 586.
— God will supply our. (A.) Phil. 372.
— help in time of. (S.) Heb. I. 379.
— human. (S.) Rev. 251.
— — Christ adapted to. (I.) Phil. 373.
— inspires energy. (I.) Matt. 212.
— is greatest, when, God is nearest. (S.) Acts II. 5.
— Lord's. (S.) Luke III. 423. (I.) Matt. 467.
— love attracted by, rather than character. (I.) Matt. 79.
— man's greatest. (S.) John II. 624.
— — supplied from God's riches. (S.) Phil. 370.
— many are in, through their own fault. (S.) Luke I. 472.
Need not magnificence, best aid to prayer. (I.) Luke III. 363.
— of apostolic warning. (I.) 1 Thess. 102.
— of blood of Jesus. (A.) Eph. 194.
— of both Martha and Mary. (I.) Luke II. 299.
— of Christ, Law shows us our. (A.) John I. 73.
— — we must feel our, before we come to him. (A.) John I. 650.
— of Christians, world's. (A.) John III. 168.
— of diversified food. (I.) Heb. I. 427.
— of Divine grace, our. (S.) Heb. II. 577.
— — revelation. (A.) Eph. 234.
— of gentleness. (I.) Gal. 420.
— of guarding against all evil. (I.) 1 Thess. 273.
— of healing. (S.) Rom. I. 404.
— of him, Christ knows who have. (I.) Mark 261.
— of Holy Spirit. (I.) Acts I. 22.
— of inner life. (I.) Col. 188.
— of Intercessor, no. (S.) John III. 98.
— of labour before rest. (I.) Heb. I. 328.
— of more grace. (I.) Jas. 367.
— of patience. (S.) Heb. II. 158, 163. (I.) Heb. II. 160.
— — in our over-active age. (S.) Heb. II. 156.
— of plain preaching. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 347.
— of preparation for death. (A.) John II. 127.
— of reconciliation. (I.) Eph. 197.
— of regeneration. (I.) John I. 204. (A.) John I. 211.
— of reproof. (I.) 2 Tim. 322.
— of sinners is to be born again. (I.) John I. 203.
— of special exertion. (S.) Rom. II. 589.
— of spiritual religion. (S.) Rom. I. 173.
— of testing. (I.) Jas. 85.
— of waiting. (I.) Acts I. 27.
— of watchfulness. (A.) Col. 275.
— of world, Christ's teaching. (S.) Mark 254.
— our urgent, of Holy Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 712.
— Priest whom we. (S.) Heb. I. 605.
— real grace for real. (S.) Luke II. 106.
— Saviour such as you. (S.) Heb. II. 100.
— single. (S.) Luke II. 296.
— times of. (S.) Heb. I. 383.
— universal, of mercy. (I.) 2 Tim. 3.
— world's, and God's remedy. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 54.
— — treatment of its votaries in time of. (I.) Luke III. 152.
Needs be. (S.) John I. 305. (I.) 1 Pet. 26.
— God has no. (S.) Acts II. 601, 602.
— man's, and God's wealth. (S.) Phil. 368.
— — or cloak and parchments. (S.) 2 Tim. 377.
— of others, remembering. (A.) Heb. II. 597.
Needful afflictions. (I.) 1 Pet. 27.
— caution. (S.) Matt. 403.
— change implied in regeneration. (S.) John I. 201.
— counsel. (S.) Rom. II. 472.
— one thing. (S.) Luke II. 276, 293–305.
— to God, why we are. (A.) Luke III. 424.
Needle's eye, small threads best for. (I.) Matt. 437.
Needlewoman, Christian. (S.) Acts II. 93.
Needless fear. (A.) 2 Tim. 30.
— fears. (I.) Mark 695.
— trouble: Mary. (S.) John III. 378.
Needy and helpful placed side by side in world. (I.) Luke II. 270.
— and poor. (A.) Rev. 252.
— Christ for. (I.) Matt. 162.
— — revealed to. (I.) Mark 445.
— comfort for. (S.) Phil. 372.
— cry of. (S.) Matt. 96.
— giving to. (I.) Luke I. 329.
— — giving to Christ. (I.) Matt. 196.
— help for. (I.) John II. 162.
— life, approach of, to Christ. (S.) Mark 52.
— not to be neglected. (I.) 2 Tim. 114.
Negations, three great. (S. & I.) John I. 42.
Negative and positive Christianity. (S.) Phil. 142.

Negative and positive precepts. (S.) 1 Thess. 225.
— crime and positive punishment. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 592.
— error, prevalence and danger of, in matters of faith. (S.) 2 John 12.
— glory of heaven. (S.) Rev. 690.
— happiness of saints in heaven. (S.) Rev. 711.
— teaching of grace, denial of ungodliness. (S.) Titus 104.
Neglect. (S.) Heb. I. 89. (I.) Heb. I. 91, 92.
— and use, law of, in kingdom of heaven. (I.) Matt. 589.
— apparent, of self-denying love. (S.) John II. 243.
— bodily, religion does not consist in. (A.) Col. 161.
— danger of. (S.) Heb. I. 86. (A.) Heb. I. 90.
— folly of. (A.) Heb. I. 90.
— good ground spoilt by. (I.) Luke II. 32.
— is ruinous. (I.) John I. 260.
— leads to deterioration. (I.) Heb. I. 91.
— not gathering up. (I.) Heb. I. 92.
— of gospel followed by its removal. (S.) Rev. 123.
— of great, fidelity in little duties no excuse for. (I.) Matt. 529.
— of knowledge, curiosity and. (I.) John III. 515.
— of prayer a hindrance. (I.) Gal. 339.
— of promise. (A.) Phil. 374.
— of religion, ignorance causes. (I.) Heb. I. 394.
— of souls, Church's. (I.) Luke III. 103.
— penalties of. (I.) John I. 395.
— sinful, of duty. (S.) Jas. 424.
Neglected gift enkindled. (A.) 2 Tim. 13.
— gifts, nemesis of. (I.) 2 Tim. 22.
Neglecters of public worship. (I.) Luke I. 252.
Neglectful of salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 96.
Neglecting Christ and salvation, danger of. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 84–100.
— day of grace. (A.) Heb. I. 285.
— foundation. (I.) Luke I. 664.
— gospel, sinfulness and danger of. (S.) Heb. I. 83–100.
— inside. (I.) Luke II. 522.
— most important thing. (I.) Luke II. 526.
— public worship, evil of. (I.) Luke I. 427.
— salvation. (I.) Acts II. 335.
— to do good, sin of. (I.) Mark 99.
— to extend gospel. (A.) Rom. I. 43.
Negligent father. (A.) 1 Tim. 138.
Negotiations for peace. (S.) Acts II. 173.
Negro's prayer. (A.) Luke III. 368.
Neighbour, debt of love to our. (S.) Rom. II. 574–576.
— duty towards. (S.) Matt. 124.
— judging our. (S.) Jas. 391.
— love debt to our. (S.) Rom. II. 576.
— — of our. (S.) Matt. 513, 515; Luke II. 247; Rom. II. 576; Gal. 353. (I.) Eph. 87.
— — to our. (S.) Mark 494, 496. (I.) Jas. 231–233.
— my. (I.) Jas. 230.
— pleasing our, for good. (S.) Rom. II. 675.
— who is my? (S.) Luke II. 264.
Neighbours, jealousy of greatness in. (S.) Mark 228.
— love makes. (I.) Luke II. 257.
— loving. (S.) Matt. 435.
— man who was afraid of his; or, English slave. (S.) John II. 63.
— our. (I.) Matt. 435.
— — love to God and. (S.) Luke II. 237, 240.
Neighbourhood, duties of Church towards its. (S.) Phil. 140.
Neighbourly consideration. (A.) Jas. 233.
— kindness. (A.) Luke II. 265.
— love. (A.) Gal. 354.
Nemesis, Divine. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
— of contempt. (I.) Matt. 401.
— of neglected gifts. (I.) 2 Tim. 22.
Nero's household, sainthood in. (S.) Phil. 378.
Nerve-centre, faith. (I.) Jas. 265.
Nescience, coronation of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 46.
Nest of evil, riches. (I.) Matt. 439.
Net, broken. (I.) Luke I. 486.
— for each to let down. (I.) Luke I. 472.
— of genuine Christian life. (I.) Luke I. 497.
— pulling in. (A.) John III. 477.
Neutrality and caution policy of. (S.) Acts I. 518.
— Christian, impossible. (S.) Luke II. 496. (I.) Luke II. 499.
— in religion exposed. (S.) Matt. 108.
— — impossible. (S.) Matt. 236, 237; Luke II. 495, 497. (I.) Matt. 237; Luke II. 499.
Never forsaken. (S.) Heb. II. 613, 614.
— get over, things we. (S.) Heb. II. 532.
— give up in despair. (A.) Mark 456.
— look back. (I.) Luke II. 206.
— man spake like this Man. (S.) John I. 662. (I.) John I. 661.
— no never, no never! (S.) Heb. II. 612, 615.
— satisfied. (A.) Heb. II. 609.
— too late for God's grace. (A.) Matt. 448.
Nevertheless. (I.) 2 Tim. 192.
New activity in life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 50.
— affection, expulsive power of. (S.) 1 John 128.
— all things. (S.) Rev. 640, 641.
— and living way opened by Jesus. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 104, 105.
— and old. (I.) Heb. II. 31.
— — commandments. (S.) 1 John 93–95.
— — covenants one in Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 9.
— — dispensations. (S.) Heb. I. 572.
— — house. (S.) 2 Cor. 247. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 508.
— — in formation of character. (I.) Matt. 294.
— — life. (I.) Gal. 113, 126.
— — nature. (A.) Eph. 426.
— — service. (S.) Rom. I. 564.
— — Testament dispensations compared with respect to different ways in which will of God was revealed. (S.) Heb. I. 13.
— — Testaments. (S.) Acts I. 565.
— — — harmony of teaching of. (I.) Rom. I. 69.
— — things. (S.) Matt. 293.
— — year. (S.) Acts III. 476.
— and physical metaphor. (S.) Eph. 219.
— birth. (S.) John I. 197, 198, 211–213, 218.
— — its nature, means, and object. (S.) Jas. 131.
— — necessity and possibility of. (S.) John I. 214.
— — — of. (I.) John I. 215. (A.) Jas. 133.
— — no admission to heaven but by. (S.) John I. 208.
— — of race, birth of Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 116.
— — of water and Spirit. (I.) John I. 213.
— celestial, Divine birth constitutes true nobility of grace. (S.) John I. 43.
— Christ in Old Testament and in. (I.) John I. 496.
— cloth on old garment. (S.) Mark 85.
— commandment. (S.) John II. 440–444.
— covenant. (S.) Matt. 611; Rom. II. 422; Heb. I. 636–639, 649, 650.
— — blood of. (S.) Luke III. 511.
— — privileges and blessings of. (S.) Heb. II. 557.
— convert. (S.) Acts II. 62.
— — encouragement for. (S.) Matt. 235.
— converts, how to welcome. (I.) Gal. 65.
— — using. (I.) Acts II. 458.
— creation. (S.) 2 Pet. 178; Rev. 643.
— — alters whole man. (I.) Gal. 547.
— — good works evidence of. (I.) Luke I. 635.
— — source and result of. (I.) Gal. 547.
— Creator, God. (S.) 2 Cor. 303.
— creature. (S.) 2 Cor. 297–300; Gal. 544, 546, 548. (I.) Gal. 547, 548; 1 Pet. 113.
— — hopes and aspirations of. (S.) Rom. II. 80.
— — if any man be in Christ he is. (S.) 2 Cor. 292–295.

New departures in religion. (S.) Acts II. 105.
— development of social life. (S.) Acts I. 238.
— disciples admonished. (S.) Acts II. 235.
— dispensation, features of. (S.) Acts I. 167.
— fashion. (S.) Mark 72.
— fury of old religion against. (S.) 1 Thess. 79.
— gospel and old. (I.) Gal. 26.
— heaven and new earth. (S.) Rev. 612–614.
— heavens and new earth. (S.) 2 Pet. 177–183.
— Jerusalem, descent of. (S.) Rev. 620, 622, 661.
— — light of. (S.) Rev. 692.
— knowledge of Christ and man. (S.) 2 Cor. 285.
— leaf turned over. (I.) Philem. 50.
— life. (S.) Rom. I. 480; 1 Pet. 113, 241.
— — aspects of. (S.) Gal. 56.
— — characteristics of. (S.) Col. 147.
— — gospel of. (S.) Rev. 644.
— — in Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 281.
— — in individual. (S.) Rom. I. 465.
— — in nation and family. (S.) Rom. I. 464.
— — in religion. (S.) Rom. I. 466.
— — new nature wrought out in. (S.) Col. 203.
— — part of faith in. (I.) Gal. 113.
— man. (S.) Eph. 427.
— — and have put on. (I.) Col. 208.
— — birth of. (S.) John I. 197.
— — driving out old. (I.) Eph. 424.
— — home of, first *verily, verily*. (S.) John I. 146.
— — in Church. (S.) Acts III. 43.
— — man in Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 294.
— name. (S.) Rev. 169–173.
— nature, meat and drink of. (S.) John I. 569.
— — needed to produce good fruit. (I.) Luke I. 636.
— — wrought out in new life. (S.) Col. 203.
— old and, in Jesus. (S.) Matt. I.
— — Testament and. (S.) John I. 141. (I.) Heb. II. 77.
— — worship and. (S.) John I. 346.
— — year and. (S.) 1 Pet. 332.
— parable. (I.) Luke II. 639.
— piece of cloth, parable of. (S.) Matt. 163.
— power. (I.) Luke III. 675.
— priesthood. (S.) Heb. I. 562.
— Prince, new pomp. (I.) Luke I. 127.
— probation, mercy of. (S.) Luke II. 738.
— putting off old man and putting on. (S.) Eph. 422.
— reading of Philem. 2. (I.) Philem. 18.
— relations, believer's. (S.) Rom. I. 560.
— self. (S.) Rev. 642.
— song. (S.) Rev. 323. (I.) Luke I. 65.
— — in soul. (S. & A.) Rev. 469-475.
— sphere. (S.) Acts III. 487.
— style of religious ministry. (S.) Acts I. 163.
— supplanting old. (I.) Mark 85.
— Teacher. (I.) Luke I. 432.
— teaching that is. (I.) Matt. 293.
New Testament, general introduction to—
preparation for Gospel. Matt. v.
name *New Testament*. vi.
New Testament. vi.
relation between Old and New Testaments. vi.
formation of New Testament. vii.
text of New Testament. viii.
English versions. ix.
oral Gospel. x.
— teaching as source of Gospels. xi.
unwritten Gospel. xi.
origin of Gospels. xii.
transition from earliest oral Gospel to specific form which it afterwards assumed is capable of being easily realized. xii.
to consider four Gospels as regular biographies of our Lord is error which has led to serious consequences. xiii.
central figure. xiii.
titles of Gospels. xiii.
Gospel narratives—their scope. xiv.
number of Gospels—four. xiv.
New Testament. (I.) Matt. 610.
— — able minister of. (S.) 2 Cor. 79.
— — blessing of, adversity. (I.) Heb. II. 489.
— — Christ's Divinity incidentally indicated in, not logically proved. (I.) Matt. 339.
— — Church, God's covenant with. (S.) Heb. I. 640.
— — equality. (S.) 2 Cor. 394.
— — Marys of. (S.) Rom. II. 748.
— — poets of. (S.) Col. 243.
— — revelation of God. (I.) Heb. II. 146.
— — than in Old, Satan more prominent in. (I.) 1 Thess. 105.
— — theology of, place of Resurrection in. (I.) 2 Tim. 159.
— — tone of, on certainty in religion. (S.) Luke I. 8.
— — true idea of Christ obtained from, rather than creeds. (I.) Matt. 337.
— theology. (S.) John III. 65.
— thing, some. (S.) Acts II. 591.
— things in Christianity. (S. & I.) Mark 85.
— — may be true things. (I.) Mark 72.
— — of God. (S.) Rev. 640.
— tomb where never man was yet laid. (I.) Matt. 671.
— tongues. (I.) Mark 730.
— transition from old to. (S.) Acts II. 132.
— truth, on reception of. (S.) Acts II. 160.
— — unwelcome. (I.) Phil. 338.
— type of, old. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 3.
— views, Christian has. (S.) 2 Cor. 284.
— wine and old bottles. (S.) Mark 86.
— — of kingdom. (S.) Matt. 611.
— Year, psalm for. (S.) 2 Pet. 202.
— — sermon for. (S.) John I. 510.
— — watchword, name of Jesus. (I.) Luke I. 40.
— — *See also* Year.
New Year's benediction. (S.) 1 Pet. 446.
— — compliment, Christian's. (S.) 3 John 13.
— — Day. (S.) Luke I. 202.
— — guest. (S.) John I. 39.
— — personal inquiry. (S.) Matt. 423.
— — sermon. (S.) Acts III. 478; Phil. 159.
— — wishes. (S.) 3 John 14.
— — word for business people. (S.) Luke I. 484.
News at home, telling. (I.) Luke I. 30.
— good, for loyal subjects. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 455.
— — for you. (S.) Mark 715.
— taking good, home. (A.) Rev. 772.
— tell. (A.) John I. 377.
— that gladdens. (S.) 1 Thess. 106.
Newborn babes, God's, and their good. (S.) 1 Pet. 128.
Newly converted. (S.) Acts I. 237.
— quickened souls may yet be spiritually bound. (I.) John II. 295.
Newness and oldness of commandment of love. (S.) 1 John 94.
— of life. (S.) Rom. I. 458, 459; 2 Cor. 173. (A.) Rom. I. 468.
— — our, and Christ's resurrection. (S.) Rom. I. 456–459.
— of spirit, believers serve in. (S.) Rom. I. 564.
Newton's, John, conversion. (I.) 1 Tim. 78.
Nexte thinge, doing. (I.) Acts III. 13.
Nickname, Christian. (S.) Acts II. 248.
Nicodemus. (S.) John I. 189, 207, 671.
— and Christ. (S.) John I. 190.
— and Joseph of Arimathæa at burial of Jesus (S.) John III. 346.
— and Sanhedrin. (I.) John I. 672.
— and woman of Samaria, connection between conversations with. (S.) John I. 313.
— brave. (S.) John I. 190.
— character of. (S.) John I. 190.
— Christ comforting. (S.) John I. 229.
— reasoning with. (S.) John I. 207.
— who was? (I.) John I. 191.
Nicodemus's perplexity. (S.) John I. 224.

Nicolaitane doctrine hateful to Christ and his Church. (S.) Rev. 130.
Niger, Simeon that was called. (I.) Acts II. 295.
Night, all, Jesus praying. (I.) Luke I. 546, 547.
— and darkness, children of. (A.) 1 Thess. 196.
— and day. (S.) John II. 119; Rom. I. 592–594.
— and morning by lake of Galilee. (S.) John III. 462.
— and nothing, morning and Jesus. (S.) John III. 468.
— angel-visits in. (S.) Acts II. 276.
— by. (I.) Luke I. 134.
— Christ coming as thief in. (S.) 1 Thess. 191.
— cometh. (S. & I.) John II. 126.
— — when no man can work. (S.) John II. 125.
— disappointing, and successful morn. (S.) Luke I. 483.
— heaven without. (S.) Rev. 695.
— in Syrian inn. (I.) Luke I. 128.
— influence of, on student. (I.) John I. 192.
— it was. (S.) John II. 436.
— last. (S.) Luke II. 604.
— lesson by. (S.) John I. 205.
— man needs rest of sabbath in addition to rest of. (I.) Mark 93.
— no, there. (S.) Rev. 694, 695.
— of humanity. (I.) Luke I. 104.
— of prayer. (S.) Luke I. 547. (I.) Luke I. 548.
— of toil. (S.) Luke I. 477.
— peaceful sleep at. (I.) Acts II. 266.
— scenes, two histories. (A.) John I. 191.
— signs of. (I.) John II. 130.
— songs in. (I.) Mark 692.
— tending flocks by. (I.) Luke I. 132.
— this! (I.) Luke II. 608.
— upon deep. (S.) John I. 519.
— visitor, interview with. (S.) John I. 192.
— walking in. (S.) John II. 436.
— what of, watchman? (S.) Rev. 105.
— with Jesus. (S.) John I. 520.
— world without. (S.) Rev. 726.
Night-flowering cereus; or, beauty of unfolding providences. (A.) John II. 400.
Night-scene in Gethsemane. (S.) Mark 616.
Night-storm, Christ in. (S.) John I. 520.
Nightly prayer. (A.) Rom. II. 524.
Nil desperandum. (S.) Acts III. 13.
Nine, God looks after. (S.) Luke III. 305.
— sharp and pointed questions. (I.) Mark 312.
— things pertain to knowledge of true prayer. (S.) Matt. 82.
— where are? (S.) Luke III. 305.
Nine-tenths of religion, temper. (I.) Jas. 296.
Nineteenth century and Jesus Christ. (I.) Rev. 77.
Ninety and nine, one sheep against. (A.) Luke III. 88.
Nineveh and her testimony. (S.) Matt. 249.
— Jerusalem condemned by. (S.) Matt. 249.
No condemnation. (S.) Rom. I. 632–639.
— danger in death for good. (A.) Heb. I. 177.
— death for Christian. (I.) Heb. I. 177.
— fear in death. (A.) Heb. I. 177.
— fruit, fruit or. (I.) Luke II. 736, 743.
— hope, having. (S.) 1 Thess. 173.
— instinct to return. (I.) Luke III. 87.
— looking back. (I.) Luke I. 204, 206.
— man can serve two masters. (S.) Matt. 109.
— more pain. (S.) Rev. 632.
— — sea. (S.) Rev. 615–619.
— — tears. (S.) Rev. 392.
— new commandment. (S.) 1 John 95.
— night there. (S.) Rev. 694, 695.
— people, people who were. (S.) Rom. II. 305.
— place for Word. (A.) John II. 72.
No place like home. (A.) 2 Pet. 150.
— resurrection, if there be, Christ not risen. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 417.
— — impossible. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 386.
— retreat. (I.) Luke II. 206.
— room for excuse. (I.) Luke II. 217.
— — for glorifying. (I.) Rom. I. 276.
— tears in heaven. (S.) Rev. 393, 630.
— temple in heaven. (S.) Rev. 686–688.
— time for understanding. (I.) Matt. 262.
— — to be lost. (I.) Luke II. 213.
— toleration. (S.) 2 John 23.
Noah. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 258–268.
— activity in providing for real interests of oneself and family. (S.) Heb. II. 262.
— things not seen as yet. (S.) Heb. II. 263.
Noah's faith and ours. (S.) Heb. II. 261, 264.
— flood. (S.) Matt. 552.
— preaching. (S.) 2 Pet. 120.
Nobility, man's true. (I.) Heb. II. 325.
— of Bereans. (S.) Acts II. 564, 565.
— of Christian life. (I.) Heb. II. 542.
— of confession. (S.) Matt. 17.
— of forgiveness. (I.) Acts I. 633.
— of grace, true, new celestial Divine birth constitutes. (S.) John I. 43.
— of Samson's character. (I.) Heb. II. 407.
— of single aim. (I.) Phil. 247.
— spiritual. (S.) Acts II. 565.
— worthy of highest culture. (I.) Matt. 431.
Noble act, recognition of. (S.) John II. 312.
— army of martyrs. (S.) 1 Thess. 26: Rev. 529.
— Bereans. (S.) Acts II. 563.
— career. (S.) 2 Tim. 345.
— deeds. (S.) 3 John 22.
— despair. (A.) Phil. 248.
— example. (A.) Gal. 70.
— fearlessness. (A.) Heb. II. 380.
— giving. (A.) Luke III. 474.
— living, importance of. (I.) Heb. II. 405.
— minds welcome truth. (A.) John II. 75.
— preference. (A.) Heb. II. 366.
— principles within heart of poor, gospel kindles. (I.) Matt. 202.
— purpose. (I.) 2 Tim. 171.
— purposes to be encouraged. (I.) Matt. 349.
— self-sacrifice. (I.) Luke II. 648.
— witnesses for Christ. (A.) Acts I. 52.
— womanly service. (I.) Acts II. 96, 97.
— young men. (S.) 1 John 113.
Nobleman converted. (S.) Acts I. 691.
— of Capernaum. (S.) John I. 406.
— stands, testing of faith which. (S.) John I. 412.
Nobleman's dying son, restoration of. (S.) John I. 409.
— faith. (S.) John I. 407–409.
— son. (S.) John I. 407.
Nobler life, culture faint impulse to. (I.) Matt. 481.
Noblesse oblige. (S.) Acts I. 20.
Noblest calling. (A.) Luke I. 497.
— exhibition. (S.) Eph. 264.
— form of work, prayer. (S.) Col. 300.
— source of joy. (S.) Luke II. 224.
Nocturnal enemies. (I.) Jude 23.
— service, memorable. (S.) Acts III. 110.
— — wonderful. (S.) Acts II. 505.
Noli me tangere. (S.) John III. 391.
Nominal and real Christianity. (S.) Acts III. 78.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 174, 181.
— Christians. (I.) Luke II. 737; Acts II. 249.
— — compared with heathen. (S.) Rom. I. 211.
— — confession of Christ unknown to. (I.) Luke II. 538.
— — occasion of blasphemy to heathen. (S.) Rom. I. 181.
— religion. (S.) Rev. 190.
Non-communicants, excuses of. (S.) Luke III. 42.
Non-conductor, unbelief. (I.) John III. 436.

Non-conference with flesh and blood. (S.) Gal. 54.
Non-doers and doers. (S.) Jas. 168.
Non-essential and necessary in genuine Christianity. (S.) Gal. 547.
Non-essentials and essentials. (A.) Acts II. 429.
Non-fulfilment of lust of flesh without Spirit. (S.) Gal. 367.
Non-imputation of sin. (S.) 2 Cor. 308. (A.) Rom. I. 287.
Non-indebtedness, Paul's, to apostles. (I.) Gal. 75.
Non-observance, religious, of sabbath. (S.) Rom. II. 610.
Non-progressiveness, unreasonableness of. (I.) Phil. 248.
Non-recognition of Christ. (A.) John I. 32.
Non-remembrance, God's, of sin. (S.) Heb. I. 651.
Non-resistance, Christ-like. (I.) Matt. 395.
Non-retaliation. (S.) Rom. II. 536.
— Christian's victory. (I.) John III. 237.
Nonconformity to world. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 462–465.
None blameless, there are. (A.) Jas. 290.
— but Christ indispensable. (I.) John II. 623.
— cast out. (A.) John I. 556.
— — — by Christ. (I.) John I. 554.
— good but God, senses in which. (S.) Matt. 423.
— missed if Jesus present. (I.) Mark 349.
— of us liveth unto himself. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 615–619.
— other name. (S.) Acts I. 372–380.
— righteous. (I.) Rom. I. 216.
Not ashamed of Christ. (I.) Luke II. 146.
— — of gospel, and why. (S.) Rom. I. 44–55.
— Barabbas, but Jesus. (I.) Mark 646.
— believing, difficulty of. (S.) Gal. 266.
— — inability through. (I.) Luke II. 179.
— far from kingdom, danger of being. (S.) Mark 490, 500, 503. (I.) Mark 498.
— — off. (S.) Mark 499.
— forgiving, pretences for. (S.) Luke II. 425.
— forgotten by God. (I.) Luke II. 548.
— in vain. (A.) 1 Thess. 44.
— left comfortless. (S.) John II. 553.
— many wise, &c., are called. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 96.
— of blood. (I.) John I. 43.
— of will of man. (I.) John I. 43.
— quite in time. (I.) Mark 499.
— — saved is lost. (I.) Mark 498.
— ready or ready? (S.) Luke II. 656.
— so, Lord. (S.) Acts II. 205.
— yours, but you. (S.) 2 Cor. 500.
Not-under-control signal. (I.) Jas. 314.
Note of true Church. (I.) 1 Thess. 4.
Notes of Church. (S.) Gal. 300.
— three, of Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 6.
Note-books. (I.) 2 Tim. 375.
Nothing? (S.) John I. 328.
— be careful for. (S. & I.) Phil. 316–322.
— busy about. (I.) Matt. 452.
— but Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 134.
— but Jesus. (A.) Matt. 376.
— but leaves. (S.) Mark 447, 450.
— can equal gospel. (I.) Rom. I. 629.
— catching. (S.) John III. 468.
— in world, idol. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 519.
— lost. (S.) John I. 516.
— more can be done. (I.) Heb. I. 465.
— our own. (S.) Acts I. 434.
— sermon upon one, by another nothing. (S.) 2 Cor. 496.
— to be proud of. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 361.
— to do. (I.) John I. 604.
— — with Jesus. (I.) Mark 195.
— to hold by. (A.) 2 Tim. 89.
— to lose. (I.) Matt. 194.
— to pay, when they had. (S.) Luke I. 726.
— without Christ. (S.) John II. 622, 623.
Notions of sin, conventional. (I.) Luke II. 522.
— — heathen. (I.) Luke II. 523.
Nourished hearts. (I.) Jas. 439.
— in words of faith. (A.) 1 Tim. 185.
Nourishment, appropriate, Christian childhood and its. (S.) 1 Pet. 127.
— heavenly. (S.) John I. 379.
Novel-reading hindrance. (A.) Gal. 335.
Novelty and mystery. (S.) Mark 8.
— attractive. (I.) Acts II. 587.
Novelties and how to regard them. (I.) Acts II. 587.
Now. (S.) 2 Cor. 330.
— and afterwards. (S.) Heb. II. 502. (I.) Heb. II. 505.
— and then. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 300, 301; Rev. 120. (I.) Eph. 182.
— — of following Christ. (S.) John II. 452.
— hereafter not. (S.) John II. 397.
— imperative. (S.) 2 Cor. 330.
— is time. (I.) Heb. I. 285.
— now, not by-and-by. (S.) Acts III. 311.
— tremendous importance of. (S.) 2 Cor. 332.
Number of beast. (S.) Rev. 466.
— of name. (S.) Rev. 464.
— of righteous, mistakes concerning. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
— of saved. (S.) Luke II. 759.
Numerical relations of good and evil. (I.) Mark 140.
Nun and penitent. (I.) Luke I. 718.
Nunc dimittis. (S. & I.) Luke I. 217–223.
Nurse, mother. (I.) 1 Thess. 52.
Nurses, gentleness essential to. (I.) 1 Thess. 54.
Nursery for Holy Child, fit. (I.) Luke I. 126.
— root of heaven or hell struck in. (I.) Eph. 593.
Nursing cares. (I.) 1 Pet. 423.
— fathers of Church, ministers. (I.) 1 Thess. 55.
Nurture and admonition of Lord. (S.) Eph. 509.
Nymphas, Church in house of. (S.) Col. 309.

"O FOOLISH Galatians," &c., paraphrase of Gal. I. 1. (I.) Gal. 143.
O Jerusalem! (S.) Matt. 536.
Oath, God's purpose of. (I.) Luke I. 92.
— Herod's. (I.) Matt. 300.
— of God. (S.) Heb. I. 513, 514.
— — priest ordained by. (S.) Heb. I. 579.
— truth not in need of. (I.) Matt. 616.
— value of Christ's, before Pilate. (S.) Mark 629.
Oaths, judicial. (S.) Jas. 468.
— lawfulness and obligation of. (S.) Matt. 76; Heb. I. 510.
— unreasonable. (S.) Matt. 528.
— *versus* prayer and praise. (I.) Jas. 472.
— warning against. (S.) Jas. 467.
Obduracy of heart. (I.) Heb. I. 243.
Obedience. (S.) 1 Pet. 76. (I.) Gal. 54; 2 Tim. 150; Philem. 82; 1 Pet. 5.
— Abraham's prompt, to call of God. (S.) Heb. II. 273.
— absolute, to guidance of Christ. (S.) Rev. 477.
— accessories to. (S.) Rom. II. 765.
— advantages of. (S.) Gal. 54.
— affectionate. (S.) John II. 538.
— and abiding. (S.) 1 John 140.
— and character. (A.) Eph. 594.
— and Divine guidance. (S.) Matt. 11.
— and faith. (I.) John II. 136.
— — shipwreck of. (I.) Luke I. 391.
— and freedom. (I.) 2 Tim. 150.
— and knowledge. (S.) John II. 418.
— — mutual relation of. (I.) John I. 629.
— and love. (S.) John II. 536, 537, 573.
— — to Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 277.

Obedience, angelic, model for ours. (S.) Matt. 93.
— backward to yield. (S.) Mark 261.
— begetting faith. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 148.
— blessedness of. (S.) Luke II. 504.
— canonical. (S.) Gal. 549.
— Christ's, and man's disobedience. (S.) Rom. I. 426.
— — experience of. (I.) Heb. I. 413.
— — unto death. (I.) Phil. 109.
— Christian, and Divine faithfulness. (S.) 2 Thess. 80.
— — doctrine of, rewarded. (S.) Matt. 136.
— — nature of. (S.) Rom. I. 23.
— civil, duty and obligations of. (S.) Rom. II. 558.
— condition, and Christ Author, of salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 417.
— constant, better than repentance. (S.) Luke III. 197.
— danger of mistaking knowledge for. (S.) Jas. 161.
— daughter's. (A.) Eph. 594.
— deceptive religious. (I.) Matt. 525.
— delightful and easy, love makes. (I.) John II. 538.
— due to Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 419.
— duty of. (I.) Gal. 53.
— effect of Law on. (I.) Rom. I. 579.
— effectual source of, perception of Christ's love. (S.) 2 Cor. 270.
— essence of, love. (S.) Rom. II. 579.
— evangelical. (S.) Rev. 745.
— excellency of Abraham's faith and. (S.) Heb. II. 328.
— faith measured by. (I.) Rom. I. 15.
— — moving to. (S.) Heb. II. 258.
— filial. (S.) Luke I. 270; Eph. 593.
— forced and natural. (I.) Matt. 489.
— formal, insufficient. (S.) Matt. 421.
— from bondage to liberty by. (I.) Gal. 380.
— from love. (I.) Heb. I. 644.
— fruit of redemption. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 440.
— Gentile, to Law. (I.) Rom. I. 155.
— gospel, and free grace. (S.) Heb. I. 419. (I.) Heb. I. 420.
— — salvation confirms. (S.) Rom. I. 271.
— — temper of. (S.) Rom. II. 34.
— guileless spirit realizing through, knowledge of God as means of being and abiding in God. (S.) 1 John 80.
— hard lesson. (A.) Gal. 56.
— has not merely to do with easy part of religion. (I.) Matt. 230.
— helps knowledge. (I.) John I. 629.
— honour is more than. (I.) Eph. 597.
— immediate. (I.) Gal. 55.
— — wise. (I.) Matt. 485.
— implicit. (I.) John I. 160. (A.) John II. 656.
— — to Christ. (S.) John I. 159.
— in small things. (I.) 1 Pet. 80.
— instant. (S.) John I. 161.
— key of knowledge. (I.) John I. 629.
— learning. (S.) Heb. I. 409.
— literal. (A.) Luke I. 594.
— — and spiritual. (I.) Rom. I. 190.
— love liberates us for. (I.) John II. 538.
— — secret of. (I.) Luke II. 250.
— men's persuasions of their own. (S.) Matt. 422.
— military. (I.) Luke I. 676.
— moral, necessity of. (S.) Luke II. 251.
— Mr. Cecil's. (A.) Luke I. 292.
— must be cheerful. (I.) John I. 160.
— nature of. (S.) Gal. 53.
— new, and glorious deliverance of all true believers. (S.) Rom. I. 562.
— not compulsion. (I.) John I. 615.
— not profession. (S.) Luke I. 647.
— obligation to. (S.) Gal. 54.
— of angels. (S.) Matt. 92, 93.
— of children. (A.) Col. 260.
Obedience of Christ. (S.) Phil. 95, 104.
— — imitation of. (S.) 1 John 239.
— of Christian life. (S.) Phil. 117.
— of faith. (S.) Luke I. 481; Rom. II. 765; Heb. II. 270. (A.) John I. 417.
— — patient waiting and. (S.) John II. 398.
— of hope. (S.) 1 Pet. 79.
— one man's, and its consequences. (S.) Rom. I. 425.
— organ of spiritual knowledge. (S.) John I. 613.
— our abiding in God by. (S.) 1 John 289.
— perfect. (A.) John I. 557.
— Peter's, to unexpected intimation. (I.) Acts II. 136.
— practical. (S.) Luke I. 650.
— principle of love. (S.) 2 John 12.
— prompt. (A.) John I. 162; Gal. 54.
— proof of love. (S.) John II. 568.
— rarity of. (A.) Col. 261.
— readers', writer's diligence and his. (S.) 2 Pet. 89.
— real, in all things. (I.) Jas. 234.
— repentance not better than. (I.) Luke III. 95.
— safety of. (A.) Col. 261.
— salvation, faith, and fear, Noah's. (S.) Heb. II. 261.
— school of, suffering. (S.) Heb. I. 409.
— sign of love. (A.) John II. 568.
— sincere, necessary to acceptance with God (S.) Matt. 132.
— source of, love. (S.) John II. 573.
— such, happiness in measure of. (I.) Eph. 55.
— superabounding. (S.) Philem. 82.
— thorough. (I.) Gal. 54.
— to Christ. (S.) John I. 161. (A.) Rom. II. 515.
— to civil magistrates. (S.) Titus 159.
— to command of renunciation not necessarily literal. (I.) Matt. 426.
— to conscience. (A.) 2 Tim. 5.
— to Divine will, necessity of cheerful. (S.) Matt. 92.
— to faith. (S.) Rom. I. 14.
— to form of doctrine. (S.) Rom. I. 515.
— to God. (S.) Acts I. 497. (A.) Acts I. 397.
— — constant. (I.) Matt. 93.
— to God's will, connection between holy, and happiness of heaven. (S.) Matt. 131.
— to gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 379.
— to heavenly vision. (S.) Acts III. 358.
— to Law. (S.) Rom. II. 558.
— — of Christ, happiness connected with. (S.) Jas. 195.
— to legal authority. (A.) Rom II. 564.
— to master. (A.) Col. 260.
— to parents. (S.) Luke I. 290; Eph. 604. (I.) Luke I. 292.
— to unrighteousness. (I.) Rom. I. 145.
— to word of Christ. (S.) Luke I. 470.
— true idea of, self-oblation. (S.) Heb. II. 26.
— — order of. (I.) Luke I. 291.
— — test of love to Christ. (S.) John II. 537.
— unconscious, liberty from Law. (I.) Gal. 318.
— uniform and unreserved, duty of. (S.) Jas. 243. (I.) Jas. 244.
— universal, love of God and. (S.) 1 John 387.
— — necessity of. (S.) Jas. 233, 237, 241.
— warrant for, work of grace. (S.) John I. 435.
— wife's. (A.) Eph. 572.
— willing. (I.) John I. 439.
Obedient, blessedness of. (S.) Rev. 745.
— eternal life promised to. (S.) Luke II. 250.
— hearing. (I.) 1 John 7.
— love bringing fulness of joy. (S.) John II 638.
— spirit key of truth. (S.) John I. 614.
— unto death. (S.) Phil. 104. (A.) Phil. 109.
Obey, love inspiration of courage to. (A.) John II. 538.
— orders and leave results. (A.) 2 Tim. 147.
— ready to. (I.) Luke I. 677.

Obeyed, highest authority must be. (I.) John I. 439.
Obeying Christ. (S.) Mark 447; John II. 575.
— God rather than men. (A.) Acts I. 404.
— Head in all things. (I.) Eph. 399.
— light by. (S.) Mark 148.
— truth. (I.) Gal. 342.
Object and nature of true prayer. (S.) Matt. 478.
— and source of spiritual strength. (S.) Col. 33.
— first, in life. (S.) Matt. 114.
— have. (A.) John I. 466.
— of Divine election. (I.) Eph. 12.
— of life, religion ruling though not only. (I.) Matt. 106.
— of love, ideal true. (I.) Matt. 436.
— of rebukes. (I.) Titus 46.
— of search, God chief. (S.) Acts II. 610.
— of worship. (S.) Matt. 37.
— proper, of all religious worship. (S.) Rev. 9.
— unworthy of zeal. (I.) Gal. 285.
Objects of Christian zeal. (S.) Gal. 288.
Objections against Christianity, silencing. (S.) 1 Pet. 186.
— met. (S.) John I. 98.
— sceptical, preach word, not. (I.) 2 Tim. 319.
— to public worship, working men's. (I.) Heb. II. 136.
— unfair, often prompted by selfishness. (I.) Luke I. 707.
Objective faith, power of. (S.) Rev. 58.
— religion necessary. (I.) Heb. II. 104.
— system, Christianity as. (S.) Rom. I. 3.
Objectors, silencing, apostle's method of. (S.) 2 Pet. 29.
Obligation and God, pattern of sanctity. (S.) 1 Pet. 85.
— and lawfulness of oaths. (S.) Matt. 76; Heb. I. 510.
— believers'. (S.) Rom. II. 8.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 86.
— Christian's, to God. (S.) Luke III. 292.
— missionary. (I.) Rom. II. 376.
— of Christian to diffuse gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 37, 38.
— of Christians to send out missionaries. (A.) Acts II. 307.
— of holy life. (S.) Rom. I. 498.
— our just. (S.) Luke II. 198.
— primal, of reverence. (I.) Luke II. 345.
— supreme in, vital in character, foolish in judgment, and dishonourable in conduct. (S.) 2 Cor. 437.
— to Christian zeal. (S.) Gal. 288.
— to God. (I.) Mark 465.
Obligations and dignity of those called early to faith. (S.) Eph. 60.
— and duty of civil obedience. (S.) Rom. II. 558.
— and requirements of gospel. (S.) Mark 719.
— children of light and their. (S.) Eph. 496.
— mutual. (S.) 1 Pet. 350.
— — of Christian masters and servants. (I.) Philem. 68.
— of Christian calling. (S.) Eph. 352.
— — missions. (S.) Rom. II. 373.
— of Great Britain to gospel. (S.) Luke III. 207.
— of parents and children. (S.) Col. 259.
— our, to God and man. (S.) Mark 476.
— — to Jesus. (S.) Rom. II. 724.
— redemption and its. (S.) Titus 147.
— relationship with Christ and its. (S.) John II. 157.
— superior, of Christians. (S.) Matt. 80.
Obliteration more than pardon. (I.) Acts I. 321.
Oblivion of past, Christian progress by. (S.) Phil. 231.
Obscure because unfinished, present. (I.) John II. 397.
— lives of saints. (I.) Acts I. 108.
— men, power of. (I.) Acts III. 94.
— passages in Bible. (I.) 2 Pet. 194.
Observance of days and seasons. (S. & I.) Gal. 267.
— of others' religious progress. (S.) Eph. 86.
— of sabbath. (I.) Matt. 228.
— routine, indispensable. (S.) Luke II. 400.
Observances, ceremonial, of Christian life. (S.) Mark 82.
— religious, reliance on. (S.) Luke III. 294.
Observation, kingdom which cometh not with. (S.) Luke III. 311.
— retirement for. (I.) Mark 252.
Observations. (S.) Philem. 87.
— taking. (I.) 1 Thess. 207.
Observers and witnesses, angels as. (I.) Luke I. 19.
Obstacles. (I.) Luke III. 390.
— social, to religion. (S.) Matt. 191.
Obstinate sin to be overcome by strict fasting. (I.) Matt. 384.
Obstructions to spiritual progress. (I.) Gal. 337.
— youths', in their way to Christ and eternal life. (S.) Matt. 423.
Obtaining promises. (S.) Heb. II. 409.
— salvation, seeking and. (S.) Rom. II. 402.
Obviousness, truths overlooked because of their. (S.) Acts III. 229.
Occasion for injunction to restore erring. (I.) Gal. 451.
— — to do good. (I.) Gal. 526.
— of evil, religion as. (I.) Acts III. 214.
Occasions, great, discover great qualities. (I.) Mark 683.
Occasional goodness. (I.) Matt. 480.
— relapse compatible with spiritual advance. (I.) Matt. 634.
— things, revivals. (I.) Acts I. 126.
Occupancy, blessed. (S.) Col. 25.
Occupant, concealed. (I.) Matt. 254
Occupation. (S.) Luke III. 414.
— congenial, in heaven. (I.) Mark 479.
— honourable. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 366.
— life-long. (S.) Heb. II. 656.
— mental, in prison. (I.) 2 Tim. 375.
— necessity of, and right way of pursuing it. (S.) Acts III. 16.
Occupations of life, parabolic use of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 572.
— providence in our. (I.) Luke II. 548.
Oceans stormy, of this world, Christ's bark on. (S.) Acts III. 406.
— sum of duty like. (I.) Luke II. 247.
Odiousness of conceit. (I.) Rom. II. 478.
Odium, history and, of Christ's cross. (S.) Gal. 528.
— *theologicum*, worst of social devils. (S.) 2 Tim. 189.
Odour of grace. (I.) Acts I. 388.
Odours, golden vials full of. (S.) Rev. 321.
Offence abounding through Law. (I.) Rom. I. 431.
— against Cæsar. (I.) Mark 476.
— and free gift. (S.) Rom. I. 415.
— and success of cross. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 77.
— at Christ, taking. (S.) Luke I. 694.
— at gospel, taking. (S.) Matt. 203.
— cause of, to young. (A.) Luke III. 280.
— Christian's weapon of. (S.) Eph. 671.
— conscience void of. (S.) Acts III. 280–291.
— great, and foul fault, to revolt and turn from our former profession. (S.) 2 Tim. 108.
— in guarding against, we must take care. (S.) Rom. II. 645.
— Jesus an. (I.) Mark 228.
— ministers cautioned against giving. (S.) 2 Cor. 334.
— of cross. (S.) Gal. 349. (A.) Gal. 350.
— rock of, and stumbling-stone, Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 312, 313.
— sincere and without. (S.) Phil. 26. (I.) Phil. 27.
— without. (I.) Phil. 27.

Offences. (S.) Matt. 398.
— against Christianity no just grounds for infidelity. (S.) Matt. 204.
— discourse of. (S.) Matt. 399.
— duty of forgiving. (S.) Matt. 410.
— evil and danger of. (S.) Luke III. 278.
— forgiveness of. (S.) Matt. 409.
— gratuitous, of ministry. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 68.
— how to meet. (S.) Matt. 406.
— inevitable and evil. (S.) Matt. 398.
— necessity of, arising against gospel. (S.) Luke III. 279.
— of speech. (S.) Jas. 295.
— of tongue. (I.) Jas. 292.
Offend in word, not to, evidence of high pitch of virtue. (S.) Jas. 294.
— liability to cause others to. (S.) Luke III. 280.
Offended at carpenter's Son. (I.) Mark 228.
— by faithful preaching. (I.) Matt. 205.
— with Christ. (S.) Matt. 203, 204.
Offender greatest sufferer, therefore needs pity most. (I.) Matt. 411.
— tell, his fault. (A.) Matt. 406.
Offending in one point. (S.) Jas. 239. (I.) Jas. 245.
— member, excision of. (I.) Mark 373.
— ways of. (S.) Matt. 399.
Offensiveness of gospel to human pride. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 61.
Offer of salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 233.
— Satan's. (S.) Luke I. 409.
— universal, of salvation. (S.) Titus 99.
Offered, ready to be. (S.) 2 Tim. 332.
Offering, Abel's. (S.) Heb. II. 216–223.
— great. (I.) Heb. I. 619.
— joint, of priest and people. (S.) Luke I. 16.
— Mary's, criticized and vindicated. (S.) John II. 310.
— of devotion. (I.) Mark 564.
— of love. (S.) Gal. 134.
— one. (S.) Heb. II. 96, 99. (I.) Heb. II. 100.
— — perfect. (S.) Heb. II. 47.
— only, for sin. (S.) Heb. I. 611.
— our High Priest's. (S.) Heb. I. 191.
— our Lord's. (S.) Heb. I. 612.
— weekly. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 562.
— Welsh boy's. (A.) Luke III. 473.
— widow's acceptable. (S.) Mark 513.
Offerings, costly, acceptable to God, (I.) Mark 561, 566.
— for God's treasury. (S.) Mark 513.
— posthumous, costly. (I.) Luke II. 532.
Offertorial gifts. (S.) Luke II. 524.
Office and operation of faith. (S.) Gal. 324.
— Christ's priestly. (S.) Heb. I. 189.
— Dead-prayer. (I.) Jas. 356.
— difference of, does not preclude sameness of recompense. (I.) Matt. 195.
— high, means chief service in Church. (S.) Titus 12.
— ministers thankful for their. (S.) 1 Tim. 41.
— ministerial. (S.) Mark 107; Heb. I. 396.
— — is one of power and authority. (S.) Philem. 41.
— — necessaries of. (S.) Rom. II. 405. (A.) Rom. II. 406.
— — shrinking from. (A.) Jas. 288.
— — urgency of. (A.) 2 Tim. 318.
— of angels. (S.) Heb. II. 542.
— of bishop good work. (S.) 1 Tim. 130.
— of civil magistrate, nature and extent of. (S.) Acts III. 26.
— of conscience. (I.) Acts III. 295.
— of faith. (I.) Rom. I. 72.
— of law. (A.) Rom. I. 225.
— of preacher, danger of. (I.) 2 Tim. 266.
— of religious teachers, introduction into. (I.) Jas. 287.
— of Spirit. (S.) John II. 550.
— of true Shepherd. (S.) John II. 167.
— pastoral, difficulties of. (S.) 2 Cor. 67.
— Paul magnifying his. (S.) Rom. II. 405.
Offices and management of. (S.) Rom. II. 663.
— Church, and magnifying them. (S.) Rom. II. 405.
— of Christ continued in heaven. (S.) Rev. 59.
Office-bearers, true, in Church. (S.) 1 Pet. 387.
Officers, coming of. (I.) John I. 660.
Official religionist challenges Jesus. (I.) Mark 464.
Offspring and Root of David. (S.) Rev. 753.
— of God, man. (S. & I.) Acts II. 620–622.
Oil both in lamps and vessels. (S.) Matt. 565.
— of gladness. (S.) Heb. I. 52.
— of joy. (A.) Phil. 309.
— reserve of. (S.) Matt. 566.
— saving grace likened to. (S.) Matt. 567.
— Spirit as. (I.) Matt. 565.
— taken from lamp. (I.) Luke I. 387.
Oil-less lamp, knowledge. (I.) Matt. 570.
Ointment, box of. (S.) Mark 558. (I.) Mark 562.
Old age. (I.) Luke I. 224.
— — beautiful. (I.) Luke I. 252.
— — Christian. (I.) Philem. 45.
— — conversion in. (I.) Acts III. 202.
— — — postponed to. (I.) Matt. 451.
— — difficulty of conversion in. (S.) Mark 538.
— — faithfulness in. (A.) Acts III. 202.
— — glory and work of. (S.) Luke I. 222.
— — happiness of. (I.) Acts III. 202.
— — hopeless. (I.) Acts III. 202.
— — in Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 754.
— — reverence due to. (S.) Philem. 44.
— — ripe. (I.) Acts III. 202.
— — theological use of. (I.) Titus 60.
— — time as seen in. (I.) Eph. 541.
— — useful. (A.) Acts III. 202.
— and new. (I.) Heb. II. 31.
— — commandment. (I.) John II. 443.
— — commandments. (S.) 1 John 93–95.
— — covenants one in Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 9.
— — dispensations. (S.) Heb. I. 572.
— — in formation of character. (I.) Matt. 294.
— — in Jesus. (S.) Matt. 1.
— — nature. (A.) Eph. 426.
— — Testament dispensations compared with respect to different ways in which will of God was revealed. (S.) Heb. I. 13.
— — Testaments. (S.) John I. 141; Acts I. 565. (I.) Heb. II. 77.
— — — harmony of teaching of. (I.) Rom. I. 69.
— — things. (S.) Matt. 293.
— — year. (S.) Acts III. 476; 1 Pet. 332.
— and young: Paul and Timothy. (S.) Philem. 14.
— bottles and new wine. (S.) Mark 86.
— — what is meant by? (S.) Matt. 163.
— disciple. (S.) Acts III. 200.
— doctrines, enduring. (A.) 1 Tim. 10.
— garment, new cloth on. (S.) Mark 85.
— gospel and new. (I.) Gal. 26.
— house and new. (S.) 2 Cor. 247. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 508.
— Jerusalem infirmary. (S.) John I. 420.
— leaven. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 386.
— life. (I.) Gal. 383.
— — and new. (I.) Gal. 113, 126.
— man. (S.) Rom. I. 472, 473; Eph. 424. *See also* Man; Men; Young man; Young men.
— — putting off, and putting on new. (S.) Eph. 422.
— men, duty of. (S.) Titus 58.
— — temptations and duties of. (S.) Titus 58.
— nature, conversion and. (S.) Col. 200. (A.) Col. 199.
— — grace not suddenly destructive of. (I.) Gal. 88.
— — reasserting itself. (I.) Matt. 634.
— — spectre of. (S.) Rom. I. 624.
— new leaves pushing off. (I.) Col. 205.
— — man driving out. (I.) Eph. 424.

Old, new supplanting. (I.) Mark 85.
— permanence of. (I.) Luke I. 538.
— religion, fury of, against new. (S.) 1 Thess. 79.
— Satan more prominent in New Testament than in. (I.) 1 Thess. 105.
— service and new. (S.) Rom. I. 564.
— sins require patience. (I.) Eph. 515.
— — watch against. (I.) Rev. 522.
— Testament and in New, Christ in. (I.) John I. 496.
— — difficulties in, do not warrant rejection of Christianity. (I.) Heb. II. 19.
— — gospel preached under. (S.) Heb. II. 298.
— — interpretation of. (S.) Gal. 297.
— — its trustworthiness, value, and purpose. (S.) Rom. II. 692.
— — Lord's Prayer contains essence of. (I.) Luke II. 319.
— — minister of, Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
— — parallel. (I.) John III. 515.
— — Paul's treatment of. (I.) Acts II. 550.
— — Scriptures. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
— — — called holy. (S.) Rom. I. 10.
— — — Christ in. (A.) Heb. II. 91.
— — — witness of, to Jesus Christ. (S.) John I. 465.
— — value of. (S.) 1 Pet. 53.
— to new, transition from. (S.) Acts II. 132.
— tree, grafting. (I.) Matt. 243.
— truth is, repetition of. (S.) Phil. 171.
— type of new. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 3.
— world, honour of women in. (I.) 2 John 8.
— worship and new. (S.) John I. 346.
Older and younger workers, relation between. (I.) 1 Tim. 5.
Oldest Christian writing, witness to Christ of. (S.) 1 Thess. 201.
Oldness and newness of commandment of love. (S.) 1 John 94.
Olive, parable of. (S.) Rom. II. 410.
Olives, mount of. (S.) Luke III. 532-540.
Olive-tree. (S.) Rom. II. 410.
— wild, Gentiles like. (S.) Rom. II. 419.
Olivet, contemplations on. (S.) Luke III. 499.
Omega and Alpha. (S. & I.) Rev. 36–38, 649, 739–743.
Omission, all sin traced to. (I.) Matt. 529.
— of good leads to commission of evil. (S.) Rom. I. 99.
— of Lazarus narrative by other evangelists. (I.) John II. 232.
— one, injurious. (A.) Jas. 245.
— sin of lost. (I.) Matt. 530.
— sins of. (S.) Matt. 529, 595; Jas. 423. (I.) Matt. 434, 529; Rev. 179.
— — most heinous. (I.) Matt. 530.
Omnipotence, God's. (I.) Luke I. 54.
— of faith. (S.) Mark 354, 355.
— of God. (S.) Rev. 431, 432.
— of grace, monument of, Cornelius. (I.) Acts II. 111.
Omnipotent Helper. (A.) Eph. 346.
— money not. (I.) Acts I. 295.
Omnipresence of God. (S.) Acts II. 619; Phil. 314.
Omniscience illustrated. (A.) Heb. I. 342.
— of Christ. (S.) John I. 187. (I.) Luke I. 512.
— of holiness: unction from Holy One. (S.) 1 John 153.
Once denied, thrice denied. (I.) John III. 233.
— for all, faith. (S.) Jude 19.
— more, yet. (S.) Heb. II. 564.
One and many. (I.) Rom. I. 418.
— another. (S.) Gal. 351.
— — exhorting. (I.) Heb. II. 138.
— — help. (A.) Heb. II. 125.
— — love. (I.) Heb. II. 587.
— audience of. (A.) John I. 195.
— body. (S.) Eph. 400.
— — and one Spirit. (I.) Eph. 367.
— — many members. (S.) Rom. II. 480.
— commandment, God's. (S.) 1 John 287.
— convert wins another. (A.) John I. 124.
One day in day, live. (I.) Matt. 117.
— death and one salvation. (I.) Heb. II. 57.
— defect fatal. (I.) Mark 411.
— essential. (I.) Mark 386.
— event with many revelations. (S.) John III. 310.
— faith. (I.) Eph. 384.
— faithful. (I.) Jas. 278.
— false step, danger of. (I.) Mark 634.
— family in heaven and earth. (S.) Eph. 281, 285, 293.
— — mankind are. (S.) Acts II. 604.
— fault may spoil life. (A.) Phil 27.
— fear drives out another. (I.) 1 Pet. 294.
— flaw, rejected for. (A.) Jas. 245.
— fold and one Shepherd. (S.) John II. 202.
— for many. (A.) Heb. II. 74.
— foundation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 249-251, 293.
— — Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 146.
— God and many gods. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 522.
— — one Lord. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 522.
— — three temples of. (S.) John I. 186.
— gospel. (S.) Gal. 21. (I.) Mark 4.
— — only. (S.) Gal. 24.
— great idea. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 136.
— habitual fault may vitiate whole life. (I.) Mark 409.
— in Christ. (S.) Gal. 227. (I.) Gal. 226, 227.
— life only argument against God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 421.
— man's disobedience and its consequence. (S.) Rom. I. 425.
— — obedience and its consequence. (S.) Rom. I. 425.
— matchless Creator. (S.) Rev. 637.
— Mediator. (I.) Gal. 199; 1 Tim. 109.
— mind rules army. (I.) 2 Tim. 147.
— missing. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 142.
— nation and all nations. (S.) John I. 352.
— of us, he was. (A.) Heb. I. 184.
— offering. (S.) Heb. II. 96, 99. (I.) Heb. II. 100.
— omission injurious. (A.) Jas. 245.
— only, way of salvation. (S.) Acts I. 369-380.
— pearl. (I.) Matt. 290.
— perfect offering. (S.) Heb. II. 47.
— Philip's audience of. (S.) Acts I, 692.
— point best. (A.) Phil. 242.
— — offending in. (S.) Jas. 239. (I.) Jas. 245.
— preaching to. (A.) Acts I. 713.
— probation, only. (S.) Rev. 734.
— question in conduct. (S.) Acts I. 400.
— sacrifice of Christ sufficient. (S.) Heb. II. 48.
— — of, salvation of many. (A.) John II. 303.
— saving name. (S.) Acts I. 373.
— set of ideas, rest from. (I.) Mark 252.
— sheep against ninety and nine. (A.) Luke III. 88.
— sin makes room for more (I.) Eph. 444.
— — ruinous. (I.) Gal. 157.
— — soul's ruin. (S.) Heb. II. 455.
— soul, conversion of. (I.) Acts II. 319.
— — precious. (I.) John I. 127.
— — worth great effort. (I.) Jas. 512.
— soweth and another reapeth. (S.) John I. 392.
— Spirit, many gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 180.
— subject, man of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 121.
— success in life. (S.) John III. 327.
— sufficient for sacrifice. (A.) John III. 226.
— talent. (S.) Matt. 575.
— — man with, needed. (I.) Matt. 583.
— thing I know, that whereas I was blind, now I see. (S.) John II. 143.
— — lack of, lack of all. (I.) Matt. 431.
— — lacking, importance of. (I.) Mark 409.
— — looking for, and finding another. (I.) 1 Pet. 183.
— — needed, gratitude. (A.) Col. 237.
— — needful. (S.) Luke II. 276, 293-305.
— — thou lackest. (S.) Mark 410. (I.) Mark 408. (A.) Mark 409.
— threefold essential. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 458.

One transgression of Law. (I.) Jas. 245.
— true Church. (S.) Heb. II. 443.
— two better than. (I.) Philem. 15.
— undying. (S.) Rom. I. 482.
— vineyard. (I.) Luke II. 732.
— way in, only. (I.) Acts I. 378.
— — of salvation: grace. (S.) Acts II. 435.
— weak spot. (I.) Luke III. 376.
— wife, husband of. (S.) Titus 27.
— wilful sin enough to ruin. (I.) Gal. 345.
— witness and one testimony. (S.) Rev. 551.
— woman, whole city visited by. (I.) Mark 571.
One's own interest, looking after. (S.) 2 John 17.
— self, having right estimate of. (I.) Gal. 75.
— — true thoughts of. (I.) Luke III. 359.
— witness in. (I.) 1 John 433.
Oneness, God's mediation and. (S.) Gal. 197.
— in Christ. (S.) Gal. 227.
— of believers. (I.) Gal. 227.
— of branches. (S.) John II. 645.
— of Christ with Father. (I.) John II. 224.
— of Christ's Church. (I.) Eph. 367.
— of condition, influence gained by. (A.) Matt. 4.
— of mind. (I.) 1 Pet. 268.
— of service. (I.) Luke III. 282.
— real, amidst circumstantial diversity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 35.
— with Christ. (I.) Eph. 399; 1 Thess. 217.
— with Father, eternity of Christ argument for his. (I.) John I. 8.
Onesimus. (S.) Philem. 48. (I.) Col. 294.
— after-life of. (I.) Philem. 49.
— and Philemon. (S.) Philem. 59.
— and Tychicus, letter-bearers. (S.) Col. 292.
— faithful and beloved brother. (S.) Col. 294.
— Paul's affection for. (I.) Philem. 54.
Onesiphorus. (I.) 2 Tim. 111.
— dead, was? (I.) 2 Tim. 112.
— of Ephesus. (I.) 2 Tim. 109, 111.
— Paul's good wish on behalf of. (S.) 2 Tim. 120.
— — prayer for. (S.) 2 Tim. 115.
Only believe. (S.) Mark 221, 222. (I.) Mark 223.
— offering for sin. (S.) Heb. I. 611.
— thing of importance. (I.) Luke II. 300.
— trust him. (S.) Luke III. 299.
Only-begotten Son. (S.) John I. 79.
Onward! (S.) Phil. 234.
— course, Christian's. (S.) Acts III. 135.
— ever. (I.) Heb. I. 443.
— movement of soul. (I.) Phil. 247.
— whosoever goeth. (I.) 2 John 19.
Opaque men. (I.) Mark 200.
— — too, to let gospel through them. (I.) Mark 200.
Open and hidden sins. (S.) 1 Tim. 256.
— and secret Christians. (S.) John I. 195.
— — sinner. (S.) 1 Tim. 256.
— books. (S.) Rev. 597, 603, 604.
— door. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 567; Rev. 274.
— — always. (I.) John II. 174.
— — for little strength. (S.) Rev. 217.
— — of Church. (S.) Acts I. 715.
— gate of salvation. (I.) Acts II. 421.
— house for all comers. (S.) Luke III. 73.
— reproof for open sin. (I.) Gal. 85.
— secret of character. (S.) Mark 281.
— sepulchre seal of redemption. (S.) Matt. 669.
— sin, open reproof for. (I.) Gal. 85.
— sins, Satan loves. (I.) Luke I. 414.
— way to heaven. (I.) Mark 738.
— your eyes, now. (A.) 2 Tim. 69.
Opened doors. (S.) Rev. 217.
— sepulchre. (I.) Mark 696.
Opening address to Roman Church. (S.) Rom. I. 2.
— and shutting power of Christian life. (I.) Matt. 345.
— eyes of faith. (I.) Luke III. 384.
— — of one blind from his birth. (S.) John II. 106, 111.
Opening of books. (S.) Rev. 600.
— of eyes. (S.) John II. 159.
— of great and effectual door. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 568.
— of Scriptures. (S.) Luke III. 648.
— statement of prosecuting counsel. (I.) Acts III. 268.
— year, voice for: *to-day*. (S.) Heb. I. 238.
Openly religious. (I.) John I. 609.
Operation, Spirit's, diversity of. (I.) John I. 217.
— — nature and tokens of. (S.) Rom. II. 24.
Operations, Divine, diversity of. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 170, 177.
— faith and its. (S.) John I. 535.
— of Divine Providence. (S.) Rom. II. 175.
— of grace, imperceptible. (I.) Acts II. 494.
— of Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 178.
— of truth. (I.) Acts I. 212.
— of wind. (S.) John I. 221.
Opinion, differences of. (S.) Phil. 255.
— good, of others. (S.) Philem. 80.
— matters of, duty of forbearance in. (S.) Rom. II. 603.
— popular, fickleness of. (I.) Acts III. 470.
— public. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 344.
— outside, good conscience independent of. (A.) 2 Tim. 4.
— self-interest in. (I.) Acts III. 98.
— sought by question. (I.) Matt. 337.
— unity to be maintained in spite of differences of. (S.) Rom. II. 604.
Opinions, current, of day, Enoch opposing. (S.) Heb. II. 237.
— ineffectual. (I.) Rom. I. 176.
— of self. (I.) John I. 284.
— unsound. (S.) 2 Tim. 190.
— various. (S.) John I. 659.
Opponents of gospel injure only themselves. (S.) Acts II. 363.
— of Paul. (I.) Phil. 39.
— of truth. (I.) John I. 670.
— silenced by Christian consistency. (I.) Acts I. 391.
Opportunity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 569. (I.) Gal. 521; Eph. 540. (A.) Gal. 521.
— and mission of life. (S.) Acts II. 343.
— doing good according to. (S.) Gal. 523, 524.
— first, of grace, taking. (S.) Heb. I. 233.
— God's, man's extremity. (S.) 2 Cor. 492; 2 Tim. 378.
— importance of. (I.) Phil. 343.
— life golden. (S.) John II. 245.
— lost: Thomas not there. (S.) John III. 418.
— making. (A.) 2 Tim. 321.
— man's treasure. (I.) Gal. 520.
— missed. (I.) John I. 604.
— money. (I.) Jas. 429.
— must be grasped. (A.) Heb. I. 91.
— narrowed. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 488.
— of doing good. (I.) 1 Tim. 302.
— of giving, glad of. (A.) Acts III. 179.
— to be seized. (I.) Mark 537; Heb. I. 314.
— to be used. (I.) John II. 327.
— transient nature of. (I.) Gal. 521.
— unlikely, used. (A.) 2 Tim. 322.
— unused. (I.) John I. 604.
— use of. (A.) Eph. 535.
— using. (A.) 2 Tim. 321.
— wasted. (S.) Luke II. 217.
Opportunities, lost. (S.) Matt. 570. (I.) Matt. 559, 571. (A.) Matt. 485; John II. 128; Gal. 527; Heb. II. 536.
— neglected. (A.) Matt. 486.
— of doing good should be seized eagerly. (I.) 1 John I. 604.
— — — Christians may find, at any time, any where. (I.) John I. 604.
— of grace, use of. (S.) Acts II. 366.
— prepare for. (A.) Gal. 521.
— purchase of. (S.) Eph. 537.
— seizing. (I.) Gal. 521. (A.) Gal. 526.
— wasted. (I.) Eph. 539.
— wayside. (S.) John I. 319.
— we must prize our. (I.) John II. 597.

Opportunities, wisdom of Christian in saving and improving all. (I.) Eph. 540.
Opposing laws. (S.) Rom. I. 614.
Opposite effects of ministry of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 65.
— tendencies of flesh and Spirit. (I.) Gal. 374.
— views of good man's life. (S.) 2 Cor. 337.
— wonders in conception of Christ and of John Baptist. (I.) Luke I. 15.
Opposition and misapprehension, best testimony of servant of God against. (S.) Acts II. 203.
— ecclesiastical. (S.) Acts II. 202.
— fame through. (A.) 2 Tim. 169.
— from foes and from friends. (S.) Mark 111.
— gospel furthered by. (S.) Phil. 32.
— great, we must do good against. (I.) John II. 5.
— helpful to gospel. (I.) Acts II. 320.
— human, Divine kindness amid. (S.) Mark 98.
— prompt, to error. (A.) Gal. 74.
— spirit of. (A.) 2 Tim. 231.
— to, and influence of, Holy Spirit. (S.) Eph. 456.
— to Christ. (S.) Luke II. 496.
— — folly of. (I.) 2 Tim. 273.
— to gospel. (S.) Acts I. 421.
— to truth. (S.) John I. 661.
— — characteristics of. (S.) Acts I. 494.
— — fatal. (I.) Acts III. 346.
Oppressed and weak, encouragements to prayer for. (S.) Rom. II. 141.
Oppressing poor, various ways of. (S.) Jas. 432.
Oppression. (I.) Jas. 230.
— cry of world in. (S.) Rev. 341.
— fruit of covetousness. (S.) 1 Tim. 279, 280.
— patience under. (S.) 1 Pet. 214.
Oracles, Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 278.
— living. (S.) Acts I. 588.
— of God. (S. I. & A.) Rom. I. 196-201; Heb. I. 426; 1 Pet. 355.
— — accessible to all. (A.) Rom. I. 200.
— — how to consult. (I.) Rom. I. 200.
— — may be consulted with perfect confidence. (I.) Rom. I. 200.
— — never consulted in vain. (I.) Rom. I. 201.
— — suppose they should be taken away. (I.) Rom. I. 201.
Oral teaching as source of Gospels. (I.) Matt. xi.
Orators and preachers. (I.) Acts III. 269.
— effectual, tears are. (I.) Rev. 308.
— sanguinary. (I.) Acts III. 269.
Ordained memorial. (S.) Luke III. 509.
Order. (S.) John III. 369.
— and decency in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— — in Divine worship. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 377.
— and faith of gospel recommended. (S.) Col. 123.
— and stability, apostolic praise of. (S.) Col. 122.
— and steadfastness. (I.) Col. 122.
— Church. (S.) Titus 23.
— Divine. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 517.
— — resistance to, in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 375.
— in. (I.) Luke I. 6.
— in Church, importance of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 368.
— in Divine things. (I.) Luke I. 5.
— in ecclesiastical institution. (I.) Heb. I. 395.
— in performance of religious duties. (S.) Luke I. 16.
— of Church, perfecting. (S.) Titus 23.
— of God. (I.) Phil. 4.
— of gracious exercises in renewed heart. (S.) Gal. 323.
— of growth. (I.) Mark 168.
— of Melchisedec, priest after. (S.) Heb. I. 572.
— of nature, God seen in. (A.) Rom. I. 88.
— out of disorder. (I.) Mark 259.
— recommended. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 378.
— reversed. (I.) Matt. 454.
— spiritual. (I.) Rom. II. 482.
Orders, Christ's. (A.) John I. 162.
Orders, Church's. (A.) Mark 719.
— obey, and leave results. (A.) 2 Tim. 147.
— priestly. (I.) Luke I. 11.
— under sealed. (I.) 1 Thess. 191.
Ordered back to guard-room. (S.) Acts III. 309.
Ordering spirit of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt. 103.
Orderings, secret, of soul's life. (I.) Luke II. 739.
Orderly development. (I.) Luke I. 296.
Ordinance of God, civil government. (I.) Rom. II. 564.
— of sacrifice, love in. (S.) Heb. II. 11.
Ordinances, attending at, enforced. (S.) Acts II. 152.
— faith in observance of. (S.) Heb. II. 390.
— God's, observance of. (I.) Luke I. 12.
— Holy Spirit needed to make, effectual. (I.) Acts II. 202.
— necessary. (I.) John I. 310.
— of God are not without profit if rightly practised. (I.) 2 Tim. 12.
— religious, are sometimes unprofitable, why. (I.) John I. 310.
— use and abuse of. (S.) Gal. 266.
— waiting upon God in his. (I.) Acts I. 25.
Ordinary Christian relations, spirit that restores fallen brother should pervade. (I.) Gal 464.
— commandment regarded as. (I.) Matt. 424.
— means, growth in grace by. (I.) 2 Pet. 214.
— talents do most of work. (I.) Matt. 575.
Ordination. (I.) 2 Tim. 22.
— charge. (S.) 2 Tim. 317. (I.) 1 Tim. 213.
— Divine, of human life. (S.) Acts III. 231.
— — to ministry. (I.) Col. 95.
— first missionary, at Antioch. (S.) Acts II. 300-307.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 231.
— sermon. (S.) 2 Tim. 18.
Organic, Christian life. (S.) Acts I. 85.
— life of Bible. (I.) Acts I. 590.
Organism, bodily, permanent element in our. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 421.
Organization, charity. (I.) Gal. 471.
— power in excess of. (I.) Acts I. 47.
Oriental cities, blind people swarm in. (I.) Matt. 169.
— consolers. (I.) John II. 255.
— covetousness. (I.) Luke II. 591.
— feasts. (I.) Luke I. 712.
— ideas of enjoyment. (I.) Luke II. 609.
— judges. (I.) Luke III. 352.
— reading. (I.) Acts I. 698.
— setting of parable: lost coin. (I.) Luke III. 103.
— streets. (I.) John II. 246.
— women, seclusion of. (I.) John I. 372.
Origen, example of, loving enemies. (I.) Luke I. 588.
Origin and authority of gospel. (S.) Luke II. 7.
— and end of temptation. (S.) Jas. 79.
— and nature of redemption. (S.) Eph. 9.
— Christ's. (I.) Matt. 521.
— heavenly, of wisdom. (I.) Jas. 338.
— of child-life, profoundest mystery yet is. (I.) Luke I. 196.
— of Christian hospitality. (I.) Acts II. 498.
— of evil. (S.) Jas. 99. (I.) John II. 117.
— of gospel. (S.) Mark 2.
— of Jesus. (S.) John I. 637.
— of mankind. (S.) Acts II. 605.
— singular, of Christian man. (S.) Eph. 173.
— small in, widespread in issue. (A.) Jas. 302
Original sin. (S. I. & A.) Rom. I. 398-402.
— — fact. (I.) Eph. 137.
— — root. (I.) Rom. I. 402.
— — scientific fact. (I.) Rom. I. 401.
— — universal depravity proof of. (I.) Eph. 137.
— — why did not God arrest its consequences? (I.) Rom. I. 402.
— was golden rule? (I.) Luke I. 596.
Originality in character. (I.) Mark 170.
— in religion. (I.) Matt. 604.
— of Christ as Teacher. (I.) John I. 611.

Originality of service. (I.) Matt. 602.
Ornament, appropriate duty and, of female sex. (S.) Acts II. 95.
— grammar of. (S.) Titus 85.
— of prayer, thanksgiving. (I.) Phil. 324.
— talents for service not. (I.) Matt. 590.
Ornaments, good use for. (A.) 1 Tim. 127.
— hidden. (S.) 1 Pet. 258.
— living. (S.) Titus 88.
Orphan's prayer. (A.) Mark 456.
Orphans, remember. (I.) Gal. 83.
— work for. (A.) Jas. 215.
Orthodox preacher. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 65.
Orthodoxy relates to matter of preaching more than to manner. (I.) Gal. 22.
Ostentatious profanity. (I.) Matt. 528.
Other little ships. (S.) Mark 187.
— men's failings. (S.) Gal. 450.
— — sins. (S. & A.) 1 Tim. 242–247.
— — — our share in. (S.) 2 John 23.
— things, lusts of. (I.) Mark 137.
Others, abstinence for sake of. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 524–531.
— before self. (A.) Phil. 88.
— caring for. (I.) Acts II. 97. (A.) Gal. 354.
— living for. (I.) Rom. II. 624.
— sins of. (S.) Gal. 450.
— testimony of. (S.) 3 John 18.
Ought. (I.) Acts I. 497.
Our. (S.) Matt. 96.
— better than *mine and thine.* (I.) Luke II. 340.
— brother. (I.) John I. 122.
— duties as subjects. (S.) Matt. 506.
— Father. (S.) Matt. 84, 85.
— most real danger. (I.) Matt. 489.
— own and others' things. (S.) Phil. 84.
— part in Christ's crucifixion. (I.) Mark 664.
— work. (S.) Matt. 483.
Ours, all things are. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 297, 300.
Ourselves, giving, in sacrifice. (I.) Mark 511.
— glorious hereafter and. (S.) 2 Cor. 231.
— how to own. (S.) Heb. II. 182.
Outcast, tenderness toward. (I.) Matt. 234.
Outcasts, gather. (I.) Acts II. 369.
— gospel appreciated by. (I.) Acts II. 371.
— hope for. (S.) Rom. II. 306.
— social, Christ in company of. (I.) Luke I. 524.
Outer darkness. (I.) Jude 52.
Outflashing glory of Son of God. (I.) Heb. I. 34.
Outgoing of evil and incoming of good, simultaneous. (I.) 1 Pet. 132.
Outlook and vision, Paul's. (I.) Gal. 295.
— hope's. (A.) Rom. II. 129.
Outpouring of Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 130, II. 201.
— Pentecostal. (S.) Acts I. 113.
Outrage of justice by judge. (S.) Acts III. 253.
Outrages by soldiers. (I.) Luke I. 333.
Outside, Church's duty to those. (I.) Luke III. 672.
— privilege, good men found. (I.) Matt. 7.
— saints. (S.) Acts II. 163.
Outsiders. (S.) John II. 200.
— gospel sermon to. (S.) Mark 441.
Outspokenness, duty of, on religious questions. (S.) 2 Cor. 97.
Outward addition, religion more than. (I.) Matt. 430.
— and inward religion. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 184–188.
— expression of inward. (I.) Acts I. 570.
— form, admiration for, rather than for spiritual meaning. (I.) Luke III. 474.
— — and inward principle of Christianity. (I.) Phil. 142.
— forms of godliness, folly and danger of resting satisfied with. (S.) Matt. 561.
— means, social evils not removed by. (I.) Matt. 435.
— nature, development of Christ through influences of. (I.) Luke I. 264.
Outward nonconformity to world. (I.) Rom. II. 465.
— place reacting upon inward spirit. (I.) Luke III. 7.
— purification must begin within. (S.) Matt. 533.
— show, inward lack. (I.) Luke II. 521.
— unity of Pentecostal Church. (I.) Acts I. 136.
— wickedness, inward derangement cause of. (I.) Matt. 320.
— worship, mere, offensive to God. (I.) Matt. 315.
Over-active age, need of patience in. (S.) Heb. II. 156.
Over-anxiety forbidden. (S.) Matt. 111.
Over-carefulness. (I.) Luke II. 291.
Over-cautious fishermen. (I.) Luke I. 496.
Over-confidence, false. (A.) 1 Thess. 193.
— snared through. (I.) 2 Tim. 235.
Over-estimation, caution against. (S.) Gal. 472.
Over-occupation, men miss call of Christ through. (I.) Matt. 41.
Over-tempted, duty of Church to. (S.) Gal. 453.
Overawed by Spirit. (A.) Luke I. 451.
Overcome enemy, how to. (A.) Rom. II. 546.
— evil. (A.) Rom. II. 552.
— temptations, how we are to. (S.) Matt. 30.
— watchfulness. (A.) 1 Thess. 208.
— world, ability of faith to. (S.) 1 John 413.
Overcomer of world, Christ. (S.) John III. 117.
— soldiers of. (I.) 1 John 418.
Overcometh, character and blessing of him that. (S.) Rev. 652.
— faith that. (S.) 1 John 403.
Overcoming. (S.) Rev. 271, 652.
— accuser. (S.) Rev. 446.
— blessedness of. (S.) Rev. 210.
— evil with good. (S. & A.) Rom. II. 546, 547.
— faith. (S.) Acts III. 139.
— Lamb. (S.) Rev. 531.
— Satan, secret of. (S.) 1 John 303.
— world. (S.) 1 John 397, 399.
— — means of, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 359.
Overcrowding, fruitless expedient to prevent. (I.) Luke I. 504.
Overmuch sorrow. (S.) 2 Cor. 47.
Overrules, God. (I.) Luke I. 112.
Overshadowing cloud. (S.) Luke II. 171, 172, 174.
Oversight, Divine. (A.) 1 Pet. 427.
— God's universal. (S.) Luke II. 545.
— ministerial. (S.) 1 Pet. 388.
Overthrow of wickedness. (S.) Rev. 532.
Overthrowing faith of others. (A.) 2 Tim. 191.
Overtones of Judaism. (I.) Heb. II. 10.
Owe no man anything. (S.) Rom. II. 571, 572.
— we, ourselves to Christ. (I.) Philem. 77.
— what do you? (S.) Philem. 77.
Owen, John, restored peace between Robert Hall and Chas. Simeon. (A.) Matt. 58.
Owing to God. (I.) Luke III. 208.
Own company, our. (S. & I.) Acts I. 409–416.
— his. (I.) John I. 36.
— nothing our. (S.) Acts I. 434.
— ourselves, how to. (S.) Heb. II. 182.
— ye are not your. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 432, 434, 435.
Owned, but not explored. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 302.
Owner of vineyard, God. (S.) Luke II. 726.
Ownership. (I.) Luke III. 424.
— marks of. (S.) Gal. 553.
— of goods. (S.) Philem. 71.
— stewardship not, in property. (I.) Luke II. 608.
Ox and goad. (S.) Acts III. 344.
Oxen unmuzzled. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 536.

PACIFIC spirit, another proof of true sanctification. (S.) 1 Thess 153.
Pæan, faith's final. (S.) Rom. II. 249.

Pagan condition, miseries of, motive to missionary zeal. (S.) Eph. 181.
— every Christian debtor to. (S.) Rom. I. 32.
Pagans, Jews as bad as. (I.) Rom. I. 116.
Paganism and Christianity. (I.) 1 John 381.
Pain. (S.) Rev. 635.
— end of sinful pleasure. (I.) Luke III. 148.
— ended. (A.) Rev. 635.
— its mystery and meaning. (S.) Rev. 634.
— love in. (A.) Heb. II. 489.
— no, among blessed. (S.) Rev. 633.
— no more. (S.) Rev. 632.
— of fruitless labour. (I.) Gal. 270.
— of self-awakening. (I.) Luke III. 168.
— patience reduces. (I.) Jas. 457.
— peace in. (A.) Col. 34.
— sharp, gain of world outweighed by. (I.) Matt. 361.
— true gentleman does not inflict. (I.) 1 Pet. 275.
— uses of. (A.) Heb. II. 505.
Pains and prayer. (S.) Luke II. 406.
— no perfection without. (I.) Eph. 382.
Painless world. (S.) Rev. 634.
Painter, Christ moral. (S.) Matt. 257.
Painting, grand moral, Bible. (S.) 1 Pet. 53.
Pair, blameless. (S.) Luke I. 13.
Palace and its inscription. (S.) 2 Tim. 193.
— high priest's. (I.) Mark 630.
— of truth. (A.) Eph. 435.
— spiritual, Rom. viii. as. (S.) Rom. I. 632.
Pale horse, death on. (S.) Rev. 338, 340.
Palestine, state of, when St. Matthew's Gospel was written. (I.) Matt. xvii.
Palestinian apostates, and impossibility affirmed of renewing them again to repentance. (S.) Heb. I. 459.
Palliated, sin not, though pardoned. (I.) John II. 18.
Palm Sunday. (S.) Matt. 456, 465.
Palmistry, science of. (I.) Matt. 167.
Palsied, healing of. (S.) Luke I. 513.
— man, getting, to Jesus. (I.) Matt. 155.
Palsy, man with. (S.) Mark 60.
Paltry convenience, soul exchanged for. (I.) Matt. 362.
Pampered Christian and scourged Christ, contrast between. (I.) Mark 651.
Panic, great, lesson from. (S.) Heb. II. 568.
Panoply and prayer. (S.) Eph. 677.
Panorama of life of Jesus, prophetic. (S.) Acts I. 193.
Papacy, Judas type of. (S.) 2 Thess. 38.
Papal wealth and weakness, apostolic poverty and power contrasted with. (A.) Acts I. 294.
Paphos. (I.) Acts II. 311.
— Paul in. (I.) Acts II. 311.
Parable, acted. (S.) Matt. 475.
— and miracle. (I.) John II. 232.
— encouraging. (I.) Mark 174.
— first. (S.) Luke II. 9.
— in miracle. (S.) Mark 256.
— nature and design of. (S.) Luke II. 3.
— new. (I.) Luke II. 639.
— of barren fig-tree. (S. & I.) Luke II. 717-743.
— of climbing plants. (S.) Acts II. 613.
— of Dives and Lazarus. (S. & I.) Luke III. 238-277.
— of door. (S.) John II. 173.
— of draw-net. (S.) Matt. 291, 292.
— of fig-tree. (S.) Luke III. 490.
— of fig-trees. (S.) Luke I. 320.
— of fishing. (S.) Luke I. 485.
— of good Samaritan. (S.) Luke II. 251-271.
— of great supper. (S. & I.) Luke III. 17-50.
— of hid treasure. (S. & I.) Matt. 281-285.
— of importunate friend. (S. & I.) Luke II. 453-464.
— of instructed scribe. (S. & I.) Matt. 293, 294.
— of king that took account of his servants. (S.) Matt. 412-416.
Parable of labourers in vineyard. (S. & I.) Matt. 443-454.
— of leaven. (S.) Matt. 275-279.
— of lost sheep. (S. & I.) Luke III. 77-96.
— — silver coin. (S. & I.) Luke III. 96-113.
— of man who fell among thieves. (S.) Luke II. 251-271.
— — without wedding garment. (S. & I.) Matt. 497-503.
— of marriage of king's son. (S.) Matt. 493,
— of mustard seed. (S. & I.) Matt. 274-275; Mark 173-178.
— — — and leaven. (S.) Luke II. 750, 752.
— of new piece of cloth. (S.) Matt. 163.
— of olive. (S.) Rom. II. 410.
— of pearl of great price. (S. & I.) Matt. 281, 285-291.
— of Pharisee and publican. (S. & I.) Luke III. 356-370.
— of pounds. (S. & I.) Luke III. 410-422.
— of prodigal son. (S. & I.) Luke III. 113-200.
— of sheep and goats. (S.) Matt. 590-599.
— of sower. (S. & I.) Matt. 258-265; Mark 123-142; Luke II. 4-34.
— of talents. (S.) Matt. 572-590.
— of tares and wheat. (S.) Matt. 268-274.
— of ten virgins. (S.) Matt. 558-570.
— of two debtors. (S.) Luke I. 722-724.
— — sons. (S.) Matt. 479-490.
— of unjust judge and importunate widow. (S. & I.) Luke III. 349-356.
— — steward. (S. & I.) Luke III. 200-208.
— of unmerciful servant. (S. & I.) Matt. 412-416.
— of unprofitable servant. (S. & I.) Luke III. 291-297.
— of vineyard. (S.) Mark 465-473.
— — let to husbandmen. (S. & I.) Luke III. 454-457.
— of wedding feast. (S.) Matt. 493.
— of wicked husbandmen. (S.) Matt. 490.
— picture, or prophecy. (S.) John II. 294.
— rebuke in. (I.) Luke I. 718.
Parables, Christ's. (S.) Matt. 268.
— — diversity of. (I.) Matt. 257.
— design of speaking in. (S.) Matt. 258.
— expounded. (S.) Mark 179.
— for two multitudes. (S.) Mark 142.
— of kingdom, seven, preliminary remarks on. (S. & I.) Matt. 256.
— our Lord's. (S.) Luke II. 3.
— pearl of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 113-200
— two kinds of. (S.) Matt. 565.
— why our Lord used. (S.) Matt. 258.
Parabolic and prophetic elements in destruction of fig-tree. (I.) Matt. 475.
— use of occupations of life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 572.
Paraclete. (S. & I.) John II. 542, 543, III. 22.
Paracletes, two. (S.) John II. 547.
Parade, do not, other people's faults. (I.) Matt. 407.
Paradise of God. (S.) Rev. 133, 134.
— only one, for man. (A.) Heb. II. 656.
— passage to, or heaven-gate. (S.) Rev. 749.
Paradox. (I.) Luke II. 35.
— great. (S.) Matt. 218.
— hydrostatic, of controversy. (A.) 2 Tim. 181.
— of Christ's love. (S.) Eph. 331.
— of love's measure. (S.) Eph. 319.
Paradoxes. (S.) Gal. 115.
— five. (S.) John II. 252.
— in character of centurion. (S.) Luke I. 671.
Paradoxical teaching, Christ's. (I.) Luke I. 563.
Parallel, great. (S.) Rom. I. 408.
— historical. (S.) Rom. I. 406.
— — Paul and Luther. (I.) Acts III. 267.
— methods and contrasted aims. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 576.
Parallelism, points of: Jewish Church, Christian Church. (I.) Gal. 295.
Paralytic, cure of. (S.) Matt. 154, 155.
— healed on faith of others. (S.) Mark 65.

Paralytic. healing of. (S.) Mark 60; Luke I. 509, 510. (I.) Luke I. 509.
— let down through roof. (S.) Mark 62.
— story of. (I.) Matt. 155.
Paralyzing power of sense of being alive to Law. (I.) Gal. 103.
Paraphrase of verse, "O foolish Galatians," &c. (I.) Gal. 143.
Parasite, Satan tyrant though seeming. (I.) Luke I. 411.
Parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph. (I.) John I. 307.
Parchments and cloak; or, man's needs. (S.) 2 Tim. 377.
— cloak, and books. (S.) 2 Tim. 376.
Pardon and repentance. (S.) Luke III. 668.
— available for greatest sinner. (I.) Luke I. 736.
— confession before. (S.) Luke II. 422.
— desired for duties left undone. (I.) Luke II. 526.
— develops manhood. (I.) Mark 70.
— Divine. (I.) Heb. I. 653.
— full and free. (S.) Acts II. 354.
— God's willingness to. (S.) 2 Pet. 165.
— mode and means of. (S.) Rom. I. 241.
— not justice, wanted. (A.) Col. 58.
— obliteration more than. (I.) Acts I. 321.
— of sin. (S.) John I. 441.
— or harden. (S.) Rom. II. 293.
— peace of, not mere forgetfulness. (I.) Rom. I. 338.
— requires increased care for future. (I.) Luke I. 727.
— sin renewed after. (I.) 2 Pet. 149.
— transcendent worth of. (A.) Heb. I. 378.
— value of. (A.) Col. 58.
— while Christ is near we must cry to him for. (I.) John I. 641.
Pardoned, sin not palliated though. (I.) John II. 18.
Pardoning mercy, Christ's. (I.) Luke III. 574.
Parent grace, faith. (S.) Eph. 662.
— heavenly and earthly. (S.) Matt. 123.
— of content, godliness. (S.) 1 Tim. 270.
— regard for. (A.) John III. 319.
Parent's and pastor's joy. (S.) 3 John 20.
— wonder. (I.) Luke I. 276.
Parents and children. (S.) 2 Cor. 502; Eph. 591–609. (I.) Matt. 190; Eph. 591–609.
— — mutual offices of. (S.) Col. 258–260.
— and teachers, Paul example to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— children entreated to obey their. (S.) Col. 260.
— Christian. (S.) Eph. 599.
— — duty of. (S.) Eph. 602.
— duty of children to honour their. (S.) Matt. 313.
— — of, to children. (S.) Matt. 11; Eph. 598.
— — to. (I.) Luke I. 294.
— first duty of. (S.) 2 Tim. 287.
— gratitude to. (I.) Luke I. 295.
— honouring. (S.) Matt. 435.
— lesson to. (A.) Eph. 607.
— obedience to. (S.) Luke I. 290; Eph. 604. (I.) Luke I. 292.
— of faith, earnestness and knowledge. (S.) Mark 314.
— of Moses, faith of. (S.) Heb. II. 347.
— place-seeking. (I.) Matt. 461.
— word to. (S.) Matt. 323.
Parentage, love's birth and. (S.) 1 John 370.
— earthly and heavenly. (I.) Luke I. 284.
— pious, benefits of. (I.) John I. 417.
— spiritual. (S.) Titus 22.
— — better than natural. (S.) Philem. 49.
Parental authority, extent of. (I.) Eph. 596.
— claims. (S.) Eph. 605.
— courage, faith ground of. (S.) Heb. II. 348.
— example. (A.) 2 Tim. 9.
— folly. (I.) Luke II. 432.
Parental love. (I.) Mark 389.
— relationship. (I.) Luke I. 88.
— traditions, children infected by. (S.) 1 Pet. 101.
— training, Jesus Christ pattern, means, and end of. (S.) Eph. 600.
Parliament and Monarch, Christians exhorted to pray for. (S.) 1 Tim. 95.
Parody of foot-washing. (I.) John II. 393.
Part, knowledge in. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 280.
— we know in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 274–281.
Partake of other men's sins, how must we reprove, that we may not. (S.) 1 Tim. 242.
Partaker and witness. (S.) 1 Pet. 386.
— in other men's sins, refusing to be. (A.) 1 Tim. 247.
Partakers of Divine nature. (S.) 2 Pet. 20–23.
— with altar. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 543.
— with others in their sins, children of God should not be. (S.) Eph. 495.
Partaking as well as preaching. (I.) 1 Pet. 387.
— of fruit. (A.) 2 Tim. 151.
— of other men's sins. (S.) 1 Tim. 242–247.
— unworthy, punishment for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 135, 136.
Partial and complete, redemption. (S.) Col. 57.
— and perfect life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 277.
— Christ, hypocrite takes. (I.) Matt. 532.
— sweeping. (I.) Matt. 254.
— views of humanity. (I.) Matt. 170.
Partiality for preachers to be avoided. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 214.
— to be avoided. (A.) 1 Tim. 242.
— undue, to God's ministers. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 215.
— with God, no. (A.) Rom. I. 152.
Participation in other men's sins. (S.) 1 Tim. 244.
— in service. (I.) Matt. 196.
— in sufferings of Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 360, 361.
Particular election. (S.) 2 Pet. 83.
— in small things. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— providence. (S.) Matt. 185.
— providences. (S.) Matt. 113.
Parting blessing. (I.) Luke III. 680.
— — faithful minister's. (S.) Rev. 784.
— — pastor's. (S.) Rom. II. 771.
— consolation. (S.) John II. 483.
— prayer. (S.) John III. 163.
— promise. (S.) John II. 541.
— — Christ's. (I.) Matt. 686.
— sad. (A.) Acts III. 180.
— sorrow of. (A.) Acts III. 180.
— thoughts. (S.) Phil. 374.
— with hope of reunion. (I.) Acts III. 181.
— words. (S.) Acts III. 160. (I.) Gal. 556.
Partisanship. (I.) Acts III. 258.
— in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 213.
Partition-wall removed. (S.) Eph. 196.
Partner. (I.) Philem. 70.
— not prelate. (I.) Phil. 69.
— unbelieving, sanctification of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
Partners of Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 280.
— use of. (I.) Luke I. 487.
Partnership, joy enhanced by. (I.) Luke III. 90.
— with Christ, strength through. (A.) 2 Tim. 124.
Party spirit. (S.) Mark 369.
— — and literalism. (S.) John III. 280.
— — apostle's view of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 27.
— — unbecoming and injurious. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 214.
— strife, good results from cessation of. (I.) Gal. 356.
Parties and sects. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 28, 29.
Pascal, humility of. (A.) Luke II. 230.
Passage, difficulty of. (I.) Heb. I. 466.
— Israelites', through Red Sea. (S.) Heb. II. 392.
— to Paradise; or, heaven-gate. (S.) Rev. 749.
Passages, obscure, in Bible. (I.) 2 Pet. 194.
Passing Christ recognized. (I.) Luke III. 389
— from death to life. (S.) John I. 454, 455.

Passing, nature of world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 502.
— things, and things permanent. (S.) Heb. II. 569.
Passion, Christ's. (S.) Rom. II. 212.
— for extravagant dress. (A.) 1 Tim. 127.
— for immediate results. (I.) John I. 394.
— for prayer. (A.) Eph. 88.
— for preaching. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 549.
— for progress. (A.) Phil. 248.
— for saving of souls. (A.) Jude 83.
— for souls. (A.) Rom. II. 261.
— of our blessed Saviour. (S.) Phil. 105.
— of our Lord. (S.) Luke III. 572.
— — — our cleansing. (S.) 1 John 45.
— Peter's, and Church's compassion. (S.) Acts II. 265.
— ruling. (I.) John I. 382.
— season, entrance on. (S.) Luke III. 381.
— stronger than fear of death. (I.) Matt. 641.
— universal, for miracles. (S.) John I. 413.
— violent, dissuasive from. (S.) Eph. 438.
Passions. (S.) 1 Pet. 174.
— discipline of. (I.) Eph. 139.
— disorderly, plea against. (S.) 1 Pet. 173.
— evil, merit condemnation. (I.) Mark 276.
— of youth, flee. (I.) 2 Tim. 219.
— to be early checked. (A.) 2 Tim. 224.
— with frail, good men of like. (S.) Jas. 493.
— worst, censoriousness compound of. (I.) Matt. 119.
Passionate love accepted, Mary's. (S.) John II. 311.
Passive virtues, efficiency of. (S.) Rev. 42.
— — first. (S.) Luke I. 562.
Passover caravan, arrival of. (I.) John II. 307.
— Christ our. (S. & A.) 1 Cor. I. 387–398.
— Christ's first. (S.) John I. 177.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 390–397.
— duties and employments. (I.) Luke I. 271.
— Feast. (S.) Matt. 611.
— heavenly. (S.) Mark 594.
— Lamb, Christ. (I.) John I. 99.
— last. (S.) Luke III. 502.
— — Christ's desire for. (S.) Luke III. 502.
— miracles at. (S.) John I. 187.
— preparation of. (I.) John III. 287.
— significance of. (S.) Mark 580.
— typical observance. (S.) Mark 579.
Passover-week, calendar of. (I.) John II. 307.
Passport, good. (I.) Matt. 196.
Past action index to future help. (I.) Mark 269.
— and future. (S.) Heb. II. 315.
— and present: incentive to acceptable walking. (S.) Eph. 497.
— appeal to great names of. (I.) Heb. II. 201.
— burial of. (S.) Rom. I. 487.
— cannot be forgotten, sense in which. (I.) Phil. 244.
— Christian's present condition as compared with. (I.) John II. 614.
— Church in relation to her. (I.) Heb. II. 618.
— conscience in review of. (I.) Acts III. 252.
— consider. (I.) Mark 269.
— feeling. (S.) Eph. 410, 412. (A.) Eph. 414.
— forbearance and present duty. (S.) Acts II. 624, 625.
— look not at. (I.) Phil. 243.
— memory of. (S.) Rom. II. 424.
— oblivion of, Christian progress by. (S.) Phil. 231.
— revelations, Christ explains. (I.) Heb. I. 20.
— sin, believer's view of. (A.) Col. 199.
— — remembrance of. (I.) Mark 239.
— sorrows, forget. (A.) Phil. 243.
— — memory of, not to obliterate appreciation of present mercies. (A.) Phil. 244.
— things. (S.) Phil. 243.
Pastor and people. (S.) Acts II. 139; Eph. 678; 2 Pet. 89.
— Charles Kingsley as. (A.) Eph. 382.
— Christian, culture of character work of. (S.) 1 Thess. 87.
Pastor, factious affecting one, above another. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 28.
— faithful. (S.) 1 Thess. 59.
— good. (A.) Eph. 382.
— — care of, for his people. (S.) Phil. 154
— prosperity of, prosperity of his flock. (I.) Phil. 150.
— true, in contrast with false. (I.) Titus 54.
Pastor's and parent's joy. (S.) 3 John 20.
— chief care, children. (I.) Mark 392.
— claim. (S.) 2 Cor. 68.
— duty and claims. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 543.
— farewell. (S.) Acts III. 123, 161.
— incoming. (S.) Rom. II. 733.
— joy and crown. (S.) Phil. 292; 1 Thess. 88. (I.) Phil. 295.
— life wrapped up with his people's steadfastness. (S.) 1 Thess. 111.
— parting blessing. (S.) Rom. II. 771.
— prayer. (S.) Gal. 7; 1 Thess. 3.
— thankful joy. (S.) 1 Thess. 112.
— visit to his flock. (S.) Acts II. 444.
— wife. (I.) 1 Tim. 138.
Pastors and people. (S.) 1 Thess. 220.
— — word to. (S.) Gal. 5.
— and teachers, lesson to. (A.) John II. 329.
— careless. (A.) Eph. 382.
— needed. (A.) Eph. 381.
Pastoral Epistles, introduction to—
genuineness of these Epistles. 1 Tim. v.
time and place of writing. xii.
distinguishing characteristics. xiii.
witness of these Epistles to apostolic ministry. xv.
Pastoral care. (I.) 1 Tim. 133.
— — anxieties of. (I.) Luke III. 88.
— claims. (S.) 1 Thess. 219.
— dealings with young women. (I.) Titus 63.
— office. (S.) Acts II. 393.
— — difficulties of. (S.) 2 Cor. 67.
— retrospection. (S.) Acts III. 125.
— similitudes. (S.) John II. 163.
— solicitude. (S.) Heb. I. 484.
— visitation. (S.) Rom. I. 25.
— — model. (S.) Acts II. 136.
Pastorate, apostolic. (S.) Acts III. 11.
Pasturage, Christian. (I.) John II. 175.
Pasture, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out and find. (I.) John II. 174.
Patched character, worthlessness of. (I.) Luke I. 536.
— garment. (I.) Luke I. 535.
Patchwork morality, no. (I.) Luke I. 535.
— quilt. (A.) Luke III. 180.
— religious. (S.) Matt. 163.
Pater, Father. (S.) Luke II. 322.
— noster, lesson of. (S.) Matt. 84.
— — our Father. (S.) Luke II. 322.
Paternal government. (I.) Eph. 291.
— in religion, man's deep cry for. (S.) John II. 510.
— relationship of God to us. (S.) Matt. 86.
Paternity of God. (S.) Matt. 85.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 368. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 369. (A.) 1 Tim. 4.
Path, Christian's, difficulties in. (I.) Mark 457.
— of Christ. (I.) John I. 306.
— of duty, blessedness found in. (I.) Luke I. 214.
— — perseverance in. (I.) Luke II. 793.
— — steadfastness in. (I.) Luke II. 183.
— of life. (S.) Phil. 202.
— — following Christ. (I.) John II. 34.
— of suffering, Paul's. (S.) 2 Tim. 275.
— right, folly of forsaking. (A.) Gal. 141.
— to heaven. (S.) Heb. I. 506.
— trodden, what can we do with? (I.) Matt. 262.
Paths, diverging. (S.) John I. 673.
— straight, make. (I.) John I. 89.
Pathetic commencement of letter. (I.) Philem. 11.

Pathos, genuine, beautiful specimen of Christian humility and. (I.) Philem. 42.
Pathway of King. (S.) John I. 522.
— to unity. (S.) John III. 153.
Patience. (S.) Luke III. 479–481, 485; 1 Thess. 224; Heb. II. 157–169; Jas. 28–34; 1 Pet. 213–218; 2 Pet. 54–57. (I.) Mark 140; Col. 34; Heb. I. 510, II. 157–169; Jas. 28–34. (A.) Heb. II. 157–169.
— aids every virtue. (I.) Jas. 457.
— and charity needed. (I.) 1 Thess. 225.
— and faith. (S.) 2 Thess. 8.
— and fortitude. (I.) Jas. 21.
— and long-suffering. (I.) Col. 34.
— and love. (S.) 2 Thess. 82.
— and perfection. (S.) Jas. 28.
— and promises (I.) Heb. I. 509.
— Christian. (S. & A.) Heb. II. 159; Jas. 451, 452, 461.
— comfort, and hope from Scriptures. (S.) Rom. II. 689–694.
— fruits of. (S.) Jas. 26.
— Godlike. (I.) Jas. 21.
— grace of. (I.) Rom. II. 696.
— in ministers. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— in tribulation. (S.) 1 Pet. 218.
— incentives to. (S.) Jas. 21.
— kinghood of. (S.) Rev. 44.
— learning. (I.) Jas. 461.
— makes burden lighter. (A.) Jas. 21.
— necessity, advantages, and confirmation of. (S.) Heb. II. 160.
— — of. (S.) Luke II. 33.
— need of. (S.) Heb. II. 158, 163. (I.) Heb. II. 160.
— — in over-active age. (S.) Heb. II. 156.
— needed by God's workers. (S.) Jas. 31.
— of Christ. (I.) John I. 650.
— — and love of God. (S.) 2 Thess. 83.
— of God. (S.) Luke II. 732; Rom. I. 127, II. 695; 1 Pet. 320; 2 Pet. 163.
— of hope. (S.) Mark 157; 1 Thess. 10. (A.) 1 Thess. 11.
— of Job. (I.) Jas. 460, 461.
— of love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 236.
— old sins require. (I.) Eph. 515.
— pearl of. (S.) Jas. 460.
— perfect work of. (I.) Jas. 22, 35.
— perfected. (A.) Heb. II. 169.
— persuasives to. (S.) Jas. 440.
— portrayed. (S.) 1 Tim. 283.
— power of. (A.) 2 Thess. 9.
— precious little herb. (A.) Luke III. 485.
— reduces pain. (I.) Jas. 457.
— secret of. (A.) Jas. 461.
— soul won by. (I.) Luke III. 481.
— sphere of. (A.) Jas. 21.
— strength. (I.) Jas. 452.
— trial of faith works. (S.) Jas. 20.
— triumphs of. (S.) Rev. 489.
— under afflictions. (S.) Jas. 22.
— under all kinds of sufferings. (S.) Luke II. 130.
— under injuries, duty of. (S.) 1 Pet. 216.
— under oppression. (S.) 1 Pet. 214.
— unwearied. (I.) Rev. 106.
— waiting upon providence. (I.) Jas. 21.
— want of. (I.) Heb. II. 168.
— with. (I.) Luke II. 34.
— working experience. (S.) Rom. I. 351.
Patient, be, toward all men. (I.) 1 Thess. 223.
— Church: Philadelphia. (S.) Rev. 213.
— continuance in well-doing. (I.) Rom. I. 141.
— courage, beatitude of. (S.) Rom. I. 142.
— Divine Workman and his purpose. (S.) 2 Cor. 228.
— effort, reward of. (I.) Rom. I. 141.
— endurance. (A.) 2 Thess. 9.
— — crowning of. (S.) Jas. 86.
— in tribulation. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 522.
— long-suffering. (A.) Col. 34.
— Master and slow scholars. (S.) John II. 517.
— of many physicians. (S.) Matt. 164.
— prayer. (I.) Luke III. 344.
Patient running. (A.) Heb. II. 456.
— self-possession in times of trial. (S.) Luke III. 481.
— waiting. (I.) Luke I. 208.
— — and obedience of faith. (S.) John II. 398.
— — upon God. (S.) Rev. 488.
Patient's ailment, Christ sees beginning and end of. (I.) Matt. 155.
Patients, great Physician and his. (S.) Mark 78.
— Physician and his. (S.) Matt. 159.
Patmos, Christ of. (S.) Rev. 55, 62.
— John in. (I.) Rev. 45, 46.
Patriarch Joseph as builder of city of God. (I.) Heb. II. 341.
Patriarchs and their younger brother. (S.) Acts I. 577.
— faith of. (S.) Heb. II. 312.
Patriarchal, Jewish, and Christian dispensations, difference between. (S.) Luke II. 231.
Patriotism, apostolic. (S.) Rom. II. 319.
— Mary's. (I.) Luke I. 78.
— of Moses. (S.) Acts I. 584.
Pattern. (I.) 2 Tim. 104.
— and plan and purpose. (S.) Heb. I. 620.
— appeal to. (I.) 2 Tim. 155.
— character-building according to. (S.) Heb. I. 621.
— childhood and youth. (S.) Luke I. 295.
— Christ is our. (A.) Phil. 92.
— convert; or, chief sinner saved. (S.) 1 Tim. 64.
— for children: Christ Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 263.
— in mount. (S.) Heb. I 624, 627.
— means, and end of parental training, Jesus Christ. (S.) Eph. 600.
— of love. (S.) Eph. 585.
— of peace. (S.) Heb. II. 515.
— of prayer. (S.) Eph. 273.
— of purity. (S.) 1 John 214.
— of service. (S.) Mark 291.
— Paul's conversion. (S.) 1 Tim. 77.
— perfect, Christ. (S.) John II. 389.
— — manner of following. (S.) Luke II. 390.
— true child our. (S.) Mark 363.
Patterns, best, defective. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— in religion. (S.) 1 Tim. 76.
— we must come up to best. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
Paul, St.—General sketch: Acts III.—
his personal appearance. v.
his parentage, early life, and training. vi.
his first appearance in history. vii.
his conversion. viii.
his retirement to Arabia. ix.
his position in Church, and his relation to its leaders. ix.
his mission. x.
his missionary life. xi.
his arrest and imprisonment. xiii.
closing years and death. xiii.
some prominent features of his character. xiv.
general reflections. xix.
Paul, St. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 402; Gal. 63. *See also* Saul.
— accompanied by friends. (S.) Acts III. 106.
— accused of Jews. (S.) Acts III. 207.
— advantages of Rabbinical education to. (I.) Acts III. 221.
— after Stephen. (I.) Acts I. 640.
— aged. (S.) Philem. 44.
— allegorizing. (S.) Gal. 301. (I.) Gal. 297.
— among brethren at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 204.
— among Nazarites. (S.) Acts III. 206.
— and Barnabas. (I.) Gal. 68.
— — at Lystra. (S.) Acts II. 386.
— — contention between. (S.) Acts II. 447–454.
— — sent forth. (S.) Acts II. 305–307.
— and bigoted Jews. (S.) Acts III. 219, 243.
— and Byron: contrast. (I.) 2 Tim. 342.
— and Christ. (S.) Acts III. 342.
— and Corinthians: contrast. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 366.

Paul and damsel of Philippi. (S.) Acts II. 498.
— and Demetrius. (S.) Acts III. 92, 93.
— and elder apostles. (I.) Gal. 79.
— and Elymas. (S.) Acts II. 311–320.
— and false brethren. (S.) Gal. 71.
— and Festus: contrast. (S.) Acts III. 368.
— and Gallio. (I.) Acts III. 25, 26, 29.
— and grace of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 405.
— and his gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 170, 171.
— — writings. (S.) 2 Pet. 188.
— and James, brotherly salutation between. (S.) Acts III. 205.
— — justification according to. (I.) Jas. 284.
— — on faith. (I.) Jas. 259, 284.
— and John. (I.) Gal. 77.
— and Jonah. (S.) Acts III. 415.
— and Luke, friendship of. (I.) 2 Tim. 370.
— and Luther: historical parallel. (I.) Acts III. 267.
— and Nazarite vow. (I.) Acts III. 205.
— and Peter. (S.) Gal. 84.
— and Pharaoh. (S.) Acts II. 38.
— and Silas sing praises at midnight. (I.) Acts II. 505, 506.
— and Silvanus and Timotheus. (I.) 2 Thess. 1.
— and Socrates on death. (I.) Phil. 54.
— and Tertullus; or, false eloquence and true. (S.) Acts III. 269.
— and Timothy. (S.) Acts II. 456, 458; Phil. 3; 1 Thess. 92.
— — old and young. (S.) Philem. 14.
— — relations of. (S.) 1 Tim. 5.
— and viper. (S.) Acts III. 467.
— and Voltaire. (I.) Phil. 63.
— and women of Philippi. (S.) Acts II. 482.
— Apollos completed by. (S.) Acts III. 53.
— apostle. (S.) Gal. 4.
— — unwearying zeal of. (S.) Rom. II. 722.
— as model for all gospel ministers. (S.) Acts II. 454.
— assailed. (S.) Acts III. 207.
— at Antioch in Pisidia. (S.) Acts II. 323–375.
— at Athens. (S.) Acts II. 573–580, 587.
— at Cæsarea. (S.) Acts III. 190.
— at Corinth. (S. & I.) Acts III. 1–12.
— at Ephesus. (S.) Acts III. 51–53, 60–63, 99.
— at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 202, 203, 208–211.
— at Malta. (S.) Acts III. 456–461.
— at Miletus. (S.) Acts III. 117–122, 149.
— at Philippi. (S.) Acts II. 502.
— at Rome. (S.) Acts III. 481–485.
— — arrival of, in its decisive importance. (S.) Acts III. 481.
— at Troas. (S.) Acts III. 106, 107.
— before Agrippa. (S. & I.) Acts III. 328–332, 395.
— before council. (S.) Acts III. 247–250.
— before Felix. (S. & I.) Acts III. 272–308.
— — — picture of barristerial depravity. (S.) Acts III. 267.
— before Festus. (S.) Acts III. 317–322.
— before princes and rulers. (S.) Acts III. 323.
— before Sanhedrin. (S.) Acts III. 255, 256.
— being caught up to third heaven. (S.) 2 Cor. 465.
— bitten by viper, and uninjured. (S.) Acts III. 467.
— called to Europe. (S.) Acts II. 462–465.
— chain of. (S.) Acts III. 488.
— character of. (S.) Acts II. 54.
— Christian's example. (S.) 2 Tim. 378.
— coming to Philemon. (I.) Philem. 84.
— commission of Apostle. (S.) Acts III. 351.
— conciliatory character of. (I.) Gal. 69.
— confidence of. (S.) 2 Tim. 72.
— conspiracy against. (S.) Acts III. 263.
— conversion illustrated in case of. (S.) Phil. 228.
— — of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 411. (I.) Gal. 49, 63.
— — and conversion of John, difference between. (I.) John I. 112.
— — viewed in reference to his office. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 403.
Paul, conversion, witness to truth of Christianity. (I.) Gal. 52.
— Corinthian criticism of. (S.) 2 Cor. 436.
— crucified, was? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 31.
— cry of Macedonian to. (S.) Acts II. 468.
— did not visit Corinth, why. (S.) 2 Cor. 43.
— early life of. (I.) Gal. 40.
— encouragement from case of. (I.) 1 Tim. 78.
— example. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 403.
— — of mercy. (S.) 1 Tim. 76.
— — of ministerial solicitude and affection. (S.) Phil. 291.
— — to Christian ministers. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 204.
— — to parents and teachers. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— faith of. (S.) Phil. 180.
— fifth vision of. (S.) Acts III. 426.
— follow, and follow Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 72.
— folly of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 365.
— fourth vision of. (S.) Acts III. 20.
— girdle of. (S.) Acts III. 191.
— God glorified in. (S.) Gal. 67.
— going to Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 181–186.
— gospel according to. (S.) Gal. 24.
— — as preached by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 36.
— grace given to. (S.) Eph. 243.
— heart of, and heart of Christ. (I.) Phil. 15
— hero. (S.) 2 Tim. 346.
— himself, inward realization of gospel by. (I.) Gal. 47.
— his Christianity in his tears. (S.) Acts III. 126.
— his cloak and his books. (S.) 2 Tim. 372.
— how, came to say it ("If any man love not," &c.). (S.) 1 Cor. II. 595.
— humility of. (S.) Eph. 241.
— imitation of. (S.) Phil. 249.
— imprisoned at Philippi. (I.) Acts II. 504.
— in basket. (S.) 2 Cor. 463.
— in castle at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 259.
— in Paphos. (I.) Acts II. 311.
— in Philip's family. (S.) Acts III. 190.
— in storm. (S.) Acts III. 414, 415.
— — and his celestial visitant. (S.) Acts III. 420.
— — at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 206.
— in temple. (S.) Acts II. 206.
— in workshop. (S.) Acts III. 15.
— inner life of. (I.) Gal. 57; 2 Tim. 5.
— inspiration of. (S.) Gal. 36. (I.) Gal. 37.
— Judaizing antagonists of. (I.) Gal. 17.
— keeping faith. (I.) 2 Tim. 349.
— leaves behind, what. (S.) Acts III. 156.
— magnifying his office. (S.) Rom. II. 405.
— martyr, Christian, conqueror. (S.) 2 Tim. 332.
— ministry of. (S.) Acts III. 123–125, 130.
— — as apostle. (S.) Eph. 239, 240.
— — as prisoner. (S.) Phil. 33.
— mission of. (S.) Acts III. 237.
— misunderstood. (S.) Acts III. 267.
— model minister. (S.) 2 Cor. 122.
— — preacher. (S.) 1 Cor I. 118.
— not dealing with sabbath: observance of days. (I.) Gal. 267.
— on way to Damascus. (S.) Acts II. 4.
— opponents of. (I.) Phil. 39.
— opposes false teachers, earnestness with which. (S.) Gal. 16.
— or Festus: who is mad? (S.) Acts III. 372.
— philanthropy of apostle. (S.) Acts III. 395.
— pleasing and not pleasing men. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 71.
— policy vindicated. (I.) Acts III. 256.
— preached, spirit or tone in which. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 118.
— prisoner at Rome to-day, as he was eighteen hundred years ago. (S.) Acts III. 503.
— proof of his gospel. (I.) Col. 95.
— quiet disappearance of, at close of apostolic history. (S.) Acts III. 503.
— rebukes Peter. (S.) Gal. 84.
— recorded prayers of. (S.) Phil. 16.
— Rome as seen by. (I.) Acts III. 480.

Paul, salutations of. (S.) Rom. II. 739.
— sanity of. (S.) Acts III. 373.
— Satan hindering. (I.) 1 Thess. 84.
— self-denial of. (S.) Phil. 185.
— sent to Gentiles. (S.) Acts III. 236.
— shipwrecked. (S.) Acts III 450–452.
— slave of Jesus Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 4.
— stoning of. (S.) Acts II. 407.
— sufferer for Gentiles. (I.) Eph. 229.
— taking leave of brethren at Troas. (S.) Acts III. 108.
— temptation of. (S.) 2 Cor. 471.
— testimony of, to Resurrection. (I.) 2 Tim. 156.
— things that happened unto furthered gospel. (S.) Phil. 33.
— Timothy, and Epaphroditus. (S.) Phil. 153.
— to Corinthians. (S.) 2 Cor. 1.
— unbounded affection of Priscilla and Aquila for. (S.) Rom. II. 746.
— unwavering certainty of, in respect of his call to apostleship. (S.) 2 Tim. 2.
— was willing to make in cause of Christ, sacrifices which. (S.) Acts III. 193.
— watched. (I.) Acts III. 487.
— without and under Law. (I.) Rom. I. 573.
— witness for immortality. (S.) 2 Tim. 333.
Paul's abiding and Christ's departure. (S.) John III. 8.
— absence from Thessalonians. (S.) 1 Thess. 81.
— account of creation. (S.) Rom. II. 91.
— — of his conversion. (S.) Gal. 46.
— activity and prayerfulness. (I.) Phil. 8.
— address on stairs. (S.) Acts III. 219.
— — to Jews at Rome. (S.) Acts III. 489.
— — address to presbyters at Miletus. (S.) Acts III. 119.
— adieu to Athens. (S.) Acts II. 638.
— advice to Timothy. (S.) 1 Tim. 250.
— affection for Onesimus. (I.) Philem. 54.
— affectionate recommendation of Timothy. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 569.
— afflictions, design of. (S.) 2 Cor. 9.
— ambition. (S.) Acts III. 88.
— antecedents qualification for his work. (I.) Gal. 38.
— apology. (S.) Acts III. 279.
— appeal. (S.) Phil. 77, 78.
— — to God. (S.) Rom. I. 22.
— — to Timothy, grounds of. (I.) 2 Tim. 12.
— arrest. (S.) Acts III. 208.
— attitude to Galatians. (S.) Gal. 2.
— — towards philosophy. (I.) Col. 130.
— authority. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 376.
— avowal of his advantages and his history of his trials. (S.) 2 Cor. 454.
— birthplace. (I.) Acts III. 216.
— bonds, apologetic value of. (I.) Phil. 15.
— — in Christ exhibited. (S.) Phil. 33.
— call to apostleship. (S.) Gal. 3.
— — to apostolic office. (S.) Gal. 51.
— captivity. (S.) Phil. 31.
— — character of. (I.) Phil. 34.
— care for poor. (S.) Gal. 83.
— character. (S.) 2 Cor. 453.
— — diverse estimates of. (A.) Phil. 185.
— — revelation of. (I.) Rom. II. 736.
— charge to Timothy. (I.) 2 Tim. 282.
— choice. (S.) Phil. 57, 58.
— common sense. (I.) Gal. 77.
— conception of *flesh*. (I.) Gal. 384.
— — of marriage. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 450.
— concern about Timothy. (I.) 2 Tim. 12.
— — for his people. (S.) Rom. II. 321.
— — for Israel. (S.) Rom. II. 253.
— conduct. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 544.
— confidence. (S.) Phil. 8. (I.) Phil. 12.
— — in gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 48.
— — reasons for. (S.) Phil. 14.
— conflict. (S.) Col. 112.
— conscious fidelity in discharge of his ministry. (S.) Acts III. 125.
Paul's contentment. (I.) Phil. 352.
— conversion. (S.) Acts II. 6–58.
— — Christ glorified in. (I.) Gal. 67.
— — completeness of. (I.) Acts II. 20.
— — encouraging lesson from. (S.) Acts II. 49.
— — pattern. (S.) 1 Tim. 77.
— — prayer evidence of. (S.) Acts II. 46.
— — progress of. (S.) Acts II. 19.
— — type of Reformation. (S.) Acts II. 15.
— crown and glory. (I.) 1 Thess. 90.
— cumulative argument. (S.) Acts II. 622.
— curse on teachers of false doctrine. (S.) Gal. 26.
— custom. (S.) Acts II. 546.
— customary greeting. (S.) Gal. 7.
— defence. (S.) Acts III. 217, 218.
— — before Felix. (S.) Acts III. 272–275.
— — effect of, on Agrippa. (S.) Acts III. 392.
— — — of, on Festus. (S.) Acts III. 367.
— delight in Timothy. (S.) 2 Tim. 5.
— deliverance by basket. (S.) Acts II. 67.
— desire and prayer. (S.) Rom. II. 316–318.
— — for Colossians. (S.) Col. 22.
— — to depart. (S.) Phil. 61. (I.) Phil. 64.
— — to extend gospel. (I.) Rom. I. 43.
— — to see Roman Christians. (S.) Rom. I. 25.
— — — Rome. (S.) Rom. I. 20.
— — to visit Roman Church. (S.) Rom. II. 721, 722.
— determination. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 122, 125, 130, 131.
— devotedness. (S.) Acts III. 137.
— — to his work. (S.) Acts III. 136.
— discussions in synagogue and market-place (S.) Acts II. 583.
— doctrinal petrifaction (as Pharisee). (I.) Acts III. 339.
— doubt and desire. (S.) Phil. 61.
— early experience. (I.) Rom. I. 572.
— encouragement in Felix's intelligence. (I.) Acts III. 276.
— enemies, motives of. (S.) Phil. 38.
— Epistles, authority of. (I.) 1 Thess. 289.
— epistolary farewell to Corinthians. (S.) 2 Cor. 504.
— epitaph on David. (S.) Acts II. 346.
— estimate of Athenians. (S.) Acts II. 582.
— — of gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 43.
— — of religion of Christ. (I.) Gal. 115.
— evangelistic methods. (S.) Rom. II. 719.
— example as to prayer. (S.) Eph. 279.
— exercise. (S.) Acts III. 281.
— expectation. (S.) Phil. 42, 43.
— faithful determination. (S.) Acts III. 137.
— farewell. (S.) Phil. 333.
— — discourse at Ephesus. (S.) Acts III. 159.
— — of Ephesians. (S.) Acts III. 155, 180.
— — to Jews. (S.) Acts III. 488.
— fearless independence. (I.) Gal. 73.
— final departure from Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 261, 267.
— first and second conferences with Jewish chiefs. (S.) Acts III. 488, 489.
— — convert from heathenism. (I.) Acts II. 319.
— — missionary journey, end of. (S.) Acts II. 410.
— — prayer. (S.) Acts II. 47.
— — recorded speech. (S.) Acts II. 324–375.
— — reported sermon. (S.) Acts II. 325–375.
— — visit to Galatia. (I.) Acts II. 461.
— fitness for his mission. (I.) Acts II. 309.
— flesh. (I.) Gal. 116.
— former life. (S.) Gal. 38.
— God's triumph and. (S.) 2 Cor. 55.
— good wish on behalf of Onesiphorus. (S.) 2 Tim. 120.
— gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 381; 2 Cor. 288; Titus 182. (I.) Gal. 9.
— gratitude. (S.) Phil. 342.
— greeting to Philippians. (S.) Phil. 1.
— helpers, Priscilla and Aquila. (S.) Rom. II. 746.

Paul's holy audacity in regard to gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 50.
— humility and zeal pattern for Christians. (S.) Eph. 37.
— ideal of life. (S.) Phil. 224.
— ignorance of high priest. (I.) Acts III. 254, 255.
— independence. (I.) Acts III. 15.
— indictment of heathenism. (S.) Rom. I. 98.
— — of Jews. (S.) 1 Thess. 78.
— indignation at troublers, reasons for. (S.) Gal. 350.
— indisposition. (S. & I.) Gal. 272–274.
— insistance on his apostleship. (I.) Gal. 4.
— inspiration. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 455.
— inspired method. (S.) Acts III. 276.
— intercourse with heaven. (S.) Acts III. 426.
— introduction to Agrippa. (S.) Acts III. 323.
— Jewish life. (S.) Gal. 43.
— journey to Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 181–186.
— joy in preaching of his enemies. (I.) Phil. 39.
— kindness. (S.) 2 Thess. 86.
— labours in Thessalonica. (S.) 1 Thess. 57.
— lament. (S.) Gal. 141.
— last advice to Ephesian elders; or, minister's last counsel to his people. (S.) Acts III. 158.
— life, two parts of. (I.) Gal. 39.
— love to Corinthians. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 596.
— lowly estimate of himself. (I.) Eph. 240.
— memorable sermon at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 218.
— method of exhortation. (I.) Phil. 97.
— — of preaching. (S.) Acts III. 132.
— — of procedure. (S.) Rom. II. 719.
— — of quieting mob. (I.) Acts III. 221.
— mind, effects produced by vital graces in. (S.) 1 Thess. 11.
— ministry. (S.) Acts II. 543; Rom. II. 714; 1 Thess. 45.
— — aspects of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 552.
— — at Damascus. (S.) Acts II. 66.
— — at Ephesus. (S.) Acts III. 70, 71, 130.
— — to Gentiles Divine grace to himself. (S.) Eph. 229.
— mission. (S. & I.) Gal. 52.
— — divinely directed. (I.) Acts III. 53.
— missionary journey, first. (S.) Acts II. 410.
— — — second. (S.) Acts II. 446, 447.
— — — third. (S.) Acts II. 37–39.
— modesty. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 33.
— moral courage. (I.) Acts III. 106.
— — survey of Athens. (S.) Acts II. 582.
— non-indebtedness to apostles. (I.) Gal. 75.
— ordination. (S.) Acts III. 231.
— outlook and vision. (I.) Gal. 295.
— path of suffering. (S.) 2 Tim. 275.
— prayer. (S.) Rom. II. 696.
— — before Agrippa. (S.) Acts III. 394.
— — for Ephesian Christians. (S.) Eph. 275.
— — for Gentile Christians. (S.) Eph. 273.
— — for his friend. (S.) 2 Tim. 116.
— — for Onesiphorus. (S.) 2 Tim. 115.
— — for Philippians. (S.) Phil. 16-19, 21.
— — for restoration of Corinthians to corporate perfectness. (S.) 2 Cor. 515.
— — for Thessalonians. (S.) 1 Thess. 114, 116.
— preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 34, 35.
— — and blessing that attended it. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 137.
— — at Corinth. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 65.
— — at Ephesus. (S.) Acts III. 71.
— — at Thessalonica. (S.) Acts II. 539–543.
— — in Galatia, why no record of? (I.) Gal. 272.
— — points in. (S.) Acts III. 109.
— present mission. (I.) Rom. II. 723.
— private speech. (S.) Acts III. 300.
— promptitude. (S.) Gal. 54.
— prospects in Jewish religion. (I.) Gal. 41.
— protest against worldliness. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 177.
— protestation against seducers. (S.) Gal. 21.
— prudence. (I.) Acts III. 106.
Paul's purpose. (S.) Rom. I. 28.
— — to live Christ, constancy of. (I.) Phil. 51.
— rapture and thorn in flesh. (S.) 2 Cor. 467–471.
— reasoning before Felix. (S.) Acts III. 301.
— reasonings. (S.) Acts III. 304.
— rebuke of Peter. (S.) Gal. 90.
— relations with Philemon. (I.) Philem. 16.
— reply, God's call and. (S.) Gal. 45.
— request for prayer. (S.) Rom. II. 729.
— rescue by dissensions of his enemies. (A.) Acts III. 258.
— resistance, reasons and consequences of. (I.) Gal. 73.
— resolution. (S.) Acts III. 192.
— resolve. (S.) 1 Cor. 131.
— respect for Roman law. (I.) Rom. II. 564.
— return to Jerusalem. (I.) Gal. 59.
— review of his life. (S.) 2 Tim. 345.
— salutation effective. (I.) Eph. 4.
— — to Galatians. (S.) Gal. 6.
— seclusion. (I.) Gal. 58.
— second missionary journey. (S.) Acts II. 446, 447.
— self-commendation. (S.) 2 Cor. 266.
— self-exercise. (I.) Acts III. 292.
— separation. (S.) Rom. I. 8.
— sermon, effects of. (S.) Acts II. 638.
— — on Mars' hill. (S.) Acts II. 590.
— servitude and apostleship. (S.) Rom. I. 7.
— shipwreck. (S.) Acts III. 398–456.
— shoeing. (I.) Eph. 659.
— sister's son. (S.) Acts III. 264, 265.
— situation in Rome. (I.) Acts III. 503.
— sketch of his life. (S.) Acts III. 219.
— sojourn in Arabia. (S.) Gal. 57.
— solitude. (S.) Gal. 57.
— sorrows and joys. (S.) Phil. 31.
— spiritual treatment of Church whilst in state of faction. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 203.
— state of mind concerning his connection with Church at Corinth. (S.) 2 Cor. 496.
— strait; or, Christ is best. (S.) Phil. 59.
— strategy: its vindication. (S.) Acts III. 256.
— stretched-out arm. (S.) Acts III. 332.
— striving for Colossians. (S.) Col. 109.
— success. (S.) Rom. II. 717.
— tact. (I.) 2 Thess. 93.
— — and tolerance. (I.) Gal. 70.
— tender regard for Philippians. (S.) Phil. 15.
— testimonials, their publicity. (I.) 2 Cor. 70.
— testimony to Church in Rome. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— theme. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 120, 123.
— theology. (S.) Rom. II. 293.
— third missionary journey. (S.) Acts III. 37–39.
— thought with himself. (S.) Acts III. 338.
— thoughts about dying. (S.) 2 Cor. 234.
— token. (S.) 2 Thess. 104.
— trade. (I.) Acts III. 15.
— treatment of Old Testament. (I.) Acts II. 550.
— — of self-conceited teachers. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 366.
— trichotomy. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 183.
— two years' imprisonment in Cæsarea. (S.) 317.
— — — ministry in his own hired house. (S.) Acts III. 499–502.
— versatility. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
— view of celibacy. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 451.
— — of life. (S.) Phil. 236. (I.) Rom. II. 480.
— — of spiritual wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 140.
— — of unity of God. (I.) Gal. 198.
— vision. (S.) Acts III. 19, 21, 260; 2 Cor. 466.
— — at Corinth. (S.) Acts III. 21.
— — at Troas. (S.) Acts II. 465–475.
— — in temple. (S.) Acts III. 235.
— — near Damascus. (S.) Acts III. 223.
— visit to Jerusalem, reason of. (I.) Gal. 68
— visitors at Rome. (I.) Acts III. 486.
— vow. (S.) Acts III. 35.

Paul's voyage. (S.) Acts III. 185, 396–402, 456.
— — to Rome considered in connection with his faith. (S.) Acts III. 420.
— wisdom. (I.) Acts III. 445.
— wish. (I.) Rom. II. 255, 256.
— wonderful prayer. (S.) Eph. 339.
— zeal. (I.) Gal. 41.
Pauls, two, and blinded sorcerer. (S.) Acts III. 318.
Pauline delicacy, and Philippian charity. (I.) Phil. 342.
— ethics. (I.) Gal. 368.
— gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 171.
Pavement, place that is called, but in Hebrew, Gabbatha. (I.) John III. 287.
Pay, no work no. (A.) 2 Thess. 91.
— of ministers. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 543.
Paying minister. (A.) Gal. 481.
— ministry. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 543.
Paymaster, God good. (S.) Matt. 447. (I.) Luke I. 620.
Payment and promise. (I.) 2 Tim. 2.
— of ministers. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 543; 1 Tim. 241.
— of tribute-money. (S.) Matt. 388.
— question of. (A.) 1 Tim. 242.
Peace. (S.) Luke I. 740; John II. 588; Acts II. 173; Gal. 412; Philem. 24; 1 Pet. 7. (I.) Gal. 411; Phil. 4; 1 Thess. 5; Jas. 347.
— already made. (A.) Eph. 195.
— amid tribulation. (S.) Acts I. 525.
— and comfort through Atonement. (A.) Eph. 196.
— and grace. (S.) Col. 6; 1 Thess. 4. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 7.
— — from God. (S. & I.) Eph. 3.
— — manner of obtaining. (S.) Gal. 6. (I.) Gal. 6, 7.
— — multiplied. (S. & I.) 1 Pet. 6, 7.
— — secretly given. (I.) Eph. 4.
— and joy in believing. (S.) Rom. II. 708, 709.
— and kindness, life of. (A.) Heb. II. 515.
— and plenty through Christ, lesson of Epiphany. (S.) John I. 174.
— and righteousness. (I.) Gal. 549.
— and sanctity not incompatible. (I.) Luke I. 184.
— and unity. (S.) Col. 236.
— and victory. (S.) John III. 113, 114.
— and war from Christian standpoint. (S.) Luke II. 187.
— armour of. (I.) Gal. 410.
— at cross. (A.) Eph. 202.
— be still! (I.) Mark 185.
— believer's. (A.) John III. 112.
— bestowed upon man. (S.) Luke III. 656.
— blessedness of. (A.) John II. 588.
— bond of, unity of Spirit. (S.) Eph. 360.
— by believing. (S.) Rom. I. 335.
— by blood of Christ. (A.) Col. 88.
— by power and power by prayer. (S.) Phil. 316.
— characteristics of. (S.) Phil. 330.
— Christian. (S.) John II. 592. (I.) Rom. I. 338; Eph. 687.
— city of. (S.) 2 Cor. 529.
— Christ adverse to some kinds of. (I.) Luke I. 184.
— — our. (S.) Eph. 194.
— — preaching. (S.) Eph. 202.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 591.
— — antidote for world's distractions. (I.) John III. 406.
— — first message is. (I.) Luke II. 215.
— — in dying hour. (A.) John II. 592.
— desired. (A.) Rom. I. 338.
— Divine. (S.) Phil. 328. (I.) John II. 589.
— — power of. (S.) Col. 234.
— disturber of, victory over. (S.) Rom. II. 767.
— experienced. (A.) Gal. 7.
— fact and feeling. (S.) Rom. I. 334.
— false. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 346. (I.) Rom. I. 337; 1 Thess. 193. (A.) John II. 588.
— — and true. (S.) John II. 588.
Peace, follow. (S.) Heb. II. 512.
— following. (S.) 2 Tim. 224.
— from Christ. (I.) Eph. 4.
— — alone. (S.) Eph. 195.
— from God. (I.) Gal. 7.
— — through Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 674.
— from Lord of peace. (S.) 2 Thess. 98, 100.
— from risen Christ. (S.) John III. 437.
— fruit of righteousness sown in. (I.) Jas. 343
— — of Spirit. (I.) Gal. 408.
— glory and honour. (I.) Rom. I. 146.
— God not of confusion, but of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 373.
— God of. (S.) Rom. II. 733, 734.
— — and our sanctification. (S.) Heb. II. 670.
— — Satan bruised by. (I.) Rom. II. 766.
— God's love of. (I.) Heb. II. 515.
— gospel of. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 377–379.
— grace, and mercy. (S.) 1 Tim. 5. (I.) 2 John 9, 10.
— — bringing. (S.) Titus 23.
— heightened into joy. (I.) Jas. 5.
— how to get and maintain. (S.) Eph. 360.
— how we must seek. (S.) 1 Pet. 284.
— in Christ. (S.) John III. 112.
— in death. (A.) Heb. I. 177.
— in Jesus only. (I.) Eph. 196.
— in pain. (A.) Col. 34.
— in poverty. (I.) Gal. 410.
— in trouble, Christ our. (I.) John II. 592.
— is love reposing. (I.) Gal. 411.
— jewel of. (S.) 2 Thess. 101.
— king of. (I.) Heb. I. 559.
— — first king of righteousness, and after that. (S.) Heb. I. 558.
— kingdom of, kingdom of God. (S.) Rom. II. 660.
— legacy of. (S.) John II. 587.
— love, and faith. (S.) Eph. 686.
— may exist in absence of joy. (I.) Rom. I. 338.
— mercy, and love multiplied. (S.) Jude 10.
— mutual, amongst disciples. (I.) Mark 385.
— national. (I.) Luke I. 184.
— negotiations for. (S.) Acts II. 173.
— no, without Christ. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 7.
— of believer. (I.) 2 Thess. 1.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 404. (I.) Col. 234. (A.) 1 Thess. 4.
— of Christian. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 7.
— of conscience and heart element of holiness. (S.) 2 Thess. 102.
— of dying Christian. (A.) Luke I. 225.
— of elevation. (I.) Phil. 330.
— of God. (S.) Phil. 325–331. (I.) Rom. I. 20.
— — keeping heart. (S.) Phil. 329.
— — protection. (I.) Phil. 331.
— — ruling heart. (S.) Col. 235.
— of pardon, not mere forgetfulness. (I.) Rom. I. 338.
— passing all understanding. (I.) Phil. 331.
— pattern of. (S.) Heb. II. 515.
— price of. (A.) 1 Tim. 7.
— Prince of. (S.) Eph. 195.
— — Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 559.
— principles, increased faith strength of. (S.) Luke III. 288.
— proclaim. (I.) Luke II. 215.
— protecting. (I.) Phil. 331.
— protective. (I.) Phil. 331.
— reason why many cannot find. (S.) Jas. 370.
— restitution necessary to. (A.) Luke III. 397.
— righteousness first, then. (S.) Heb. I. 557.
— ruling, of Christ. (I.) Col. 235.
— secret of. (I.) Phil. 330.
— seek. (S.) Phil. 297.
— seeking. (S.) 1 Pet. 284.
— sending. (S.) Matt. 189.
— shoes of. (S.) Eph. 659.
— — preparation of gospel of. (S. & I.) Eph. 658–662.
— sowing seeds of. (I.) Jas. 342.
— spiritual. (S.) John II. 590; Gal. 410.

Peace, spreading news of. (I.) Luke I. 174, 175.
— teachers of, must have peace to each other. (I.) Mark 385.
— that he should hold his. (S.) Mark 439.
— things belonging to our. (S.) Luke III. 441.
— — which make for. (S.) Rom. II. 661.
— through blood of Cross. (S.) Col. 87.
— through Christ. (I.) Acts II. 174; Gal. 7; Eph. 196. (A.) Eph. 204; Titus 23.
— — alone. (A.) Rom. I. 338.
— to debtor, no. (I.) Luke I. 720.
— to his disciples, Jesus leaving. (S.) John II. 589.
— treasure. (I.) Gal. 410.
— true and false. (I.) Phil. 330.
— — grace and mercy essential to. (I.) 2 Tim. 3.
— — only in Christ. (I.) Eph. 204.
— undisturbed. (I.) John II. 593.
— unity, and blessedness. (S.) 2 Cor. 528.
— — in bond of. (I.) Eph. 364.
— universal. (I.) Luke I. 176.
— *versus* war. (S.) 2 Thess. 103.
— war for those who reject. (I.) Matt. 540.
— we must look away from ourselves for. (I.) John I. 239.
— which Jesus promises. (S.) John III. 111.
— why we must seek. (S.) 1 Pet. 284.
— with all. (S.) Rom. II. 735.
— — men. (S.) Rom. II. 538.
— — — duty of following. (S.) Heb. II. 512.
— with God. (S.) Rom. I. 330–335; Eph. 202; 2 Pet. 185. (I.) Rom. I. 338.
— — at. (S.) Rom. I. 636.
— words of. (S.) John II. 593.
— world cannot give. (I.) Luke II. 141.
— world's. (I.) John II. 593.
Peaceable. (I.) Jas. 341.
— holiness. (I.) Heb. II. 515.
— living not always possible. (I.) Rom. II. 542.
Peaceableness. (S.) Rom. II. 538–542.
Peaceably, live, with all men. (S.) Rom. II. 538–541.
Peaceful compliance with established usage of Church is Christian duty. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
— humble activity. (S.) 1 Thess. 160.
— salutation. (S.) Matt. 177.
— sleep at night. (I.) Acts II. 266.
— temper. (I.) Heb. II. 513.
Peacefulness resulting from having single eye. (I.) Luke II. 518.
Peacemakers. (S.) Matt. 57, 58.
Peacemaking, method of. (I.) Phil. 297.
Pearl, gates of. (S.) Rev. 682, 684.
— of great price, Christ. (S.) Matt. 289.
— — — how must, be sought? (S.) Matt. 287.
— — — parable of. (S. & I.) Matt. 281, 285–291.
— of parables. (S.) Luke III. 113–200.
— of patience. (S.) Jas. 460.
— perseverance in quest of. (I.) Matt. 290.
— priceless. (S.) Matt. 285.
Pearls adornment. (I.) Matt. 286.
— durable. (I.) Matt. 285.
— goodly. (S.) Matt. 285.
— sham. (S.) Matt. 285.
— string of. (S.) 1 Pet. 12.
— valuable. (I.) Matt. 286.
Pearl-seeker. (I.) Matt. 290.
Peculiar but not eccentric. (I.) Titus 149.
— circumstances, very. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 17.
— people. (I.) 1 Pet. 166, 167.
— — why believers are called. (S.) Titus 148.
— vices, causes of propensity to. (S.) Heb. II. 453.
Peculiarity of Christianity. (I.) Mark 718.
Pedagogic character of Law. (I.) Gal. 214.
Pedagogue. (I.) Gal. 211.
— and father. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— stern. (S.) Gal. 211.
Pedagogy; or, rudimentary teaching of Jesus. (S.) John I. 302.
Pedantic Bible-readers. (I.) Mark 87.
Pedigree and position of true men. (S.) John II. 672.
— believer's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 520.
— human, Divine root of. (S.) Luke I. 362.
— illustrious, in obscurity. (I.) Luke I. 115.
Peerage of kingdom. (S.) Matt. 391.
Penal law, God's. (S.) Luke II. 666.
Penalty and consequence, difference between. (I.) Mark 728.
— and sin. (I.) 1 John 233.
— Divine, attached to sin. (I.) Rom. I. 100.
— extreme, of Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— method of. (S.) 1 Tim. 253. (I.) Gal. 500.
— of apostasy. (I.) John I. 442.
— of disregarded duty. (I.) Luke II. 666.
— of ignoring end of existence. (I.) Luke II. 733.
— of lying. (A.) Eph. 436.
— of not giving. (A.) Rom. II. 492.
— — to God. (I.) Luke I. 619.
— of unbelief. (I.) Matt. 491.
Penalties of neglect. (I.) John I. 395.
— self-prepared. (A.) Rev. 180.
Penance-doing, repentance more than. (I.) Luke I. 318.
Penances, perverse. (I.) Mark 274.
Pence, power of. (I.) Mark 517.
Penetrating power of gospel. (A.) 1 Thess. 19.
Penetration of character. (A.) 1 Tim. 260.
Penitence, angels' joy over. (S.) Luke III. 92, 106, 107, 111.
— necessity of. (I.) Luke I. 318.
— religion of. (I.) Luke I. 308.
— self-righteousness giving way to. (I.) Luke I. 533.
— true. (S.) Mark 642.
— worth seeing. (I.) Luke I. 728.
Penitent. (S.) Luke I. 710, 712.
— and nun. (I.) Luke I. 718.
— citizen. (S.) Luke I. 717.
— Jesus anointed by, in house of Pharisee. (S.) Luke I. 709.
— malefactor. (S.) Luke III. 596.
— prayer of. (S.) Matt. 98.
— received. (S.) Luke III. 181.
— robber's faith and prayer. (S.) Luke III. 589–604.
— thief. (S.) Matt. 654; Luke III. 588–604.
— — Christ's word to. (S.) Luke III. 601.
— — mercy of Christ to. (S.) Luke III. 598.
— — no argument for delaying repentance. (S.) Luke III. 603.
— true and believing, is saved. (S.) Luke I. 739.
— weeping, and disdainful Pharisee. (S.) Luke I. 739.
Penitent's gospel. (S.) John II. 15.
— prayer. (I.) Luke III. 366.
— true, feeling towards sin. (I.) Luke I. 308.
Penitents insincere. (A.) Luke I. 316.
— joy over. (S.) Luke III. 93.
Penitential spirit of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt. 97.
Penmanship, sacred. (S.) 2 Cor. 69.
Penny. (S.) Mark 474.
— Roman. (I.) Mark 474.
Pent-up judgment. (S.) Rev. 356.
Pentecost, Day of. (S. & I.) Acts I. 108–249.
— — fitness of. (S.) Acts I. 120.
— — miracles of Christ appealed to on. (S.) Acts I. 182.
— — preaching on. (S.) Acts I. 156–249.
— effect of, upon Peter. (S.) Acts I. 177.
— first Christian day. (S.) Acts I. 114.
— gift of. (S.) John III. 21.
— gospel of. (S.) Acts I. 425.
— prayer-meeting preparatory to. (S.) Acts I. 79.
— second. (S.) Acts I. 428.
— Spirit of, new tongue which ought to fall to our lot by. (S.) Acts I. 149.
— spiritual spring fast. (S.) Acts I. 113.

Pentecostal Church, outward unity of. (I.) Acts I. 136.
— seasons. (I.) Acts I. 137.
— test. (S.) Acts III. 67.
Penuriousness, reasons for, self-refuting. (S.) 2 Cor. 405.
Penury, giving out of, and out of abundance. (A.) Luke III. 472.
— not deepest poverty. (I.) Jas. 228.
People, all God's, favourites. (I.) 2 Tim. 201.
— ancient, God's dealings with his. (S.) Rom. II. 390.
— and Christianity. (I.) Acts I. 494.
— and minister, reciprocal duties of. (S.) Acts II. 149.
— and ministers. (S.) Gal. 273; 1 Thess. 219, 220.
— — reciprocal duties of. (S.) Heb. II. 665.
— and pastor. (S.) Acts II. 139; Eph. 678; 2 Pet. 89.
— and pastors, word to. (S.) Gal. 5.
— and priest, joint offering of. (S.) Luke I. 16.
— are dead, minister may be in fault that. (I.) Rev. 196.
— baptized. (I.) Luke I. 349.
— captive, Saviour freeing his. (S.) John III. 225.
— care of good pastor for his. (S.) Phil. 154.
— Christ among his. (S.) John III. 402.
— — glorified in his. (S.) John III. 148. (I.) 2 Thess. 24.
— — interceding in heaven for his. (S.) Heb. I. 598.
— — Leader of his. (A.) John II. 170.
— — manifesting himself to his. (S.) John II. 571.
— — reflected in his. (I.) 2 Thess. 24.
— — rejected by his own. (I.) John I. 33.
— Christ's afflictions lesson for his. (S.) Heb. II. 475.
— — character of. (S.) John III. 176.
— — consecration for his. (S.) John III. 190.
— — knowledge of his. (S.) John I. 140.
— — prayer for his. (S.) John III. 209.
— — protection and honour of. (I.) Acts III. 267.
— Christian, prayers of, in relation to ministerial work. (S.) 1 Thess. 286.
— — unity between. (S.) 1 Pet. 267.
— consecrated, consecrating Saviour and. (S.) Titus 148.
— consolations of Christ adapted to state and character of his. (S.) John II. 261.
— covenant relationship between God and his. (S.) 2 Cor. 349.
— different, different word given to. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 182.
— faith of, comfort of minister. (S.) 1 Thess. 108.
— favoured. (S.) 2 Thess. 57.
— feeding. (S.) Mark 304.
— for Christ. (S.) Acts III. 24.
— glory of Christ as exhibited in his. (S.) 2 Thess. 22, 25.
— God does not forsake his. (A.) Heb. II. 616.
— — Father of his. (S.) Matt. 527.
— — glorified in his. (S.) John II. 627.
— — has ordained his, to undergo troubles in this world. (S.) 1 Pet. 218.
— — hath not cast off his. (S.) Rom. II. 394.
— — working in his. (I.) Heb. II. 684.
— God's. (S.) Rom. II. 395; Phil. 144.
— — abiding city of. (S.) Heb. II. 655.
— — are strangers. (S.) Heb. II. 309.
— — counsel in relation to his. (S.) Heb. II. 512.
— — esteem of his. (S.) Heb. II. 427.
— — love to his own, in afflicting them. (A.) John II. 238.
— — not begotten by him. (A.) Luke II. 642.
— — peculiar afflictions of. (S.) 2 Cor. 15.
— — protected from enemies. (S.) Heb. II. 617.
People, God's, rest for. (S.) Heb. I. 317, 318, 321.
— — — of. (S.) Heb. I. 308.
— — scattered. (S.) 1 Pet. 2.
— — social gatherings of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— gospel and common. (S.) Mark 506.
— great number of. (I.) Mark 434.
— intuitions of. (I.) Mark 508.
— Lord's right in sabbath above that of. (I.) Mark 91.
— — voice to his. (S.) John I. 521.
— man of, and man of God, Moses. (S.) Acts I. 581.
— meddlesome. (A.) Rom. II. 609.
— minister to warn his, of future suffering. (S.) 1 Thess. 103.
— minister's desire on behalf of his. (S.) Phil. 67.
— — last counsel to his; or, Paul's last advice to Ephesian elders. (S.) Acts III. 158.
— ministers carry images of their, in their hearts. (A.) Phil. 15.
— mutual glory of Christ and his. (S.) John III. 204.
— — knowledge of Christ and his. (S.) John II. 197.
— of Christ exhorted to lay aside their fears. (S.) Luke II. 646.
— — imitation of him. (S.) Acts I. 389.
— of God. (S.) Acts I. 586; Heb. I. 322, 323; 1 Pet. 171.
— — afflictions amongst. (S.) 1 Pet. 367.
— — effectually called in time. (S.) 2 Tim. 34.
— — faithful minister's commendation of. (S.) Acts III. 162.
— one, Father, Christ, and his. (S.) John II. 566.
— Paul's concern for his. (S.) Rom. II. 321.
— peculiar. (I.) 1 Pet. 166, 167.
— — why believers are called. (S.) Titus 148.
— prayers of, ministers dependent on. (I.) Col. 276.
— preachers must read. (I.) Acts I. 494.
— prepared. (I.) Luke I. 27.
— — things prepared for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 163.
— presence of Christ with his, desirable. (S.) 2 Tim. 383.
— professed, Christ dishonoured by inconsistencies of his. (I.) 2 Tim. 210.
— proper to Lord. (S.) 1 Pet. 166.
— purchased. (A.) 1 Pet. 167.
— relation of Christ to his. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 106.
— religion of. (S.) Acts I. 485.
— Saviour magnified in his. (S.) Phil. 43.
— single, God's favours not to be limited to. (I.) Rom. I. 266.
— study. (I.) Mark 508.
— thankless. (I.) Heb. II. 660.
— three classes of. (S.) Acts I. 498.
— true leader of. (S.) Acts I. 585.
— union between Christ and his. (S.) John II. 624. (I.) John II. 567.
— unity of Christ and his. (S.) Heb. I. 152.
— voice to: Christianity. (S.) Acts I. 486.
— who were no people. (S.) Rom. II. 305.
People's being of God may be known to themselves. (S.) 1 John 458.
— company, Christ's desire for his. (S.) 1 Thess. 216.
— God, God not ashamed to be called his. (S.) Heb. II. 324.
— prayer and minister's work. (S.) Col. 275.
— prayers, ministers dependent on. (I.) Eph. 684.
— — ministers' plea for. (S.) 1 Thess. 287.
— question. (S.) John I. 534.
— steadfastness, pastor's life wrapped up with his. (S.) 1 Thess. 111.
Perception, spiritual. (I.) Eph. 318.
— — besetting sin dulls. (I.) Heb. II. 454.
Perdition and riches. (I.) Luke III. 245.
— reality of. (A.) 2 Thess. 18.
— son of. (I.) John III. 158.

Perdition, state of lost. (I.) Heb. II. 181.
— tokens of. (S.) Matt. 549; Phil. 72, 73.
Perennial fruitfulness of gospel. (I.) Col. 13.
— spring, believers have, within them. (I.) John I. 657.
— supplies. (A.) John I. 338.
Perfect. (S.) Matt. 81.
— and good gift, every. (I.) Jas. 118.
— and imperfect. (I.) Phil. 256.
— and partial life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 277.
— as Master. (I.) Luke I. 628.
— coming of, and departure of imperfect. (S.) Rev. 637.
— character of Jesus Christ. (S.) John II. 83.
— child-life, revelation of. (S.) Luke I. 270.
— God will search whether we be. (S.) Rev. 203.
— God's work is. (I.) John I. 448.
— ideal. (S.) 1 Pet. 229.
— in every good work through Holy Spirit. (I.) Heb. II. 684.
— knowledge of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 173.
— here, few believers. (I.) Phil. 226.
— hope. (S.) 1 Pet. 72.
— Humanity. (S.) John III. 276.
— law of liberty. (S.) Jas. 183–189.
— life. (S.) Phil. 273; Rev. 712.
— love. (S.) 1 John 329, 357, 363. (I.) 1 John 366.
— Man, Christ of history revelation of. (S.) John II. 82.
— Manhood. (S.) Eph. 386.
— men, good men not. (A.) Gal. 85.
— ministers to continue till Church be. (S.) Eph. 388.
— model, necessity of. (S.) 1 Pet. 226.
— not as though I had attained, either were already. (S.) Phil. 223, 227.
— obedience. (I.) Gal. 54. (A.) John I. 557.
— offering, one. (S.) Heb. II. 47.
— pattern, Christ. (S.) John II. 389.
— — manner of following. (S.) Luke II. 390.
— peace in Christ. (A.) John II. 593.
— redemption. (S.) Titus 147.
— rest. (I.) Heb. I. 312.
— revelation of God, Christ. (I.) John I. 82.
— salvation. (S.) 1 Pet. 36.
— sanctification. (S.) Heb. II. 93.
— Saviour. (S.) 1 John 5.
— service. (S.) Col. 267.
— Son. (S.) Heb. I. 414.
— song. (I.) Rev. 323.
— state. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 285.
— through sufferings, Christ. (S. I. & A.) Heb. I. 144–151.
— too soon. (I.) Mark 133.
— truthfulness necessary. (I. & A.) Gal. 61.
— work of grace in soul. (I.) Rev. 203.
— — of patience. (I.) Jas. 22, 35.
Perfected. (I.) Heb. II. 99.
— through fellowship, man. (S.) Heb. II. 439.
Perfectibility, human. (I.) Matt. 432.
— of man, Christian doctrine of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 285.
Perfecting, future. (I.) Heb. II. 445.
— holiness. (S.) 2 Cor. 359.
— little things do. (I.) Matt. 472.
— of believers. (I.) Eph. 382.
— order of Church. (S.) Titus 23.
Perfection. (S.) 2 Cor. 524, 525; Phil. 249. (I.) Heb. I. 447.
— aids perfection. (I.) Heb. I. 448.
— aim at. (S.) Phil. 226. (I.) Col. 107.
— and comfort. (S.) 2 Cor. 523.
— and patience. (S.) Jas. 23.
— and suffering. (I.) 1 Pet. 443.
— apostolic. (S.) Heb. I. 443.
— attainable, is? (I.) Heb. I. 448.
— attaining. (I.) Col. 107.
— Christian. (S.) 2 Cor. 520–522; Phil. 228, 255; Col. 301; Heb. I. 446. (I.) Jas. 21.
— — is attainable. (I.) Eph. 388.
Perfection, Christian, lengthy process. (I.) Eph. 388.
— counsels of, works of supererogation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 479.
— evidenced by consciousness of imperfection. (I.) Phil. 256.
— future, present defect and. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 284, 285, 307.
— go on unto. (S.) Heb. I. 447.
— God's, vanity of present state consistent with. (S.) Rom. II. 85.
— gradual. (I.) Heb. I. 448.
— growth in. (I.) Col. 108.
— human, grace necessary for. (I.) Rom. I. 20.
— impulse of. (I.) Heb. I. 448.
— in Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 526.
— in faith. (S.) Heb. II. 98.
— in heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 522.
— in knowledge, heaven state of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 313.
— in this life, no. (S.) Jas. 288.
— instinct of. (I.) Heb. I. 447.
— is attained, how. (I.) Eph. 387.
— life's work. (I.) Col. 108.
— longing of creature for. (S.) Rom. II. 77.
— model of, Jesus. (S.) Heb. I. 415.
— no, without pains. (I.) Eph. 382.
— of Christ's atonement. (S.) Heb. II. 94.
— — example. (I.) John II. 412.
— — love. (A.) John II. 385.
— of Christian character, love. (S.) Col. 233
— — knowledge. (S.) Heb. I. 430.
— of God, concerning. (S.) Luke I. 604.
— of God's works. (I.) Phil. 12.
— of heavenly state. (S.) Rev. 689.
— of law. (I.) Rom. I. 585.
— — of God. (S.) 1 John 395.
— of love. (S.) 1 John 357.
— of our future knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 307.
— of Scripture should win regard. (I.) 2 Tim. 315.
— of Scriptures, Divine authority and. (S.) 2 Tim. 303.
— of soul. (I.) Phil. 333.
— practice necessary to. (A.) Phil. 246; 2 Pet. 26.
— progress to. (S.) Heb. I. 446.
— soul's. (S.) Phil. 252.
— struggle for. (I.) Phil. 226.
— suffering working. (I.) Col. 95.
— through suffering. (S.) Heb. I. 145.
— triple. (S.) 1 Pet. 436.
— varied means of obtaining. (I.) Phil. 245.
— what kind of, is attainable in this life? (S.) Phil. 253.
Perfections, moral, of God. (S.) Matt. 81.
— of Incarnation. (S.) Luke I. 175.
Perfectness, bond of, charity. (S.) Col. 232.
— corporate, Paul's prayer for restoration of Corinthians to. (S.) 2 Cor. 515.
— giving, sign of. (I.) Rom. II. 492; Heb. II. 663.
— God and his natural. (S.) John I. 361.
— standing in. (S.) Col. 301.
Perform, slow to, ready to promise but. (I.) Matt. 487.
Performance, faithful, of common duties. (A.) Matt. 553.
— of duties. (I.) Luke I. 12.
— promise and. (I.) Matt. 476.
Performances. (S.) 2 Cor. 391.
— and sufferings, greatest, vain without charity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 232.
Perfume, lasting, of pious deeds. (I.) John II. 309.
— of prayer. (I.) Rev. 321.
Perfumes. (I.) Luke I. 730.
— power of. (I.) John II. 309.
Perga in Pamphylia. (I.) Acts II. 320.
Pergamos, address to. (S.) Rev. 152.
— words of Christ to congregation at. (S.) Rev. 154.
Pergamum, incomplete Church. (S.) Rev. 150.

Perhaps—therefore. (S. & I.) Philem. 58.
Peril and prayer. (S.) Acts II. 266.
— and preservation. (S.) 1 Tim. 302.
— in handling wealth. (A.) 1 Tim. 282.
— of delaying repentance. (S.) Heb. I. 232.
— of high things. (I.) Matt. 527.
— of love of praise. (A.) John II. 375.
— of seeking honour of men. (S.) John I. 491.
— of sleep. (A.) Rom. II. 585.
— of unbelievers. (I.) John I. 297.
— of worldliness. (S.) 1 John 123.
— our inheritance in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 411.
— same, all involved in. (I.) Rom. I. 233.
— seductive, of false philosophy. (S.) Col. 157.
— special providence in. (I.) Matt. 186.
— thanksgiving for deliverance in. (A.) Acts III. 456.
— unconscious of. (A.) Heb. I. 91.
Perils and possibilities of rich. (S.) 1 Tim. 296.
— of missionary life. (S.) Acts II. 377.
— of religious isolation. (I.) Heb. II. 137.
— of rich men. (S.) Luke I. 580.
— of suffering. (S.) 1 Thess. 98.
— of unbelief. (S.) Mark 729.
— of water. (S.) 2 Cor. 455.
— seeming, safety of believers in. (I.) Matt. 311.
Perilous, growth precious because. (I.) Matt. 264.
— harmfulness of little sins. (S.) Matt. 69.
— lofty ideals, unless applied. (S.) 1 John 263.
— times. (S.) 2 Tim. 236.
— — in last days. (S.) 2 Tim. 236.
— — of last days, Word of God commended to man of God in. (S.) 2 Tim. 300.
— — prudence in. (I.) 2 Tim. 237.
Peripatetic benevolence. (I.) Acts II. 190.
Perish, believe or. (I.) John I. 297.
— believers need not fear that they shall. (A.) John II. 222.
— least saints shall not. (I.) John II. 222.
— we must believe or. (I.) John I. 250, II. 45. (A.) John I. 455.
— what is it to? (I.) John I. 251.
Perishable and imperishable food. (S.) John I. 529.
— from imperishable. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 266.
Perishing, disappointing worldly things are. (I.) John I. 531.
— and renewed man. (S.) 2 Cor. 172.
— by sword. (I.) Matt. 629.
— children in danger of. (I.) Matt. 405.
— fear of. (S.) Heb. I. 293.
— rescue. (I.) Luke II. 263.
— sinners, Jesus weeping over. (S.) Luke III. 430–449.
Permanence and growth. (A.) Eph. 224.
— and sacrificial character of work of grace. (I.) Phil. 13.
— of character. (S.) Rev. 736.
— of Christ in history. (I.) Acts I. 9.
— of Christ's Church. (S.) Matt. 342.
— of Christian faith. (S.) Jude 17.
— of early impressions. (I.) Luke I. 205.
— of human identity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 503.
— of lie. (A.) Acts I. 465.
— of old. (I.) Luke I. 538.
— religious. (S.) John II. 668.
Permanency of Christ's teaching. (S.) Matt. 550.
Permanent and changeable. (S.) 2 Cor. 219.
— and transient. (S.) Matt. 550.
— element in our bodily organism. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 421.
— love of friendship. (I.) 2 John 8.
— moral only. (S.) 1 John 142.
— solitude not. (I.) Matt. 301.
— things, and things passing. (S.) Heb. II. 569.
— transient making room for. (S.) Rev. 635.
Pernicious books, influence of. (A.) Acts III. 85.
— example, influence of. (I.) Gal. 90.
— ways. (S.) 2 Pet. 116.
Perpetual daylight for Christian. (I.) John II. 34.
— youth. (S.) Mark 699.
Perpetuated blessings. (I.) Gal. 183.
Perpetuity and power of Law. (S.) Luke III. 235.
— and safety of Church of Christ. (S.) Matt. 342.
— of Christ's words. (S.) Mark 544.
— of Divine incarnation. (S.) 2 Cor. 289.
Perplexing professors. (I.) Gal. 295.
Perplexity, Herod in. (I.) Luke II. 101.
— in presence of mystery. (I.) Luke I. 276.
— Jesus occasions his enemies. (S.) John II. 298.
— Nicodemus's. (S.) John I. 224.
— of apostle, yet his desire. (S.) Phil. 60.
Perplexities, intellectual, of his disciples, relation of Christ to. (S.) John III. 84.
Persecuting living, vanity and wickedness of honouring dead saints and. (S.) Luke II. 531.
— spirit. (S.) Acts III. 215.
Persecution. (S.) Matt. 58, 59; Luke I. 578, II. 188; Gal. 306; 1 Pet. 2. (I.) Matt. 185; Gal. 307.
— after Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 641.
— beneficial. (I.) 2 Tim. 275.
— benefit of. (I.) 1 Thess. 78.
— — to Church. (I.) Gal. 528.
— bitterness of social and domestic. (I.) Luke I. 576.
— Christian's duty to faith in time of. (S.) 1 Pet. 301.
— considering Christ in. (A.) Heb. II. 477.
— consolation in. (I.) 1 Thess. 78.
— early, of Christians. (I.) Gal. 39.
— effect of. (I.) Acts I. 642.
— effects of. (I.) Acts I. 526.
— elicits sympathy. (A.) 1 Thess. 78.
— failure of. (A.) Luke I. 578.
— faithfulness under. (A.) Gal. 306.
— folly of. (I.) 2 Tim. 381.
— for Christ's Name's sake. (I.) John II. 674.
— for gospel. (S.) Eph. 230.
— for religion, against. (S.) Luke III. 49.
— for righteousness' sake. (S.) Matt. 59.
— for well-doing. (I.) Acts I. 358.
— glorifying in. (I.) Gal. 306.
— honour of. (I.) Gal. 306. (A.) 1 Thess. 77.
— impotence and benefits of. (S.) Acts. I. 358.
— is harmless. (I.) Gal. 308.
— joy in. (A.) Luke I. 577.
— necessity of. (I.) Luke I. 576.
— not inconsistent with joy. (I.) Acts II. 375.
— not to be feared. (I.) Gal. 529.
— of apostles, first. (S.) Acts I. 346.
— of Christians, evidence of Christianity from. (S.) Rev. 451.
— of Church, first. (S.) Acts I. 348.
— of early Church. (I.) 1 Thess. 101.
— powerlessness of. (S.) Phil. 33.
— prayer of Jerusalem Church under. (S.) Acts I. 418.
— renewed. (S.) Acts I. 479, 480.
— riches of. (A.) Gal. 306.
— secret of. (I.) 1 Thess. 77.
— service of, to Church. (I.) Acts I. 650.
— stimulus. (I.) Acts I. 358. (A.) 1 Thess. 78.
— sustained in. (I.) Luke I. 578.
— teaching and. (S.) Acts. I. 351.
— thoughts under. (I.) Acts I. 647.
— turned into inspiration. (S.) Acts II. 379.
— typical religious. (S.) Acts I. 350.
— we must expect. (A.) Gal. 308.
— why, is to be accounted blessing. (S.) Luke I. 576.
Persecutions, Christian's. (S.) 1 Pet. 360.
— demonstration of judgment. (S.) 2 Thess. 10.
— of Christians by world. (S.) 2 Tim. 276.
Persecutor and minister. (A.) Gal. 38.
— and preacher. (I.) Gal. 62.

Persecutor, man as. (I.) Heb. II. 42.
— Saul. (S.) Acts II. 1, 25, 26.
Persecutors, activity and bafflement of. (S.) Acts I. 481.
— blessing. (A.) Rom. II. 528.
— cruelty of. (A.) Heb. II. 422.
— God's dealings with godly and their. (S.) 2 Pet. 126.
— how to treat. (S.) Rom. II. 528.
— never curse, but only bless your. (S.) Rom. II. 527.
— professors yet. (I.) Jas. 229.
Persecutors' hostility, cause of. (S.) Mark 647.
Perseverance. (S.) 1 Pet. 21; Rev. 227. (I.) Mark 535; Acts III. 364; 2 Thess. 94; Rev. 229. (A.) John I. 433.
— and constancy. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 550.
— and sanctification. (S.) Phil. 11.
— call to. (S.) Phil. 228.
— Christian. (S.) 2 Pet. 195.
— final. (S.) Matt. 182; Heb. I. 464. (I.) John II. 220.
— how to secure. (S.) Matt. 182.
— in faith: walls of Jericho. (S.) Heb. II. 397.
— in following good. (A.) 1 Thess. 226.
— in good works. (I.) Eph. 180.
— in goodness. (I.) Gal. 425.
— in midst of trial. (I.) Matt. 182.
— in path of duty. (I.) Luke II. 793.
— in prayer. (S.) Mark 615. (I.) Mark 460; Luke II. 456, III. 348.
— in quest of pearl. (I.) Matt. 290.
— in religious duties. (S.) Gal. 505, 507, 518.
— in weakness. (S.) Rev. 221.
— in well-doing. (S.) Gal. 511, 514, 517.
— — necessity of. (I.) 2 Pet. 149.
— incentives to. (S.) Mark 535.
— its value and effects. (I.) Rom. I. 141.
— means for. (S.) Heb. I. 229.
— motives to. (I.) Gal. 519.
— necessary. (I.) Luke I. 472.
— necessity of. (I.) Gal. 507.
— of faith. (I.) Matt. 328.
— of saints. (S.) Phil. 10.
— — does not supersede human effort. (I.) Phil. 12.
— religious. (S.) Jude 86.
— reward of. (S.) Gal. 510. (I.) Gal. 507. (A.) Gal. 508.
— steady. (I.) Phil. 258.
— to day of Christ. (S.) Phil. 20.
— virtue of. (S.) Luke II. 202, 208.
— want of. (I.) Gal. 338.
Persevering grace, converting mercy pledge of. (S.) Rom. I. 384.
— in prayer, duty of. (S.) Luke III. 337, 348.
— prayer, necessity of. (A.) Col. 274.
Persistence, Christian. (S.) Jas. 447.
— moral. (I.) Matt. 327.
— of faith. (I.) Mark 214.
Persistency, Christian. (I.) Acts II. 285.
— needed. (I.) Heb. I. 509.
— of Satan. (I.) Matt. 36.
— religious. (S.) Acts II. 233.
Persistent search. (S.) Luke III. 404.
Person and offices of Christ, testimony of beloved disciple to. (S.) 1 John 15.
— and work of Christ. (S.) John I. 55.
— — of Redeemer, eternal union in. (S.) Eph. 374.
— Christ's, superstitious reverence of, guarded against. (I.) Luke I. 264.
— God. (I.) Heb. I. 342.
— — accepteth no man's. (I. & A.) Gal. 75.
— no respect to. (A.) Rom. I. 152.
— of Christ. (S.) Col. 59.
— private, power and love and sound mind are absolute necessity for resolute Christian or preacher or. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— sacredness of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 429.
Persons and things, here and hereafter. (S.) 2 Pet. 173.
— deceived, various kinds of. (S.) Titus 179.
Persons, Father's love for. (S.) Luke II. 553.
— God never leaves things or—providence. (S.) Heb. II. 610.
— — no accepter of. (S.) Gal. 74.
— — no respecter of. (S.) Acts II. 156–166; Rom. I. 147–149.
— irascible, not to be provoked. (A.) Rom. II. 542.
— justified, are God's workmanship. (I.) Eph. 166.
— ordinary, lessons for, and about little things. (S.) John I. 504.
— plurality of. (I.) John III. 213.
— respect of. (S. & I.) Jas. 220–224.
— what manner of, Christian professors ought to be. (S.) 2 Pet. 174.
— young, exhortation to. (S.) Titus 71.
Personage, ancient, with modern lessons. (S.) Acts I. 514.
Personal actions, conscience deals only with. (I.) Acts III. 294.
— advocate. (A.) Rom. II. 226.
— affiance in Christ soul's safeguard. (S.) John I. 589.
— affirmations of Christ. (S.) Matt. 339.
— affront to God, sin. (I.) Luke III. 368.
— and specific, God's love. (S.) Gal. 118.
— and written Word, resemblance between. (S.) John I. 3.
— appropriation of atonement. (A.) John I. 255.
— assurance. (I.) Luke I. 736.
— blessings of reconciliation. (S.) Col. 89.
— Christianity for bond and free. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 467.
— — surpassing power of. (S.) Acts II. 511.
— — twofold function of. (S.) Rom. I. 474.
— — worthless, subordinate, and vital in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 371.
— Christliness. (S.) 1 Pet. 350.
— consecration for Divine service. (S.) Rom. II. 438.
— consideration, duty enforced by. (I.) Philem. 45.
— contact, influence of. (A.) Philem. 22.
— — use of. (I.) Mark 55.
— — with souls. (A.) Acts III. 157.
— — with suffering. (I.) Luke II. 269.
— conviction. (I.) Gal. 44.
— — value of. (I.) 2 Tim. 281.
— cross-bearing. (S.) Luke II. 133.
— dealings with individuals. (S.) Matt. 501.
— duties, fidelity in. (S.) Heb. I. 216.
— effects of Christianity and atheism contrasted. (I.) Luke I. 639.
— effort. (A.) John I. 126, 127.
— — for souls, rareness of. (I.) John I. 127.
— — must be encouraged. (I.) John I. 397.
— element in Christian power. (I.) Gal. 527.
— experience. (S.) Acts III. 219, 221.
— — value of. (I.) 1 Pet. 305.
— faith in Christ must be. (I.) John I. 566.
— forgiveness. (I.) Matt. 156.
— gifts, benefit of using. (I.) 1 Tim. 213.
— God, cry of human heart for. (A.) Heb. I. 342.
— goodness. (S.) 1 Pet. 290, 303.
— gospel invitation should be. (I.) Luke III. 31.
— history and character of Christ: influence of character. (S.) 1 John 233.
— — and public purpose of true conversion. (S.) Gal. 45.
— holiness. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 580. (I.) 1 Pet. 85.
— independence, Christian helpfulness and. (S.) Gal. 450.
— influence. (S.) Acts I. 477. (I.) Rom. II. 625.
— — harmony of Christianity in its. (S.) Eph. 48.
— — in conversion. (A.) Luke I. 25.
— influences. (A.) John I. 126.
— inquiry, New Year's. (S.) Matt. 423.

Personal intercourse. (S.) Rom. I. 25.
— interest, truth to rule life must awaken. (I.) Matt. 481.
— joys, subordination of. (I.) Luke I. 59.
— knowledge, knowledge of Christ. (I.) Phil. 206.
— — of salvation, value of. (I. & A.) John II. 150.
— labour for souls. (S.) Luke III. 43.
— liberty of Christian. (I.) Gal. 314.
— love and gift of Christ. (I.) Gal. 116.
— maiming. (I.) Mark 373.
— messages. (S.) Rom. II. 740.
— necessity, earnestness of. (S.) Luke III. 302.
— notices. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 570.
— piety. (S.) Rom. I. 359.
— — evidences of. (S.) 1 John 434.
— power in preaching. (I.) Luke I. 465.
— preaching. (I.) John I. 344; Acts I. 177.
— purification. (S.) 2 Cor. 354.
— purity is to be obtained, how. (S.) 1 Thess. 140.
— question. (A.) Acts I. 705.
— rebuke best. (I.) 2 Tim. 323.
— relation to Christ, faith. (I.) 2 Tim. 92.
— relationship between Shepherd and sheep. (I.) John II. 169.
— religion. (S.) Mark 319; Rom. I. 22.
— — characteristic nature of influences of Holy Spirit with reference to. (S.) 1 John 300.
— — must be. (A.) Gal. 479.
— — several degrees of. (S.) Rom. I. 461.
— reserve. (I.) Heb. I. 1.
— responsibility. (S.) John III. 511; Rom. II. 642, 644, 646, 647.
— — as entrusted with revelation. (I.) Gal. 50.
— — of man in great account. (S.) Heb. II. 69.
— rights. (I.) Rom. II. 648.
— sacrifice. (S.) Rom. II. 454.
— salvation, reciprocities of. (S.) John II. 617.
— — supreme importance of. (S.) Matt. 126.
— — your. (S.) 1 Pet. 49.
— service, true greatness result of. (S.) Matt. 463.
— — Christian's. (I.) Rom. I. 8.
— suffering means of world's progress. (I.) Gal. 273.
— sufferings. (S.) 2 Cor. 15.
— testimony. (A.) John I. 122.
— — appreciated. (I.) Mark 199.
— — power of. (I.) Luke I. 9. (A.) 2 Tim. 33.
— worth, Christian sense of. (S.) Gal. 1.
Personality and power of devil. (S.) Luke II. 487.
— Christ's Divine-human. (S.) Rom. II. 268.
— Fatherhood indicative of. (I.) Matt. 86.
— of Jesus. (I.) Luke I. 257.
— of John. (S. & I.) John I. 24, 25.
— of life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 170.
— of Satan. (S.) Matt. 28.
— second, body becoming. (S.) Rom. I. 625.
Persuaded, almost. (S.) Acts III. 377–379.
Persuading God. (I.) Gal. 33.
Persuasion, adaptation essential to. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
— and manifestation of truth. (S.) 2 Cor. 261.
— best. (A.) Rom. II. 243.
— full. (I.) Rom. I. 314.
— good. (S.) Heb. I. 484.
— this. (S.) Gal. 343.
Persuasive, terror of Lord. (S.) 2 Cor. 260.
— to steadfastness. (S.) Heb. I. 281.
— to unity in things indifferent. (S.) Phil. 255.
Persuasives and dissuasives. (S.) Rom. II. 600.
— to being religious. (S.) 2 Cor. 260.
— to faith. (S.) John II. 290.
— to patience. (S.) Jas. 440.
Pertinacity and cure of blind man. (S.) Luke III. 383.
— successful. (I.) Mark 439.
Perverse and crooked nation, in midst of. (I.) Phil. 147.
— penances. (I.) Mark 274.
— views of Christ. (I.) Matt. 340.
Perversion of apostolic preaching. (S.) Gal. 348.
— of gospel. (S.) Gal. 21.
— of grace. (S.) Jude 26.
— of moral law. (S.) Rom. I. 586.
— of truth. (S.) Jude 25.
Perversions of evangelical truth. (S.) Rom. I. 446.
Perversity and ignorance, human. (S.) Rom. I. 216.
— human. (I.) John I. 554.
Perverting power of trivialities. (S.) Titus 47.
— Scripture, sin of. (S.) Luke II. 533.
Peter. (S.) Luke III. 544. *See also* Cephas; Simon.
— abode with. (I.) Gal. 60.
— after his restoration. (S.) Luke III. 530.
— *and*. (S.) Mark 706.
— and Cornelius. (S.) Acts II. 137, 143, 144, 146.
— and Herod. (S.) Acts II. 257–285.
— and John. (I.) Acts I. 270.
— — before council. (S.) Acts I. 344–408.
— and Judas. (S.) Matt. 634.
— and nature in harmony. (I.) Luke I. 471.
— and Paul. (S.) Gal. 84.
— and rest. (S.) Mark 600.
— and *Simon*. (S.) John I. 125.
— at Antioch. (S.) Gal. 90.
— at Cæsarea. (S.) Acts II. 141–202.
— at fire. (S.) Mark 631.
— at Lydda. (S.) Acts II. 84.
— awakening of. (I.) Luke I. 490.
— Christ's command to. (S.) Luke III. 530.
— — prayer for. (S.) Luke III. 526.
— — selection of. (I.) 1 Pet. 1.
— — warning to. (S.) Luke III. 522.
— conviction of sin in mind of. (S.) Luke I. 491.
— effect of Pentecost upon. (S.) Acts I. 177.
— example for us. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— exhorting elders. (S.) 1 Pet. 386.
— fear of, when walking on water. (S.) Matt. 310.
— faith of. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— fall and recovery of. (S.) Matt. 633.
— — of. (S.) Luke III. 544–552; John III. 231.
— goes out. (S.) Mark 640.
— helped by his fall to strengthen his brethren. (S.) Luke III. 527.
— in prison. (S.) Acts II. 263–285.
— in storm. (S.) Matt. 310.
— James, and Herod. (I.) Acts II. 255.
— — and John. (A.) Acts I. 82.
— John, and Judas. (S.) John II. 425.
— leading of. (I.) John III. 505.
— Lord's reply to. (S.) Mark 423.
— news of Christ's resurrection sent to. (S.) Mark 706.
— or, true courage. (I.) Acts I. 330.
— Paul rebukes. (S.) Gal. 84.
— Paul's rebuke of. (S.) Gal. 90.
— prayed out of prison. (S.) Acts II. 263–285.
— promise to. (S.) Matt. 342.
— rebuked Christ, and Christ rebuked Peter. (S.) Mark 320.
— repentance of. (S.) Luke III. 544–552.
— reports to Church. (S.) Acts II. 203.
— Saviour's look upon. (S.) Luke III. 551.
— several names of. (S.) 1 Pet. 1.
— shadow of. (S.) Acts I. 469.
— sifting of. (S.) Luke III. 520–530.
— sleeping between two soldiers. (S.) Acts II. 265.
— standing up with eleven. (I.) Acts I. 156–249.
— temptation of. (S.) Luke 519–530.
— threefold testimony of, concerning Christ. (S.) Acts I. 303, 307.

Peter, to Jewish Christians. (S.) Acts II. 204.
— took him. (I.) Matt. 348.
— weakness and dissimulation of. (S.) Gal. 87.
— what, saw. (I.) Luke I. 487.
— working miracles. (S.) Acts II. 85, 86.
Peter's admonition to Simon Magus. (S.) Acts I. 679.
— aim. (S.) Mark 598.
— attitude. (I.) Acts I. 83.
— blunder: lesson to ourselves. (S.) Acts II. 129.
— boldness, delicacy, and candour. (S.) Acts II. 190.
— confession. (S.) Matt. 338.
— — of love to Christ. (S.) John III. 486.
— — of sin. (S.) Luke I. 488, 494.
— cry of despairing love. (S.) Luke I. 487.
— curiosity and presumption. (S.) John II. 451.
— degeneration. (I.) Mark 639.
— denial of Christ. (S.) Mark 600; John III. 232.
— — of Jesus. (S.) Mark 632–639.
— directions. (S.) Acts I. 221.
— door, messengers of centurion at. (S.) Acts II. 133.
— ecstasy on mount. (S.) Matt. 370.
— enjoyment of Transfiguration scene. (I.) Matt. 373.
— error, end of. (I.) Gal. 86.
— faith. (S.) Matt. 338, 341.
— fall: its lessons. (S.) Mark 626, 633, 641.
— — why God did not prevent. (S.) Mark 632.
— feet, washing of. (S.) John II. 401.
— first sermon. (S.) Acts I. 156–249.
— impulsiveness useful because wisely directed. (I.) Acts I. 164.
— inconsistent conduct. (I.) Gal. 84.
— lifelong repentance. (I.) Mark 641.
— list of valuables. (S.) 1 Pet. 34.
— love, risen Jesus questioning. (S.) John III. 486.
— love-token. (S.) 2 Pet. 151.
— money-fish. (S.) Matt. 387.
— obedience to unexpected intimation. (I.) Acts II. 136.
— passion, and Church's compassion. (S.) Acts II. 265.
— preaching. (S.) Acts II. 198.
— prescription. (S.) Acts I. 222.
— rash judgment. (S.) Luke II. 169.
— — zeal. (S.) Mark 598.
— rashness. (S.) Mark 599.
— rebuke of Christ. (S.) Matt. 347, 349.
— recovery. (S.) Mark 642.
— repentance. (S.) Mark 639.
— — and recovery. (S.) Matt. 633, 634.
— restoration. (S.) John III. 480.
— reverence. (I.) John III. 475.
— second denial of Christ. (S.) Mark 639.
— self-confidence. (S.) Matt. 615.
— sermon. (S.) Acts I. 302.
— — direct results of. (S.) Acts II. 199.
— — elements of power in. (S.) Acts I. 163.
— sifting and conversion. (S.) Luke III. 523, 524.
— sin, foulness of. (S.) Mark 632.
— — and restoration. (S.) Luke III. 544–552.
— speech at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts II. 430–436.
— — prophecies in. (I.) Acts I. 91.
— surprise and fear. (I.) Luke I. 489.
— sword. (S.) John III. 227.
— third denial, heinousness of. (S.) Mark 639.
— unwise experiment in faith. (S.) Matt. 309.
— vision. (S.) Acts II. 98–136.
— way, light on. (S.) John III. 503.
Peter, St., First General Epistle of, introduction to—
title "General." 1 Pet. v.
authenticity of Epistle. v.
readers of Epistle. vi.
date and place of composition. vii.
character and contents of Epistle. viii.
Peter, St., Second General Epistle of, introduction to—
authenticity of Epistle. 2 Pet. v.
contents of Epistle. viii.
Petition for advancement of God's glory. (S.) Luke II. 341.
— intercessory. (I.) Luke II. 432.
— most comprehensive. (I.) Luke II. 357.
— prayer without. (I.) Jas. 351. (A.) 1 Thess. 241.
— urged by threefold argument. (S.) John III. 121.
Petitioners at court of heaven encouraged. (S.) Luke III. 340.
Petitionless prayers. (I.) Jas. 351. (A.) 1 Thess. 241.
Petrifaction, Paul's doctrinal. (I.) Acts III. 339.
Petrifying influence of evil thoughts. (I.) Mark 278.
Petrine vision at Joppa. (S.) Acts II. 123.
Pew and pulpit. (S.) Luke II. 42.
Phantom, Christ made. (I.) 1 John 301.
— Jesus no. (S.) Matt. 308.
— Macedonian. (S.) Acts II. 466.
Phantoms, difficulties are. (I.) Mark 695.
Pharaoh. (S.) Rom. II. 285–291.
— and Moses. (S.) Rom. II. 279.
— and Paul. (S.) Acts II. 38.
— character and history of. (S.) Rom. II. 288.
— lessons from case of. (S.) Rom. II. 289.
— no unconditional reprobate. (S.) Rom. II. 291.
Pharisaic evasions. (S.) Matt. 312.
— formalism. (S.) Matt. 312.
— hypocrisy. (I.) Luke II. 538.
— — inflictive to holy nature of Christ. (I.) Mark 282.
— prejudice. (I.) Mark 273.
Pharisaical prayer. (I.) Luke III. 362.
— religion. (S.) Luke II. 521.
— righteousness to be exceeded. (S.) Mark 501.
Pharisaism. (S.) Rom. II. 335.
— in ourselves. (I.) Luke III. 196.
— origin of. (S.) Matt. 523.
Pharisee and publican, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 356–370.
— Jesus anointed by penitent in house of. (S.) Luke I. 709.
— question of. (S.) John I. 90.
— weeping penitent and disdainful. (S.) Luke I. 739.
Pharisee's mistake. (S.) Luke I. 713. (I.) Luke III. 362.
— prayer, lessons from. (I.) Luke III. 362.
— righteousness exceeded by that of Christian. (S.) Matt. 71, 72.
Pharisees. (I.) John I. 90.
— and Christ. (S.) Matt. 236.
— and Herodians combined against Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 456.
— and Sadducees, leaven of. (S.) Matt. 336; Mark 312.
— — strife between. (I.) Acts III. 258.
— and scribes coming to Christ. (S.) Mark 270.
— — sins of. (S.) Matt. 527; Luke III. 467.
— Christ arguing with. (S.) Luke I. 540.
— Christ's reproaches of. (S.) Matt. 523.
— exceeding righteousness of. (S.) Matt. 71, 72.
— Jesus refutes. (S.) Luke II. 483.
— rejection of God's counsel by. (I.) Luke I 701.
— reproved. (S.) Luke II. 521.
— why revelation of Messiahship was made to woman of Samaria and not to. (I.) John I. 368.
Phases of apostolic greeting. (S.) 1 Thess. 2.
— of human nature. (S.) Col. 121.
— of young Church. (S.) Acts I. 467.
Phenomena, contradictory, witness of Christ as seen in some, of his life and character. (S.) John II. 37.

Philadelphia, address to. (S.) Rev. 215.
— patient Church. (S.) Rev. 213.
— words of Christ to congregation at. (S.) Rev. 216.
Philadelphian conqueror. (S.) Rev. 230.
Philanthropist, first. (S.) Acts II. 176.
Philanthropy and piety. (A.) Jas. 216.
— apostolic. (I.) Acts II. 254.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 560.
— genuine. (S.) 2 Cor. 390.
— gospel, vicariousness of. (S.) Rom. II. 259.
— law of. (S.) Jas. 240.
— of Apostle Paul. (S.) Acts III. 395.
— of Christianity. (I.) Luke I. 556.
— secret. (A.) Matt. 82.
— silent. (A.) Matt. 82.
— true, nature and source of. (S.) Heb. II. 119.
— — secret of. (I.) Heb. I. 184.
— unostentatious. (S.) Mark 56.
— willing. (I.) Luke II. 268.
Philemon. (I.) Philem. 16.
— and Onesimus. (S.) Philem. 59.
— Epistle to, inferences from subject-matter of. (S.) Philem. 17.
— Paul coming to. (I.) Philem. 84.
— Paul's relations with. (I.) Philem. 16.
Philemon's liberality, commendation of. (I.) Philem. 40.
— willing-heartedness. (I.) Philem. 83.
Philemon, Epistle to, introduction to—
authorship. Philem. 5.
place, time, occasion, and object of writing. Philem. 6.
character and style. Philem. 7.
attitude of Christianity towards slavery. Philem. 8.
Philip (*apostle*) and Andrew, disciples may help one another. (I.) John I. 503.
— and his master. (S.) John I. 500.
— and Nathanael. (S.) John I. 131-133.
— arithmetic of, and arithmetic of our Lord. (I.) John I. 502.
— call of. (S.) John I. 128.
— findeth Nathanael. (S.) John I. 129.
— Jesus findeth. (S.) John I. 128.
— preaching of. (S.) John I. 131.
Philip (*evangelist*) and Ethiopian eunuch. (S.) Acts I. 682-722.
— at Samaria. (S.) Acts I. 650-667.
— on his way to Gaza, type of true minister. (S.) Acts I. 682.
— Saul, and Simon. (S.) Acts I. 665.
Philip's audience of one. (S.) Acts I. 692.
— family, Paul in. (S.) Acts III. 190.
— sermon. (S.) Acts I. 711.
Philippi. (I.) Acts II. 475; Phil. 3.
— earthquake at. (S.) Acts II. 512.
— Paul and damsel of. (S.) Acts II. 498.
— — at. (I.) Acts II. 502.
— — imprisoned at. (I.) Acts II. 504.
— saints at. (S.) Phil. 3.
— suicide at. (I.) Acts II. 513.
— unity of service at. (S.) Phil. 290.
— women of, Paul and. (S.) Acts II. 482.
Philippian charity and Pauline delicacy. (I.) Phil. 342.
— converts, first three. (S.) Acts II. 476.
— jail, prayer-meeting in. (S.) Acts II. 505.
— jailer. (S.) Acts II. 514-516.
Philippians, Paul's greeting to. (S.) Phil. 1.
— — prayer for. (S.) Phil. 16-19, 21.
— — tender regard for. (S.) Phil. 15.
Philippians, Epistle to, introduction to—
circumstances of writer. Phil. v.
Epistles of first Roman captivity. v.
Philippian Church. vi.
Epistle to Philippians. ix.
thoughts suggested by Epistle. xi.
Philosophy and Christianity. (I.) Luke I. 106.
— and gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 46, 53.
— and its counterfeit. (S.) Col. 132.
— and sin. (A.) Heb. II. 96.
Philosophy discovered by humble men. (I.) Luke I. 134.
— discriminated. (I.) Col. 130.
— Divine. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 92.
— false, marks of. (S.) Col. 132.
— — seductive peril of. (S.) Col. 157.
— gospel neither ritual nor. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 37.
— human, maxims of, not so productive as Divine truth. (I.) Mark 177.
— insufficiency of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 47.
— of Babe. (S.) Matt. 5.
— of beneficence. (I.) John II. 309.
— of benevolence. (S.) Matt. 196.
— of calmness in death. (S.) 2 Tim. 341.
— of Christian hope. (S.) John II. 269.
— of failure. (S.) Luke I. 477.
— of true courage. (S.) 2 Cor. 247.
— Paul's attitude towards. (I.) Col. 130.
— selfishness condemned by. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
— triune. (S.) 1 John 306.
— true and false. (S.) Col. 131.
— worldly, failure of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 47.
Phœbe of Cenchrea. (S.) Rom. II. 744, 745.
Phœbe's Church certificate. (S.) Rom. II. 745.
Photography and physiognomy of Christianity. (S.) 2 Cor. 115.
Physical and moral, deliverance. (I.) Luke I. 444.
— and new metaphor. (S.) Eph. 219.
— burdens, Christ lightens. (I.) Matt. 223
— cause of death of Christ. (I.) John III. 340.
— conditions. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 584.
— — soul dependent on. (I.) Luke I. 693.
— effects of regeneration. (I.) John I. 204.
— forces gentle. (I.) Matt. 233.
— incapacity, faith triumphing over. (S.) Heb. II. 285.
— infirmities typical of moral defects. (S.) Matt. 470.
— injury not tolerated. (I.) Matt. 152.
— life, spiritual must supplant. (I.) Matt. 430.
— necessity, sabbath. (I.) Mark 93.
— preparation for perfect humanity of resurrection state, death and grave. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 506.
Physician and his patients. (S.) Matt. 159.
— and sickness. (S.) Mark 79.
— authorized and competent, Christ. (I.) Mark 80, 81.
— beloved. (S.) 2 Tim. 368. (I.) 2 Tim. 371.
— — Luke. (S.) Col. 303, 304.
— Christ great. (S.) Matt. 159-161, 169.
— — our. (S.) John I. 425.
— eagerness to find great. (I.) Luke I. 527.
— great. (S.) Luke I. 460.
— — and his patients. (S.) Mark 78.
— — successful: faculty baffled. (S.) Mark 209.
— heavenly. (S.) Matt. 159.
— of men, Christ. (S.) Luke I. 531.
— of souls. (S.) Luke I. 523.
— refusing. (A.) John I. 266.
— sick need. (S.) Luke I. 527.
— sympathetic. (I.) Luke I. 459.
Physician's inquiry. (S.) John I. 428.
— skill, great. (S.) Mark 41.
Physicians in East. (I.) John I. 412.
— patient of many. (S.) Matt. 164.
Physiognomy and photography of Christianity. (S.) 2 Cor. 115.
Physiology of backsliding. (I.) John I. 584.
Pick-pockets in synagogue. (I.) Mark 452.
Picked men, ministers should be. (I.) Acts I. 98.
Picture, Christ's, of worldly life. (S.) Luke II. 597.
— mental. (S.) Luke III. 175.
— of Christian life. (S.) Mark 180.
— of devil. (I.) Matt. 580.
— of early Church life. (S.) Acts I. 536.
— of faithful minister. (I.) Col. 17.

Picture of judgment: Christ in Gethsemane. (S.) John III. 225.
— of man's life. (I.) Mark 307.
— of sin and salvation. (S.) Acts I. 275.
— of true faith. (S.) Matt. 139.
— old, of human society. (S.) Acts II. 289.
— parable, or prophecy. (S.) John II. 294.
— was, true? (war). (I.) Jas. 348.
— wonderful. (S.) John III. 271.
Pictures and books. (S.) Acts III. 80.
— gospel. (I.) Mark 214.
— life. (S.) John III. 224.
— of God, loving. (I.) 1 John 259.
— of love, two. (S.) John III. 365.
Pierced One, looking at. (S.) John III. 342.
— soul, Mary's. (I.) Luke I. 248.
Piercing of Christ's side. (S.) John III. 339.
Piety, activity necessary to. (I.) 2 Pet. 26.
— advantages of advanced. (I.) Phil. 29.
— and knowledge, essential connection between. (I.) Col. 32.
— and philanthropy. (A.) Jas. 216.
— and politeness. (S.) Acts III. 325.
— and prosperity. (S.) 3 John 9.
— and virtue both required by gospel. (S.) Acts II. 166.
— at home. (I.) Mark 58.
— basis of, morality. (S.) Eph. 421.
— beauty of Christian to hold on in. (I.) Gal. 519.
— believers kept waiting till death that men may witness their. (I.) 1 Thess. 40.
— children's, blessedness of. (S.) Matt. 470. (I.) Matt. 472.
— Christian, in relation to future. (S.) John II. 100.
— constancy severe test of. (I.) John II. 52.
— continuous, is piety indeed. (I.) John II. 52.
— courageous. (S.) Rev. 157.
— early, a safeguard. (I.) Luke I. 204.
— — beauty of. (I.) Rom. II. 753.
— — importance of. (I.) Acts II. 458.
— example of, Cornelius. (S.) Acts II. 108.
— far from, near in privilege. (I.) Matt. 10.
— fervent. (S.) Rom. II. 518.
— home. (S.) 1 Tim. 233, 235.
— — proof of real religion. (I.) Mark 204.
— in aged. (S.) Luke I. 250; Acts III. 200.
— in house proved by virtue in children. (I.) Mark 59.
— in unequal temporal conditions. (S.) Jas. 472.
— intelligent. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 356.
— Mary's. (I.) Luke I. 38.
— motive to quicken. (I.) Luke II. 409.
— of Christ, youthful. (I.) Luke I. 261.
— outwardly manifested. (I.) Matt. 502.
— penalty and promise of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 427.
— personal. (S.) Rom. I. 359.
— — evidences of. (S.) 1 John 434.
— poverty favourable to, in early times. (I.) Luke I. 564.
— practical, caution against declension in ways of. (S.) Gal. 510.
— royal. (A.) Acts II. 291.
— test of. (A.) John II. 220.
— — love to brethren. (S.) 1 John 258.
— three aspects of. (S.) John III. 377.
— transient. (I.) Luke II. 31.
— treatment that discourages. (S.) Col. 261.
— true, fragrance of. (I.) John II. 309.
— — peacefully pleasant. (S.) Rom. I. 681.
— — retirement essential to growth of. (S.) Mark 253.
— — sorrows and pleasures attendant on. (S.) 2 Cor. 339.
— — supreme power of. (S.) Acts II. 507.
— unexpected. (I.) Luke III. 303.
— unlearned but true, influence of. (I.) Acts I. 384.
— unreal, paraded. (I.) John II. 8.
Pilate. (S.) Matt. 642; Luke III. 554. (I.) Mark 650.
Pilate and his modern imitators. (S.) Matt. 648.
— and Jesus. (S.) Mark 649.
— appeal of. (S.) John III. 279.
— at bay. (S.) John III. 279.
— better be Puritan than. (I.) Matt. 648.
— character of. (I.) Luke III. 556; John III. 241.
— Christ before. (I.) Matt. 645.
— — — trial opened. (S.) John III. 241, 242.
— or worldly policy. (S.) John III. 286.
— preaching gospel. (S.) John III. 306.
— scepticism of. (S.) John III. 259.
— sufferings of Christ under. (S.) Matt. 643.
— taking Jesus. (S.) John III. 272.
— twofold appeal of. (S.) John III. 242.
— type of self-justifying rejectors of gospel. (S.) Matt. 648.
— value of Christ's oath before. (S.) Mark 629.
Pilate's address and Christ's reply. (S.) John III. 244.
— confession. (I.) John III. 275.
— fear. (S.) John III. 282.
— first attempt to rescue Christ. (S.) John III. 265.
— — examination of Christ. (S.) John III. 243.
— last attempt to rescue Christ. (S.) John III. 285.
— question. (S.) Mark 648.
— — "What is truth." (S.) John III. 262.
— response. (S.) John III. 284.
— second attempt to rescue Christ. (S.) John III. 271.
— — interview with Christ. (S.) John III. 281.
— verdict. (S.) John III. 266.
— weakness. (I.) John III. 287.
— — and chief priests' guilt. (S.) Mark 649.
— wife. (S.) Matt. 643, 644.
— — dream of. (S.) Matt. 643.
Pilgrim. (S.) Heb. II. 308.
— fathers and drought. (I.) Luke II. 399.
— heavenly, right feelings of. (S.) 1 Pet. 99.
— not hermit. (I.) Heb. II. 310.
— weary. (S.) John I. 309.
Pilgrims and strangers on earth. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 300–315.
— at rest. (S.) 1 Thess. 173.
— Christian. (S.) Heb. II. 307.
— first, to holy sepulchre. (S.) Luke III. 615.
— — to stable of Bethlehem. (S.) Luke I. 185.
— on enchanted ground. (S.) 1 Thess. 206.
Pilgrim-life, faith constraining to. (S.) Heb. II. 297.
Pilgrimage, Abraham's faith and. (S.) Heb. II. 276.
— holy family on. (I.) Luke I. 267.
— to Bethlehem. (S.) Luke I. 185.
Pilgrimages, faith's. (S.) Heb. II. 300.
Pillar and ground of truth. (S.) 1 Tim. 148.
— in temple, emblem of moral character. (S.) Rev. 231.
Pillars. (S.) Gal. 81.
— four, of Christian faith. (S.) Rom. II. 220.
— ministers. (S.) Gal. 77.
— of Church, four. (S.) Gal. 78.
Pillow without thorns. (A.) John III. 274.
Pilot, our, guidance of. (I.) Rom. II. 180.
Pilotage, Christian. (S.) Acts III. 431.
Piloting souls. (I.) Heb. II. 523.
Pinnacle, Christian. (I.) Luke I. 415.
— of temple. (I.) Matt. 35; Luke I. 415, 417.
— pride seeks. (I.) Luke I. 414.
— temptation on. (S. & I.) Matt. 35.
Pioneer of gospel. (I.) Luke I. 27.
Pious deeds, lasting perfume of. (I.) John II 309.
— distress of, at wickedness of godless. (S.) 2 Pet. 125.
— in heaven, reward of. (S.) Luke I. 577.
— parentage, benefits of. (I.) John I. 417.
— relatives or friends cannot save us. (I.) John II. 74.
— self-love communicative. (I.) 2 Tim. 245.

Pious sufferer exhorted to glorify God. (S.) 1 Pet. 365.
— youth, Timothy. (S.) 2 Tim. 2.
Pitiable sight. (I.) Matt. 382.
Pitifulness of Lord comfort of afflicted. (S.) Jas. 463.
Pity. (I.) 1 Pet. 269.
— and love, Father's. (A.) Luke III. 190.
— anger against sin blended with. (I.) Mark 100.
— Christ's, embraced unconscious suffering of men. (I.) Mark 255.
— — for sinner. (S.) Matt. 536.
— — shown in deeds. (I.) Mark 55.
— essence of. (I.) Col. 250.
— exhaustion of. (I.) Luke I. 505.
— Father's, and Son's sympathy. (S.) Heb. I. 188.
— more unselfish than love. (I.) Mark 255.
— must be followed by active help. (I.) John II. 290.
— religion moves to. (I.) Col. 224.
— secret of prophetic light. (I.) Col. 224.
— sympathy more than. (I.) Luke II. 262.
Place, every man to his own. (S.) Acts I. 412.
— every one has his. (I.) Rom. II. 481.
— for every man. (S.) Acts I. 186.
— for feeblest. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 194.
— for Judas and for others like him. (I.) Acts I. 103.
— for us, Christ gone to prepare. (I. & A.) John II. 488.
— for women, home. (S.) Titus 65.
— *his own*, soul in. (S.) Acts I. 104.
— influence of, on temptation. (I.) Luke I. 414.
— no, where God cannot be found. (A.) Heb. II. 616.
— of God's rest. (S.) Acts I. 600.
— of resurrection of Jesus in theology of New Testament. (I.) 2 Tim. 159.
— prepared. (S.) John II. 487.
— principle not, safeguard. (I.) Luke I. 402.
— to pray, finding. (I.) Mark 50.
— where Lord lay, come see. (S.) Matt. 670, 671.
Places, contentment not found in exchange of. (A.) Phil. 353.
Place-seeking parents. (I.) Matt. 461.
Plagues of sin, Heaven's cure for. (S.) Rom. II. 575.
Plain answer to important inquiry. (S.) John I. 533.
— fare, Baptist's. (I.) Mark 12.
— instruction. (I.) 2 Tim. 232.
— language. (I.) Acts I. 466.
— — preacher should study. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 348.
— preaching. (S. & A.) 1 Cor. II. 347. (I.) Acts I. 164.
— words with careless. (S.) Luke II. 61.
Plainness of Scriptures. (A.) 2 Tim. 315.
Plan and pattern and purpose. (S.) Heb. I. 620.
— Christ's life founded in. (S.) Mark 424.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 661.
— God's, and our part in it. (S.) Acts II. 168.
— for man's salvation. (S.) 2 Tim. 37.
— of Divine government. (S.) Rev. 308.
— of redemption. (S.) Eph. 52. (A.) Col. 56.
— of salvation. (S.) 1 Pet. 3.
— — God Author of. (I.) Eph. 12.
— unchanged. (I.) Acts I. 3.
Plans, God has his own. (I.) Acts I. 34.
— God's, are in his own keeping. (I.) Acts I. 34.
— of God not fully known. (I.) Rom. II. 430.
Plank bears. (A.) Acts III. 455.
Plant, growing, human agency like. (S.) Mark 156.
— lessons derived from. (S.) Luke II. 627.
— upside down. (I.) Mark 274.
Plants, climbing, parable of. (S.) Acts II. 613.
— God has not planted. (S.) Matt. 316. (I.) Matt. 317.
— God's, grow everywhere. (I.) Matt. 317.
— rooting up. (S.) Matt. 316 318.
— wild, fruitful. (I.) Matt. 317.
Planted, first. (A.) Rom. I. 469.
— together with Christ. (I.) Rom. I. 468.
Planting, gospel. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 219.
Platform, Catholic. (A.) Acts II. 425.
— right. (S.) Rom. I. 233.
Plausibility, Satan's. (S.) Luke I. 391.
Plausible lie. (I.) Luke I. 409.
Play, children at. (I.) Luke I. 702.
Playing with light. (I.) John I. 463.
Plaything, fire dangerous. (I.) Jas. 303.
Plea, all-availing. (A.) Luke I. 607.
— for missions. (S.) Rom. I. 196.
— for poor. (S.) Gal. 81. (A.) Gal. 83.
— from cross. (A.) John III. 299.
— mediatorial. (S.) John III. 147.
— ministers'. (S.) Phil. 41.
— — for people's prayers. (S.) 1 Thess. 287
— of gospel. (S.) Heb. II. 561.
— prevailing. (A.) Acts III. 246.
Pleas, great, of great prayer. (S.) Heb. II. 673, 683.
— of gospel-impenitents examined and refuted. (S.) John II. 677.
Pleader, Christ. (A.) Rom. II. 227.
— true. (S.) 1 John 72.
Pleading for prayer. (S.) Rom. II. 729.
— for respite. (I.) Luke II. 742.
— of last messenger. (S.) Mark 468.
— of love, last. (S.) Matt. 629.
— prayer. (I.) Mark 461.
— Saviour. (S.) Rev. 262.
Pleasant behaviour. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 244.
— way of getting ourselves remembered. (I.) Mark 573.
Pleasantness of religion. (I.) 1 Thess. 233.
Please God always, we must. (I.) John II. 48.
— — how to walk so as to. (S.) 1 Thess. 126.
— him, I do always those things which. (I.) John II. 48.
— — that I may. (S.) 2 Tim. 147.
Pleased God, he. (S.) Heb. II. 238.
Pleasing and not pleasing men, Paul. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 71.
— everybody, impossibility of. (S.) Luke I. 703.
— God. (S.) Rom. I. 696–698; 2 Cor. 252; 1 Thess. 127.
— — duty of. (S.) Heb. II. 239–241.
— himself, Christ not: Christian and social tolerance. (S.) Rom. II. 678.
— men. (S.) Rom. II. 675–677.
— — not as, but God. (S.) 1 Thess. 48.
— — or God? (S.) Gal. 23.
— — or serving Christ. (A.) Gal. 32.
— others. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 678.
— our neighbour for good. (S.) Rom. II. 675.
Pleasurable, poisonous lurking in. (I.) Heb. II. 370.
— though not profound, conversation. (I.) Matt. 245.
Pleasure. (S.) 2 Pet. 133. (I.) Heb. II. 371; 1 Pet. 335.
— and edification. (A.) Rom. II. 683.
— and profit of good literature. (S.) 1 Tim. 211.
— carnal, ruling in man. (I.) 2 Tim. 254.
— contentment does not always imply. (I.) Phil. 352.
— culling. (I.) 2 Tim. 255.
— death of lover of. (A.) 2 Tim. 256.
— godly. (I.) 2 Tim. 255.
— good, of goodness. (S.) 2 Thess. 27.
— in other men's sins, heinous guilt of taking (S.) Rom. I. 113.
— life of, life of death. (S.) 1 Tim. 236.
— living in. (S.) Jas. 438. (I.) Jas. 439.
— love of. (S.) 2 Tim. 252.
— — knowledge, and power. (S.) 1 John 183.

Pleasure, lovers of, described and warned. (S.) 2 Tim. 251.
— of giving. (I.) Acts III. 179.
— of Lord, fulfilling. (S.) Heb. I. 151.
— of realized power. (I.) Acts I. 42.
— of sloth inconsistent with reward of toil. (I.) 2 Tim. 151.
— patience related to. (I.) Heb. II. 168.
— poison of. (S.) 2 Tim. 255.
— sensual, advantages of moderation in enjoyment of. (S.) 1 Pet. 427.
— sinful, pain end of. (I.) Luke III. 148.
— sodden with. (I.) Jas. 439.
— take care of. (I.) Jas. 439.
— woman of. (S.) 1 Tim. 237.
Pleasures. (I.) Jas. 439.
— and cares associated, why. (I.) Luke II. 31.
— and lusts. (S.) Titus 180.
— and sorrows attendant on true piety. (S.) 2 Cor. 339.
— carnal, tire. (I.) John I. 342.
— known by our. (I.) Matt. 298.
— of heaven and service of earth. (S.) Rev. 384.
— of holy life inexplicable to ungodly. (I.) 1 Pet. 334.
— of sense and of religion. (I.) Jas. 439.
— of sin. (S.) Heb. II. 366.
— poison in. (I.) Jas. 439.
— sinful. (S.) Heb. II. 368.
— — end of. (I.) Rom. I. 146.
— — faith's sight of. (I.) Heb. II. 371.
— worldly. (I.) 2 Tim. 254, 255; Heb. II. 371. (A.) 2 Tim. 255.
Pleasure-loving professors. (A.) 2 Tim. 255.
Pleasure-mongers. (I.) 2 Tim. 255.
Pleasure-spoiler, one fretful person. (I.) Matt. 111.
Pledge of mercy, rainbow. (S.) Rev. 288.
— of ours, Christ's resurrection. (I.) 1 Thess. 178.
— present, of life to come. (S.) Rom. I. 467.
Plenary inspiration of Scriptures. (S.) 2 Pet. 111.
Plenitude, precious. (S.) John I. 67.
Plenteousness of grace. (A.) John I. 71.
Plenty and peace through Christ: lesson of Epiphany. (S.) John I. 174.
— communication begets. (S.) Matt. 303.
— out of Christ's poverty. (I.) John I. 505.
Plight, sad, and sure relief. (S.) Rom. I. 364.
Plot, foul, pure Word in. (I.) Jas. 145.
— of Jews. (S.) Acts III. 262.
Plough and kingdom. (S.) Luke II. 208.
— needed. (I.) Mark 129.
— putting hand to. (S.) Luke II. 205.
— reasons why men look back from. (S.) Luke II. 206.
Ploughing, crooked. (I.) Luke II. 205.
— in hope. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 537–539.
— servant. (S.) Luke III. 290.
— spiritual. (S.) Luke II. 204.
Plucked up by root. (I.) Jude 50.
Plurality of Persons. (I.) John III. 213.
Pocket or principle. (I.) Acts III. 99.
Poetic gift to mechanical agent, sabbath. (I.) Mark 90.
Poets of New Testament. (S.) Col. 243.
Point of secession. (S.) Acts III. 242.
— of view, Divine, blessedness from. (S.) Luke II. 502.
Points in Paul's preaching. (S.) Acts III. 109.
Pointed question, value of. (I.) Gal. 295.
Poison, doctrinal. (I.) 2 Pet. 114.
— gold. (I.) Jas. 428.
— in pleasures. (I.) Jas. 439.
— of pleasure. (S.) 2 Tim. 255.
— of tongue. (I.) Rom. I. 220.
— scandal. (A.) Jas. 315.
Poisonous effects of immoral authors. (I.) Rom. I. 220.
— lurking in pleasurable. (I.) Heb. II. 370.
— slander. (I.) 2 Tim. 250.
— speech. (S.) Rom. I. 220.
Pole, steady to. (I.) Heb. II. 115.
Polemical and practical Christian. (A.) Titus 208.
Policy, apostle's, effect of. (S.) Acts III. 258.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— of caution and neutrality. (S.) Acts I. 518.
— Paul's, vindicated. (I.) Acts III. 258.
— successful worldly. (S.) Luke II. 593.
— wisest, silence sometimes. (I.) Matt. 632.
— worldly; or, Pilate. (S.) John III. 286.
Polish dark side. (A.) Heb. II. 610.
— without power. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 378.
Politeness. (A.) 1 Pet. 275, 276.
— and its place. (A.) 1 Pet. 276.
— and piety. (S.) Acts III. 325.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 274.
Political designs of men, Jesus on mountain above. (S.) John I. 518.
— duties, various. (S.) 1 Pet. 197.
— era associated with high religious experiences. (I.) Luke I. 111.
— relations, Christian's. (S.) Rom. II. 563.
Politics and religion. (I.) Luke III. 459.
— pulpit in. (I.) Luke I. 329.
Polluting holy place. (A.) Acts III. 214.
Pollution of mind and conscience. (S.) Titus 51.
— of sin, difficulty of removing. (A.) Titus 191.
Polygamy, evils of. (A.) 1 Tim. 138.
Polytheism. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 521.
Pomp, new, new Prince. (I.) Luke I. 127.
Ponds, Christians not, but spring-heads. (A.) John I. 656.
Pool, God's, and man's porches. (S.) John I. 430.
— of Bethesda. (S. & I.) John I. 418–436.
Poor. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 561.
— adaptation of gospel to circumstances of. (S.) Matt. 492.
— affluent. (S.) 2 Cor. 340.
— and depraved, motive for care of (I.) John II. 313.
— and gospel. (S.) Luke I. 436.
— and needy. (A.) Rev. 252.
— and rich. (I.) Jas. 226; Rev. 141.
— — believers. (S.) Jas. 63.
— — here and hereafter. (S.) Luke III. 238.
— but pure. (I.) Rev. 141.
— capital for next world. (A.) 1 Tim. 273.
— care of. (A.) Gal. 83.
— charity to. (S.) 1 John 266.
— charities of. (S.) Mark 59.
— chosen by God. (S.) Jas. 228.
— Christian care of, apostles and beggar model of. (S.) Acts I. 284.
— Christians caring for. (I.) Mark 567.
— — in Jerusalem, collection for. (S.) 2 Cor. 397.
— Christianity and. (I.) Luke I. 694.
— Church and. (A.) John II. 312.
— — that was rich: Smyrna. (S.) Rev. 134.
— Church's duty to. (S.) Luke III. 10.
— collections for. (S.) Rom. II. 724.
— condition of, may be bettered. (I.) Mark 566.
— despising. (I.) Jas. 229.
— duty of helping. (A.) Luke I. 329.
— — of looking after and relieving. (S.) Philem. 40.
— — of remembering. (S.) Gal. 82.
— folk, Eastern, ways of. (I.) Matt. 168.
— gifts of. (A.) Luke III. 473.
— — to. (I.) Luke III. 394.
— giving to. (A.) Mark 413.
— gospel kindles noble principles within heart of. (I.) Matt. 202.
— — of. (S.) Matt. 200.
— — preached to. (S. & I.) Matt. 202; Luke I. 693, 694.
— helping. (A.) Mark 577.
— in spirit. (S.) Matt. 44–46.
— — comfort to. (S.) Luke I. 560.
— — promises to. (S.) Luke I. 559.
— invited to feast. (I.) Luke III. 15.
— joy inheritance of. (I.) Luke I. 566.

Poor, kingdom for. (I.) Luke I. 563.
— liberality of. (A.) Mark 520.
— — to. (S.) Rom. II. 723.
— men who despise. (I.) Jas. 229.
— ministry for. (S.) Luke I. 437.
— Mr. Skelton's devotion to. (I.) Mark 522.
— music chiefly inheritance of. (I.) Luke I. 565.
— Paul's care for. (S.) Gal. 83.
— plea for. (S.) Gal. 81. (A.) Gal. 83.
— preacher to. (I.) Luke I. 694.
— preaching for. (S.) Matt. 201.
— remember. (A.) Gal. 83.
— remembering, but not Christ. (I.) Mark 577.
— remembrance of, recommended. (S.) Gal. 82.
— represent Christ. (A.) John II. 313.
— riches of. (S.) Rev. 141.
— right of. (S.) Matt. 200.
— saints, claims of. (S.) Rom. II. 724.
— should be cared for. (I.) Acts II. 96.
— sin of neglecting. (S.) Jas. 229.
— sins of rich against. (S.) Jas. 229.
— stand in place of Christ. (A.) Rom. II. 724.
— to. (S.) Jas. 228.
— to be treated equitably. (A.) Jas. 226.
— treasures of Church. (S.) Acts I. 533.
— two ways of treating. (A.) 1 Pet. 206.
— various ways of oppressing. (S.) Jas. 432.
— voice for psalm-singing. (A.) Jas. 474.
— when may man be called? (I.) Mark 436.
— widow's treasure. (A.) 2 Tim. 316.
— yet good. (I.) Jas. 228.
— yet rich. (I.) Jas. 228.
— — and enriching others. (S.) 2 Cor. 340.
Poor-spirited man, description of. (S.) Luke I. 558.
Poorest best. (I.) Luke III. 363.
— refreshing. (I.) 2 Tim. 113.
Popery, Protestant. (I.) Gal. 85.
Popes and councils not infallible. (S.) Matt. 525.
Populace, fickleness of. (I.) Acts II. 407. (A.) Mark 649.
— John Baptist and. (I.) Luke I. 315.
Popular and godly, at once. (S.) Acts I. 262.
— attractions. (S.) Matt. 467.
— disorders, their cause and cure. (I.) Acts III. 102.
— errors exposed and fundamental truths explained. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 259.
— opinion, fickleness of. (I.) Acts III. 470.
Popularity. (S.) Acts III. 322.
— danger of. (A.) 1 Thess. 49.
— fickleness of. (A.) John I. 444.
— human, worthlessness of, and sublimity of Christianity. (S.) Acts II. 392.
— true. (I.) Luke I. 504.
Population, human, in heaven. (S.) Rev. 362, 374.
Porch of sin. (I.) Mark 632.
— Solomon's. (I.) John II. 215, 216; Acts I. 299.
Porches, man's, God's pool and. (S.) John I. 430.
Portable law, golden rule. (I.) Matt. 126.
Portal to heart, eye. (I.) Luke I. 402.
Portents, heathen conclusions from. (I.) Acts III. 470.
Porter, conscience. (I.) John II. 167.
— of door. (I.) John II. 166.
Portion, believer's—something better. (S.) Heb. II. 439.
— brief life is here our. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 483.
— Christian's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 309.
— Divine, joint-heirs and their. (S.) Rom II. 60.
— give me my. (I.) Luke III. 132.
— present, affliction our. (I.) Mark 325.
— worthy. (S.) Luke II. 301.
Portitor, Matthew was. (I.) Matt. xvi.
Portrait, Christ's, of folly. (S.) Luke II. 606.
— don't spoil your. (I.) Phil. 143.
— full-length, of hypocrite. (S.) Matt. 528.
— of Christian woman. (S.) Rom. II. 759.
— of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 170.
Portraits of Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 188.
Position and rank in God's kingdom, law of. (I.) Matt. 461.
— believer's, in world. (S.) John III. 162.
— content with his. (A.) Luke I. 334.
— of woman. (S.) 1 Tim. 126.
— our social. (I.) 1 Tim. 266.
Positive and moral duties, nature of. (S.) Matt. 516.
— and negative Christianity. (S.) Phil. 142.
— — precepts. (S.) 1 Thess. 225.
— duty, or actual goodness, necessity of. (S.) Titus 154.
— duties. (S.) 1 Thess. 246.
— punishment and negative crime. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 592.
— religion. (S.) Matt. 69.
Positiveness of Christianity as truth and practice. (S.) John I. 226, 227.
— of Divine life. (I.) Gal. 364.
— of Jesus. (S.) John I. 146.
Possessed by devil. (I.) Luke I. 455.
Possessing Holy Scriptures, advantage of. (S.) Rom. I. 195.
Possession. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 331.
— Christian's. (I.) Matt. 443.
— conscious, Holy Spirit as. (A.) Acts III. 70.
— demoniacal. (S.) Mark 190; Luke I. 454; Acts III. 75. (I.) Matt. 327.
— devil's, of power of death. (S.) Heb. I. 163.
— great. (S.) Heb. I. 615.
— knowledge has greater enjoyment of world than. (I.) Matt. 361.
— modern illustration. (I.) Mark 710.
— nearness not. (S.) Mark 502.
— of appreciation. (S.) Luke II. 45.
— of kingdom. (I.) Luke I. 563.
— of man, spirits in. (S.) Luke II. 64.
— of wisdom, how to prove one's. (I.) Jas. 320.
— profession without. (S.) Mark 448. (I.) Luke II. 537.
— sublimest. (S.) 1 John 445.
— true and false. (S.) Luke II. 45.
Possessions and prospects. (I.) Luke II. 639.
— — of believers. (S.) 1 John 185.
— Christian's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 304, 327.
— do not constitute life. (I.) Luke II. 591.
— great, hindrance in way to heaven. (I.) Matt. 426.
— — sins as. (I.) Matt. 431.
— heavenly. (S.) Heb. II. 149.
— no profit in. (I.) Luke II. 593.
— temporal, proper improvement of. (S.) Luke III. 201.
— that possess. (I.) Matt. 432.
Possibility and necessity of temptation. (S.) Matt. 26.
— faith universal. (I.) Rom. I. 284.
— of Christ's humiliation. (I.) Phil. 101.
— of following Christ. (I.) 1 Thess. 27.
— of manhood, infinite. (I.) Matt. 208.
Possibilities and perils of rich. (S.) 1 Tim. 296.
— of evil, latent. (I.) Mark 585.
— of human life illustrated by downfall of traitor. (S.) Mark 619.
— of humanity. (A.) Acts III. 25.
— of life. (S.) Jas. 413. (I.) Acts I. 170.
— sinful. (S.) Matt. 607.
— unrealized. (I.) Phil. 226.
Post, every Christian at his. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457.
— found at our. (I.) Mark 554.
Postal system in its beneficent and religious aspect. (S.) 2 Cor. 77.
Posthumous influence. (S.) Heb. II. 223. (I.) Heb. II. 230, 231.
— offerings, costly. (I.) Luke II. 532.
— honours, hypocrisy of. (I.) Luke II. 532.
— testimony to great and good. (S.) Matt. 532.
Postulates of prayer. (S.) Heb. II. 253.
Pot of manna. (S.) Heb. II. 9.
Potential transgression. (I.) Jas. 245.
Potentialities in life of child. (I.) Heb. II. 349.
Potion, stupefying. (I.) Mark 660.
Potter and clay. (S.) Rom. II. 296, 297

Potter's field. (I.) Acts I. 90.
— — origin of name. (I.) Matt. 641.
Pounds, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 410–422.
— servants and. (S.) Luke III. 412.
Pouring out of God's Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 164.
Poverty, aggravated, of soul. (I.) Rev. 255.
— and Christianity, ancient bond between, blessing to both. (S.) Acts I. 534.
— and gospel. (S.) Matt. 201.
— and power. (S.) Acts I. 294.
— and riches. (S.) 2 Cor. 384.
— — of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 385–389.
— apostolic. (I.) Mark 412.
— as in wealth, there may be pride in. (I.) Matt. 46.
— Christ identifies himself with life of. (I.) Matt. 388.
— Christ's, in relation to our selfishness and luxury. (I.) 1 John 358.
— — plenty out of. (I.) John I. 505.
— Church enriched from ranks of. (I.) Matt. 42.
— claims of. (S.) John II. 312.
— deepest, penury not. (I.) Jas. 228.
— enthusiasm of. (I.) Matt. 177.
— favourable to piety in early times. (I.) Luke I. 564.
— gives opportunity for manifold virtues. (I.) Jas. 228.
— grateful for. (A.) Jas. 228.
— humiliation, and sacrifice, fit prelude to life of. (I.) Luke I. 126.
— Lord's love of. (S.) Luke I. 564.
— no hindrance to beneficence. (I.) Acts I. 295.
— of *bread* standard of life. (I.) Matt. 35.
— of Christ. (I.) Luke II. 194.
— — source of heavenly riches. (S.) 2 Cor. 389.
— of Macedonians. (I.) 2 Cor. 377.
— of rich. (A.) Acts I. 294.
— of saints, hard to see Christ in. (I.) Matt. 599.
— of spirit. (S.) Matt. 44–46.
— — conducive to prayer. (I.) Matt. 46.
— — helpful to prayer. (I.) Luke I. 559.
— — how, may be attained. (I.) Luke I. 564.
— — reason why God regards. (I.) Luke I. 559.
— peace in. (I.) Gal. 410.
— pleading of, in order to salvation. (I.) Rom. I. 285.
— problem of, and how to deal with it. (S.) Matt. 601.
— rich. (S.) 2 Cor. 341.
— runs through every act of spiritual citizenship. (I.) Luke I. 563.
— stimulus. (A.) Acts I. 294.
— taking undue advantage of. (I.) Jas. 229.
— wealth in. (S.) Acts I. 292.
Powder, it will grind him to. (I.) Matt. 491.
Power. (S.) Acts I. 39, 40. (I.) 2 Cor. 336.
— almighty, God's longsuffering demonstration of his. (S.) Rom. I. 127.
— and authority, ministerial office is one of. (S.) Philem. 41.
— — of Christ. (S.) Matt. 677.
— and beauty of truthfulness. (I.) Eph. 655.
— and coming, Christ's, manifested by apostle's doctrine and preaching. (S.) 2 Pet. 101.
— — of our Lord. (S.) 2 Pet. 102.
— and fact, Christianity. (S.) 1 John 338.
— — of Resurrection. (S.) Eph. 104.
— and form of godliness. (S.) 2 Tim. 256–263.
— and glory, Jesus' limitations, his. (S.) Heb. I. 619.
— — thine is kingdom. (S.) Matt. 103, 104.
— and grace. (I.) Acts I. 556.
— and light, pulpit. (S.) 1 Tim. 133.
— and perpetuity of law. (S.) Luke III. 235.
— and personality of devil. (S.) Luke II. 437.
— and poverty. (S.) Acts I. 294.
— and praise, God's greatest. (S.) Jude 89.
— and prayer. (I.) Acts I. 546.
— and usefulness of hope. (I.) Rom. II. 129.
— and wisdom, God's manifold, example of. (I.) Eph. 266.
— — imitators of God in. (S.) Eph. 472.
Power and Word. (S.) 1 Thess. 17. (I.) Luke I. 452, 453.
— apostolic, growth of. (S.) Acts II. 360.
— attractive, of Christ. (S.) John II. 357, 358.
— avaricious. (I.) Acts III. 316.
— bestowed on Christ by Father. (S.) Luke II. 231.
— character. (I.) Mark 242.
— Christ's, confidence in, to supply necessity. (I.) Luke II. 110.
— — to save. (A.) 1 Tim. 56.
— — — sinners. (S.) Heb. I. 587, 589.
— Christian, personal element in. (I.) Gal. 527.
— Christianity's Divine. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 89.
— condemnatory, of Law. (S.) Rom. I. 577.
— condemning, of God's Law. (S.) Jas. 242.
— — of Law. (I.) Rom. I. 296.
— convincing, of law. (S.) Rom. I. 221.
— creative, of Word. (S.) John I. 9.
— degrees of, attending gospel. (S.) 1 Thess. 19.
— destructive. (I.) Luke II. 63.
— Divine, and human faith. (I.) 1 Pet. 20.
— — ease of. (I.) Mark 68.
— — illustrated by triumphs of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 158.
— — in Church. (I.) Mark 740.
— — wealth of, displayed. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 503.
— educating, of morality. (I.) Rom. I. 412.
— enriching, of God. (S.) 1 Cor. 10.
— excess of, and frailty of instruments. (S.) 2 Cor. 164.
— expulsive, of new affection. (S.) 1 John 128.
— faith. (I.) Gal. 331.
— for right-doing, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 263.
— for severing old ties, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 273.
— form without. (I.) 2 Tim. 266. (A.) 2 Tim. 265.
— from God, all. (I.) John III. 284.
— from on high. (S.) Luke III. 674, 675; Acts I. 43–45.
— gave them. (I.) Matt. 172.
— gift of. (S.) Acts I. 36.
— glorious, strengthened with. (S.) Col. 33.
— glory of his. (I.) 2 Thess. 18.
— God's, and man's privilege. (S.) Mark 243.
— — greatness of. (I.) Eph. 104.
— — guarantee for care of departed. (I.) Matt. 509.
— — in changing heart. (I.) Luke II. 66, 68.
— — in salvation. (I.) Jude 91.
— — is most mighty. (S.) Eph. 622.
— — measure of. (S.) Eph. 296.
— — not to be limited by human calculation. (I.) Mark 72.
— — of raising to life. (I.) Eph. 104.
— — to bring good out of evil. (I.) Philem. 65
— — unto salvation. (S.) Rom. I. 45.
— gospel as. (S.) Heb. II. 565.
— — in. (S.) 1 Thess. 20.
— — of. (S.) 1 Thess. 16.
— gospel's, in Christian's life. (S.) Phil. 70.
— grace better than. (I.) Luke I. 700.
— hidden source of. (A.) Phil. 365.
— Holy Ghost awakens ability as well as communicates. (I.) Acts I. 46.
— in apostolic miracles. (S.) Acts I. 361.
— in Christian. (I.) 2 Tim. 29.
— in excess of organization. (I.) Acts I. 47.
— in gospel. (S.) Acts II. 96.
— in man, deeper. (I.) Luke I. 399.
— in mustard seed. (S.) Matt. 383.
— in Peter's sermon, elements of. (S.) Acts I. 163.
— in prayer, conditions of. (S.) 1 John 282.
— in religion, knowledge. (S.) John III. 133.
— indescribable but appreciable. (I.) Acts I. 41.
— invincible. (S.) Rom. II. 717.
— inworking. (I.) Eph. 348.
— latent. (I.) Eph. 350.
— — in Church. (I.) Acts I. 47.
— — in Churches. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— — spiritual. (I.) 2 Tim. 21.
— light brings. (I.) John II. 30.

Power, love, and sound mind are absolute necessity for resolute Christian, preacher, or private person. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— measureless, and endless glory. (S.) Eph. 342.
— mighty, of Word. (I.) Heb. I. 338.
— — which creates and sustains faith. (S.) Eph. 99.
— ministerial, source of. (S.) Acts I. 558.
— miracles of. (I.) Matt. 149.
— moral, of Christianity. (S.) 2 Cor. 422, 480.
— mysterious, of man filled with Holy Ghost. (S.) Acts I. 478.
— mystery of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 89.
— new. (I.) Luke III. 675.
— — are we ready for? (I.) Acts I. 135.
— — great want of Church. (I.) Matt. 677.
— — impaired and restored. (S.) Luke II. 177.
— not in mechanism but in fire. (I.) Acts I. 41.
— not word, kingdom of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 371–374.
— of absolution and confession of sins. (S.) 1 John 60.
— of air, prince of. (S.) Eph. 131.
— of bad company. (I.) Eph. 513.
— of believing prayer. (I.) 1 John 454.
— of Bible. (S.) Heb. I. 332. (I.) Luke I. 471; Eph. 672. (A.) Eph. 673.
— — even in faulty versions. (A.) Phil. 40.
— of *but*. (S.) Luke II. 207.
— of Christ. (I.) Eph. 110. (A.) Gal. 140.
— — illustrated by resurrection. (S.) Phil. 285.
— — in believers. (S.) Acts I. 632.
— — necessary to forgiveness. (I.) Acts I. 633.
— — preached. (I.) Phil. 40.
— of Christ's death. (S.) John II. 363.
— — endless life. (S.) Heb. I. 564.
— — resurrection. (S.) Mark 697; 1 Cor. II. 443; Phil. 207–212.
— of Christian. (S.) Phil. 362.
— — life. (S.) 1 Thess. 60.
— of Christianity. (S.) Acts III. 197.
— of combination. (A.) Col. 297.
— of comfort. (I.) 1 Thess. 218.
— of compassion. (I.) Col. 224.
— of concentration. (I.) John I. 381.
— of confession. (I.) Luke II. 558. (A.) Rom. II. 366.
— of conscience. (S.) Rom. I. 162.
— of consistent walk. (A.) 1 Pet. 180.
— of constant prayer. (A.) Col. 274.
— of cross. (S.) John II. 360; Gal. 8. (I.) Mark 348. (A.) Gal. 115.
— — courage-inspiring. (S.) John III. 348.
— of custom to conceal sin. (I.) 1 Tim. 262.
— of darkness. (S.) Col. 45.
— — unconsciousness of sinner under. (I.) Col. 46.
— of death, devil's possession of. (S.) Heb. I. 163.
— — not of life. (A.) Heb. I. 168.
— of diligence. (S.) 2 Pet. 25.
— of Divine grace. (S.) 2 Cor. 482.
— — peace. (S.) Col. 234.
— — truth. (I.) John I. 670.
— — Word. (S.) Heb. I. 334.
— of earnestness. (I.) Luke II. 464.
— — in converting souls. (I.) Luke III. 44.
— of endless life. (I.) Heb. I. 566–568.
— of evil spirits and power over them. (S.) Mark 190.
— of example. (S.) 1 Thess. 24. (I.) Gal. 343. (A.) 1 Pet. 389.
— of excommunication. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— of experience. (A.) Rom. I. 353.
— of fact. (S.) John II. 146.
— of faith. (S.) Matt. 380, 383; Acts I. 310. (I.) Matt. 378, 384; Mark 355.
— — clinging. (I.) Eph. 162.
— — in Saviour's word. (A) Luke I. 545.
— — shown in woman of Canaan. (I.) Mark 289.
— of feeble. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 193.
Power of feeble faith. (S.) Mark 209
— of forgiveness. (A.) Eph. 467.
— of future upon present. (S.) Heb. II. 298.
— of gentleness. (I.) Gal. 420; Jas. 341. (A.) 2 Tim. 220.
— of God, according to. (I.) 2 Tim. 34.
— — and wisdom of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 79–91.
— — Christ. (S.) Acts I. 355.
— — gospel. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 57–64; 1 Cor. I. 42.
— — to prevent death. (S.) John II. 259.
— — with apostles. (S.) Acts I. 468.
— — working in believers. (S.) Eph. 103.
— — — through man upon men. (I.) Mark 200.
— of God's grace, proving. (A.) 1 Thess. 267.
— — kindness. (A.) Titus 182.
— — love. (I.) John I. 249.
— — might. (I.) Eph. 625.
— — Word. (S.) Heb. I. 332. (I.) Luke I. 471; Eph. 672. (A.) Eph. 673.
— of godly life. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— of good life. (I.) Heb. II. 350. (A.) 2 Tim. 210.
— — over evil. (S.) Rom. II. 552.
— of gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 57–64, II. 717; 1 Cor. I. 375. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 379; 1 Thess. 18, 19, 22.
— — to dissolve enmity of human heart against God. (S.) Eph. 200.
— — to restore fallen. (S.) Mark 708.
— — weakness of Law and. (S.) Rom. I. 660.
— of grace. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 410.
— — in saints. (I.) Gal. 77.
— of growth inherent in things Divine. (I.) Mark 156.
— of Holy Ghost. (S.) Rom. II. 711. (I.) Luke I. 426.
— of holy lives. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— of Holy Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 22.
— of hopefulness. (I.) Gal. 148.
— of human hand. (I.) Mark 99.
— — voice. (I.) Acts I. 164.
— — — and ear. (I.) John III. 390.
— of humble fidelity. (S.) Mark 518.
— of hymn. (A.) Mark 596; Col. 245.
— of idolatry. (I.) Gal. 265.
— of industry. (I.) Rom. II. 511.
— of influence. (I.) Rom. II. 624.
— of invisible presence. (S.) Heb. II. 385.
— of Jesus' Name. (S.) Acts I. 298, 362, 373.
— of kind word. (A.) Gal. 466.
— of kindness. (A.) Eph. 461, 468; Col. 222, 226.
— of King over arch-enemy. (S.) Luke II. 487.
— of love. (S.) Eph. 689. (A.) 2 Tim. 31.
— — in winning souls. (A.) Eph. 397.
— — winning. (A.) John II. 445.
— of man when God works by him. (I.) Acts I. 149.
— of meekness. (I.) Gal. 431. (A.) Col. 228.
— of memory. (S.) Luke III. 263, 264.
— of mites when combined. (I.) Mark 511.
— of new affection. (A.) Col. 188.
— of objective faith. (S.) Rev. 58.
— of obscure men. (I.) Acts III. 94.
— of patience. (A.) 2 Thess. 9.
— of pence. (I.) Mark 517.
— of perfumes. (I.) John II. 309.
— of personal testimony. (I.) Luke I. 9. (A.) 2 Tim. 33.
— of prayer. (S.) 2 Thess 71. (I.) Mark 461; Eph. 682; Col. 301. (A.) 2 Thess. 74.
— — witness to. (S.) Luke III. 538.
— of prejudice. (I.) John II. 133. (A.) John I. 136.
— of private reproof. (A.) John I. 343.
— of purity. (I.) Phil. 339.
— of religion. (A.) Eph. 139.
— of Resurrection. (S.) Mark 697; 1 Cor. II 443; Phil. 362.
— of Satan great but restricted. (S.) 1 Thess 80.

Power of sin, corrupting. (S.) Eph. 132.
— of single aim. (I.) Phil. 246.
— of sleep. (I.) Mark 616.
— of song. (I.) Acts II. 506.
— of sorrow. (S.) 2 Cor. 365.
— of spiritual life. (I.) Luke II. 222.
— of tact. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
— of tears. (I.) 2 Tim. 6.
— of things invisible. (S.) 2 Cor. 189.
— of tongue. (S.) Jas. 297.
— of trial. (S.) Jas. 10.
— of truth. (I.) Luke I. 4. (A.) Eph. 436.
— of unbelief. (I.) Mark 229; John II. 297.
— of unceasing prayer. (A.) Col. 19.
— of union. (I.) John III. 155.
— of utterance. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 11.
— of weakness. (I.) Heb. II. 415.
— of Word. (A.) 1 Thess. 76.
— — of God. (S.) Heb. I. 332. (I.) Luke I. 471; Eph. 672. (A.) Eph. 673.
— of words of Christ. (A.) Mark 66.
— on earth. (I.) Matt. 678.
— on woman's head because of angels. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 82–85.
— over nations. (S.) Rev. 184.
— paralyzing, of sense of being alive to Law. (I.) Gal. 103.
— peace by, and power by prayer. (S.) Phil. 316.
— perverting, of trivialities. (S.) Titus 47.
— pleasure, and knowledge, love of. (S.) 1 John 133.
— — of realized. (I.) Acts I. 42.
— polish without. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 378.
— pre-eminence and, of Name of Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 298, 362, 373.
— presence of Christ source of. (I.) Luke I. 453.
— proclamation and, of gospel. (S.) Acts 484.
— proof of his, long-suffering of God. (S.) 2 Pet. 162.
— purifying, of hope. (S. & I.) 1 John 209, 220.
— purpose, and punctuality of devil. (S.) Luke I. 30.
— refuting, of truth. (S.) Heb. I. 136.
— relation of, to word. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 374, 375.
— remunerating, of God. (S.) Heb. II. 375.
— responsibility for. (S.) Acts I. 297.
— restraining, and its withdrawal. (S.) 2 Thess. 41.
— — of Bible. (A.) 2 Tim. 315.
— Resurrection. (S.) Eph. 101.
— reticence of. (I.) John II. 290.
— revealing, of faith. (I.) John II. 470.
— salvation result of pleasure of God's goodness and his. (S.) 2 Thess. 28.
— sanctifying, of sorrow. (I.) 2 Cor. 494.
— Satanic. (S.) 1 Thess. 83.
— secret of. (S.) Matt. 381; Mark 351; Acts I. 431.
— self-evidencing, of Bible. (S.) Heb. I. 332.
— — of Sun of Righteousness. (I.) John II. 35.
— sovereign, of conscience. (S.) Mark 235.
— special, to man, God's gift of. (S.) 2 Cor. 436.
— spirit, and assurance of gospel. (S.) 1 Thess. 16, 22.
— spiritual. (S.) Luke III. 674.
— stimulating, of consciousness of being loved. (I.) John II. 204.
— supreme, of true piety. (S.) Acts II. 507.
— surpassing, of personal Christianity. (S.) Acts II. 511.
— tempter's, limited. (S.) Matt. 27.
— testing, of circumstances. (S.) John I. 501.
— threefold. (S.) John III. 343.
— through love of Christ. (A.) Phil. 365.
— through Spirit. (I.) 1 Thess. 15.
— — of Christ. (A.) Phil. 365.
— to be witnesses. (S.) Acts I. 431.
— to cast out devils. (I.) Mark 109.
— to heal. (S.) Mark 44.
Power to hear, blessing. (A.) Rom. II. 387.
— transforming, of gospel. (S.) Titus 176.
— — of Holy Spirit. (I.) Titus 179.
— — of revelation of God. (S.) 1 John 203.
— — of thought. (S.) Phil. 337.
— — of truth. (S.) Eph. 446.
— true, lies in gospel itself. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 137.
— — quietness of. (S.) 2 Cor. 493.
— — source of. (I.) Luke I. 89.
— unto salvation, gospel only. (A.) 1 Thess. 16.
— value and, of faith. (I.) Gal. 183.
— word of. (S.) Heb. I. 37.
— work and, Church's. (S.) Acts I. 49.
— working. (S.) 1 John 115.
— — in believers. (I.) Eph. 103.
Powers and principalities, having spoiled. (I.) Col. 152.
— higher, let every soul be subject unto. (S.) Rom. II. 557, 558.
— motive, of ministry. (S.) 2 Cor. 265.
— of sanctuary, two antagonistic. (S.) Mark 40.
— of world to come. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 452–455.
— or thrones, or dominions, or principalities. (I.) Col. 70.
Powerful and quick. (I.) Heb. I. 335.
— example is. (A.) Phil. 260.
— gospel. (S.) 1 Thess. 18.
— preaching. (A.) Acts I. 218.
Powerless, Christ giving power to. (S.) John I. 434.
Powerlessness of persecution. (S.) Phil. 33.
Practical and polemical Christian. (A.) Titus 208.
— and speculative error. (S.) Col. 155.
— appeal. (S.) Rom. I. 710.
— application of gospel. (S.) 1 Thess. 22.
— atheism. (S.) Eph. 185.
— beneficence true Christian life. (S.) Matt. 596.
— brotherly love. (A.) 1 Thess. 151.
— Christian beneficence. (I.) Acts I. 444.
— Christianity. (S.) Acts II. 252; Titus 204.
— — or, blind man's eyes opened. (S.) John II. 117.
— experience of opposite side, value in controversy of. (I.) Gal. 38.
— faith. (I.) Gal. 107.
— gratitude. (A.) Heb. II. 663.
— influence of believer's hope. (S.) 1 John 219.
— lessons drawn from doctrine of Christ's intercession. (S.) Rev. 400.
— — from Paul's voyage. (S.) Acts III. 402.
— manifestations of mercy. (I.) Luke I. 606.
— missionary zeal. (I.) Matt. 681.
— nature of Christianity. (S.) Luke I. 95.
— obedience. (S.) Luke I. 650.
— question, great. (S.) Acts III. 226.
— religion. (S.) Phil. 131. (I.) John II. 570.
— — advantages of. (S.) 1 Tim. 190.
— — essentially. (I.) John II. 420.
— — requires energy. (I.) Matt. 211.
— — should be, if it is to be influential. (A.) Luke III. 69.
— result of teaching of grace. (I.) Titus 149.
— results, spiritual knowledge and its. (S.) Col. 23.
— searching. (S.) John I. 473.
— side of doctrine of angels. (S.) Heb. I. 68.
— spiritualism. (S.) 2 Cor. 245.
— sympathy. (I.) Luke I. 524; Heb. II. 597.
— testimony to Christianity. (I.) Acts I. 390.
— trust in Christ highest honour. (S.) 1 Pet. 154.
— truth: Trinity. (S.) 2 Cor. 539.
— unfeigned faith. (A.) 2 Tim. 7.
— wisdom. (S.) Jas. 320.
— — prudence is. (I.) Acts II. 313.
Practice, and doctrine. (I.) Rom. II. 434. (A.) Jas. 265.
— and faith, Divine rule of. (S.) Phil. 257.
— and knowledge. (I.) Jas. 320.
— — necessary in religion. (S.) John II. 416.
— and meditation of holiness. (S.) Phil. 332.

Practice and preaching. (A.) Phil. 322.
— and precept. (S.) 1 Thess. 222.
— and profession. (S.) Matt. 152, 483.
— — Christian by. (I.) Acts II. 250.
— and study of medicine, importance of religion to. (S.) Col. 306.
— and teaching. (S.) Rom. I. 179.
— and theory of humanity. (I.) Luke II. 268.
— and truth, positiveness of Christianity as. (S.) John I. 226.
— best means of attainment of knowledge. (I.) Phil. 257.
— change of mind involves change of. (I.) Luke I. 317.
— constant prayer in. (A.) 1 Thess. 239.
— doctrines without. (I.) Mark 448.
— in religion necessary in proportion to our knowledge. (S.) Luke II. 664.
— in study of Scriptures. (I.) Acts II. 568.
— love in. (S.) 1 Thess. 151.
— necessary to perfection. (A.) Phil. 246; 2 Pet. 26.
— of godliness. (S.) 2 Pet. 63.
— of good works. (S.) Titus 199.
— of Essenes. (I.) Jas. 468.
— religious, tendency of, to promote right sentiments. (S.) John I. 623.
— sinfulness of profession without. (S.) Luke I. 648.
Practising and preaching. (A.) Heb. I. 305.
— preaching, and hearing Word of God. (S.) Jas. 151.
Practitioner, good. (S.) John II. 419.
Praise. (S.) Rom. II. 773; Jude 91. (I.) Heb. II. 660.
— and blame, unavailing declinatures of. (S.) Matt. 592.
— and help from children. (I.) Matt. 472.
— and power, God's greatest. (S.) Jude 89.
— and prayer, value of forms of. (I.) Mark 594.
— — *versus* oaths. (I.) Jas. 472.
— and wonder, death of Christ inexhaustible theme of, to Church. (S.) Rev. 325.
— apostolic. (S.) Rom. II. 772.
— — of order and stability. (S.) Col. 122.
— ascription of. (S.) 1 Pet. 8.
— — to God. (I.) Gal. 13.
— at all times. (I.) Eph. 568.
— breaking forth. (I.) Acts I. 299.
— Christ above all. (A.) Eph. 251.
— dangers of. (S.) Luke I. 582.
— duty. (I.) Rev. 334.
— for gift of gifts. (S.) 2 Cor. 409.
— for salvation. (S.) 1 Tim. 71.
— from others. (I.) Phil. 342.
— God, all ought to. (I.) Luke III. 430.
— — dumb learning to. (A.) Luke I. 82.
— God's. (S.) Rom. II. 427.
— — believers ministering to. (I.) Eph. 60.
— if there be any. (I.) Phil. 341.
— in death. (A.) Eph. 568.
— John's song of, to Christ. (S.) Rev. 15.
— line of. (I.) Heb. II. 660.
— neglected. (S.) Luke III. 305.
— of fertility. (S.) Heb. I. 477.
— of God. (S.) Gal. 14.
— — weak made to perfect. (I.) Matt. 473.
— of his glory. (S.) Eph. 85.
— of men. (S.) John II. 374.
— of redeemed. (S.) Gal. 14.
— of service. (I.) Col. 15.
— — belongs to God. (I.) Luke III. 295.
— of true religion. (S.) Rom. I. 193.
— outburst of. (S.) 1 Pet. 9.
— peril of love of. (A.) John II. 375.
— pleasure of, and power of prayer. (S.) 2 Cor. 20.
— prayer perfumed with. (S.) Phil. 320.
— sevenfold hymn of. (S.) 1 Pet. 9.
— thy God, O Zion. (S.) Luke III. 425.
— time to. (I.) Matt. 207.
— to Christ. (S.) Rev. 19.
— — Lamb of God. (A.) John I. 99.
Praise to God, ascription of. (S.) Jude 94.
— — from all saints. (S.) Rev. 543.
— true. (S.) Luke I. 62.
— uses of. (S.) John II. 373.
— varieties of. (I.) Eph. 568.
— will go on for ever. (I.) Gal. 14.
Praises and prayers. (S.) Philem. 27.
— and work of godly. (S.) Rev. 541.
— at midnight, Paul and Silas sing. (I.) Acts II. 505, 506.
— of Gentiles. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
Praising God. (I.) Luke I. 82; Heb. II. 659.
— life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 56.
Praiseworthiness. (I.) Phil. 342.
Praiseworthy, prodigality. (I.) John II. 309.
Pray about little things. (I.) Phil. 323.
— always, we may. (A.) Phil. 323.
— and stay. (I.) Heb. I. 510.
— and watch. (S.) Mark 547, 610.
— aright, how are we to? (S.) 1 Cor. II. 350.
— Canaanite woman teaches us to. (S.) Matt. 325.
— Christian taught to. (S.) Luke II. 305.
— finding place to. (I.) Mark 50.
— for his enemies, how Christian ought. (S.) Acts I. 421.
— for Monarch and Parliament, Christians exhorted to. (S.) 1 Tim. 95.
— for those in authority. (A.) 1 Tim. 94.
— in faith, how must we? (S.) Jas. 53.
— learning to. (S.) John III. 96.
— Lord teach us to. (S. & I.) Luke II. 307–453.
— men ought always to. (S.) Luke III. 336–356.
— much, preachers must. (I.) John II. 3.
— shall we, or shall we not? (S.) Luke III. 344.
— that sermon. (A.) 2 Tim. 188.
— well, to, we must pray early. (I.) Mark 47.
— where to. (I.) John I. 360.
— without ceasing. (S.) 1 Thess. 234, 236.
Prayer. (S.) Matt. 620, 626; Luke II. 309, III. 338; John I. 415; 1 Cor. II. 350; Eph. 679; Col. 20, 273; 1 Tim. 121–123; Jas. 353; 1 John 452. (I.) 1 Tim. 121–123.
— about journey. (S.) 1 Thess. 117.
— — prayer. (S.) Luke II. 312.
— abundant answer to. (A.) Eph. 345.
— acceptable. (I.) Col. 250.
— — and unacceptable. (S.) Luke III. 360.
— — defined. (S.) Luke I. 22.
— — gift of Christ. (S.) Luke II. 308.
— access to God in. (I.) Heb. I. 378.
— action, sorrow. (S.) Matt. 10.
— acts upon God. (I.) Eph. 682.
— adaptabilty of nature to. (I.) Luke III. 346.
— advancement in. (S.) Luke I. 468.
— against drunkenness. (A.) 1 Thess. 209.
— — temptation. (I.) Luke II. 432.
— aided by Divine Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 136.
— all-comprehensive. (I.) Mark 611.
— all-pervading. (I.) 1 Thess. 238.
— all-pervasiveness of. (I.) 1 Thess. 239.
— always seasonable. (A.) 1 Thess. 241.
— and attainment. (I.) Philem. 29.
— and desire. (I.) Luke II. 311.
— — Paul's. (S.) Rom. II. 316–318.
— and faith. (I.) Heb. II. 256.
— — combined action of. (I.) Mark 458, 460.
— — penitent robber's. (S.) Luke III. 589–604.
— — union of. (I.) Mark 362.
— and fasting. (I.) Matt. 385; Mark 362.
— and forgiveness. (S.) Mark 461.
— and gifts. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 12.
— and gratitude, ministerial. (S.) 1 Thess. 113.
— and life. (S.) 1 John 453.
— and ministerial success. (A.) Acts I. 546.
— and natural law. (S.) Jas. 495.
— and pains. (S.) Luke II. 406.
— and panoply. (S.) Eph. 677.
— and peril. (S.) Acts II. 266.
— and power. (I.) Acts I. 546.
— and praise, value of forms of. (I.) Mark 594.
— — *versus* oaths. (I.) Jas. 472.

Prayer and preaching. (I.) Acts I. 546.
— and promises doubly dear in extremities. (I.) Acts I. 416.
— and protection. (I.) Acts II. 270.
— and success. (A.) 2 Thess. 74.
— and supply of Spirit, relation between. (I.) Phil. 42.
— and thanks. (I.) Eph. 83.
— and thanksgiving, Christ's. (S. & I.) John II. 292, 293.
— — connection between. (I.) Col. 9.
— — for others. (S.) Eph. 88.
— — submission involved in. (I.) Phil. 324.
— and trust. (I.) 2 Tim. 382.
— and watching. (I.) 1 Thess. 239.
— and will of God. (I.) Rom. I. 24.
— and wisdom. (A.) Jas. 48.
— and work. (S.) Luke III. 500.
— and wrath. (S.) 1 Tim. 123.
— answer received by faith. (S.) 1 John 449.
— — sound from heaven. (I.) Acts I. 137.
— answers surprised by. (I.) Acts II. 284.
— — to. (S.) 1 John 285. (I.) Luke III. 348.
— answered. (A.) John III. 96.
— — after death. (I.) Luke III. 347.
— — unmerited. (S.) Philem. 86.
— apostle's. (S.) Phil. 7; Philem. 22.
— apostolic. (S.) Col. 19, 21; 1 Pet. 443.
— — for Hebrews. (S.) Heb. II. 682.
— ascending. (S.) Eph. 278.
— barrenness in. (S.) Luke II. 308.
— based on God's promise. (I.) Matt. 477.
— belief in God and. (A.) Heb. II. 256.
— — outcome of need realized. (I.) Luke III. 346.
— believing. (I.) Matt. 478. (A.) Heb. II. 257.
— — influence of: analogy in daguerrotype. (I.) Matt. 478.
— — power of. (I.) 1 John 454.
— besought for ministry. (S.) Rom. II. 730.
— best, best sermon followed by. (I.) John III. 120.
— — ever offered. (S.) John II. 352.
— — means of provision. (S.) Luke II. 461.
— boldness in. (I.) Heb. I. 377.
— bread in answer to. (I.) Luke II. 407.
— breath of spiritual man. (I.) Luke I. 506.
— brief, for great things. (S.) 2 Thess. 85.
— certified of success. (S.) Luke II. 465.
— changed. (A.) John II. 353.
— characteristic action of religion. (S.) Matt. 121.
— childlike trust in. (I.) Mark 395.
— Christ and. (S.) Luke I. 505.
— — hears, even if he does not answer. (I.) Matt. 330.
— — Teacher of. (S.) Luke II. 306, 312.
— Christ's, for his disciples. (S.) John III. 119, 164, 166.
— — for his disciples' joy. (S.) John III. 158.
— — for his murderers. (S.) Luke III. 574.
— — for his people. (S.) John III. 209.
— Christian. (S.) Eph. 273.
— — true theory of, as object, medium, agent (I.) Matt. 478.
— — witness of Christian fellowship. (S.) Eph. 212.
— Christian's, for his brethren in Christ. (S.) Philem. 89.
— Church place for. (I.) Luke III. 361.
— closet, secret in mode as well as in place. (I.) Matt. 83.
— closing. (S.) Heb. II. 682.
— commanding object of. (I.) Luke II. 474.
— common. (S.) Rev. 543.
— — excellency and usefulness of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 368.
— comprehensive apostolic. (S.) 1 Thess. 115.
— conditions of. (S.) Jas. 351.
— conduct without. (I.) Luke I. 352.
— confidence in. (S.) 1 John 451. (A.) 2 Thess. 75; Heb. II. 257.
— — approving heart. (S.) 1 John 281.
Prayer, confidence in mediation of Christ motive to. (S.) Eph. 268.
— constant exercise in. (I.) Luke III. 344.
— — necessity and value of. (I. & A.) 1 Thess. 239.
— — value of. (I.) Col. 274.
— continuance in. (I.) Acts II. 269; Col. 274.
— continuous and stated. (I.) 1 Thess. 240. (A.) 1 Thess. 242.
— cure for unbelief. (I.) Mark 360.
— daily. (I.) Rom. II. 524.
— — importance of. (I.) Acts I. 257.
— death defeated by. (A.) John II. 262.
— deeper than words. (I.) Matt. 331.
— defence of. (I.) Matt. 627.
— definiteness in. (S.) Phil. 21.
— delay in answering. (S.) Luke II. 461.
— despair vanquished by. (I.) Mark 119.
— determination in. (I.) Matt. 330.
— direction which God's being in heaven gives to. (S.) Luke II. 339.
— directness in. (A.) John I. 416.
— distractions in. (S.) Heb. I. 406.
— Divine aid in. (S.) Rom. II. 146.
— — answers to. (I.) Mark 460.
— duty, even though no desire to pray. (I.) Matt. 120.
— — of. (S.) Acts I. 81.
— — of, for all who are in eminent place. (S.) 1 Tim. 91.
— earnest. (S.) Matt. 310. (I.) Matt. 212.
— earnestness in. (I.) Mark 460; Luke II. 463.
— efficacious, is? (I.) Jas. 487.
— efficacy of. (I.) Luke I. 22.
— effects miracles. (S.) Acts I. 427.
— effectual. (S.) Jas. 489. (I.) Jas. 485, 493.
— ejaculatory. (I.) 1 Thess. 241.
— encouragements to, for weak and oppressed. (S.) Rom. II. 141.
— evening, of Christ's friends. (S.) Luke III. 642.
— every true, answered. (I.) Jas. 50.
— evidence of Paul's conversion. (S.) Acts II. 46.
— expecting answer to. (A.) Mark 461.
— extending life. (A.) Jas. 478.
— faith in. (S.) Jas. 51. (I.) Matt. 477; Acts I. 83; Heb. II. 257.
— — gives prevalency to. (I.) Matt. 328.
— faithful, foundation of. (I.) Mark 460.
— family. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 587.
— fearlessness in. (A.) Heb. I. 377.
— fervent labour in. (I.) Col. 300.
— fervour in. (I.) Matt. 331.
— fine. (I.) Luke III. 363.
— for advancement of Christ's kingdom. (S.) Luke II. 375.
— for change of weather. (I.) Jas. 496.
— for daily bread. (S. & I.) Matt. 95; Luke II. 392–409.
— — — best answer to. (I.) Luke II. 398.
— for enemies. (I.) Matt. 79.
— for entire consecration. (S.) 1 Thess. 280.
— for help to pray. (A.) Rom. II. 141.
— for himself, Christ's. (S.) John III. 120.
— for Holy Spirit, efficacy of. (S.) Luke II. 476.
— for increased faith. (S.) Luke III. 282–289.
— for individuals. (I.) 1 Thess. 6.
— for kings. (S.) 1 Tim. 96.
— for light. (A.) Jas. 126.
— for ministers. (S.) 1 Thess. 287; 2 Thess. 73; Heb. II. 667. (A.) Phil. 42; Col. 277.
— for missionaries. (S.) 1 Thess. 285.
— for more labourers. (I.) Luke II. 212.
— for others. (S.) 1 Tim. 89, 98. (I.) Eph. 683.
— for rain. (A.) Jas. 497.
— for rulers. (S.) 1 Tim. 94.
— for sick. (A.) Jas. 478.
— for Spirit answered. (S.) Luke II. 480.
— for temporal blessings. (I.) Philem. 85.

Prayer for those in authority. (S.) 1 Tim. 90. (A.) 1 Tim. 94.
— for wicked son. (I.) Matt. 382.
— forbidden. (S.) Matt. 84.
— force of. (S.) 1 Thess. 286.
— forgiving spirit aided by. (I.) Matt. 414.
— forms of. (I.) Luke II. 310, 314.
— gift of Spirit dependent on. (S.) Acts I. 428.
— given to. (A.) 1 Thess. 242.
— giving God his own in. (I.) Luke II. 316.
— God answers. (A.) Heb. II. 257.
— — has no son without. (I.) John III. 121.
— God's delays in answering. (S.) Matt. 322.
— — guidance to be sought by. (I.) 1 Thess. 119.
— good remedy in desperate cases. (S.) Jas. 495.
— great, great pleas of. (S.) Heb. II. 673, 683.
— — man at. (I.) Luke I. 506.
— habitual communion with God in. (S.) 1 Thess. 235.
— heard though not immediately answered. (I.) Luke I. 21.
— help in answer to. (I.) Mark 187.
— helps emancipation. (I.) Luke I. 438.
— — preaching. (A.) 1 Thess. 288.
— her. (S.) Matt. 331.
— hindered, not defeated. (I.) Rom. II. 524.
— hindrances to. (S.) Luke III. 345; 1 Pet. 265.
— hours of. (I.) Acts I. 271.
— — spent in. (I.) Luke III. 349.
— house of. (S.) Luke III. 451–460.
— — regenerate soul. (I.) Luke III. 454.
— humble, best. (I.) Luke III. 361.
— humility of. (S.) Luke III. 363.
— in affliction. (S.) Jas. 469. (I.) Jas. 472.
— in Christ's Name. (S. & I.) John II. 531, 532, III. 94, 95.
— in death. (I.) Acts I. 628, 630.
— in Gethsemane. (S.) Matt. 620; Mark 602.
— in not being able to pray. (A.) Acts II. 48.
— in time of temptation. (I.) Matt. 625.
— independent of moods. (A.) 1 Thess. 240.
— importance. (S.) Luke II. 467.
— — efficacy of. (S.) Luke II. 466.
— importunity in. (S.) Luke II. 453–464.
— inspirer of. (S.) Jude 63.
— instant in. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 522–525.
— instructions of Bible as to matter and manner of. (I.) Luke II. 315.
— intercession of Spirit in. (S.) Rom. II. 142–151.
— intercessory. (S.) Col. 24; 1 Tim. 99. (I.) Eph. 88; Jas. 483, 484. (A.) Eph. 88; 1 Thess. 6; Jas. 483–485.
— — characteristics of. (I.) John III. 120.
— — Gordon and. (A.) 1 Tim. 93.
— — means for diffusing good. (I.) Philem. 29.
— — of our Lord, analysis of. (S.) John III. 120.
— — value of. (I.) Col. 300.
— inwrought energetic. (I.) Jas. 486.
— is manly. (I.) Luke III. 347.
— John's, for Gaius. (S.) 3 John 8.
— justification, result of. (I.) Luke III. 367.
— key. (I.) Mark 459.
— kneeling in. (A.) Eph. 280.
— ladder of. (S.) Eph. 273.
— law of. (S.) Luke II. 464.
— leper's. (S.) Matt. 140; Mark 54.
— lessons in. (S.) Mark 459.
— liberal answers to. (I.) Jas. 50.
— liberating power of. (A.) Acts II. 271.
— limit of. (S.) Mark 461.
— literal answer to. (A.) Matt. 478.
— Lord's. *See* Lord's Prayer.
— made fervent by expression. (I.) Luke II. 461.
— may be rendered unavailing, how. (S.) Jas. 353.
— means of obtaining spiritual power. (I.) Acts I. 42.
Prayer, ministers should give themselves to. (I.) Acts I. 546.
— missing. (S.) Jas. 353.
— missionary. (S.) Matt. 90.
— mistaken. (A.) Mark 430.
— mutual. (S.) Jas. 484.
— nature and duty of. (S.) Luke III. 337.
— — and efficacy of. (S.) Matt. 121.
— — seasons, and obligations of. (S.) 1 Thess. 234.
— necessary to maintain spiritual life. (I.) Luke II. 313.
— necessity and efficacy of. (S.) Jas. 492.
— — of. (S.) Luke III. 341, 343. (I.) Eph. 679.
— need, not magnificence, best aid to. (I.) Luke III. 363.
— neglect of, hindrance. (I.) Gal. 339.
— negro's. (A.) Luke III. 368.
— night of. (S.) Luke I. 547. (I.) Luke I. 548.
— nightly. (A.) Rom. II. 524.
— noblest form of work. (S.) Col. 300.
— not runaway knock. (I.) Matt. 120.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 119, 121.
— of Christ's witnesses. (S.) Acts I. 422.
— of faith. (S.) Luke II. 468; Phil. 318; Jas. 487.
— — is, always answered? (I.) Luke II. 469.
— of Jerusalem Church under persecution. (S.) Acts I. 418.
— of penitent. (S.) Matt. 98.
— of pride. (I.) Luke III. 362.
— of solitary individual heard. (I.) Mark 433.
— offered in ignorance answered in love. (S.) Mark 429.
— on. (S.) Matt. 84.
— on face, influence of. (I.) Matt. 373.
— only protection in temptation. (I.) Luke II. 443.
— ornament of, thanksgiving. (I.) Phil. 324.
— orphan's. (A.) Mark 456.
— our first regard in, God's Name. (I.) Luke II. 349.
— our ignorance as to legitimate subjects for. (I.) Rom. II. 141.
— our Lord in. (I.) Matt. 304.
— our Lord's, for his people's sanctification. (S.) John III. 179.
— parting. (S.) John III. 163.
— passion for. (A.) Eph. 88.
— pastor's. (S.) Gal. 7; 1 Thess. 8.
— patience in. (I.) Acts I. 82.
— patient. (I.) Luke III. 344.
— pattern of. (S.) Eph. 273.
— Paul's. (S.) Rom. II. 696.
— — before Agrippa. (S.) Acts III. 394.
— — example as to. (S.) Eph. 279.
— — for Gentile Christians. (S.) Eph. 273.
— — for Onesiphorus. (S.) 2 Tim. 115.
— — for Philippians. (S.) Phil. 16–19, 21.
— — for restoration of Corinthians to corporate perfectness. (S.) 2 Cor. 515.
— — for Thessalonians. (S.) 1 Thess. 114, 116.
— — request for. (S.) Rom. II. 729.
— — wonderful. (S.) Eph. 339.
— penitent's. (I.) Luke III. 366.
— people's, and minister's work. (S.) Col. 275.
— perfume of. (I.) Rev. 321.
— perfumed with praise. (S.) Phil. 320.
— perpetual. (S.) Rom. II. 524.
— perseverance in. (S.) Mark 615. (I.) Mark 460; Luke II. 456, III. 348.
— persevering. (I.) Acts I. 82.
— — in, duty of. (S.) Luke III. 337, 348.
— — necessity of. (A.) Col. 274.
— Pharisaical. (I.) Luke III. 362.
— Pharisee's, lessons from. (I.) Luke III. 362.
— pleading for. (S.) Rom. II. 729.
— postulates of. (S.) Heb. II. 253.
— poverty of spirit conducive to. (I.) Matt. 46.
— — — helpful to. (I.) Luke I. 559.
— power and efficacy of. (S.) Mark 290.
— — by, and peace by power. (S.) Phil. 316.
— — in, conditions of. (S.) 1 John 282.

Prayer, power of. (S.) 2 Thess. 71. (I.) Mark 461; Eph. 682; Col. 301. (A.) 2 Thess. 74.
— — of, and pleasure of praise. (S.) 2 Cor. 20.
— — of constant. (A.) Col. 274.
— — of, witness to. (S.) Luke III. 538.
— preliminary to important steps in life. (S.) Luke I. 547.
— prevailing, conditions of. (S.) John II. 626.
— — elements of. (S.) Matt. 322, 330.
— private. (S.) Matt. 83.
— profitable, enmity incompatible with. (I.) Luke II. 414.
— proper. (S.) Mark 205.
— propriety of. (A.) Jas. 351.
— — for temporal deliverance. (I.) Rom. II. 733.
— public. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 355.
— — not always measure of private. (I.) Luke I. 506.
— — should be in known tongue. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 353.
— publican's. (S.) Luke III. 363, 365, 367, 369.
— — used in death. (I.) Luke III. 369.
— qualifications of, with respect to subject-matter of it. (S.) I John 454.
— reasonableness and blessedness of. (S.) Jas. 380.
— — of. (S.) Luke II. 471.
— reasons for delay in answers to. (A.) John II. 533.
— refreshment in. (I.) Matt. 304.
— regularity in. (A.) 1 Thess. 239.
— requisites of. (S.) Jas. 351.
— responses in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 355.
— retirement necessary for. (I.) Acts II. 122.
— revival preceded by. (I.) Acts I. 134.
— — through. (A.) Col. 276.
— rich man's. (S.) Luke III. 250.
— richly answered. (I.) Mark 287.
— rule of direction in. (S.) Luke II. 308.
— safety of. (S.) Luke II. 497.
— Satan's and Christ's. (S.) Luke III. 525.
— saving sick. (I.) Jas. 478.
— Saviour's. (S.) John II. 346.
— scope and limit of. (I.) Mark 459.
— Scripture description of. (S.) 1 Tim. 122.
— seasons for, Christian example to us in choice of. (S.) Luke I. 546.
— secret. (S.) Matt. 82, 83. (I.) John I. 518.
— — Jesus in. (S.) Mark 47, 48, 49.
— — of strength. (I.) Acts I. 82. (A.) Jas. 93.
— — of usefulness. (A.) Acts I. 83.
— — silent influences of, most productive. (I.) Matt. 83.
— security. (I.) 1 Thess. 242.
— self-praise in. (I.) Luke III. 363.
— self-revelation. (I.) Eph. 279.
— set forms of, lawfulness of. (S.) Mark 615.
— share in others' moral victories through. (I.) Eph. 683.
— short but comprehensive. (S.) 1 Thess. 273.
— social. (S.) Acts I. 80.
— — hindrances to efficacy of. (S.) Jas. 355.
— — power of. (I.) Acts I. 81.
— solitary, Redeemer's example of. (S.) Luke I. 505.
— some qualities of. (S.) Col. 273.
— special protracted. (S.) Luke I. 545.
— specific, necessity of. (A.) John II. 627.
— spirit of. (S.) 1 Thess. 235, 238.
— Spirit's help in. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 140.
— Stephen's dying. (S.) Acts I. 626–632.
— strengthened by adversity. (I.) Matt. 330.
— strong in. (I.) Eph. 622.
— subjective theory of. (S.) Luke II. 470.
— successful, faith necessary to. (I.) Jas. 54.
— — secret of, Christ's work for us. (I.) John II. 627.
— sum and substance of every, should be will of God. (I.) Mark 459.
— thanksgiving with. (A.) 1 Thess. 245.
— that involved argument. (I.) Mark 288.
Prayer, thought in. (I.) Luke II. 314.
— thoughtful. (A.) Jas. 356.
— times unfavourable to. (I.) Luke III. 344, 352.
— to Christ. (I.) 1 Thess. 117.
— to God of hope. (S.) Rom. II. 704.
— to seek God's will, not man's wish. (I.) Mark 620.
— touching. (I.) Philem. 22.
— training for prayer. (I.) 1 Thess. 240.
— transfiguration during. (I.) Luke II. 155.
— — of soul. (S.) Matt. 371.
— true Church, burnt offering of. (S.) Acts I. 421.
— — difficult. (S.) Mark 47.
— — difficulty of. (I.) Luke II. 313.
— — must be accompanied by sense of want. (I.) Luke II. 466.
— — nine things pertain to knowledge of. (S.) Mark 82.
— — object and nature of. (S.) Matt. 478.
— — spirit of. (I.) Phil. 6.
— unanswered. (S.) Mark 198; Luke II. 71.
— — accepted. (I.) Luke I. 21.
— unceasing. (S.) 1 Thess. 237, 238. (I.) Eph. 88. (A.) Rom. II. 525.
— — power of. (A.) Col. 19.
— unfailing refuge. (I.) Luke II. 476.
— unfit for. (I.) 1 Pet. 265.
— ungranted, Christian trial and. (S.) 2 Cor. 478.
— united. (S.) Matt. 407, 408.
— — remarkable effect of. (I.) Luke I. 18.
— — result of. (I.) Acts I. 81.
— — symbol of. (I.) Luke I. 18.
— universal. (I.) Luke III. 348. (I.) Phil. 323.
— unrestrained in. (I.) Heb. I. 377.
— unsuccessful, causes of. (S.) Jas. 354.
— urgency in. (I.) Luke II. 471.
— useless, unbelieving. (S.) Jas. 55.
— value of. (I.) Luke II. 468.
— victorious wrestling in. (S.) Matt. 321.
— watchfulness in. (I.) Col. 274.
— — of. (I.) Mark 547.
— watching for answer to. (I.) 1 Pet. 340.
— — unto. (I.) Matt. 623, 625; Eph. 683.
— wavering. (S.) Jas. 52. (I.) Jas. 55.
— wise. (I.) Heb. II. 169.
— with sick. (A.) Acts III. 473.
— with thanksgiving. (S.) Col. 272; Phil. 319.
— with understanding. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 350.
— without anger. (I.) 1 Tim. 123.
— without petition. (A.) 1 Thess. 241.
— wonderful. (I.) Luke III. 597.
— words not necessary to. (I.) Mark 302.
— written in heart by Holy Spirit. (I.) Rom. II. 150.
— Zachariah's, heard. (S.) Luke I. 16.
Prayers, amen to sublimest of all. (S.) John II. 214.
— and alms. (S.) Acts II. 117–122.
— and fastings. (I.) Luke I. 252.
— and gifts. (A.) Acts II. 121.
— and praises. (S.) Philem. 27.
— and revivals. (I.) Acts I. 83.
— answered. (S.) Acts II. 270. (I.) Luke II. 475, 480.
— — at last. (I.) Luke I. 22.
— begging. (A.) Heb. I. 408.
— brief, best. (I.) Matt. 84.
— Christ's incense perfuming, of all saints. (S.) Rev. 401.
— Christians', minister's help. (S.) 2 Cor. 20.
— foolish, unanswered. (A.) Jas. 357.
— for dead. (I.) 2 Tim. 123.
— God interprets. (I.) Luke I. 509.
— good man's, value of. (I.) 2 Tim. 123.
— — men need our. (S.) Philem. 28.
— joyful, and blessed remembrance. (S.) Phil. 6.
— judged by weight, not length. (I.) Mark 509.
— long. (I.) Mark 509.

Prayers, long, not. (I.) Luke II. 403.
— long-offered. (S.) Luke I. 21.
— man's, God's answers to. (I.) Luke II. 56.
— of Christ. (S.) Mark 48; Luke II. 158.
— of Christian people in relation to ministerial work. (S.) 1 Thess. 286.
— of father. (A.) John I. 416.
— of his elect, God hears. (S.) Luke III. 354.
— of mother. (I.) Acts II. 458.
— of people, ministers dependent on. (I.) Col. 276.
— our, presented in heaven. (S.) Rev. 398.
— people's, ministers dependent on. (I.) Eph. 684.
— — ministers' plea for. (S.) 1 Thess. 287.
— petitionless. (I.) Jas. 351.
— recorded, of Paul. (S.) Phil. 16.
— return of. (S.) John II. 151.
— right and wrong. (I.) Matt. 460.
— some, take long to answer. (I.) Mark 287.
— sometimes fail, why. (S.) Mark 462.
— three. (S.) Mark 204.
— to God, language and tone befitting. (I.) Matt. 616.
Prayer-book, minister's. (A.) 1 Thess. 287.
— ready help in drawing near to God. (I.) 2 Tim. 101.
Prayer-cry, universal. (S.) Matt. 103.
Prayer-list, large. (I.) Philem. 28.
Prayer-meeting, first, after Ascension. (S.) Acts I. 78.
— in apostolic times. (S.) Acts II. 267.
— in Philippian jail. (S.) Acts II. 505.
— last great. (S.) Rev. 345.
— model. (S.) Acts I. 79.
— preparatory to Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 79.
— special. (S.) Acts II. 280.
— story of, and what came of it. (S.) Acts II. 267.
Prayer-meetings. (I.) Acts I. 81.
— as affecting prosperity of Church. (S.) Acts I. 246.
— not to be given up. (A.) Acts I. 80.
— Sunday morning. (I.) Acts I. 80.
Prayerful thanksgiving. (S.) Philem. 27.
Prayerfully received, God's Word. (A.) 1 Thess. 73.
Prayerfulness and activity, Paul's. (I.) Phil. 8.
— and watchfulness. (S. & I.) 1 Pet. 337 340.
Prayerless home. (A.) Col. 310.
Prayeth, behold he. (S.) Acts II. 44.
Praying, aimless. (I.) Jas. 357.
— alone. (I.) Luke II. 113, 114.
— always. (S.) Eph. 680, 683.
— — necessity of, and not fainting. (S.) Luke III. 336–356.
— amiss. (S.) Jas. 353.
— and giving. (A.) Acts II. 121.
— and waiting. (S.) 1 John 450.
— Christ. (S.) Luke I. 351, II. 311.
— — giving Father, and abiding Spirit. (S.) John II. 539.
— everywhere. (A.) 1 Tim. 123.
— for ministers, duty of. (S.) Philem. 86.
— for murderer. (I.) Luke III. 574, 580
— for others. (I.) 1 Tim. 99.
— for sick. (S.) Jas. 477.
— for temporal blessings. (S.) Luke II. 407.
— from copy. (I.) Luke II. 316.
— in Name of Christ. (S.) John II. 530, 532.
— — of Jesus Christ. (S.) John III. 93.
— in Spirit. (S.) Jude 65.
— Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 505.
— life, triumphs of. (S.) Eph. 681.
— minister. (A.) 2 Tim. 5.
— must alternate with preaching. (I.) John II. 3.
— people, God giving his, bread for others. (S.) Luke II. 456.
— Saul. (S.) Acts II. 46.
— unlikely men. (I.) Acts II. 49.
— wrong. (I.) Jas. 356.
Preach, constrained to. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 549.
Preach Cross. (I.) Gal. 350.
— Divine call to. (A.) Acts II. 134.
— do Scriptures forbid women to? (S.) 1 Cor. II. 374.
— gospel. (S.) Mark 717.
— — permission to, strangely conveyed. (I.) Acts II. 464.
— — way to. (S.) 2 Cor. 68.
— preach, preach everywhere! (S.) Mark 716.
— thou kingdom. (I.) Luke II. 198.
— Word. (S.) 2 Tim. 319.
— — not sceptical objections. (I.) 2 Tim. 319.
Preached gospel. (S.) Heb. I. 298.
— to every creature, which was. (S.) Col. 93.
— to Gentiles. (S.) 1 Tim. 172–174.
Preacher and his message. (S.) Luke I. 306.
— and his mission. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 550.
— and persecutor. (I.) Gal. 62.
— burden of. (S.) Acts I. 491.
— Christ. (S.) John I. 663.
— — as. (S.) Luke I. 430.
— — unconventional but model. (S.) Matt. 137.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 118.
— — or private person, power, love, and sound mind are absolute necessity for resolute. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— conscience. (S.) Matt. 297.
— courageous. (A.) 1 Thess. 43.
— crier. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— danger of office of. (I.) 2 Tim. 266.
— despising. (S.) Titus 157.
— earnest. (A.) Col. 106.
— — and astonished congregation. (S.) Mark 37.
— every Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 545. (I.) Mark 716.
— faithful; or, mission of clergy. (S.) Eph. 396.
— from dead. (S.) Luke III. 270.
— gospel. (A.) 2 Tim. 69.
— great. (S.) Eph. 203.
— — work of, and great work of Christ. (S.) John I. 97.
— ideal. (S.) Rev. 481.
— ignorant. (A.) 2 Tim. 123.
— in chains; or, Word of God not bound: Paul at Rome. (S.) Acts III. 503.
— model. (S.) Mark 503.
— — Paul. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 118.
— must be honest. (I.) Acts III. 151.
— not to cavil with. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— of false doctrine, receiver bad as. (I.) Gal. 22.
— orthodox. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 65.
— scientific knowledge not enough for. (I.) Matt. 41.
— scoffer turned. (A.) Gal. 63.
— self out of sight in. (A.) John I. 89.
— should study plain language. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 348.
— successful, characteristics of. (S.) Titus 37.
— to poor. (S.) Luke I. 694.
— true, and his great theme. (S.) Rom. I. 3.
— — attractiveness of. (I.) Luke I. 465.
— — evangelical. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 182.
— — gospel, faithful picture of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 118.
— — work of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 34.
— unfaithful. (A.) 1 Thess. 49.
— useful. (A.) 2 Tim. 183.
— voice. (I.) Mark 8.
— witness and prophet. (S.) Rev. 421.
Preacher's best wish for king. (S.) Acts III. 395.
— feet beautiful. (S.) Rom. II. 377.
— great theme, Christ. (I.) Gal. 26. (A.) Acts II. 198.
— last sermon for season. (S.) John I. 648.
— power, Christ. (I.) Matt. 173.
— sanity questioned. (A.) Acts III. 371.
— theme, Christ crucified. (I.) Gal. 140, 534.
— — death of Christ. (A.) John I. 100.
— thoughts, imprisoned. (S.) Phil. 37.

Preachers, advice to. (A.) 2 Tim. 189.
— and Churches, lesson for. (A.) John II. 365.
— and hearers. (S.) Luke II. 10.
— and orators. (I.) Acts III. 269.
— and priests. (S.) Acts I. 478.
— audiences, sermons, and conversions, concerning. (S.) Acts II. 150.
— bread of God's Word not to be petrified by. (I.) Matt. 121.
— Christian, in prison. (A.) Acts II. 504.
— dignity of. (S.) 2 Tim. I.
— faithful, boldness of. (S.) Eph. 685.
— gospel and its. (S.) 1 Thess. 45.
— — ashamed of some of its. (A.) Rom. I. 56.
— in prison. (S.) Acts II. 508.
— in their relations. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 216.
— lesson for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
— must not confer with flesh and blood. (A.) Gal. 55.
— must pray much. (I.) John II. 3.
— must reach people. (I.) Acts I. 494.
— partiality for, to be avoided. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 214.
— precedent for. (S.) Luke I. 462.
— should speak intelligibly. (I.) Acts III. 221.
— some hints to. (S.) Titus 204.
— sparrows turned. (S.) Matt. 185.
— speak after death. (I.) Heb. II. 621.
— theme of, hearers reminded of. (S.) 2 Cor. 27.
— vanity in. (S.) 1 Tim. 133.
Preaching. (S.) Mark 243; Rom. II. 375, 376; 1 Cor. I. 35; Gal. 25.
— adaptation in. (A.) 2 Tim. 187.
— and doctrine, apostle's, Christ's power and coming manifested by. (S.) 2 Pet. 101.
— and going. (S.) Matt. 175.
— and healing. (I.) Luke II. 98.
— and practice. (A.) Phil. 322.
— and practising. (A.) Heb. I. 305.
— and prayer. (I.) Acts I. 546.
— and reception of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 323.
— and success. (A.) Acts II. 109.
— and teaching. (S.) Acts I. 529.
— apostolic. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 65, 66.
— — boldness of. (S.) Acts I. 382.
— — characteristics of. (S.) Acts II. 378.
— — perversion of. (S.) Gal. 348.
— application in, objected to. (A.) 2 Tim. 325.
— appropriate. (A.) Luke I. 316.
— before Felix, Paul. (S.) Acts III. 303.
— bold. (S. & A.) Eph. 685.
— boldness in. (I.) Acts I. 422.
— Christ. (S.) Acts I. 531, 532, 653; 1 Cor. I. 125, 131–134. (A.) Col. 106.
— — crucified. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 66–74.
— — — importance of. (S.) Gal. 143.
— — essential qualification for, love of Christ and brethren. (S.) Phil. 37.
— — of envy and strife. (S.) Phil. 35.
— — Saul. (S.) Acts II. 64, 65.
— — standard of. (S.) John I. 663.
— — zeal in. (A.) Eph. 685.
— Christ's. (S.) Mark 24.
— close. (I.) 2 Tim. 187.
— constant. (I.) 2 Tim. 320.
— Cross. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 82.
— delight in. (I.) Luke II. 99.
— different styles of. (I.) Acts I. 164.
— Divine order of. (I.) Luke III. 692.
— doctrinal. (I.) Eph. 392.
— earnestness in. (I.) 2 Tim. 317.
— effect of true. (A.) Luke I. 328.
— effective. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 137.
— — Holy Spirit needed for. (I.) Acts II. 202.
— essential elements of success in: boldness. (S.) 1 Thess. 42.
— — — — gentleness. (S.) 1 Thess. 52.
— — — — moral consistency. (S.) 1 Thess. 56.
— — — — sincerity. (S.) 1 Thess. 44.
— evangelical. (S.) Acts I. 208.
— — great subject of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 120.
— everywhere. (A.) Luke II. 1.
Preaching, faithful. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 364.
— — offended by. (I.) Matt. 205.
— false gospel great evil. (S.) Gal. 23.
— fireside. (I.) Luke II. 100.
— first, at Antioch. (S.) Acts II. 215.
— — to our own kith and kin. (I.) Matt. 175.
— flowery. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 137.
— foolishness of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 37, 56, 58.
— for crown. (A.) 2 Tim. 353.
— for poor. (S.) Matt. 201.
— forgiveness of sins. (S.) Acts II. 353.
— fruit and flowers. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— God's Word manifested through. (S.) Titus 20.
— gospel. (S.) Luke I. 443; 1 Cor. I. 118, 544. (I.) Acts II. 382, 383; 1 Cor. I. 544; Gal. 37.
— — duty and results of. (S.) Mark 719.
— — effects of. (S.) Acts I. 206.
— — great theme of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 150.
— — mode of, adapted to success. (S.) Acts II. 376.
— — reasons for. (S.) Mark 715.
— — responsibility of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 549.
— hearing, and practising Word of God. (S.) Jas. 151.
— hell after. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 588.
— Holy Spirit and. (I.) Eph. 234.
— honest. (A.) Acts I. 217.
— in chains. (A.) Philem. 49.
— in infirmity of flesh. (S.) Gal. 272.
— in sight of God. (I.) 2 Tim. 180. (A.) 2 Tim 318.
— ineffective. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 345.
— its necessity. (S.) Rom. II. 376.
— Jesus, not self. (I.) Acts I. 713.
— — ways of. (I.) Luke II. 198.
— John Baptist's. (S.) Luke I. 307.
— kingdom. (S.) Luke II. 94.
— living. (S.) Luke II. 198. (A.) Jas. 172.
— love of. (A.) Luke II. 96.
— main consideration in, force. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 137.
— matter of Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 436.
— — of, orthodoxy relates to, more than to manner. (I.) Gal. 22.
— method of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 122.
— mighty. (S.) Acts III. 49.
— Noah's. (S.) 2 Pet. 120.
— of Baptist, effects of, on Herod. (S.) Mark 246.
— of Christ. (S.) Phil. 36. (I.) Luke I. 465; John I. 326.
— — by whatever lips source of satisfaction to Christians. (I.) Phil. 40.
— — pattern for ministers. (S.) Luke I. 446.
— — reason for joy and holy exultation. (S.) Phil. 37.
— of Cross. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 41.
— of everlasting gospel. (S.) Rev. 481.
— of gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 717; 1 Cor. I. 59.
— — God glorified in. (S.) 2 Cor. 63.
— — image of. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— of his enemies, Paul's joy in. (I.) Phil. 39.
— of lilies. (S.) Luke II. 625, 630, 632, 633.
— of nature. (S.) Matt. 112.
— of Philip. (S.) John I. 131.
— of Word. (S.) 1 Pet. 355.
— — and its effects. (S.) 1 Thess. 69.
— on Day of Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 156–249.
— originality in. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 390.
— our. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 65.
— partaking as well as. (I.) 1 Pet. 387.
— passion for. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 549.
— Paul's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 34, 35.
— — and blessing that attended it. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 137.
— — at Corinth. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 65.
— — at Ephesus. (S.) Acts III. 71.
— — method of. (S.) Acts III. 132.
— — points in. (S.) Acts III. 109.
— — theme of, Christ crucified. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 123–134.

Preaching, personal. (I.) John I. 344; Acts I. 177.
— — power in. (I.) Luke I. 465.
— Peter's. (S.) Acts II. 198.
— plain. (S. & A.) 1 Cor. II. 347. (I.) Acts I. 164.
— popular and apostolical. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 137.
— powerful. (A.) Luke I. 328; Acts I. 218.
— prayer helps. (A.) 1 Thess. 288.
— praying must alternate with. (I.) John II. 3.
— preparations for. (S.) Mark 234.
— producing discomfort. (A.) Luke I. 328.
— proof of effectual. (I.) Luke I. 328.
— proper subject of, morality. (S.) Titus 201.
— rational. (S.) Acts II. 549.
— repentance. (I.) Mark 27.
— — design of. (S.) 2 Tim. 232.
— resurrection of Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 438.
— rhetorical. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— right kind of. (I.) Acts I. 533. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 120.
— — subject in. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
— scientific art of. (S.) Matt. 38.
— simplicity in. (I.) Luke II. 96. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 347.
— subject of, Christ personally. (A.) Col. 104.
— successful, conditions of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— that is needed. (A.) Acts III. 84.
— that pricks consciences saves. (I.) Acts I. 219.
— that tells. (A.) 2 Tim. 274.
— three modes of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 345.
— thunder in. (I.) Mark 110.
— times and preaching Christ. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 70.
— to common people, on. (S.) Mark 507.
— to Gentiles. (I.) Acts III. 359.
— to heart. (I.) Acts I. 508.
— to one. (A.) Acts I. 713.
— too long. (A.) Acts III. 111.
— true. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 344. (I.) Rom. II. 349.
— — aim of. (S.) Acts II. 352.
— truly important in. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 414.
— uncomfortable. (A.) Gal. 35.
— unedifying. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
— unsearchable riches of Christ. (S.) Eph. 249.
— village. (S.) Luke II. 1.
— what true, is. (I.) Acts I. 650.
— which apostle condemns as ineffective. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 41.
— while walking. (A.) 1 Thess. 67.
— wisdom of God by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 56.
— word. (I.) 2 Tim. 319.
— — in, there is variety of assault. (I.) Matt. 213.
Precautions. (S.) Acts III. 444.
— dissensions and. (S.) Acts I. 543.
— unavailing. (I.) Matt. 667.
Precedents better than precepts. (I.) 2 Tim. 273.
Precept and example, union of Christ in. (I.) John II. 412.
— and practice. (S.) 1 Thess. 222.
— apostolic example and, concerning industry. (S.) 2 Thess. 88.
— example better than. (I.) Acts III. 123. (A.) 2 Thess. 90.
— on business. (S.) 1 Thess. 161.
— special, given as test. (S.) Mark 408.
Precepts. (S.) 1 Thess. 221.
— Bible, to be spiritually interpreted. (I.) Luke I. 595.
— negative and positive. (S.) 1 Thess. 225.
— precedents better than. (I.) 2 Tim. 273.
Precious, afflictions. (A.) Heb. II. 490.
— because brief, life. (I.) Jas. 415.
— because perilous, growth. (I.) Matt. 264.
— blood of Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 102–105.
— faith, like. (S. & I.) 2 Pet. 2–7.
— in sight of Lord is death of his saints. (S.) Acts II. 260.
— little herb, patience. (A.) Luke III. 485.
— plenitude. (S.) John I. 67.
Precious promises, exceeding great and. (S.) 2 Pet. 13, 16, 19.
— relic. (I.) Philem. 75.
— Saviour. (S.) 1 Pet. 159.
— stones, foundations of. (S.) Rev. 670.
— to true believers, Jesus. (S.) 1 Pet. 151–159
— trial of faith. (I.) 1 Pet. 33.
Preciousness of Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 156. (A.) 1 Pet. 160.
— of Divine influence. (I.) John I. 222.
— — Name. (S.) John III. 150.
— of faith. (I.) John I. 536.
— of Name of Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 40. (A.) Phil. 115.
— of soul. (I.) Jas. 511.
Predestination. (S.) Rom. II. 184, 185. (I.) Eph. 59.
— and calling. (S.) Rom. II. 193.
— and foreknowledge. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 181–192.
— doctrine of. (I.) Gal. 45; Eph. 55.
— folly of exclusively regarding. (A.) Rom. II. 194.
— God's, overruling man's presumption. (A.) Eph. 56.
— means and end of. (I.) Rom. II. 274.
— object of, conformity to Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 183.
— of believers. (S.) Eph. 18.
— to holiness. (I.) Eph. 13.
Predestined suffering in government of world. (S.) Rev. 513.
Predictions, repeated. (S.) Luke II. 180.
Predominance of mediocrity. (S.) Matt. 585.
Pre-eminence and power of Name of Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 298, 362, 373.
— love of. (S.) 3 John 26.
— of charity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 335; 1 Pet. 340.
— of Christ. (S.) John I. 62. (I.) Rom. II. 268.
— — Divine. (S.) Col. 61.
— of doctrine of Christ incarnate. (I.) Acts I. 3.
— of faith. (S.) Eph. 663.
— of gospel above Law. (S.) 2 Cor. 94.
— yielding. (I.) Mark 509.
Pre-eminent glory of gospel. (A.) 1 Tim. 40.
— honour and sublime theme of Christian ministry. (S.) Col. 95.
— in all things, Christ. (S.) Col. 80, 81.
— One. (S.) Col. 79.
Pre-existence eternal, of Jesus Christ, what is gained by defending? (I.) John I. 6.
— of Christ. (I.) John II. 102.
Preface, best part of book. (I.) Luke I. 6.
— devil's. (S.) Luke I. 390.
— to Book of Revelation. (S.) Rev. 2.
— to First Epistle of John. (S.) 1 John 1.
Preference, Christian's, of heavenly riches. (S.) Heb. II. 150.
— due to Holy Spirit. (S.) John III. 27.
— for ministry. (A.) 1 Tim. 132.
— noble. (A.) Heb. II. 366.
Pre-incarnate activity, Christ's. (S.) John I. 19.
Prejudice. (S.) Acts II. 160.
— and confirmation, Nathanael's. (S.) John I. 130.
— blinding influence of. (I.) Mark 564.
— blindness of. (I.) Luke I. 451.
— fruitful of mistake. (I.) Matt. 390.
— in authority. (A.) Acts III. 272.
— Nathanael's. (I.) John I. 135.
— Pharisaic. (I.) Mark 273.
— power of. (I.) John II. 138. (A.) John I. 136.
— stumbling-block. (I.) Mark 72.
Prejudices against Christianity considered. (S.) Matt. 202.
— Christ abolishing. (S.) John I. 315.
— of professing Christians. (S.) Jas. 239.
Prejudiced, audience too, to be convinced. (S.) Acts III. 243.
Prelate, partner not. (I.) Philem. 69.
Prelates, faithful. (I.) Matt. 299.
Preliminary, great. (S.) Acts II. 495.

Preliminary judgments. (S.) John I. 258.
Prelude to Epistle. (S.) Col. 6.
Premature election. (S.) Acts I. 84.
— judging forbidden. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 349.
Premonition, awful. (S.) Matt. 364.
Preordination, Divine. (S.) Jude 25.
Preparation and faith as to second coming of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 13.
— and silence, years of. (I.) Luke I. 357, 358.
— Christ's, for death. (S.) Luke III. 535.
— Divine, of heaven for men. (S.) Matt. 459.
— for advent of Christ. (S.) Gal. 238.
— for Christ, need of. (I.) Mark 6.
— for Christ's coming. (S.) Rom. II. 588.
— — — desirableness of. (S.) Matt. 562.
— for coming of Lord. (S.) 1 John 165.
— for day. (S.) Rom. II. 595.
— for death. (S.) Matt. 555; Mark 546; Luke II. 651, 652, 656, 657. (I.) Heb. II. 66.
— — and judgment. (S.) 2 Pet. 166.
— — life as. (I.) Heb. II. 61.
— — need of. (A.) John II. 127.
— for heaven. (S.) Matt. 563.
— — work of God. (S.) 2 Cor. 229.
— for Last Supper. (S.) Luke III. 501.
— for Lord's Supper. (I.) Luke III. 501.
— for man. (I.) Heb. I. 113.
— law of. (I.) Mark 7.
— necessary for understanding mysteries of gospel. (S.) Matt. 265.
— of gospel of peace, shoes of. (S. & I.) Eph. 658–662.
— of heart. (I.) Luke III. 497; Jas. 158.
— of world for gospel. (S.) Gal. 235.
— spiritual, man's part in work of. (S.) Mark 6.
— supernatural. (S.) Acts II. 116.
Preparations and signs of last judgment. (S.) Luke II. 656, 657.
— for Christ's coming. (S.) Matt. 207.
Preparatory mission of apostles. (S.) Matt. 172.
— processes. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 295.
— work needful for spiritual progress. (I.) Mark 7.
Prepare at once. (I.) Luke II. 658.
Prepared. (I.) Luke I. 225.
— body. (S.) Heb. II. 81.
— for last great scene, how to be. (I.) Luke II. 608.
— hearing. (S. & I.) Luke II. 42, 43.
— heart-treasures. (I.) Luke I. 646.
— people. (I.) Luke I. 27.
— place. (S.) John II. 487.
Preparedness. (S.) Eph. 661. (I.) 1 Thess. 192.
— and readiness. (S.) Acts I. 98.
— Christian. (I.) Luke II. 654.
— for death. (S.) Acts III. 197.
Preparing for Christ. (S.) Matt. 14.
— for Christ's coming rather than for death. (I.) Luke III. 496.
— for heaven. (A.) 1 Thess. 188.
— for home. (A.) Phil. 274.
— for labour. (S.) Acts III. 33.
— for temptation. (I.) Matt. 626.
— way. (I.) Matt. 16.
— — of Lord in worship. (I.) Luke I. 311, 313.
Pre-Pentecostal period, lessons from. (S.) Acts I. 86.
Preponderance and balance. (S.) Mark 356.
Prerogative, Divine, vengeance. (A.) Heb. II. 144.
— God's, danger of usurping. (I.) Luke I. 613.
— of Christ to forgive sins. (S.) Mark 70.
— of Saviour. (S.) Matt. 677.
— royal. (S.) John III. 127.
Prerogatives, royal, and royal giving. (S.) Rev. 330.
— — of living Redeemer. (S.) Rev. 90.
— spiritual, relation of animal appetites to. (S.) Heb. II. 527.
Presbyters at Miletus, Paul's address to. (S.) Acts III. 119.
Prescription, Peter's. (S.) Acts I. 222.
Prescriptive right, privilege not. (I.) Luke II. 732.
Presence, action of. (S.) Rom. II. 622.
— and gift of God, suffering. (I.) Heb. II. 485.
— and Word. (S.) Acts II. 147.
— Christ's, all-sufficient. (I.) Matt. 687.
— — consecrating his Church. (S.) Matt. 407.
— — desirableness of. (S.) Matt. 686.
— — in Church continual. (I.) Mark 730.
— — in his creation. (I.) John I. 11.
— — our stimulus. (I.) Matt. 687.
— — secures Church's victory. (I.) Matt. 688.
— — utilizing. (I.) Mark 186.
— Divine, charm of. (I.) Matt. 687.
— — in heaven. (S.) Rev. 386.
— God's, banishment from. (S.) 2 Thess. 17.
— — comfort may be withdrawn but not his. (I.) Matt. 658.
— — defence. (A.) Acts III. 24.
— — encouragement of. (I.) Mark 741.
— — enough. (I. & A.) Heb. II. 616.
— — General Gordon's sense of. (I.) Heb. II. 389.
— — light of. (I.) Acts III. 23.
— — realization of. (I.) 1 Thess. 12.
— — with his people. (I.) Luke I. 37.
— immediate, of God and Lamb in heaven. (S.) Rev. 713.
— invisible, power of. (S.) Heb. II. 385.
— of angel. (S.) Mark 699.
— of bridegroom solace in grief. (I.) Mark 83.
— of Christ. (S.) Matt. 686, 687.
— — in dying hour. (A.) Acts I. 612.
— — in his Church, undelegated rule and perpetual. (S.) Matt. 677.
— — in sanctuary. (S.) Matt. 407.
— — in soul. (I.) Gal. 111.
— — incarnate in heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 43.
— — source of power. (I.) Luke I. 453.
— — with his people desirable. (S.) 2 Tim. 383.
— of God, sense of. (S.) Heb. II. 381.
— — source of courage. (I.) Rom. II. 201.
— — support of martyrs. (I.) Mark 672.
— of Holy Ghost in soul. (S.) Eph. 89.
— of Jesus, no want in. (S.) John III. 92.
— of their Lord, joy of Christians in. (S.) John III. 409.
— superior to memory. (I.) Matt. 687.
— timely, and salutation of Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 656.
— unknown. (S.) John I. 91.
Present. (S.) Heb. I. 312.
— acceptable. (S.) Rom. II. 454.
— age, luxury and worldliness of. (S.) Luke III. 494.
— and absent, Christ. (S.) John II. 313.
— and Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 324.
— and future. (S.) Rom. II. 67, 588.
— — Church's. (S.) 1 Pet. 443.
— — condemnation, cause of. (S.) John I. 264.
— — house, good man's. (S.) 2 Cor. 214.
— — inheritance. (S.) Eph. 82.
— — man's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 522.
— — of believers. (S.) 2 Cor. 218.
— — of body. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 501.
— — of Christian life. (S.) 1 John 185.
— — rewards of charity. (S.) Heb. I. 489.
— and past: incentive to acceptable walking. (S.) Eph. 497.
— — of life, difference between. (S.) Titus 177.
— as well as future, rewards and punishments of religion are. (I.) Matt. 296.
— attainment not end of God's design. (I.) Rom. II. 97.
— bearing of, on future life. (S.) John II. 340.
— blessing. (S.) Rom. II. 347.
— blessings. (S.) Phil. 367.
— but unknown. (S.) Luke III. 629.
— Christ. (S.) Luke III. 621.
— — absent. (S.) John II. 555.
— change and future continuance. (S.) Heb. II. 653.

Present condition and future glory of life in Christ. (S.) Col. 181.
— — — prospects of believers. (S.) 1 John 173, 185.
— — Christian's, as compared with past. (I.) John II. 614.
— — man's mutability of. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
— — of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 404.
— defect and future perfection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 284, 285.
— discharge from condemnation must produce present joy. (I.) Rom. I. 638.
— duty, past forbearance and. (S.) Acts II. 624, 625.
— — watching for future no hindrance to. (I.) Matt. 556.
— evil world. (I.) Gal. 8.
— for good of godly man. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 325.
— future should not embitter. (I.) Matt. 117.
— germ of future revelation. (I.) 1 Pet. 72.
— God is. (A.) Heb. I. 342.
— — though not seen. (I.) Mark 266.
— good, anxiety renders insensible to. (I.) Matt. 116.
— grasp, eternal life within. (S.) 1 Tim. 291.
— in spirit, absent in body but. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— judgment, Christ's. (S.) John I. 463.
— knowledge and future. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 303.
— — imperfect but sufficient. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 312, 313.
— — imperfection of our. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 305.
— life. (S.) 1 Tim. 193.
— — as related to future. (S.) Luke III. 253.
— — hell-fire in. (I.) Mark 374.
— — infant state of man. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 296.
— mercies, memory of past sorrows not to obliterate appreciation of. (A.) Phil. 244.
— moment, importance of. (A.) Heb. I. 240.
— mysteries, future solutions. (S.) John II. 398.
— obscure because unfinished. (I.) John II. 397.
— pledge of life to come. (S.) Rom. I. 467.
— power of future upon. (S.) Heb. II. 298.
— religion. (S.) 1 John 183.
— rest not for. (A.) 2 Thess. 14.
— rewards of Christian work. (S.) Phil. 7.
— Saviour. (S.) Matt. 686, 687.
— seed-sowing decisive of future harvest. (S.) Gal. 482.
— state and state of childhood, analogy between our. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 291.
— — vanity of, consistent with God's perfections. (S.) Rom. II. 85.
— struggle of error and complete future victory of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 426.
— suffering and future glory. (S.) Rom. II. 67–74. (I.) 2 Thess. 11.
— things. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 322.
— truth. (S.) 2 Pet. 90.
— use of Law. (S.) Gal. 190, 191, 194. (I.) Gal. 213.
— with Christ, desire to be. (S.) 2 Cor. 250.
— with you, I desire to be. (S.) Gal. 293.
Present-day Christian life. (I.) Titus 114.
Presentation, grand final. (S.) Jude 90.
— in temple. (S.) Luke I. 202. (I.) Luke I. 203.
— of glorious Church. (S.) Eph. 587.
Presented faultless. (S.) Jude 89. (A.) Jude 91.
Presentiment of death. (A.) 2 Tim. 342.
Presentment of Divine truth, care in. (A.) Titus 156.
Preservation and peril. (S.) 1 Tim. 302.
— and sanctification of saints. (I.) Jude 10.
— from corruption. (I.) Mark 381.
— good man miracle of. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— of brotherly love. (S.) Heb. II. 589.
— of Christians. (A.) John III. 154.
Preservatives against hypocrisy. (S.) 1 Pet. 126.
— — incontinency. (S.) 2 Tim. 250.
Preserved, grace once gotten is to be. (I.) 2 Tim. 105.
Preserving us from sin and promoting in us holiness, means of. (S.) Jude 66.
— fire. (S.) Mark 378.
Pressing forward. (I.) Phil. 245.
— questions of awakened mind. (S.) Acts II. 27.
Pressure, growth under. (S.) 2 Cor. 161.
Presuming on redeeming grace, folly of. (I.) Jude 27.
Presumption. (S.) Luke I. 423; 2 Pet. 130. (I.) Mark 600; Luke II. 442; 2 Pet. 131. (A.) 2 Pet. 131.
— and ambition. (S.) Rom. II. 477.
— and authority. (S.) Mark 465.
— and curiosity, Peter's. (S.) John II. 451.
— assurance not. (I.) Rom. II. 250.
— check to. (S.) Heb. I. 290.
— danger of. (I.) Mark 599.
— defects of our performances argument against. (S.) Luke III. 295.
— election no reason for. (I.) Luke I. 417.
— faith distinguished from. (I.) Luke I. 420.
— fatal. (I.) Mark 601.
— folly of. (I.) Heb. II. 395.
— man's, God's predestination overruling. (A.) Eph. 56.
— of early martyrs. (I.) Matt. 311.
— rebuked. (S.) Rom. II. 296.
— reckless. (A.) Heb. II. 395.
— running into despair. (S.) Rev. 347.
— punished. (A.) Luke II. 615.
— temptation to. (I.) Luke I. 416.
Presumptuous and evil one. (S.) 2 Thess. 36.
— caution to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 12.
— confidence. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 16.
— language respecting futurity. (S.) Jas. 396.
Pretence of godliness, making gain out of. (A.) Acts I. 462.
— of liberality. (I.) Jas. 260.
— sin of, and its punishment. (I.) Acts I. 460.
— vain. (I.) Matt. 533.
Pretences, false, to Holy Spirit, springs and motives of. (S.) 1 John 296.
— for not forgiving. (S.) Luke II. 425.
Pretension, religious, enormity of. (S.) Acts I. 449.
Pretorium. (I.) John III. 239.
Prevailing faith. (S.) Gal. 324.
— gospel, growing and. (S.) Acts III. 86.
— plea. (A.) Acts III. 246.
— prayer, conditions of. (S.) John II. 626.
— — elements of. (S.) Matt. 322, 330.
Prevalence of evil. (I.) Rom. I. 110.
— of thanksgiving. (A.) Phil. 324.
— of unbelief in believers. (S.) Heb. I. 251.
Prevalency to prayer, faith gives. (I.) Matt. 328.
Prevenient grace. (S.) Gal. 43.
Preventatives against sin. (S.) 1 John 65.
Prevention, restoration better than. (S.) John II. 260.
Price, bought with. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 441, 442.
— great, bought at. (I.) Matt. 187.
— keeping back. (A.) Acts I. 462.
— market, things of highest value have not. (I.) Matt. 603.
— of birthrights. (I.) Heb. II. 531.
— of great ambition. (I.) Matt. 430.
— of peace. (A.) 1 Tim. 7.
— of sacrament. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 109.
— of salvation. (I.) Mark 373.
— of soul. (I.) Mark 355.
— redemption by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 440.
Price-lists made in heaven. (I.) Rev. 338.
Priceless blessing, Christ. (I.) John I. 326.
— gem. (S.) Luke III. 99.
Pricelessness of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 413.
Pricked to heart, on being. (S.) Acts I. 214.
Pricks, kicking against. (S.) Acts II. 29, III. 343.
Pride. (I.) Mark 280.
— abounding. (I.) 2 Tim. 248.
— and humility before Divine Prince. (I.) Luke III. 8.
— and ignorance, spiritual. (S.) John I. 637.

Pride and its antidote. (S.) 2 Cor. 477.
— and vanity, charity opposed to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 243.
— antagonist of gospel of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 47.
— before destruction. (I.) Luke I. 76, 77.
— cast down. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— catechized and condemned. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 360.
— causes and remedies. (S.) 1 Tim. 135.
— course of things against. (S.) 1 Pet. 405.
— cure of; or, lesson of humility. (S.) Jas. 367.
— destroys best elements of character. (I.) Matt. 462.
— downfall of. (A.) 2 Tim. 248.
— evil of, exhibited. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 355.
— hated by proud. (I.) 2 Tim. 248.
— human, offensiveness of gospel to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 61.
— humility employed in service of. (I.) Luke I. 417.
— in dictating to God. (A.) Rom. II. 296.
— in poverty as in wealth, there may be. (I.) Matt. 46.
— in profane causeth good men to suffer for well-doing. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— inflation of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 361.
— lesson against. (S.) Mark 364.
— master-sin. (I.) Luke I. 77.
— ministerial, rebuked. (A.) 1 Tim. 134.
— natural heart full of. (I.) 2 Tim. 248.
— no room for. (I.) Eph. 165.
— of ancestry. (S.) Luke I. 321.
— of care. (S.) 1 Pet. 414.
— of Corinthian Church, apostle reproves. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 354.
— of intellect. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— of life is transitory. (S.) 1 John 136.
— of wealth. (I.) Matt. 438.
— poisons virtuous actions. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
— prayer of. (I.) Luke III. 362.
— prideless. (S.) Phil. 166.
— rebuked. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 370.
— result of ignorance. (I.) Rom. II. 479.
— seeks pinnacle. (I.) Luke I. 414.
— spiritual argument against. (S.) Luke III. 293.
— stated, notion of, and pretensions to it examined. (S.) Rom. II. 475.
— vice of. (S.) Luke III. 8.
— vitiates religious knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 516.
— wealth genders. (I.) Mark 416.
Prideless pride. (S.) Phil. 166.
Priest after order of Melchisedec. (S.) Heb. I. 572.
— after similitude of Melchisedec, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 571.
— and king. (S.) Heb. I. 559.
— — Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 572.
— and Levite. (S.) Luke II. 268.
— and people, joint offering of. (S.) Luke I. 16.
— and sacrifice. (I.) Phil. 151.
— and surgeon. (A.) Eph. 462.
— and victim. (S.) John II. 205.
— Christ not self-elected but God-appointed. (S.) Heb. I. 398.
— ever-living. (I.) Heb. I. 582.
— high. *See also* High priest.
— — that year. (I.) John III. 231.
— of God, every baptized man. (S.) 1 Pet. 164.
— ordained by oath of God. (S.) Heb. I. 579.
— our sympathizing and sinless High. (S.) Heb. I. 362.
— show thyself to. (S.) Mark 57. (I.) Luke I. 503, 504.
— whom we need. (S.) Heb. I. 605.
— world's great High. (S.) Rev. 58.
Priest's office. (I.) Luke I. 15.
Priests and Judas. (S.) Matt. 635.
— and kings. (S.) Rev. 26.
Priests and kings, all saints are. (S.) Rev. 330.
— and Lazarus. (S.) John II. 315.
— and preachers. (S.) Acts I. 478.
— Christ before. (S.) Mark 625.
— Christians are. (S.) 1 Pet. 144.
— conversion of, evidence of truth of Christian religion. (I.) Acts I. 550.
— standing, Christ sitting. (I.) Heb. II. 97.
Priesthood and High-priesthood of Christ, difference between. (S.) Heb. I. 398.
— Christ's, superiority of. (S.) Heb. II. 14, 92.
— Christian. (I.) 1 Pet. 142.
— heavenly, of our Lord. (S.) Heb. I. 581.
— in days of our Lord. (I.) Luke I. 11.
— incomparable. (S.) Heb. I. 568.
— kingly, of saints. (S.) Rev. 328.
— new. (S.) Heb. I. 562.
— of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 211, II. 14, 16, 105. (A.) Heb. I. 210.
— of God, Church. (S.) 1 Pet. 142.
— of laity. (S.) 1 Pet. 141.
— royal, Christians. (S.) Rev. 27.
— soul. (S.) Rev. 581.
— true life. (S.) Rom. II. 437.
— — temple and sacrifice. (S.) 1 Pet. 143.
— unchanging, benefits of. (I.) Heb. I. 582.
Priestly descent of forerunner. (S.) Luke I. 11.
— functions. (I.) Luke I. 16.
— office, Christ's. (S.) Heb. I. 189.
— orders. (I.) Luke I. 11.
— sympathy for fellow-sufferers. (S.) Heb. I. 363.
Primal obligation of reverence. (I.) Luke II. 345.
Primary Christian truths. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 393.
— sin, self-love. (I.) 2 Tim. 245.
— teaching of Christianity, Christ's truth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 395.
Prime agents in Crucifixion. (S.) John II. 298.
Primitive Christians. (S.) Acts I. 249.
— — characteristics of. (S.) Acts I. 256.
— Christianity. (S.) Acts II. 217.
— Church, blooming garden of God in. (S.) Acts I. 242.
— — happy state of. (S.) Acts I. 441.
— — prayer of. (I.) Acts I. 420.
— — prophesying in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
— — rents in. (S.) Acts II. 202.
— doubtings and their cure. (S.) Luke III. 661.
— fellowship at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts I. 245.
— missionaries. (S.) 3 John 22.
— Sunday. (S.) Acts III. 108.
— teachers, and patterns of Christianity, duty of imitating. (S.) Heb. II. 617.
— worship. (S.) Acts I. 417.
Prince, Divine, pride and humility before. (I.) Luke III. 8.
— entertaining, unawares. (A.) Heb. II. 593.
— exalted, and glorified Saviour—Christ. (S.) Acts I. 501, 502.
— excommunicating. (A.) Luke I. 345.
— new, new pomp. (I.) Luke I. 127.
— of Life. (S.) Acts I. 308.
— of Peace. (S.) Eph. 195.
— — Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 559.
— of power of air. (S.) Eph. 131.
— of this world judged. (I.) John III. 53.
— wedding of. (S.) Matt. 493.
Princes and rulers, Paul before. (S.) Acts III. 323.
— duty of public intercession and thanksgiving for. (S.) 1 Tim. 97.
Principalities and powers, having spoiled. (I.) Col. 152.
— or powers, or thrones, or dominions. (I.) Col. 70.
Principle, central, of character. (I.) Matt. 429.
— Church to be governed by, not rigid law. (I.) Gal. 214.
— good fruits test of. (S.) Matt. 130.
— inward, and outward form of Christianity (I.) Phil. 142.
— not place, safeguard. (I.) Luke I. 402.

Principle not rule. (I.) Jas. 421.
— of growth, religion. (S.) 2 Pet. 27.
— of salvation, true, and importance of acting upon it. (I.) Gal. 205.
— of wrath. (I.) 1 Thess. 42.
— or pocket. (I.) Acts III. 99.
— religion inward, and cannot be forced. (I.) Luke III. 314.
— — seen in, before it appears in conduct. (I.) Luke I. 636.
— religious. (S.) Luke III. 224.
— rule yields to. (I.) Gal. 215.
— sustaining, witness to. (S.) Heb. II. 467.
— true, of Christian expenditure. (I.) Mark 565.
Principles and conduct at variance. (A.) Rom. I. 599.
— and method of Christian life. (S.) Gal. 367.
— and proclamation of gospel. (S.) Luke III. 664.
— apostolic. (S.) Acts III. 34.
— by which men shall be judged. (S.) Matt. 594.
— Christian, tendency of, to produce true contentment. (S.) Phil. 345.
— — universal influence of. (S.) Luke II. 517.
— elementary, passing from. (I.) Heb. I. 441.
— evil, boasting in. (I.) Jas. 323.
— first, leaving. (I.) Heb. I. 441.
— for suffering. (S.) Luke I. 576.
— good and bad, effects of. (S.) Luke II. 516.
— great, and small duties. (S.) John II. 409.
— necessity of setting good, in heart. (S.) Matt. 244.
— of action, Christ's. (S.) John I. 179.
— of equity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 536.
— of life, two. (S.) Luke I. 662.
— of ministerial character. (S.) 1 Tim. 221.
— of Scripture to be applied. (I.) 2 Tim. 316.
— of sound administration. (S.) Acts III. 323.
— peace, increased by faith, strength of. (S.) Luke III. 288.
— reliable; or, Antipas. (I.) Rev. 158.
— social, of Christianity. (S.) John II. 448, 449.
— three great. (S.) Acts II. 344.
— true, of Christian economy. (S.) Matt. 601.
— *versus* rules. (A.) Luke I. 594.
— vital, of kingdom. (S.) Luke II. 70.
Priority in Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 754.
— in purpose of redemption. (S.) Eph. 54.
— natural right of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 584.
— of God. (S.) 1 John 366.
Priscilla and Aquila. (S.) Acts III. 13; 1 Cor. II. 587.
— — Paul's helpers. (S.) Rom. II. 746.
Prison better than hell. (I.) Matt. 184.
— Christian preachers in. (A.) Acts II. 504.
— good men in. (S.) Acts II. 508, 509.
— great. (I.) Gal. 203.
— in and out of. (S.) Acts II. 262.
— literature of Christian Church. (I.) Acts III. 504.
— mental occupation in. (I.) 2 Tim. 375.
— miracle in. (S.) Acts II. 510.
— of unbelief, why God locked up Gentiles and Jews in. (S.) Rom. II. 425.
— Paul and Silas in. (S.) Acts II. 506, 507.
— Peter prayed out of. (S.) Acts II. 263–285.
— preachers in. (S.) Acts II. 508.
— release from, in answer to prayer. (S.) Acts II. 271. (A.) Acts II. 269.
— Satan loosed from his, after thousand years. (S.) Rev. 582.
— spirits in. (S.) 1 Pet. 319, 320.
— useful though in. (A.) 2 Tim. 169.
— what Lord can make of. (S.) Acts II. 510.
Prison-fellowship. (A.) 2 Tim. 113.
Prison-house. (S.) Eph. 354.
Prisoner, cheerful. (S.) Phil. 6.
— for Christ. (I.) Philem. 13. (A.) Philem. 14.
— Lord's. (A.) Philem. 14.
— ministry of Paul. (S.) Phil. 33.
Prisoner of Christ. (A.) Philem. 14.
— truth held. (S.) Rom. I. 78.
— unique, conventional judge, and insolent sycophant. (S.) John III. 234.
Prisoner's dying thoughts. (S.) 2 Tim. 334.
Prisoners, Christ's. (A.) Eph. 231.
— Christian's duty to. (S.) Matt. 78.
— releasing. (I.) Matt. 643.
— taken and forts demolished. (S.) 2 Cor. 425.
Privacy of Christ's resurrection no argument against truth of it. (S.) Acts II. 191.
Private admonition best. (I.) Matt. 407.
— Christian effort, value of. (I.) John I. 123.
— conceits. (I.) Matt. 580.
— conference. (S.) Gal. 69.
— devotion. (S.) Mark 50. (I.) Luke I. 546.
— differences. (S.) Phil. 296.
— effort neglected. (A.) Gal. 70.
— enjoyment, duty of sacrificing, for another's benefit. (S.) Rom. II. 650.
— exhortation. (S.) Heb. I. 264.
— helps to stir up grace. (S.) 2 Tim. 11.
— judgment in religion, right of. (S.) Acts II. 569.
— — right of, in matter of religion. (S.) 1 Thess. 265.
— prayer. (S.) Matt. 83.
— — convenience made for. (I.) Mark 47.
— — forms of. (S.) Luke II. 309.
— — public prayer not always measure of. (I.) Luke I. 506.
— reproof. (I.) Matt. 406.
— — power of. (A.) John I. 343.
— revenge, sinfulness of. (S.) Rom. II. 543.
— speech, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 300.
— vision, visible character and not, Christian mark. (S.) 2 Cor. 468.
Privations, faith making light of present. (S.) Heb. II. 276.
Privilege and character of true Christians. (S.) John II. 569.
— and condition of sons of God. (S.) Rom. II. 26.
— and duty. (S.) Matt. 536.
— — Christian. (S.) John III. 145.
— — of Christian calling. (S.) Eph. 355.
— — of Gentile. (S.) Rom. II. 410.
— and responsibility. (S.) Matt. 249.
— believer's, at death. (S.) Phil. 56.
— Christian's exalted. (S.) Heb. II. 100.
— danger, and duty, Christian's. (S.) Heb. I. 293.
— doctrine, duty, and hope, Christian. (S.) 1 John 161.
— good men found outside. (I.) Matt. 7.
— man's, and God's power. (S.) Mark 243.
— measure of responsibility. (I.) Luke II. 667.
— nature, and duty of Christian. (S.) 2 Thess. 56.
— near in, far from piety. (I.) Matt. 10.
— not prescriptive right. (I.) Luke II. 732.
— of being early in Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 751.
— of saints. (S.) Rom. I. 633.
— of working. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 413.
— our, to ask largely. (I.) Luke II. 476.
— sinner's, Father's gift. (S.) John I. 549.
— surplus of. (I.) Rom. I. 194.
— temptation after. (I.) Luke I. 370.
— trial. (I.) Mark 398.
— unfruitfulness aggravated by. (I.) Luke II. 737.
Privileges, abuse of. (S.) Rom. II. 404.
— and blessings of new covenant. (S.) Heb. II. 557.
— and causes of suffering. (I.) John II. 116.
— and character of children of God. (S.) Gal 258.
— — of Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 365.
— — of saints. (S.) Rom. II. 306.
— — of true Christians. (S.) Rom. II. 27.
— and doom of Israel. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 1.
— and duties of believers. (S.) Heb. II. 538.
— — of Church-fellowship. (S.) Rom. II. 482.

Privileges and duties to be attended to. (I.) Luke I. 534.
— and faith, Abraham's. (S.) Jas. 268.
— and immunity of servant of God. (S.) Rom. II. 608.
— and prospects, Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 115.
— and worship of heavenly temple. (S.) Rev. 382.
— baptismal. (I.) Gal. 221.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 701; Gal. 232.
— Christian's. (S.) 2 Pet. 11.
— Christians', greater than prophets'. (S.) Matt. 268.
— Church, false dependence on. (S.) Luke II. 786.
— — no sign of grace. (S.) Rom. I. 185.
— days of holy. (I.) Luke III. 317.
— faith and its attendant. (S.) John I. 40.
— God blesses them who improve their. (S.) Matt. 579.
— gospel. (S.) Luke II. 231.
— Israelites and their. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 261, 262.
— national. (S.) Luke II. 232.
— no ground of trust. (I.) Phil. 181.
— of adoption. (S.) John I. 42; Gal. 257, 262. (A.) Eph. 20.
— of believers. (I.) Mark 731.
— of birth. (S.) Acts III. 247.
— of Christ's flock. (S.) Luke II. 643.
— of good. (S.) 1 John 179.
— of sheep. (S.) John II. 177.
— our. (S.) Luke II. 233.
— religious, responsibility for. (S.) 1 Thess. 194.
— — sin and danger of abusing. (S.) Matt. 217.
— rightful, abstinence from. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 534.
— sharing. (A.) Eph. 235.
— similar Christian, diverse results of. (I.) Heb. I. 481.
— trinity of. (S.) 1 Thess. 226.
Privileged nation judged by heathen. (I.) Luke II. 514.
— people, guilt of. (I.) Luke II. 219.
— with gospel, but not improved by it. (I.) Acts I. 458.
Prize, great. (S.) Phil. 195, 235.
— our opportunities, we must. (I.) John II. 597.
Prizes and contests, life's. (S.) Phil. 236.
Prized, Christ Jesus duly. (S.) Phil. 192.
Prizing cross. (A.) John III. 299. (I.) Heb. II. 651.
Probation, new, mercy of. (S.) Luke II. 738.
— of man. (S.) Jas. 79.
— one, only. (S.) Rev. 734.
— years in ministerial office. (S.) Acts II. 67.
Problem, Gnostic's. (S.) 1 Tim. 8.
— of age. (S.) Phil. 96.
— of life. (S.) 1 Tim. 288.
— of poverty, and how to deal with it. (S.) Matt. 601.
— supreme. (S.) Acts III. 226.
— true, of Christian experience. (S.) Rev. 115.
Problems, modern, relation of Incarnation to. (S.) John I. 48.
Procedure against Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 605.
— Divine, some points in. (S.) Rom. II. 308.
Process, Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 345.
— of backsliding. (A.) Heb. I. 466.
— of purification. (S.) Acts II. 417.
— of salvation. (S.) Acts III. 446.
— of sanctification. (I.) John III. 193.
Procession, another royal. (S.) Matt. 466.
— of cross-bearers. (I.) Matt. 193.
— of sorrow. (S.) John III. 292.
— triumphal, of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 57.
Proclaim truth, how to. (A.) Eph. 397.
Proclaimed Saviour. (S.) 1 Tim. 174.
Proclaiming gospel, duty of. (S.) Rom. I. 38.
Proclamation and power of gospel. (S.) Acts I. 484.
— and principles of gospel. (S.) Luke III. 664.
Proclamation, God's message and its. (S.) Matt. 183.
Proclamations, Eastern. (I.) Luke II. 542.
— from house-tops. (I.) Matt. 183.
Procrastination. (S. I. & A.) Acts III. 313.
— danger of. (I.) Luke II. 202.
— dissuasive from. (S.) Heb. I. 231.
— fatal. (I.) Acts II. 637. (A.) Acts III. 314.
— folly of. (A.) Heb. I. 240.
— in Russia. (I.) Acts III. 315.
— leads to sudden destruction. (A.) 1 Thess. 194.
Prodigal and his brother. (S. & I.) Luke III. 113–200.
— law restraining. (I.) Luke III. 141.
— reformed. (S.) Luke III. 120.
— repenting. (S.) Luke III. 153.
— son, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 113–200.
— — — reflections on. (I.) Luke III. 199.
Prodigal's conversion. (S.) Luke III. 154.
— departure. (I.) Luke III. 134.
— elder brother. (S.) Luke III. 192, 193.
— father. (S.) Luke III. 184.
— madness. (I.) Luke III. 163.
— reception. (S.) Luke III. 184, 185.
— return. (S.) Luke III. 122, 176, 182, 184, 186.
— — joy on. (S.) Luke III. 190.
Prodigals, two. (A.) Luke III. 173.
Prodigality praiseworthy. (I.) John II. 309.
Prodigies attending Crucifixion. (S.) Matt. 662.
Productive capabilities, man's. (I.) Gal. 388.
— faith. (S.) Jas. 255.
Productivity of sin. (A.) 2 Tim. 278.
Products of love. (I.) 1 Thess. 9.
Profanation of holy places. (I.) Mark 454.
Profane and sensual. (I.) Heb. II. 530.
— babbling to be avoided. (S.) 2 Tim. 190.
— exchange. (S.) Heb. II. 529.
— exclamations. (A.) Matt. 77.
— pride in, causeth good men to suffer for well-doing. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— rich men. (S.) Jas. 433.
— swearing. (S.) Matt. 77. (I.) Jas. 468.
Profaned temple. (S.) John I. 178.
Profaneness to disparage religious character. (S.) Luke I. 707.
Profanity and sensuality, Esau's. (I.) Heb. II. 530.
— Esau's. (S.) Heb. II. 528, 530.
— of attempting to determine time of second advent. (I.) 1 Thess. 191.
— of fanaticism. (I.) John III. 337.
— ostentatious. (I.) Matt. 528.
— thoughtless. (I.) Matt. 528.
Professing Christian tried. (S.) 2 Cor. 506.
— Christians, prejudices of. (S.) Jas. 239.
— God, but denying him. (S.) Titus 53.
Profession. (I.) Matt. 477.
— and action. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 376.
— and practice. (S.) Matt. 132, 483.
— — Christian by. (I.) Acts II. 250.
— and reality. (I.) Rom. I. 190.
— Apostle and High Priest of our. (S.) Heb. I. 212. (I.) Heb. I. 216.
— cannot carry men to heaven. (I.) 2 Tim. 258.
— choice of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 460.
— Christian. (S.) Heb. II. 115.
— — adorned by pure conscience. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— — delaying. (S.) John I. 129.
— — duty of adorning our. (S.) Titus 86.
— — easy. (S.) Matt. 132.
— — holding fast. (S.) Heb. I. 348. (I.) Heb. I. 350.
— false. (A.) 2 Tim. 266.
— folly of fruitless. (S.) Luke I. 652.
— former, to revolt and turn from our, is foul fault and great offence. (S.) 2 Tim. 108.
— fruitful. (I.) Matt. 477.
— holding fast our. (S.) Heb. II. 114.
— in excess of sanctification. (I.) 2 Tim. 257.
— life must accord with. (I.) Luke I. 317.

Profession, medical, religion and. (S.) Col. 305.
— obedience not. (S.) Luke I. 647.
— of godliness. (I.) 1 Tim. 128.
— open Christian. (I.) Heb. I. 216.
— religious. (I.) Matt. 487.
— — test of, continuance. (S.) John II. 667.
— unwavering. (A.) Heb. II. 115.
— uselessness of mere. (I.) Rev. 198.
— without forethought, folly of. (S.) Luke III. 62.
— without possession. (S.) Mark 448. (I.) Luke II. 537.
— without practice, sinfulness of. (S.) Luke I. 648.
Professions, barren, penalty of. (S.) Mark 450.
Professional minister. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 544; Phil. 295.
Professor. (S.) Rom. I. 174.
— warning to ill-calculating. (I.) Luke II. 192.
Professors, barren, miserable state of. (S.) 2 Pet. 74.
— Christian, ought to be, what manner of persons. (S.) 2 Pet. 174.
— Christianity not responsible for words and deeds of its. (I.) John II. 434.
— conduct of, character of ministers involved in. (I.) 1 Thess. 36.
— false. (S.) Phil. 260.
— — final rejection of. (S.) Matt. 132.
— fraudulent. (A.) 1 Tim. 259.
— great and dangerous mistake of some. (S.) Rev. 250.
— hollow. (I.) 2 Tim. 266.
— insincere. (I.) Phil. 147.
— perplexing. (I.) Gal. 295.
— pleasure-loving. (A.) 2 Tim. 255.
— sawing, asunder. (S.) Heb. II. 424.
— unfruitful, cut down. (S.) Luke II. 734.
— without good works. (I.) Eph. 175.
— yet persecutors. (I.) Jas. 229.
Proficiency, Christian. (S.) Phil. 257.
Profit and loss. (S.) Matt. 359; Mark 332, 338.
— and pleasure of good literature. (S.) 1 Tim. 211.
— and rule of Christian beneficence. (A.) Acts I. 444.
— by Scripture, how to. (I.) 2 Tim. 315.
— Divine grace received to. (S.) 2 Cor. 329.
— how to read with. (I.) 1 Tim. 212.
— how we may hear Word with. (S.) Jas. 151.
— no, in possessions. (I.) Luke II. 593.
— of adversity. (I.) Heb. II. 499.
— of godliness. (S.) 1 Tim. 188–200.
— of restful retirement. (I.) Luke II. 104.
— ordinances of God are not without, if rightly practised. (I.) 2 Tim. 12.
— rectitude better than. (I.) Luke I. 399.
— temporal, God not served for. (I.) Luke I. 393.
— what doth it? (A.) Jas. 259.
— what shall it? (I.) Mark 336.
Profitable, hurtful made, by conversion. (I.) Philem. 50.
— investment. (I.) Luke III. 217.
— mixture. (S.) Heb. I. 299.
— prayer, enmity incompatible with. (I.) Luke II. 414.
— pursuit. (S.) Matt. 113.
— reading of Bible. (I.) Luke II. 237.
— religion makes us. (I.) Philem. 51.
— Scripture. (S.) 2 Tim. 314.
— study of Word of God, directions for. (S.) Acts I. 708.
— waste. (S.) Matt. 606.
Profitableness of chastisements. (I.) Heb. II. 497.
— of Christian zeal. (S.) Gal. 287.
— of Scripture. (S.) Gal. 297. (I.) 2 Tim. 312.
Profitably joining in public prayer, directions for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 355.
Profited, what is man? (S.) Matt. 358.
Profiting by disasters of others. (A.) Heb. I. 290.
Profiting, hearing but not. (A.) Heb. I. 305.
— in Scripture to appear. (I.) 2 Tim. 315.
Profitless hearing. (S.) Jas. 162. (I.) Heb. I. 303.
— questions. (A.) Titus 208.
— Word preached, yet. (S.) Heb. I. 303.
Profound, conversation pleasurable though not. (I.) Matt. 245.
Profusion not waste. (S.) Mark 559.
Prognosticating instinct. (I.) Acts III. 414.
Progress. (I.) Phil. 247; 1 Thess. 153.
— accelerating, of ungodly course. (A.) Heb. I. 280.
— activity without. (A.) 2 Tim. 269.
— and end of sin. (I.) Jas. 110.
— and failure. (S.) Phil. 223.
— and fellowship. (S.) Phil. 7.
— and fruitfulness. (S.) Col. 29.
— and trial. (I.) John II. 241.
— bar to. (S.) Heb. I. 283.
— basis of, retrospection. (S.) Col. 126.
— beginning, and end, sin's. (S.) Jas. 99.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 226, 231. (I.) Phil. 247, 2 Thess. 7.
— — cause of tribulation. (A.) 1 Thess. 104.
— external, of kingdom. (I.) Luke II. 753, 754
— gradual, of Divine kingdom. (I.) Matt. 91.
— — of evil. (S.) Jas. 301.
— in Divine knowledge. (S.) Heb. I. 442.
— in heaven. (I.) Phil. 248.
— in sin inevitable. (I.) Rom. I. 216.
— in spiritual things. (I.) Luke I. 296.
— in unrighteousness. (S.) 2 Thess. 54.
— inevitable to Christian. (I.) Phil. 248.
— is gradual. (I.) Col. 129.
— law of. (S.) Phil. 232.
— means of. (I.) Phil. 256.
— — in Divine life. (I.) Phil. 12.
— more than motion. (I.) Phil. 247.
— movement not. (A.) Gal. 17.
— necessity of. (I.) 1 Thess. 129.
— of Christianity. (I.) Col. 14; 2 Thess. 77.
— of faith. (S.) John I. 404.
— of gospel. (I.) Mark 530.
— — joy in. (A.) 1 Thess. 114.
— — — of faithful minister over. (S.) Phil. 7.
— of kingdom of heaven. (I.) Rev. 430.
— of lost soul to destruction. (S.) John II. 60.
— of manhood. (I.) 1 John 191.
— of missions. (I.) Mark 719.
— of sin. (I.) Mark 248.
— of vice. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 485.
— others' religious, observance of. (S.) Eph. 86.
— passion for. (A.) Phil. 248.
— sinner's. (S.) Jas. 91.
— slow, of Christianity. (I.) Matt. 681.
— soul's true. (S.) Heb. I. 443.
— spiritual, obstructions to. (I.) Gal. 337.
— — preparatory work needful for. (I.) Mark 7.
— submission as. (S.) Matt. 620.
— to glory; or, saints' meeting. (S.) Eph. 389.
— to perfection. (S.) Heb. I. 446.
— unlimited for Christian. (I.) Phil. 248.
— world's, personal suffering means of. (I.) Gal. 273.
Progresses, two royal. (I.) John II. 318.
Progressive knowledge of Bible. (I.) Mark 478.
— — of Christ. Phil. 207.
— religion. (S.) Mark 165.
— — necessity of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 580.
— renewal. (I.) Eph. 425.
— revelation. (S.) Eph. 234. (I.) Heb. I. 16.
— — of truth by Spirit. (I.) John III. 71.
— sanctification. (I.) John III. 193.
— wickedness. (I.) Luke III. 501.
Progressiveness of life of Christ. (I.) Gal. 116.
— of revelation. (I.) Heb. I. 12.
— of sin. (A.) 2 Tim. 278.
Prohibition of swearing. (I.) Jas. 467.
Prohibitions and injunctions. (S.) Phil. 83.

Promise and law. (S.) Gal. 188, 189.
— — difference between. (I.) Gal. 187.
— and payment. (I.) 2 Tim. 2.
— and penalty of piety. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 427.
— and performance. (I.) Matt. 476.
— appeal with. (S.) Rev. 142.
— bad, well broken. (S.) Matt. 479.
— children of. (S.) Gal. 298, 305.
— — and of flesh. (S.) Rom. II. 272.
— Christ's parting. (I.) Matt. 686.
— — prime, not received by true believers. (S.) Heb. II. 437.
— — support of his despised ministers. (S.) Luke III. 478.
— Christian, of empire. (S.) Rev. 272.
— Christianity religion of. (S.) Acts I. 229.
— Divine, and spiritual warfare. (S.) Rev. 166.
— fatal. (S.) 2 Pet. 145.
— first. (S.) John I. 143.
— — accomplished, head of serpent bruised by seed of woman. (S.) 1 John 243.
— God's. (S.) Matt. 115.
— — of assistance under trials. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 23.
— — prayer based on. (I.) Matt. 477.
— — to be relied on. (I.) Luke II. 640.
— good, sacrificed. (S.) Matt. 479.
— great. (S.) Gal. 184, 186. (I.) Gal. 185.
— heavenly, Christ's first, to victors. (S.) Rev. 125.
— heirs of. (S.) Heb. I. 511.
— hope-inspiring, Christianity. (S.) Titus 15.
— kept. (S.) Acts I. 168.
— Law contrasted with. (S.) Gal. 194.
— made sure, grace and faith. (S.) Rom. I. 301.
— made to Abraham. (S.) Rom. I. 292, 302.
— neglect of. (A.) Phil. 374.
— of entering into God's rest. (S.) Heb. I. 292.
— of eternal life. (S.) 1 John 162.
— — — guileless spirit abiding through Word in Son and in Father, so as to receive. (S.) 1 John 160.
— of Father. (S.) Acts I. 22, 23, 25.
— of Holy Ghost. (S.) Acts I. 229.
— of incompleteness. (S.) Heb. II. 431.
— of life. (I.) 2 Tim. 1.
— of Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 22.
— — fulness of Christ. (S.) John III. 78, 79.
— parting. (S.) John II. 541.
— ready to, slow to perform. (I.) Matt. 487.
— really made to Christ. (I.) Gal. 186.
— security of. (S.) Heb. II. 117.
— should inspire fearlessness in Divine service. (A.) Phil. 374.
— sure. (S.) Heb. II. 116.
— third, to victors. (S.) Rev. 173.
— to apostles, Lord's last. (S.) Acts I. 38.
— to believers. (I.) Mark 731.
— to Peter. (S.) Matt. 342.
— waiting for. (S.) Acts I. 77, 78.
Promises. (S.) Rom. II. 264; 2 Cor. 31. (I.) Gal. 184; Heb. II. 410.
— all. (S.) 2 Cor. 30.
— all God's, are fulfilled. (I.) Luke I. 91.
— all, promises to Christ. (I.) Titus 19.
— and patience. (I.) Heb. I. 509.
— and prayer doubly dear in extremities. (I.) Acts I. 416.
— better. (S.) Heb. I. 632.
— consoling. (S.) Mark 598.
— designed to make men holy. (S.) 2 Pet. 21.
— Divine. (S.) 2 Pet. 15, 19. (I.) Heb. II. 117.
— — immovableness of. (I.) Luke I. 92.
— — stability and fulness of. (I.) Heb. I. 633.
— efficacy of. (S.) 2 Pet. 17.
— faith eyeing, in life and death. (S.) Heb. II. 296.
— fidelity of God to his. (I.) Acts I. 580.
— given to believers. (S. & I.) Gal. 184, 185.
— God's, desolation of Jerusalem confirms faith in. (I.) Luke III. 485.
— — faithfulness to his. (I.) Heb. I. 512.
Promises, God's, fulfilled. (I.) Acts II. 337.
— how they become ours. (S.) 2 Cor. 33.
— inheritance of. (S.) Gal. 189.
— inheritors of. (S.) Phil. 176.
— obtained through faith. (S.) Heb. II. 408.
— obtaining. (S.) Heb. II. 409.
— of God. (S.) 2 Cor. 33; 2 Pet. 12, 13, 19.
— — cleared up, right to. (I.) Heb. II. 617.
— — encouragement to seekers from purposes and. (S.) John I. 549.
— — having. (S.) 2 Cor. 354.
— of gospel, influence of. (S.) 2 Pet. 22.
— of new covenant. (S.) Heb. I. 649, 650.
— our treatment of. (A.) John II. 264.
— peace which Jesus. (S.) John III. 111.
— precious, exceeding great and. (S.) 2 Pet. 16, 19.
— Satan's. (S.) Luke I. 406.
— small value of. (I.) Matt. 489.
— Spirit's application of, to believer's heart. (S.) Eph. 62.
— to poor in spirit. (S.) Luke I. 559.
— to victor. (S.) Rev. 231.
— to victors. (S.) Rev. 182.
— trusting. (A.) Gal. 150.
Promise-keeping, conditions of. (S.) Mark 245.
Promised Prophet. (S.) Acts I. 331.
— rest. (S.) Heb. I. 292-298.
— son. (I.) Luke I. 21.
Promiser, trusting. (A.) Rom. I. 311.
Promoter of right, Christ. (S.) Titus 148.
Promoting and creating brotherly love, means of. (I.) 1 Thess. 150.
— in us holiness and preserving us from sin, means of. (S.) Jude 66.
Promotion, abstinence and. (A.) Luke I. 25.
— by goodness. (I.) Eph. 147.
— not to be sought apart from ability. (I.) Luke III. 4.
— of unity among members of same Church. (A.) Eph. 361.
Prompt confession. (I.) Luke II. 558.
— decision. (I.) Luke II. 209.
Prompting of love. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 339.
— providential. (A.) Luke II. 573.
Promptitude, Christian. (I.) Eph. 662.
— Paul's. (S.) Gal. 54.
Promptly, we must do our work. (I.) John II. 129.
Promptness. (I.) Acts III. 237.
— danger of want of, in religion. (I.) Gal. 54.
— discriminated. (I.) Gal. 54.
— in work. (I.) Matt. 482.
— its blessedness. (I.) Gal. 54.
— its importance. (I.) Gal. 54.
Proof, expected, of professed love. (S.) 2 Cor. 399.
— of brotherly love. (I.) Mark 497.
— of character. (S.) Phil. 159.
— of Christ's resurrection, best. (I.) Acts I. 15.
— of discipleship. (S.) John II. 450.
— of gospel, Jesus Christ himself. (I.) Eph. 223.
— of his gospel, Paul. (I.) Col. 95.
— of love, obedience. (S.) John II. 568.
— of our ministry. (S.) 2 Cor. 504.
— of turning from sin. (I.) Luke I. 318.
Proofs, infallible, of our Lord's resurrection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 398.
— of election. (I.) 1 Thess. 14.
— of Resurrection. (S.) Acts III. 257.
— — of Christ. (S.) Matt. 670.
Proof-text, misinterpreted. (I.) Eph. 138.
Propagation and effects of gospel. (S.) Acts I. 648.
— gospel. (S.) John I. 120.
— in seed. (I.) Mark 127.
— of gospel in foreign parts. (S.) Acts II. 210.
— — means in aid of. (S.) Phil. 71.
— — two great instruments appointed for. (S.) Rom. II. 386.
— of his kingdom, wonderful ways of Lord in. (S.) Acts I. 641.

Propensity, malignant, of tongue. (I.) Jas. 315.
— to peculiar vices, causes of. (S.) Heb. II. 453.
Proper uses of Law. (S.) 1 Tim. 24.
— way to test Bible. (I.) 2 Tim. 313.
Property and servant, God's, Christian man. (S.) Acts III. 425, 427.
— glorious united. (S.) 1 Cor I. 310.
— gospel ministry as. (S.) 1 Cor I. 311.
— in souls. (S.) 2 Cor. 501.
— mutual, and purpose of good men. (S.) Titus 216.
— right we are to get in souls. (S.) 2 Cor. 499.
— spiritual, concerning. (S.) 2 John 17.
— stewardship not ownership in. (I.) Luke II. 608.
Properties, distinguishing, of spiritual life. (S.) Acts I. 489.
— of love. (S.) Mark 482.
Prophecy. (S.) John II. 319. (I.) Acts III. 191.
— (to Peter) and its main lesson. (I.) John III. 506.
— and means of its fulfilment. (I.) Rom. II. 721.
— and tongues, gifts of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 341, 342.
— Baptist fulfilment of. (I.) Mark 10.
— Caiaphas's, enlargement of Spirit on. (S.) John II. 302.
— Christ fulfilment of. (I.) Luke I. 443.
— Christ's double. (I.) Mark 525.
— double, appropriateness of. (S.) Mark 6.
— fantastic interpretation of. (I.) Acts I. 36.
— fulfilment of. (S.) Matt. 467.
— gift of. (S.) Rom. II. 485.
— great. (I.) Acts I. 700.
— ignorance of. (A.) Acts II. 336.
— life. (S.) Rom. II. 89.
— Messianic. (S.) Rom. I. 9. (I.) Acts II. 336.
— necessity of unprejudiced study of. (I.) Acts II. 336.
— of judgment, revivals of memory. (S.) Rev. 599.
— of Magnificat. (I.) Luke I. 79.
— of Simeon. (S.) Luke I. 235, 245.
— parable, or picture. (S.) John II. 294.
— purpose of. (I.) Acts I. 36.
— scriptural, indiscreet application of. (I.) 2 Pet. 108.
— though difficult to understand, must yet be studied. (A.) Rev. 6.
— unconscious. (I.) Mark 51.
— unfulfilled, light provided for Church of Christ. (S.) 2 Pet. 103.
Prophecies and types, Christ finishing. (I.) John III. 336.
— in Peter's speech. (I.) Acts I. 91.
— in what sense these words refer to. (S.) John III. 336.
— minute, fulfilment of. (I.) Luke III. 424.
— of deceit. (S.) Matt. 129.
— unconscious. (I.) John II. 299.
Prophesying in primitive Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
— liberty of. (I.) Acts I. 649.
Prophesyings, despise not. (S.) 1 Thess. 257.
Prophet and witness, preacher. (S.) Rev. 421.
— Christ. (S.) John I. 658.
— — great, must be Head. (S.) Luke II. 175.
— dead, yet alive. (I.) Matt. 298.
— false, and true. (S.) Acts I. 516.
— Jonas, sign of. (S.) Luke II. 508.
— like unto Moses. (S.) Acts I. 331.
— more than, less than Christian worker. (I.) Luke I. 698.
— promised. (S.) Acts I. 331.
— reception of. (S.) Matt. 195.
— this is of truth that. (S.) John I. 517.
— true, goodness essential to. (I.) Matt. 195.
— — has spiritual knowledge at first hand. (I.) Matt. 195.
— unshaken. (S.) Luke I. 696.
Prophet's complaint and God's answer. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
Prophets and apostles, foundation of. (S.) Eph. 222.
— and Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 1.
— and teachers. (I.) Acts II. 295.
— building tombs of. (S.) Luke II. 528-532.
— Christ foretold by. (S.) Rom. I. 9.
— — partially revealed to. (A.) Eph. 234.
— — theme of. (S.) Luke III. 641.
— false. (I.) Matt. 129. (A.) Mark 542.
— — and false teachers. (S.) 2 Pet. 113.
— rejection of God's, and its results. (S.) Luke I. 447.
— spirit of Christ and. (S.) 1 Pet. 55.
— voices of. (I.) Acts II. 336.
Prophets', Christians' privileges greater than. (S.) Matt. 268.
Prophetic and parabolic elements in destruction of fig-tree. (I.) Matt. 475.
— burden, great. (S.) Rev. 551.
— description of Baptist. (S.) Luke I. 23.
— fear of death. (I.) Heb. I. 175.
— latent, gift in man. (S.) Matt. 180.
— light, secret of, pity. (I.) Col. 224.
— panorama of life of Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 193.
— revelation contrasted with filial revelation made by Jesus Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 11.
— — variety of. (I.) Heb. I. 16.
— superiority of Christian revelation over. (S.) Heb. I. 8.
— warnings. (S.) Acts III. 192.
Prophetical announcement, various classes of. (S.) Heb. I. 5.
— spirit of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt. 90.
Propitiation. (S.) 1 John 332.
— Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 245, 246. (A.) Eph. 31.
— — our. (S.) 1 John 77.
— for sin. (S.) 1 John 78.
— — Jesus. (I.) John I. 100.
— great, Christ. (S.) 1 John 331.
— intelligible. (I.) 1 John 80.
— of Christ. (S.) 1 John 79.
— through faith in Christ's blood. (S.) Rom. I. 244.
— true. (S.) Rom. I. 242.
Propitiatory Sacrifice, Christ our, and our Advocate. (S.) 1 John 72.
Proportion, doctrine of. (S.) Rom. II. 487.
— of faith. (S.) Rom. II. 485, 489.
Proportions, right, of truth. (S.) Rom. II. 486.
Proportionateness of spiritual kingdom of God. (S.) Rev. 673.
Proprietor of all, God. (I.) Mark 465.
Proprietorship heightens love. (I.) Matt. 519.
— joint, of Father and children. (A.) John III. 81.
Propriety. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 377.
— and religion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
— of prayer. (A.) Jas. 351.
Proprieties of public worship. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 82.
Props, death knocking away our. (A.) John II. 253.
— why earthly, are removed. (A.) 2 Tim. 381.
Prosecuting counsel at Paul's trial, opening statement of. (I.) Acts III. 268.
Proseuche. (I.) Acts II. 477.
Prospect and experience of real Christian. (S.) Acts I. 196.
— exulting. (A.) 1 Thess. 188.
— of death, apostle's. (S.) 2 Cor. 249.
— — singing in. (I.) Mark 596.
— of eternity, believer's confidence in. (S.) 2 Tim. 71.
— of faith. (I.) Heb. II. 201.
— of future blessing, faith victorious by. (S.) Heb. II. 403.
— sustaining: Heaven. (A.) Heb. II. 152.
Prospects and possessions. (I.) Luke II. 639.
— — of believers. (S.) 1 John 185.
— and privileges, Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 115.
— in death, two. (I.) Phil. 55.
— missionary. (A.) Rev. 430.
— of holy, hourly. (I.) Luke I. 96.
— Paul's, in Jewish religion. (I.) Gal. 41.

Prosperity aggravation of subsequent misery. (I.) Matt. 363.
— and health of soul. (S.) 3 John 14.
— and piety. (S.) 3 John 9.
— and rest of Churches. (S.) Acts II. 77, 79.
— bad man miserable in, good man happy in adversity. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— bait of worldly. (I.) Luke I. 409.
— causes men to forget God. (I.) Mark 136.
— difficulty of managing. (I.) Phil. 360.
— favourable to deception. (I.) Mark 136.
— Gaius and his soul's. (S.) 3 John 16.
— ill effects of. (I.) Mark 136.
— of Church, prayer-meetings as affecting. (S.) Acts I. 246.
— of pastor, prosperity of his flock. (I.) Phil. 150.
— of soul. (S.) Col. 113; 3 John 8, 15.
— of Thessalonian Church. (S.) 2 Thess. 2.
— ruinous tendency of abounding. (I.) Luke I. 484.
— spiritual and temporal. (S.) 3 John 10, 11.
— to be distributed. (I.) Luke II. 608.
— trial. (I.) Mark 136.
— worldly, difficulty of. (I.) Mark 136.
Prosperous journey. (S.) Rom. I. 24.
— times. (S.) Acts I. 550.
Prostitution of soul, and loyalty of soul. (S.) Rev. 486.
Prostrate apostle. (S.) Rev. 66.
Protecting agencies, God's. (I.) 1 Pet. 23.
— Spirit's light. (A.) 1 Thess. 255.
Protection against devil's darts. (S. & I.) Eph. 669.
— and delight, God's commandment. (I.) 1 Thess. 130.
— and honour of Christ's people. (I.) Acts III. 267.
— and prayer. (I.) Acts II. 270.
— Christ's, rejected. (I.) Matt. 536.
— cloud of. (I.) Luke II. 174.
— Divine. (S.) Acts III. 263. (A.) Luke II. 222; 2 Tim. 381.
— of God. (A.) 1 Pet. 290.
— peace of God. (I.) Phil. 331.
Protector, Christian's. (S.) Rev. I. 163.
— God. (A.) 2 Thess. 78.
Protestant popery. (I.) Gal. 85.
Protestants separated for Christ's Name's sake. (S.) Luke I. 579.
Protestantism. (I.) Acts I. 405.
Protestation, Paul's, against seducers. (S.) Gal. 21.
Protesting too much. (I.) Matt. 616.
Proto-martyr, work of Spirit in. (S.) Acts I. 607.
Prototype of love, Divine. (S.) 1 John 335.
Protracted prayer, special. (S.) Luke I. 545.
— process, conversion not necessarily. (I.) Luke III. 188.
Proud abased and humble exalted. (S.) 1 Pet. 406.
— and lowly. (S.) Matt. 219.
— and luxurious, spiritually. (S.) Rev. 252.
— catechism for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 359.
— censure, dissuasives from. (S.) Jas. 286.
— God's abhorrence and defiance of. (I.) Jas. 368.
— how God resisteth. (S.) Jas. 367.
— of, nothing to be. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 361.
— pride hated by. (I.) 2 Tim. 248.
— rider unhorsed. (S.) Acts II. 22.
— title sign of usurped authority. (I.) Matt. 525.
Prove all things. (S.) 1 Thess. 258–260.
— then hold fast. (S.) 1 Thess. 262.
Proverb, twice verified. (S.) John I. 405.
Proverbs on idleness. (I.) Matt. 453.
Proverbial disrepute of Nazareth. (I.) John I. 135.
Provide things honest in sight of all men. (S.) Rom. II. 536.
Providence. (I.) Acts I. 581.
Providence and creation, works of, God glorified in heaven for his. (S.) Rev. 302.
— and fate, difference between. (I.) Matt. 187.
— and grace, love of God as displayed in economies of. (S.) 1 John 343.
— and individuals. (I.) Luke II. 549.
— and nature, God's will to be discovered in. (I.) Luke II. 381.
— Christ's gradual teaching by his. (I.) John III. 64.
— confidence in God's. (I.) Luke II. 552.
— contingent events and. (S.) John II. 260.
— course prescribed to us by, duty, happiness, and honour of maintaining. (S.) Acts II. 330.
— co-working of. (S.) Rom. II. 154.
— Divine. (S.) John II. 39; Rom. II. 173; Rev. 546.
— — methods of. (S.) Acts II. 69.
— — operations of. (S.) Rom. II. 175.
— doctrine of, practically improved. (S.) Luke II. 552.
— emblem of. (I.) Matt. 622.
— ever-watchful. (I.) Luke II. 548.
— God never leaves things or persons. (S.) Heb. II. 610.
— God's, all things, even sin itself, are turned by, to good of elect. (S.) Philem. 64.
— — and man's life. (S.) Jas. 415.
— — argument for submission. (I.) Matt. 622.
— — electing. (A.) 1 Thess. 14.
— — great dome of. (A.) Rom. II. 180.
— — voices of. (A.) Acts III. 408.
— in chance. (I.) Luke I. 16.
— in our occupations. (I.) Luke II. 548.
— interposition of. (A.) Acts II. 70.
— leaves no excuse for indolence. (I.) Matt. 115.
— minute, not unworthy of Divine Majesty. (I.) Matt. 186.
— of God. (S.) Luke II. 547, 549, 550; Phil. 160.
— — and providence of man. (S.) Jas. 419.
— — deceivers subject to. (I.) 2 Tim. 271.
— — errors respecting. (I.) Luke II. 713.
— — in history of Israel. (S.) Acts II. 326.
— — in human life. (S. & I.) Philem. 63.
— particular. (S.) Matt. 185, 187.
— patience waiting upon. (I.) Jas. 21.
— schemes of, but partially seen. (A.) Heb. II. 506.
— shown in conversions. (I.) John I. 306.
— tempting. (S.) Luke I. 421.
— trusting and tempting. (I.) Luke I. 417.
— wisdom of God in his. (S.) 1 Pet. 421.
Providences, God's afflictive, purpose of. (I.) Rom. II. 176.
— particular. (S.) Matt. 113.
— scrutable. (I.) Luke II. 701.
— timely. (I.) Phil. 164.
— unfolding, beauty of; or, night-flowering cereus. (A.) John II. 400.
Providential care. (I.) Phil. 164.
— — of life. (A.) John II. 245.
— dealings. (I.) Gal. 44.
— deliverance. (I.) Acts II. 514.
— guidance of Church. (I.) Acts II. 116.
— meeting. (A.) Acts I. 702.
— meetings. (I.) Mark 581.
— prompting. (A.) Luke II. 573.
— supply of food. (A.) Mark 260.
Provider, best, Christ. (S.) John I. 497.
— universal, God. (I.) Luke II. 623.
Providing for minister. (A.) 1 Tim. 241.
Proving all things, life given to. (I.) 1 Thess. 267.
— and reproving, faith. (I.) Heb. II. 200.
— power of God's grace. (A.) 1 Thess. 267.
Provision by way. (S.) Phil. 370.
— Divine, human distribution. (I.) Luke II. 111.
— essential, of Christianity. (I.) 2 Tim. 108.
— eternal, for human need, salvation. (I.) Eph. 12.
— for eternity. (S.) Eph. 30.

Provision for future, wisdom of making. (S.) Luke III. 211.
— gracious. (S.) 1 John 71.
— nearness of. (A.) Phil. 373.
— no, made for defeat. (I.) Luke III. 50.
— prayer best means of. (S.) Luke II. 461.
Provocation of love. (I.) Heb. II. 123.
— wisely used. (I.) 2 Tim. 230.
Provoking, envying one another. (S.) Gal. 449.
— jealous God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 40.
— to emulation. (S.) Rom. II. 406.
Proxy, doing duty by. (A.) Gal. 479.
— evil-doing by. (I.) Acts III. 263.
Prudence and simplicity, union of. (S.) Matt. 178.
— and wisdom, Divine. (S.) Eph. 47.
— and zeal. (A.) Gal. 284.
— antichristian. (I.) Acts III. 192.
— Christ example of. (I.) John I. 598.
— Christian. (S.) Luke III. 204; Acts II. 313.
— combined with innocence. (I.) Matt. 130.
— counsels of. (S.) Luke II. 212.
— defined. (I.) Acts II. 313.
— false. (I.) Acts II. 313
— imprudent. (I.) Acts II. 313.
— in perilous times. (I.) 2 Tim. 237.
— is art of choosing. (I.) Acts II. 313.
— is practical wisdom. (I.) Acts II. 313.
— its necessity for self-protection. (I.) Acts II. 313.
— lesson of, unjust steward teaching. (S.) Luke III. 208.
— necessary in conversing upon religious subjects. (S.) Matt. 120.
— of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 139.
— of serpent and wisdom of dove. (S.) Matt. 179.
— or wisdom. (S.) Jas. 330.
— — Christian. (S.) Eph. 527. (I.) Eph. 528.
— Paul's. (I.) Acts III. 106.
Prudent man. (I.) Acts II. 312.
Prudential, fear anxious and. (I.) Matt. 184.
Pruning, reason for gratitude. (I.) John II. 609.
— spiritual. (S.) John II. 613.
Pruning-knife, God's, hard times. (S.) John II. 609.
Prying into secret things of God reproved. (S.) Luke II. 759.
Psalm for New Year. (S.) 2 Pet. 202.
— of remembrance. (S.) 1 John 341.
Psalms and hymns and spiritual songs. (S.) Col. 242.
— how we may make melody in our heart to God in singing of. (S.) Eph. 554.
— Jewish. (I.) Mark 595.
— Satan quoting. (I.) Luke I. 417.
Psalm-singing gospel ordinance. (S.) Eph. 559.
— poor voice for. (A.) Jas. 474.
Psalmody, Church. (S.) Luke I. 169.
— improved, spiritual benefit of. (I.) Matt. 613.
Psychical and spiritual, law of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 516.
Public attention drawn to Christ. (I.) John I. 63.
— characters, conduct of Christ contrasted with conduct of other. (S.) Luke III. 553.
— Christ's, entrance upon his ministry. (S.) Mark 8.
— commencement of great life. (S.) Mark 14.
— confession of faith. (A.) Rom. II. 351.
— devotion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 355.
— opinion. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 344.
— — concerning Jesus Christ. (S.) Matt. 339.
— — our duty with respect to. (I.) Gal. 34.
— prayer. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 355.
— — directions for joining in, profitably. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 355.
— — not always measure of private prayer. (I.) Luke I. 506.
— — should be in known tongue. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 353.
— purpose and personal history of true conversion. (S.) Gal. 45.
Public questions sift. (I.) Matt. 23.
— spirit. (S.) Acts II. 344.
— worship. (S. I. & A.) Acts I. 256, 270; Heb. II. 128–138.
— — acceptable to God. (I.) Matt. 409.
— — and spiritual gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 340.
— — blessing attends. (A.) Heb. II. 138.
— — Christ's estimate of. (S.) John III. 234.
— — efficient conduct of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— — evil of neglecting. (I.) Luke I. 427.
— — good example in attending. (A.) Luke I. 427.
— — neglecters of. (I.) Luke I. 252.
— — proprieties of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 82.
— — sacrifice. (S.) Heb. II. 658.
— — unprofitable. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 87.
— — working men's objections to. (I.) Heb. II. 136.
Public-spiritedness recommended. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 42.
Publican. (I.) Luke I. 516.
— and Pharisee, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 356–370.
— Matthew. (S.) Matt. 174; Mark 74.
— Zacchæus. (S.) Luke III. 386–410.
Publican's prayer. (S.) Luke III. 363, 365, 367, 369.
— — used in death. (I.) Luke III. 39.
Publicans and sinners drawn to Christ. (I.) Luke III. 76.
— — Friend of. (S.) Matt. 215.
— Saviour and. (S.) Luke I. 524.
Publication of gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— — by apostles. (S.) Mark 738.
Publicity. (I.) Mark 98.
— of Christianity. (S.) Acts III. 374.
— of worked-out salvation. (I.) Phil. 132.
Published, gospel openly. (S.) Acts III. 375.
Publius. (S.) Acts III. 471.
Pudens and Eubulus. (I.) 2 Tim. 382.
Puffed up. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 355.
Pulling in net. (A.) John III. 477.
— men out of fire. (A.) Jude 83.
Pulpit and pew. (S.) Luke II. 42.
— and reading-desk. (A.) 2 Tim. 314.
— Christ's. (S.) Matt. 43.
— in politics. (I.) Luke I. 329.
— light and power. (S.) 1 Tim. 133.
— mission of. (S.) 2 Cor. 130.
— notes: Luke's preface. (S.) Luke I. 3.
— power, communication with Christ source of. (I.) Acts I. 389.
— reflectors. (I.) 1 Thess. 34.
— remarkable. (S.) Luke I. 465.
— responsibility of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 347.
— sphere of; or, mission of ministers. (S.) 2 Cor. 132.
— true. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 546; 1 Thess. 43.
Pulpits, two. (S.) Luke I. 500, II. 744.
Punctuality in attendance at church. (A.) Acts II. 149.
— power, and purpose of devil. (S.) Luke II. 30.
Punishment according to law. (I.) 2 Thess. 54.
— and absolution, Christian. (S.) 2 Cor. 47.
— and sin of rebellion. (S.) Jude 47.
— concentrated upon sinner. (S.) Rev. 516.
— degrees of. (A.) Luke II. 667.
— evil of sin and its desert of, perpetual obligation of moral law. (S.) 1 John 227.
— factiousness and its. (S.) Rom. I. 145.
— fear hath. (I.) 1 John 366.
— for unworthy partaking. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 135, 136.
— future, fearful thing. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 145, 146.
— — of wicked. (A.) John I. 462.
— — reality of. (S.) 2 Pet. 130.
— — retributive. (I.) Rev. 699.
— golden rule should be remembered in infliction of. (I.) Matt. 126.
— in eternity awaits unconverted, certainty that. (S.) Heb. I. 85.

Punishment irremediable. (I.) 2 Thess. 18.
— no hindrance to salvation. (S.) 1 Tim. 129.
— of angels that sinned. (S.) 2 Pet. 119.
— of avarice, money given as. (I.) Luke II. 141.
— of Elymas. (S.) Acts II. 317.
— of liars. (A.) Titus 43.
— of Lot's wife. (I.) Luke III. 328.
— of missionaries. (I.) Acts II. 504.
— of revenge. (I.) Rom. II. 544.
— of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 146.
— of wicked. (S.) 2 Thess. 17; 2 Pet. 119.
— — dreadful and interminable. (S.) Mark 377.
— positive, and negative crime. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 592.
— sin and its. (S.) Heb. I. 286.
— — its own. (S.) Rom. I. 107.
— use of examples of. (S.) Heb. I. 330.
Punishments, accidents not. (S.) Luke II. 699.
— and rewards of religion are present as well as future. (I.) Matt. 296.
— of wicked men, reasons why God delays. (S.) 2 Pet. 161.
Purchase and gift. (I.) Acts I. 673.
— heaven costly. (I.) Eph. 84.
— infinite. (S.) Acts III. 154.
— of opportunities. (S.) Eph. 537.
Purchased, heaven. (I.) Heb. II. 326.
— people. (A.) 1 Pet. 167.
Pure amidst defilement. (A.) Rev. 208.
— and undefiled religion. (S.) Jas. 207, 213.
— benevolence. (S.) 2 Cor. 377.
— charity. (I.) Jas. 220.
— Church, increasing Church. (S.) Acts I. 267.
— conscience cast aside. (I.) Titus 52.
— — Christian profession adorned by. (I.) 2 Tim. 4, 5.
— heart blessed in feeling of security. (I.) Matt. 55.
— — — in relations with fellow-man. (I.) Matt. 55.
— — — with peaceful self-respect. (I.) Matt. 55.
— — hearing heart. (I.) Mark 147.
— — uses God's creatures without injury. (I.) Matt. 55.
— hope making. (S.) 1 John 216.
— in heart, blessedness of. (S.) Matt. 54-56.
— joy. (S.) Phil. 7.
— keep thyself. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 431.
— life, sixty years of. (A.) 1 Thess. 61.
— — witness of. (S.) 1 Pet. 179.
— motives light of soul. (S.) Matt. 108.
— poor but. (I.) Rev. 141.
— religion. (S.) Jas. 212.
— — active charity part of. (S.) Jas. 216.
— soul-sin, envy is. (I.) Jas. 323.
— whatsoever things are. (I.) Phil. 339.
— Word in foul plot. (I.) Jas. 145.
Pureness. (I.) 2 Cor. 335.
Purging of conscience. (S.) Heb. II. 28.
— of temple. (S.) John I. 178.
— out leaven. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 384. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 386. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 387.
Purification and sin, light and darkness. (S.) 1 John 34.
— by hope. (S.) 1 John 220.
— complete: water and blood. (S.) 1 John 420.
— days of. (I.) Luke I. 203.
— of Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 385.
— of conscience. (I.) Heb. II. 30.
— of society. (S.) Matt. 61.
— of temple. (S.) Matt. 468, 469.
— outward, must begin within. (S.) Matt. 533.
— personal. (S.) 2 Cor. 354.
— process of. (S.) Acts II. 417.
Purified temple. (I.) Luke III. 449.
Purifier, adversity. (I.) Heb. II. 493.
— of religion, Christ. (S.) Mark 451; Heb. II. 22.
Purifying, afflictions. (A.) John II. 242.
— and training of faith, second miracle in Cana. (S.) John I. 410.
Purifying, controversy about. (S.) John I. 275.
— effect of hope in Christ. (S.) 1 John 214.
— fiery influence. (I.) Matt. 22.
— hope. (S. & I.) 1 John 206-221.
— influence of hope. (S.) 1 John 208.
— power of hope. (S.) 1 John 209, 220.
Puritan, better be, than Pilate. (I.) Matt. 648.
Purity. (S.) Titus 48-50. (I.) 1 Thess. 144. (A.) 2 Tim. 222.
— and benevolence essential to true religion. (S.) Jas. 209.
— and love, life of. (S.) 1 Pet. 109.
— caution to young men. (S.) 1 Tim. 247.
— ceremonial, not enough. (I.) John II. 304.
— Christ's agony arising from his. (I.) John III. 228.
— Christian. (S.) John II. 401. (I.) 1 John 233.
— gospel to be preached in its. (I.) Col. 134.
— importance of. (I.) 1 Thess. 145.
— in minister. (A.) 1 Tim. 248.
— inculcated. (I.) Phil. 340.
— infinite, self-loathing in view of. (I.) Luke I. 493.
— inward, best defence against temptation. (S.) Matt. 31.
— lost, restored. (S.) 1 John 210.
— moral, supreme importance of. (S.) 1 John 43.
— of character. (I.) Jude 85.
— of conversation. (A.) Col. 202.
— of example primary care of Christian. (I.) Matt. 68.
— of gospel dispensation. (S.) Rom. I. 446.
— of heart. (S.) Matt. 54-56; Acts II. 431.
— of life. (S.) 1 Thess. 139.
— of love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 259.
— of mind indispensable. (S.) Titus 50.
— of motive in religion. (A.) Matt. 82.
— — required in every Christian minister. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 551.
— pattern of. (S.) 1 John 214.
— personal, is to be obtained, how. (S.) 1 Thess. 140.
— power of. (I.) Phil. 339.
— rewarded. (I.) Rev. 208.
— spiritual sight conditioned by. (S.) Matt. 56.
— test of. (I.) Mark 280.
— unmixed motive. (I.) Matt. 56.
— unstained, seen best in heaven. (I.) Jas. 220.
— youthful, bloom of. (I.) 2 Tim. 224.
Purple robe, they put on him. (I.) John III. 275.
Purpose. (I.) 2 Cor. 27.
— and bond of ministry. (S.) Rom. I. 25.
— and plan and pattern. (S.) Heb. I. 620.
— calling, and love of God. (S.) Rom. II. 168.
— discerning with. (S.) Phil. 25.
— God true to his. (I.) 2 Pet. 165.
— God's everlasting. (S.) 1 Thess. 214.
— — in trouble. (I.) 1 Thess. 103; Jas. 462.
— — stability of. (S.) 2 Tim. 197.
— — uninfluenced by difficulties. (I.) Rom. II. 424.
— great, of Christianity. (I.) 2 Tim. 25.
— increasing. (S.) Heb. II. 434.
— indomitable. (A.) Phil. 242.
— life's. (A.) Phil. 242.
— living to. (I.) Acts III. 145.
— Messianic. (S.) John III. 137.
— noble. (I.) 2 Tim. 171.
— of discipline of grace. (S.) Titus 111.
— of God, in ultimate revelation of his grace. (S.) Eph. 260.
— of good men, mutual property and. (S.) Titus 216.
— of heart, determined. (I.) Acts II. 233.
— of Law. (S.) 1 Tim. 16.
— of redemption. (S.) Eph. 259.
— of trouble. (S.) 2 Thess. 8.
— of work. (S.) Eph. 448.
— Paul's. (S.) Rom. I. 20.

Purpose, power, and punctuality of devil. (S.) Luke II. 30.
— single, Christian progress impelled by. (I.) Phil. 247.
— ultimate, of reconciliation. (S.) Col. 90.
Purposes, book of Divine, opened not altered. (I.) Rev. 310.
— God accomplishes his, gradually. (I.) Eph. 54.
— noble, to be encouraged. (I.) Matt. 349.
— promised, God's eternity considered in reference to his. (S.) 2 Pet. 160.
— should be weighed. (I.) Luke III. 56.
Purposeless sermons. (I.) Luke I. 496.
Purse, charity. (A.) 1 Tim. 128.
— converted, is his? (A.) Heb. II. 663.
— rich in, love. (A.) Phil. 24.
— without. (I.) Matt. 177.
Purses, baptized. (I.) Acts I. 437.
Pursuit of wisdom. (A.) Eph. 266.
— profitable. (S.) Matt. 113.
Pursuits of life, death terminating. (I.) Heb. I. 580.
— of world, doing glory to God in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 60.
Putting away sin. (S.) Heb. II. 50. (I.) Heb. II. 53.
— hand to plough. (S.) Luke II. 205.
— off. (S.) Eph. 423.
— — old man, and putting on new. (S.) Eph. 422.
— — sin. (I.) Eph. 425.
— on. (S.) Eph. 426.
— — Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 597–601; Gal. 222.
— witness away. (S.) John II. 315.
Pythias and Damon. (A.) John II. 200.
Pythoness. (I.) Acts II. 498.

QUALIFICATION, best, of charity, sincerity. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
— entrance without. (A.) John II. 165.
— for his work, Paul's antecedents. (I.) Gal. 38.
— for ministerial office, love of souls necessary. (S.) 1 Thess. 55.
— ministerial, temptation. (I.) Matt. 31.
Qualifications, essential, of Christian minister. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— for apostleship. (I.) Rom. I. 8.
— for communion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 130.
— for eldership. (S.) Titus 29.
— for reception of God's truth. (S.) Matt. 264.
— ministerial. (I.) Phil. 295.
— necessary for teachers of Christianity. (S.) Jas. 285.
— of prayer, with respect to subject-matter of it. (S.) 1 John 454.
— of workers, primary and subordinate. (I.) Mark 33.
— required in communicants. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 127.
Quality, fiery, graces of God's Spirit are of. (I.) 2 Tim. 11.
— indignation important, in true man. (A.) 2 Tim. 378.
— of action. (I.) Gal. 284.
— of vice. (S.) Rom. I. 587.
Qualities, amiable, in unregenerate. (S.) Mark 406.
— good ministerial. (S.) Titus 37.
— great, great occasions discover. (I.) Mark 683.
— many, requisite in minister. (A.) 2 Tim. 232.
— of good wife. (I.) Eph. 589.
— of justifying faith. (S.) Eph. 164.
— of new earth. (S.) 2 Pet. 183.
— of wife. (I.) Col. 257.
— seven, of wisdom. (I.) Jas. 341.
— some, of prayer. (S.) Col. 273.
Quarrel about John Mark. (S.) Acts II. 451; 2 Tim. 371.
— both sides wrong. (I.) Col. 230.
Quarrel of Paul and Barnabas. (S.) Acts II. 447–454.
Quarrels among Christians, Satanic origin of. (I.) Gal. 356.
— prolonged. (I.) Col. 230.
Quarrelsome wife. (A.) 1 Pet. 245.
Quartus brother. (S.) Rom. II. 770.
Queen and Parliament, Christians exhorted to pray for. (S.) 1 Tim. 95.
— of south. (S.) Matt. 249, 250.
Quench not Spirit. (S.) 1 Thess. 246–249.
Quenched Spirit. (A.) 1 Thess. 256.
Quenching Spirit. (S. & A.) 1 Thess. 250–255.
Quest of pearl, perseverance in. (I.) Matt. 290.
Question, agonizing. (I.) Luke II. 617.
— changed. (I.) Matt. 647.
— Christ's, to heart. (S.) John III. 220.
— disciples'. (S.) Acts I. 30.
— — about blind man, explanation of. (S.) John II. 115.
— force of, to impotent man. (I.) John I. 432.
— good Physician's. (S.) John I. 428.
— grave, at issue. (I.) Gal. 91.
— great. (S.) John III. 244.
— — and inspired answer. (S.) Acts I. 212.
— — and plain answer. (S.) Acts II. 517–530.
— — answered. (S.) Matt. 427.
— — and great day. (S.) Rev. 351.
— — practical. (S.) Acts III. 226.
— home, and right answer. (S.) John I. 578.
— important. (S.) John II. 154, 155.
— in conduct, one. (S.) Acts I. 400.
— jailer's. (S.) Acts II. 518–530.
— lawyer's. (S.) Luke II. 234.
— Lord's, to Mary. (S.) John III. 384.
— — Whom do men say that I am? (S.) Luke II. 112.
— Master's. (I.) Mark 582.
— of authority. (I.) Mark 464.
— of bereaved heart answered. (S.) Mark 698.
— of Christian missions stated and explained. (S.) Luke II. 675.
— of payment. (A.) 1 Tim. 242.
— of Pharisee. (S.) John I. 90.
— of questions. (S.) Matt. 520, 521.
— of sabbath. (S.) Rom. II. 609.
— opinion sought by. (I.) Matt. 337.
— our Lord's. (S.) Luke III. 634.
— people's. (S.) John I. 534.
— personal. (A.) Acts I. 705.
— Pilate's. (S.) Mark 648.
— — "What is truth?" (S.) John III. 262.
— pointed, value of. (I.) Gal. 295.
— real, at issue. (I.) Gal. 17.
— sceptic's, answered by himself. (S.) John III. 261.
— searching. (I.) John I. 127.
— servant's, to his Lord. (S.) Acts III. 227.
— singular but needful. (S.) John I. 428.
— suggestive. (S.) Luke III. 646.
— supreme. (A.) John III. 482.
— test. (S.) John II. 154.
— testing. (S.) Matt. 519, 521.
— that must be answered. (I.) Matt. 646.
— that went round table. (S.) Mark 586.
— unanswerable. (A.) Heb. I. 90.
— vital. (S.) John II. 156; Heb. I. 89.
— weighty. (S.) Acts I. 704.
Questions answered, all. (S.) John III. 92.
— asking. (I.) Acts I. 703.
— curious, inexpediency of dwelling on. (I.) Heb. II. 9.
— foolish, reproved. (S.) Titus 206.
— for self-examination. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 126.
— four important. (S.) Rom. II. 27.
— important, answered. (I.) Rom. II. 347.
— impractical, about religion. (I.) Luke II. 758.
— irrelevant, silence of Scripture on. (I.) Luke II. 758.
— nine sharp and pointed. (I.) Mark 312.
— of conscience and answers of truth. (S.) Luke I. 327.

Questions of great delicacy and importance. how to succeed in. (S.) Gal. 70.
— pressing, of awakening mind. (S.) Acts II. 27, 34.
— profitless. (A.) Titus 208.
— religious, duty of outspokenness on. (S.) 2 Cor. 97.
— three. (S.) Luke I. 696.
— two earnest. (S.) Gal. 31.
— — great. (S.) Acts I. 155.
— unanswerable, to be avoided. (A.) Titus 208.
— unprofitable, avoiding. (A.) Titus 208.
Questioners, malignity of. (I.) John I. 440.
Questioning, synagogue. (S.) John I. 533.
Questionings concerning Resurrection set at rest. (I.) Mark 350.
— foolish. (A.) 2 Tim. 227.
— ignorant. (S.) 2 Tim. 227.
Quibbles of infidelity. (I.) John II. 150.
Quick and powerful. (I.) Heb. I. 335.
Quicken piety, motive to. (I.) Luke II. 409.
Quickened, dead. (S. & A.) Eph. 146.
— partially. (I.) Eph. 125.
Quickener, Holy Spirit is. (I.) Col. 148.
— Spirit. (S.) John I. 575.
Quickening dead. (A.) Eph. 146.
— grace. (S.) Eph. 126.
— influence of suffering. (I.) 1 Pet. 316.
— of conscience. (I.) Luke II. 541.
— of dead. (S.) Eph. 122.
— power of gospel. (S.) Eph. 122.
— Spirit, Christ. (S.) Luke III. 617.
— — second Adam. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 512.
— truth, Christ's sacrifice. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 398.
— works. (S.) John III. 454.
Quiet disappearance of Paul at close of apostolic history. (S.) Acts III. 503.
— disciples of Lord yet bear testimony for him. (S.) Acts II. 262.
— forces, energy of. (I.) 1 Thess. 162.
— interval. (S.) Acts III. 186.
— minding of our own business, considerations conducive to. (I.) 1 Thess. 157.
— places. (I.) Gal. 56.
— power of gospel. (A.) 1 Thess. 19.
— spirit. (S.) 1 Thess. 154.
— thoughts after high revelations. (S.) Luke I. 189.
— times. (S.) Acts II. 74.
— work. (S.) 1 Thess. 154.
Quieting mob, Paul's method of. (I.) Acts III. 221.
— thoughts about life. (S.) Jas. 450.
Quietness and meekness of spirit. (S.) 1 Pet. 257.
— of Christ. (I.) 2 Tim. 229.
— of true power. (S.) 2 Cor. 493.
— — religion. (S.) 3 John 6.
— study of, and practice of our own business. (S.) 1 Thess. 155–157.
Quietude. (S.) 1 Pet. 257.
Quilt, patchwork. (A.) Luke III. 180.
Quinquagesima Sunday. (S.) 1 Thess. 260.
Quotation, classical. (I.) Titus 42.

RABBI. (I.) John I. 112.
Rabbis, two. (S.) John I. 193.
Rabbinical education, advantages of, to Paul. (I.) Acts III. 221.
— Sabbath scruples. (I.) Matt. 229.
Rabboni. (I.) John III. 391.
Race. (S.) Heb. II. 455.
— advantages accruing to, from Fall. (S.) Rom. I. 418.
— birth of Jesus new birth of. (S.) Luke I. 116.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 562–579; Phil. 234; Heb. II. 455. (I.) Phil. 234.
— Christianity, renewal of. (S.) Rom. I. 462.
— consequences flowing out of Divine Fatherhood to. (S.) Acts II. 608.
— difficult. (S.) Gal. 340.
— finished. (S.) 2 Tim. 346.
Race, great. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 564.
— heavenly. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 567, 568, 579.
— of life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 564, 565.
— our Christian, secret of running well, looking to Jesus. (S.) Heb. II. 457.
— rule of. (S.) Heb. II. 457.
— running in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 569.
— set before us. (I.) Heb. II. 456.
— stripping for. (S.) Heb. II. 455.
— to heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 455.
— two representatives of. (S.) Rom. I. 422.
— unity of. (S.) Acts II. 606, 607.
— upbuilding of. (I.) Rom. II. 110.
Racer as charioteer. (I.) Phil. 245.
— as runner. (I.) Phil. 245.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 563.
Radiance without, light within diffuses. (S.) 1 Thess. 197.
Radical and seminal reform. (I.) Luke I. 323.
Rage, Satan in. (S.) Rev. 453.
— Satan's. (I.) Luke II. 179.
Rahab. (S.) Heb. II. 400, 402; Jas. 276.
— faith of. (S.) Jas. 277.
Rahab's faith. (S.) Heb. II. 400, 401.
Railing for railing. (I.) 1 Pet. 276.
— ignorant, sin of. (S.) Jude 40.
Raiment, irradiation of our Lord's. (I.) Luke II. 156.
— stripped of his. (A.) Mark 663.
Rain Divine blessing. (I.) Acts II. 400.
— gospel. (S.) Heb. I. 476.
— prayer for. (A.) Jas. 497.
Rainbow. (S.) Rev. 286.
— and throne. (S.) Rev. 286–290.
— circle. (S.) Rev. 285.
— emerald. (S.) Rev. 289.
— of covenant. (S.) Rev. 286.
— pledge of mercy. (S.) Rev. 288.
— round about throne. (S.) Rev. 285.
Raiser of dead. (S.) Phil. 286.
— — indwelling Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 1.
Raising of Jairus's daughter. (S. & I.) Mark 205–209.
— of Lazarus. (S.) John II. 287, 293, 295.
— of widow's son. (S.) Luke I. 684.
Raisings from dead, Lazarus and other. (S.) John II. 232.
Rancour and malice. (I.) Titus 182.
Rank and position in God's kingdom, law of. (I.) Matt. 461.
— Christians must maintain their. (A.) Eph. 512.
Ranks, in. (I.) Matt. 257.
Ransom. (S.) 1 Pet. 107.
— soul's. (I.) Mark 339.
Rapid declension. (I.) Gal. 17.
— growth means rapid decay. (I.) Mark 133.
Rapture of Philip and eunuch. (S.) Acts I. 716.
— of Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 608.
— Paul's, and thorn in flesh. (S.) 2 Cor. 467–475.
Rare, contentment is. (I.) Phil. 358.
Rareness of personal effort for souls. (I.) John I. 127.
Rarity of forgiveness in heathendom. (I.) Acts I. 633.
— of obedience. (A.) Col. 261.
— of steadfastness. (I.) Matt. 541.
Rash and censorious judgment. (S.) Luke I. 615.
— and vain swearing, against. (S.) Jas. 466.
— judgment, Peter's. (S.) Luke II. 169.
— unserviceable because. (I.) Jas. 296.
Rashness, Peter's. (S.) Mark 599.
Rate of motion, time. (S.) 2 Pet. 159.
Rational preaching. (S.) Acts II. 549.
— religious faith. (S.) Rom. I. 308.
Rationality of Christian zeal, sacred enthusiasm. (S.) 2 Cor. 271.
Ravening wolves. (S.) Matt. 130.
Rays from Sun of Righteousness. (S.) John II. 31.

Re-creation not merely reformation. (I.) Gal. 547.
— of soul. (I.) Gal. 544.
Reach and worth of Christian intercession. (I.) Luke II. 433.
Reaching heart. (A.) Acts I. 217.
Reaction. (I.) Matt. 251.
— danger of. (S.) Eph. 649.
— moral, age of. (S.) Rev. 584.
Read with profit, how to. (I.) 1 Tim. 212.
Readers, author and his. (S.) 2 Pet. 1.
— and writer. (S.) Col. 2.
Readers' obedience, writer's diligence and his. (S.) 2 Pet. 89.
Readiness. (S.) Matt. 568.
— and preparedness. (S.) Acts I. 98.
— believer's, for coming of Christ. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— — for heavenly marriage. (S.) Matt. 561.
— for death. (S.) John II. 455. (A.) 2 Tim. 336.
— for God's will. (A.) Luke I. 205.
— for service. (A.) Gal. 50.
— for suffering, recommendation of. (S.) Matt. 347.
— to die. (I.) Acts III. 197.
— to forgive, connection between forgiveness and. (S.) Philem. 53.
— to good works explained and recommended. (S.) Titus 167.
Reading. (S.) 1 Tim. 212.
— bad books, guilt and danger of. (S.) Acts III. 82.
— best, for journey, Word of God. (S.) Acts I. 698.
— between lines. (S.) Acts III. 103.
— Bible, in Church. (S.) 1 Thess. 289.
— general, of Scripture allowed. (I.) Col. 310.
— inner, of history. (I.) Matt. 548.
— interior, of Scripture. (I.) Mark 88.
— kinds of. (I.) Acts I. 700.
— lecture on. (S.) 1 Tim. 210.
— life. (S.) Gal. 232.
— Oriental. (I.) Acts I. 698.
— profitable, of Bible. (I.) Luke II. 237.
— results of good and bad. (I.) Acts I. 700.
— Revelation. (A.) Rev. 6.
— Scripture. (I.) Eph. 233.
— — dispositions for. (S.) Rom. II. 687.
— Scriptures. (S.) Mark 537; Acts I. 699; 2 Tim. 293.
— talk with young folk. (S.) 1 Tim. 212.
— taste for. (I.) 1 Tim. 212.
— *versus* hearing. (I.) Rom. II. 376.
Reading-desk and pulpit. (A.) 2 Tim. 314.
Ready, all things are, come. (S.) Luke III. 32.
— always. (I.) Matt. 555, 557; Mark 553; Luke II. 652.
— aye, ready. (S.) Eph. 660.
— be! (I.) Luke II. 652, 655, 657.
— excuses. (I.) Luke III. 42.
— for death. (S. & I.) Matt. 554, 555; Heb. II. 321.
— for heaven. (A.) Phil. 64.
— for home. (S.) 2 Tim. 340.
— for life or death. (A.) Phil. 56.
— not, for death. (A.) Luke II. 616.
— or not ready? (S.) Luke II. 656.
— scribe. (S.) Matt. 293.
— to be offered. (S.) 2 Tim. 332.
— to die. (A.) 1 Thess. 195.
— to give answer. (S.) 1 Pet. 304.
— to go, but willing to wait. (S.) Phil. 59.
— to obey. (I.) Luke I. 677.
— to promise, slow to perform. (I.) Matt. 487.
— to start. (A.) Luke I. 221.
— way to blessedness. (S.) Matt. 205.
Real and ceremonial in religion. (S.) Col. 154.
— and counterfeit Christian, difference between. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 362.
— — in Christian ministry. (S.) Phil. 35.
— and hypocritical Christians, similarity between. (I.) Matt. 24.
— and ideal. (S.) Rom. I. 607.
Real and nominal Christianity. (S.) Acts III. 78.
— and sham brotherly love. (A.) 1 Thess. 150.
— and true, forgiveness must be. (I.) Matt. 411.
— Christianity. (S.) 2 Tim. 106.
— contact with Jesus. (S.) Luke II. 84.
— experience, conversion. (I.) John II. 149.
— grace for real need. (S.) Luke II. 106.
— it's all. (A.) 2 Tim. 90.
— lovingly. (S.) Eph. 393.
— mercy, ingredients of. (I.) Luke III. 366.
— religion. (S.) Gal. 117.
— seeming Christians not always. (I.) Gal. 75.
— struggles, fighting fancied ills exhausts for. (I.) Matt. 117.
Reality and beauty, God's workmanship combines. (I.) Matt. 112.
— and profession. (I.) Rom. I. 190.
— and symbol. (S.) Heb. I. 381.
— of Christ's temptation. (S.) Matt. 27.
— of our Lord's contest with Satan. (I.) Luke I. 375.
— of perdition. (A.) 2 Thess. 18.
— of religion. (S.) Col. 251.
— — hypocrisy does not disprove. (I.) Acts I. 106.
— of rest. (I.) Matt. 224.
— of Resurrection. (S.) Luke III. 659.
— of spirit-world. (I.) Luke I. 19.
— religion. (S.) Luke I. 6.
— religious affections produce conviction of. (S.) Matt. 340.
Realities, spiritual, in material emblems. (S.) Heb. I. 472.
Realization. (S.) Acts III. 495.
— earthly, saving purpose of God in. (S.) Eph. 16.
— inward, solitude necessary to. (I.) Matt. 14.
— of faith. (I.) 1 John 8.
— of God, self-worth aids our. (I.) Matt. 231.
— of God's presence. (I.) 1 Thess. 12.
— of text: shall never see death. (A.) John II. 96.
— spiritual, intellectual conception not. (I.) Matt. 267.
Realized ideal, misfortune of. (A.) Phil. 230.
Realizing power of faith. (A.) Eph. 163.
— powers of world to come, effect of. (S.) Heb. I. 455.
— redemption. (I.) Luke I. 91.
Realness of scene at well. (I.) John I. 309.
Reap in age, what men. (A.) Rom. II. 755.
Reaper and wages. (S.) John I. 391.
Reaper's joy. (A.) John I. 386.
Reapers, Christ's, and Christ's harvest. (S.) Luke II. 212.
Reapeth, one soweth and another. (S.) John I. 392.
Reaping. (S.) John I. 387. (A.) John I. 394.
— and sowing. (S.) John I. 368, 369, 391, 392; Gal. 486–505. (I. & A.) John I. 395, 396; Gal. 491, 508.
— in due season. (I.) Gal. 508, 520.
Reason and conscience, homage of, to facts of Christian religion. (S.) Matt. 665.
— and faith. (S.) Luke I. 672. (I.) John I. 560; 1 Thess. 267.
— and law, limit of. (I.) Titus 60.
— belief in Trinity not against, though beyond it. (I.) Matt. 684.
— faith, and sense. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 55.
— — in God ennobles; unbelief degrades reason. (S.) 2 Tim. 180.
— giving. (I.) Acts I. 363.
— God does not. (A.) Rom. II. 296.
— heavenly analogy of connection of speech with. (S.) John I. 4.
— in religion. (S.) Heb. I. 434.
— — use of. (S.) Acts II. 546.
— judge of religious actions. (S.) 1 John 272.
— lying against. (I.) Col. 206.
— may hinder faith. (I.) Heb. II. 279.
— sanctified. (S.) Rom. II. 458.

Reason, sense, and faith. (I.) Heb. II. 288.
— sound, scriptural doctrine of Trinity not repugnant to. (S.) 1 John 423.
— why many cannot find peace. (S.) Jas. 370.
— why men are not Christians. (S.) Luke III. 33.
— why some men cling to life. (A.) Phil. 48.
Reasons against turning back. (I.) John I. 593.
— and excuses, we must distinguish between. (I.) Luke III. 40.
— Christ's, for present speech and former silence. (S.) John III. 1.
— for avoiding evil company. (S.) Mark 633, 640.
— for backsliding. (I.) John I. 582.
— for banishing vexatious care. (S.) Luke II. 621.
— for continuance with Jesus. (S.) John I. 586.
— for delay. (A.) Acts III. 313.
— for glorying in cross. (S.) Gal. 536.
— — in gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 56.
— for meeting in Galilee. (S.) Mark 707.
— for missionary exertions. (S.) Luke II. 351.
— for our hope. (S.) 1 Pet. 303.
— for our state of expectation of Christ's coming. (S.) Titus 137.
— for preaching gospel. (S.) Mark 715.
— for submission. (S.) John II. 400.
— for thankfulness. (I.) 1 Thess. 246.
— good, for joy. (S.) Luke II. 198.
— in reserve. (S.) Mark 66.
— why man near kingdom should enter. (S.) Mark 504.
— why you are not used. (I.) 2 Tim. 219.
Reasonable, holy, and living sacrifice. (S.) Rom. II. 451.
— hope. (S.) 1 Pet. 300.
— service, our. (S.) Rom. II. 455–457.
— to be believed, doctrines of religion. (S.) Matt. 248.
Reasonableness and blessedness of prayer. (S.) Jas. 379.
— efficacy, and usefulness of Divine faith. (S.) Heb. II. 248.
— of Christian zeal. (I.) Gal. 284.
— of Divine revelation. (S.) Heb. I. 6.
— of evidence of miracles, and its impotence alone. (I.) John II. 520.
— of faith. (S.) Gal. 204.
— of fearing God sooner than man. (S.) Luke II. 543.
— of God's working. (S.) Rom. II. 311.
— of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 64; Gal. 204.
— of life. (I.) 2 Tim. 58.
— of prayer. (S.) Luke II. 471.
Reasoning before Felix, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 301.
— false. (I.) Luke I. 322.
— revelation unlike. (I.) Gal. 49.
— submission without. (A.) John I. 160.
— with Nicodemus. (S.) John I. 207.
Reasonings, human, about Divine forgiveness. (S.) Mark 68.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 304.
Reassurance, apostolic, for desponding. (S.) Acts I. 311.
Rebels and monarch, Chinese. (A.) Luke I. 594.
— no association with. (A.) Eph. 512.
Rebellion, sin and punishment of. (S.) Jude 47.
— soul's, against thraldom. (I.) Gal. 313.
Rebellious, gifts for. (A.) Eph. 374.
— people, God's dealings with. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
Rebuke and warning. (S.) John III. 105.
— apostolical, spirit of. (S.) 2 Cor. 364.
— brotherly. (A.) 1 Tim. 230.
— faithful, dislike of. (I.) Matt. 299.
— him, began to. (I.) Matt. 348.
— in parable. (I.) Luke I. 718.
— of love. (S.) Mark 320.
— of sin considered indelicate. (I.) Mark 240.
— Paul's, of Peter. (S.) Gal. 90.
Rebuke, personal, best. (I.) 2 Tim. 323.
— Peter's, of Christ. (S.) Matt. 347, 349.
— sharp. (A.) Titus 46.
— wise difficulty of. (I.) Mark 240.
— zeal in. (A.) Eph. 685.
Rebukes, fruitful. (A.) 2 Tim. 323.
— object of. (I.) Titus 46.
— sharp, sometimes needed. (I.) Titus 46.
Rebuked, faint not when. (S.) Heb. II. 485.
Rebuking evil-doers. (A.) Eph. 514.
Receipt of custom. (I.) Matt. 158; Luke I. 516.
Receive, giving as we. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 97.
— it is more blessed to give than to. (S.) Acts III. 168, 170; Phil. 366. (A.) Acts III. 169.
— me not, I am come in my Father's Name and ye. (S.) John I. 489.
— not grace of God in vain. (S.) 2 Cor. 324–328.
— not, ye ask and. (I.) Jas. 356.
Received up to glory. (S.) 1 Tim. 178, 179.
Receiver of false doctrine bad as preacher. (I.) Gal. 22.
Receivers and sons. (S.) John I. 40.
Receiveth, every one that asketh. (I.) Luke II. 473.
— me. (I.) Mark 366.
Receiving and giving. (S.) Acts III. 168. (I.) John I. 508.
— — comparative blessedness of. (S.) Acts III. 170–178.
— and ministering. (I.) 1 Pet. 350.
— Christ and becoming sons. (S.) John I. 37.
— — and walking in him. (S.) Col. 128.
— — believing is. (I.) John I. 41.
— due, of God's Word. (S.) Jas. 169.
— faith as condition of. (I.) Rom. I. 314.
— Holy Ghost. (S.) John III. 412; Acts III. 57–59.
— light. (I.) John I. 41.
— mercy, condition of. (I.) Luke I. 607.
— Scriptures as word of man. (I.) 1 Thess. 76.
— Spirit. (I.) Acts I. 147.
— truth. (S.) Heb. II. 141.
— wages. (I.) John I. 394.
— Word. (S.) 1 Thess. 70, 71; Jas. 157.
Reception and preaching of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 323.
— and rejection of Word, effects of. (I.) John II. 72.
— due, of gospel. (S.) 1 Thess. 73.
— of Christ our introduction into sonship. (S.) John I. 38.
— of Christ's fulness. (S.) John I. 64.
— of gospel at Berea. (S.) Acts II. 562.
— — truth, hindrances to cordial. (S.) Acts II. 491.
— of Holy Ghost. (S.) Acts III. 57.
— of new truth. (S.) Acts II. 160.
— of truth as it is in Jesus, effects produced on character by. (S.) Eph. 421.
— — willingness to know truth condition of. (A.) John II. 549.
— right, of gospel. (S.) Luke II. 24. (I.) Luke II. 28.
— true, of gospel, practical result of. (S.) 1 Thess. 25.
Receptive faculties, responsible use of our. (I.) Matt. 195.
— spirit. (A.) Luke II. 231.
Receptivity: Church attitudes. (I.) Acts I. 82.
Recipients of grace, humble are fittest. (I.) Jas. 369.
Reciprocal action of love. (S.) 1 John 376.
— duties of minister and people. (S.) Acts II. 149; Heb. II. 665.
— gaze. (I.) Acts I. 291.
— revenge of wrong. (I.) Mark 239.
Reciprocity between man and man, great Christian law of. (I.) Luke I. 598.
— law of. (S.) Luke I. 622.
Reciprocities of personal salvation. (S.) John II. 617.
Reckless presumption. (A.) Heb. II. 395.
— talker, moral contradictions in. (I.) Jas. 315.

Reckless, wrecked but not. (S.) Acts III. 418.
Recklessness of ambition. (I.) Mark 508.
Reckoning-day, remember. (I.) 2 Tim. 122.
Reclaimed, erring to be. (I.) Jas. 498.
Recognition. (I.) John I. 32.
— apostle's, by church in Jerusalem. (S.) Gal. 79.
— habitual, of God. (S.) 1 Thess. 11.
— heavenly. (S.) 1 Thess. 90.
— in heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 314. (A.) John II. 482.
— individual, in eternity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 315.
— of Christ in hour of death. (S.) John I. 521.
— of Divine will in human affairs. (S.) Acts III. 36.
— of friends in heaven. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 316.
— of God's will. (I.) Jas. 420.
— of good points in others. (I.) Eph. 86.
— of noble act. (S.) John II. 312.
Recognize Christ, failing to. (I.) Mark 266.
Recoil from good influences. (I.) Heb. I. 466.
Recollection. (I.) Mark 641.
Recommendation, gospel and its. (S.) 1 Tim. 53.
Recompense, apostle's love and its desired. (S.) 2 Cor. 342.
— Christian's. (I.) Matt. 442.
— difference of office does not preclude sameness of. (I.) Matt. 195.
— hundredfold. (S.) Matt. 442. (I.) Matt. 440.
— of martyrdom. (S.) Rev. 344.
— of reward. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 371–377.
— Saviour's resurrection. (S.) Rom. I. 316.
Recompenses, future, principle of. (S.) Matt. 195.
— moral, law of. (S.) 1 Tim. 252.
Recompensing self-sacrifice, God's mode of. (S.) Mark 422.
Reconcile unto God, arguments by which men should be persuaded to. (S.) 2 Cor. 313.
Reconciled and saved. (S.) Rom. I. 382.
— God, joy in. (S.) Rom. I. 389.
Reconciler. (S.) Col. 86.
— Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 346.
Reconciliation. (S.) 2 Cor. 305–307, 315; Eph. 199; Col. 83.
— and glorification, saints coming home to God by. (S.) 1 Pet. 309.
— Author of, God. (S.) 2 Cor. 304.
— by Christ. (S.) Col. 88.
— cup of. (A.) Luke III. 508.
— duty of. (S.) Philem. 53.
— expiation in order to. (S.) Heb. I. 37.
— ministry of. (S.) 2 Cor. 305.
— nature and issues of. (S.) Col. 89.
— need of. (I.) Eph. 197.
— of brothers. (A.) Philem. 53.
— of sinners by death of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 196.
— personal blessings of. (S.) Col. 89.
— through Christ. (A.) Eph. 197.
— through Cross. (I.) Eph. 202.
— to God. (S.) 2 Cor. 314.
— ultimate purpose of. (S.) Col. 90.
— with God. (S.) Matt. 74; Rom. I. 379–381; 2 Cor. 314, 316. (I.) Heb. I. 198.
— with life. (I.) Luke II. 793.
Reconciling Son. (S.) Col. 82.
— work of great Mediator. (S.) Col. 82.
Record, clean. (A.) 1 Tim. 248.
— Divine. (S.) 1 John 440.
— evangelic. (S.) John III. 448.
— gospel. (S.) 1 John 427.
— ineffaceable. (S.) John III. 309.
— of dark day. (I.) Jas. 20.
— of John. (S.) John I. 83.
— secret, kept of all our sin-debts. (I.) Matt. 98.
Recovery from sickness. (S.) Phil. 163.
— Peter's. (S.) Matt. 633; Mark 642.
— sadness of lapse after. (I.) Luke III. 163.
— spiritual declension and. (S.) Heb. I. 456.
Recreation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 67. (I.) Mark 251.
Recreative rest. (S.) Mark 249.
Recruit, every convert. (I.) 2 Tim. 130.
Recruiting-sergeant. (A.) 2 Tim. 130.
Rectitude and faith. (S.) Rom. I. 72.
— better than profit. (I.) Luke I. 399.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 26.
— of God. (S.) Rev. 511.
Recusancy of guests. (S.) Luke III. 36.
Red heifer. (S.) Heb. II. 24.
— light. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 11.
— Sea, Hebrews and Egyptians at, picture of modern men. (S.) Heb. II. 394.
— — Israelites' passage through. (S.) Heb. II. 392.
Red-hot religion. (I.) Rev. 119.
Redeem men, passing by angels to. (S.) Heb. I. 182.
Redeemed. (S.) Luke I. 90.
— anthem of. (S.) 1 Pet. 13.
— ascribing glory to Christ. (S.) Rev. 25.
— awe of. (S.) 1 Pet. 99.
— blessed state of. (S.) Rev. 375.
— by blood. (S.) 1 Pet. 103.
— final state of. (S.) Eph. 586.
— in glory. (S.) Rev. 362, 364, 365, 384.
— praise of. (S.) Gal. 14.
— sinner temple of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 428.
— slain Lamb beheld in heaven by. (S.) Rev. 314.
— song of. (S.) Rev. 472.
— soul. (S.) Rom. I. 537.
— sufferings of. (I.) Rev. 381.
— waiting congregation of. (I.) 1 Thess. 179.
— world, man lives in. (I.) 1 John 80.
Redeemer, absent, Christian work with. (S.) John II. 522.
— advent of. (S.) Gal. 244, 248.
— assimilation of Christians to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 520.
— children in temple praising. (S.) Matt. 471.
— choosing disciples. (S.) John I. 107.
— Christ not civil judge but. (S.) Luke II. 575.
— — our, because our servant. (I.) Matt. 463.
— Christian and his. (S.) Heb. I. 210.
— coming of. (S.) 1 Thess. 40.
— contemplating his hour as come. (S.) John II. 349.
— eternal union in Person and work of. (S.) Eph. 374.
— example of solitary prayer. (S.) Luke I. 505.
— glorified, royalty of. (S.) Rev. 553.
— greatness and glory of. (S.) Heb. I. 40.
— living, royal prerogatives of. (S.) Rev. 90.
— man's, his humanity, function, and fraternalness. (S.) Heb. I. 152.
— of God's elect, Christ only. (S.) Gal. 252.
— our Judge. (S.) John I. 451.
— risen, appearances of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 399.
Redeemer's birth, most striking circumstances distinguishing. (I.) Luke I. 118.
— blood, efficacy of. (S.) 1 John 46.
— conquests. (S.) Rev. 335.
— crown, jewel-gatherers for. (S.) Jas. 501.
— crowns. (S.) Rev. 559.
— death, fellowship with. (S.) Gal. 114.
— desertion. (S.) Matt. 657, 660.
— gentleness. (S.) Matt. 234.
— hand, what things are put into? (S.) John I. 293.
— identification. (S.) John I. 102.
— sufferings. (S.) Rev. 327.
Redeeming acts, Christ's, riches of. (S.) Eph. 253.
— grace, folly of presuming on. (I.) Jude 27.
— love, Christ's. (S.) Eph. 482, 483.
— — logic of. (S.) Rom. II. 202.
— — unfathomable depth of. (S.) Rom. II. 426.
— majesty of Son of God. (S.) Luke II. 148.
— purpose, God's, contemplation of. (S.) Rom. II. 427.
— time. (S. & I.) Eph. 529–545; Col. 282, 283.

Redemption. (S.) Luke III. 402; John I. 253; Rom. I. 242; Gal. 250, 255; Eph. 32, 33; Col. 44, 53–55; 1 Pet. 101. (I.) Rom. I. 242; Gal. 255. (A.) Gal. 256.
— accomplished, fear of judgment to come and of. (S.) 1 Pet. 96.
— advent in. (S.) Gal. 248, 250.
— and adoption. (S. & I.) Gal. 255.
— and forgiveness. (I.) Eph. 37.
— and its claims. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 437.
— and its obligations. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 439; Titus 147.
— and justice. (S.) Rom. I. 250.
— and sin. (S.) Gal. 173.
— believer's final, certainty of. (S.) Rom. I. 366.
— — wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, Christ Jesus. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 109–115.
— blessing, suffering. (S.) Gal. 176.
— by blood. (S.) 1 John 420.
— — of Jesus. (S.) Eph. 33.
— by Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 19.
— by life of Christ. (I.) Gal. 9.
— by price. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 440.
— by substitutionary death of Christ. (A.) Gal. 9.
— Christ's gift of himself for our. (S.) Titus 141, 142.
— completeness of. (S.) Rom. II. 221.
— cost of. (I.) Rom. I. 242. (A.) 1 Pet. 106.
— costly. (I.) 1 Pet. 106.
— difficulty of defining. (I.) Luke I. 91.
— Divine Trinity engaged in. (I.) Luke I. 356.
— effects of. (A.) Eph. 37.
— emblem of: dinner on Galilean shore. (S.) John III. 478.
— eras of. (S.) Heb. II. 94.
— eternal. (S.) Heb. I. 140.
— fallen humanity elected to, in preference to fallen angels. (S.) Heb. I. 182.
— for whole world. (A.) 1 John 80.
— foreknown. (S.) 1 Pet. 107.
— from curse of law. (S.) Gal. 158.
— from lawlessness. (S.) Titus 144.
— glory of. (I.) Rom. I. 242.
— God's forgiveness as King and Father. (I.) Col. 57.
— — grace in. (S.) Eph. 45.
— — great. (I.) Luke I. 91.
— — Holy Spirit earnest of our. (I.) Eph. 82.
— — love manifested in. (S.) 1 John 328.
— — motives in. (I.) Eph. 36.
— — right to our service on ground of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 436.
— gradual development of. (S.) Luke I. 99.
— gratitude for. (I.) Rom. I. 242. (A.) Eph. 36.
— great. (S.) Titus 140.
— greatness of. (I.) Col. 56.
— hour of. (S.) John II. 330. (I.) John II. 329.
— human, God manifested to angels by scheme of. (S.) 1 Tim. 171.
— — wonderful love of God as displayed in. (S.) 1 John 173.
— in Christ. (S.) Eph. 31.
— — honour due to God for. (S.) Gal. 14.
— incomplete until accepted by faith in Christ. (I.) Col. 56.
— love of Christ in. (S.) Rev. 22.
— marvellous work. (S.) Matt. 491.
— nearing, signs of. (I.) Luke III. 490.
— obedience, fruit of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 440.
— of body. (S.) Rom. II. 118; Phil. 284.
— of time. (S.) Col. 283; Eph. 530–545.
— origin and nature of. (S.) Eph. 9.
— our. (S. & A.) Heb. II. 20.
— — by Christ. (S.) Gal. 177.
— — nature of. (S.) Gal. 174.
— partial and complete. (S.) Col. 57.
— perfect. (S.) Titus 147.
— plan of. (S.) Eph. 52. (A.) Col. 56.
— priority in purpose of. (S.) Eph. 54.
— purpose of. (S.) Gal. 183; Eph. 259.
Redemption, realizing. (I.) Luke I. 91.
— scheme of, by suffering Saviour, worthy of God. (S.) Heb. I. 130.
— seal of, open sepulchre. (S.) Matt. 669.
— song of. (S.) Rev. 324, 326.
— soul. (S.) 1 Pet. 105.
— study to angels. (S.) 1 Pet. 58–63.
— subject of admiration to angels. (S.) 1 Pet. 60.
— through Christ. (S.) John I. 253.
— — rests upon will of God. (S.) Gal. 8.
— through Christ's blood, with royal forgiveness. (S.) Eph. 34. (I.) Eph. 37.
— through his blood. (S.) Col. 52–58.
— to God by blood. (S.) Rev. 327.
— universal. (S.) 1 Tim. 105.
— why should angels rejoice in success of? (I.) Luke III. 112.
— wisdom of God in. (I.) Rom. II. 427.
— world small for so great transaction as. (I.) 1 Tim. 53.
Redemption-atonement for and remission of sin. (I.) Col. 57.
Redemptive becoming retributive. (S.) John II. 376.
— end of affliction. (S.) 2 Tim. 171.
— faith. (S.) Rom. II. 355.
— — world's. (S.) John I. 399.
— gift, Jesus himself. (I.) Gal. 10.
— method, Christ's. (S.) John III. 470.
— plan, angels' attitude towards. (S.) 1 Pet. 60
— power, Christianity. (S.) 1 Pet. 101.
— purposes, our Father's. (S.) Gal. 8.
— truth. (S.) Titus 15.
— truths. (S.) Heb. I. 76.
Reed. (S.) Matt. 206.
— bruised. (S.) Luke I. 711.
— — and smoking flax. (S.) Matt. 234. (I.) Matt. 235.
— of Jordan. (I.) Matt. 207.
— shaken by wind. (I.) Luke I. 697.
Refined selfishness. (I.) Matt. 429.
Refinement, efficiency more than, in work for God. (I.) Mark 12.
Reflection aids discernment. (I.) 2 Tim. 152.
— and action. (S.) Luke II. 288.
— encouraging. (I.) 1 Tim. 78.
— true method of. (I.) Phil. 197.
Reflections for Churches. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 203.
— of sinners in hell. (S.) Luke III. 254.
— serious, on war. (S.) Jas. 345.
— timely. (S.) Rom. II. 591.
Reflective mirror of glory of God, gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 111.
Reflectors of Christ's light, Christians. (I.) John I. 18.
— pulpit. (I.) 1 Thess. 34.
Reflex benefit of charity. (I.) Eph. 87.
— influence of idle words. (I.) Matt. 247.
— of Christ, Christian is. (I.) 2 Thess. 30.
Reform, radical and seminal. (I.) Luke I. 323.
— true spirit of. (S.) 2 Tim. 228.
Reformation, Christian. (I.) Gal. 452.
— danger of deferring. (I.) 1 Thess. 256.
— genuine. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 411.
— ideal. (S.) Acts II. 494.
— must begin at heart. (I.) Luke I. 636.
— re-creation not merely. (I.) Gal. 547.
— regeneration more than. (I.) John I. 204.
— religious, discrimination in exercise of. (S.) Jude 77.
— rule of, on divorce. (I.) Matt. 418.
— thorough. (I.) Eph. 416.
— time of, gospel. (S.) Heb. II. 12.
— type of, Paul's conversion. (S.) Acts II. 15.
— upon gospel scheme. (S.) Heb. II. 13.
Reformatory force, Christianity only. (S.) Acts I. 378.
Reformer, Christian as. (S.) Eph. 512.
— Moses true. (S.) Acts I. 581.
— true and false, contrasted. (S.) Luke I. 623.
— — Christ. (S.) Rev. 639.
— — goodness essential to. (A.) Luke I. 635.

Reformers, courage requisite in. (I.) Acts II. 379.
Refresher of mankind, Christ. (S.) John I. 497.
Refreshing ministries. (I.) Philem. 37.
— poorest. (I.) 2 Tim. 113.
— times of. (S.) Acts I. 321–327.
Refreshment in Church. (I.) Philem. 22.
— in prayer. (I.) Matt. 304.
— spiritual. (S.) Rom. II. 733; 1 Cor. II. 585.
Refuge, believer's. (S.) Phil. 196.
— city of. (S.) Heb. I. 520.
— — of, some are in suburbs of. (I.) Mark 504.
— cities of, Christ typified. (S.) Heb. I. 523.
— flying for. (S.) Heb. I. 522.
— for all, Christ's religion. (I.) Mark 177.
— for destitute, Christ. (I.) Matt. 535.
— impregnable, God. (A.) John II. 222.
— only. (A.) Heb. I. 524.
— — from apprehension of future, Christ. (S.) John I. 297.
— soul's. (S.) 1 Pet. 380.
— sure, soul's only. (A.) Heb. I. 545.
— unfailing, prayer. (I.) Luke II. 476.
Refugees, Lord's, strong consolation for. (S.) Heb. I. 519.
Refusal, faith triumphant over. (S.) Mark 285.
— great. (S.) Mark 395; John I. 481. (I.) Heb. II. 357.
— hasty, wise retractation. (S.) Matt. 480.
— of wedding garment. (I.) Matt. 502.
— to accept Christ, causes of. (S.) Matt. 494.
Refusals, kindness of. (I.) Matt. 327.
— of Christ. (S.) Mark 311.
Refuse Christ, those who, may seek him in vain. (I.) John I. 642.
— life, shall we? (A.) John I. 484.
— light, we must not. (A.) John II. 31.
Refusing Divine call. (S.) Luke III. 23.
— God. (S.) Heb. II. 562.
— life. (S.) John I. 482.
— physician. (A.) John I. 266.
— to act unjustly. (A.) Luke I. 333.
— to be partaker in other men's sins. (A.) 1 Tim. 247.
— to defraud. (A.) 1 Thess. 143.
— to save himself. (A.) Luke III. 582.
Refuting power of truth. (S.) Heb. I. 136.
Regal pomp, vanity of. (I.) Acts III. 327.
Regalia, Messianic. (S.) Heb. I. 47.
Regard, brotherly, in Church. (S.) Philem. 47.
— Divine, afflictions tokens of. (I.) Heb. II. 490.
— for Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 95.
— for others. (A.) Phil. 87.
— for parent. (A.) John III. 319.
— for those in whom grace is found. (S.) Philem. 66.
— God's, for individuals. (A.) 1 Pet. 427.
— Paul's tender, for Philippians. (S.) Phil. 15.
— supreme, Christ requires. (S.) Luke III. 65.
Regenerate and unconverted, contrast between. (S.) Rom. I. 674, 675.
— and unregenerate. (S.) 1 John 461.
— — description of. (S.) Rom. I. 669.
— endowed with meetness for heaven and title to it. (S.) John I. 202.
— man, truly, three views of. (S.) 1 John 456.
— men, capacity of, to understand Scriptures. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 179.
— means of becoming. (S.) John I. 203.
— nature, sin unnatural to. (I.) 1 John 248.
— remains of corruption in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 209.
— sins of. (S.) 1 John 247, 248.
— soul house of prayer. (I.) Luke III. 454.
Regeneration. (S.) Luke I. 321; John I. 199–201, 209; 2 Cor. 302; Eph. 122; Titus 187; Jas. 131; 1 Pet. 112. (I.) Gal. 52.
— and faith, simultaneity of. (I.) John I. 43.
— and justification, relation of. (I.) Titus 194.
— and sonship in Christ. (S.) Eph. 20.
— baptismal. (S.) John I. 209. (I.) Gal. 221.
— better than admiration. (I.) John I. 468.
— defined. (I.) John I. 203.
Regeneration, faith instrumental cause. (S.) John I. 259.
— gift of God. (I.) Jas. 132.
— great change. (A.) John I. 204.
— Holy Spirit needed for. (I.) Acts II. 202.
— instrument of, Word. (S.) Jas. 133.
— its objective cause. (S.) John I. 236.
— its subjective aspect. (S.) John I. 210.
— laver of. (S.) Titus 188, 189.
— love produced by Spirit in. (S.) Gal. 397.
— moral, Christian method of. (S.) Eph. 415.
— more than reformation. (I.) John I. 204.
— — than self-improvement. (A.) Jas. 133.
— nature and process of. (I.) John I. 211.
— — evidences, and necessity of. (S.) John I. 217.
— necessary to admission into heaven. (S.) John I. 202.
— — to capacity for heaven. (S.) John I. 202.
— necessity of. (I.) John I. 205.
— need of. (I.) John I. 204. (A.) John I. 211.
— needful change implied in. (S.) John I. 201.
— no entrance to heaven without. (I.) John I. 214.
— or second birth. (S.) John I. 206.
— physical effects of. (I.) John I. 204.
— preceded by conviction. (A.) John I. 203.
— reasonableness of. (I.) John I. 225.
— terms of. (I.) John I. 204.
Regenerating society, power of home in. (I.) Mark 203.
— Word. (S.) Jas. 137.
Register, heavenly. (S.) Rev. 699.
Regret for contempt of religion. (I.) Mark 198.
— of lost souls. (I.) Heb. I. 89.
Regular attendance at public worship, duty of. (S.) Heb. II. 130.
Regularity in conduct of life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 379.
— in prayer. (A.) 1 Thess. 239.
Regulated love. (I.) Phil. 24.
Regulation and impulse. (I.) Matt. 309.
— of conduct. (S.) Matt. 432.
— of speech. (S.) Jas. 201.
Regulations for athletic contests. (I.) 2 Tim. 148.
Regulator, love as. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 234.
Rehearsal, apostolic. (S.) Acts II. 420.
Reign, Christ's, arrival of. (S.) Matt. 89.
— — millennial. (S.) Rev. 575.
— Divine, within soul. (S.) Rev. 715.
— in life and reign of death. (S.) Rom. I. 419.
— mediatorial, end of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 451.
— of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 452.
— — in Christendom. (S.) 1 Pet. 40.
— of death. (S.) Rom. I. 411, 419.
— — and reign in life. (S.) Rom. I. 419.
— of God, hymn of. (S.) Rev. 544.
— of grace and of sin. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 440.
— — viewed in relation to work of righteousness. (S.) Luke II. 377.
— of heaven. (S.) Luke II. 351.
— of Lord source of consolation. (S.) Rev. 544.
— of martyrs with Christ. (S.) Rev. 577.
— of saints on earth. (S.) Rev. 331.
— of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 213, 496.
— sin dwells where it does not. (S.) Rom. I. 602.
Reigning and serving. (S.) Rev. 714.
— and suffering with Jesus. (S.) 2 Tim. 174.
Reinforcement, sevenfold. (I.) Luke II. 500.
Reject righteousness of God, reasons why men. (S.) Rom. II. 331.
Rejected and chosen. (S.) Mark 472.
— by world, Christ. (I.) John I. 32.
— Christ. (I.) John I. 36.
— — alone is. (I.) John I. 484.
— fallen angels, men chosen. (S.) Heb. I. 182.
— for one flaw. (A.) Jas. 245.
— guest. (S.) Matt. 500.
— message. (S.) John II. 375.
— messenger. (S.) John II. 370.

Rejected of men. (S.) John I. 601.
— translation, plea for (Luke II. 49). (I.) Luke I. 280.
Rejecting Christ, folly of. (I.) Heb. II. 143.
— Christianity, logical consequences of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 419.
— Divine testimony. (S.) 1 John 436.
— gospel, folly of. (I.) Rom. II. 309.
— — inexcusableness of. (S.) Heb. I. 84–100.
— — sin of. (S.) Heb. I. 461.
— kingdom for Christ. (A.) Luke I. 500.
— salvation. (I.) Matt. 153.
Rejection and reception of Word, effects of. (I.) John II. 72.
— Christ's coming and. (S.) John I. 33.
— — work not frustrated by his. (I.) John I. 100.
— Israel's temporary. (S.) Acts II. 373.
— of Christ. (S.) Mark 225; Acts I. 308, II. 335.
— — common but most unreasonable iniquity. (S.) Mark 470.
— — remorse occasioned by enlightened reason on. (S.) Matt. 433.
— of Esau and election of Jacob. (S.) Rom. II. 273.
— of evidence concerning Christ. (I.) Mark 630.
— of God's grace. (S.) Gal. 138.
— — prophets, and its results. (S.) Luke I. 447.
— of gospel, causes of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 62.
— of grace. (I.) Mark 728.
— of Israel. (S.) Rom. II. 395, 404.
— of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 307.
— — warning to Christians. (S.) Rom. II. 415.
— of light. (S.) John I. 32.
— — light coming and. (I.) John I. 36.
— of revealed truth referable to moral depravity. (S.) Heb. I. 257.
— of sinful notion, speedy. (S.) Luke I. 411.
— of wicked. (S.) Matt. 570.
— sureness of Christ's testimony and its. (S.) John I. 288.
Rejectors of gospel, Pilate type of self-justifying. (S.) Matt. 648.
Rejoice evermore. (S. & I.) 1 Thess. 228–231.
— in him, it is God's will that we should. (S.) Phil. 167.
— in his light, willing to. (I.) John I. 468.
— thou barren. (S.) Gal. 304.
— when Christ is present believers should. (I.) John III. 90.
— why may I? (S.) Luke II. 223.
— ye Gentiles. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
Rejoicing according to individual capacity. (I.) 1 Thess. 232.
— always. (A.) Luke I. 75.
— and heaviness, Christian's. (S.) 1 Pet. 25.
— at misfortunes of others. (I.) 2 Cor. 476.
— believers. (S.) 1 Pet. 48.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 306. (I.) Phil. 309; 1 Thess. 232.
— — grounds of. (S.) Phil. 166.
— duty of. (S.) Phil. 305.
— heart. (I.) 1 Pet. 360.
— in Christ Jesus. (S.) Phil. 178, 179, 307.
— in God. (S.) Luke I. 62; Phil. 307. (I.) Jas. 67.
— in hope. (S.) Rom. II. 521.
— in iniquity. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 259.
— in sorrow. (I.) 2 Cor. 340.
— in tribulation. (S.) Acts I. 524.
— indicates strength. (A.) 1 Pet. 48.
— life. (S.) Acts I. 717.
— motive for. (I.) Phil. 310.
— pastor's crown of. (S.) 1 Thess. 88.
— sorrowing, yet alway. (S.) 2 Cor. 338.
— spiritual, cause for. (S.) Rom. II. 592.
— through forgiveness. (A.) Luke I. 512.
— victorious. (S.) Rev. 452.
— with truth. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 259–261.
Relapse and amendment, alternating between. (A.) Rom. I. 504.
Relapse, danger of. (S.) 2 Pet. 147, 148.
— dangers of. (S.) Matt. 252.
— into sin, Christian fear of. (S.) John I. 443.
— moral. (I.) Heb. II. 180.
— occasional, compatible with spiritual advance. (I.) Matt. 634.
Relapses are inconsistent with grace, what? (S.) Heb. I. 461.
Relapsed Christian. (I.) 2 Tim. 366.
Relapsing into sin. (S.) Luke II. 500.
Related life. (S.) Rom. II. 618.
Relation, family. (S.) Mark 386.
— individual, to God. (I.) Mark 479.
— ministerial, with Christ. (I.) 2 Tim. 2.
— of atonement to universe. (I.) Eph. 53.
— of Christ to intellectual perplexities of his disciples. (S.) John III. 84.
— of Christian to heavenly world. (S.) Phil. 272.
— of Christianity to intellectual culture. (S.) 1 Thess. 199.
— of faith and love to spiritual life. (I.) Gal. 331.
— of human actions to other world. (S.) Gal. 497.
— of justification to regeneration. (I.) Titus 194.
— of Law to sin. (I.) Gal. 195.
— of members of household to one another. (I.) Eph. 216.
— — to head of household. (S.) Eph. 215.
— to God experienced. (A.) Eph. 74.
— — our. (S.) Heb. I. 342.
— unique, between Son and Father. (S.) Luke II. 231.
Relations and friends, love of. (S.) 1 John 311.
— believer's new. (S.) Rom. I. 560.
— Christ's, Christians are. (S.) Matt. 254.
— Christian's political. (S.) Rom. II. 563.
— domestic, exemplifying religion in. (S.) Luke II. 70.
— human and Divine. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 80.
— of believers. (S.) Phil. 161.
— of Paul with Philemon. (I.) Philem. 16.
— religious, of intellect. (S.) Heb. I. 640.
Relationship between Lord and his people. (I.) Matt. 535.
— covenant, between God and his people. (S.) 2 Cor. 349.
— Divine. (S.) Heb. I. 645.
— — and human. (I.) Luke II. 51.
— earthly, not destroyed by death. (I.) John II. 263.
— family. (I.) Eph. 291.
— marks of Divine and diabolic. (S.) John II. 72.
— moral, better than carnal. (I.) Jas. 4.
— personal, between Shepherd and sheep. (I.) John II. 169.
— revealed in heaven. (I.) Matt. 255.
— spiritual. (A.) Mark 119.
— — with Christ. (S.) Matt. 256.
— test of. (I.) Mark 121.
— to Christ. (S.) Mark 121.
— wealth of. (I.) Matt. 255.
— with Christ and its obligations. (S.) John II. 157.
— with Jesus, result of. (I.) Mark 119.
Relationships, Christian. (I.) Luke III. 380.
— earthly, sanctified to heavenly uses. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
— natural and spiritual. (S.) Rom. II. 768.
— to Christ, spiritual. (I.) Luke II. 47.
Relative duties: husbands and wives. (S.) Col. 256.
Relatives, Christ more than nearest. (S.) Matt. 192.
— love of Christ greater than love of. (I.) Luke III. 52.
— of Christ, true. (I.) Luke II. 51.
— or friends, pious, cannot save us. (I.) John II. 74.
— zeal for conversion of. (A.) Rom. II. 322.

Relaxation of Jesus Christ. (S.) John I. 149.
— Satanic, not expulsion. (I.) Matt. 254.
Release. (A.) Heb. II. 20.
— death is. (S.) Luke I. 223.
— from prison in answer to prayer. (S.) Acts II. 271. (A.) Acts II. 269.
— from school. (A.) Luke I. 221.
— reluctant. (S.) Acts I. 408.
Released from death. (I.) Luke I. 726.
Releasing prisoners. (I.) Matt. 643.
Relenting crucifier. (S.) Matt. 662.
Reliable principles; or, Antipas. (I.) Rev. 158.
— salvation. (A.) Rom. II. 315.
Reliance, false. (I.) Luke I. 322.
— on religious observances. (S.) Luke III. 294.
Relic, precious. (I.) Philem. 75.
Relief, no, possible in hell. (S.) Luke III. 247.
— right knowledge of Satanic torments will lead to Christ for. (I.) Matt. 330.
— sure, sad plight and. (S.) Rom. I. 364.
— under bereavement. (S.) John II. 253.
Relieve our trouble, Christ will. (A.) John II. 464.
Reliever of burdens, Church. (I.) Gal. 461.
Religion. (S.) Luke III. 59; Jas. 198.
— A B C of, self-denial. (I.) Matt. 351.
— active. (I.) Rev. 106.
— adorned. (S.) Titus 84.
— against persecution for. (S.) Luke III. 49.
— all-pervasiveness of. (I.) Col. 250.
— alphabet of, learning. (A.) Luke II. 230.
— and business. (S. I. & A.) Rom. II. 503–505; Jas. 395.
— and government, false notions of liberty in, destructive of both. (S.) 1 Pet. 190.
— and human nature. (I.) Eph. 424.
— and labour. (S.) Rom. II. 511.
— and love. (S.) 1 John 314.
— and medical profession. (S.) Col. 305.
— and morality. (S.) Luke II. 245; Rom. I. 272.
— and politics. (I.) Luke III. 459.
— and propriety. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
— and virtue enforced. (A.) 2 Pet. 11.
— antagonism to, how aroused. (I.) Acts II. 503.
— artificial. (A.) Rom. I. 188.
— as occasion of evil. (I.) Acts III. 214.
— authority in matters of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 191.
— aversion to, and its source. (S.) Jude 36.
— balloon. (I.) Luke II. 170.
— beautiful in all seasons of life. (I.) 1 John 110.
— beauty of. (S.) Acts I. 287.
— blessedness of. (I.) 1 Tim. 199.
— business hindering. (I.) Luke III. 39.
— capacity of, dissipated by disuse. (S.) Matt. 578.
— catechism of. (I.) Gal. 390.
— ceremonial and real in. (S.) Col. 154.
— — in. (S.) Col. 161.
— certainty in, tone of New Testament on. (S.) Luke I. 8.
— certitudes of. (S.) John I. 625.
— cheerful type of. (I.) Mark 83.
— Christ demands decision in. (S.) Luke II. 203.
— — Purifier of. (S.) Mark 451.
— Christ's, refuge for all. (I.) Mark 177.
— vitality of. (I.) Mark 740.
— Christian, Divine authority and sufficiency of. (S.) Luke III. 267.
— — duty of advancing. (S.) Titus 81.
— — homage of reason and conscience to facts of. (S.) Matt. 665.
— — notion entertained of, in earliest days. (S.) 1 Thess. 36.
— Christian's exemplification of. (S.) Acts I. 387.
— conceptions of. (S.) Matt. 206.
— contracted views in. (I.) Luke III. 196.
— covetousness destructive of. (A.) Heb. II. 604.
Religion, danger of exaggerations in. (S.) Rom. II. 488.
— — of indecision in. (S.) Acts III. 380.
— — of lukewarmness in. (S.) Rev. 241–246.
— — of want of promptness in. (I.) Gal. 54.
— decay of, in soul, evidences and causes of. (S.) Rev. 199.
— deception in matters of. (S.) Gal. 491.
— decision of character in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 39.
— decline of, its causes and remedies. (S.) Rev. 199.
— delay in. (S.) Acts III. 313.
— difficulty not confined to. (I.) Mark 325.
— — of. (S.) Luke II. 768.
— diligence in work of. (S.) John II. 126.
— doctrine of, most holy, how is? (S.) Jude 62.
— doctrines of, reasonable to be believed. (S.) Matt. 248.
— does not consist in bodily neglect. (A.) Col. 161.
— domestic variance occasioned by. (I.) Matt. 190.
— earnestness in. (S.) Matt. 209, 210; Rev. 210.
— easy. (S.) Matt. 228.
— effect of, on nation's grandeur. (S.) Rom. II. 564.
— effective witness. (I.) Acts I. 52.
— emotion wanted in. (I.) Rev. 119.
— Enoch's. (I.) Heb. II. 241.
— enthusiasm in. (I.) Luke III. 427.
— errors in, though not fundamental, are no better than hay and stubble. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 269.
— essence of, love. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 220.
— essential in. (S.) John I. 553.
— — practical. (I.) John II. 420.
— everyday. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 475. (A.) Col. 250.
— exemplifying, in domestic relations. (S.) Luke II. 70.
— exhortation to decision and earnestness in. (S.) Heb. II. 647.
— — to earnestness in. (S.) 2 Pet. 79.
— experience in. (I.) 1 Pet. 137.
— experimental and practical, acquaintance with Christ foundation of. (S.) Titus 153.
— — learned in sorrow. (A.) Heb. II. 505.
— external and real in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457.
— fallacies in. (S.) Gal. 492.
— false and true. (I.) 2 Tim. 266.
— — pretences in. (S.) Matt. 501.
— — respect for. (I.) Mark 243.
— family. (I.) John I. 417; Acts II. 498.
— — necessity and excellence of. (S.) 1 Tim. 238.
— fear as motive in. (S. & I.) Luke II. 544; Heb. II. 265–267.
— first thought. (I.) Mark 520.
— folly of thoughtlessness of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 480.
— for joy as well as for sorrow. (I.) John I. 154.
— forms of, necessary. (S.) 2 Tim. 265.
— formalism in. (A.) 2 Tim. 266.
— — not. (I.) 2 Tim. 266.
— formality and hypocrisy. (S.) Rev. 194.
— freedom and joy. (I.) Col. 155.
— genuine in bad times. (I.) Mark 133.
— good natural character without. (I.) Mark 410.
— great change. (A.) Col. 47.
— — duties of. (S.) Matt. 529.
— — security against delusions of sin. (S.) Heb. I. 270.
— growing urgency of. (S.) Heb. II. 138.
— half-hearted, vain. (I.) Gal. 295.
— happiness of. (A.) Phil. 309.
— has many comforts. (I.) John II. 464.
— haste in. (S.) Mark 624.
— highest wisdom. (I.) Jas. 47.
— hindrances to. (S.) Titus 40.
— holy, Christianity. (A.) 2 Tim. 39.
— ignorance causes neglect of. (I.) Heb. I. 394.

Religion, ignorance of. (I.) Eph. 409. (A.) John I. 208.
— — of Holy Scripture source of error in. (I.) Matt. 507.
— illustrated under form of building. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 261.
— immediate claims of. (S.) Heb. I. 313.
— importance of, to study and practice of medicine. (S.) Col. 306.
— — of will in. (I.) John I. 629.
— in childhood. (A.) Luke I. 266.
— in common life. (S.) Rom. II. 511–513; 1 Cor. II. 56, 57, 65.
— in conversation. (A.) Col. 290.
— in diverse places. (I.) John II. 621.
— in its relation to common life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 496.
— in secret; Nathanael under fig-tree. (S.) John I. 140.
— in storm. (S.) Acts III. 421.
— in youth. (S.) 2 Tim. 284.
— included in love of country. (S.) Luke I. 678.
— individual and social influence of. (S.) 1 Pet. 108.
— influence of, to enlarge mind. (S.) 2 Cor. 344.
— innovation and conservatism in matters of. (S.) 1 Thess. 266.
— instituted, not determined to undermine natural. (S.) Matt. 161.
— institutions of, mind of Holy Spirit manifested in. (S.) Heb. II. 10.
— inward. (I.) Eph. 312.
— — principle. (S.) 1 Pet. 256.
— — — and cannot be forced. (I.) Luke III. 314.
— irresolution in, nature and causes of. (S.) Acts III. 391.
— is doing God's will. (S.) Luke I. 646.
— Jewish, Paul's prospects in. (I.) Gal. 41.
— joy. (A.) 1 John 29.
— knowledge and practice necessary in. (S.) John II. 416.
— life. (I.) Jas. 205.
— — explains. (A.) Jas. 320.
— little, is worth retaining. (S.) Rev. 180.
— — mistake of. (I.) Matt. 565.
— losses and gains in connection with. (S.) Matt. 357.
— love great energy in. (I.) Matt. 604.
— makes us profitable. (I.) Philem. 51.
— man must have some. (S.) Acts II. 398.
— man's deep cry for paternal in. (S.) John II. 510.
— — or Abel. (S.) Heb. II. 217.
— manliness in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 576.
— many rest upon strict way of, which yet cometh not up to, but often is besides, appointment of Word. (S.) Acts III. 332.
— mediocrity in, best liked by world. (I.) Matt. 604.
— mere routine of. (A.) Rom. I. 189.
— miracles proper way of proving Divine authority of any. (S.) Mark 739.
— mistake as to. (I.) Jas. 205.
— moves to pity. (I.) Col. 224.
— must be personal. (A.) Gal. 479.
— must surmount difficulty. (I.) Matt. 147.
— more than formality. (S.) 2 Tim. 260.
— more than intellectual assent. (I.) Jas. 259.
— more than outward addition. (I.) Matt. 430.
— more than resolution. (I.) Matt. 147.
— mysteries in: Ascension. (S.) Rom. II. 223.
— mysteriousness of. (S.) Eph. 589.
— natural, insufficient creed of: Paul at Malta. (S.) Acts III. 461.
— — its uses and defects. (S.) Acts II. 394.
— — varieties in; or, family at Bethany. (S.) John II. 234.
— — without revelation, sufficient to render sinner inexcusable. (S.) Rom. I. 89.
Religion, nature of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 373
— neutrality in, exposed. (S.) Matt. 108.
— — impossible. (S.) Matt. 236, 237; Luke II. 495, 497. (I.) Matt. 237; Luke II. 499.
— new departures in. (S.) Acts II. 105.
— — life in. (S.) Rom. I. 466.
— no waste. (I.) Luke III. 148.
— nominal. (S.) Rev. 190.
— not to be rejected because of hypocrites. (I.) Titus 54.
— not to disgrace. (I.) 1 Thess. 63.
— obedience has not merely to do with easy part of. (I.) Matt. 230.
— objective, necessary. (I.) Heb. II. 104.
— of charity compatible with all callings. (S.) Phil. 379.
— of Christ. (S.) Mark 154.
— — be not ashamed of. (I.) Luke II. 558.
— — Paul's estimate of. (I.) Gal. 115.
— of grandeur and joy, Scripture teaches. (A.) 2 Tim. 314.
— of impulse. (S.) Matt. 309.
— of Jews. (S.) Mark 272.
— of nature and of culture. (S.) Jude 45.
— of penitence. (I.) Luke I. 308.
— of people. (S.) Acts I. 485.
— of tenderness. (I.) Matt. 162.
— old, against new, fury of. (S.) 1 Thess. 79.
— originality in. (I.) Matt. 604.
— our business, how we must make. (S.) Luke I. 287.
— our chief concern. (S.) Matt. 113.
— outward and inward. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 184–188.
— patterns in. (S.) 1 Tim. 76.
— personal. (S.) Mark 319; Rom. I. 22.
— — characteristic nature of influences of Holy Spirit with reference to. (S.) 1 John 300.
— — several degrees of. (S.) Rom. I. 461.
— Pharisaical. (S.) Luke II. 521.
— place and power of feeling in. (I.) Gal. 276.
— — of forms in. (I.) Mark 595.
— — of mind in. (S.) 1 Pet. 66.
— pleasantness of. (I.) 1 Thess. 233.
— pleasures of sense and of. (I.) Jas. 439.
— positive. (S.) Matt. 69.
— power in, knowledge. (S.) John III. 133.
— — of. (A.) Eph. 139.
— practical. (S.) Phil. 131. (I.) John II. 570.
— — advantages of. (S.) 1 Tim. 190.
— — requires energy. (I.) Matt. 211.
— practice in, necessary in proportion to our knowledge. (S.) Luke II. 664.
— prayer characteristic action of. (S.) Matt. 121.
— present. (S.) 1 John 183.
— principle of growth. (S.) 2 Pet. 27.
— progressive. (S.) Mark 165.
— — necessity of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 580.
— pure. (S.) Jas. 212.
— — active charity part of. (S.) Jas. 216.
— — and undefiled. (S.) Jas. 207, 213.
— purifier of, Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 22.
— purity of motive in. (A.) Matt. 82.
— raises men up. (I.) Eph. 147.
— real. (S.) Gal. 117.
— — home piety proof of. (I.) Mark 204.
— reality. (S.) Luke I. 6.
— — of. (S.) Col. 251.
— — of, hypocrisy does not disprove. (I.) Acts I. 106.
— reason in. (S.) Heb. I. 434.
— reasonable service. (S.) Rom. II. 456.
— recommended, instant consideration of. (S.) Heb. I. 234.
— red-hot. (I.) Rev. 119.
— regret for contempt of. (I.) Mark 198.
— revival of, methods to be taken for. (S.) Rev. 201.
— revivals of. (S.) Luke I. 515; Acts I. 134.
— rewards and punishments of, are present as well as future. (I.) Matt. 296.

Religion, rewards in. (I.) Heb. II. 258.
— right of private judgment in. (S.) Acts II. 569.
— — — in matters of. (S.) 1 Thess. 265.
— — use of understanding in matters of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 361.
— ruling though not only object of life. (I.) Matt. 106.
— safeguard. (S.) Acts II. 513.
— sameness of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 187.
— scoffing at, nature, folly, and danger of. (S.) 2 Pet. 152, 153.
— scriptural, one thing needful. (S.) Luke II. 298.
— seated in heart. (S.) Luke I. 646.
— secret side of. (S.) John I. 141.
— seen in principle before it appears in conduct. (I.) Luke I. 636.
— self-denial one aspect of. (I.) Matt. 353.
— self-respect vital to. (I.) Mark 227.
— shallowness in. (S.) Rev. 249.
— sham, useless. (I.) Jas. 321.
— should be practical if it is to be influential. (A.) Luke III. 69.
— sign of seeming. (S.) Jas. 205.
— sincerity in. (S.) 2 Cor. 25.
— small duties of. (S.) Matt. 529.
— social obstacles to. (S.) Matt. 191.
— soundness of mind in. (S.) 2 Tim. 28.
— spasmodic. (I.) Gal. 339.
— sphere of, realm of love. (S.) John III. 496.
— spiritual, breadth of. (S.) John I. 365. (I.) John I. 349.
— — need of. (S.) Rom. I. 173.
— spirituality of. (I.) John I. 43.
— spring. (I.) John I. 340.
— steadfastness in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 549, 551.
— — profession and practice of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 551.
— strong convictions in. (S.) Rom. II. 612.
— superlative importance of moral duties of. (S.) Matt. 529.
— support of good men under their sufferings for. (S.) 1 Pet. 380.
— talking of, without possessing it. (I.) Matt. 247.
— temper nine-tenths of. (I.) Jas. 296.
— test of, brotherly love. (I.) 1 Thess. 150.
— — love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 223.
— — power to comfort. (A.) 1 Thess. 218.
— *to-day*. (S.) Heb. I. 233.
— too much mere sentiment in. (S.) Acts I. 68.
— traditional. (I.) John I. 349.
— true. (S.) Matt. 517; John I. 330; Rom. II. 659, 765; 1 Cor. I. 366; Phil. 25; Jas. 205, 214.
— — benevolence and purity essential to. (S.) Jas. 209.
— — danger of apostasy from. (S.) Heb. II. 178.
— — evidences of. (S.) Jas. 210.
— — exemplified in Mary. (S.) Luke II. 293.
— — frees men from dangerous errors. (S.) Phil. 250.
— — ideal of. (S.) Jas. 206.
— — in man, evidences of. (S.) 1 John 337.
— — interpretation of. (S.) Luke II. 193.
— — praise of. (S.) Rom. I. 193.
— — quietness of. (S.) 3 John 6.
— — requirements of. (S.) Rom. II. 485.
— — revelation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 166.
— — spiritual production and practical development of. (S.) Heb. II. 276.
— — stability and perfection of. (S.) Jude 87.
— — test of. (S.) Matt. 130.
— — wonder of men. (S.) Acts I. 383.
— truth about. (I.) Matt. 526.
— unfairness in treatment of. (S.) Matt. 333.
— unpractical questions about. (I.) Luke II. 758.
— unreal. (S.) Acts III. 76. (I.) Matt. 569.
— use of fear in. (S.) Luke II. 544; Heb. II. 265–267.
Religion, use of force in. (S.) John III. 226.
— — of reason in. (S.) Acts II. 546.
— used by those who do not believe in it. (S.) Acts III. 75.
— vain and true. (S.) Jas. 198.
— — unbridled tongue sign of. (S.) Jas. 203.
— vanity of human institutions in. (S.) Matt. 314.
— vices of Christians detrimental to general interests of. (S.) 1 Pet. 186.
— vital, forgiving spirit essential to. (S.) Matt. 410.
— — or, living water. (S.) John I. 336.
— ways of, not pleasant to irreligious men. (I.) Gal. 310.
— what is? (S.) 2 Tim. 197.
— which develops fit and useful. (I.) Mark 427.
— wisdom of. (S.) Jas. 213.
— without love, unreality of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 214.
— world's estimate of. (S.) Matt. 215.
— worldliness fatal to. (I.) 2 Tim. 367.
— worldly views of; or, Christ before Pilate. (S.) John III. 242.
— zeal in. (S.) Gal. 285.
Religions, Christianity and other, humanity of. (I.) Luke II. 265.
Religionist, official, challenges Jesus. (I.) Mark 464.
— unfeeling. (I.) Luke I. 717.
Religious actions, reason judge of. (S.) 1 John 272.
— affections. (S.) Rom. II. 493.
— — arise from spiritual enlightenment. (S.) Col. 210.
— — produce convictions of reality. (S.) Matt. 340.
— and Divine faith. (S.) Heb. II. 244.
— and secular duties not in conflict. (S.) Luke III. 460.
— anniversaries, improvement of. (S.) 1 Tim. 222.
— aspect, postal system in its beneficent and. (S.) 2 Cor. 77.
— assemblies. (I.) Heb. II. 134.
— — holiness in, and in everyday life. (S.) Luke II. 170.
— belief, importance of firm. (S.) Luke I. 9.
— caution, necessity for. (S.) Heb. I. 291.
— character, profaneness to disparage. (S.) Luke I. 707.
— contention. (I.) Acts II. 203.
— controversy, vanity of. (I.) John I. 350.
— controversies, effect of man's wrath in agitation of. (S.) Jas. 149.
— convictions, fixed, helpful to growth. (I.) Heb. II. 638.
— curiosity. (S.) Luke III. 558.
— decision. (S.) Heb. II. 359.
— — danger of delay in. (A.) Acts III. 315.
— declension. (S.) Heb. II. 179; Rev. 121.
— decline. (S.) Gal. 336.
— desire, strong, visitation of. (I.) Matt. 210.
— despondency. (I.) Mark 261.
— devil. (I.) Luke I. 420.
— disputations. (I.) Rom. II. 604, 605.
— disputes. (S.) Titus 206.
— dissensions. (I.) Acts III. 258.
— divisions. (S.) Luke II. 687.
— doubts. (S.) Matt. 676.
— duties, anger hinders. (A.) Eph. 440.
— — great and small to be combined. (I.) Matt. 530.
— — order in performance of. (S.) Luke I. 16.
— — perseverance in. (S.) Gal. 505, 507, 518.
— earnestness, self-denial test of. (S.) Luke II. 129.
— ecstasy, permanent use of. (I.) Matt. 372.
— education. (S.) Eph. 599.
— — time for. (I.) Eph. 603.
— emotion. (S.) Luke III. 531.
— — three stages of. (S.) Rev. 244.

Religious error, tolerance of. (S.) Acts II. 235.
— excitement. (S.) Mark 447.
— — use of. (S.) Mark 344.
— experiences, high, political era associated with. (I.) Luke I. 111.
— faction, spirit of. (S.) Gal. 280.
— faith rational. (S.) Rom. I. 308.
— — testing of. (S.) 1 Pet. 28.
— fanaticism. (A.) John III. 5.
— fear. (S.) Luke II. 542.
— fervour. (S.) Rom. II. 519.
— forms. (S.) Rom. I. 184.
— friendship. (S.) 2 Tim. 113.
— growth. (S.) 2 Pet. 198–213.
— home-life. (S.) Titus 61.
— impostors, picture of. (S.) 2 Cor. 453.
— impressions, danger of trifling with. (I.) Luke II. 205.
— — not to be checked. (S.) Matt. 147, 148; Luke II. 197.
— — soon shaken off. (I.) Matt. 430.
— — transient. (S.) Matt. 252. (I.) Mark 243.
— impulses. (S.) Gal. 53.
— indecision, danger of. (S.) Luke II. 199.
— indifference. (S.) Acts III. 31.
— instability of Galatians. (I.) Gal. 16.
— institutions, their abuse. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 87.
— instruction, early. (A.) Eph. 602.
— — for children. (I.) Eph. 606.
— intercourse. (S.) Luke I. 59.
— intolerance. (S.) John II. 225.
— — dishonouring to God. (A.) John III. 5.
— isolation, perils of. (I.) Heb. II. 137.
— joy. (S.) Luke I. 147. (I.) Luke I. 62.
— — associated with common occasions. (I.) Luke I. 522.
— knowledge, pride vitiates. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 516.
— — true order of. (I.) John I. 618.
— life, Christ only source of. (S.) John I. 587.
— — commencement of, easy for some men. (I.) Matt. 158.
— — exceeds human resources. (I.) Luke III. 56.
— — grand test of. (S.) Luke II. 45.
— — hindrances to. (S.) Gal. 335–340.
— — safeguards of. (S.) Acts I. 235.
— — superficiality of Galatian. (I.) Gal. 273.
— — tests of. (S.) Luke I. 320.
— matters, respect of persons in. (S.) Jas. 222.
— ministry, new style of. (S.) Acts I. 163.
— most, most energetic. (I.) Matt. 211.
— motives, instances of self-denial apart from. (I.) Matt. 355.
— nature and religious character. (S.) Acts II. 611.
— nearsightedness. (S.) 2 Pet. 75.
— non-observance of Sabbath. (S.) Rom. II. 610.
— obedience, deceptive. (I.) Matt. 525.
— observances, reliance on. (S.) Luke III. 294.
— openly. (I.) John I. 609.
— ordinances are sometimes unprofitable, why. (I.) John I. 310.
— patchwork. (S.) Matt. 163.
— permanence. (S.) John II. 668.
— persecution, typical. (S.) Acts I. 350.
— perseverance. (S.) Jude 86.
— persistency. (S.) Acts II. 233.
— persuasives to being. (S.) 2 Cor. 260.
— practice, tendency of, to promote right sentiments. (S.) John I. 623.
— pretension, enormity of. (S.) Acts I. 449.
— pride, selfish. (I.) Matt. 524.
— principle. (S.) Luke III. 224.
— privileges, responsibility for. (S.) 1 Thess. 194.
— — sin and danger of abusing. (S.) Matt. 217.
— profession. (I.) Matt. 487.
— — test of, continuance. (S.) John II. 667.
— professors and teachers, fickleness and folly in dealing with. (S.) Luke I. 704.
Religious progress, observance of others'. (S.) Eph. 86.
— questions, duty of outspokenness on. (S.) 2 Cor. 97.
— reformation, discrimination in exercise of. (S.) Jude 77.
— relations of intellect. (S.) Heb. I. 640.
— repulsions. (I.) Luke II. 186.
— retirement. (S.) Matt. 304.
— reverence. (S.) Luke II. 345.
— revivals. (S.) John I. 223.
— — times of refreshing. (S.) Acts I. 323.
— ritual, false and true. (S.) Jas. 197.
— scepticism. (S.) John II. 217.
— Scripture evidence sufficient to make man. (S.) Luke III. 271.
— selfishness. (S.) Rom. II. 620. (A.) Rom. II. 621.
— — common. (A.) Phil. 88.
— separation. (S.) 2 Cor. 346.
— service, strength required for. (I.) 2 Tim. 1.
— sign-seekers. (S.) Matt. 248.
— strife. (A.) 2 Tim. 228.
— subjects, prudence necessary in conversing upon. (S.) Matt. 120.
— supposition. (I.) Luke I. 272.
— sympathy, call to utmost expansiveness in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 311.
— — want of, at home. (I.) John I. 602.
— Teacher, Christ as. (S.) John II. 4.
— teachers. (I.) Heb. I. 422.
— — introduction into office of. (I.) Jas. 287.
— teaching of young. (S.) Eph. 599.
— — to be tested by Bible. (I.) Gal. 25.
— thought, idolatry retrogression, not advance in. (I.) Rom. I. 100.
— toleration. (S.) Rom. II. 603.
— training. (I.) Luke I. 269.
— — should begin early. (I.) Eph. 603.
— truth, transcendent importance of. (S.) John III. 264.
— truths, nature of. (S.) 2 Tim. 231.
— use of archæology. (S.) Mark 523.
— — of excited feelings. (S.) Luke II. 71.
— — of nature. (S.) Acts II. 600.
— uses of time. (S.) Mark 42.
— value of song. (I.) Luke I. 89.
— worship, proper object of all. (S.) Rev. 9.
— — remedy for excitements. (S.) Jas. 473.
— — Supreme being only proper object of. (S.) Rev. 551.
— wisdom. (S.) Jas. 39.
— zeal. (S.) Gal. 286; Rev. 258, 259.
— — proper regulation of. (S.) Rom. II. 324.
Reluctant release. (S.) Acts I. 408.
Remainder, God's. (S.) Rom. II. 399.
Remarkable change in conduct of mob. (I.) Luke I. 452.
— conversion. (A.) Acts II. 2.
— deliverances. (I.) Luke II. 552.
— effect of united prayer. (I.) Luke I. 18.
— fertility. (I.) Luke II. 34.
— funeral. (S.) Matt. 666.
— liberality. (I.) Acts I. 437.
— meeting. (S.) Acts I. 696.
— pulpit. (S.) Luke I. 465.
— things, five. (S.) Acts III. 471.
Remedy, best, for small congregations. (A.) Acts II. 149.
— Christ's, for troubled heart. (S.) John II. 461.
— evil and its. (S.) 1 John 44.
— for all diseases, Christianity. (I.) Luke I. 527.
— for excitements, religious worship. (S.) Jas. 473.
— for man's ignorance, God's plan of salvation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 53.
— for soul-depression, doing good. (A.) Acts II. 190.
— God's, and world's need. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 54.
— good, in desperate cases, prayer. (S.) Jas. 495.

Remedy, great. (A.) John I. 101.
— heart needs. (I.) Matt. 320.
— man cannot choose his. (I.) Mark 315.
— no. (S.) Heb. II. 534.
— our natural state and its. (S.) Eph. 519.
— rejected, disease fatal because. (I.) Matt. 240.
— tested. (A.) Heb. I. 593.
Remedies against covetousness. (S.) Heb. II. 601.
— against immoderate care for temporal things. (S.) Mark 136.
— against sin of blasphemy. (S.) Mark 114.
— and causes of pride. (S.) 1 Tim. 135.
— for evil-speaking. (S.) Eph. 461.
— for preventing or redressing hardness of heart. (S.) Heb. I. 243.
— human, sin deep disease beyond reach of. (I.) Mark 69.
— some general, of self-love. (S.) 2 Tim. 246.
Remember Jesus Christ. (I.) 2 Tim. 154, 155.
— Lot's wife. (S.) Luke III. 320–328.
— me, Lord! (I.) Luke III. 598.
— reckoning-day. (I.) 2 Tim. 122.
— son! (S.) Luke III. 251.
Remembered, pleasant way of getting ourselves. (I.) Mark 573.
— things to be. (S.) John I. 562.
— truth to be. (S.) Jude 28.
— words to be. (S.) Jude 55.
Remembering Christ, advantages of. (S.) Luke III. 507.
— departed Christian ministers. (S.) Heb. II. 620.
— Jesus. (I.) Luke III. 510.
— needs of others. (A.) Heb. II. 597.
— poor but not Christ. (I.) Mark 577.
— — duty of. (S.) Gal. 82.
— what is written. (I.) Luke I. 400.
Remembrance. (S.) 2 Tim. 154. (I.) 2 Tim. 6.
— affectionate. (A.) 2 Tim. 201.
— blessed, and joyful prayers. (S.) Phil. 6.
— constant. (S.) 2 Pet. 90.
— in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 104.
— of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 107. (I.) 2 Tim. 153. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 99.
— of former sinful state. (S.) Eph. 182.
— of Me, in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 105, 106. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 99.
— of our miserable condition by nature. (S.) Eph. 181.
— of past sin. (I.) Mark 239.
— — teachers. (S.) Heb. II. 618.
— of poor recommended. (S.) Gal. 82.
— psalm of. (S.) 1 John 341.
Remembrancer, Divine. (S.) John II. 583.
— Holy Ghost. (S.) John II. 582.
Remembrancers, angels as. (I.) Luke III. 622.
— ministers as. (S.) Titus 161. (I.) 2 Pet. 90.
Remembrances, Christian. (S.) Phil. 6.
Reminder of mortality. (A.) 1 Thess. 192.
Reminders of sins. (I.) Heb. II. 80.
Reminiscences of foot-washing. (I.) John II. 393.
Remission and forgiveness of sins. (I.) Col. 58.
— — — attainable. (S.) Luke I. 726.
— by God only. (I.) Acts I. 226.
— for greatest sinners. (A.) Acts I. 226.
— gives confidence under accusations of law. (A.) Acts I. 226.
— no, without blood. (S.) Heb. II. 37.
— of and atonement for sin: redemption. (I.) Col. 57.
— of sin, repentance and. (S.) Acts I. 503.
— of sins. (S.) John III. 414. (I.) Luke III. 669.
— — by substitution. (S.) Heb. II. 38.
— — way to accept. (I.) Acts II. 198.
— without shedding of blood there is no. (A.) Heb. II. 40.
Remnant, admonition, and hope. (S.) Rom. II. 394.
— God's little, keeping their garments clean in evil day. (S.) Rev. 207.
Remnant, saved. (S.) Rom. II. 307.
— war against. (S.) Rev. 457.
Remonstrances, Christ's. (S.) Acts III. 341.
Remorse occasioned by enlightened reason on rejection of Christ. (S.) Matt. 433.
— of Judas on condemnation of Christ. (S.) Matt. 638.
— of lost, unconverted warned by. (S.) Matt 638.
— of wasted life. (A.) Rom. I. 534.
Removal of curse. (S.) Gal. 155.
Remunerating power of God. (S.) Heb. II. 375.
Remuneration, deferred. (I.) Luke II. 216.
— justly awarded. (S.) Heb. I. 33.
Rend it, let us not. (I.) John III. 311.
Rending of veil. (S.) Matt. 664.
Renewal. (I.) Rev. 644.
— Divine. (S.) Heb. I. 642.
— in spirit of mind. (I.) Eph. 425.
— indefinite, impossible. (I.) Heb. I. 464.
— is impossible, moral condition in which. (I.) Heb. I. 464.
— moral. (S.) Eph. 428.
— more than repair. (A.) Eph. 426.
— of all things. (S.) Rev. 640.
— of life. (S.) 2 Cor. 176.
— of race, Christianity. (S.) Rom. I. 462.
— progressive. (I.) Eph. 425.
— spiritual, in Christ. (S.) Col. 203.
Renewed heart, order of gracious exercises in. (S.) Gal. 323.
— man. (S.) Gal. 362.
— — perishing and. (S.) 2 Cor. 172.
— nature, heavenly aspirations of. (S.) Col. 173.
— soul, festival of. (S.) Mark 75.
— — garments of. (S.) Col. 220.
— which is being. (I.) Col. 208.
Renewing of Holy Spirit. (S.) Titus 190.
Renounced, world we have. (S.) John II. 672.
Renouncing Christ. (I.) Luke III. 561.
— spirit of Christianity. (S.) Heb. II. 649.
— things that hinder. (I.) Matt. 399.
— world. (S.) 2 Cor. 351.
Renovation. (S.) 1 Pet. 125.
— God's work of. (I.) Rev. 644.
— of all things. (S.) Rev. 643.
— of world, Christ engaged in. (I.) Acts I. 55.
Renovator, Christ: anticipation. (S.) Rev. 638.
Renown of faith. (S.) Heb. II. 202.
Rent, little. (I.) Heb. II. 660.
— veil. (S.) Matt. 664, 665; Mark 676; Heb. II. 103.
Rents in primitive Church. (S.) Acts II. 202.
Renunciation, great. (S.) 2 Cor. 386.
— obedience to command of, not necessarily literal. (I.) Matt. 426.
— of evil ways. (S.) Eph. 509.
— true spirit of. (I.) Matt. 425.
Repair, renewal more than. (A.) Eph. 426.
Repairer of man, Divine Maker of man only. (I.) Mark 70.
Reparation to God. (I.) Philem. 75.
Repeated predictions. (S.) Luke II. 180.
Repeating same teaching. (I.) Phil. 171.
Repel Christ, who, and who bring. (S.) John II. 572.
Repent. (S.) Matt. 39.
— and believe. (I.) Mark 30.
— now, we must. (I.) Acts I. 317.
— space to. (I.) Rev. 179.
Repentance. (S.) Matt. 14, 15, 39; Luke II. 703, 705, 713; Acts I. 219–226, II. 626–631; 2 Cor. 369. (I.) Luke I. 319; Heb. I. 450.
— and faith. (S. & I.) Mark 26, 27, 29, 30; Acts III. 132.
— and forgiveness. (S.) Acts I. 504.
— and God's goodness. (S.) Rom. I. 131.
— and its results. (S.) Acts I. 316.
— and judgments. (S.) Luke II. 696.
— and no salvation; judgments and no repentance. (S.) Rev. 515.

Repentance and pardon. (S.) Luke III. 668. (I.) Luke III. 669.
— and remission of sin. (S.) Acts I. 503.
— apostolic doctrine of. (S.) 2 Cor. 372.
— bears sweet fruit. (I.) Mark 30.
— before joy. (I.) Acts I. 225.
— before theology. (I.) John I. 203.
— change of course. (I.) Acts I. 225.
— — of mind. (I.) Acts I. 316.
— Christ calling sinners to. (S.) Mark 79.
— consideration of misspent time incentive to. (S.) 1 Pet. 331.
— constant obedience better than. (S.) Luke III. 177.
— daily duty. (I.) Mark 31.
— dear to Christian. (A.) Mark 30.
— death-bed, arguments on both sides of question concerning validity of. (S.) Acts III. 360.
— — folly of trusting to. (I.) Luke III. 597.
— deep, children capable of. (I.) Matt. 472.
— delay of. (S.) Acts III. 311.
— design of preaching. (S.) 2 Tim. 232.
— efficacy and joy of. (S.) Luke III. 117.
— father brought to. (A.) Luke I. 318.
— first-fruits of. (S.) Acts II. 534.
— first thing. (I.) Luke I. 307.
— fructifying energy. (I.) Matt. 19.
— fruits for. (I.) Matt. 19.
— — meet for. (I.) Luke I. 318.
— fruitful in amendment. (I.) Matt. 20.
— — in restitution. (I.) Matt. 20.
— futility of delaying. (I.) Gal. 492.
— genuine, internal workings of. (S.) 2 Cor. 373.
— gift of Christ. (I.) Acts I. 503.
— gifts and calling of God are without. (I.) Rom. II. 423, 424.
— goodness leading to. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 128–130.
— greatness of. (I.) Luke III. 113.
— grievous sinners on, shall find mercy. (I.) Luke I. 730.
— Herod's partial. (I.) Mark 241.
— immediate, necessity of. (S.) Rev. 162.
— implies utter forsaking of sin. (I.) Acts I. 317.
— inordinate sorrow not necessary to. (I.) Luke III. 176.
— knowledge of sin necessary to. (S.) 1 John 230.
— legal and evangelical. (I.) Acts I. 226.
— lifelong. (I.) Mark 30.
— look of, backward and forward. (I.) Mark 30.
— love produces. (I.) Luke I. 717.
— low in, high in faith. (I.) Mark 30.
— magnitude of. (I.) Acts I. 225.
— main object of Christ's ministry to call sinners to. (S.) Matt. 162.
— more than penance-doing. (I.) Luke I. 318.
— more time for. (A.) Luke II. 742.
— motives to. (S.) Luke I. 318.
— moulding energy. (I.) Matt. 19.
— nature and evidence of. (S.) Mark 29.
— necessity of. (S.) Luke II. 703, 704. (I.) Luke I. 318.
— no encouragement to defer. (I.) Luke III. 604.
— not alike in all. (I.) Luke I. 309.
— not better than obedience. (I.) Luke III. 95.
— not immediately followed by faith. (I.) Mark 27.
— not mere sorrow for sin. (I.) Acts I. 316.
— not so earnest as it seems. (I.) Acts I. 225.
— of Judas. (S.) Matt. 638, 639. (I.) Matt. 641.
— of Peter. (S.) Luke III. 544–552.
— of sinner, joy in heaven at. (S.) Luke III. 91, 106–108, 110, 111.
— Palestinian apostates, and impossibility affirmed of renewing them again to. (S.) Heb. I. 459.
— penitent thief no argument for delaying. (S.) Luke III. 603.
Repentance, peril of delaying. (S.) Heb. I. 232.
— Peter's. (S.) Matt. 634; Mark 639.
— — lifelong. (I.) Mark 641.
— preaching. (I.) Mark 27.
— produced by God. (I.) Acts I. 225.
— purifying energy. (I.) Matt. 20.
— reasons for. (S.) Acts I. 332.
— restitution proof of. (A.) Luke III. 399.
— results in change of action. (I.) Luke I. 317.
reverie of. (I.) Matt. 15.
— reversal of conduct. (I.) Mark 27.
— rules and directions for right performing duty of. (S.) 2 Pet. 165.
— sham. (I.) Acts I. 220.
— should be immediate. (I.) Acts III. 364.
— shows itself. (I.) Luke I. 317.
— sinner's. (S.) Luke III. 592.
— tears of. (I.) Mark 641.
— terror not necessary to. (I.) Luke II. 713.
— Thorpe's. (A.) Luke II. 712.
— time for. (S.) Rev. 179.
— tokens of. (S.) Mark 29.
— true. (S.) Luke II. 702.
— — is godly sorrow. (S.) 2 Cor. 368.
— — is practical. (I.) Acts I. 317.
— unto life. (S.) Acts II. 209–213.
— what, cannot do. (I.) Luke II. 703.
— what is? (I.) Acts I. 317.
— works meet for. (S.) Acts III. 80.
Repentant tears, fountains of. (S.) Mark 640.
Repented of, all sin must be. (I.) Luke II. 702.
Repetition. (S.) Phil. 170; 2 Tim. 180. (I.) 2 Tim. 180.
— of old truth. (S.) Phil. 171.
— strengthens. (I.) Mark 601.
— usefulness of. (S.) Phil. 171.
Repetitions, Scripture, value of. (I.) John I. 9.
Reply, Christ's. (I.) John I. 449.
— — Pilate's address and. (S.) John III. 244.
— Paul's, God's call and. (S.) Gal. 45.
— to first temptation. (S.) Matt. 33.
Replies, right, to right requests. (S.) Luke II. 477.
Report, false, disastrous result of. (A.) Luke I. 333.
— good, minister of. (A.) 1 Tim. 134.
— — obtained by faith. (S.) Heb. II. 202.
— gospel. (S.) John II. 371; Rom. II. 381.
Reports, missionary. (S.) Acts II. 419.
— of Christian service. (S.) Acts III. 29.
Reporting to Christ. (S.) Luke II. 219.
Repose of faith. (I.) Heb. II. 196.
Representative characters. (I.) Luke I. 713.
— Christ's, Christ's servant. (I.) Rom. I. 8.
— human conflict. (S.) Matt. 617.
— to man, Eternal in universe and his. (S.) Rev. 541.
Representatives, Christ's. (A.) Matt. 596.
— two, of race. (S.) Rom. I. 422.
Repression and fault-finding. (A.) Eph. 608.
— of God's truth. (S.) Rom. I. 77.
Reprisal, law of. (I.) Acts II. 290.
Reproach, Christ's. (S.) Heb. II. 650. (A.) Heb. II. 651.
— equanimity under. (A.) 1 Pet. 232.
— glorious. (I.) Mark 668.
— incurred by Christians. (S.) Heb. II. 651.
— righteous. (I.) Luke II. 792.
Reproaches and afflictions. (S.) Heb. II. 149.
— Christ's, of Pharisees. (S.) Matt. 523.
Reprobate, no unconditional, Pharaoh. (S.) Rom. II. 291.
Reproduction in kind. (S.) Gal. 504. (I.) Gal. 501.
Reproof, administering. (S.) Luke I. 718.
— begins with self. (I.) Gal. 455.
— benefit of. (I.) Gal. 455. (A.) 2 Tim. 323.
— bold in. (I.) Matt. 298.
— brotherly. (S.) Gal. 86, 452.
— Christian. (S.) Titus 46.
— — duty and manner of. (S.) Eph. 509.
— effectual. (A.) 2 Tim. 322.
— fidelity in administering. (A.) Titus 46.

Reproof, how true servant of God uses his office of. (S.) Acts II. 317.
— ineffectual, and effectual conviction of sin. (I.) John III. 39.
— need of. (I.) 2 Tim. 322.
— of busybody. (A.) 1 Thess. 163.
— of censoriousness. (S.) Rom. II. 639.
— of good man. (I.) Titus 47.
— of scepticism. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 501.
— open, for open sin. (I.) Gal. 85.
— private and brotherly. (S. & I.) Matt. 406.
— — power of. (A.) John I. 343.
— receiving. (I.) Luke I. 718.
— right mode of giving and receiving. (I.) Gal. 277.
— should be judicious. (I.) Rom. II. 714.
— silent. (A.) 2 Tim. 323.
— sin and its. (S.) John III. 40.
— tenderness in. (I.) Gal. 455.
Reproofs, Christian. (S.) 1 Tim. 230.
Reprove, how must we, that we may not partake of other men's sins? (S.) 1 Tim. 242.
Reprover, consistency required in. (I.) Matt. 120.
Reproving evil company. (A.) Eph. 494.
— faith proving and. (I.) Heb. II. 200.
— gentleness in. (A.) Eph. 397.
— rich. (I.) Matt. 299.
— suitable times for. (I.) Gal. 455.
Repudiating idols. (I.) 1 Thess. 36.
Repulsions, religious. (I.) Luke II. 186.
Reputation. (S.) Rom. II. 653.
— false, of trees. (I.) Luke I. 636.
— favourable, woe of. (I.) Luke I. 583.
— importance of good man taking care of his. (S.) Rom. II. 653.
— undue regard to, source of unbelief. (S.) John I. 492.
Request, apostle's. (S.) 2 Cor. 360.
— Christ's. (S.) John I. 314.
— disciples'. (S.) Luke II. 306.
— last. (S.) Acts I. 628, 632.
— of Dives for his five brethren. (S.) Luke III. 269.
— Paul's, for prayer. (S.) Rom. II. 729.
— refused. (S.) Mark 201.
Requests, ignorant. (S.) Matt. 460.
— right, right replies to. (S.) Luke II. 477.
Requirements, Bible inflexible in its. (A.) Titus 38.
— of Christian warfare. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 571.
Requisites of prayer. (S.) Jas. 351.
Requisition, unexpected. (S.) Luke II. 615.
Requital of friendship. (I.) 2 Tim. 123.
Rescue, kindred aids. (A.) Heb. I. 184.
— of lost. (I.) Luke III. 91.
— of slave. (S.) Acts II. 500.
— Paul's, by dissensions of his enemies. (A.) Acts III. 258.
— perishing. (I.) Luke II. 263.
Rescued from curse. (I.) Luke II. 408.
— Peter, bleeding James and. (S.) Acts II. 260.
Research, life. (S.) Matt. 121.
Resemblance of Melchisedec to Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 569.
Reserve, Divine. (S.) Luke III. 536.
— judicious, in speech of newly converted. (S.) Mark 56.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 59.
— of faith. (I.) Matt. 564.
— of God. (I.) Eph. 233.
— — in relation to his grace. (S.) Eph. 233.
— of oil. (S.) Matt. 566.
— personal. (I.) Heb. I. 1.
— power helpful to achievement. (I.) Matt. 564.
— — outcome of daily discipline. (I.) Matt. 558.
— — revealed in emergency. (I.) Matt. 564.
— reasons in. (S.) Mark 66.
Reserves. (S.) Matt. 564.
Reserving all for self unsuccessful and unamiable. (I.) Luke II. 603.
Reservoir, heart. (I.) Matt. 244.
Residence in Arabia. (S.) Gal. 59.
Residue of our time, right use of. (S.) 1 Pet. 330.
Resignation. (S.) Matt. 622. (I.) Mark 604.
— and sorrow of Christ. (S.) John II. 349.
— blessedness of. (I.) Luke I. 56.
— complete. (A.) Mark 607.
— inducements to. (S.) Matt. 622.
— instance of. (A.) Mark 607.
— our Lord's example of. (S.) Matt. 621.
— taught by sorrows of others. (A.) John II. 278.
— to Divine will. (S.) Matt. 93.
— true, spirit of. (I.) Luke II. 384.
Resist. (A.) Jas. 378.
— beginnings of temptations. (A.) Eph. 444.
— devil. (S.) Jas. 377, 378.
— — how to. (S.) Eph. 444.
Resistance ensures victory. (A.) Eph. 633.
— of evil. (S.) Jas. 377.
— of truth. (S.) 2 Tim. 271.
— Paul's, reasons and consequences of (I.) Gal. 73.
— to Divine order in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 375.
— to it, universality of Christ's attraction and. (I.) John II. 362.
— to temptation possible. (I.) 1 Thess. 106.
Resistibility of evil. (S.) Acts I. 463.
Resisting element, godliness must calculate. (I.) Titus 126.
— Holy Ghost. (S.) Acts I. 601, 602.
— light will prove our undoing. (I.) John I. 642.
— Satan. (S.) Luke I. 425.
— them, Satan's temptations and necessity of. (S.) 2 Cor. 51.
— unto blood. (S. & A.) Heb. II. 479.
Resolution. (S.) Luke III. 156.
— and courage, Christian, wherefore necessary, and how obtained. (S.) Eph. 618.
— and submission. (I.) Acts III. 117.
— importance of. (S.) Matt. 627.
— in service. (A.) Acts III. 198.
— lasting. (I.) Luke III. 174.
— not followed to execution. (I.) Luke III. 174.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 192.
— religion more than. (I.) Matt. 147.
— temperance helpful to. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 574.
Resolutions, dead, resurrection of. (I.) Matt. 484.
— good, soon forgotten. (S.) Mark 600.
— — brought to perfection. (I.) Luke III. 174.
— — must be acted upon. (I.) Luke III. 180.
— — to be cherished. (I.) Luke III. 174.
— great. (I.) Luke III. 175.
— Satan's assailing. (I.) Luke III. 174.
Resolve, Paul's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 131.
Resource, afflictions. (S.) Jas. 468.
— in trouble. (S.) Acts I. 416.
— of Christ. (I.) John I. 505.
— of faith. (I.) Mark 213.
Resources, Divine, sufficiency of. (I.) Phil. 373.
— human, religious life exceeds. (I.) Luke III. 56.
— infinite. (S.) John I. 167.
— of adversary and means of their destruction. (S.) Luke II. 491.
— of Christianity. (S.) Rev. 12.
Respect due to human nature. (I.) 1 Pet. 203.
— faithful ministers worthy of. (S.) 1 Thess. 219.
— false, for religion. (I.) Mark 243.
— for authority. (A.) Jas. 288.
— for manhood. (A.) 1 Pet. 206.
— mutual. (S.) 1 Pet. 391.
— of persons. (S. & I.) Jas. 220–224.
— to person, no. (A.) Rom. I. 152.
Respectable sin. (S.) John II. 12.
— too, for hell. (A.) Luke III. 245.
Respecter of persons, God no. (S.) Acts II. 156–166; Rom. 147–149.

Respite, pleading for. (I.) Luke II. 742.
Response, Christ's, man's cry and. (S.) John II. 509.
— Lord's, sister's message and. (I.) John II. 235.
— of heart. (S.) Heb. I. 242.
— Pilate's. (S.) John III. 284.
— right, to circumstances. (I.) Matt. 163.
Responses in prayer. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 355.
Responsibility. (I.) Acts III. 127.
— ability developed by. (S.) Luke II. 108.
— according to knowledge. (A.) Luke II. 668.
— and gifts. (S.) 1 Pet. 347.
— and privilege. (S.) Matt. 249.
— aspects of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 520.
— capacity involves. (I.) Matt. 212.
— diminishing, diminishing light but not. (I.) Rom. I. 110.
— duty, and reward, ministerial. (S.) Heb. II. 665.
— for power. (S.) Acts I. 297.
— for religious privileges. (S.) 1 Thess. 184.
— freedom and. (I.) John II. 70.
— gifts entail. (I.) Luke II. 667.
— human. (S.) Matt. 576; John II. 675.
— — and Divine sovereignty. (I.) Rom. II. 293.
— individual. (S.) John III. 511; Rom. II. 643.
— man's, as inferred therefrom, God's gifts to man, and. (I.) Jas. 122.
— — in relation to God's truth. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 29.
— — sovereign grace and. (S.) Rom. II. 392.
— ministerial. (S.) Acts III. 146. (I.) Col. 16. (A.) 2 Tim. 192; Heb. II. 667.
— not to be shaken off. (I.) Matt. 639.
— of blood. (I.) Matt. 649.
— of exaltation. (A.) Rev. 28.
— of greatness overlooked. (I.) Matt. 395.
— of key-power. (I.) Matt. 346.
— of knowledge. (I.) Matt. 292; Jas. 424.
— of life. (S.) 1 Tim. 273.
— of man. (S.) Rom. I. 153.
— of pulpit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 347.
— of teacher. (I.) Rom. I. 179.
— of thought. (I.) Matt. 521.
— personal. (S.) John III. 511; Rom. II. 642, 644, 646, 647.
— — as entrusted with revelation. (I.) Gal. 50.
— — of man in great account. (S.) Heb. II. 69.
— present, past ignorance and. (S.) Acts II. 625.
— privilege measure of. (I.) Luke II. 667.
— recognized. (A.) Heb. II. 667.
— social. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 197.
— to God. (A.) John II. 128.
— unavoidable. (A.) Rom. II. 645.
— young man's. (S.) Eph. 391.
Responsibilities, home. (S.) 1 Tim. 231.
— of saved. (S.) Acts I. 298.
Rest. (S. I. & A.) Heb. I. 306–329.
— after suffering. (A.) 2 Thess. 13.
— and activity. (I.) Luke II. 290.
— and be thankful. (I.) Col. 238.
— and fear. (S.) Heb. I. 291.
— and happiness, Jesus Christ only source of. (S.) John I. 590, 592.
— and labour. (S.) Rev. 295.
— and prosperity of Churches. (S.) Acts II. 77, 82.
— and shelter, Church giving. (I.) Mark 175.
— and work. (S.) Mark 250.
— at last. (A.) 2 Thess. 14.
— awhile. (S.) Mark 253.
— be thankful and do not. (S.) Acts III. 270.
— by way. (S.) Mark 249.
— Christ's. (S.) Matt. 223.
— — legacy of. (I.) Heb. I. 295.
— Christian's. (I.) Heb. I. 310, 324.
— craving for. (I.) 2 Thess. 13.
— Divine. (S.) Heb. I. 320.
— elsewhere. (A.) Heb. I. 322.
— entrance into God's. (S.) Heb. I. 323.
— exertion demands. (I.) Mark 94.
— faith and. (A.) Heb. I. 311.
Rest for all. (I.) Matt. 224.
— for God's people. (S.) Heb. I. 317, 318, 321.
— for troubled. (S.) 2 Thess. 13.
— for true. (S.) Heb. I. 307.
— for weary. (S.) Matt. 222.
— from one set of ideas. (I.) Mark 252.
— God's, place of. (S.) Acts I. 600.
— — promise of entering into. (S.) Heb. I. 292.
— gospel of. (S.) Heb. I. 294.
— heart's, in righteousness of God. (S.) Rom. I. 207.
— heaven place of. (I.) Heb. I. 329.
— heavenly. (S.) Heb. I. 319.
— in Christ for heavy-laden. (S.) Matt. 222.
— in eternity. (A.) Heb. I. 322.
— in God. (I.) Heb. I. 312.
— in heaven. (I.) Heb. I. 322. (A.) Rev. 499.
— in nature. (I.) Mark 251.
— in submission. (I.) Matt. 226.
— *in* trouble. (I.) Matt. 224.
— labour to enter into eternal. (S.) Heb. I. 327
— looking and finding. (A.) John I. 240.
— minister's need. (I.) Mark 251.
— necessity for. (S.) Mark 248.
— need of labour before. (I.) Heb. I. 328.
— not for present. (A.) 2 Thess. 14.
— not found in mere ceremonial observances. (I.) Matt. 224.
— not inaction. (I.) Matt. 224.
— of God. (S.) Heb. I. 310, 311, 323, 324.
— — and of man. (S.) Heb. I. 311.
— of God's people. (S.) Heb. I. 308.
— — — in heaven. (S.) Heb. I. 321.
— of sabbath, man needs, in addition to rest of night. (I.) Mark 93.
— of saints. (S.) Heb. I. 318.
— only in God. (I.) Matt. 224.
— perfect. (I.) Heb. I. 312.
— pilgrims at. (S.) 1 Thess. 173.
— promised. (S.) Heb. I. 292–298.
— reality of. (I.) Matt. 224.
— recreative. (S.) Mark 249.
— richer for. (I.) Mark 252.
— sabbath, John's view of. (I.) Rev. 48.
— Saviour's invitation to. (S.) Mark 248.
— season of. (I.) Mark 251.
— service of. (I.) Luke II. 304.
— soul's. (A.) Titus 98.
— thought of. (A.) 2 Thess. 12.
— true, of heaven. (I.) Heb. I. 321.
— ultimate, earnests of. (I.) Heb. I. 317.
— wanting. (I.) Heb. I. 317.
— world not fit place for. (S.) Heb. I. 321.
Restful retirement, profit of. (I.) Luke II. 104.
Resting on Bible. (I.) Matt. 225.
— on God's Word. (A.) 1 Thess. 179.
Restitution. (S.) Luke III. 395, 397, 399.
— and restoration, times of. (A.) Acts I. 325.
— duty of. (S.) Luke III. 394.
— fruit of faith. (A.) Luke III. 399.
— must be made. (I.) Luke III. 397.
— nature of. (S.) Luke III. 395.
— necessary to peace. (A.) Luke III. 397.
— of all things, times of. (I.) Acts I. 328.
— proof of repentance. (A.) Luke III. 399.
— repentance fruitful in. (I.) Matt. 20.
Restoration. (S.) Acts I. 330.
— and fall. (I.) Mark 633.
— and forgiveness. (A.) Eph. 468.
— better than prevention. (S.) John II. 260.
— confession and. (S.) Luke III. 189.
— methods of, of erring. (S.) Gal. 452. (I.) Gal. 451.
— moral, of man, God in. (S.) Rom. II. 192.
— of erring. (S. I. A.) Gal. 450–454.
— of Israel. (S.) Rom. II. 422.
— of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 418. (I.) Luke III. 485.
— of Lazarus, Christ's resurrection different from. (I.) John II. 295.
— of nobleman's dying son. (S.) John I. 409.
— of soul. (S.) Heb. I. 585.
— Peter after his. (S.) Luke III. 530.

Restoration, Peter's. (S.) John III. 480.
— — sin and. (S.) Luke III. 544–552.
— soul's, gradual. (I.) Mark 157.
— spirit in which, should be taken. (S.) Gal. 452. (I.) Gal. 464.
Restored, banished. (I.) Heb. I. 578.
— sonship. (S.) Rev. 654.
— warning to. (I.) John I. 442.
Restorer, Jesus. (I.) Luke III. 543.
— of humanity, Christ. (I.) Mark 44.
Restoring man with withered hand. (S.) Mark 97.
— one in fault. (S.) Gal. 450.
Restraining grace. (A.) Eph. 150.
— of spiritual intercourse in families. (S.) Heb. I. 262.
— power and its withdrawal. (S.) 2 Thess. 41.
— — of Bible. (A.) 2 Tim. 315.
— — of Law. (I.) Gal. 191.
— principle. (S.) Luke III. 588.
Restraint and liberty. (I.) Rom. I. 525.
— conversion more than. (I.) Gal. 548.
— liberty is clogged with. (I.) Luke II. 391.
— of hasty temper possible. (A.) Matt. 74.
— of tongue. (A.) Jas. 296.
— quickens. (I.) Rom. I. 572.
— utility through. (I.) Matt. 353.
Restraints removed. (I.) 2 Thess. 42.
Result, constant and legitimate, is test of every doctrine. (S.) Luke I. 639.
— practical, of teaching of grace. (I.) Titus 149.
— source and, of new creation. (I.) Gal. 547.
Results, great, feeble means and. (I.) Heb. II. 395.
— — from small causes. (I.) John I. 394, 401.
— incidental. (A.) John III. 372.
— large, from humble beginnings. (I.) John I. 394, 401.
— ministerial, want of, to be deprecated. (I.) Acts I. 221.
— obey orders and leave. (A.) 2 Tim. 147.
— of Christ's resurrection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 444.
— of revivals not all known. (I.) Acts I. 212.
Resultless study. (I.) 2 Tim. 269.
Resumption, our Lord's, of life. (S.) John II. 206.
Resurrection. (S.) Mark 478; John I. 459, 461, II. 264, III. 366; Acts I. 184; Rom. I. 481; 1 Cor. II. 429, 495, 499, 507, 526; Phil. 222; Col. 165.
— after. (S.) Acts I. 17.
— and ascension of Christ. (S.) Acts I. 11.
— and immortality, relation between. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 510.
— and life. (S.) John II. 264–269, 272.
— and materialism. (S.) Mark 477.
— appearances of Christ after his. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 398.
— attainment of. (S. & I.) Phil. 223.
— believer's, necessity of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 523.
— better. (S.) Heb. II. 418–421.
— brought to life by Christ. (I.) John I. 461.
— celestial body of Christian after. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 527.
— certainty and joy of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 430.
— Christ evinced by, to be Son of God. (I.) Rom. I. 12.
— Christ's. (I.) Rom. I. 319. *See also* Resurrection of Christ.
— — and death, how we should improve end of. (S.) Rom. II. 635.
— — and deliverance. (S.) Rom. I. 316.
— — and our newness of life. (S.) Rom. I. 456.
— — and ours. (S.) 1 Thess. 177, 178.
— — — for glory of God. (I.) Rom. I. 456.
— — best proof of. (I.) Acts I. 15.
— — Christian's hope. (I.) Mark 704.
— — death and, foretold in Scripture. (S.) Luke III. 665.
— — different from restoration of Lazarus. (I.) John II. 295.
— — evidence of fact of. (I.) Mark 707.
— — first sermon after. (S.) Luke III. 641.
Resurrection, Christ's, higher fact than his death. (S.) Rom. II. 222.
— — likeness of. (S.) Rom. I. 469.
— — necessity of. (S.) Luke III. 664.
— — not return to former life. (S.) Rom. I. 484.
— — privacy of, no argument against truth of it. (S.) Acts II. 191.
— — proof of his Divinity. (S.) Rom. I. 12, 13.
— — right view of. (S.) 1 Pet. 18.
— — sense-evidence given of. (I.) Acts I. 14.
— — wonderfulness of. (I.) Eph. 105.
— creation more inexplicable than. (I.) Matt. 507.
— credible. (I.) John I. 462.
— credibility of. (S.) Acts III. 335–372; 1 Cor. II. 498.
— day of. (I.) Matt. 668.
— doctrine of. (S.) John I. 460; 1 Thess. 182.
— — four important principles bearing upon. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 502.
— Easter sermon. (S.) Luke III. 466.
— emblem. (I.) Matt. 507.
— error concerning. (I.) 2 Tim. 191.
— evidence for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 398.
— fact. (A.) Eph. 104.
— — and power of. (S.) Eph. 104.
— faith in, grounds of. (S.) 1 John 421.
— first. (S.) Rev. 578–580.
— general. (S.) John I. 459; Rev. 609.
— gospel of. (S.) Acts I. 440; Rom. II. 356.
— great argument of. (S.) Matt. 669.
— guarantees success to Christianity. (A.) Mark 705.
— honours. (A.) Eph. 104.
— hope and. (S.) Acts III. 257.
— — of. (S.) Titus 126.
— if there be no? (S.) 1 Cor. II. 414–417.
— importance of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 426.
— — to Christian. (S.) Mark 703.
— in, saints are as angels. (S.) Luke III. 463.
— incredible, why is? (S.) Acts III. 334.
— inevitable. (S.) Acts I. 187, 190.
— inevitableness of. (I.) John I. 462.
— its moral meaning. (S.) Mark 350.
— Jesus meeting his disciples after. (S.) John III. 397.
— judgment. (I.) Acts II. 634.
— law of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 432.
— maintained. (S.) Rom. II. 2.
— moral. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 487.
— mystery of. (I.) John II. 269.
— — revealed. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 524.
— narratives, harmony of. (S.) John III. 365.
— natural. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 499.
— — analogies of. (A.) John II. 269.
— news of Christ's, sent to Peter. (S.) Mark 706.
— no, impossible. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 386.
— of believers. (I.) John I. 559.
— of body. (S.) Rom. II. 2; 1 Cor. I. 423; Phil. 284.
— of Christ. (S.) Matt. 457, 669, 670; Luke III. 615–623, 653, 654; John III. 363; 1 Cor. II. 382–444; 2 Tim. 154, 158; 1 Pet. 316. (I.) Matt. 457. *See also* Christ's Resurrection; Resurrection, Christ's.
— — appearances after. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 398.
— — argument for seeking things above. (S.) Col. 167.
— — as viewed by man of world and by earnest believer. (S.) Acts III. 324.
— — bearing of, on truth of Christianity. (S.) Rom. I. 13.
— — certainty of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 416, 430.
— — consequences of denying. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 419.
— — difficulties in way of disbelief in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 386.
— — doctrine of future judgment confirmed by. (S.) Acts II. 635.
— — evidence for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 398.
— — glad tidings. (S.) Acts II. 337.

Resurrection of Christ, ground of belief in our own. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 419.
— — historic. (S.) Acts I. 438.
— — importance of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 426.
— — infallible proofs of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 398.
— — more than five hundred witnesses for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 398.
— — results of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 444.
— — sabbath before. (S.) Mark 688.
— — sequences of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 445.
— of dead. (S.) Acts III. 334–336; 1 Cor. II. 508. (I.) 1 Thess. 183.
— — if by any means I might obtain unto. (S.) Phil. 221.
— — resolutions. (I.) Matt. 484.
— of Dorcas—a type. (S.) Acts II. 98.
— of Jesus, preaching. (S.) Acts I. 438.
— of Lazarus, popular testimony to. (S.) John II. 320.
— of saint. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 508.
— of saints. (S.) Phil. 222.
— of true Christians, certainty and blessedness of. (S.) 1 Thess. 178.
— our Lord's. (S.) 2 Tim. 157, 158. (I.) 2 Tim. 154.
— power of. (S.) Mark 697; 1 Cor. II. 443.
— — of apostolic testimony to. (S.) Acts I. 437.
— — of Christ illustrated by. (S.) Phil. 285.
— — of Christ's. (S.) Phil. 207–212.
— proofs of. (S.) Acts III. 257.
— questionings concerning, set at rest. (I.) Mark 350.
— reality of. (S.) Luke III. 659.
— reasons for joy of disciples on. (S.) John III. 409.
— reunion after. (I.) Mark 693.
— Saviour's recompense. (S.) Rom. I. 316.
— secrecy enjoined till. (S.) Mark 347.
— sequences of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 445.
— Sonship in. (S.) Heb. I. 42.
— spiritual. (S.) John I. 456.
— state, death and grave physical preparation for perfect humanity of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 506.
— symbol of. (A.) Mark 699.
— type of. (I.) Mark 478.
— watching for. (I.) Matt. 670.
— with Christ. (S.) Eph. 144.
— witnesses of. (S.) Acts I. 94, II. 192.
Resurrections, mysterious. (S.) Matt. 664.
Resurrection-body. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 493, 495, 503, 507.
— changed. (I.) Phil. 289.
Resurrection-harvest. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 508.
Resurrection-life. (S.) Rom. I. 456.
Resurrection-power. (S.) Eph. 101.
Retaliate, do not. (I.) 1 Pet. 276.
Retaliation. (S.) Rom. II. 536.
Reticence avoided. (I.) Acts III. 130.
— Christ's, in teaching truth. (S.) John III. 61.
— of disciples. (I.) John I. 372.
— of power. (I.) John II. 290.
— remarkable. (I.) Luke III. 553.
Retirement essential to growth of true piety. (S.) Mark 253.
— for observation. (I.) Mark 252.
— higher use of. (I.) Mark 252.
— necessary for prayer. (I.) Acts II. 122.
— of Baptist. (S.) Luke I. 110.
— of our Lord into wilderness. (S.) Matt. 29.
— preparatory to action. (I.) Luke I. 373.
— profit of restful. (I.) Luke II. 104.
— religious. (S.) Matt. 304.
— season of. (S.) John II. 230.
Retiring with humility in favour of another. (I.) Mark 13.
Retreat, no. (I.) Luke II. 206; John I. 594. (A.) Phil. 226.
— of Jesus. (S.) John I. 303.
Retrenchment must not begin at house of God. (A.) Rom. II. 724.
Retribution. (S.) Gal. 497. (I.) John I. 442.
— age of. (S.) Rev. 584.
Retribution and grace. (S.) Gal. 490.
— and justice, general belief in. (S.) Acts III. 468.
— angelic agências of. (S.) Rev. 512.
— belief in, ethical value of. (A.) Heb. II. 146.
— certainty of. (I.) Acts II. 291.
— Divine, manifestation of Divine justice. (S.) 2 Thess. 12.
— equity of. (I.) Heb. I. 82.
— future. (S.) Heb. II. 374.
— — certainty of. (I.) Col. 270.
— — memory element in. (S.) Luke III. 253.
— God's ministers of. (I.) Acts II. 291.
— gospel of. (S.) Rev. 484.
— in this life. (I.) Col. 269.
— just, of selfishness. (I.) Luke III. 246.
— law of. (I.) Gal. 496.
— of falsehood. (I.) Acts I. 465.
— of sin mercifully revealed. (I.) Rom. I. 146.
— on enemies of Church. (S.) Rev. 461.
— operative in delay. (I.) Matt. 547.
— righteous. (I.) Luke I. 620.
— rule of. (S.) Rev. 534.
— self-deceit and future. (S.) Gal. 499.
— though delayed, comes at last. (I.) Gal. 504.
Retributive, future punishment. (I.) Rev. 699.
— judgments and, judgments. (S.) Matt. 117.
— justice, God's. (I.) Heb. I. 82.
— power of memory. (S.) Luke III. 250.
— redemptive becoming. (S.) John II. 376.
— Salome's death. (I.) Matt. 300.
— warnings, suppression of. (I.) Matt. 547.
Retrospect and forecast. (S.) Phil. 5.
— Christian's. (S.) Eph. 190.
— of life, Christ's. (S.) John III. 137.
Retrospection basis of progress. (S.) Col. 126.
— pastoral. (S.) Acts III. 125.
Return, Lord's. (A.) Luke III. 415.
— making way to. (I.) Luke II. 209.
— no instinct to. (I.) Luke III. 87.
— of affections to God. (I.) Acts I. 343.
— of banished. (I.) Luke III. 187.
— of cured demoniac. (I.) Mark 203.
— of dispossessed spirit. (I.) Matt. 251.
— of evil spirit. (I.) Luke II. 500.
— of flock. (S.) 1 Pet. 242.
— of prayers. (S.) John II. 151.
— of seventy. (S.) Luke II. 220.
— prodigal's. (S.) Luke III. 122, 176, 182, 184, 186.
— — joy on. (S.) Luke III. 190.
— safety of moral. (I.) Luke III. 191.
— sinner's, Father's joy at. (I.) Luke III. 188, 199.
— to Jerusalem. (S.) Acts I. 75.
Returning good for evil. (S.) Luke I. 592. (I.) Luke I. 591. (A.) Luke I. 593.
— labourers to be welcomed with joy. (I.) Phil. 165.
— to world, folly of. (S.) Gal. 267.
Reunion. (S.) 2 Thess. 31.
— after resurrection. (I.) Mark 693.
— of Christendom. (I.) Eph. 384.
— parting, with hope of. (I.) Acts III. 181.
Revealed and invisible God. (S.) John I. 77.
— and unrevealed in Christ's biography. (S.) John III. 519.
— communications of Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 165.
— Deity. (S.) 1 John 350.
— hidden yet. (I.) Mark 282.
— life and immortality, in gospel. (I.) 2 Tim. 51.
— truth. (S.) Heb. I. 8.
— — claims of. (S.) Luke III. 267.
— — function of Spirit of Truth in relation to. (I.) John II. 549.
— — rejection of, referable to moral depravity (S.) Heb. I. 257.
— truths, moral and. (S.) John I. 228.
Revealer, citizenship. (I.) Phil. 281.
— of Christ, Holy Spirit. (S.) John III. 75.
— of God. (S.) John I. 81.

Revealer of God, Christ. (S.) Luke II. 231; 1 John 6.
— of immortality, only, risen Christ. (S.) Rev. 14.
— to-morrow. (I.) Acts III. 456.
Revealing power of faith. (I.) John II. 470.
— — of Law. (I.) Gal. 191.
— process. (S.) Luke II. 539.
— things of Christ, Holy Spirit. (I.) John III. 80.
— work of Spirit. (I.) John III. 81.
Revelation, Book of, introduction to—
author of Apocalypse. Rev. v.
time and place of composition. vi.
interpretation of Apocalypse. vi.
contents. vii.
design of book, and reward for its study. Rev. 2.
Revelation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 452. (I.) Eph. 232.
— addressed to heart of man. (I.) Matt. 219.
— advantage of. (I.) Rev. 4.
— and conscience. (I.) 2 Tim. 314.
— and nature: their witness to God. (S.) Acts II. 599.
— and test of fire. (I.) 1 Cor I. 269.
— book of, and of nature. (I.) Acts II. 394.
— by Christ. (I.) Gal. 37.
— by Jesus; its certainty. (I.) Heb. I. 19.
— characteristics of: little book. (S.) Rev. 409.
— Christ's, of God. (S.) John I. 351.
— Christian, of life. (S.) 2 Thess. 48.
— — superiority of, over prophetic. (S.) Heb. I. 8.
— — to be presumed Divine. (S.) 2 Pet. 100.
— concealment and. (S.) Matt. 220. (I.) Matt. 219.
— conscience needs. (I.) Matt. 637.
— cross. (S.) Rom. I. 378.
— delayed, wisdom of. (A.) John III. 56.
— different effects of same, on different men. (S.) John II. 297.
— Divine. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 167.
— — certification of. (S.) Gal. 37.
— — faith or persuasion of. (S.) Heb. II. 245.
— — from above. (S.) Gal. 37.
— — more glorious in Christ than in Moses. (S.) 2 Cor. 90.
— — reasonableness of. (S.) Heb. I. 6.
— — under Law and gospel. (S.) Heb. I. 12.
— — what acquaintance man can have of God without. (S.) Rom. I. 80.
— duty imposed by. (I.) Gal. 50.
— final, its helpfulness. (S.) Heb. I. 18.
— from God to man both probable and necessary. (S.) Heb. I. 6.
— future, present germ of. (I.) 1 Pet. 72.
— God's, of heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 159.
— — of himself. (S.) Heb. I. 2, 4.
— — to man. (S.) Heb. I. 8.
— gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 159. (I.) Eph. 232.
— great, first scene in. (S.) Rev. 57.
— harmony of. (I.) Gal. 201.
— historical fact human nature always below. (I.) Gal. 37.
— human and Divine ideas of. (S.) Matt. 334.
— I went up by. (S.) Gal. 69.
— immediate, not always desirable. (I.) Mark 145.
— immortality of soul as discovered by, and by nature. (S.) 2 Tim. 46.
— in soul, conversion. (S.) Gal. 48.
— inner, of Christ. (I.) Gal. 49, 52.
— inward, of Christ. (S.) Gal. 52. (I.) Gal. 46.
— joy of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 308.
— last, of salvation. (I.) 1 Pet. 24.
— manner of. (S.) Heb. I. 4.
— natural religion without, sufficient to render sinner inexcusable. (S.) Rom. I. 89.
— nature of. (I.) Gal. 36.
— nature's, limit of. (I.) Rom. I. 80.
— new, do we need? (S.) Luke III. 269.
— not to supersede thought. (I.) Matt. 519.
Revelation of Christ inward power rather than scientific belief. (I.) Matt. 340.
— — life in. (I.) Gal. 50.
— — often misinterpreted. (I.) Matt. 340.
— — perfected in heaven. (I.) Matt. 340.
— — threefold. (S.) Gal. 45.
— — universe. (I.) John I. 9.
— of Fatherhood of God in Christ. (I.) John II. 516.
— of God. (I.) Heb. I. 20.
— — Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 36.
— — New Testament. (I.) Heb. II. 146.
— — transforming power of. (S.) 1 John 203.
— of God's mystery. (S.) Eph. 231.
— — righteous judgments. (S.) Rom. I. 137.
— of heavenly life. (S.) Luke II. 163.
— of his grace, ultimate, God's purpose in. (S.) Eph. 260.
— of invisible God, Christ. (I.) John I. 80, 82.
— of Jesus Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 14; 1 Pet. 75; Rev. 1.
— of John i., relation of, with that of Genesis i. (I.) John I. 4.
— of love, manifold. (S.) John III. 311.
— of mystery. (S.) Rev. 31.
— of mysteries, God's. (S.) Eph. 50.
— of perfect child-life. (S.) Luke I. 270.
— — man, Christ of history. (S.) John II. 82.
— of sin by Law. (I.) Rom. I. 571.
— of Son of man. (S.) Luke III. 319.
— of wrath of God. (S.) Rom. I. 75, 76.
— personal responsibility as entrusted with. (I.) Gal. 50.
— progressive. (S.) Eph. 234. (I.) Heb. I. 16.
— — of truth by Spirit. (I.) John III. 71.
— progressiveness of. (I.) Heb. I. 12.
— prophetic, contrasted with filial revelation made by Jesus Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 11.
— reading. (A.) Rev. 6.
— risks of, not such as to invalidate its accuracy. (I.) Gal. 19.
— salvation ready for. (I.) 1 Pet. 23, 24.
— seven *blesseds* in. (I.) Rev. 5.
— standing, best means of conviction. (S.) Luke III. 272.
— — of God evidence sufficient for Divine things. (S.) Luke III. 274.
— things of, cannot be seen unless shown. (I.) Matt. 220.
— three aspects of. (S.) Rev. 5.
— timely. (S.) Titus 20.
— to be expected. (S.) Acts II. 399.
— to faith, necessity of. (I.) Rom. II. 375.
— to lowly. (S.) Luke II. 228.
— to man, Christ enjoining record of his, and explaining its meaning. (S.) Rev. 94.
— true religion. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 166.
— unlike reasoning. (I.) Gal. 49.
— variety of prophetic. (I.) Heb. I. 16.
Revelations, Christ explains past. (S.) Heb. I. 20.
— Divine. (S.) Rev. 3.
— high, quiet thoughts after. (S.) Luke I. 189.
— many, one event with. (S.) John III. 310.
— nature's, overlooked in their commonness. (I.) Rom. I. 88.
— of light. (I.) John I. 269, II. 30.
— sudden. (S.) Rev. 67.
Revellings. (I.) Gal. 385.
Revenge. (S.) Rom. II. 548.
— against. (S.) Matt. 78.
— kind of fire. (I.) Luke II. 425.
— meanness of. (I.) Rom. II. 544.
— noble. (A.) Rom. II. 544.
— private, sinfulness of. (S.) Rom. II. 543.
— punishment of. (I.) Rom. II. 544.
— reciprocal, of wrong. (I.) Mark 239.
— true. (I.) 1 Pet. 183.
— ungodly nature of. (I.) Luke II. 186.
Reverence. (S.) Rev. 63. (A.) Heb. II. 579.
— and love due to ministers. (S.) Philem. 77.
— Christ satisfying instinct of. (S.) John III. 441.

Reverence, Christ's, for Scripture. (S.) John II. 226.
— claimed for Christ. (S.) Mark 471, 472.
— due to blessed Virgin. (S.) Luke I. 68.
— — to God. (S.) 1 Pet. 99.
— — to old age. (S.) Philem. 44.
— for Law. (I.) Rom. II. 564.
— Peter's. (I.) John III. 475.
— primal obligation of. (I.) Luke II. 345.
— religious. (S.) Luke II. 345.
— superstitious, of Christ's Person guarded against. (I.) Luke I. 264.
Reverenced, God's goodness to be. (A.) Rom. I. 135.
— Son of God must be. (S.) Matt. 490.
Reverential Spirit of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt. 88.
Reverie of repentance. (I.) Matt. 15.
Reversal, great. (S.) Rom. II. 305.
— no. (S.) Heb. II. 532.
— of human judgment. (I.) Matt. 455.
— of ordinary judgments. (S.) Luke II. 790.
Reverses, grave, decisive test of character. (I.) Jas. 64.
Reversings. (S.) Luke II. 790.
Review, Christian's. (S.) Rom. I. 526.
— grand. (S.) Rev. 560.
— of his life, Paul's. (S.) 2 Tim. 345.
— of life and glimpse of glory. (S.) Philem. 45.
— of past, conscience in. (I.) Acts III. 252.
Reviling dignitaries. (I.) Acts III. 254.
Revisiting Churches. (S.) Acts II. 445.
Revival, after judgment. (S.) Acts I. 467.
— always possible. (I.) Luke II. 469.
— first. (S.) Acts I. 236.
— of religion, methods to be taken for. (S.) Rev. 201.
— preceded by prayer. (I.) Acts I. 134.
— through prayer. (A.) Col. 276.
— true method of securing. (S.) Rev. 200.
Revivals and prayers. (I.) Acts I. 83.
— favourable to doctrine. (I.) Acts I. 241.
— hypocrites appear after. (I.) Acts I. 454.
— occasional things. (I.) Acts I. 126.
— of memory prophecy of judgment. (S.) Rev. 599.
— of religion. (S.) Luke I. 515; Acts I. 134.
— religious. (S.) John I. 223.
— — times of refreshing. (S.) Acts I. 323.
— results of, not all known. (I.) Acts I. 212.
— sudden, explained. (I.) Acts I. 129.
— unfavourable to unbelief. (I.) Acts I. 241.
— use and effects of. (I.) Acts I. 324–325.
Revolt against truth, impotence of. (S.) 2 Cor. 517.
— Galatian. (S.) Gal. 16.
Revolution. (S.) Acts II. 553, 557.
— deepest, world's hour of. (S.) John II. 353.
— greatest. (S.) 2 Cor. 352.
— of time, approaching of Christ in. (S.) Jas. 452.
Revolutions of Christianity. (I.) Acts III. 92.
— of time, hope reaching beyond. (S.) Titus 16.
Revolutionary spirit of Christianity. (S.) Acts II. 557.
Revulsion after excess. (I.) Luke III. 168.
— of feeling after sin committed. (I.) Matt. 636.
Reward, accountability and. (S.) Luke III. 413.
— act, motive. (I.) Mark 371.
— and duty of Christian. (S.) Heb. II. 163.
— — — fidelity. (S.) Rev. 145.
— and endurance. (S.) Heb. I. 509.
— and labour of Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 557.
— and secret of constancy. (I.) Jas. 75.
— battle, and victory. (S.) Rev. 209.
— believers labouring for their. (S.) Heb. I. 325.
— best, God himself. (I.) Matt. 444.
— certain. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 557. (A.) Heb. I. 491.
— chastening and. (I.) Jas. 67.
Reward, Christ's, his finished work. (S.) John III. 139.
— Christian faithfulness and its. (S.) Rev. 144.
— — service and its. (S.) John II. 344.
— conqueror's. (S.) Rev. 270.
— — and coward's doom. (S.) Rev. 654.
— diversity of, imaged in nature. (I.) Matt. 445.
— Divine, law of fidelity and its. (S.) Rev. 143.
— duty, and responsibility, ministerial. (S.) Heb. II. 665.
— faith's. (I.) Luke I. 509.
— faithful servant and his. (S.) Matt. 557.
— — service and its. (S.) Matt. 573, 577.
— final, those we lead to Christ element of our. (S.) 1 Thess. 85.
— for its study, design of Book of Revelation and. (S.) Rev. 2.
— full, expected. (A.) Heb. I. 491.
— given during work as well as after it is done. (I.) Matt. 450.
— grand, anticipated by genuine gospel minister. (S.) 1 Thess. 86.
— having one's. (S.) Matt. 82.
— largest, and smallest gift. (S.) Mark 371.
— love consistent with. (I.) Mark 422.
— man's work and his certain. (S.) Gal. 489.
— no, no work. (A.) 2 Tim. 151.
— of Christian ministry. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 226.
— of confessing Christ. (I.) Luke II. 557.
— of courtesy. (A.) 1 Pet. 275.
— of debt and reward of grace. (S.) Rev. 745.
— of efforts for others. (I.) Luke I. 621.
— of faith. (S.) John III. 466.
— of faithful ministry, office, spirit, and. (S.) 1 Pet. 385.
— of fidelity. (S.) Matt. 588.
— of giver. (S.) Luke I. 619, 621.
— of glory. (I.) Rom. II. 66.
— of keeping Christ's saying. (S.) John II. 92.
— of kindness. (A.) Acts III. 465.
— of men-pleasing. (A.) Gal. 35.
— of merit, inheritance not. (A.) Col. 37.
— of Moses. (S.) Heb. II. 374.
— of patient effort. (I.) Rom. I. 141.
— of perseverance. (S.) Gal. 510. (I.) Gal. 507. (A.) Gal. 508.
— of pious in heaven. (S.) Luke I. 577.
— of righteous. (S.) Matt. 598.
— of saints. (S.) Matt. 61.
— of self-sacrifice. (S.) Matt. 443.
— of service. (A.) Eph. 614.
— of toil, pleasure of sloth inconsistent with (I.) 2 Tim. 151.
— of treason. (I.) Matt. 608.
— of truth-tellers. (I.) Gal. 87.
— of unwearied diligence in work of Lord. (S.) Gal. 510.
— of work. (S.) Gal. 486. (A.) 2 Tim. 151.
— recompense of. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 371–377.
— rich, and no work; hard work and bad pay. (S.) Rom. I. 548.
— righteous. (S.) Heb. I. 489.
— sacrifice and. (S.) Mark 421, 423.
— service and its. (S.) John II. 342.
— sure, of Christ's servants. (A.) Col. 268.
— sympathy not action condition of. (I.) Matt. 196.
— their. (I.) Matt. 82.
— thought of, does not enter into higher aspects of service. (I.) Matt. 450.
— world poor, for pain of getting it. (I.) Matt. 361.
Rewards and duties of Christ's servant. (S.) John II. 341.
— and punishments of religion are present as well as future. (I.) Matt. 296.
— Christian fidelity and its. (S.) Matt. 440.
— — teacher's work and its. (S.) Acts I. 698.
— for enduring temptation. (S.) Jas. 74.
— in religion. (I.) Heb. II. 258.
— of Christ's followers. (S.) Matt. 440.
— of conquering Christian. (S.) Rev. 167.

Rewards, present and future, of charity. (S.) Heb. I. 489.
— — of Christian work. (S.) Phil. 7.
— — of service. (I.) 2 Tim. 151.
— proportionable to works. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 227.
Rewarded, faith exceptionally. (S.) Heb. II. 234.
Rewarder, God. (S.) Heb. II. 257.
— — of them that diligently seek him. (S.) Acts II. 155.
Rex, Ecce! (S.) John III. 289.
Rhoda. (S.) Acts II. 281–285.
Rhubarb-pie plan. (A.) Heb. II. 663.
Rich against poor, sins of. (S.) Jas. 229.
— and poor. (I.) Jas. 226; Rev. 141.
— — believers. (S.) Jas. 63.
— — here and hereafter. (S.) Luke III. 238.
— brother. (S.) Jas. 69.
— covetousness not confined to. (I.) Mark 578.
— duties of. (S.) 1 Tim. 299.
— dying. (I.) Jas. 73.
— fool. (S. & I.) Luke II. 593–621.
— fool's soliloquy, God's interruption of. (S.) Luke II. 614.
— God help. (I.) Jas. 428.
— gospel exalting humble Christian and abasing. (S.) Jas. 68.
— haste to be. (I.) 1 Tim. 281.
— hindrances and temptations of. (S.) Matt. 436.
— how to be. (I.) Jas. 73.
— hungry and. (S.) Luke I. 79.
— in glory: wealth of God. (S.) Eph. 299.
— in mercy, God is. (S.) Eph. 140. (A.) Eph. 140, 141.
— in purse, love. (A.) Phil. 24.
— liberal man always. (I.) Luke I. 621.
— man and Lazarus. (S. & I.) Luke III. 238–277.
— — difficulties in way of salvation for. (S.) Matt. 438.
— — foolish. (S.) Luke II. 596.
— — insane. (S.) Luke II. 619.
— — where right and where wrong. (S.) Luke II. 594.
— man's prayer. (S.) Luke III. 250.
— men, avaricious. (S.) Jas. 426.
— — little happiness with. (I.) Jas. 228.
— — perils of. (S.) Luke I. 580.
— — profane. (S.) Jas. 433.
— miseries coming upon. (S.) Jas. 425.
— perils and possibilities of. (S.) 1 Tim. 296.
— poor Church that was: Smyrna. (S.) Rev. 134.
— — yet. (I.) Jas. 228.
— — — and enriching others. (S.) 2 Cor. 340.
— poverty. (S.) 2 Cor. 341.
— — of. (A.) Acts I. 294.
— reproving. (I.) Matt. 299.
— reward and no work; hard work and bad pay. (S.) Rom. I. 548.
— should grow more humble. (I.) Mark 416.
— spiritual influences, utilizing. (I.) Matt. 331.
— to be right is to be. (I.) Luke I. 410.
— troubles of. (A.) Jas. 430.
— warning to. (A.) Jas. 439.
— worldling. (S.) Luke II. 598.
— young man's question and carriage. (S.) Mark 398.
— — ruler. (S.) Matt. 422.
— youth's address to Christ. (S.) Luke III. 376.
— — application to Christ. (S.) Matt. 422.
Riches. (S.) Jas. 69.
— accumulated, rightly used. (I.) Acts I. 437.
— and perdition. (I.) Luke III. 245.
— and poverty. (S.) 2 Cor. 384.
— — — of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 385–389.
— and woe, conjunction and separation of. (S.) Luke I. 581.
— cannot purchase satisfaction. (I.) Luke II. 593.
— Christian's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 305, 306.
— danger of. (S.) Matt. 438; Luke I. 580, III. 377. (I.) Matt. 437.
Riches, deceitfulness of. (S.) Luke II. 594. (S. & I.) Matt. 264. (I.) Luke III. 378.
— — heathen testimony to. (I.) Mark 137.
— delusive nature of. (A.) Jas. 73.
— deteriorating influence of. (I.) Matt. 428.
— do not create happiness. (I.) Mark 420.
— earthly and heavenly. (A.) Col. 119.
— eating flesh. (I.) Jas. 429.
— folly of laying up earthly. (I.) Luke II. 621.
— God's. (S.) Rom. I. 123. (I.) Rom. II. 370.
— — man's need supplied from. (S.) Phil. 370.
— heavenly, poverty of Christ source of. (S.) 2 Cor. 389.
— hindrance. (A.) Gal. 335.
— implied in methods by which Christ brings us to enjoy salvation. (S.) Eph. 254.
— in Christ, further. (A.) Eph. 252.
— knife for canker. (I.) Luke I. 580.
— like thorns. (I.) Matt. 264.
— man in danger through. (S.) Mark 419. (I.) Mark 418.
— man's, worthiness of Christ to receive. (S.) Rev. 334.
— nest of evil. (I.) Matt. 439.
— of Christ, unsearchable. (S. & I.) Eph. 244–258.
— of Christ's grace. (A.) John I. 66.
— — redeeming acts. (S.) Eph. 253.
— — saving benefits. (S.) Eph. 253.
— of God's goodness. (I.) Rom. I. 123, 124.
— — grace. (S.) Eph. 43, 147. (A.) Eph. 45.
— — — men do not avail themselves of. (I.) Eph. 347.
— of gospel of Christ. (A.) Eph. 250.
— of grace, exceeding. (A.) Eph. 149.
— of persecution. (A.) Gal. 306.
— of poor. (S.) Rev. 141.
— often debase character. (I.) Mark 416.
— perilous to soul. (I.) Mark 417.
— ruined by. (I.) Mark 417. (A.) Jas. 429.
— spiritual. (S.) Rev. 140.
— — by Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 10.
— true. (S.) Luke II. 621; Eph. 246.
— — standard of. (I.) Luke II. 593.
— trust in God and not in. (S.) 1 Tim. 297.
— unappropriated. (I.) Eph. 149.
— uncertainty of. (I.) Mark 416.
— unknown, of grace. (I.) Eph. 349.
— unsanctified. (S.) Luke II. 596, 597, 603.
— unsatisfactory. (I.) Jas. 428.
— unsatisfying. (I.) John I. 337.
— unsearchable, offered to Gentiles. (S.) Eph. 236.
— use and abuse of. (I.) Mark 415.
— variety of. (I.) Eph. 256.
— you cannot take, into kingdom. (I.) Luke III. 379.
Richer flowerings of character caused by trial. (I.) Rev. 381.
— for rest. (I.) Mark 252.
Riddle, believer's. (S.) Gal. 106.
Rider on white horse and armies with him. (S.) Rev. 551.
— proud, unhorsed. (S.) Acts II. 22.
Right and wrong anxiety. (S.) Luke II. 772.
— — — men-pleasing. (I.) Gal. 31.
— — — natural feeling of. (S.) Rom. I. 155.
— apprehensions of character of Christ essential to salvation. (S.) Matt. 338.
— attitude essential to perceiving God's truths. (I.) Luke II. 28.
— bait, fish must be angled for with. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
— choice, modern instances of. (I.) Heb. II. 365.
— Christ Promoter of. (S.) Titus 148.
— Christian's, to heaven. (A.) Heb. II. 327.
— concerned only to do. (I.) Mark 473.
— confession. (S.) Acts III. 78.
— doing. (A.) Luke I. 578.
— easier to do, than wrong. (I.) Matt. 644.
— experience confirms men in. (I.) Rom. I. 352.

Right feelings of heavenly pilgrim. (S.) 1 Pet. 99.
— habits to be inculcated in youth. (I.) Eph. 603.
— hand, God setting Christ on his. (S.) Heb. I. 60.
— — of God. (S.) Acts I. 201.
— — — Christ's being at. (S.) Rom. II. 222. (I.) Rom. II. 223.
— — — Jesus at. (I.) Mark 736.
— — offending. (S.) Matt. 75.
— hands of fellowship. (S.) Gal. 81. (I.) Gal. 79.
— handling. (I.) 2 Tim. 184.
— hearing. (I.) Luke II. 42.
— hearts. (S.) Acts I. 676.
— his own, true Christian may not always insist on. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 410.
— human consciousness of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 536.
— in main, being. (S.) Matt. 431.
— judgment. (I.) Jas. 47.
— — in society, difficulty of. (I.) Matt. 274.
— kind of Christian. (I.) Luke II. 559.
— — of preaching. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 120.
— knowledge of Satanic torments will lead to Christ for relief. (I.) Matt. 330.
— left! right! (S.) Rom. I. 537.
— living. (S.) Titus 118.
— looking upon wrong. (I.) Mark 455.
— majesty and force of. (S.) John III. 222.
— manner of doing duty. (S.) Heb. I. 629.
— mind, sinner brought to his. (S.) Luke III. 164, 166.
— mode of giving and receiving reproof. (I.) Gal. 277.
— mother. (I.) 2 John 12.
— motive. (A.) Mark 371.
— natural, of priority. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 584.
— not to be attained by doing wrong. (I.) Rom. I. 211.
— of ministry to support. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 535.
— of poor. (S.) Matt. 200.
— of private judgment in matters of religion. (S.) Acts II. 569; 1 Thess. 265.
— on earth, cause of. (S.) Rev. 419.
— over wrong, authority of. (S.) Matt. 151.
— path, folly of forsaking. (A.) Gal. 141.
— performing duty of repentance, rules and directions for. (S.) 2 Pet. 165.
— platform. (S.) Rom. I. 233.
— point of view. (I.) Luke III. 649.
— property, we are to get in souls. (S.) 2 Cor. 499.
— proportions of truth. (S.) Rom. II. 486.
— reception of gospel. (S.) Luke II. 24; 1 Thess. 73. (I.) Luke II. 28.
— relation to truth. (S.) Acts II. 370.
— replies to right requests. (S.) Luke II. 477.
— response to circumstances. (I.) Matt. 163.
— sentiments, tendency of religious practice to promote. (S.) John I. 623.
— should not connive with wrong. (I.) Rom. I. 211.
— spirit, appeal for cultivation of. (S.) Phil. 91.
— star of, boy who followed. (A.) Matt. 9.
— state of heart. (S.) Acts I. 676.
— subject in preaching. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
— sympathies, conscience aided by. (A.) Heb. II. 669.
— temple. (S.) Rev. 420.
— time. (A.) Heb. I. 238.
— to be, is to be rich. (I.) Luke I. 410.
— to hope. (A.) 1 Pet. 16.
— to tree of life. (S.) Rev. 747, 748.
— use of Divine Law. (S.) 1 Tim. 21.
— — of residue of our time. (S.) 1 Pet. 330.
— — of time. (S.) Col. 285.
— — of understanding in matters of religion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 361.
— — of unrighteous mammon. (I.) Luke III. 216.
— — of wealth. (I.) Mark 419.
— value of firm conviction of. (S.) Rom. II. 612.
Right view of circumstances, contentment outcome of. (A.) Phil. 352.
— warfare. (S.) Jas. 377.
— way, make sure that you are in. (A.) John II. 500.
— — of obtaining and maintaining communion with God. (S.) 1 John 38.
— — of pursuing it, necessity of occupation and. (S.) Acts III. 16.
Rights asserted and foregone. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 542.
— asserting. (A.) Acts III. 245.
— assertion or vindication of. (S.) Acts II. 537, 538.
— Christian, limits of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 420.
— noble firmness of Christian in maintenance of his. (S.) Acts III. 321.
— of Cæsar and rights of God. (S.) Matt. 506.
— of conscience. (A.) Jas. 391.
— of ruler. (S.) Rom. II. 571.
— personal. (I.) Rom. II. 648.
Right-doing, Herod's, insufficiency of. (I.) Mark 242.
— power for faith. (S.) Heb. II. 263.
Righteous and evil suffering. (S.) 1 Pet. 363.
— and holy, happiness of, and misery of unjust and impure. (S.) Rev. 732.
— and wicked, doom of. (S.) Rev. 656.
— at judgment. (S.) Matt. 590.
— authority, sword symbol of. (I.) Rom. II. 569.
— boldness. (S.) Acts I. 353.
— Divine attentiveness to. (S.) 1 Pet. 285.
— faith that makes men. (I.) Rom. II. 354.
— Father known and loved. (S.) John III. 214.
— glory of. (S.) Matt. 280.
— happiness of. (S.) Matt. 280.
— heaven; or, final happiness of. (S.) 2 Tim. 172.
— — prepared for. (S.) Heb. II. 325.
— in all his ways, God. (A.) Rom. II. 279.
— judgment. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 350.
— judgments, God's, revelation of. (S.) Rom. I. 137.
— life. (S.) Titus 120.
— man as sinner contrasted with man made. (S.) Rom. I. 427.
— — safety of, from injury and harm. (S.) 1 Pet. 286.
— mistakes concerning number of. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
— none. (I.) Rom. I. 216.
— privilege of, deliverance from temptation. (S.) 2 Pet. 127.
— reproach. (I.) Luke II. 792.
— retribution. (I.) Luke I. 620.
— reward. (S.) Heb. I. 489.
— — of. (S.) Matt. 598.
— salvation of, difficult. (S.) 1 Pet. 370.
— scarcely saved. (S. & I.) 1 Pet. 377.
— — — and misery of wicked. (S.) 1 Pet. 369.
— Sinless made sin and sinful made. (S.) 2 Cor. 319.
— state of, after death. (S.) Luke III. 600.
— surprise of. (I.) Matt. 595.
— with such difficulty saved, why God will have. (I.) 1 Pet. 376.
Righteousness. (S.) Matt. 71, 72; Rom. I. 232; Gal. 138; Phil. 28, 200. (I.) Rom. II. 659; 2 Tim. 224.
— and condemnation. (I.) 2 Cor. 93.
— and faith. (I.) Rom. II. 362.
— and gladness. (I.) Heb. I. 53.
— and holiness, wedding garment essentially habit of. (S.) Matt. 500.
— and hope, faith only basis of. (I.) Gal. 320.
— and peace. (I.) Gal. 549.
— and sanctification, and redemption, and wisdom, Christ Jesus believer's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 108–115.
— and sobriety. (S.) Titus 125.
— belief of heart necessary for. (I.) Rom. II. 362.
— believer's. (S.) Phil. 200.

Righteousness, blessedness of those who suffer for. (S.) 1 Pet. 292.
— breastplate of. (S.) Eph. 655, 657.
— by faith. (I.) Gal. 323.
— — announcement of. (S.) Rom. I. 231.
— by Law, no. (S.) Rom. II. 312.
— by works. (A.) Gal. 157.
— Christ end of Law for. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 336–341.
— Christ's, robed in. (A.) Rom. II. 602.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 334.
— Christian's, derived from Christ. (I.) Gal. 96.
— connection of doing, with brotherly love as proving Divine birth. (S.) 1 John 251.
— conviction of. (S.) John III. 50.
— Convincer of. (S.) John III. 51.
— crown of. (S.) 2 Tim. 350–352.
— desired. (S.) Matt. 50.
— Divine, manifestation of, cross. (S.) Rom. I. 248.
— doer of, what it is to be? (S.) 1 John 169.
— enemy of. (A.) Acts II. 318.
— enter service of, forsake service of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 523.
— essential to answer of good conscience in ourselves and before God. (S.) 1 John 265.
— — to our pleasing God and to his hearing us. (S.) 1 John 284.
— evangelical, necessity of. (S.) Matt. 71.
— exact, required between man and man. (S.) Matt. 123.
— faith accounted for. (I.) Gal. 150.
— — in Christ only way of. (I.) Matt. 72.
— first king of, and after that king of peace. (S.) Heb. I. 558.
— — step towards. (I.) Matt. 424.
— — then peace. (S.) Heb. I. 557.
— following. (A.) 1 Tim. 283.
— freedom from. (I.) Rom. I. 525.
— — from sin and subjection to. (S.) Rom. I. 518.
— fruit of, sown in peace. (I.) Jas. 343.
— fruits of. (S. & I.) Phil. 28.
— fulfilled. (S.) Rom. I. 667.
— God's, and future judgment. (S.) Rom. I. 207, 208.
— — and man's sin. (S.) Rom. I. 207.
— — as encouragement to Christian service. (S.) Heb. I. 488
— — as it implies faithfulness. (S.) Heb. I. 491.
— gospel. (S.) Matt. 71.
— hope of, reasonable. (I.) Gal. 323.
— how does non-imputation of sin involve and imply imputation of? (S.) Rom. I. 287.
— how to attain. (S.) Rom. I. 230.
— human, defectiveness of. (S.) Jas. 236.
— — folly of. (I.) Gal. 138.
— imputed. (I.) Rom. I. 314; Phil. 201.
— — defended against its caricatures. (S.) Rom. I. 284.
— in all things. (I.) Eph. 507.
— in God, law of, governs his will. (S.) Heb. II. 323.
— intermediate condition of Divine fellowship. (S.) 1 John 168.
— Jesus and only means of. (I.) John II. 625.
— justifying. (S.) Rom. I. 231.
— — in connection with true faith. (S.) Gal. 95.
— king of, Melchisedec. (S.) Heb. I. 558.
— kingdom of God is. (S.) Rom. II. 659.
— living to, dead to sin. (I.) 1 Pet. 237.
— longing for. (S.) Matt. 51, 52.
— Lord our. (S.) Rom. I. 429.
— man's tendency to trust in his own. (S.) Rom. II. 334.
— many-sided. (I.) Matt. 52.
— measure of. (S.) Matt. 72.
— mercy in sympathy with. (I.) Luke II. 738.
— morality not. (I.) Gal. 139.
— not of Law, but through Christ, moral consolation. (I.) Gal. 139.
Righteousness of Divine administration. (I.) Rom. II. 278.
— of faith. (S.) Rom. I. 295, II. 345, 346.
— — Abraham heir of world only through. (S.) Rom. I. 294.
— of final judgment. (S.) Acts II. 632.
— of God. (S.) Rom. I. 66–69, 227–229, II. 329–331.
— — by faith. (I.) Phil. 201.
— — for justification revealed in gospel by faith (S.) Rom. I. 67.
— — heart's rest in. (S.) Rom. I. 207.
— — wrath works not. (S.) Jas. 149.
— of gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 309.
— of Law. (S.) Rom. II. 342.
— — fulfilled. (S.) Rom. I. 667, 668.
— of scribes and Pharisees. (S.) Matt. 72, 73.
— our, exercised in trying spirits; test, confessing that Jesus Christ is come in flesh. (S.) 1 John 295.
— Pharisaical, to be exceeded. (S.) Mark 501.
— Pharisee's, exceeded by that of Christian. (S.) Matt. 71, 72.
— rays from Sun of. (S.) John II. 31.
— revealed. (S.) Rom. I. 65.
— seeking after. (I.) Rom. II. 311.
— service of sin and service of. (S.) Rom. I. 514.
— Spirit inclining us to seek after. (S.) Gal. 321.
— suffering for. (S.) 1 Pet. 290.
— Sun of, self-evidencing power of. (I.) John II. 35.
— times of, promised to Church. (S.) Luke I. 566.
— trees of. (S.) Matt. 242.
— — blossoming and bringing forth fruit. (S.) Phil. 29.
— true, characteristics of. (I.) Luke I. 13.
— — nature of. (S.) Matt. 600.
— unimpeachable, of God in dispensations of his mercy and justice. (S.) Rom. II. 278.
— way of. (S.) 2 Pet. 149.
— — to. (I.) Luke I. 614.
— work of, reign of grace viewed in relation to. (S.) Matt. 91; Luke II. 377.
— world's false theories of. (I.) John III. 50.
Righteousness' sake, persecution for. (S.) Matt. 59.
Righteousnesses, two. (S.) Phil. 199.
Rightful privileges, abstinence from. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 534.
Rigid law, Church to be governed by principle, not. (I.) Gal. 214.
Ring. (I.) Luke III. 190.
Riot, excess of. (I.) 1 Pet. 334.
Riotous living. (I.) Luke III. 141.
Ripe, grain. (S.) John I. 389.
— old age. (I.) Acts III. 202.
Ripeness, harvest. (I.) Luke II. 211.
— lesson of. (S.) Heb. I. 424.
— moral. (I.) Mark 170.
Risen! (I.) Luke III. 623.
— and glorified Saviour ground of hope and confidence. (S.) 1 Pet. 108.
— Christ. (I.) Mark 703.
— — and his disciples. (S.) John III. 464.
— — and Magdalene. (S.) John III. 384.
— — as King. (S.) Acts II. 559.
— — identification of. (I.) Acts I. 15.
— — is. (S.) Luke III. 621.
— — is seen, how. (S.) Matt. 672.
— — makes life and death, what sight of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 399.
— — only Revealer of immortality. (S.) Rev. 14.
— — peace from. (S.) John III. 437.
— — sovereignty of. (I.) Eph. 106.
— — tender love of. (S.) John III. 470.
— — wounds of. (S.) John III. 406.
— — yet not ascended. (S.) Acts I. 14.
— Jesus. (S.) Mark 688; John III. 360–363. (I.) Luke III. 651.

Risen Jesus questioning Peter's love. (S.) John III. 486.
— life. (S.) Col. 169.
— Lord Divine. (I.) Mark 679.
— — first appearance of, to eleven. (S.) Luke III. 654.
— — is, indeed. (S.) Luke III. 618, 652.
— — seven who saw. (S.) John III. 461.
— Lord's greetings and gifts. (S.) John III. 400.
— Redeemer, appearances of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 399.
— Saviour. (S.) Matt. 669; John III. 407.
— — on shore. (S.) John III. 469.
— with Christ. (S.) Col. 162–170.
Rising above storm. (I.) Acts III. 416.
— and fall of many, Christ. (S.) Luke I. 241, 242. (I.) Luke I. 236, 247.
— life. (S.) John I. 436.
— of day-star. (S.) 2 Pet. 107, 108.
— reasons for. (S.) John I. 436.
Risk, do not run any. (I.) Luke III. 328.
— of Christian work. (I.) Phil. 165.
Risks of solitude. (I.) 1 Thess. 96.
Ritual, Christian, simplicity of. (S.) Heb. II. 4.
— false and true religious. (S.) Jas. 197.
— nor philosophy, gospel neither. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 37.
— of gospel. (I.) Jas. 215.
Ritualism described and condemned. (S.) Col. 161.
Rival builders. (A.) Eph. 228.
Rivalry, national, evils of. (I.) John I. 318.
Rivalries, human. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 572.
River and rock. (S.) 1 John 136.
— Divine love. (S.) Rev. 700.
— of life. (S.) Rev. 699–702.
— — spiritual enjoyments of heavenly life. (S.) Rev. 700.
Rivers of living water. (S.) John I. 646.
Road, no, further on. (A.) 2 Tim. 269.
— straight, walk in. (I.) Phil. 258.
— to glory. (S.) Heb. I. 141.
— to spiritual insensibility. (I.) Eph. 413.
— working on. (S.) Acts II. 429.
Road-building in East. (I.) Mark 7.
Roadmakers. (S.) Luke I. 313.
Roaring lion, devil. (S.) 1 Pet. 429–433.
Robber's, penitent, faith and prayer. (S.) Luke III. 589–604.
Robbers and thieves. (I.) John II. 166.
— two. (S.) Luke III. 586.
— — Jesus between. (S.) Matt. 653.
Robe, best. (S.) Luke III. 189.
— purple, they put on him. (I.) John III. 275.
Robes, heavenly, why, are white. (S.) Rev. 380.
— white. (S.) Rev. 344, 374.
Robed in Christ's righteousness. (A.) Rom. II. 602.
Robertson's sufferings. (A.) Rev. 635.
Rock. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 7.
— and river. (S.) 1 John 136.
— and sand. (I.) Luke I. 660.
— building upon. (S.) Matt. 134.
— Church upon. (S.) Matt. 343.
— in desert. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 6.
— Jesus our. (A.) Eph. 219.
— laying hold on. (I.) Luke I. 657.
— of ages. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 5.
— of offence and stumbling-stone, Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 312, 313.
— on. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 264.
— safe on. (I.) Luke I. 657.
— was Christ, that. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 4, 5.
Rocks, hidden, in your love-feasts. (S.) Jude 48
Rock-figure, castle of Banias suggesting. (I.) Matt. 343.
Rod or in love, shall I come to you with? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 379.
Rogation days. (S.) Matt. 121.
Rogue in heart. (I.) Jas. 229.
Roll-call of illustrious dead. (A.) Heb. II. 206.
Rolled stone. (S.) Mark 698.
Roman. (S.) Rom. I. 41.
Roman and Jew watching sepulchre. (S.) Matt. 667.
— centurion. (S.) Matt. 140–144.
— Christians, Paul's desire to see. (S.) Rom. I. 25.
— Church, Paul's desire to visit. (S.) Rom. II 721, 722.
— Jews, and Christian. (S.) Acts III. 244.
— law, Paul's respect for. (I.) Rom. II. 564.
— penny. (I.) Mark 474.
— soldiers. (I.) 2 Tim. 144.
— — and Jewish rulers. (S.) Matt. 674.
Romans, but not Romanists. (S.) Rom. II. 742.
Romans, Epistle to, introduction to—
genuineness and authenticity. Rom. I. v.
date and locality of composition. vi.
literary characteristics. vi.
concluding reflections. vii.
Church of Rome. viii.
connection between two parts of Epistle. Rom. II. 434.
conclusion of Epistle. Rom. II. 735.
Rom. vii., out of, into Rom. viii. (A.) Rom. I. 631.
Rom. vii. 7–25: to whom refer. (S.) Rom. I. 565.
— character described. (S.) Rom. I. 566.
— moral history of inner man illustrated. (S.) Rom. I. 568.
Rom. viii., as spiritual palace. (S.) Rom. I. 632.
— Archbishop Temple's testimony to. (A.) Rom. I. 632.
— living in. (A.) Rom. I. 631.
— place of, in apostle's argument. (I.) Rom. I. 631.
Romanists, Romans but not. (S.) Rom. II. 742.
Rome, arrival of Paul at, in its decisive importance. (S.) Acts III. 481.
— as seen by Paul. (I.) Acts III. 480.
— blessing given to Church at. (S.) Rom. II. 701.
— Church at, salutations to. (S.) Rom. II. 738.
— — of. (S.) Rom. I. viii.
— empire of, and stable at Bethlehem. (S.) Luke I. 112.
— gospel at. (S.) Acts III. 491.
— — in. (S.) Phil. 31.
— her new dogma, and our duties. (S.) Luke I. 52.
— journey to. (S.) Acts III. 473, 474.
— Paul at. (S.) Acts III. 481–485.
— — prisoner at, to-day as he was nineteen hundred years ago. (S.) Acts III. 503.
— Paul's address to Jews at. (S.) Acts III. 489.
— — desire to see. (S.) Rom. I. 20.
— — — to visit. (S.) Rom. II. 722.
— — testimony to Church in. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— — two years in. (S.) Acts III. 500–502.
— — visitors at. (I.) Acts III. 486.
— — voyage to, considered in connection with his faith. (S.) Acts III. 420.
Roof, sick man let down through, to Christ. (S.) Mark 60, 62.
Room, another, death like going into. (A.) Heb. I. 177.
— at God's feast for all. (S.) Luke III. 46.
— Christ waiting for. (S.) Luke I. 125. (I.) Luke I. 123.
— enough in gospel. (I.) Luke III. 46.
— for all saved sinners in heaven. (A.) John II. 483.
— highest: lessons. (S.) Luke III. 3.
— in soul for Christ. (I.) Luke I. 123.
— lowest, take. (I.) Luke III. 4.
— no, for Christ in inn. (S.) Luke I. 121, 128.
— upper. (I.) Acts III. 111.
— yet there is. (S.) Luke III. 44–46.
Root and offspring of David. (S.) Rev. 753.
— axe at. (S.) John I. 359.
— — lying at. (S.) Luke I. 323, 324.
— deep, tall growth. (I.) Jas. 384.
— of actual evil, heart. (I.) Matt. 320.
— of age, youth. (I.) Rom. II. 753.

Root of Christian life, faith. (S.) 2 Pet. 35.
— of sin in heart. (I.) Heb. I. 246.
— of virtue, improving. (I.) Rom. I. 469.
— one, all sin has. (I.) Jas. 245.
— original sin. (A.) Rom. I. 402.
— plucked up by. (I.) Jude 50.
Roots, axe lying at. (S.) Matt. 20.
— of bitterness. (S.) Heb. II. 523.
— strong, many wild plants have. (I.) Matt. 318.
Root-religion. (I.) Eph. 312.
Rooted and grounded in love. (S.) Eph. 315, 316. (I.) Eph. 313, 314.
— in Christ. (A.) Eph. 312.
Rooting up plants. (S.) Matt. 316-318.
Ropes, holding. (I.) Matt. 196.
Rose again from dead, Christ. (S.) Acts I. 13.
— among noxious weeds, Christian in world like. (I.) 2 Pet. 125.
Rough man for rough work. (I.) Mark 8.
Round of delights. (S.) Rom. II. 702.
Routine fasting formal. (I.) Mark 81.
— life. (I.) Matt. 552.
— observance indispensable. (S.) Luke II. 400.
— of religion, mere. (A.) Rom. I. 189.
Rowing, toiling in. (S.) Mark 261, 263, 265.
Rowland Hill on ministerial work. (A.) 1 Tim. 134.
Royal banquet. (S.) Matt. 496.
— Christ. (S.) Rev. 530.
— command. (I.) John II. 293.
— espousals. (S.) John I. 279.
— family. (S.) Eph. 282.
— Father concerned for welfare of his children. (I.) Matt. 123.
— gift. (A.) John I. 249.
— homage. (S.) Rev. 299.
— law. (S.) Luke I. 596; Jas. 231, 233. (I.) Matt. 515.
— marriage feast. (S.) Matt. 493.
— Mediator. (I.) Heb. I. 35.
— piety. (A.) Acts II. 291.
— prerogative. (S.) John III. 127.
— prerogatives and royal giving. (S.) Rev. 330.
— — of living Redeemer. (S.) Rev. 90.
— priesthood, Christians'. (S.) Rev. 27.
— procession, another. (S.) Matt. 466.
— progresses, two. (I.) John II. 318.
— rule of life. (S.) Rom. II. 514.
— shipwright. (I.) Mark 228.
— waverer. (A.) Jas. 55.
— workers. (I.) John I. 448.
Royalty and servitude. (S.) Rev. 715.
— free from dispute. (I.) 1 Pet. 210.
— of glorified Redeemer. (S.) Rev. 553.
Rub it out, you can't! (I.) Luke III. 263.
Rubbish, tradition accumulates. (I.) Mark 271.
Rudeness, goodness spoilt by. (I.) 1 Pet. 276.
Rufus. (S.) Rom. II. 760.
Ruin by worldliness. (A.) Eph. 131.
— ever near. (I.) Mark 524.
— mutual. (I.) Matt. 318.
— national. (S.) Rev. 535.
— of many, Christ set for. (S.) Luke I. 245.
— — self-righteousness. (A.) Rom. II. 335.
— of mystical Jericho. (S.) Heb. II. 398.
— soul's, one sin. (I.) Heb. II. 455.
Ruins, dignity of human nature shown from its. (S.) Rom. I. 217.
— man in. (I.) Matt. 152; Mark 194.
— of earthly Jerusalem. (I.) Mark 523.
Ruined by drink. (A.) Luke III. 494.
— by riches. (I.) Mark 417. (A.) Jas. 429.
— men. (I.) Heb. II. 532.
— world redeemed by Christ. (S.) Gal. 247.
Ruinous adjournment. (I.) Acts III. 315.
— neglect is. (I.) John I. 260.
— tendency of abounding prosperity. (I.) Luke I. 484.
Ruinousness and deceitfulness of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 582.
Rule and profit of Christian beneficence. (A.) Acts I. 444
Rule and test of morality. (S.) Luke I. 596.
— and walk, Christian's. (S.) Gal. 548.
— Christian, in things indifferent. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 420.
— Divine. (I.) Gal. 367.
— — of faith and practice. (S.) Phil. 257.
— for conversation. (S.) Eph. 450.
— golden. (S.) Matt. 125.
— living by. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 563.
— love more than regard for mere. (I.) Matt. 72.
— of Christian warfare. (S.) Rom. II. 555.
— of life. (S.) Matt. 124.
— — Christianity. (S.) Gal. 549.
— — God's will, and spiritual usefulness end of life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 565.
— of race. (S.) Heb. II. 457.
— of retribution. (S.) Rev. 534.
— of saint's life. (S.) Eph. 507.
— principle not. (I.) Jas. 421.
— royal, of life. (S.) Rom. II. 514.
— Saviour's great. (I.) Luke II. 246.
— universal. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 584.
— — Christ's example. (I.) 1 Thess. 27.
— useful and general. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 378.
— was golden, original? (I.) Luke I. 596.
— yields to principle. (I.) Gal. 215.
Rules against evil-speaking. (S.) 1 Pet. 126.
— and directions for right performing duty of repentance. (S.) 2 Pet. 165.
— fixed, necessity of. (I.) Phil. 258.
— for checking sin in its first risings. (S.) Gal. 360.
— for Christian effort. (S.) Rev. 417.
— for fishing. (I.) Mark 35.
— for sober apparel. (I.) Mark 12.
— for sobriety in diet. (I.) Mark 12.
— for subduing of covetous desires. (S.) Titus 34.
— for walking in day. (S.) Rom. II. 596.
— for young men. (A.) Titus 76.
— of conduct, difficult and questionable. (S.) Matt. 317.
— to avoid false accusing. (S.) Titus 62.
— to be observed in our feasting. (S.) 2 Tim. 250.
— — that anger against sin may be good. (S.) Mark 101.
— to keep man unreprovable. (S.) Titus 26.
— to preserve us from being turned from truth. (S.) Titus 47.
— *versus* principles. (A.) Luke I. 594.
— whereby to estimate trials. (S.) Jas. 16.
Ruler and Christ. (S.) Luke II. 75.
— functions of. (S.) Rom. II. 566.
— of waves. (S.) Mark 184.
— rich young. (S.) Matt. 422.
— rights of. (S.) Rom. II. 571.
— what young, lacked. (S.) Matt. 423.
— young. (S. & I.) Mark 395-415.
— — Christ's answer to. (S.) Mark 411.
— — estimate of. (I.) Matt. 432.
Ruler's address, young, Jesus' answer to. (S.) Matt. 423.
— daughter. (S.) Matt. 167.
— — raised to life. (S.) Luke II. 88.
Rulers and Christ. (S.) John I. 182.
— and princes, Paul before. (S.) Acts III. 323.
— and subjects, duties of. (S.) Rom. II. 565, 566.
— bad, to be obeyed. (S.) 1 Pet. 185.
— civil, Christian duties towards. (S.) Rom. II. 559.
— — limits of subjection to. (S.) 1 Pet. 184.
— — ministry of. (S.) Rom. II. 565.
— — subjection to. (S.) Titus 161.
— conduct of. (S.) John II. 372.
— not to be despised. (I.) Jude 35.
— prayer for. (S.) 1 Tim. 94.
— spiritual, duty to. (S.) Heb. II. 619.
— submission to. (S.) 1 Pet. 184.
Rulership in Church. (S.) Heb. II. 665.
— of man. (S.) Heb. I. 113.

Ruling energy, love for God. (I.) Matt. 515.
— passion. (I.) John I. 382.
— with diligence. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
Rumour, incredible. (S.) Rom. II. 381.
Run, not all who, win. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 569.
— to Jesus. (A.) Luke III. 375.
— try a. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 572.
Runaway converted. (A.) Philem. 62.
— knock, prayer not. (I.) Matt. 120.
— slave sent back. (S.) Philem. 59, 61.
Runner, Christian, in relation to his spectators. (S.) Heb. II. 448.
— racer as. (I.) Phil. 245.
Runneth, not of him that willeth, nor of him that. (S.) Rom. II. 283. (I.) Rom. II. 284.
Running. (S.) Gal. 335.
— aground. (S.) Acts III. 447.
— disciples. (S.) John III. 366.
— from sin. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— in race. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 569.
— patient. (A.) Heb. II. 456.
— to death. (I.) Jas. 440.
— true Christian attitude. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 569.
Rushing and working. (A.) Matt. 452.
Russia, procrastination in. (I.) Acts III. 315.
Russian tradition, curious. (I.) Matt. 7.
Rusty altar, ashes on. (I.) Rev. 49.
Ryle's conversion, Bishop. (A.) Eph. 158.

S., or sinner saved. (S.) Rom. II. 310.
— Sabaoth, Lord of. (S.) Rom. II. 308.
Sabbath. (S.) John I. 436.
— advantages of fixed. (I.) Gal. 268.
— and Christ. (S.) Mark 99.
— and its Lord. (I.) Mark 89.
— before resurrection of Christ. (S.) Mark 688.
— breaks monotony of life. (I.) Mark 95.
— Christian. (S.) John III. 436.
— Christian's. (S.) Rev. 48, 49.
— coming. (I.) Luke III. 2.
— day for doing good. (I.) Matt. 229.
— — this Man is not of God because he keepeth not. (I.) John II. 138.
— days. (I.) Heb. I. 311.
— final. (I.) Heb. I. 322.
— for man as complex creature. (I.) Mark 92.
— for man's happiness. (I.) Mark 92.
— God's. (I.) John I. 448.
— good lawfully done on. (I.) Mark 99.
— healing on. (I.) Luke III. 2.
— helpful to self-respect. (I.) Mark 90.
— impressions, pleasing. (I.) Luke I. 538.
— infirm woman cured on. (S.) Luke II. 747.
— law fibred in man's nature. (I.) Mark 93.
— Lord of, Son of man. (S. & I.) Mark 92.
— Lord's right in, above that of people. (I.) Mark 91.
— made for man. (S.) Mark 92, 96.
— man cannot do without. (I.) Mark 92.
— — needs rest of, in addition to rest of night. (I.) Mark 93.
— necessary for man's higher being. (I.) Mark 94.
— — to weary man. (I.) Mark 93.
— necessity. (I.) Mark 90.
— need not be day of gloom. (I.) Mark 95.
— observance of. (I.) Matt. 228.
— of earth and engagements of heaven, connection between. (S.) Heb. I. 317.
— Paul not dealing with: observance of days. (I.) Gal. 267.
— physical necessity. (I.) Mark 93.
— poetic gift to mechanical agent. (I.) Mark 90.
— question. (S.) Rom. II. 609.
— religious non-observance of. (S.) Rom. II. 610.
— rest, John's view of. (I.) Rev. 48.
— sanctification, weekly labour and. (S.) Acts III. 17.
— saving economy. (I.) Luke I. 540.
— school teachers and other soul-winners. (S.) Jas. 509.
Sabbath school teachers, cause and cure of weariness in. (S.) Gal. 514.
— scruples, rabbinical. (I.) Matt. 229.
— second-first. (I.) Luke I. 538.
— secularization of, inimical to spiritual welfare of mankind. (I.) Mark 91.
— service to state. (I.) Mark 92.
— social necessity. (I.) Mark 93.
— spiritual man lord of. (I.) Luke I. 540.
— work. (S.) John I. 437.
— working man self-sovereign on. (I.) Mark 90.
— world without. (I.) Mark 96.
Sabbath-breaker, arrest of (so-called). (S.) John I. 437.
Sabbath-breaking. (I.) Matt. 667.
Sabbath-keeping, exemplary. (I.) Luke I. 539.
Sacrament and Word. (I.) Acts I. 716.
— better than sermon. (I.) Luke III. 510.
— body of Christ in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 103.
— ends of. (S.) Matt. 206.
— feast of alliance. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 108.
— of Holy Communion. (S.) Luke III. 503–512.
— of Lord's Supper. (S.) Mark 591; 1 Cor. II. 39.
— — — duty of observing. (S.) Acts III. 36.
— — — of Divine institution. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 98.
— — — standing ordinance. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 118.
— price of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 109.
Sacraments as symbols. (S.) Mark 593.
— Jewish, type of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 4.
— living temple of Christ's Church and two witnesses of Word written and. (S.) Rev. 417.
Sacramental cup. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 108.
— efficacy: circumcision and infant baptism. (S.) Rom. I. 287.
— grace. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 101.
— service. (I.) Luke III. 504.
— symbols. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 32. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 3.
Sacred and secular adoption. (I.) Rom. II. 33.
— breast. (S.) John II. 429.
— comforts. (S.) 2 Cor. 6.
— duties, imprudent way of discharging. (S.) Rom. II. 654.
— enthusiasm, rationality of Christian zeal. (S.) 2 Cor. 271.
— in secular. (S.) 1 Pet. 165.
— institutions, helpers of. (I.) Mark 510.
— joy. (S.) 2 Cor. 15.
— literature. (S.) Rev. 94.
— music. (S.) Eph. 553–560.
— Name. (I.) Luke II. 343.
— penmanship. (S.) 2 Cor. 69.
— things, and things secular. (S.) Col. 248.
— trust. (S.) 2 Tim. 105.
Sacredness of common life: beginning of signs. (S.) John I. 173.
— of man. (S.) Rom. II. 649.
— of person. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 429.
Sacrifice, Abel's. (S.) Heb. II. 218.
— all-sufficient. (S.) Heb. II. 48.
— and atonement of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 72, 73.
— and priest. (I.) Phil. 151.
— and reward. (S.) Mark 421, 423.
— and satisfaction of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 51.
— and submission. (S.) John I. 466.
— and triumph of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 95.
— bookseller's. (A.) Acts III. 82.
— Christ's. (S.) Eph. 480–483; Heb. II. 54.
— — eternal. (I.) Rev. 25.
— — quickening truth. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 398.
— — value of. (A.) John I. 100.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 435, 453.
— deliverance through. (A.) Gal. 10.
— doctrine of. (S.) 1 Pet. 144.
— double. (I.) Gal. 543.
— for souls. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
— giving ourselves in. (I.) Mark 511.
— God's love and justice in. (A.) John I. 252.
— — provision of. (I.) John I. 252.
— great. (S.) Heb. I. 394.
— how is body to become? (I.) Mark 381; Rom. II. 441.

Sacrifice, imitation of Christ in. (I.) John II. 414.
— intercession, and sympathy of Christ in heaven. (I.) Heb. II. 46.
— law of. (S.) 2 Tim. 329.
— living. (S.) Rom. II. 442–451.
— love in ordinance of. (S.) Heb. II. 11.
— mercy better than. (I.) Mark 88.
— — not. (I.) Matt. 230.
— — preferred to. (S.) Matt. 161.
— ministry to saints acceptable. (S.) Phil. 367.
— of Christ. (S.) Gal. 11.
— — atoning, forgiveness of sins through. (S.) John I. 97.
— — expiatory. (S.) Gal. 137.
— — sufficient, one. (S.) Heb. II. 48.
— of Christian beneficence. (I.) Heb. II. 664.
— of faith. (S.) Phil. 150.
— of Isaac. (S.) Heb. II. 330.
— of Jesus Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 20–23.
— of love. (S.) Mark 559; 1 John 264.
— of one salvation of many. (A.) John II. 303.
— of self, saving others by. (I.) Luke III. 583.
— of unlawful means of gain. (A.) Acts III. 86.
— one, sufficient for. (A.) John III. 226.
— our propitiatory, and our Advocate, Christ. (S.) 1 John 72.
— personal. (S.) Rom. II. 454; 1 Cor. I. 531.
— public worship. (S.) Heb. II. 658.
— sorcerer's. (S.) Acts III. 85.
— sweet-smelling. (S.) Eph. 482, 485.
— temple, and priesthood, true. (S.) 1 Pet. 143.
— true and false. (I.) Heb. II. 663.
— unrepeatable. (S.) 1 Pet. 312.
— willinghood lightening. (A.) Phil. 197.
— worthy, of Christ. (S.) Rev. 333.
Sacrifices. (S.) Heb. I. 619.
— ancient, of Law, Christ substance of. (S.) Heb. II. 83.
— Christian's. (S.) 1 Pet. 145.
— great, treasure worth. (A.) Heb. II. 377.
— legal, inability of. (S.) Heb. II. 80.
— Mosaic, insufficiency of. (S.) Heb. II. 80.
— of Cain and Abel. (I.) Heb. II. 223.
— which Paul was willing to make in cause of Christ. (S.) Acts III. 193.
— with such, God is well pleased. (S.) Heb. II. 664.
Sacrificial aspect of Christ's death shown in Lord's Supper. (S.) Matt. 610.
— character of work of grace, permanence and. (I.) Phil. 13.
— lamb of Mohammedans. (I.) John I. 100.
— work of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 47.
Sacrilege. (S.) Rom. I. 179–181.
Sad ending, good beginning and. (S.) Gal. 147.
— hearts. (I.) Luke III. 634.
— interior and cheery messenger. (S.) Mark 710.
— parting. (A.) Acts III. 180.
— plight and sure relief. (S.) Rom. I. 364.
— sight, backslider. (I.) Heb. I. 467.
Sadducees and Pharisees, leaven of. (S.) Matt. 336; Mark 312.
— — strife between. (I.) Acts III. 258.
— Christ's answer to. (S.) Luke III. 465.
— error of. (S.) Mark 477.
— silenced. (S.) Luke III. 461–466.
Sadness, Christ in. (S.) John II. 423.
— gladness for. (S.) 2 Cor. 46.
— mental, of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 402.
— of lapse after recovery. (I.) Luke III. 163.
Safe conduct. (S.) 1 Thess. 268.
— custody, God's Word in. (S.) Rev. 220.
— deposit. (S.) 2 Tim. 76.
— on rock. (I.) Luke I. 657.
— sphere, love. (S.) Jude 70.
— to land. (S.) Acts III. 448.
Safeguard against error, faithful ministry best. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
— against temptation. (I.) Luke III. 540.
— — — Christian maturity. (I.) Matt. 30.
— — — spirituality. (I.) Col. 176.
Safeguard Christian work. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 558.
— early piety. (I.) Luke I. 204.
— humility. (I.) Luke III. 10. (A.) Col. 227.
— of Church, Christian activity. (S.) Col. 124.
— of youth, discretion. (S.) Titus 73.
— our, Lord's knowledge. (S.) 2 Pet. 126.
— principle not place. (I.) Luke I. 402.
— religion. (S.) Acts II. 513.
— soul's, personal affiance in Christ. (S.) John I. 589.
— successful minister's. (S.) Luke II. 224.
— true, against error. (I.) Col. 120.
— watchfulness. (I.) Mark 553.
Safeguards of religious life. (S.) Acts I. 235.
Safety, absolute, in Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 636.
— and soul's establishment secured by faithfulness of God. (S.) 2 Thess. 81.
— believer's. (S.) John I. 558.
— by trusting Christ. (A.) Gal. 220.
— cross our. (A.) John III. 299.
— duty more than. (I.) 2 Tim. 147.
— in ark. (S.) 1 Pet. 322.
— in being like Christ. (I.) Matt. 236.
— in day of wrath. (S.) Rev. 351.
— in light of day. (I.) Luke I. 105.
— in Scriptures. (I.) Luke I. 395.
— no, in mere feeling. (I.) Matt. 311.
— no, in our works. (A.) Gal. 97.
— of believers. (S.) 2 Tim. 90. (A.) John II. 223.
— — in seeming perils. (I.) Matt. 311.
— of Divine life in souls, surprise at. (I.) Matt. 236.
— of faith. (I.) Mark 732.
— of light. (I.) John I. 30. (A.) John II. 35.
— of moral return. (I.) Luke III. 191.
— of obedience. (A.) Col. 261.
— of righteous man from injury and harm. (S.) 1 Pet. 286.
— of saints. (S.) Rom. II. 199. (A.) John II. 222.
— our, in temptation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 21.
— through prayer. (I.) Acts II. 270.
Safety-valve, tears. (I.) Heb. I. 408.
Sagacity commended. (I.) Luke III. 215.
Sage, Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 755.
Sages, star, and Saviour. (S.) Matt. 5.
Sail, setting. (S.) Luke II. 57.
Sails and anchors. (I.) Acts III. 446.
Sailing, slow. (I.) Acts III. 408.
Sailor's definition of faith. (I.) Mark 729.
Sailors, sermon to. (S.) Acts III. 438.
Saint and Spirit. (S.) John II. 549.
— black, or apostate. (S.) Matt. 254.
— costume of. (S.) Col. 219.
— dying. (I.) Luke I. 176.
— faith supporting, in frailties of age. (S.) Heb. II. 334.
— glorified. (I.) Mark 347.
— God's property. (S.) Acts III. 427.
— never forsaken. (S.) Heb. II. 613.
— no, free from danger. (I.) Eph. 642.
— one with his Saviour. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 424.
— resurrection of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 508.
— salute every, in Christ Jesus. (S.) Phil. 374.
— sinner mad not. (I.) Mark 110.
Saint's best days to come. (A.) John II. 489.
— hiding-place in evil day. (S.) 1 Pet. 377.
— life, rule of. (S.) Eph. 507.
— vexation. (S.) 2 Pet. 121.
Saints. (S.) Rom. I. 18; Col. 5.
— afflictions of, diverse. (S.) Jas. 18.
— all, Christ's incense perfuming prayers of. (S.) Rev. 401.
— — kings and priests. (S.) Rev. 330.
— — praise to God from. (S.) Rev. 543.
— — salute you. (I.) Phil. 375.
— — things pertaining to life and godliness given unto. (S.) 2 Pet. 9.
— ancient, feelings of. (S.) Heb. II. 298.
— and Church, as houses, must be edified or builded daily. (I.) Jude 56.
— and martyrs, sympathy with. (S.) 1 Pet. 436.

Saints and sinners, God's different regards to. (S.) 1 Pet. 284.
— are as angels in resurrection. (S.) Luke III. 463.
— are left to sojourn in sinful world, why; or, mutual necessity. (S.) John III. 168.
— as King of, works of God, great and marvellous. (S.) Rev. 511.
— at Philippi. (S.) Phil. 3.
— best, caution necessary in, against worst of sins. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 14.
— called to be. (S.) Rom. I. 18.
— character and death of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 399.
— — and privileges of. (S.) Rom. II. 306.
— Christ glorified in his. (S.) John III. 148; 2 Thess. 22.
— — inviting his, to his kingdom. (S.) Matt. 592.
— city of. (I.) Heb. II. 327.
— coming home to God by reconciliation and glorification. (S.) 1 Pet. 309.
— communion of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 33; Eph. 214, 292, 367; 1 Thess. 218; Rev. 468. (I.) Rom. I. 27, II. 483; Eph. 217.
— compared to wheat. (S.) Matt. 271.
— compassed by evil. (S.) Rev. 584.
— conscience makes. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— contending for faith given to. (S.) Jude 18.
— crown for all. (I.) 2 Tim. 356.
— death of, consolations accompanying. (S.) 1 Thess. 177.
— — his, precious in sight of Lord is. (S.) Acts II. 260.
— — magnifies Christ. (I.) Phil. 55.
— departed, contemplation of. (S.) Heb. II. 551.
— — immediate blessedness of. (S.) Heb. II. 552.
— — moral influence of. (S.) Heb. II. 449.
— — our examples. (S.) Heb. I. 503.
— — state of. (S.) 1 Thess. 166.
— — young called to follow. (S.) Heb. I. 508.
— disembodied. (S.) Heb. II. 555.
— distributing to necessity of. (S.) Rom. II. 526.
— divinely kept. (S.) John III. 151.
— faith once delivered to. (S.) Jude 17, 19.
— feelings of, in heaven. (S.) Rev. 300.
— fellow-citizens with. (I.) Eph. 217.
— final blessedness of. (S.) Rev. 373.
— future abode of. (S.) Rev. 614.
— glorified on earth. (S.) John III. 204.
— God's, benefits of meditation on. (S.) Heb. II. 552.
— — inheritance in his. (S.) Eph. 97.
— — servants. (S.) Acts III. 428.
— great, are lowly. (A.) Eph. 242.
— greetings of, derive value. (S.) Rom. II. 768.
— happiness of, in heaven. (S.) Rev. 384.
— heaven prepared for. (I.) Matt. 599.
— how God keeps his. (I.) 1 Pet. 23.
— in Cæsar's household. (S.) Phil. 375–380.
— in heaven. (S.) Rev. 361.
— — and earth one family. (S.) Eph. 281, 285, 293.
— — final state of. (S.) Matt. 600.
— — negative happiness of. (S.) Rev. 711.
— in light. (I.) Col. 42.
— — meetness for inheritance of. (S.) Col. 40.
— inheritance of. (S.) Col. 38, 39.
— inheriting all things. (I.) Rev. 654.
— interdependence of all. (S.) Heb. II. 441.
— inward groaning of. (S.) Rom. II. 111.
— judgment given to. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 410.
— keeping of. (S.) John III. 145.
— killing. (S.) Rom. II. 231.
— King of. (S.) Rev. 647.
— kingly priesthood of. (S.) Rev. 328.
— least, shall not perish. (I.) John II. 222.
— liability of, to faint-heartedness. (A.) Heb. II. 478.
— longing for saints. (I.) Phil. 16.
Saints, love extending to. (I.) Philem. 33.
— — of, destroyed by abounding of iniquity. (S.) Matt. 541.
— — to. (I.) Philem. 35.
— made from sinners. (A.) Rev. 377.
— mausoleum of, inscription for. (S.) Heb. II. 289.
— might sleep in death, Christ died that. (I.) 1 Thess. 170.
— ministering to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 585; Philem. 56.
— ministry to, acceptable sacrifice. (S.) Phil. 367.
— mission of. (I.) Eph. 357.
— obscure lives of. (I.) Acts I. 108.
— of God, tender offices of angels towards. (I.) Acts II. 276.
— outside. (S.) Acts II. 163.
— perseverance of. (S.) Phil. 10.
— — does not supersede human effort. (I.) Phil. 12.
— pilgrims on earth. (S.) Heb. II. 303.
— poor, claims of. (S.) Rom. II. 724.
— poverty of, hard to see Christ in. (I.) Matt. 599.
— power of grace in. (I.) Gal. 77.
— preserved and presented. (S.) Jude 88.
— privilege of. (S.) Rom. I. 633.
— receive from Christ abundance of grace. (S.) John I. 64.
— reign of, on earth. (S.) Rev. 331.
— rest of. (S.) Heb. I. 318.
— resurrection of. (S.) Phil. 222.
— reward of. (S.) Matt. 61.
— safety of. (S.) Rom. II. 199. (A.) John II. 222.
— sanctification and preservation of. (I.) Jude 10.
— — of. (S.) John III. 178.
— sins of. (S.) Acts II. 328.
— sinners perishing by that which preserves. (S.) Heb. II. 394.
— slumbering. (S.) Matt. 567.
— solitary. (I.) 1 Thess. 95.
— sorrowing and Jesus glad: mystery. (S.) John II. 251.
— spiritual blessings bestowed on others give occasion of joy to. (S.) Philem. 37.
— succour of. (S.) Phil. 164.
— to suffer, some arguments for helping. (S.) Luke I. 577.
— treasury of, fulness of Christ. (S.) John I. 68; Col. 85.
— true, of God, children. (A.) Luke III. 372.
— uncalendared. (S.) Rom. II. 760–762.
— war with. (S.) Rev. 459.
— watchword of. (I.) Luke I. 471.
— whatsoever grace, have they have it from Jesus Christ. (S.) John I. 65.
— whence come? (S.) Rev. 371, 372.
— why believers are called. (S.) Philem. 34.
— world judged by. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 408.
Saints' death gain. (S.) Phil. 52.
— estate of glory at judgment. (S.) 2 Thess. 21.
— life, Christ. (S.) Phil. 48.
— meeting; or, progress to glory. (S.) Eph. 389.
— union with Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 641.
— wandering, world's unworthiness cause of. (S.) Heb. II. 427.
Saint-like tears. (I.) Phil. 266.
Sainted dead, heaven's description of. (S.) Rev. 492.
— in heaven. (S.) Rev. 374.
Sainthood. (S.) 2 Cor. 2.
— aspects of. (S.) Acts II. 274.
— in Nero's household. (S.) Phil. 378.
— now being prepared for glory. (I.) Rom. I. 19.
Saintliness better than learning. (I.) Matt. 220.
— motives to. (S.) Col. 5.

Saintly citizenship. (S.) Eph. 214.
— dead, how to honour. (S.) Heb. II. 620.
— — what of, prior to coming of Christ? (I.) Heb. II. 431.
— household. (S.) Philem. 33.
— ideals. (S.) Rev. 547.
— inheritance, meetness for. (S.) Col. 40.
Saith and *askest*. (I.) John I. 316.
Sake, Christ's, for. (S.) Eph. 462. (A.) Eph. 467.
— of elect, visible Church for. (S.) 2 Tim. 169.
Saladin, shroud of. (I.) Mark 329.
Salamis. (I.) Acts II. 310.
Salim, Ænon near to. (I.) John I. 274.
Salome's death retributive. (I.) Matt. 300.
— petition, Christ's answer to. (S.) Matt. 460.
— — for her two sons. (S.) Matt. 460.
Salt. (S.) Mark 382; Luke III. 69. (A.) Col. 290.
— and fire. (S.) Mark 378.
— and sunlight. (I.) Matt. 62.
— bargain of. (S.) Mark 384.
— Christians called. (S.) Matt. 61, 62.
— common. (I.) Matt. 63.
— have, in yourselves. (S.) Mark 382.
— of earth, Christianity. (I.) Luke III. 68.
— — Church. (I.) Mark 380.
— or fire, double salting either with. (S.) Mark 379.
— saltless. (I.) Mark 383.
— seasoned with, speech with grace. (S.) Col. 286, 289.
— speech seasoned with. (S.) Col. 289.
— that has lost its savour. (I.) Luke III. 68.
— that is genuine and salt that is saltless. (S.) Luke III. 66.
— used in baptismal service. (I.) Matt. 62.
— without savour. (S.) Matt. 61.
Salting, double, either with fire or salt. (S.) Mark 379.
— process in soul. (I.) Mark 384.
Saltless salt. (I.) Matt. 62; Mark 383.
— salt that is genuine and salt that is. (S.) Luke III. 66.
Salutary, afflictions. (I.) Heb. II. 497, 498.
— influence of fear. (A.) Heb. II. 268.
— warnings. (I.) 2 Pet. 197.
— watchfulness. (A.) 1 Thess. 207.
Salutation. (S.) Rom. I. 17; 1 Cor. I. 1; Phil. 2; 2 Pet. 7; 2 John 7; Jude 9. (I.) Luke II. 213.
— and address. (S.) Phil. 1.
— and authentication of Paul to Romans. (S.) Rom. I. 1.
— apostolic. (S.) Eph. 2; Phil. 1; Col. 1, 3.
— brotherly, between Paul and James. (S.) Acts III. 205.
— Christ's. (S.) John III. 403.
— — to Christian. (S.) John III. 389.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Tim. 7.
— common. (I.) 2 John 9.
— comprehensive. (I.) Philem. 20.
— fraternal. (S.) 1 Thess. 288.
— loving. (S.) 1 Pet. 5.
— ministerial, and sublime doxology. (S.) Rev. 8.
— of Philippians. (I.) Phil. 375.
— opening, to Galatians. (S.) Gal. 3, 6. (I.) Gal. 1.
— Paul's, effective. (I.) Eph. 4.
— peaceful. (S.) Matt. 177.
— timely presence and, of Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 656.
Salutations. (S.) Rom. II. 736, 737; Col. 295. (I.) John III. 403; 2 Tim. 3.
— and commendations, Christian. (S.) Col. 291.
— apostolic. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 2, II. 586; Philem. 87.
— mutual. (S.) Rom. II. 768.
— of Paul. (S.) Rom. II. 739.
— to Church at Rome. (S.) Rom. II. 738.
Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. (S.) Phil. 374.
Saluting house. (I.) Matt. 178.
Salvation. (S.) Mark 213; John I. 253, 256, 603, II. 175; Acts I. 176, 220; Rom. II. 536, 371; Eph. 151; Phil. 119; 1 Thess. 215; 2 Tim. 172; Titus 186.
— all of God. (I.) Luke I. 314.
— all of grace. (S.) Eph. 155, 156. (A.) Gal. 189.
— altogether by grace. (S.) 2 Tim. 36.
— and believing. (I.) Mark 727.
— and Christ, danger of neglecting. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 84–100.
— and condemnation. (S.) John I. 256.
— and deliverance through death. (S.) 2 Tim. 379.
— and destruction continuous processes. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 43.
— and faith, indissoluble connection between. (S.) Mark 730.
— and its means. (S.) Phil. 40.
— and sin. (S.) Matt. 151; Mark 191; Acts II. 521.
— — picture of. (S.) Acts I. 275.
— — through Christ. (S.) John I. 235.
— and wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 50.
— angels' desire to look into. (S.) 1 Pet. 62.
— anxiety for. (S.) Acts II. 522.
— apparatus of, nigh. (A.) Rom. II. 349.
— applied. (S.) Gal. 132.
— approaching. (S.) Rom. II. 590.
— as it is now received. (S.) 1 Pet. 51.
— assurance of. (S.) 2 Pet. 81.
— — and assurance of faith. (S.) Heb. II. 109.
— — singleness of eye conducive to. (I.) Matt. 107.
— assured to all believers whether weak or strong. (I.) Rom. II. 356.
— at cross. (I.) Gal. 543.
— barred by unbelief possible to faith. (S.) Rom. II. 419.
— believer's, obtained by Christ and connected with glory. (S.) 2 Tim. 172.
— by Christ's life. (S.) Rom. I. 385.
— by faith and work of Spirit. (S.) Gal. 318.
— — without works of law. (I. & A.) Rom. I. 262.
— by grace. (S.) Acts II. 434, 435; Eph. 148, 156, 159; Titus 186. (I.) Rom. II. 402. (A.) Eph. 146; 2 Tim. 39.
— — through faith. (S.) Rom. I. 299.
— by hope. (S.) Rom. II. 120–126.
— by knowing truth. (S.) 1 Tim. 106.
— by man. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 437.
— by works criminal doctrine. (S.) Gal. 137.
— called to. (I.) 1 Thess. 215.
— can be obtained, sin must be confessed before. (A.) John I. 343.
— Captain of. (S.) Heb. I. 143.
— — Christ appointed. (S.) Heb. I. 133, 134.
— cause, means, and effects of. (S.) Eph. 143.
— central subject of study. (S.) 1 Pet. 51.
— certain, by believing. (I.) John I. 565.
— — faith in Christ is. (A.) John I. 249.
— certainty of. (S.) Luke II. 224. (I.) 2 Tim. 91.
— certitude of. (S.) Luke I. 391.
— Christ's method of, varied. (I.) John I. 433.
— character not needed for. (A.) John I. 554.
— children's, teachers warned against impeding. (S.) Mark 391.
— Christ Author and obedience condition of. (S.) Heb. I. 417.
— — dying for our sin and living for our. (S.) Rom. I. 486.
— — only way of. (I.) Luke I. 314.
— Christ's. (S.) Heb. I. 585.
— — future appearance without sin unto. (I.) Heb. II. 76.
— — nature of. (I.) Luke I. 152.
— Christian, described and acknowledged. (S.) 1 Pet. 15.

Salvation common. (S.) Acts II. 436; Jude 12–14. (I.) Acts II. 335.
— complete, living Saviour therefore. (S.) Heb. I. 594.
— — reconciliation with God earnest of. (S.) Rom. I. 381.
— cost and cheapness of. (A.) John I. 253.
— crying for. (A.) Rom. II. 374.
— day of. (S.) 2 Cor. 330–333.
— death, and judgment. (S.) Heb. II. 56.
— depths of. (S.) Rom. II. 426.
— difficult to Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 372.
— difficulty law of entrance to it and all other kingdoms. (I.) Matt. 128.
— — of. (S.) Matt. 126; 1 Pet. 371, 375, 376.
— — of working out our. (I.) Phil. 132.
— difficulties in pursuit, despair in neglect, of. (S.) 1 Pet. 366.
— — of, and dangers of formality. (S.) Luke II. 762.
— — of, disciples wondering at. (S.) Mark 420.
— — that are to be encountered in way of. (S.) 1 Pet. 374.
— diligence in seeking. (A.) Heb. I. 493.
— Divine light necessary to. (S.) John I. 564.
— — method of. (S.) Rom. II. 311.
— doctrine of, study of angels. (S.) 1 Pet. 56.
— earnest attention to. (S.) Heb. I. 75.
— earnestness in seeking. (S.) Luke II. 760, 765.
— easier for humble rank. (I.) Matt. 437.
— end of faith. (S.) 1 Pet. 50.
— eternal, in Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 415.
— — provision for human need. (I.) Eph. 12.
— etymologically considered. (S.) Acts III. 497.
— exactest way of. (A.) Acts II. 501.
— exclusive but comprehensive. (S.) Acts I. 372.
— explored. (S.) 1 Pet. 54.
— fair chance for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 24.
— faith, fear, and obedience, Noah's. (S.) Heb. II. 261.
— — obtains. (I.) Gal. 152.
— — unto. (S.) Mark 355.
— final, certainty of. (S.) 2 Thess. 80.
— — Christian encouraged to expect. (S.) Rom. I. 385.
— — Church membership does not ensure. (I.) Acts I. 269.
— for all. (I.) Acts II. 335.
— — who need it. (A.) John I. 258.
— for chief of sinners. (S.) 1 Tim. 75.
— for I know that this shall turn to my. (S.) Phil. 40.
— for lost. (S.) Eph. 142.
— for rich man, difficulties in way of. (S.) Matt. 438.
— for us. (I.) Mark 259.
— for Zacchæus. (I.) Luke III. 402.
— four noble guides to way of. (S.) Acts I. 698.
— free. (S.) Rom. II. 372.
— — gift. (I.) John I. 326; Rom. I. 419.
— freeness of, and cost of means. (A.) John I. 338.
— from sin. (I.) Matt. 3.
— from untoward generation. (S.) Acts I. 233.
— garment of. (S.) Rom. II. 600.
— gate cannot be forced. (I.) Matt. 126.
— gift. (A.) Eph. 159.
— God Author of plan of. (I.) Eph. 12.
— — wills our. (A.) Eph. 22.
— God's. (S.) Luke I. 231; 2 Thess. 57.
— — goodness means. (S.) Rom. I. 132.
— — part and man's part in. (I.) Luke I. 314.
— — plan of, remedy for man's ignorance. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 53.
— — power in. (I.) Jude 91.
— — — unto. (S.) Rom. I. 45.
— — scheme of, as great harbour. (S.) Heb. I. 99.
— godly by faith do even here enjoy. (S.) 1 Pet. 49.
— Godworthiness of. (I.) Heb. I. 137.
Salvation gospel, confirms obedience. (S.) Rom. I. 271.
— — of. (S.) Eph. 66.
— — only power unto. (A.) 1 Thess. 16.
— — power of God unto. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 57–64.
— — which Paul preached, and in which Corinthians found. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 380.
— grace of, all men must come to. (A.) Titus 100.
— — appearing to all men. (S.) Titus 99.
— — coming near us. (S.) Luke II. 217.
— — God in bringing to all men. (S.) Titus 96.
— gratitude for. (S.) 2 Thess. 55, 58.
— great. (S. & I.) Luke II. 432; Heb. I. 92–99.
— greater. (S.) Rev. 478.
— greatness of. (S.) Heb. I. 92–99. (A.) 1 Pet. 51.
— helmet of. (I.) Eph. 669, 670.
— hope of. (S.) 1 Thess. 213, 214. (A.) Eph. 669.
— household. (S.) Acts II. 530.
— how is, received? (S.) Rom. I. 297.
— human, graduality and Divinity of. (S.) Acts I. 264.
— in Christ. (S.) Acts I. 505; Eph. 145. (I.) 2 Tim. 172; Heb. I. 419, 593. (A.) Phil. 202.
— — alone. (S.) Acts I. 365–380.
— in house. (S.) Luke III. 402.
— inheritance of, instructions and directions arising from. (S.) Heb. I. 71.
— is all of grace. (I.) Eph. 4.
— its difficulty argues its worth. (I.) Matt. 128.
— its subjective elements. (S.) 1 Pet. 50.
— joy of. (S.) Rom. I. 390. (A.) Acts I. 658.
— — that gate is open. (I.) Matt. 126.
— labour necessary for our. (I.) Heb. I. 330.
— last revelation of. (I.) 1 Pet. 24.
— Law in its relation to. (S.) Rom. I. 296.
— Law obstacle in way of. (I.) Gal. 104.
— long-suffering of God to be accounted. (S.) 2 Pet. 188.
— love of world hindrance to. (S.) Luke III. 25.
— — severe in order to. (I.) Matt. 79.
— making light of. (S.) Matt. 497.
— man to work in his. (I.) Phil. 135.
— man's, and God's grace. (S.) Eph. 157.
— — God's anxiety for. (S.) Luke III. 28.
— — — glory in. (S.) Eph. 22.
— — — plan for. (S.) 2 Tim. 37.
— — love of God motive to. (S.) Rom. I. 368.
— — work evidence of his. (A.) Phil. 132.
— means of. (S.) Heb. I. 98.
— — union with Christ. (I.) John II. 617.
— Messiah's ministry of. (S.) John I. 379.
— mode of. (S.) Gal. 146.
— must be accepted as free gift. (A.) John I. 326.
— must be realized by soul. (I.) John I. 342.
— mysterious and glorious. (S.) 1 Pet. 60.
— nature silent concerning. (A.) Luke I. 97.
— near. (A.) Rom. II. 349.
— nearness of, motive to vigilance. (S.) Rom. II. 589.
— neglectful of. (S.) Heb. I. 96.
— neglecting. (I.) Acts II. 335.
— no, by works. (I.) Gal. 157.
— no failure. (A.) John III. 303.
— not by works. (I.) Rom. I. 283.
— not compulsion. (A.) Heb. I. 419.
— not from suffering but by it. (S.) John II. 259.
— not of works but of grace. (S.) Titus 185.
— obtaining. (S.) Luke II. 761.
— of all dying before age of accountability. (S.) Mark 393.
— of believers carried on by life of Christ in heaven. (S.) Rom. I. 386.
— of faith that it might be by grace. (S.) Rom. I. 299.
— of God. (S.) Acts III. 496.
— — through faith. (S.) Eph. 151.
— of infants. (S.) Mark 393.

Salvation of Israel. (S.) Rom. II. 321, 422.
— of mankind, God's conduct in. (S.) Rom. II. 427.
— of many, sacrifice of one. (A.) John II. 303.
— of men, forbearance of God ending in. (S.) 2 Pet. 185.
— of others, caring for. (S.) Jas. 508.
— — earnestness in promoting. (A.) Rom. II. 255.
— — how to promote. (S.) Rom. II. 321.
— of righteous difficult. (S.) 1 Pet. 370.
— of sinner impossible. (S.) 1 Pet. 372.
— of sinners, God's device for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 107.
— — place of Law in. (S.) Rom. I. 575.
— — zeal for. (S.) Rom. II. 321.
— of soul desiring to be saved, how all things co-operate to promote. (S.) Acts I. 697.
— offer of. (S.) Heb. I. 233.
— offered, guilt of unconverted in neglecting. (S.) Heb. I. 84.
— one death and one. (I.) Heb. II. 57.
— only means of, coming to Christ. (S.) John I. 480.
— open gate of. (I.) Acts II. 421.
— our, intelligible in light of God's love. (S.) 1 John 319.
— perfect. (S.) 1 Pet. 36.
— personal, reciprocities of. (S.) John II. 617.
— — supreme importance of. (S.) Matt. 126.
— plan of. (S.) 1 Pet. 3.
— pleading of poverty in order to. (I.) Rom. I. 285.
— possible, but not easy. (I.) Phil. 135.
— praise for. (S.) 1 Tim. 71.
— preached. (S.) Rom. II. 374.
— price of. (I.) Mark 373.
— principal points of, love and faith. (S.) Philem. 30.
— process of. (S.) Acts III. 446.
— publicity of worked-out. (I.) Phil. 132.
— punishment no hindrance to. (S.) 1 Tim. 129.
— ready. (S.) 1 Pet. 23. (I.) 1 Pet. 24.
— — for revelation. (I.) 1 Pet. 23, 24.
— rejecting. (I.) Matt. 153.
— reliable. (A.) Rom. II. 315.
— repentance and no: judgments and no repentance. (S.) Rev. 515.
— respective places of faith and works in. (S.) Eph. 151.
— result of pleasure of God's goodness and his power. (S.) 2 Thess. 28.
— revealed. (S.) Titus 20.
— riches implied in methods by which Christ brings us to enjoy. (S.) Eph. 254.
— right apprehensions of character of Christ essential to. (S.) Matt. 338.
— Scriptures sufficient for. (A.) 1 Pet. 55.
— seeking and obtaining. (S.) Rom. II. 402.
— self-denial necessary to. (I.) Luke III. 246.
— simplicity of. (A.) Acts II. 335.
— solidarity of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 439.
— soul. (S.) 2 Cor. 351; 1 Pet. 51.
— source and way of. (S.) Eph. 151.
— — of. (S.) Titus 185. (I.) Luke I. 97.
— spirit to seek. (I.) Mark 78.
— spiritual, method of, illustrated. (S.) Mark 55.
— study of. (S.) 1 Pet. 54.
— subjective condition of, faith and confession. (S.) Rom. II. 358.
— suitability of Divine plan of, to man's necessities. (I.) Gal. 205.
— terms of, are offered to all men. (S.) Rev. 186.
— things that accompany. (S.) Heb. I. 485, 487.
— through believing. (S.) Mark 729.
— through Christ, assured. (S.) 1 Thess. 216.
— — only. (I.) Acts II. 357.
— through faith in Christ. (S.) Acts II. 526.
— — wise unto. (I.) 2 Tim. 286.
— through union with Christ. (I.) John I. 261.
— time and certainty of inheriting. (S.) Heb. I. 71.
Salvation to be received as free gift. (A.) John I. 340.
— to be worked out with fear and trembling. (I.) Phil. 133.
— to uttermost. (S. & A.) Heb. I. 582-593.
— true order in. (A.) Heb. I. 487.
— — principle of, and importance of acting upon it. (I.) Gal. 205.
— trusting brings. (I.) Eph. 67.
— two ways of. (S.) Rom. II. 343.
— twofold force in. (S.) Phil. 131.
— unbelief incompatible with. (I.) Heb. I. 331.
— universal offer of. (S.) Titus 99.
— value of personal knowledge of. (I. & A.) John II. 150.
— viewed from God's side. (I.) Titus 186.
— way of. (S.) Acts I. 368-380, II. 522; Rom. I. 284, II. 329; Eph. 67; Phil. 119; Titus 185.
— what it cost. (A.) 1 Pet. 240.
— whole, God offers. (I.) Heb. I. 592.
— wisdom unto. (S.) 2 Tim. 288.
— wise unto. (S.) 2 Tim. 286.
— — use of means of. (I.) Matt. 465.
— word of, to you is. (S. & I.) Acts II. 332-335.
— work. (I.) Phil. 132.
— — of faith and love in. (I.) Luke I. 738.
— works are useless for our. (A.) John I 536.
— — hindrance to. (I.) Gal. 209.
— worked in and out. (I.) Phil. 132.
— — out. (S.) Phil. 124-126.
— working hard for. (A.) Titus 186.
— — out of. (S.) Phil. 119-138.
— — out our own. (S.) Phil. 118.
— wretchedness plea for. (I.) Mark 77.
— your own. (S.) Phil. 119.
— — personal. (S.) 1 Pet. 49.
Salve for sore heart. (S.) Matt. 300.
Samaria, advent of gospel to. (I.) Acts I. 652.
— deputation to. (S.) Acts I. 668.
— first visit to. (S.) John I. 298.
— journey to. (S.) John I. 303.
— made joyful. (S.) Acts I. 653.
— our attitude towards. (S.) John I. 306.
— Philip at. (S.) Acts I. 650-667.
— woman of. (S. & I.) John I. 298-396.
Samaritan and lawyer. (S.) Luke II. 256.
— churlishness. (I.) John I. 318.
— good, parable of. (S.) Luke II. 251-271.
— view of Messiah. (I.) John I. 368.
— woman and her mission. (S.) John I. 370.
— woman's second evasion and reply. (S.) John I. 366.
Samaritan's gratitude. (I.) Luke III. 302.
Samaritans and Christ. (S.) John I. 304.
— and Jews. (I.) John I. 319.
— hatred of Jews for. (I.) John I. 318.
— history of. (I.) John I. 317.
— hostility of, towards Jews. (I.) John I. 317.
— our Lord and. (S.) Luke II. 183.
— spiritual ignorance of. (I.) John I. 354.
Samaritans' confession of faith. (S.) John I. 404.
Same, God ever. (I.) Heb. I. 56.
— hour. (A.) John I. 418.
Sameness of religion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 187.
— without monotony. (S.) Heb. II. 625.
Samson's character, nobility of. (I.) Heb. II. 407.
— faith. (I.) Heb. II. 406.
Samuel. (S.) Acts I. 334.
Sanctification. (S.) 1 Thess. 131-155, 274-284; Heb. I. 152.
— and by whom wrought. (S.) 1 Pet. 4.
— and grace. (S.) Jude 10.
— and justification. (I.) 2 Thess. 59.
— and perseverance. (S.) Phil. 11.
— and preservation of saints. (I.) Jude 10.
— and redemption, and righteousness, and wisdom, believer's, Christ Jesus. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 108-115.
— Christian. (S.) John III. 180.

Sanctification, difficulty of ascertaining our advance in. (I.) John III. 193.
— evidence of. (I.) John III. 193.
— God of peace and our. (S.) Heb. II. 670.
— greater, what service might have been done by. (A.) 2 Tim. 218.
— nature of. (I.) John III. 193.
— necessary. (I.) 1 Pet. 4.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 192.
— of disciples. (S.) John III. 178.
— of Jehovah's Name. (S.) Matt. 87.
— of mixed marriage relations. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
— of saints. (S.) John III. 178.
— of Spirit. (S.) 1 Thess. 132.
— — and faith, connection between. (S.) 2 Thess. 57.
— of unbelieving partner. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
— our Lord's prayer for his people's. (S.) John III. 179.
— perfect. (S.) Heb. II. 93.
— process of. (I.) John III. 193.
— profession in excess of. (I.) 2 Tim. 257.
— progressive. (I.) John III. 193.
— sabbath, weekly labour and. (S.) Acts III. 17.
— seen in little things. (I.) John III. 193.
— threefold. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 5.
— through truth. (S.) John III. 182–185.
— true, pacific spirit another proof of. (S.) 1 Thess. 153.
— — proof of, brotherly love. (S.) 1 Thess. 148.
— union with Christ only way to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 112.
Sanctified affliction. (A.) Heb. II. 498, 499, 505.
— — its tendency and result. (S.) 2 Cor. 184.
— afflictions, temporal blessings, and support under trouble. (S.) 1 Tim. 193.
— and meet for Master's use. (I.) 2 Tim. 217.
— and misdirected curiosity. (I.) John III. 6.
— and Sanctifier, unity of. (S.) Heb. I. 155.
— body, soul, and spirit. (S.) 1 Thess. 282.
— heart. (I.) Matt. 244.
— how and when may God's Name be? (S.) Matt. 87.
— knowledge. (I.) Col. 19.
— marriage. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86. (A.) Eph. 583.
— reason. (S.) Rom. II. 458.
— sorrow, blessedness of. (S.) Matt. 47.
— temptation. (I.) Luke I. 386.
— toil. (S.) Rom. II. 515.
— wealth blessing not hindrance. (I.) Mark 418.
Sanctifier and sanctified, unity of. (S.) Heb. I. 155.
Sanctifying Lord in heart. (S.) 1 Pet. 296.
— our exertions for daily bread, manner of. (S.) Luke II. 640.
— power of sorrow. (I.) 2 Cor. 494.
Sanctity and peace not incompatible. (I.) Luke I. 184.
— Christ source of. (I.) Gal. 108.
— higher, earnest exhortations to. (S.) 1 Thess. 123.
— of body. (I.) Heb. II. 344.
— of common life. (S.) Luke I. 704.
— of touch. (S.) Mark 219.
— on Christ, entire dependence for. (S.) John II. 617.
— pattern of, God and obligation. (S.) 1 Pet. 85.
— spurious. (S.) John III. 240.
— true. (S.) Matt. 314.
Sanctuary, absence from. (I.) Luke I. 18.
— earthly. (S.) Heb. II. 3.
— emblem of; or, Jacob's well. (S.) John I. 310.
— giving in. (I.) Mark 515.
— influences which ought to radiate from. (I.) Heb. II. 137.
— object and use of. (S.) Luke III. 474.
— presence of Christ in. (S.) Matt. 407.
— simple, Jesus present in. (I.) Matt. 408.
— two antagonistic powers of. (S.) Mark 40.
Sanctuaries, Christian, material but not worldly. (S.) Heb. II. 6.
Sand and rock. (I.) Luke I. 660.
Sandals, Eastern, unloosing. (I.) Mark 13.
Sandals of Christian soldier. (S.) Eph. 658–662.
Sandy foundations. (I.) Luke I. 657.
Sanguinary orators. (I.) Acts III. 269.
Sanhedrim. (S.) John I. 85, II. 297. (I.) Mark 628.
— and apostles. (S.) Acts I. 478.
— and Nicodemus. (I.) John I. 672.
— and Saviour. (I.) John I. 672.
— in time of apostles. (S.) Acts I. 359.
— Paul before. (S.) Acts III. 255, 256.
— speech of Gamaliel at. (S.) Acts I. 513–523.
Sanitary order of human life. (S.) Matt. 547.
Sanity of Paul. (S.) Acts III. 373.
— preacher's, questioned. (A.) Acts III. 371.
Sapphira and Ananias. (S. & I.) Acts I. 445–466.
— sin of, greater than that of Ananias. (S.) Acts I. 466.
Sarah and her daughters. (S.) 1 Pet. 262.
Sarah's faith. (S.) Heb. II. 286.
Sardis. (S.) Rev. 190, 203, 205, 208.
— address to. (S.) Rev. 189.
— believers at. (S.) Rev. 204.
— few in. (S.) Rev. 206.
— fickle Church. (I.) Rev. 187.
— warning voice re-echoed from. (S.) Rev. 195.
— words of Christ to congregation at. (S.) Rev. 189.
Sarepta, description of. (I.) Luke I. 449.
Satan. (S.) Rev. 570. (I.) Matt. 348; Acts I. 462. *See also* Devil.
— adapts his temptations. (I.) Luke I. 379.
— agency of. (S.) 2 Thess. 49.
— and Christ, conflict between, for soul of man. (S.) Luke II. 491.
— and his warfare. (S.) Eph. 632.
— and sin, mankind wounded and robbed by. (S.) Luke II. 253.
— ashamed. (I.) Luke I. 423.
— bound for thousand years. (S.) Rev. 571.
— bruised by God of peace. (I.) Rom. II. 766.
— busy during spiritual exercises. (I.) Luke I. 415.
— cannot stand a text. (A.) Luke I. 412.
— children of God and of. (S.) John II. 74.
— Christ overthrowing. (S.) Luke II. 490, 491.
— city of waters taken by. (I.) Luke I. 729.
— close solicitor. (S.) Luke I. 402.
— comer's conflict with. (S.) Luke II. 177.
— covers sin. (I.) 2 Tim. 258.
— defeat made subservient to victory by. (I.) Matt. 36.
— depths of. (S.) Rev. 180.
— emissaries of. (A.) 2 Thess. 50.
— face to face with. (I.) Luke I. 380.
— filling heart. (S.) Acts I. 462.
— God's ape. (I.) Luke I. 420.
— great deceiver. (I.) 2 Tim. 277.
— — dragon. (S.) Rev. 444.
— himself transformed into angel of light. (S.) 2 Cor. 450, 451.
— hinderer. (S. & A.) 1 Thess. 82–85.
— hindering Paul. (I.) 1 Thess. 84.
— in rage. (S.) Rev. 453.
— in temptation, cunning of. (S.) Matt. 33.
— includes many sins in one. (I.) Luke I. 393.
— indirect tempter as corrupter of our nature. (S.) Matt. 30.
— insincere Christians easy prey to. (A.) Acts I. 465.
— invades holy duties. (S.) Luke I. 387.
— lamed by fall from heaven. (I.) Luke II. 222.
— loosed. (S.) Rev. 582.
— loves open sins. (I.) Luke I. 414.
— more prominent in New Testament than in Old. (I.) 1 Thess. 105.
— not discouraged by failure. (I.) Luke I. 414.
— not self-destructive. (I.) Mark 112.
— offering stolen goods. (I.) Luke I. 406.
— our immortality assumed in Christ's reply to. (I.) Luke I. 398.
— persistency of. (I.) Matt. 36.
— personality of. (S.) Matt. 28.

Satan, power of, great but restricted. (S.) 1 Thess. 80
— quoting Psalms. (I.) Luke I. 417.
— reality of our Lord's contest with. (I.) Luke I. 375.
— resisting. (S.) Luke I. 425.
— runs to extremes. (S.) Luke I. 413.
— secret of overcoming. (S.) 1 John 303.
— sometimes incessant in temptations. (I.) Luke I. 380.
— subtlety of. (I.) Matt. 36.
— temptation by. (S.) Matt. 29.
— tempter. (S.) Luke I. 385.
— tyrant though seeming parasite. (I.) Luke I. 411.
— under control of God. (A.) Rom. II. 767.
— *versus* Christ. (S.) Eph. 627.
— watches wind. (I.) Luke I. 414.
— what, knew of Christ. (S.) Matt. 27.
— wolf. (S.) John II. 197.
— world possessed by. (I.) Luke I. 400.
Satan's assailing resolutions. (I.) Luke III. 174.
— attempted bribery of Christ. (I.) Luke I. 407.
— banquet and Christ's. (S.) John I. 167.
— bid for soul. (A.) Luke I. 411.
— delusive offer of world. (I.) Matt. 37.
— devices. (S.) 2 Cor. 39–44.
— malice. (I.) Luke I. 371.
— many disguises. (I.) Luke I. 420.
— methods. (I.) Luke I. 405; Col. 120.
— offer. (S.) Luke I. 409.
— opportunity. (I.) Mark 21.
— plausibility. (S.) Luke I. 391.
— power limited. (S.) Luke III. 526.
— prayer and Christ's. (S.) Luke III. 525.
— promises. (S.) Luke I. 406.
— rage. (I.) Luke II. 179.
— short cut. (I.) Luke I. 405.
— temptation, nature of. (S.) Luke I. 385.
— temptations and the necessity of resisting them. (S.) 2 Cor. 51.
— — are like snares. (S.) 2 Tim. 233.
— wiliness. (I.) Mark 21.
— work and wages. (I.) Matt. 453.
— works destroyed. (S.) 1 John 240, 245.
— worms of avarice. (I.) Acts I. 465.
Satanæ stratagemata. (S.) 2 Cor. 52.
Satanic abuse of great talents. (I.) Matt. 580.
— agency. (S.) Mark 20; Eph. 132.
— and Divine giving. (I.) Luke I. 406.
— disquietude when cast out of man. (I.) Matt. 253.
— fascinations. (I.) Luke I. 409.
— hindering of Word of God. (I.) Mark 129.
— hindrances. (S.) 1 Thess. 83.
— influence. (S.) Rev. 525.
— influences. (S.) Eph. 130.
— origin of quarrels among Christians. (I.) Gal. 356.
— policy defeated. (S.) Matt. 645.
— power. (S.) 1 Thess. 83.
— relaxation not expulsion. (I.) Matt. 254.
— temptation, aim of, not always apparent. (I.) Luke I. 393.
— temptations. (S.) Mark 20. (I.) Mark 21.
— thief, entertaining. (I.) Luke II. 269.
— torments, right knowledge of, will lead to Christ for relief. (I.) Matt. 330.
— tyranny, joy of freedom from. (I.) Mark 196.
— use of Scripture. (S.) Luke I. 418.
— uses, Scripture not defiled by. (I.) Luke I. 417.
Satanical gifts. (I.) Luke I. 410.
Satisfaction and sacrifice of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 51.
— Christ's full and real. (I.) John I. 655.
— — sources of. (S.) John I. 380.
— for food in wilderness. (S.) Mark 308.
— God's food only. (I.) Mark 305, 310.
— no, from world at death. (I.) Mark 339.
— of Christ. (S.) Gal. 175.
— only in following Christ. (I.) John II. 171.
— riches cannot purchase. (I.) Luke II. 593.
Satisfaction, search for God and its. (S.) Acts II. 610.
— source of. (I.) Acts III. 145.
— — to Christians, preaching of Christ by whatever lips. (I.) Phil. 40.
— vain effort of soul to find. (I.) Luke III. 152.
— with external ceremonial acts. (I.) Luke III. 357.
— within. (A.) John I. 339.
Satisfactions of solitude. (A.) Luke I. 109.
Satisfied. (I.) Luke I. 223.
— by Christ, man's longings. (I.) John I. 339.
— never. (A.) Heb. II. 609.
— spirit. (S.) Heb. II. 605.
Satisfy soul, Christ alone can. (I.) John I. 593.
Satisfying power of great aspiration. (I.) John I. 381.
Saul. *See also* Paul.
— and Barnabas. (S.) Acts II. 74.
— and Christ. (S.) Acts III. 224.
— and Luther chosen vessels. (S.) Acts IV. 54.
— and Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 623–625, 639.
— at Damascus. (I.) Acts II. 40.
— brought to Antioch. (S.) Acts II. 241.
— conversion of. (S.) Acts III. 222, 223.
— in Cyprus. (S.) Acts II. 308.
— meets with Jesus. (S.) Acts II. 19.
— of Tarsus, character and conversion of. (S.) 1 Tim. 73.
— — conversion of. (S.) Acts III. 340, 341.
— — Epiphany to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 402.
— — obtaining mercy. (S.) 1 Tim. 71–73.
— persecutor. (S.) Acts II. 1, 25, 20.
— place found at last for. (I.) Acts II. 306.
— praying. (S.) Acts II. 46.
— preaching Christ. (S.) Acts II. 64, 65.
— Simon, and Philip. (S.) Acts I. 665.
— what, felt in his seclusion and saw in his blindness. (I.) Acts II. 40.
Saul's commission. (I.) Acts II. 3.
— conversion. (S.) Acts II. 6–58.
— emotions on returning to Jerusalem. (S. & I.) Acts II. 70, 71.
— goads. (S.) Acts II. 31.
— history, crisis in, and his change of name. (I.) Acts II. 315.
Save and justify, law's inability to. (S.) Rom I. 655.
— and keep, Christ able to. (S.) Jude 37.
— Christ able to. (S.) Heb. I. 586.
— Christ's power to. (A.) 1 Tim. 56.
— demonstration of his capacity to, intercession of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 596.
— God's illimitable power to. (I.) Heb. I. 503.
— himself he cannot. (S.) Matt. 654, 656. (I.) Luke III. 582.
— life, not to, is to destroy. (I.) Luke I. 544.
— me, what has God done to? (S.) Luke I. 501.
— men, Law does not. (I.) John I. 632.
— power of gospel to. (S.) Rom. I. 60.
— some, by all means. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 557.
— souls, earnest to. (A.) Jude 83.
— — only souls can. (I.) Luke II. 216.
— willingness to. (S.) Matt. 535; Luke II. 796.
— your soul. (S.) Luke II. 140, 141.
— yourselves. (S.) Acts I. 233.
Saved. (I.) Mark 726. (A.) Eph. 158.
— added to Church. (S.) Acts I. 267.
— all. (A.) Acts III. 455.
— almost. (A.) Acts III. 391.
— — yet lost. (S.) Luke III. 320.
— — yet rejected. (S.) Luke II. 786.
— alone. (A.) Jas. 513.
— and reconciled. (S.) Rom. I. 382.
— believe and be. (S.) Acts II. 525.
— bigotry must not limit number of. (I.) Matt. 145.
— by believing, we are. (A.) John I. 455.
— by faith, we are, not of ourselves. (I.) Eph. 158.
— by grace. (S.) Eph. 152. (A.) Eph. 47.
— — only, we are. (A.) Eph. 158.
— by hymn. (A.) Col. 246.

Saved by looking at Christ. (I.) John I. 239.
— by sight of Christ. (A.) John I. 239.
— conditions of being. (S.) Acts II. 523.
— finally. (S.) Mark 535.
— from evil conscience. (A.) Heb. II. 114.
— great multitude. (A.) Rev. 369.
— happiness of being, from second death. (S.) Rev. 580.
— he, others, himself he cannot save. (S.) Matt. 654, 656. (I.) Luke III. 582.
— he shall be, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. (I.) John II. 174.
— how to be. (S.) Acts II. 528.
— how we are. (I.) Eph. 159.
— in hope. (S.) Rom. II. 119–126.
— joy over. (I.) Luke III. 94.
— losses of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 268.
— lost one met and. (S.) John I. 300.
— man. (S.) Rom. I. 323.
— men may have different experiences. (A.) Acts III. 455.
— mission of. (S.) Mark 202.
— number of. (S.) Luke II. 759.
— responsibilities of. (S.) Acts I. 298.
— righteous scarcely. (S. & I.) 1 Pet. 377.
— sinners minister's joy. (A.) 1 Thess. 108.
— three more! (A.) John I. 403.
— true and believing penitent is. (S.) Luke I. 739.
— when men are willing to be, we must help them. (A.) John I. 433.
— who then can be? (S.) Matt. 439; Luke III. 379.
— whosoever comes is. (A.) John I. 555.
— why am I? (S.) Acts III. 347.
— why not be? (S.) Heb. I. 591.
— with difficulty. (S.) 1 Pet. 374.
— words whereby we may be. (S.) Acts II. 208.
— yet lost, life. (I.) Mark 328, 329.
— Zacchæus. (S.) Luke III. 400.
Saving ability, Christ's. (S.) Heb. I. 591.
— act, faith sole. (S.) John I. 535.
— and health-giving influence of light. (I.) John II. 30.
— benefits, Christ's, riches of. (S.) Eph. 253.
— conviction of sin, true. (S.) Acts I. 218.
— economy, sabbath a. (I.) Luke I. 540.
— faith. (S.) Luke I. 60, 737; Acts II. 526, 527; Heb. II. 181, 188; Jas. 260. (I.) Mark 728; John III. 456; Heb. II. 183.
— — nature of. (S.) 2 Pet. 4.
— — scriptural evidence of. (S.) Jas. 263.
— — those who think it easy to believe are destitute of. (S.) Eph. 102.
— — through Word. (S.) John III. 194.
— grace likened to oil. (S.) Matt. 567.
— hope. (S.) Rom. II. 123.
— knowledge. (S.) John I. 325, III. 134.
— — of Christ evinced by practical attention to his commandments. (S.) 1 John 84.
— life, crowned with glory of. (A.) Heb. I. 125.
— limb. (I.) Luke I. 544.
— lost. (I.) Luke III. 84.
— — example of. (S.) Matt. 403.
— men, God's method of. (S.) Acts II. 523.
— message. (A.) John I. 101.
— of souls, passion for. (A.) Jude 83.
— operation, natural improvement not. (I.) Matt. 254.
— others. (A.) Luke III. 583.
— — by sacrifice of self. (I.) Luke III. 583.
— — happiness in. (I.) Luke III. 583.
— — zeal in. (A.) Jude 82.
— ourselves from crooked generation. (I.) Acts I. 234.
— power, Christ's. (A.) Heb. I. 593.
— — invitation based on. (S.) Matt. 222.
— — of gospel, worldly spirit hinders. (I.) Mark 147.
— purpose of God in earthly realization. (S.) Eph. 16.
— sermons, brilliant but not. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— sight. (S.) John I. 236.
Saving souls, cost of. (S.) 2 Cor. 502.
— — to be aimed at. (A.) 1 Tim. 229.
— truth, spirit susceptible to. (I.) Mark 147.
— use of Bible. (I.) 2 Tim. 286.
— work of God in general, working of God in medicinal spring emblem of. (S.) John I. 418.
Saviour. (S.) Luke I. 156. (I.) Luke I. 157. (A.) Luke I. 156. *See also* Christ; Jesus; Lord.
— accepted. (S.) 1 Tim. 176.
— advent of our. (S.) Heb. II. 74.
— Almighty. (S.) Heb. I. 588.
— and Judge—Mediator. (S.) Acts II. 193.
— and leper. (S.) Mark 53.
— and manger. (S.) Luke I. 121.
— and publicans. (S.) Luke I. 524.
— and Sanhedrim. (I.) John I. 672.
— and servant of his people, Christ. (S.) Matt. 463.
— and sufferer. (S.) John II. 111.
— ascending, trail of. (I.) Acts I. 64.
— ascension of our. (S.) John III. 396.
— authority of our, as Teacher. (S.) Matt. 137.
— bring children to. (S.) Mark 388. (I. & A.) Mark 392.
— captive, freeing his people. (S.) John III. 225.
— charge of, to Twelve. (S.) Luke II. 92.
— Christ. (S.) Matt. 2, 3. (I.) Luke I. 153, 154.
— — as. (S.) Luke III. 598.
— — living. (A.) John I. 19.
— — only. (S.) Acts I. 365–380.
— Christian calls his, to his sick. (S.) John I. 415.
— Come, O! Come, O sinner! (S.) Rev. 764.
— coming, and responding sinner. (I.) Heb. II. 90.
— communion with, inseparable from holiness. (S.) John II. 403.
— consecrating, and consecrated people. (S.) Titus 148.
— crowding to touch. (S.) Mark 104.
— crowned. (S.) Rev. 559.
— crucified, attractive power of. (S.) John II. 358.
— departing. (S.) Mark 712.
— disowned. (I.) Luke I. 125.
— ever-present. (S.) Matt. 686, 687.
— exalted. (S.) 1 Tim. 179; Rev. 59.
— for all, Jesus. (I.) Acts II. 369.
— for lost. (A.) John I. 555.
— from spiritual ruin. (I.) Luke I. 153.
— from whence we look for. (A.) Phil. 282.
— fully received, joy in. (I.) Luke I. 155.
— gift of, love of God in. (S.) John I. 247.
— glorified. (S.) Rev. 40.
— glory and work of. (S.) John II. 333.
— great. (S.) Heb. I. 584.
— — great sinner. (S.) Luke I. 710.
— in ship. (S.) Matt. 150; Luke II. 54.
— indwelling. (S.) Col. 101.
— interceding. (S.) Heb. I. 601.
— is God. (I.) Heb. I. 35.
— Jesus living, now. (I.) Acts III. 325.
— — only. (A.) Gal. 220.
— — — worthy of trust as. (A.) Matt. 3.
— living, therefore complete salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 594.
— lost and found. (S.) Luke I. 274.
— love to. (S.) John III. 494.
— magnified in his people. (S.) Phil. 43.
— man's need of. (S.) John I. 587.
— my. (S.) Luke I. 66.
— names of. (S.) Heb. II. 674.
— natural desire of Christian for knowledge of his. (I.) Phil. 206.
— not tormentor. (S.) Luke II. 63.
— of all but himself. (S.) Matt. 655.
— — men, Jesus. (I.) 1 Tim. 207.
— of children, Jesus. (A.) John I. 416.
— of even worst of sinners, Christ. (I.) John I. 257.
— of human life, Christ. (S.) Luke II. 188.

Saviour of lost, Son of man. (S.) Matt. 404.
— of life, Son of man. (S.) Luke II. 189.
— of men, Christ. (S.) Gal. 244.
— — Jesus only. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 32.
— of world, Christ. (S.) John I. 404; 1 John 339, 340. (A.) John I. 257.
— only wise God our. (S.) Jude 93.
— Passion of our blessed. (S.) Phil. 105.
— perfect. (S.) 1 John 5.
— pleading. (S.) Rev. 262.
— precious. (S.) 1 Pet. 159.
— prerogative of. (S.) Matt. 677.
— present. (S.) Matt. 686, 687.
— proclaimed. (S.) 1 Tim. 174.
— representation of, Bread of life. (S.) John I. 541.
— rightly seeking. (S.) Luke II. 50.
— risen. (S.) Matt. 669; John III. 407.
— — and glorified, ground of hope and confidence. (S.) 1 Pet. 108.
— — on shore. (S.) John III. 469.
— sacrificed rather than sinful gain. (I.) Mark 197.
— sages, and star. (S.) Matt. 5.
— saint one with his. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 424.
— seeking. (S.) Luke III. 402.
— sickness servant of. (S.) Luke I. 675.
— sinner's. (S.) Luke III. 393.
— sorrowing. (S.) Matt. 301.
— soul and its, nothing between. (A.) 2 Tim. 91.
— strong, feeble faith appealing to. (S.) Mark 361.
— such as you need. (S.) Heb. II. 100.
— suffering. (S.) Matt. 347.
— — scheme of redemption by, worthy of God. (S.) Heb. I. 130.
— supreme love to God impossible without. (I.) Mark 481.
— sympathetic. (S.) Heb. I. 350.
— tasting death for sinners. (I.) Heb. I. 129.
— tempted, our best succour. (S.) Heb. I. 198.
— thirsting. (S.) John I. 314.
— to uttermost. (S.) Heb. I. 585.
— true, tokens of: Christ of God. (S.) Luke II. 114.
— unchanging. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 622–636.
— — changing form of. (S.) Mark 711.
— unhidden. (S.) Mark 283.
— unseen, love to. (S.) 1 Pet. 37–41.
— uplifted. (S.) John II. 355.
— vindicated. (S.) 1 Tim. 170.
— you need. (S.) Heb. I. 416.
Saviour's ability, grounds of confidence in. (S.) 2 Tim. 72.
— active benevolence. (S.) Acts II. 185.
— alacrity to reach end of his course. (S.) Mark 424.
— baptism, significance of. (I.) Matt. 25.
— bloody sweat. (S.) Luke III. 538, 539.
— character, life, and death. (S.) Matt. 463.
— claims on our supreme affections. (S.) Matt. 192.
— coming, design of. (S.) Matt. 2.
— consecration to his work. (S.) Mark 16.
— defence of sublime devotion. (S.) Matt. 603.
— discipline, nature and excellence of. (S.) Matt. 227.
— endurance and joy. (S.) Heb. II. 472.
— exaltation, end of. (S.) Acts I. 499.
— fashion. (S.) Phil. 102.
— first care, children of covenant. (S.) Acts I. 332.
— gifts at Ascension. (I.) Acts I. 65.
— grace. (S.) Luke III. 602.
— — in its freeness and effects. (S.) 1 Tim. 44.
— great rule. (I.) Luke II. 246.
— hand. (I.) Luke III. 677.
— humility. (S.) Matt. 225.
— intercession. (I.) Heb. I. 603.
— invitation to little children. (S.) Mark 389.
— — to rest. (S.) Mark 248.
— joy. (I.) Luke II. 226.
Saviour's last charge. (S.) Acts I. 21.
— — words. (S.) Luke III. 662.
— lips, strengthening words from. (S.) 2 Cor. 489.
— look upon Peter. (S.) Luke III. 551.
— loss, gain in. (S.) John III. 18.
— love. (I.) Luke I. 153.
— — for children reciprocated. (A.) Mark 392.
— many crowns. (S.) Rev. 552–559.
— mission. (S.) 1 Pet. 310.
— — and its blessed consequence. (S.) 1 John 339.
— prayer. (S.) John II. 346.
— presence, sense of sin in. (I.) Luke I. 489.
— recompense, Resurrection. (S.) Rom. I. 316.
— school, meekness is love at. (I.) Gal. 430.
— sorrow over lost men. (S.) Luke II. 795.
— star. (S.) Matt. 8.
— sufferings, sight of. (I.) Mark 671.
— sympathy, suffering. (S.) Heb. I. 202.
— teaching, gist of. (S.) Mark 29.
— tears over Jerusalem. (S.) Luke III. 430–439.
— tenderness. (S.) Matt. 162.
— trouble. (S.) John II. 424.
— visit to Zacchæus. (S.) Luke III. 392.
— voice, magic of. (I.) Matt. 308.
— word, power of faith in. (A.) Luke I. 545.
Saviour-God. (S.) 1 Tim. 100–102.
Savour in God, gospel, to them that perish. (I.) 2 Cor. 62.
— of Christian holiness. (I.) 1 Thess. 122.
— of death or of life. (S.) 2 Cor. 66.
— of Divine knowledge. (I.) 2 Cor. 62.
— of earthliness. (S.) Matt. 349.
— salt that has lost its. (I.) Luke III. 68.
— — without. (S.) Matt. 61.
— sweet-smelling, Christ's sacrifice. (S.) Eph. 482, 485.
Sawing professors asunder. (S.) Heb. II. 424.
Say it (Anathema Maran-atha), how came Paul to? (S.) 1 Cor. II. 595.
— well and do well. (S.) Matt. 482.
— what does he? (S.) John I. 162.
— ye. (I.) John I. 350.
Saying, Christ's, and reward of keeping it. (S.) John II. 92.
— faithful. (S.) 1 Tim. 51, 55.
— if any man keep my, he shall never see death. (S.) John II. 92.
— sixth excellent, of Christ on cross. (S.) John III. 322.
— with two meanings. (S.) John I. 640.
Sayings, Christ's, determined destiny of all who heard. (I.) Mark 728.
— hard. (S.) John I. 574.
— his mother kept these. (I.) Luke I. 295.
— my. (S.) Luke I. 655.
— of Jesus, unwritten. (I.) John III. 521.
Scales, accurate. (A.) Heb. II. 144.
Scandal poison. (A.) Jas. 315.
— social intercourse should be free from. (I.) Matt. 119.
Scandals, gross. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 379.
— necessity of, arising. (I.) Matt. 399.
Scandalous life, man of, is unfit to be minister. (S.) Titus 26.
Scarcity in gospel times. (S.) Rev. 338.
— of labourers, abundance of harvest. (S.) Luke II. 211.
Scattered Church: good out of evil. (S.) Acts I. 643.
Scattering. (S.) Mark 597.
— or gathering? (S.) Matt. 237.
— yet increasing. (I.) Mark 310.
Scavengers, need for. (I.) Matt. 548.
Scene at Calvary. (S.) Mark 655.
— ever-changing. (I.) Heb. II. 651.
— in Gethsemane. (S.) John III. 218.
— in treasury. (I.) Mark 516.
— last. (I.) Luke I. 220.
— — great, how to be prepared for. (I.) Luke II. 608.

Sceptic, end of. (A.) John III. 435.
— honest, and how to treat him. (S.) John III. 423.
— — Thomas. (S.) John III. 427.
— scoffing, man's external universe as read by. (S.) 2 Pet. 156.
Sceptic's question answered by himself. (S.) John III. 261.
Sceptics, testimony of. (I.) John I. 670.
Sceptical denial, conscience in defiance of. (I.) Matt. 297.
— objections, preach Word, not. (I.) 2 Tim. 319.
— testimony to Christ's example. (I.) John II. 413.
Scepticism. (S.) Matt. 676.
— and superstition. (I.) Rom. I. 103.
— corrupting itself. (S.) Jude 38.
— evils of state of. (S.) Heb. II. 636.
— its cause and cure. (S.) John I. 626.
— modern. (I.) John III. 435.
— — Christ and. (S.) John I. 375.
— of Pilate. (S.) John III. 259.
— of Thomas. (S.) John III. 422.
— religious. (S.) John II. 217.
— reproof of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 501.
— true nature of. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
Sceptre and throne, Christ's. (S.) Heb. I. 47.
Sceva, seven sons of. (S.) Acts III. 73, 74.
Scheme, gospel, reformation upon. (S.) Heb. II. 13.
— — relation of knowledge of Christ to. (I.) Phil. 196.
— great, started. (S.) Mark 2.
Schemes of Providence but partially seen. (A.) Heb. II. 506.
Schism. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 194. (I.) Gal. 281.
— evil and danger of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 25.
— may be destructive. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 194.
Schismatics, caution against. (S.) Rom. II. 763.
Scholar and sick woman. (A.) Jas. 215.
Scholars of Christ. (S.) Eph. 417.
— of kingdom of God, angels. (I.) Eph. 265.
— slow, patient Master and. (S.) John II. 517.
— to be considered rather than subjects. (I.) 2 Tim. 230.
Scholarship. (I.) John I. 610.
School, at. (S.) Acts III. 73.
— boy's foes at. (I.) Matt. 191.
— children at. (S.) Gal. 233.
— Christ's, of suffering. (S.) Jas. 7.
— for heaven, Church. (S.) Eph. 384.
— God's, of trial for good. (S.) Jas. 8.
— gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 169.
— life. (I.) Gal. 211.
— of Christ. (S.) Matt. 225 ; Phil. 346.
— of comfort, affliction. (S.) 2 Cor. 11.
— of good works, God's family. (S.) Titus 151.
— of obedience, suffering. (S.) Heb. I. 409.
— of suffering, four classes in. (S.) Acts I. 524.
— of Tyrannus. (I.) Acts III. 72.
— of Word. (S.) Col. 238.
— release from. (A.) Luke I. 221.
— things learnt at. (S.) 2 Tim. 281.
Schools of Christ. (S.) Eph. 418, 420.
School-house of Ephesus. (S.) Acts III. 72.
Schooling of Law, love in. (S.) Gal. 214. (I.) Gal. 212.
— of soul ; or, thorn in flesh. (S.) 2 Cor. 470.
Schoolmaster, Christ our. (I.) Gal. 211.
— Law our. (S.) Gal. 210, 211, 216, 217. (I.) Gal. 213.
Science and Church. (S.) Rev. 456.
— and immortality. (I.) 2 Pet. 169.
— and theology. (I.) 1 Tim. 304.
— of palmistry. (I.) Matt. 167.
— points to end of world. (I.) Mark 543.
Scientific and spiritual truth. (S.) John II. 55.
— art of preaching. (S.) Matt. 38.
— belief, revelation of Christ inward power rather than. (I.) Matt. 340.
— fact, original sin. (I.) Rom. I. 401.
— insensibility. (I.) Matt. 266
Scientific knowledge not enough for preacher. (I.) Matt. 41.
Scoffer silenced. (A.) Luke III. 479 ; Titus 78.
— taken at his word. (A.) Luke II. 619.
— turned preacher. (A.) Gal. 63.
Scoffing at religion, nature, folly, and danger of. (S.) 2 Pet. 152, 153.
— sceptic, man's eternal universe as read by. (S.) 2 Pet. 156.
Scolding, commendation better than. (I.) Phil. 342.
Scope and limit of prayer. (I.) Mark 459.
— of Scriptures. (S.) 2 Tim. 97.
Scorn of impossibility. (I.) Luke I. 54.
Scorpion. (I.) Luke II. 474.
Scorpions. (I.) Luke II. 222.
— suicide of. (A.) Luke II. 222.
Scotch Covenant, signing : confessing Christ. (I.) Matt. 189.
Scourged Christ and pampered Christian, contrast between. (I.) Mark 651.
Scourging. (I.) Mark 650.
Scribe, instructed, parable of. (S. & I.) Matt. 293–294.
— ready. (S.) Matt. 293.
— Tertius. (I.) Rom. II. 769.
— where is? Where is wise? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 46.
Scribes. (I.) Mark 111.
— and Pharisees coming to Christ. (S.) Mark 270.
— — righteousness of. (S.) Matt. 72, 73.
— — sins of. (S.) Matt. 527 ; Luke III. 467.
Scripture. (S.) Heb. I. 230. *See also* Bible ; God's Word ; Holy Scripture ; Scriptures ; Word of God.
— abuse of. (I.) Luke I. 420.
— allowed, general reading of. (I.) Col. 310.
— and tradition. (I.) 2 Thess. 62.
— armoury of. (I.) Luke I. 395.
— better than tradition. (I.) Matt. 313.
— — understood in heaven. (I.) Heb. II. 321.
— biography of Simeon. (I.) Luke I. 206.
— birthright of all. (S.) Rom. II. 686.
— Christ's death and resurrection foretold in. (S.) Luke III. 665.
— — reverence for. (S.) John II. 226.
— continuous fulfilment of. (I.) John II. 319.
— description of prayer. (S.) 1 Tim. 122.
— devil quoting. (I.) Luke I. 417, 419.
— difficulties. (S.) 2 Pet. 190, 191. (I.) John I. 553.
— dispositions for reading. (S.) Rom. II. 687.
— doctrine, and current theories respecting atonement. (S.) Gal. 256.
— falsely cited. (I.) Luke I. 418.
— foreseeing. (S.) Gal. 152.
— Holy, necessity of Divine influence in study and use of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 154.
— how to profit by. (I.) 2 Tim. 315.
— inexhaustible treasures of. (I.) John I. 474.
— inspiration, conscription, and exposition of. (S.) 2 Pet. 109, 111.
— — of. (S.) 2 Tim. 294–312.
— integrity of. (S.) John II. 226.
— interior reading of. (I.) Mark 88.
— is hard to be understood, why. (I.) 2 Pet. 190.
— is there doctrine of atonement in? (I.) 1 John 79.
— its own evidence. (I.) 2 Tim. 314.
— justification by Law inconsistent with. (S.) Gal. 173.
— light most sure light. (S.) 2 Pet. 104.
— literal knowledge of, vain. (I.) Mark 111.
— manifold yet one. (I.) 2 Tim. 311.
— misquoted. (I.) Luke I. 418.
— misuse of, no argument against its use. (I.) Luke I. 418.
— more in, than first appears. (I.) Mark 476.
— not defiled by Satanic uses. (I.) Luke I. 417.
— number *forty* in. (S.) Mark 21.
— perfection of, should win regard. (I.) 2 Tim 315.

Scripture, plainness of. (A.) 2 Tim. 315.
— principles of, to be applied. (I.) 2 Tim. 316.
— profitable. (S.) 2 Tim. 314.
— — all. (I.) 2 Tim. 314.
— profitableness of. (S.) Gal. 297. (I.) 2 Tim. 312.
— profiting in, to appear. (I.) 2 Tim. 315.
— reading. (I.) Eph. 233.
— record of human sorrow. (S.) John I. 420.
— repetitions, value of. (I.) John I. 9.
— Satanic use of. (S.) Luke I. 418.
— silence of. (S.) John III. 450, 484.
— — instructive. (I.) Luke I. 269.
— — on irrelevant questions. (I.) Luke II. 758.
— sin as revealed by conscience and. (S.) Rom. I. 212.
— — of perverting. (S.) Luke II. 533.
— stages of true use of. (S.) Acts II. 570.
— study, importance of. (S.) John I. 474.
— sufficiency of. (S.) Luke III. 266, 268, 270.
— sufficient without unwritten traditions. (S.) 2 Thess. 61.
— teaches religion of grandeur and joy. (A.) 2 Tim. 314.
— to be used in daily life. (I.) 2 Tim. 314.
— understanding of. (S.) Luke III. 663, 664.
— unskilful in use of. (S.) Heb. I. 427.
— use of leaven. (I.) Gal. 343.
— *versus* system. (I.) Matt. 313.
— warnings of. (I.) Mark 451.
— what saith? (S.) Rom. I. 277.
— wisdom excels speculative wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 289.
— wonders of. (I.) John I. 477.
— word of, concerning beginning. (S.) John I. 6.
— wresting. (S.) 2 Pet. 194.
Scriptures, all need. (I.) Luke I. 395.
— and Christ. (I.) 2 Tim. 286.
— and Jesus. (S.) Acts I. 713.
— and Sunday-school. (S.) 2 Tim. 290.
— as word of man, receiving. (I.) 1 Thess. 76.
— atonement and. (A.) John I. 101.
— authenticity of. (S.) 1 Thess. 70.
— authority of. (I.) Rom. I. 222.
— capacity of regenerate men to understand. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 179.
— Christ opening. (S.) Luke III. 649.
— comfort of. (I.) Rom. II. 694.
— delight in. (I.) Acts II. 567.
— Divine authority and perfection of. (S.) 2 Tim. 303.
— — influence needed to understand. (I.) Luke III. 648.
— divinely true. (S.) Rev. 550.
— exceed all other writings, wherein. (S.) 1 Pet. 145.
— excellence of. (S.) Acts I. 590.
— — heathen testimony to. (I.) John I. 478.
— forbid women to preach, do? (S.) 1 Cor. II. 374.
— gem of, Christ. (I.) John I. 477.
— gift of, and how it should be improved. (S.) 2 Tim. 290.
— Holy. (S.) Rom. II. 684; 2 Tim. 282, 301. *See also* Bible; God's Word; Holy Scriptures; Scripture; Word of God.
— — source of comfort. (S.) Rom. II. 690.
— how to search. (I.) John I. 478.
— ignorance of, cause of infidelity. (I.) Acts II. 572.
— inductive study of. (S.) Luke I. 421.
— inspired, and their Divine purpose. (S.) 2 Tim. 298.
— mighty in. (S.) Acts III. 45, 46.
— necessity of Spirit's teaching to right understanding of. (S.) John III. 73.
— Old Testament. (S.) Rom. II. 400.
— — — called holy. (S.) Rom. I. 10.
— — — Christ in. (A.) Heb. II. 91.
— our Lord's quotations from. (I.) Luke I. 421.
— patience, comfort, and hope from. (S.) Rom. II. 689–694.
Scriptures, practice in study of. (I.) Acts II. 538.
— reading. (S.) Mark 537; Acts I. 699.
— safety in. (I.) Luke I. 395.
— scope of. (S.) 2 Tim. 97.
— search. (S.) John I. 470–472. (I.) John I. 477.
— searching. (S.) Acts II. 566, 567.
— — duty and advantage of. (S.) John I. 472.
— — necessity of. (I.) John I. 473.
— stored-up gold in. (I.) Acts II. 568.
— sufficient for salvation. (A.) 1 Pet. 55.
— teaching out of. (S.) Titus 155.
— testimony of, to Christ. (S.) John I. 475.
— upon reading. (S.) 2 Tim. 293.
— use of. (I.) Mark 88.
— uses of. (I.) 2 Tim. 312.
— value of, Faraday's testimony to. (A.) 2 Tim. 316.
— what use do we make of? (I.) 2 Tim. 311.
— without comment. (A.) John I. 477.
Scripture-evidence sufficient to make men religious. (S.) Luke III. 271.
Scriptural doctrine of Trinity not repugnant to sound reason. (S.) 1 John 423.
— evidence of saving faith. (S.) Jas. 263.
— figure, garments. (S.) Rev. 522.
— ideal of good man's life and death. (S.) Acts II. 350.
— investigation. (S.) John I. 473.
— prophecy, indiscreet application of. (I.) 2 Pet. 108.
— religion one thing needful. (S.) Luke II. 298.
— truth, miracles instructive emblems of. (I.) Mark 41.
— view of divorce. (S.) Matt. 417.
— worship. (I.) Matt. 316.
Scruples and no scruples. (S.) John III. 240.
— rabbinical sabbath. (I.) Matt. 229.
Scrupulosity. (I.) Mark 87.
— false. (I.) John III. 240, 241.
Scrupulousness, superstitious. (A.) John III. 241.
Scrutable providences. (I.) Luke II. 701.
Scrutiny of judgment-day. (I.) Rom II. 643.
Sea. (S.) Rev. 619.
— and did cast himself into. (S.) John III. 475.
— Christ walking on. (S.) Mark 265.
— fitted for. (S.) Acts III. 440.
— giving up its dead. (S.) Rev. 607.
— heaven without. (S.) Rev. 615.
— Jesus walking on. (S.) John I. 520.
— no more. (S.) Rev. 615–619.
— of Tiberias. (I.) John I. 499, III. 457, 460.
— on which Jesus walked. (I.) Matt. 307.
— walk by. (S.) Mark 72.
— why there will be no more. (S.) Rev. 618.
— world without. (S.) Rev. 618.
Sea-less world. (S.) Rev. 618.
Seal. (A.) John I. 292.
— and earnest. (S.) 2 Cor. 40.
— — of Spirit. (S.) 2 Cor. 38.
— and inheritance. (S.) Eph. 65.
— and testimony. (S.) John I. 289.
— angel's, set upon God's faithful servants, when hurtful winds are blowing in Church militant. (S.) Rev. 355.
— double. (I.) Eph. 75.
— foundation and its. (S.) 2 Tim. 196.
— messenger of covenant and its. (S.) Heb. II. 556.
— of apostleship. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 535.
— of foundation of God. (S.) 2 Tim. 204.
— of God. (S.) Eph. 70.
— of redemption, open sepulchre. (S.) Matt. 669.
— set to his. (S.) John I. 291.
— Spirit's. (S.) Eph. 70.
Seals, having and enjoying, is not sign sure enough for our being in state of grace. (S.) Rom. I. 186.
Sealed. (S.) Eph. 70.
— believers are. (I.) Eph. 74.
— book. (S.) Rev. 303–307.

Sealed book of future. (S.) Rev. 304.
— by Father, Christ. (S.) John I. 531.
— fountain. (S.) Eph. 457.
— ones. (S.) Eph. 460.
— orders, under. (I.) 1 Thess. 191.
— testimony. (S.) John I. 288.
— unto Christ. (S.) John I. 290.
Sealing. (S.) Rev. 359.
— and bread. (I.) John I. 533.
— Holy Spirit, believers, yet grieved by them. (S.) Eph. 459.
— of elect. (S.) Rev. 357.
— of Spirit. (S.) 2 Cor. 38, 39; Eph. 67, 71, 74. (I.) Eph. 75.
— purpose of. (I.) John I. 292.
— truth. (A.) John I. 291.
Seam, coat without. (I.) John III. 811.
Seaman's farewell. (S.) Acts III. 187.
Seamen, disappointed. (S.) Luke I. 475.
Search, diligent. (S.) Matt. 10.
— for faith. (S.) Luke III. 355.
— for soul-jewels. (I.) Luke III. 88.
— God chief object of. (S.) Acts II. 610.
— God's, for lost. (I.) Luke III. 105.
— of great man, in. (I.) Matt. 7.
— of highest wisdom, in. (A.) Jas. 48.
— of love. (S.) Luke III. 98.
— persistent. (S.) Luke III. 404.
— prompted by love. (I.) Luke III. 85.
— Scriptures. (S.) John I. 470.
— — how to. (I.) John I. 478.
Search-warrant. (A.) John I. 478.
Searching, Bible worth. (I.) John I. 477.
— Bible-reading. (I.) Acts II. 568.
— judgment will be. (A.) John I. 451.
— practical. (I.) John I. 473.
— question. (I.) John I. 127.
— Scriptures. (S.) Acts II. 566, 567.
— — duty and advantage of. (S.) John I. 472.
— — necessity of. (I.) John I. 473.
Seashore, Christian work at. (I.) Mark 72.
— followers on. (S.) Matt. 146.
Seaside sermon. (S.) Heb. I. 545.
Season, convenient. (S. & I.) Acts III. 310, 311.
— for. (A.) Heb. II. 371.
— in, out of season. (A.) 2 Tim. 320.
— never out of. (I.) 2 Tim. 320.
— of mercy. (I.) Eph. 540.
— of rest. (I.) Mark 251.
— of retirement. (S.) John II. 230.
— plain word spoken in. (A.) John I. 343.
— preacher's last sermon for. (S.) John I. 648.
— reaping in due. (I.) Gal. 508, 520.
— word in. (A.) John I. 124, II. 49; 2 Tim. 321.
— — spoken in. (A.) Col. 290.
Seasons and days, observance of. (S. & I.) Gal. 267.
— and times. (S.) Acts I. 31. (I.) 1 Thess. 188, 189.
— for prayer, Christ example to us in choice of. (S.) Luke I. 546.
— fruitful. (S.) Acts II. 397, 400.
— nature, and obligations of prayer. (S.) 1 Thess. 234.
— of coldness, revivals and. (I.) Acts I. 325.
— of our education. (I.) Rom. II. 180.
— of spiritual fruitfulness. (S.) Acts II. 405.
— Pentecostal. (S.) Acts I. 137.
Seasonable fishing. (I.) 2 Tim. 322.
— truths in evil times. (S.) Luke III. 320.
— word not to be delayed. (A.) 2 Tim. 320.
Seasoning characters. (I.) Mark 384.
— letter. (A.) Col. 289.
Seat, inferior, preferred. (I.) Luke III. 8.
— judgment, of God. (S.) Rom. II. 639.
— of spiritual eye. (I.) Eph. 95.
Secession, point of. (S.) Acts III. 242.
Secluded life, Baptist's. (I.) Luke I. 109.
Seclusion, value of. (S.) Gal. 59. (I.) Gal. 58.
— with Christ. (I.) Mark 251.
Second Adam quickening Spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 512.
Second Advent. (S.) Matt. 554; Acts I. 74, 75; 2 Thess. 33, 35, 84; 2 Tim. 318. (I.) Heb. II. 75. (A.) 2 Thess. 34. *See also* Second coming.
— — advancing. (S.) 2 Pet. 174.
— — Ascension and, practically considered. (S.) Acts I. 65.
— — calmness in view of. (A.) 2 Thess. 34.
— — Christ's. (S.) Mark 542.
— — errors concerning. (S.) 2 Thess. 33.
— — loving. (I.) 2 Tim. 355.
— — of Christ. (S.) 1 Thess. 38, 179, 180, 188–191; Titus 138; Rev. 32–34. (A.) 1 Thess. 40.
— — waiting for. (S.) 2 Thess. 84.
— announcement of his death, Christ's. (S.) Matt. 386.
— beast. (S.) Rev. 462.
— birth. (S.) Jas. 132.
— — regeneration or. (S.) John I. 206.
— causes, men recognize, rather than Divine Being in gift of daily bread. (A.) Matt. 95.
— Christmas Day. (S.) Luke I. 193.
— coming. (S.) 1 Thess. 168; 2 Thess. 20. *See also* Second Advent.
— — Christ's. (S.) Matt. 546; Acts I. 73; 1 Cor. I. 12, 13; Heb. II. 75. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 12, 13
— — of Christ. (S.) Mark 548. (I.) Mark 543.
— — sacrifice and, of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 73.
— conference, Paul's, with Jews. (S.) Acts III 489.
— conversion. (S.) Luke III. 528.
— death and how to escape it. (S.) Rev. 148.
— — happiness of being saved from. (S.) Rev. 580.
— — victor's immunity from. (S.) Rev. 148.
— duty, man's, love of neighbour. (S.) Matt. 516.
— examination of blind man. (S.) John II. 142.
— first and. (S.) Heb. II. 91.
— great commandment. (S.) Mark 494, 495; Luke II. 246.
— Incarnation. (S.) Eph. 114.
— is like unto it. (S. & I.) Matt. 511, 515.
— man, first and. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 519.
— miracle at Cana. (S.) John I. 405, 410.
— miraculous draught of fishes. (S.) John III. 457–460.
— missionary journey, Paul's. (S.) Acts II. 446, 447.
— Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 428.
— personality, body becoming. (S.) Rom. I. 625.
— temptation. (S.) Matt. 35.
— time. (S.) Acts I. 580.
Second-first sabbath. (I.) Luke I. 538.
Secondary light. (I.) John I. 26.
Secrecy enjoined till Resurrection. (S.) Mark 347.
— for sin, no. (I.) Luke II. 541.
— mercy weaves veil of, over future. (I.) Luke III. 462.
— of Divine visitations. (I.) Luke III. 318.
Secret and hidden ways of false doctrines, God will one day make manifest. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 270.
— and open Christians. (S.) John I. 195.
— and reward of constancy. (I.) Jas. 75.
— burdens. (I.) Gal. 468.
— Christian's. (S.) 2 Cor. 277.
— cry to God. (I.) Acts I. 177.
— disciple. (A.) John III. 347.
— discipleship. (S.) John III. 347. (I.) Mark 681.
— doubt, napkin of. (I.) Luke III. 421.
— enemies in Church. (S.) Jude 22.
— growth. (S.) Mark 165.
— hours, Christ witness of our. (S.) John I. 140.
— in mode as well as in place, closet prayer. (I.) Matt. 83.
— keeping. (S.) Luke II. 176.

Secret leprosy. (I.) Matt. 140.
— life of Christian most important. (I.) Matt. 83.
— nature of our Lord's work. (S.) John I. 165.
— of accepted worship, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 222.
— of Baptist's influence. (I.) Mark 11.
— of believer's helpfulness. (S.) Mark 733.
— of blameless life. (A.) Titus 27.
— of calmness. (A.) Jas. 148.
— of Christ's power over nature. (I.) Matt. 307.
— of Christian fruitfulness. (I.) Gal. 431.
— of contentment. (A.) Phil. 361.
— of despatch, concentration. (A.) Phil. 242.
— of devotion. (S.) Luke I. 714.
— of Divine ways. (S.) Rom. II. 169.
— of endurance, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 389.
— of fortitude. (A.) Phil. 364.
— of gladness. (S.) Mark 82.
— of good mother's influence. (A.) 2 Tim. 9.
— of happiness. (I.) 1 Tim. 199.
— — trust in God. (A.) Phil. 322.
— of happy life. (S.) John II. 418.
— of holy life and triumphant death, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 232.
— of Jesus' growth. (I.) Luke I. 299.
— of joy and of hope. (S.) Rom. II. 706.
— of man's life, union with Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 186.
— of new name. (S.) Rev. 170.
— of obedience, love. (I.) Luke II. 250.
— of overcoming Satan. (S.) 1 John 303.
— of patience. (A.) Jas. 461.
— of peace. (I.) Phil. 330.
— of persecution. (I.) 1 Thess. 77.
— of power. (S.) Matt. 381; Mark 351; Acts I. 431.
— of prevailing prayer. (S.) John II. 626.
— of prophetic light, pity. (I.) Col. 224.
— of running well our Christian race, looking to Jesus. (S.) Heb. II. 457.
— of self-consecration. (I.) John II. 569.
— of silent endurance. (A.) Jas. 459.
— of sinlessness. (S.) 1 John 234, 235, 238.
— — abiding in Sinless One as manifested to take away our sins. (S.) 1 John 234, 235, 238.
— of spiritual life. (I.) Gal. 111.
— of steadfastness. (S.) Gal. 316. (I.) Gal. 315; Phil. 292.
— of strength. (I.) Eph. 624.
— — prayer. (A.) Jas. 493.
— of success. (A.) 1 Tim. 215.
— — of Christianity. (A.) Rom. I. 13.
— of successful prayer, Christ's work for us. (I.) John II. 627.
— of true life. (S.) Gal. 137.
— — philanthropy. (I.) Heb. I. 184.
— of victory. (I.) Luke I. 381.
— open, of character. (S.) Mark 281.
— orderings of soul's life. (I.) Luke II. 739.
— philanthropy. (I.) Matt. 82.
— prayer. (S.) Matt. 82, 83. (I.) John I. 518.
— — aids social usefulness. (I.) Mark 49.
— — Jesus in. (S.) Mark 47, 48, 49.
— — silent influences of, most productive. (I.) Matt. 83.
— processes, great results from. (I.) Luke I. 262.
— record kept of all our sin-debts. (I.) Matt. 98.
— religion in: Nathanael under fig-tree. (S.) John I. 140.
— side of religion. (S.) John I. 141.
— sin comes out at judgment. (I.) Mark 141.
— — deadly character of. (A.) Heb. II. 455.
— sinner, open and. (S.) 1 Tim. 256.
— things made visible in due time. (I.) Luke II. 36.
— — of God, prying into, reproved. (S.) Luke II. 759.
— token of sons of God, leading of Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 20.
— working of sin, terrible result of. (I.) Mark 588.
Secret workings of Divine grace. (I.) Luke III. 311.
Secrets, Christ's; or, these things. (S.) John III. 111.
— of God. (I.) Rom. II. 431.
— of heart. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 364.
— of men, coming judgment of. (S.) Rom. I. 166.
— — disclosed and judged. (S.) Rom. I. 168.
— of soul. (S.) Rom. I. 169.
— of victory. (I.) Matt. 381.
Secretly and silently, important things wrought. (I.) Luke I. 268.
Sect of Nazarenes, Nazarene and. (S.) Acts III. 271.
Sects and parties (S.) 1 Cor. I. 28, 29.
— or Churches God's mercy independent of. (S.) Acts III. 239.
Sect-distinctions obliterated in destiny. (I.) Matt. 24.
Sectarian bigotry, evils of. (I.) John I. 319.
— narrowness. (A.) Acts II. 131.
— zeal. (S.) Gal. 43.
Sectarianism. (S.) Phil. 87.
— and intolerance, spirit of. (I.) Mark 369.
— charge of. (I.) Acts III. 279.
— strife of brethren. (I.) Acts II. 203.
Secular and Christian knowledge, difference between. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 512.
— and religious duties not in conflict. (S.) Luke III. 460.
— and sacred adoption. (S.) Rom. II. 33.
— calling, dignity of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 470.
— education, different effects of. (S.) Acts II. 297.
— government, Christian's loyalty to. (S.) Titus 160.
— life of his disciples, relation of Christ to. (S.) John III. 465.
— sacred in. (S.) 1 Pet. 165.
— things, and things sacred. (S.) Col. 248.
Secularization of sabbath inimical to spiritual welfare of mankind. (I.) Mark 91.
Secure in sin. (A.) 1 Thess. 193.
— near but not. (I.) Mark 502.
Security. (A.) Rom. II. 251.
— and danger of Christian. (I.) Phil. 11.
— assured, in Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 84.
— best, against day of wrath. (S.) Heb. II. 301.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 176.
— Christian's. (I.) Rom. II. 229.
— — sense of. (I.) Luke II. 647.
— Church's. (S.) Matt. 343.
— for his other gifts, God's great gift. (S.) Rom. II. 201, 204.
— great, against delusions of sin, religion. (S.) Heb. I. 270.
— in abundant grace. (I.) Matt. 235.
— of believers. (S.) John II. 220; Rom. II. 177.
— of Church. (I.) 1 Tim. 149.
— — amid vicissitudes of time. (S.) Rev. 38.
— of faithful. (I.) 1 Pet. 22.
— of God's servants. (S.) Acts II. 273.
— of inheritance. (I.) 1 Pet. 20.
— of promise. (S.) Heb. II. 117.
— prayer. (I.) 1 Thess. 242.
— pure heart blessed in feeling of. (I.) Matt. 55.
— self-confidence no. (I.) Matt. 132.
— State, family discipline and. (I.) Eph. 597.
Sedatives, destructive. (I.) Acts III. 315.
Sedition and faction, charge of, against good men. (S.) Acts II. 554.
— spirit of: teachings of experience concerning its deception. (S.) Acts III. 94.
Seditions. (S.) Gal. 382.
Seducers and seduced, different treatment for. (I.) Gal. 15.
— faithful teachers must oppose. (S.) Titus 41.
— method of. (S.) 2 Pet. 139.
— of faith. (S.) 2 Pet. 195.
— Paul's protestation against. (S.) Gal. 21.
Seduction, danger of. (S.) 1 John 163.
— of temptation. (I.) 1 Thess. 106

Seductive peril of false philosophy. (S.) Col. 157.
Sedulity of devout women. (I.) Mark 694.
See, blind taught to. (I.) Matt. 464.
— come and. (S.) John I. 104, 135.
— men see what they go out to. (I.) Matt. 207.
— thou to that. (S.) Matt. 637.
Seed. (S.) Luke II. 10, 28.
— Abraham's spiritual. (S.) Gal. 231.
— and husk. (I.) Matt. 261.
— and seeds. (I.) Gal. 184.
— and Sower, Divine. (S.) Luke II. 10, 11.
— and Word, likeness between. (I.) Mark 128.
— by wayside. (S.) Matt. 260, 261.
— contains germ of harvest. (I.) Gal. 501.
— devoured by birds, way. (S.) Matt. 260.
— dying, fruitful. (I.) John II. 338.
— force in. (I.) Mark 127.
— gives life by means of death. (I.) Luke II. 29.
— God's truth is. (I.) Mark 168.
— gospel, sowing. (S.) John I. 393.
— growing mysteriously. (S.) Mark 156, 165.
— — though unrecognized. (I.) Mark 167.
— growth of, mysterious. (I.) Mark 167.
— in good ground. (S.) Luke II. 22, 24.
— in heart. (S.) Mark 156.
— incorruptible. (S.) 1 Pet. 113.
— life in. (I.) Mark 126.
— little, growth of. (I.) Mark 175.
— never idle. (I.) Mark 167.
— no loss from sowing good. (I.) Gal. 487, 502.
— of Church, blood of martyrs. (I.) Acts I. 638.
— of David, Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 10.
— of woman, head of serpent bruised by; or, first promise accomplished. (S.) 1 John 243.
— — Jesus. (S.) Matt. 2.
— of Word, how spread. (S.) Acts I. 150.
— — sowing. (A.) Luke II. 29.
— on wayside. (S.) Luke II. 13.
— propagation in. (I.) Mark 127.
— small, great growth from. (I.) Matt. 274.
— sown and harvest reaped. (S.) Acts I. 709.
— true, of Abraham. (S.) Rom. II. 271.
— unfolding. (S.) Mark 172.
— upon stony ground. (S.) Mark 130.
— wasted. (I.) Mark 129.
— why Word compared to. (S.) Matt. 260.
— Word of God as. (S.) Luke II. 5.
Seeds, deeds are. (I.) Rom. I. 140.
— latent, vitality of. (I.) Luke II. 29.
— of peace, sowing. (I.) Jas. 342.
— on stony places. (S.) Luke II. 17.
Seed-corn. (S.) John II. 336.
Seed-sowing and after-harvest, law of. (S.) Rom. I. 534.
— present, decisive of future harvest. (S.) Gal. 482.
Seed-time and harvest, man's. (S.) Gal. 489. (I.) Gal. 497.
Seedling of Iona. (I.) Mark 175.
Seedsmen, Christ's, ministers are. (S.) Matt. 260.
Seeing and believing. (S.) John I. 143; 2 Cor. 240.
— angels. (I.) Luke I. 19.
— blind yet. (A.) John II. 162.
— Christ. (I.) John II. 322.
— darkly. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 297.
— double. (I.) Luke II. 518.
— eye. (S.) Rev. 294.
— glory of Christ. (A.) Acts I. 611.
— God. (I.) Matt. 56. (A.) Heb. II. 389.
— hearing, and understanding. (I.) Mark 313.
— invisible. (I.) Luke I. 224. (A.) Heb. II. 389.
— — God. (S.) Heb. II. 382.
— — One, enduring as. (S.) Heb. II. 387.
— is not believing, but believing is seeing. (S.) 1 Pet. 44.
— Jesus. (S.) Heb. I. 118.
— living Christ. (S.) John II. 556.
— made blind, and blind made to see. (S.) John II. 132.
Seeing of God's glory suspended on faith. (I.) John II. 291.
— or not seeing. (S.) Mark 316.
— sun. (A.) Acts II. 370.
Seek me, I go my way and ye shall, and shall die in your sins. (I.) John II. 40.
— sense of want makes us. (I.) Luke II. 466.
— what, ye? (I.) John I. 112.
Seeker and worker. (S.) Acts I. 683.
— sought. (S.) Luke III. 387.
— unsuccessful. (S.) Rom. II. 312.
Seekers, anxious, loving advice for. (S.) Jas. 43.
— Christ welcoming. (S.) Luke II. 105.
— disappointed. (S.) Luke II. 784.
— encouragement to, from purposes and promises of God. (S.) John I. 549.
— illustrious. (S.) Matt. 5.
Seeketh. (I.) John I. 300.
Seeking after righteousness. (I.) Rom. II. 311.
— and election go together. (A.) Rom. II. 195.
— and finding. (S.) Luke II. 470.
— and obtaining salvation. (S.) Rom. II. 402.
— Christ, motives for. (I.) John I. 607.
— diligent, will be rewarded by joyous finding. (A.) John I. 478.
— first kingdom of God. (S.) Matt. 114, 115.
— for gain, lost in. (I.) Mark 337.
— for glory, honour, and immortality. (S.) Rom. I. 144.
— for Jesus. (S. & I.) John I. 525.
— for souls, earnestness in. (A.) Rom. I. 23.
— for truth. (S.) Acts II. 313.
— — honest. (I.) John I. 623.
— God found without. (A.) Rom. II. 392.
— — in himself not in his creatures aids self-denial. (I.) Matt. 352.
— God's kingdom for children also. (I.) Luke II. 641.
— heaven. (A.) Heb. II. 314.
— him, soul sought by Christ and. (S.) John I. 105.
— his guidance, God honoured by. (I.) 1 Thess. 119.
— in vain. (I.) John I. 642.
— lost. (S.) Matt. 403.
— — Christ. (S.) Luke I. 274.
— — sheep. (A.) Luke III. 87.
— our own things. (S.) Phil. 157.
— peace. (S.) 1 Pet. 284.
— salvation, diligence in. (A.) Heb. I. 493.
— Saviour. (S.) Luke III. 402.
— souls, simple sermon for. (S.) Rom. II. 372.
— — value of help to. (I.) John I. 433.
— things above. (S.) Col. 170–173.
— — — resurrection of Christ argument for. (S.) Col. 167.
— to do good in little ways. (A.) Acts II. 189.
— to edify. (A.) Rom. II. 683.
— to obtain crown. (A.) 2 Tim. 353.
— to save, earnestness in. (A.) Luke III. 50.
— to turn men from faith. (A.) Acts II. 317, 318.
— wanderer. (I.) Luke III. 88.
Seeming record of life not always actual one. (I.) 1 Tim. 259.
— religion, sign of. (S.) Jas. 205.
Seemliness of charity of Christ. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 244.
Seen and unseen. (S.) 2 Cor. 191, 201, 204–206.
— of angels, Jesus. (S.) 1 Tim. 170–172.
— things, things unseen to be preferred to. (S.) 2 Cor. 199–206.
Selective, love not. (I.) Luke II. 271.
Seleucia. (I.) Acts II. 307.
Self and others, estimation of. (I.) Phil. 84.
— ceasing from. (I.) Heb. I. 325.
— Christian doctrine of. (S.) Phil. 76.
— conquest of. (A.) 2 Tim. 226.
— considering others before. (A.) Phil. 88.
— disclaimed and Christ exalted. (S.) 2 Cor 147, 149.
— distrust of, and trust in God. (I.) John I. 506
— giant. (S.) Phil. 157.
— is to be denied, what? (I.) Matt. 355.

Self, not Jesus, preaching. (I.) Acts I. 713.
— knowledge of, through Christ. (I.) Luke III. 551.
— living to. (S.) Rom. II. 619.
— look to. (S.) 2 John 15.
— new. (S.) Rev. 642.
— not chief end of life. (S.) 2 Cor. 283.
— opinions of. (I.) John I. 284.
— or Christ, which is it? (S.) Rom. II. 621.
— others before. (A.) Phil. 88.
— out of sight in preacher. (A.) John I. 89.
— reproof begins with. (I.) Gal. 455.
— reserving all for, is unsuccessful and unamiable. (I.) Luke II. 608.
— slaying. (S.) Col. 194.
— trading for God not. (I.) Matt. 580.
— *versus* self. (S.) Gal. 369.
— wide meaning of word. (I.) Matt. 351.
— wrong centre. (I.) Luke II. 607.
Self-abasement and Divine exaltation. (S.) 1 Pet. 412.
— and self-exaltation. (S.) Luke III. 356.
Self-abnegation. (A.) John I. 284.
— in prosecution of Christ's work. (S.) Matt. 352.
— of Christ. (I.) John I. 313.
— self-seeking involves cross equally with. (I.) Luke II. 137.
Self-acquittal, and confidence it produces. (S.) 1 John 282.
Self-appreciation. (S.) Rom. II. 476.
Self-assertion. (A.) Jas. 288.
Self-attested, Christianity. (S.) Acts III. 346.
Self-awakening, pain of. (I.) Luke III. 168.
Self-boasting, meanness of. (I.) Gal. 534.
Self-centred. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
Self-commendation, Paul's. (S.) 2 Cor. 266.
Self-complacency. (A.) Gal. 473.
— evil of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 384.
Self-complacent Church: Laodicea. (S.) Rev. 232.
Self-conceit in morals. (I.) Matt. 488.
— on. (S.) 2 Tim. 245.
Self-conceited teachers, Paul's treatment of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 366.
Self-condemnation. (S.) 1 John 273, 274.
— freedom from. (S.) Acts III. 290.
Self-condemned, sinner. (I.) Matt. 580.
Self-confidence, fatal. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 16.
— no security. (I.) Matt. 132.
— Peter's. (S.) Matt. 615.
— to be learnt. (I.) Mark 266.
Self-conscious state, future state. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 309.
Self-consciousness, absence of. (I.) Luke I. 37.
Self-consecration, secret of. (I.) John II. 569.
Self-consuming life. (I.) John I. 468.
Self-control. (I.) 2 Tim. 22; Titus 76; 2 Pet. 53. (A.) 2 Tim. 225.
— in Divine worship. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 373.
— inspired by thought of God. (A.) 2 Tim. 225.
— need for. (I.) Matt. 607.
— possible to all. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 575.
Self-creation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 232.
Self-crucifixion, Christ means of. (S.) Gal. 543.
— source of life. (S.) Gal. 111.
Self-cursers, God taking, at their word. (I.) Matt. 648.
Self-deceit. (S.) Luke II. 516; 1 Cor. I. 285.
— and future retribution. (S.) Gal. 499.
— causes and danger of. (S.) Matt. 108.
— of those who are hearers but not doers of Word. (S.) Jas. 172.
Self-deceived. (A.) Gal. 490.
Self-deceivers, doom of. (S.) Luke II. 789.
Self-deception. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 481. (I.) Mark 599; Acts I. 465; Gal. 473. (A.) Gal. 490; 2 Tim. 277.
— danger and misery of. (S.) Matt. 427.
— — of. (S.) Gal. 485.
— how to avoid. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 285.
— of hearers. (I.) Jas. 172.
— on. (S.) Jas. 114.
Self-deception, persistent. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 411.
Self-deceptive, self-love. (I.) 2 Tim. 245.
Self-dedication to God. (S.) 2 Cor. 380.
Self-defence, evil to be opposed in. (I.) Matt. 152.
— legitimacy of. (I.) Acts III. 218.
Self-delusion. (S.) Luke II. 784.
— as to our state before God. (S.) 1 John 51.
Self-denial. (S.) Matt. 349, 350; Mark 324; Luke II. 116, 121, 124; John II. 342. (I.) Mark 325; Luke II. 130.
— A B C of religion. (I.) Matt. 351.
— aided by moderate esteem of worldly things. (I.) Matt. 352.
— Christ requires. (S.) Matt. 354.
— consistent in follower of Christ. (I.) Matt. 352.
— contentment great part of. (I.) Matt. 352.
— duty and difficulty of. (S.) Matt. 354, 355.
— — of Christians. (I.) Gal. 442.
— erroneous ideas respecting. (I.) Luke II. 126.
— essence of. (A.) Mark 323.
— first law of grace. (I.) Luke II. 127.
— for others. (A.) Rom. II. 648.
— happiness of. (S.) Luke III. 379.
— honour put on. (I.) Matt. 354.
— in things necessary. (I.) Matt. 356.
— incentives to. (S.) Mark 324.
— increasing need of. (I.) Luke II. 127.
— instances of, apart from religious motives. (I.) Matt. 355.
— joy from. (I.) Luke II. 127.
— manifestation of. (S.) Mark 323.
— more possible in Christ than in Christians. (I.) Matt. 352.
— must not be constrained by Providence. (I.) Matt. 352.
— — — selfish. (I.) Matt. 352.
— necessary to salvation. (I.) Luke III. 246.
— necessity of. (S.) Luke II. 125.
— not expected by carnal fancy. (I.) Matt. 351.
— not partial. (I.) Matt. 351.
— not temporary. (I.) Matt. 352.
— of Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 683.
— of Moses. (S.) Heb. II. 360.
— of Paul. (S.) Phil. 185.
— one aspect of religion. (I.) Matt. 353.
— particulars in which, must be practised. (S.) Luke II. 126.
— really acquisition. (I.) Matt. 353.
— regulated by service rather than by pleasure. (I.) Matt. 352.
— richer for love than lust. (I.) Matt. 352.
— seeking God in himself not in his creatures, aids. (I.) Matt. 352.
— seen most in best Christians. (I.) Matt. 352.
— sign of Christian. (I.) Luke II. 127.
— test of religious earnestness. (S.) Luke II. 129.
— to be expected on road to heaven. (I.) Matt. 351.
— victory through. (I.) Matt. 353.
Self-denying brother misjudged. (I.) Luke I. 611.
— charity. (A.) Eph. 87.
— gift. (A.) Luke I. 329.
— happiness of. (I.) Heb. II. 364.
— love, apparent neglect of. (S.) John II. 243.
Self-dependence, extreme. (I.) Mark 599.
Self-depreciation must not hinder duty. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 404.
Self-destroyed. (I.) 1 Thess. 257.
Self-destruction, malice. (I.) Titus 182.
Self-destructive, opposition to truth. (I.) Acts III. 346.
— Satan not. (I.) Mark 112.
Self-determination, unforgiving temper overcome by Divine love not by. (I.) Matt. 413.
Self-devotion. (S.) 2 Cor. 502.
— absolute, cry of. (I.) Gal. 549.
— Christian. (A.) Acts II. 440.
— — duty. (S.) Rom. I. 504.
— of women. (S.) Luke II. 8.

Self-discipline. (A.) Matt. 400.
— various forms of. (I.) Luke II. 127.
Self-distrust. (S.) Matt. 606.
Self-echoes, social. (I.) Matt. 118.
Self-education. (I.) 2 Tim. 13.
Self-effacement. (I.) Luke I. 308.
— John Baptist's. (I.) John I. 63.
Self-enjoyment, charity ministers to. (I.) Matt. 599.
Self-evidencing nature of Divine truth. (S.) 2 Cor. 128.
— power of Bible. (S.) Heb. I. 332.
— — of Sun of Righteousness. (I.) John II. 35.
Self-exaltation and self-abasement. (S.) Luke III. 356.
Self-examination. (S. & A.) 1 Cor. II. 123–129; 2 Cor. 507–514; Gal. 475.
— dread of. (I.) Gal. 474.
— faithful. (I.) Gal. 474.
— importance of. (I.) John II. 158.
— necessity of. (I.) Gal. 474.
— need of. (S.) Mark 498.
— urgency of. (I.) Gal. 474.
Self-exercise, Paul's. (I.) Acts III. 292.
Self-forgetfulness. (S.) Matt. 594; Rom. II. 683. (I.) Jas. 191.
— in Lord's work. (I.) Luke I. 286.
— of Christ. (I.) Matt. 476.
Self-giving, blessedness of. (S.) Acts III. 173.
Self-glorification, disqualification for God's work. (I.) Jas. 288.
Self-government. (S.) 2 Pet. 50. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 536.
— and benevolence enforced. (S.) Jas. 209.
Self-guidance, man's, helplessness of. (I.) 1 Thess. 118.
Self-healing. (I.) Luke I. 447.
— (proverb) applied to our relation to foreign missions. (S.) Luke I. 448.
Self-ignorance, danger of. (I.) Mark 599.
— hypocrisy and. (S.) Luke I. 631.
— of Laodiceans. (S.) Rev. 247.
Self-immolation, vanity of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 232.
Self-importance. (S.) Luke III. 195.
Self-improvement. (I.) 1 Tim. 219.
— regeneration more than. (A.) Jas. 133.
Self-inspection. (S.) 2 John 13, 14.
— duty of. (S.) 2 John 14.
Self-interest in opinion. (I.) Acts III. 98.
— rebukes indecision. (I.) Acts III. 314.
— truth sacrificed to. (I.) Gal. 278.
Self-interested idolatry. (A.) Acts III. 98.
Self-invited Guest. (S.) Rev. 265.
Self-judgment. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 346, II. 137.
Self-justification. (S.) Luke II. 251.
Self-keeping. (S.) Jude 68.
Self-knowledge. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 479; 2 Cor. 514.
— humiliates. (I.) Eph. 240.
— is knowledge and love of God. (S.) Gal. 451.
— needful in minister. (I.) Matt. 119.
Self-loathing in view of infinite purity. (I.) Luke I. 493.
Self-love. (S.) Gal. 353; 2 Tim. 239. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
— etc., sermon against. (S.) 2 Tim. 240.
— foolish. (I.) 2 Tim. 244.
— great cause of bad times. (S.) 2 Tim. 243.
— hereditary. (I.) 2 Tim. 244.
— law of. (I.) Matt. 436.
— manifold disease. (I.) 2 Tim. 245.
— nature and kinds of. (S.) 2 Tim. 238.
— — of true laudable. (S.) Mark 497.
— odious. (S.) 2 Tim. 241.
— — to God. (I.) 2 Tim. 245.
— pious, communicative. (I.) 2 Tim. 245.
— primary sin. (I.) 2 Tim. 245.
— self-deceptive. (I.) 2 Tim. 245.
— some general remedies of. (S.) 2 Tim. 246.
— under form of holiness. (S.) 2 Tim. 257.
Self-made gospels useless. (A.) 1 Tim. 10.
Self-magnifiers. (I.) Gal. 473.
Self-manifestation. (S.) 1 John 251.
Self-martyrdom. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 233.
Self-mastery. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 585; 2 Pet. 53. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 586; 2 Tim. 22.
Self-measurement, well to have standard of. (I.) Matt. 73.
Self-mortification. (A.) Matt. 400.
Self-negation and individuality. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 412.
Self-oblation true idea of obedience. (S.) Heb. II. 26.
Self-pleasing. (S.) Rom. II. 671.
Self-possession, patient, in times of trial. (S.) Luke III. 481.
Self-praise in prayer. (I.) Luke III. 363.
Self-prepared penalties. (A.) Rev. 180.
Self-preservation. (S.) Acts II. 513; 2 John 17.
— evangelism law of. (I.) Acts I. 55.
Self-profitableness. (I.) Philem. 50.
Self-propagating, example. (I.) 1 Thess. 30.
— power of example. (I.) John II. 413.
Self-protection, necessity of prudence for. (I.) Acts II. 313.
Self-proving. (S.) Gal. 475.
Self-purifying hope. (S.) 1 John 206.
Self-realization. (S.) Jas. 172.
Self-reformation most effective. (A.) Luke I. 635.
Self-refuting, reasons for penuriousness. (S.) 2 Cor. 405.
Self-remunerative, unselfish ministries. (I.) 1 Pet. 56.
Self-renouncement through cross. (S.) Gal. 530.
Self-renunciation at call of God. (S.) Heb. II. 272.
— for Christ not to be regretted. (A.) Phil. 184.
— supreme example of. (S.) Phil. 89.
Self-reproach and humility rewarded. (I.) Luke III. 370.
Self-respect inspired by Divine culture of men. (I.) Matt. 403.
— — by view of common manhood. (I.) Matt. 403.
— peaceful, pure heart blessed with. (I.) Matt. 55.
— sabbath helpful to. (I.) Mark 90.
— vital to religion. (I.) Mark 227.
Self-restraint, future good argument for. (I.) Matt. 353.
— law of. (S.) 2 John 19.
Self-revealer. (S.) John I. 376.
Self-revealing, Word. (I.) Heb. I. 340.
Self-revelation. (I.) John I. 601.
— God's, through life. (S.) John I. 16.
— prayer. (I.) Eph. 279.
Self-rewarding virtue, gratitude. (I.) Luke III. 307.
Self-righteous and hypocrite tried and condemned. (S.) Rom. I. 117.
— boasting, emptiness of. (A.) John II. 162.
— Christ not for. (I.) Matt. 162.
— gate of salvation too narrow for. (I.) Matt. 128.
— murmuring. (I.) Luke I. 717.
Self-righteousness. (S.) Matt. 425.
— destroyed. (I.) Gal. 94.
— folly of. (I.) Rom. I. 281.
— giving way to penitence. (I.) Luke I. 533.
— ruin of many. (A.) Rom. II. 335.
Self-sacrifice. (S.) Matt. 655; Heb. II. 52. (I.) Luke II. 128. (A.) John II. 303; Rom. II. 453.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 453; 1 Cor. II. 248.
— — law of. (S.) Luke II. 117.
— for others. (A.) Phil. 88.
— God's mode of recompensing. (S.) Mark 422.
— law of, exemplified in death of Christ. (S.) John II. 333.
— must enter into all true work. (A.) Acts III. 139.
— noble. (I.) Luke II. 648.
— power of God in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 87.

Self-sacrifice, reward of. (S.) Matt. 443.
— small act embodiment of. (I.) Matt. 197.
Self-sacrificing efforts of man, God co-operates with. (I.) Matt. 353.
— love. (I.) Luke III. 584. (A.) John II. 649; Rom. I. 371.
— — for father. (A.) Rom. I. 370.
— — for friends. (A.) Rom. I. 369-371.
— teachers. (A.) John II. 197.
— woman and covetous apostle. (S.) John II. 310.
Self-salvation not only concern of Christians. (A.) Jude 83.
Self-satisfaction. (I.) Matt. 425.
Self-scrutiny. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 139.
Self-seeking. (S.) Luke III. 513; Phil. 156. (A.) John I. 493.
— evil of. (S.) Phil. 156.
— involves cross equally with self-abnegation. (I.) Luke II. 137.
Self-sought temptations, danger of. (I.) Luke II. 430.
Self-sovereign on sabbath, working man. (I.) Mark 90.
Self-sufficiency. (A.) 2 Tim. 125.
Self-surrender. (I.) Luke I. 519.
— under influence of higher purpose. (I.) Matt. 630.
Self-suspicious, morbid. (I.) Matt. 200.
Self-trust, death of, sentence of death. (S.) 2 Cor. 16.
Self-vindication. (S.) 2 Cor. 441.
Self-will. (I.) 2 Pet. 131.
— idolatry of. (I.) Acts II. 130.
— may be lost, how. (A.) Col. 158.
— will of God cure of. (S.) Luke III. 534.
Self-willed sinners. (S.) 2 Pet. 131.
Self-winning. (I.) Luke III. 484.
Self-wisdom *versus* Divine wisdom. (S.) Rom. II. 535.
Self-worth aids our realization of God. (I.) Matt. 231.
— sense of, not conceit. (I.) Matt. 231.
Selfish and unselfish workers. (I.) Rom. II. 621.
— children. (A.) 1 Tim. 235.
— desire, moral healing sought from. (I.) Matt. 165.
— kindness. (A.) Acts III. 316.
— policy of magistrates. (I.) Acts II. 538.
— religious pride. (I.) Matt. 524.
— spirit, charity opposite of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 247.
Selfishness. (S.) Acts III. 443; Phil. 83. (I.) Rom. II. 649. (A.) Luke II. 619.
— and luxury, Christ's poverty in relation to our. (I.) 1 John 358.
— common. (I.) 2 Tim. 247. (A.) Phil. 159.
— concealed, bigotry is. (I.) Acts II. 203.
— condemned by philosophy. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
— cry of world in. (S.) Rev. 336.
— danger of. (I.) Gal. 526.
— devotion with. (A.) Eph. 690.
— disabilities of. (S.) Matt. 593.
— essence of moral depravity. (S.) Luke I. 602.
— evils of. (S.) Phil. 85.
— excluded. (I.) Luke II. 344.
— frigid. (I.) Luke I. 524.
— just retribution of. (I.) Luke III. 246.
— may be associated with many virtues. (I.) Matt. 429.
— refined. (I.) Matt. 429.
— religious. (S.) Rom. II. 620. (A.) Rom. II. 621.
— — common. (A.) Phil. 88.
— remedy for. (I.) Gal. 385.
— social suffering arising from. (I.) Matt. 436.
— unfair objections often prompted by. (I.) Luke I. 707.
— unsatisfying. (I.) Luke II. 617.
— *versus* selfness. (S.) Matt. 435.
— vice of, blessedness of sympathy and. (I.) Gal. 471.
Selfishness, warning against. (S.) Rom. II. 673.
Selfness *versus* selfishness. (S.) Matt. 435.
Sell all. (I.) Luke 647.
Selling one's soul. (S.) Mark 334.
Semblance of life. (I.) Rev. 198.
— of truth, false accusation with. (I.) Acts I. 562.
Sending of Holy Ghost. (S.) John III. 25; Acts I. 165.
Seniors should not be over-exacting. (I.) 1 Pet. 393.
Sensation, new, voluptuary's desire for. (I.) Acts III. 326.
Sense, Christian, of honour. (A.) Acts III. 138.
— faith, and reason. (I.) Heb. II. 288.
— God invisible to. (I.) John I. 78.
— in which past cannot be forgotten. (I.) Phil. 244.
— insolence of, as opposed to faith. (I.) Matt. 167.
— moral, sensitiveness of. (S.) Rom. I. 174.
— not to limit faith. (A.) Mark 72.
— of duty, love better than mere. (I.) John II. 538.
— of presence of God. (S.) Heb. II. 381.
— of sin evoked by Christ and Christianity. (I.) Luke I. 492.
— — leads to holiness and conceit of holiness to sin. (S.) John II. 161.
— of want makes us seek. (I.) Luke II. 466.
— — true prayer must be accompanied by. (I.) Luke II. 466.
— pleasures of, and of religion. (I.) Jas. 439.
— reason, and faith. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 55.
— spiritual, growth of. (I.) Heb. I. 425.
— true, Jew in. (I.) Rom. I. 190.
— unconscious, of end of life. (I.) 2 Tim. 342.
— universal, of good and evil. (S.) Acts III. 301.
Senses, external, Word falling on. (I.) Matt. 261.
— fool brought to his. (I.) Luke II. 618.
— new, may be developed in heaven. (I.) Heb. II. 322.
— touch key to all. (I.) Mark 219.
Sense-evidence given of Christ's resurrection. (I.) Acts I. 14.
Sense-helps to faith. (I.) Matt. 165.
Senseless limit of evidence. (I.) Mark 72.
Sensibility, moral, man's best gift. (I.) Matt. 238.
— to injury not sinful, (I.) Matt. 411.
Sensitive conscience, need of. (I.) Matt. 71.
Sensitiveness increases with soul-development. (I.) Rom. I. 601.
— of moral sense. (S.) Rom. I. 174.
Sensual and profane. (I.) Heb. II. 530.
— and worldly exposed. (S.) Phil. 260.
— men. (S.) Jude 56.
— pleasure, advantages of moderation in enjoyment of. (S.) 1 Pet. 427.
Sensualism and ascetic, antidote to. (I.) Col. 178.
Sensualist, character and end of. (S.) Luke II. 598.
— God and. (S.) Luke II. 598.
Sensuality. (S.) 2 Pet. 132.
— and idolatry in Church. (I.) Rev. 161.
— and profanity, Esau's. (I.) Heb. II. 530.
— dislike to. (A.) Heb. II. 532.
Sensuous and spiritual. (S.) Heb. II. 536.
Sent by God. (A.) 1 Pet. 1.
— forth. (S.) Matt. 178.
— me, he that hath, is with me. (S.) John II. 47.
— to bless you. (S.) Acts I. 335.
— which is by interpretation. (I.) John II. 135.
Sentence, Christ's, reasons for. (S.) Matt. 595.
— death. (S.) 2 Cor. 16.
— gospel in. (S.) 1 Tim. 48.
— of Chorazin. (S.) Matt. 217; Luke II. 218.
— on false teachers. (I.) Gal. 27.
— suspended. (S.) Luke II. 737.

Sentiment and conduct, contrasts of. (I.) Matt. 314.
— apostle's, illustrations of. (I.) Phil. 268.
— — significance of. (I.) Phil. 47.
— in religion, too much mere. (S.) Acts I. 68.
— inward, fasting determined by. (I.) Mark 81.
— unity of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 22.
Sentimental Church—Thyatira. (S.) Rev. 174.
Sentinel and arsenal. (S.) Matt. 624.
Separate burden of each soul. (I.) Gal. 477.
— from world, Christ as. (S.) Heb. I. 607.
Separated from Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 230.
— unto gospel. (I.) Rom. I. 8.
Separation and adoption. (S.) 2 Cor. 351.
— and attraction of cross, moral. (I.) John II. 361.
— and conjunction of woe and riches. (S.) Luke I. 581.
— door emblem of. (I.) Matt. 570.
— eternal. (A.) Luke III. 333.
— fan of. (I.) Luke I. 343.
— final. (S.) Matt. 590, 591, 598.
— from Church. (S.) Jude 56.
— from world. (S. & I.) 2 Cor. 350.
— great. (S.) Matt. 190.
— lawful and unlawful. (I.) Rom. II. 704.
— life of. (S.) Luke I. 48.
— of friends. (S.) Col. 121.
— of Paul and Barnabas. (S.) Acts II. 452.
— Paul's. (S.) Rom. I. 8.
— religious. (S.) 2 Cor. 346.
— sympathy not. (I.) Gal. 465.
Separations and unions of man, Divine workings in. (S.) Acts I. 718.
Separatists. (I.) Jude 55.
Separator, sin. (I.) Eph. 187.
Septuagesima Sunday. (S.) Matt. 445.
Sepulchre. (I.) John III. 358.
— Christ's interview with Mary at. (S.) John III. 375, 396.
— company at. (S.) John III. 359.
— disciples at. (S.) John III. 359.
— empty. (S.) Matt. 670.
— holy: authenticity of site. (I.) Mark 690.
— — first pilgrims to. (S.) Luke III. 615.
— — its appearance now. (I.) Mark 689.
— — its interest to Christians. (I.) Mark 689.
— in every garden. (I.) John III. 355.
— in garden. (S.) John III. 350–355.
— Jew and Roman watching. (S.) Matt. 667.
— Mary Magdalene at. (S.) John III. 358, 372–377.
— open, seal of redemption. (S.) Matt. 669.
— opened. (I.) Mark 696.
— — throat of ungodly man compared to. (S.) Rom. I. 217.
— women at. (S.) Mark 701.
Sepulchres, empty. (S.) Mark 697.
— whited. (I.) Matt. 532, 533.
Sepulture, three days', for inward man. (S.) Acts II. 40.
Sequences of resurrection. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 445.
Sergius Paulus. (S.) Acts II. 312.
— conversion of. (S.) Acts II. 319.
Serious, trials of, trials of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 201.
Seriousness of kingdom. (I.) Luke I. 563.
— or Christian sobriety. (I.) 1 Thess. 211.
— sickness produces. (I.) Luke I. 457.
Sermon, before, at, and after. (S.) Jas. 154.
— best, followed by best prayer. (I.) John III. 120.
— Christ in every. (A.) Acts I. 654.
— — not in. (A.) Acts I. 653.
— Christ's first. (S.) Luke I. 431.
— — — after Resurrection. (S.) Luke III. 641.
— effect of Lord's, on people. (S.) Matt. 136.
— eloquent, life. (I.) 2 Tim. 274.
— for men of taste. (S.) 1 Pet. 134.
— for worst man on earth. (S.) Luke III. 365.
— funeral. (S.) 2 Tim. 72.
— interrupted. (I.) Luke I. 435.
Sermon, life best. (I.) Acts I. 53.
— *likes* in. (A.) Mark 179.
— man who did not wish to hear. (A.) Mark 141.
— on Mount. (S. & I.) Matt. 43–137.
— — relation of Luke to. (I.) Luke I. 558.
— Paul's, before Agrippa. (S.) Acts III. 332.
— — first reported. (S.) Acts II. 325–375.
— — memorable, at Jerusalem. (S.) Acts III. 218.
— — on Mars' hill. (S.) Acts II. 590.
— Peter's, direct results of. (S.) Acts II. 199.
— — first. (S.) Acts I. 156–249.
— Philip's. (S.) Acts I. 711.
— pray that. (A.) 2 Tim. 188.
— preached on Christmas Day. (S.) Heb. I. 184.
— preacher's last, for season. (S.) John I. 648.
— sacrament better than. (I.) Luke III. 510.
— short, on great text. (S.) John I. 453.
— simple, for seeking souls. (S.) Rom. II. 372.
— to legal profession. (S.) Titus 213.
— to ministers and other tried believers. (S.) 1 Pet. 420.
— — of gospel. (S.) Titus 158.
— to theatrical profession. (S.) Acts III. 101.
— to young. (S.) Mark 410.
— — wives. (S.) Titus 66.
— upon one nothing by another nothing. (S.) 2 Cor. 496.
— value of. (I.) Acts III. 84.
— visible. (I.) Luke I. 688.
— without application. (I.) Acts I. 212.
Sermons, audiences, preachers, and conversions, concerning. (S.) Acts II. 150.
— brilliant, but not saving. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— directions for hearing. (S.) Luke II. 40.
— powerless. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 137.
— purposeless. (I.) Luke I. 496.
Sermonic hints on Lord's Prayer. (S.) Luke II. 317.
Serpent. (S.) Matt. 179.
— brazen. (S.) John I. 230–241.
— — eternal life. (I.) John I. 238.
— head of, bruised by Seed of woman; or, first promise accomplished. (S.) 1 John 243.
— prudence of, wisdom of dove. (S.) Matt. 179.
— wherein we should be like. (S.) Matt. 179.
— — — not be like. (S.) Matt. 179.
Serpent's bite. (A.) John I. 237.
Serpents. (I.) John I. 237.
Servant. (S.) Jas. 4.
— abideth not in house for ever, but Son abideth ever. (S.) John II. 61.
— and friend compared and contrasted. (S.) John II. 659.
— and lord, one law for: forgiveness. (S.) Matt. 412.
— and property, God's, Christian man. (S.) Acts III. 425.
— and Son. (S.) John I. 282.
— as Lord. (S.) 1 John 359.
— be, where I am there shall also my. (A.) John II. 343.
— best, most humble. (I.) John I. 92.
— centurion and his. (S.) Luke I. 665.
— Christ. (S.) Mark 428.
— — enthroned. (S.) Heb. I. 616.
— — our Redeemer because our. (I.) Matt. 463.
— Christ's, his duties and rewards. (S.) John II. 341.
— Christian. (A.) John II. 408.
— discharged. (I.) Matt. 577.
— dutiful. (I.) Luke III. 292.
— endeared. (I.) Luke I. 676.
— enlightened yet disobedient, beaten with many stripes. (S.) Luke II. 665.
— expectant. (S.) Luke II. 655.
— faithful. (S.) Luke II. 662. (A.) Gal. 32.
— — and wise. (S.) Matt. 557.
— — master's approval of. (S.) Matt. 576.
— fidelity in. (A.) Titus 80.

Servant, God's holy. (S.) Acts I. 427.
— good and faithful. (S.) Matt. 577.
— like master like. (I.) Matt. 461.
— Lord's freeman, in Christ; free man Christ's servant. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 466.
— more than. (S.) Philem. 63.
— Moses, Christ Son. (S.) Heb. I. 217, 223.
— mystery of Christ in form of. (S.) Phil. 98.
— no more, but son. (S.) Gal. 263.
— of age. (S.) Acts II. 232.
— of all. (I.) Mark 428.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) Gal. 33; Jude 10.
— — principles and prospects of. (S.) Jude 58.
— of God. (S.) Titus 11. (I.) Luke I. 223.
— — best testimony of, against opposition and misapprehension. (S.) Acts II. 203.
— — death of. (S.) 1 Pet. 116.
— — feels himself to be indissolubly bound, only bonds by which. (S.) Acts III. 192.
— — finish his course with joy, how can? (S.) Acts III. 143.
— — his privileges and immunity. (S.) Rom. II. 608.
— — honour of being. (S.) Titus 11.
— — in affliction. (S.) Phil. 159.
— — true spirit of. (I.) Luke III. 292.
— of Jesus Christ. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 3–8.
— of Lord, and his blessing. (S.) Acts I. 336.
— of sinners. (S.) Luke III. 514.
— or master? (A.) Rom. I. 514.
— or son? (S.) Gal. 263.
— ploughing. (S.) Luke III. 290.
— unmercenary, of God. (A.) Acts III. 166.
— unprofitable. (S.) Matt. 577, 578.
— — parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 291–297.
— well-employed, blessedness of. (S.) Luke II. 660, 662.
— wicked and slothful. (S.) Matt. 578.
Servant's question to his Lord. (S.) Acts III. 227.
Servants adorning gospel. (S.) Titus 80.
— all Christ's faithful, call from heaven, Be of good cheer is for. (S.) Acts III. 262.
— and friends. (S.) John II. 658.
— and masters. (S.) Luke I. 672; Eph. 610; Col. 262.
— — mutual obligations of Christian. (I.) Philem. 68.
— — respective duties of. (S.) Eph. 609–612.
— and pounds. (S.) Luke III. 412.
— and slaves. (S.) Acts I. 423.
— answer of Lord to "but" of his. (S.) Acts III. 242.
— at work. (S.) Matt. 573.
— care for. (A.) Philem. 67.
— Christ glorified in his. (S.) 2 Thess. 30.
— — present with his. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 536.
— — qualifies his. (I.) 2 Tim. 125.
— Christ's, lords of all. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 299.
— — kindness to. (I.) Matt. 596.
— — ruling motive of. (I.) Col. 268
— — stewards. (S.) Luke III. 200.
— Christian. (S.) Eph. 612.
— conduct of. (S.) 1 Pet. 211.
— devil's chief. (I.) Luke II. 448.
— duty of. (S.) 1 Pet. 210.
— duties of. (S.) Eph. 612; Col. 263; Titus 79.
— faithful, Lord's demand of his. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— — — promise to his. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— God rewards his. (A.) Heb. I. 492.
— — with his. (I.) Mark 742.
— God's. (S.) Rom. I. 539; 1 Pet. 197.
— — are afflicted, why? (I.) Phil. 164.
— — counsels to. (S.) 1 Tim. 184.
— — faithful, angel's seal set upon, when hurtful winds are blowing in Church militant. (S.) Rev. 355.
— — saints. (S.) Acts III. 428.
— — security of. (S.) Acts II. 273.
— — their ruling motive. (I.) 1 Pet. 388.
— — true. (S.) Acts III. 425.
Servants, his disappointed, Christ's example and comfort to. (A.) John I. 532.
— his living, living God with: heavenly life. (S.) Rev. 721.
— householder and his. (S.) Matt. 582.
— in households, importance of. (I.) Luke I. 676.
— kindness to. (A.) Eph. 617.
— knew. (I.) John I. 166.
— masters deal unequally many ways with. (S.) Col. 272.
— not to be detained from their masters. (I.) Philem. 57.
— of Christ. (S.) Col. 264.
— — ministers. (I.) Phil. 4.
— — truly great, humility of. (A.) Acts III. 130.
— of God and Christ. (S.) Jas. 3. (I.) Jas. 4.
— — take delight to dwell on and discourse of good things. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 524.
— — or servants of God, will ye be? (S.) Rom. I. 523.
— sermon to. (S.) Eph. 609.
— suffering, God honoured by his. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— treatment of. (I.) Eph. 617.
Serve, as he that doth. (A.) Luke III. 513.
— I. (A.) 2 Tim. 3.
Service. (S.) Jas. 4.
— acceptable. (S.) Heb. II. 577, 578.
— activity of. (I.) Matt. 557.
— analysis of. (S.) Acts III. 116.
— and character, ideal. (S.) Rom. II. 660.
— and dignity of body. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 427.
— and holiness. (I.) 2 Tim. 218.
— and honour. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 585.
— and its reward. (S.) John II. 342.
— and love, coinage of, for God and man. (I.) Matt. 505.
— and temptation, apostolic. (S.) Acts II. 287.
— and sonship, Christian. (S.) Matt. 479.
— authority means, not proud dominion. (I.) Matt. 527.
— beauty of. (A.) 2 Tim. 218.
— best. (S.) Rev. 359.
— — is constant. (A.) John II. 52.
— blessedness of active. (S.) Luke II. 69.
— broad-arrow of. (I.) Gal. 554.
— call to. (S.) Mark 32.
— Christ always willing to accept. (I.) Mark 104.
— Christ's. (S.) 1 Tim. 293.
— — delightful. (A.) Mark 551.
— — easy. (S.) Matt. 228.
— — how difficulties in, are overcome. (I.) Col. 267.
— — law of. (S.) Heb. II. 479.
— — what makes, easy and pleasant. (I.) Col. 267.
— Christ-like. (S.) Luke III. 518.
— Christian. (S.) Matt. 80; John I. 117; Acts III. 117; Gal. 61; Phil. 151.
— — and its honours. (S.) John II. 343–345.
— — calling should lead to. (I.) Rom. I. 16.
— — God's righteousness as encouragement to. (S.) Heb. I. 488.
— — intensity in. (S.) Luke II. 680.
— — motto of. (I.) Acts II. 440.
— — reports of. (S.) Acts III. 29.
— — separation from world. (S.) 2 Cor. 350.
— — should be rendered lovingly and constantly. (A.) John II. 410.
— Christian's personal. (I.) Rom. I. 8.
— communion. (S.) Mark 589.
— compassion sustains. (I.) Matt. 170.
— conditions of. (S.) Luke II. 129.
— contemptible motive for, gold. (A.) 1 Pet. 389.
— cost of. (S.) Luke II. 84.
— daily. (I.) Heb. II. 131.
— devoted. (A.) Rev. 719.
— disinterested. (I.) Matt. 450; 2 Tim. 8. (A.) Phil. 158.
— diversity in. (I.) Matt. 579.
— — of talent helpful to. (I.) Matt. 579.

Service, divided, impossibility of. (S.) Gal. 528.
— Divine, personal consecration for. (S.) Rom. II. 438.
— easy, love renders. (I.) Matt. 517.
— exalted, and inspiring knowledge. (S.) Acts III. 429.
— extra. (S.) Luke III. 291.
— faithful, and its reward. (S.) Matt. 573, 577.
— fearlessness in Divine, promise should inspire. (A.) Phil. 374.
— glory of. (S.) Luke III. 516.
— God's, cheerfulness in. (A.) 1 Thess. 232.
— — difficulty of, to recent converts. (I.) Luke III. 177.
— — gifts to Church to be used for his. (S.) Rom. II. 484.
— gospel. (S.) Rom. I. 505.
— great, children capable of. (I.) Matt. 473.
— greatness measured by. (S.) Matt. 462.
— — of. (S.) Mark 427.
— happiness of. (A.) Rom. I. 7.
— highest, of man on earth. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 552.
— humble, greatness realized in. (I.) Mark 429.
— importance of. (I.) Heb. II. 684.
— in Church, chief, high office means. (S.) Titus 12.
— in heaven. (S.) Rev. 385.
— in kingdom of God. (S.) Heb. II. 574.
— in sorrow. (I.) 2 Cor. 454.
— joined to worship. (S.) Luke I. 412.
— joyful. (A.) John I. 381.
— law of. (S.) Luke III. 513.
— life of. (I.) Luke III. 515.
— — preferred to. (A.) Phil. 165.
— liturgy of angelic. (I.) Heb. I. 70.
— Lord's, fitness for. (S.) 2 Tim. 215.
— joy of. (A.) Matt. 588.
— loving. (A.) Gal. 352.
— — is true service. (A.) Col. 263.
— Mary's. (S.) Rom. II. 748.
— memorable nocturnal. (S.) Acts III. 110.
— might have been done by greater sanctification, what. (A.) 2 Tim. 218.
— military. (I.) 2 Tim. 146.
— must be constant and faithful. (S.) 2 Tim. 278.
— noble womanly. (I.) Acts II. 96.
— of age. (S.) Acts II. 341–343.
— of Christ. (S.) Col. 267.
— of Church of England. (S.) 2 Tim. 100.
— of earth and pleasures of heaven. (S.) Rev. 384.
— of friendship. (S.) John II. 663.
— of God. (S.) Luke I. 412; Rom. II. 263; Rev. 717.
— — fidelity in. (S.) Matt. 576.
— — glory of heavenly host argument for more than bare necessity in. (I.) Luke I. 168.
— — to be constant. (I.) Rev. 182.
— — unity of effort in. (I.) Luke II. 286.
— of heart supreme. (I.) Matt. 109.
— of love. (S.) Luke II. 256; 1 John 389. (A.) Eph. 691; 2 Tim. 219.
— of man and worship of God. (S.) Heb. I. 63.
— of persecution to Church. (I.) Acts I. 650.
— of rest. (I.) Luke II. 304.
— of sin and service of God, comparative desirableness of. (S.) Rom. I. 535.
— — — righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 514.
— — forsake, enter service of righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 523.
— of song. (S.) Col. 243, 244.
— of suffering. (S.) Acts II. 56. (A.) Phil. 75.
— old and new. (S.) Rom. I. 564.
— oneness of. (I.) Luke III. 232.
— originality of. (I.) Matt. 602.
— our reasonable. (S.) Rom. II. 455–457.
— participation in. (I.) Matt. 196.
— past and future, good cheer from. (S.) Acts III. 259.
— pattern of. (S.) Mark 291.
— perfect. (S.) Col. 267.
Service, personal, true greatness result of. (S.) Matt. 463.
— praise of. (I.) Col. 15.
— — belongs to God. (I.) Luke III. 295.
— present rewards of. (I.) 2 Tim. 151.
— purpose of Church. (S.) Eph. 381.
— readiness for. (A.) Gal. 50.
— religious, strength required for. (I.) 2 Thess. 4.
— resolution in. (A.) Acts III. 198.
— reward of. (A.) Eph. 614.
— road to honour. (I.) Gal. 554.
— should be willing service. (I.) John I. 381.
— state of, unto God and Lamb before throne, heaven as. (S.) Rev. 716.
— summarized. (S.) Acts II. 83.
— summons to. (S.) 1 Tim. 41.
— talents for, not ornament. (I.) Matt. 590.
— their, members of Christ and. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 201.
— thought of reward does not enter into higher aspects of. (I.) Matt. 450.
— to greatest, least of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 191.
— true. (A.) Eph. 612.
— — and false. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— — idea of Christian life. (S.) Jas. 2.
— — motive in. (I.) 1 Tim. 266.
— — of Christianity to man. (S.) John III. 505.
— — of God. (S.) Rom. I. 23.
— — spirit of. (I.) 2 Tim. 4. (A.) Rom. I. 564; Heb. II. 579.
— — womanly. (I.) 1 Tim. 239.
— unity of, at Philippi. (S.) Phil. 290.
— welcome. (S.) Philem. 55.
— willing. (A.) Titus 12.
— — of heart. (I.) Eph. 612.
— willinghood in. (S.) Philem. 57.
— wonderful nocturnal. (S.) Acts II. 505.
— worship and. (S.) Matt. 37.
Services, all, love renders, acceptable. (I.) Luke II. 243.
— faithful. (I.) Heb. I. 220.
— God's right to our, on ground of creation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 433, 436.
— little, Christ's appreciation of. (S.) Matt. 197.
— synagogue. (I.) Luke I. 428.
Serviceableness, destiny determined by. (I.) Matt. 599.
Serving and reigning. (S.) Rev. 714.
— Christ, honour of. (A.) Phil. 5.
— — only worth. (I.) John I. 593.
— — various ways of. (I.) Mark 569.
— cumbered about with much. (I.) Luke II. 290.
— God. (I.) Acts II. 501. (A.) 2 Tim. 3.
— — and fear of man. (I.) Luke I. 95.
— — many ways of. (I.) Luke I. 192.
— — with boldness. (A.) Acts I. 383.
— honour of. (I.) Eph. 615.
— Lord. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 519, 520.
— — in holiness. (S.) Luke I. 93, 94.
— our generation. (S.) Acts II. 348.
Servitude and apostleship, Paul's. (S.) Rom. I. 7.
— and freedom. (S.) 1 Pet. 188.
— and royalty. (S.) Rev. 715.
— and sonship. (S.) Gal. 261, 263.
— marks of. (I.) Gal. 554.
— sublimest. (S.) Rom. I. 6.
Servus servorum. (S.) Luke III. 517.
Set places for worship of God, we should have. (I.) Acts I. 271.
Seven *blesseds* in Revelation. (I.) Rev. 5.
— blessings of being *in Christ.* (S.) 2 Cor. 467; Eph. 8.
— candlesticks and seven stars. (S.) Rev. 103.
— cries, shortest of Christ's. (S.) John III. 320.
— deacons, why? (I.) Acts I. 545.
— epistles compared. (S.) Rev. 52.
— eyes of slain Lamb. (S.) Rev. 319.
— golden candlesticks. (S.) Rev. 52, 97.
— — lamps. (S.) Rev. 54, 96.
— parables of kingdom, preliminary remarks on. (S. & I.) Matt. 256.

Seven qualities of wisdom. (I.) Jas. 341.
— sons of Sceva. (S.) Acts III. 73, 74.
— spirits. (S.) Rev. 10.
— — of God. (S.) Rev. 190.
— stars and seven candlesticks. (S.) Rev. 103.
— unities of spiritual life. (S.) Eph. 364.
— who saw risen Lord. (S.) John III. 461.
— wonders. (S.) Matt. 662.
Sevens and *sixes*. (S.) Rev. 464.
Sevenfold hymn of praise. (S.) 1 Pet. 9.
— offices of Holy Spirit. (S.) Rev. 320.
— reinforcement. (I.) Luke II. 500.
Seventh bowl. (S.) Rev. 525.
Seventy. (S.) Luke II. 219.
— mission of. (S.) Luke II. 220.
— our Lord's instructions to. (S.) Luke II. 209.
— return of. (S.) Luke II. 220.
— souls. (I.) Acts I. 580.
Severe affliction, benefit of. (A.) John II. 238.
— discipline. (A.) Heb. II. 493.
— farewell. (S.) Acts II. 369.
— gentle means of persuading men to be used rather than. (S.) Philem. 42.
— love sometimes. (I.) Matt. 79.
— test. (I.) Mark 411.
Severity and flattery, mean between. (A.) 1 Thess. 49.
— and goodness of God. (S.) Rom. II. 415–417.
— consistent with benevolence. (I.) 1 Thess. 80.
— Divine, and human heroism. (S.) Rev. 503.
— love more effective than. (A.) Philem. 43.
— meekness more effective than. (I.) Matt. 49.
— merciful. (A.) Jas. 245.
— of God. (S.) Heb. II. 582.
Shadow and substance. (S.) Col. 154; Heb. II. 189.
— Law had only. (I.) Heb. II. 76.
— of coming cross. (I.) Luke II. 686.
— of Peter. (S.) Acts I. 469.
— shortens. (I.) 1 Pet. 404.
Shadows and substance of life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 486.
— and true God. (S.) 1 John 472.
— healing and hurting. (S.) Acts I. 473.
— in life, casting. (S.) Acts I. 471.
— of future. (S.) 1 Pet. 14.
Shady place, sunshine in. (S.) Mark 696.
— places, making sunshine in. (S.) Rom. II. 681.
Shake hands. (I.) Titus 219.
Shaking and kingdom. (S.) Heb. II. 565.
— of Sinai and Calvary. (S.) Heb. II. 566.
Shakings of Jehovah. (S.) Heb. II. 567.
Shallow Christians. (I.) Eph. 392.
— soil. (I.) Luke II. 14.
— — like superficial character. (I.) Matt. 263.
Shallowness in religion. (S.) Rev. 249.
Sham and real brotherly love. (A.) 1 Thess. 150.
— battle. (A.) 2 Tim. 131.
— religion useless. (I.) Jas. 321.
— repentance. (I.) Acts I. 220.
Shams. (I.) Gal. 528.
Shame and glory. (A.) Phil. 268.
— despise! (I.) Heb. II. 474.
— despised and cross carried by Jesus. (S.) Heb. II. 471.
— false. (S.) Luke II. 142.
— moral courage ready to encounter. (I.) Rom. I. 56.
— of Christ, and its consequences. (S.) Luke II. 142.
— of gospel of Christ is its glory. (S.) Rom. I. 56.
— of living without knowledge of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 490.
Shameful life. (S.) John II. 17.
— Sufferer. (S.) Heb. II. 473.
Shaming adversaries. (S.) Titus 77.
Shaped by sorrow. (I.) Jas. 19.
Share in others' moral victories through prayer. (I.) Eph. 683.
— is Christ made? (I.) 1 Cor. I. 29.
— our, in other men's sins. (S.) 2 John 23.
Sharing cross with Jesus. (I.) Mark 659.
— happiness. (I.) Rom. I. 26.
— our light. (S.) Mark 145.
— with Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 63.
Sharp knife for vine-branches. (S.) John II. 608.
— rebuke. (A.) Titus 46.
— rebukes sometimes needed. (I.) Titus 46.
Sharply. (I.) Titus 45.
Shedding, without, of blood there is no remission. (A.) Heb. II. 40.
Sheep among wolves. (S.) Matt. 179; John II. 670.
— and goats, parable of. (S.) Matt. 590–599.
— and Shepherd. (S.) John II. 195–197, 219.
— — personal relationship between. (I.) John II. 169.
— better than. (S.) Matt. 232.
— calling of. (S.) John II. 169.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 219.
— — knowledge of his. (S.) John II. 199.
— feed. (A.) 1 Pet. 388.
— — my. (S.) John III. 497.
— fold of. (S.) John II. 165.
— godly are as. (S.) Matt. 591.
— good Shepherd giveth his life for. (S.) John II. 195.
— great Shepherd of. (S.) Heb. II. 677.
— hear my voice, my: order of thought. (S.) John II. 219.
— how Christ knows his. (I.) John II. 199.
— lame. (S.) Heb. II. 508.
— lost, and seeking Shepherd. (S.) Matt. 404.
— — of house of Israel. (I.) Matt. 327.
— — parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 77–96.
— — seeking. (A.) Luke III. 87.
— men as. (I.) 1 Pet. 241.
— one, against ninety and nine. (A.) Luke III. 88.
— other, and one flock. (S.) John II. 201.
— privileges of. (S.) John II. 177.
— stray, in search of. (I.) Luke III. 88.
— this fold and other. (S.) John II. 201.
— to be fed, not sheared. (A.) John II. 166.
— true. (I.) John II. 198.
— understanding between shepherd and. (I.) John II. 198.
— wandering. (S.) 1 Pet. 243.
— will not follow strangers. (A.) John II. 170.
Shelter, thorn-crown. (I.) Mark 653.
Shepherd and Bishop of souls. (S.) 1 Pet. 242.
— and flock. (S.) John II. 164.
— and sheep. (S.) John II. 195–197, 219.
— — personal relationship between. (I.) John II. 169.
— — understanding between. (I.) John II. 198.
— Christ. (S.) Matt. 591.
— good, Christ. (S. & I.) John II. 164, 191–196.
— — giveth his life for sheep. (S.) John II. 195.
— — in three positions. (S.) Luke III. 84.
— — tenderness of. (I.) Luke III. 87.
— great. (S.) 1 Pet. 243.
— — of sheep. (S.) Heb. II. 677.
— known, voice of. (A.) John II. 170.
— little flock comforted by their. (S.) Luke II. 644.
— misses one when it has strayed from flock. (I.) Luke III. 86.
— one, and one fold. (S.) John II. 202.
— seeking, lost sheep and. (S.) Matt. 404.
— slain. (S.) John II. 195.
— true, office of. (S.) John II. 167.
— watchful. (I.) Luke I. 134.
— why Christ called. (S.) Mark 596.
Shepherd's appearance, chief. (S.) 1 Pet. 389.
— honourable calling. (I.) Luke I. 132.
— mark. (A.) John II. 199.
Shepherds, adoration of. (S.) Luke I. 188.
— and magi at cradle of Christ. (S.) Luke I. 129.
— door and. (S.) John II. 171.
— Eastern, and their flocks. (I.) Acts III. 152.
— faith of, true faith. (S.) Luke I. 185.

Shepherds fit persons to receive gospel message. (I.) Luke I. 133.
— glorifying God for birth of Saviour. (S.) Luke I. 198.
— message to. (S.) Luke I. 130, 141, 142, 152. (I.) Luke I. 133.
— patterns for imitation. (S.) Luke I. 185.
— visit of. (S.) Luke I. 188, 190.
Shepherds' celebration of Christmas. (S.) Luke I. 185.
Shepherd-faithfulness of Son of man in seeking lost. (S.) Matt. 404.
Shepherdhood. (I.) John II. 163.
Shepherding. (S.) John III. 498.
— of lambs. (S.) John III. 502.
Shield and challenge. (S.) Rom. II. 219.
— Christian. (S. & I.) Eph. 662–668.
— hold fast your. (S.) Heb. II. 153.
— of faith. (S. & I.) Eph. 663–668.
Shiloh. (I.) Mark 58.
Shine by expressed conviction. (I.) Matt. 68.
— Christians must. (I.) John I. 468.
— for others. (A.) Phil. 147.
— let your light. (I.) John I. 467.
Shining and burning light. (S.) John I. 466. (I.) John I. 468.
— Christians. (A.) Phil. 147.
— face. (I.) Matt. 373.
— glory. (S.) Luke I. 134.
— of Moses' face. (S.) 2 Cor. 102.
Ship, Cæsar in. (I.) Matt. 150.
— missionary, first. (S.) Acts II. 308.
— of world. (I.) Mark 188.
— Saviour in. (S.) Matt. 150; Luke II. 54.
— was caught, and could not bear up into. (I.) Acts III. 416.
Ships, other little. (S.) Mark 187.
Shipwreck. (S.) Acts III. 447.
— great. (S.) 1 Tim. 88.
— of faith and obedience. (I.) Luke I. 391.
— of soul, making. (S.) 1 Tim. 86.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 398–456.
— voyage and. (S.) Acts III. 396–456.
Shipwrecks. (S.) 1 Tim. 85.
Shipwrecked apostle. (S.) Acts III. 466
— Paul. (S.) Acts III. 450–452.
Shipwright, royal. (I.) Mark 228.
Shirking cross. (I.) Luke II. 127.
Shirt-sleeves, in my. (A.) 2 Tim. 130.
Shoe, gospel. (I.) Eph. 659.
Shoes, heavenly. (S.) Eph. 658.
— of peace. (S.) Eph. 659.
— of preparation of gospel of peace. (S. & I.) Eph. 658–662.
— put off thy. (S.) Acts I. 586.
Shoe-latchet. (I.) Luke I. 338.
— loosing. (S.) Luke I. 338.
Shoe-strings: humble service. (I.) Mark 13.
Shoeing, Paul's. (I.) Eph. 659.
Shooting, high. (S.) Luke II. 390.
Shore, dinner on Galilæan: emblem of redemption. (S.) John III. 478.
— fire on. (S.) John III. 476.
— fishing too near. (S.) Luke I. 469.
— on. (S.) Acts III. 189.
— risen Saviour on. (S.) John III. 469.
Short but comprehensive prayer. (S.) 1 Thess. 273.
— continuance of anger. (I.) Eph. 440.
— cut, Satan's. (I.) Luke I. 405.
— line best. (I.) Phil. 322.
— sermon on great text. (S.) John I. 453.
— time is. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 480, 481.
Short-lived triumph. (S.) Acts II. 259.
Shortest of Christ's seven cries. (S.) John III. 320.
Shortness and uncertainty of life. (S.) Matt. 554.
— of life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 482. (A.) Jas. 413.
— of our life. (S.) 2 Pet. 90, 91.
— of time. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 487. (I.) Eph. 541.
Shoulder to shoulder. (A.) Phil. 80.
Show, outward, inward lack. (I.) Luke II. 521.
Show thyself to priest. (S.) Mark 57. (I.) Luke I. 503, 504.
— us Father. (S.) John II. 511.
Shower, coming, signs of. (A.) Luke II. 690.
— of life, clearing. (I.) Acts I. 625.
Showers, flowers after. (I.) Mark 104.
Showing his colours. (I.) Luke II. 556.
Shrinking from Christ, two kinds of. (I.) Luke I. 487.
— from ministerial office. (A.) Jas. 288.
Shroud of Saladin. (I.) Mark 329.
Shuffling, moral. (S.) Gal. 91.
Shun. (I.) 2 Tim. 189.
Shunned, false teachers. (I.) John II. 171.
Shut door. (S.) Matt. 570. (I.) Matt. 571.
— up unto faith. (I.) Gal. 209.
Shutting and opening power of Christian life. (I.) Matt. 345.
— out Jesus. (I.) Luke I. 124.
— out love. (I.) Heb. I. 466.
— up compassion. (S.) 1 John 266.
Sick and whole, characteristics of. (S.) Matt. 160.
— anointing. (S.) Jas. 478.
— — of, and extreme unction: elders of Church. (S.) Jas. 474.
— Christ healing. (S.) Luke I. 507.
— Christian calls his Saviour to his. (S.) John I. 415.
— heal. (S.) Matt. 175.
— healing. (S.) Matt. 172.
— in ministry to, we follow and find Christ. (I.) Mark 44.
— man let down through roof to Christ. (S.) Mark 60, 62.
— need physician. (S.) Luke I. 527.
— of fever. (I.) Matt. 145.
— prayer for. (A.) Jas. 478.
— — saving. (I.) Jas. 478.
— — with. (A.) Acts III. 473.
— praying for. (S.) Jas. 477.
— sending for elders of Church. (S.) Jas. 476.
— woman and scholar. (A.) Jas. 215.
Sickness. (S.) Phil. 162.
— and physician. (S.) Mark 79.
— benefits of. (S.) John II. 241.
— blessed results of. (I.) Luke I. 457.
— Christian character not gained in. (A.) Rev. 738.
— comfort in, Christ's love. (A.) John II. 235.
— health more than, reason for gratitude. (I.) Luke III. 310.
— little death. (I.) John II. 241.
— moral. (I.) Mark 79.
— mystery of. (S.) Matt. 155.
— of Epaphroditus. (S.) Phil. 162.
— of Lazarus. (S.) John II. 238.
— produces seriousness. (I.) Luke I. 457.
— recovery from. (S.) Phil. 163.
— reproved: paralytic. (S.) Matt. 154.
— servant of Saviour. (S.) Luke I. 675.
— spoils life. (I.) Mark 214.
— use of. (A.) 2 Tim. 382; Jas. 473.
— uses of. (S.) John II. 240.
Side, Christ's, piercing of. (S.) John III. 339.
Side-lights on Church-life in early times. (S.) Col. 291.
Sidon and Tyre, coasts of. (I.) Matt. 326.
Siege, God shortened. (I.) Mark 541.
— of Jerusalem, horrors of famine at. (I.) Mark 529.
Sifter, Christ. (I.) Matt. 22.
— needed. (I.) Matt. 22.
— — for truth's sake. (I.) Matt. 23.
Sifting of life. (S.) Luke III. 521.
— of Peter. (S.) Luke III. 520, 530.
— process, adversity. (I.) Matt. 23.
— — life foreshadows. (I.) Matt. 23.
Sigh, Christ's. (S.) Mark 294, 296, 298, 299.
— of apprehension. (I.) Mark 296.
— of disappointed desire. (I.) Mark 294.
Sighs. (I.) Mark 294.

Sight and blindness, spiritual. (I.) Luke III. 386.
— and faith. (S.) John III. 443. (I.) John III. 444.
— best. (I.) Luke I. 223.
— blind men restored to. (I.) Matt. 168.
— eye affects. (I.) Jas. 193.
— faith, not. (I.) John III. 444.
— — with and without. (S.) John III. 445.
— — without. (S.) John III. 444.
— for blind. (S.) Mark 314.
— for dying, Jesus only. (A.) Heb. II. 464.
— for those who see not. (S.) John II. 160.
— glorious, and good man. (S.) Acts II. 226.
— God's, fool in. (S.) Luke II. 611. (I.) Luke II. 617.
— — humility in. (A.) Jas. 383.
— — living as in. (S.) Jas. 381.
— great. (S.) Luke III. 612.
— heaven almost in. (I.) John III. 82.
— hidden for want of. (I.) Matt. 220.
— hope in spite of. (I.) Mark 168.
— in God's. (I.) 1 Pet. 261.
— of bride. (S.) Rev. 659.
— of Christ. (A.) John III. 409.
— — converting power in. (I.) Mark 679.
— — fear of death destroyed by. (S.) Luke I. 212.
— — holiness essential to. (I.) Heb. II. 518.
— — saved by. (A.) John I. 239.
— — transfiguration of. (A.) 1 John 205.
— of Christian friends enlivening. (S.) Acts III. 476.
— of faith. (I.) John III. 444.
— — Bible help to. (A.) John III. 444.
— of God. (A.) Heb. II. 521.
— — in Jesus Christ. (A.) John II. 516.
— — man in. (I.) 1 Thess. 12.
— of home, lost within. (I.) Mark 498.
— of Invisible true inspiration of human life. (S.) Heb. II. 383.
— of Jesus. (S.) John II. 326.
— of Lord, what it produces. (S.) John III. 434.
— of Saviour's sufferings. (I.) Mark 671.
— pitiable. (I.) Matt. 382.
— rather than faith cause of fear. (I.) Luke I. 20.
— saving. (S.) John I. 236.
— sin against consciousness greater than against. (I.) Mark 115.
— soul's organ of. (S.) John II. 290.
— spiritual, blindness leading to. (A.) John II. 115.
— — conditioned by purity. (S.) Matt. 56.
— — restored. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 167.
— — sin injurious to. (S.) 3 John 28.
— sympathy aided by. (I.) Gal. 465.
— this great. (S.) Matt. 25.
— too bad for. (I.) Eph. 515.
— true, after sin. (I.) Luke I. 403.
— *versus* faith. (S.) 2 Cor. 242.
— within, of it, but cannot see it. (A.) Heb. II. 540.
Sights and sounds of life. (S.) Acts II. 39, III. 225.
Sight-seers. (I.) Luke I. 696.
Sightless sinners. (S.) Mark 431.
Sign, Christ's. (S.) John I. 182, 183.
— demand for. (S.) Luke II. 512.
— fitness of. (I.) Luke I. 163.
— from heaven. (S.) Matt. 336.
— — wishing. (S.) Luke II. 484.
— Jews require, Greeks seek wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 62.
— miracle as. (S.) John I. 172, 173.
— mysterious. (S.) John I. 184.
— nothing; treasure all. (I.) Luke I. 163.
— of death, covetousness. (I.) Heb. II. 604.
— of eternal summer approaching. (I.) Mark 543.
— of feet-washing. (S.) John II. 408.
— of grace, temptation may be. (A.) Jas. 20.
— of Incarnation. (S.) Luke I. 162.
— of Jesus Christ. (S.) Luke I. 158. (I.) Luke I. 157.
Sign of love, obedience. (A.) John II. 568.
— of manger. (I.) Luke I. 159.
— of prophet Jonah. (S.) Matt. 249; Luke II. 508.
— of Son of man. (S.) Matt. 548.
— seeking. (S.) Mark 310.
Signs. (S.) Matt. 333; Mark 741. (I.) Matt. 335.
— and evidences. (S.) John III. 437.
— and preparations of last judgment. (S.) Luke II. 656, 657.
— and wonders. (S.) John I. 413, 414. (I.) Mark 542.
— — except ye see, ye will not believe. (S.) John I. 414.
— — waiting for. (S.) Luke II. 511.
— beginning of: sacredness of common life. (S.) John I. 173.
— following gospel. (S.) Mark 739, 741.
— miracles as. (S.) John I. 174.
— of advancing victory. (I.) Heb. II. 98.
— of apostle. (S.) 2 Cor. 498.
— of apostleship. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 532.
— of backsliding. (S.) Gal. 338.
— of coming shower. (A.) Luke II. 690.
— of excessive worldliness. (S.) Luke II. 31.
— of leavening. (I.) Matt. 278.
— of love. (S.) Eph. 140.
— of nearing redemption. (I.) Luke III. 490.
— of night. (I.) John II. 130.
— of Second Advent. (S.) 2 Thess. 35.
— of spiritual liberty. (S.) 2 Cor. 109.
— of struggle in life. (I.) Gal. 552.
— of times. (S.) Matt. 332, 334, 335; Luke II. 689, III. 485.
— unnecessary now. (I.) Mark 733.
— wonders, and miracles. (S.) Heb. I. 100.
Sign-seekers, religious. (S.) Matt. 248.
Signal and sudden calamity improved. (S.) Luke II. 717.
— judgments, God's, on others, bad and good, use of. (S.) Luke II. 714.
— not-under-control. (I.) Jas. 314.
Signed bond. (I.) Philem. 76.
Significance, high, of apostolate. (S.) Gal. 1.
— of apostle's sentiment. (I.) Phil. 47.
— of Arabian episode for us. (I.) Gal. 57.
— of final honours. (S.) John III. 349.
— of form of baptism. (S.) Matt. 681.
— of manly tears. (I.) Phil. 266.
Significant actions. (I.) Mark 315.
— contrast. (S.) Titus 178.
— silence. (S.) Matt. 322, 327.
Silas and Paul sing praises at midnight. (I.) Acts II. 505, 506.
Silence. (S.) Rev. 395, 396. (I.) Matt. 327.
— and preparation, years of. (I.) Luke I. 357, 358.
— best reply to slander. (I.) Matt. 632.
— eloquent. (I.) Mark 629.
— former, Christ's reasons for present speech and. (S.) John III. 1.
— guilty, in Christ's cause. (S.) Luke III. 428.
— literary, of Christ. (S.) John II. 10.
— moments of. (S.) John I. 371.
— needful to learn. (A.) Jas. 146.
— of Christ. (S.) Mark 644.
— — imitating. (A.) Luke III. 558.
— — inferences from. (S.) John II. 484.
— of heaven. (S.) Rev. 394–397.
— of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 632, 633, 643; Luke III. 559.
— of Scripture. (S.) John II. 484, III. 450.
— — instructive. (I.) Luke I. 269.
— — on irrelevant questions. (I.) Luke II. 758.
— of women. (A.) 1 Tim. 128.
— reasons for, respecting Christ's miracles. (S.) Mark 56.
— respecting Mary, significant. (I.) Luke I. 194.
— significant. (S.) Matt. 322, 327.
— sometimes wisest policy. (I.) Matt. 632.
Silences at cross. (S.) John III. 313.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 282, 283.

Silencing blasphemers, means of. (S.) Acts I. 390.
— conscience, danger of. (I.) John II. 15.
— of Christ's ministers not suppressing of gospel. (I.) Mark 24.
Silent anger. (I.) Eph. 440.
— endurance, secret of. (A.) Jas. 459.
— growth of Jesus. (I.) Luke I. 299.
— influences of secret prayer most productive. (I.) Matt. 83.
— philanthropy. (A.) Matt. 82.
— reproof. (A.) 2 Tim. 323.
— soul-operations. (I.) Rom. I. 586.
— speech. (I.) Matt. 8.
— worker, God is. (I.) Phil. 135.
— years, eighteen. (S.) Luke I. 293.
Silently and secretly, important things wrought. (I.) Luke I. 268.
Siloam, pool of, wash in. (I.) John II. 134.
Silvanus. (S.) 1 Pet. 448. (I.) 1 Thess. 3.
— and Paul and Timotheus. (I.) 2 Thess. 1.
Silver and gold, what can be done without. (S.) Acts I. 293.
— coin, lost, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 96-113.
— — man resembled to. (S.) Luke III. 96.
— fifty thousand pieces of—they counted price of them. (I.) Acts III. 86.
— ten pieces of. (I.) Luke III. 103.
Simeon and Anna. (S.) Luke I. 211, 212.
— and Child Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 209.
— character and privilege of. (S.) Luke I. 227.
— expectant. (S.) Luke I. 212.
— representative man. (I.) Luke I. 210.
— saint, singer, seer. (S.) Luke I. 209.
— Scripture biography of. (I.) Luke I. 206.
— sermon for Christmas. (S.) Luke I. 210.
— waiting of. (I.) Luke I. 225.
Simeon's blessed hope. (S.) Luke I. 206.
— canticle. (S. & I.) Luke I. 217-223.
— felicity. (I.) Luke I. 213.
— prediction. (S.) Luke I. 235, 245.
Simeon that was called Niger. (I.) Acts II. 295.
Simeon, Charles, and Robert Hall, Owen restored peace between. (A.) Matt. 58.
Similarity of reward not equality. (I.) Matt. 445.
Similitude, kingdom's. (I.) Matt. 256.
— mentally stimulating. (I.) Matt. 258.
— of hearing Christ's sayings. (S.) Luke I. 652.
— of light. (S.) John II. 367.
Similitudes. (S.) Jas. 296.
— pastoral. (S.) John II. 163.
— three. (S.) John I. 234.
— two: door and sheep, connection between. (I.) John II. 171.
Simon Peter. (S.) John I. 116. *See also* Cephas; Peter.
— — brought by his brother to Jesus. (S.) John I. 116.
— and *Peter*. (S.) John I. 125.
Simon's house. (I.) Luke I. 457.
— — Jesus in. (S.) Luke I. 711, 714.
— wife. (I.) Mark 41.
— wife's mother. (S. & I.) Mark 42; Luke I. 457.
Simon Cyrenian. (S.) Matt. 651.
— bearing cross. (S.) Matt. 651.
— compulsion of. (I.) Mark 658.
— helping Jesus. (S.) Mark 657. (I.) Mark 658.
Simon Magus. (S.) Acts I. 662-680.
— and Simon Peter. (S.) Acts I. 654.
— Peter's admonition to. (S.) Acts I. 679.
— Saul, and Philip. (S.) Acts I. 665.
— sin of. (S.) Acts I. 665, 666.
— unmasked and put to shame. (S.) Acts I. 662.
Simony. (S.) Acts I. 666.
— assumes various forms. (I.) Acts I. 674.
Simple duties. (S.) Jas. 142.
— faith. (A.) John III. 443.
— — single eye and. (S.) Matt. 108.
— — in Word, importance of. (I.) Rom. II. 348.
Simple gospel. (I.) Heb. I. 427.
Simplicity and prudence, union of. (S.) Matt. 178.
— and sincerity. (S.) 2 Cor. 23.
— and spirituality of Christian worship, its grandeur and glory. (S.) John I. 359.
— Christian. (S.) 2 Cor. 21. (A.) John I. 137.
— giving with. (I.) Rom. II. 492.
— gospel in its. (S.) Acts I. 181.
— in preaching. (I.) Luke II. 96. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 347.
— of Christ's method of healing. (S.) Luke I. 512.
— — sublime disclosures. (I.) John I. 366.
— of Christian ritual. (S.) Heb. II. 4.
— of faith. (I.) John I. 537.
— of gospel covenant. (S.) Gal. 308.
— of mystery. (I.) Luke II. 229.
— of salvation. (A.) Acts II. 335.
— power of. (I.) Luke I. 275.
— that is in Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 445-448.
— towards Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 447, 449.
Simply, gospel to be preached. (I.) Col. 134.
Sin. (S.) Rom. I. 107; 1 Cor. II. 8; 1 Tim. 69; Jas. 105; 1 John 221-232. (I.) Heb. I. 280.
— abounding, and grace superabounding. (S.) Rom. I. 434-438.
— abstinence from. (S.) Jude 85.
— accumulated. (S.) Mark 601.
— after confession of, comes forgiveness. (I.) Luke III. 361.
— after-claps of. (I.) Luke I. 403.
— against Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 529.
— against consciousness greater than against sight. (I.) Mark 115.
— against Holy Ghost. (S. & I.) Matt. 238-240; Luke II. 564-578.
— against knowledge. (I.) Jas. 425.
— agony of. (I.) John I. 237.
— all, cleanseth from. (I.) 1 John 49.
— — has one root. (I.) Jas. 245.
— — must be repented of. (I.) Luke II. 702.
— — seen by God. (A.) Gal. 383.
— — to be removed. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 386.
— and danger of abusing religious privileges. (S.) Matt. 217.
— — of not obeying gospel. (S.) 1 Pet. 368.
— and death. (S.) Rom. I. 394. (I.) Gal. 386.
— — allegory of. (S.) Jas. 112.
— — free from law of. (S.) Rom. I. 652.
— — or grace and life. (S.) Rom. II. 9.
— and disease, connection between. (S.) Jas. 109.
— and doom of loveless. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 591.
— and folly of crime of Judas. (I.) John II. 422.
— — of drunkenness. (I.) Eph. 547.
— — of grieving Holy Spirit. (S.) Eph. 456.
— — of ignoring God. (I.) Rom. I. 216.
— — of unventilated places of worship. (I.) Acts III. 111.
— and grace. (S.) Rom. I. 443-445.
— and its consequences. (S.) Luke III. 125, 137.
— and its destruction. (S.) 1 John 240.
— and its forgiveness. (S.) Matt. 153.
— and its punishment. (S.) Acts II. 316; Heb. I. 286.
— and its removal. (S.) 1 John 223.
— and its reproof. (S.) John III. 40.
— and its treatment. (A.) John II. 17.
— and its work in relation to Law. (S.) Rom. I. 572.
— and judgment. (S.) John I. 440. (I.) 1 Tim. 259.
— and Law. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 153, 560, 561.
— and of grace, triumphs of. (S.) Rom. I. 434.
— and penalty. (I.) 1 John 233.
— and philosophy. (A.) Heb. II. 96.
— and punishment of rebellion. (S.) Jude 47.
— and purification, light and darkness. (S.) 1 John 34.
— and redemption. (S.) Gal. 173.

Sin and restoration, Peter's. (S.) Luke III. 544–552.
— and salvation. (S.) Matt. 151; Mark 191; Acts II. 521.
— — picture of. (S.) Acts I. 275.
— — through Christ. (S.) John I. 235.
— and Satan, mankind wounded and robbed by. (S.) Luke II. 253.
— and suffering. (S.) John I. 441. (I.) Rev. 142.
— and woman. (I.) 2 Tim. 267.
— anger against, blended with pity. (I.) Mark 100.
— — without. (A.) Eph. 440.
— answer greatness of, with greatness of sorrow. (I.) Luke I. 729.
— aroused by Law. (A.) Rom. I. 571.
— as debt. (S.) Matt. 414.
— as fact. (S.) Rom. I. 233.
— as insanity. (S.) Luke III. 158.
— as revealed by conscience and Scripture. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 212, 213.
— atonement gives no encouragement to. (I.) Rom. I. 451.
— — for and remission of: redemption. (I.) Col. 57.
— — for, by death of Christ. (S.) 1 John 332.
— awful evil of. (I.) John III. 32.
— beginnings of. (I.) Jas. 110.
— beguiles, devices by which. (S.) Heb. I. 274.
— believers exhorted not to. (S.) 1 John 67.
— — free from dominion of. (S.) Rom. I. 508.
— besetting. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 452, 454.
— better suffer than. (I.) Matt. 399.
— blotted out. (A.) Acts I. 321.
— body dead because of. (I.) Rom. I. 713.
— — of, weakened. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 474, 475.
— bondage of. (S.) Rom. I. 612.
— breaking with. (I.) Rom. I. 448.
— breeds sin. (S.) Mark 103.
— cannot. (I.) 1 John 248.
— causes moral insensibility. (I.) Matt. 267.
— causing degradation. (A.) Heb. II. 532.
— centrifugal attraction of, centripetal power of Christ overcoming. (S.) John II. 364.
— changed by. (I.) 2 Tim. 277.
— characters of. (S.) Rom. I. 525.
— charge of. (S.) Gal. 202.
— — universal. (S.) Rom. I. 234.
— Christ being without. (S.) Heb. I. 368.
— — conversant with: incarnation from human side. (S.) 2 Cor. 317.
— — dying for our, and living for our salvation. (S.) Rom. I. 486.
— — made. (S.) 2 Cor. 319.
— — without. (S.) 1 Pet. 232.
— Christ's antipathy against. (I.) Luke I. 387.
— — estimate of. (S.) Luke III. 402.
— — holy life living condemnation of. (I.) Rom. I. 667.
— — language about. (I.) John II. 85.
— — way of dealing with. (S.) Mark 60.
— Christian. (A.) 1 John 68.
— — should not serve. (S.) Rom. I. 475.
— Christian's conquest over. (S.) 1 John 304.
— — — over body of. (S.) Rom. I. 609.
— Christians have delicate perceptions of. (I.) 1 John 67.
— cloaked. (I.) 1 Thess. 50.
— cloaks for; or, excuses removed. (S.) John II. 676.
— common. (I.) Luke III. 37.
— condemned in flesh. (S.) Rom. I. 666.
— confessing. (S.) Mark 11.
— confession of. (S.) Luke III. 176.
— conflict with, victory over. (S.) Rom. I. 616.
— conscience hurt by. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— consequences of. (S.) Jas. 111.
— contagion of; or, bad leaven. (S.) Gal. 346.
— converted men dislike. (A.) Rom. I. 448.
— conviction and confession of. (S.) 1 John 57–61.
Sin, conviction of. (S.) John III. 42; Rom. I. 572; 1 Cor. II. 363. (A.) John III. 42.
— — of: its naturalness and instantaneousness. (A.) Acts I. 219.
— — of, necessary to just sense of God's grace. (S.) Luke I. 528.
— Convincer of. (S.) John III. 48.
— corrupting power of. (S.) Eph. 132.
— costly. (I.) Luke III. 148.
— course of. (I.) Mark 246.
— covering of. (I.) Rom. I. 287.
— — with fair names. (I.) Gal. 17.
— cuts men off from God. (I.) Gal. 336.
— danger of heart-hardening through. (S.) Heb. I. 263.
— dead to, and alive unto God. (S.) Rom. I. 490–495.
— — by Christ's death. (I.) 1 Pet. 237.
— deadly nature of, manifested. (I.) Rom. I. 585.
— death by, and sin by man. (S.) Rom. I. 395.
— — for, and death to sin. (S.) 1 Pet. 236.
— — to. (S.) Rom. I. 448.
— — to, difficulty. (I.) Rom. I. 451.
— — unto. (S.) Mark 694.
— deceitful lust. (I.) Eph. 425.
— deceitfulness of. (S. & A.) Heb. I. 268–280.
— — and ruinousness of. (S.) Rom. I. 582.
— deceptive nature of. (A.) Heb. I. 279.
— deep disease beyond reach of human remedies. (I.) Mark 69.
— deeply seated. (I.) Matt. 319.
— delivered from, rather than from its natural consequences. (I.) Rom. I. 718.
— denial of and confession of, with their respective consequences. (S.) 1 John 55.
— depravity of will cause of. (S.) Jas. 101.
— desert of. (S.) Gal. 159.
— destructive. (I.) Mark 193. (A.) Jas. 113.
— dethroned. (S.) Rom. I. 507.
— displeasure of God with all who are pleased with. (S.) Rom. I. 112.
— Divine penalty attached to. (I.) Rom. I. 100.
— doctrines of grace do not lead to. (S.) Rom. I. 512.
— domineering. (S.) Rom. I. 506.
— dread of. (S.) Luke II. 450.
— duties to be observed because every, is mortal. (I.) Luke II. 425.
— dwells even where it does not reign. (S.) Rom. I. 602.
— dwelling in but not reigning over believer. (S.) Rom. I. 497.
— dying in. (A.) John II. 41, 45.
— effectual conviction of, ineffectual reproof and. (I.) John III. 39.
— encroacheth by degrees upon soul. (I.) Gal. 345, 346.
— entrance of, into world. (I.) Rom. I. 394.
— established by Law. (S.) Rom. I. 590.
— evil of. (S.) Matt. 414; 1 John 222, 227. (I.) Matt. 415; 1 Pet. 282.
— extermination of. (S.) Jude 33.
— fatal to soul. (I.) Jas. 113.
— — want of love to Christ. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 595.
— fear of. (I.) 1 Thess. 273.
— frictions of. (S.) Rev. 405.
— fierceness of. (I.) 2 Tim. 250.
— finished, bitterness of. (I.) Jas. 113.
— first. (S.) Acts I. 453.
— folly of. (I.) Rom. I. 532.
— — increasing burden of, by delay. (A.) Heb. I. 240.
— for us, Christ being made. (S.) 2 Cor. 316.
— forgiven, much love shown where much. (S.) Luke I. 709, 712, 735.
— — sixty-five years'. (A.) Luke I. 512.
— forgiveness of. (S.) Acts II. 197; Rom. I. 285.
— — and death of Christ. (S.) Eph. 41.
— forsake service of, enter service of righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 523.
— freed from. (S.) Rom. I. 475.

Sin, freedom from. (I.) Rom. I. 477.
— — and subjection to righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 518.
— fruits of. (S.) Luke III. 144. (S. I. & A.) Rom. I. 529–532.
— — apples of Sodom. (S.) Rom. I. 527.
— getting rid of. (S.) Acts III. 235.
— ghosts do not deter men from. (S.) Luke III. 274.
— given up to. (I.) Eph. 132.
— God forsakes only for. (S.) Matt. 660.
— God's attitude towards. (S.) Rom. I. 207.
— — glory in forgiveness of, for his Name's sake. (S.) 1 John 102.
— — hatred of. (I.) Rom. I. 379.
— — logic of. (S.) 2 Thess. 52.
— — non-remembrance of. (S.) Heb. I. 651.
— gospel prohibits. (I.) 1 John 67.
— — turns men from. (I.) Acts I. 342.
— grace deliverer from bondage of. (S.) Rom. I. 510.
— gradation in. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
— great advancement made in, by little stages. (I.) Matt. 71.
— — murmuring is. (I.) John I. 560.
— — not unpardonable, but continuance in it is. (I.) Mark 114.
— — security against delusions of, religion. (S.) Heb. I. 270.
— — to glory in men. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 295.
— greater. (S.) John III. 284.
— greatest. (I.) Luke I. 730.
— — unbelief. (S.) John III. 46.
— grief at. (A.) 2 Pet. 125.
— hardens heart. (I.) Heb. I. 244.
— — man. (I.) Eph. 414.
— hardened by. (I.) Matt. 260.
— hatred of. (I.) Eph. 132.
— — fasting joined with. (I.) Matt. 385.
— haunting guilty. (I.) Mark 248.
— heart home of. (I.) Matt. 319.
— hidden. (A.) Jas. 514.
— holiness repugnant to. (I.) 1 Pet. 91.
— Holy Spirit convincing of. (S.) John III. 41.
— how does non-imputation of, involve and imply imputation of righteousness? (S.) Rom. I. 287.
— how God condemned. (S.) Rom. I. 665.
— how to vanquish. (I.) Gal. 368.
— human, history of God's relations with. (S.) Rom. I. 247.
— in flesh, condemnation of. (S.) Rom. I. 667.
— in heart. (A.) Jas. 110.
— in heaven, no. (I.) Heb. II. 521.
— in purpose more than in act. (I.) Acts I. 466.
— inadmissibility of. (S.) 1 John 236.
— indwelling. (S.) Rom. I. 601, 602.
— injurious to spiritual sight. (S.) 3 John 28.
— introduction and consequences of. (S.) Rom. I. 397.
— inward. (I.) Matt. 320.
— — and natural. (I.) Matt. 319.
— is death of soul. (I.) Eph. 127.
— is debt. (S.) Matt. 98.
— is more crafty than violent. (A.) Eph. 633.
— is spiritual slavery. (S.) John II. 59.
— its own punishment. (S.) Rom. I. 107.
— itself, all things even, are turned by God's providence to good of elect. (S.) Philem. 64.
— Jesus putting away. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 49, 50, 53.
— judgment overtakes, suddenly. (A.) John II. 45.
— knowledge of, by Law. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 224–227.
— — of, God preventive of. (I.) 1 John 67.
— — of, necessary to repentance. (S.) 1 John 230.
— Law developing. (S.) Rom. I. 431.
— — innocent occasion of. (I.) Rom. I. 561.
— — irritates. (I.) Rom. I. 572.
— — of. (S.) Rom. I. 643.
Sin, Law of, believer's freedom from. (S.) Rom. I. 648, 649.
— — of, believers serve law of God, though hindered by. (S.) Rom. I. 630.
— — rouses. (I.) Rom. I. 572.
— leaven of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 384.
— legion of. (I.) Mark 196.
— leprosy symbol of. (S.) Mark 55.
— light reproves. (I.) John I. 270. (A.) Eph. 516.
— — reveals, and alarms sinners. (I.) John I. 270.
— love's triumph over. (S.) Mark 705.
— makes times bad. (I.) 2 Tim. 237.
— man of. (S.) 2 Thess. 38.
— — responsible for. (I.) Jude 25.
— — under. (S.) Rom. I. 211.
— man's, and God's righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 207.
— — first. (S.) Rom. I. 426.
— masked by wealth. (I.) Luke II. 587.
— means of preserving us from, and of promoting in us holiness. (S.) Jude 66.
— measured by disposition, not by act. (S.) 1 John 259.
— mortal. (S.) 1 John 456.
— mortification of. (S.) Rom. II. 12.
— — reasonable duty. (S.) Mark 373.
— mourning for. (I.) Jas. 381.
— multitudinous. (I.) 2 Tim. 244.
— must be avoided, why. (S.) 1 Pet. 282.
— must be confessed before salvation can be obtained. (A.) John I. 343.
— nature of. (S.) 1 John 222, 224, 226.
— — and peril of, confession should realize. (I.) Matt. 18.
— natural history of. (S.) Jas. 106.
— no aid to sympathy. (I.) Heb. I. 369.
— no heart free from. (I.) Mark 276.
— no secrecy for. (I.) Luke II. 541.
— non-imputation of. (S.) 2 Cor. 308. (A.) Rom. I. 287.
— not. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 489. (A.) 1 John 68.
— not palliated though pardoned. (I.) John II. 18.
— not to be exaggerated. (I.) Philem. 59.
— notions of, conventional. (I.) Luke II. 522.
— — heathen. (I.) Luke II. 523.
— occasion of glorifying God. (I.) Rom. I. 419.
— of blasphemy, remedies against. (S.) Mark 114.
— of covetousness. (S.) Mark 578.
— of despising God. (S.) 1 Thess. 145.
— of evil-speaking. (I.) Titus 173.
— of grumbling. (I.) Jas. 455.
— of idolizing. (S.) 1 John 471.
— of ignorance. (S.) Heb. I. 394; 1 Pet. 81.
— of ignorant railing. (S.) Jude 40.
— of impurity. (S.) Eph. 486.
— of ingratitude. (S.) Luke III. 304.
— of intemperance. (I.) Eph. 550.
— of Israel. (S.) Acts I. 591.
— of neglecting poor. (S.) Jas. 229.
— — to be charitable. (S.) Luke III. 244.
— — to do good. (I.) Mark 99.
— of not glorifying God. (S.) Rom. I. 94.
— of not loving Christ. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 595.
— — God. (S.) John I. 486.
— of perverting Scripture. (S.) Luke II. 533.
— of pretence, and its punishment. (I.) Acts I. 460.
— of rejecting gospel. (S.) Heb. I. 461.
— of scoffing at religion. (S.) 2 Pet. 153.
— of Simon Magus. (S.) Acts I. 665, 666.
— of Sodom and Gomorrah. (S.) Jude 32.
— of those who died before Law. (S.) Rom. I. 411.
— of unbelief. (S.) Mark 233, 726; John III. 48. (I.) Heb. I. 288.
— of unprofitableness. (S.) Matt. 578.
— of world. (S.) John I. 101.
— — Lamb of God which taketh away. (S.) John I. 97.

Sin, one, makes room for more. (I.) Eph. 444.
— — ruinous. (I.) Gal. 157.
— — soul's ruin. (I.) Heb. II. 455.
— — wilful, enough to ruin. (I.) Gal. 345.
— only offering for. (S.) Heb. I. 611.
— original. (S. I. & A.) Rom. I. 398–402.
— — fact. (I.) Eph. 137.
— pardon of. (S.) John I. 441.
— past, believer's view of. (A.) Col. 199.
— — evil effects of, on believer. (I.) Rom. I. 534.
— personal affront to God. (I.) Luke III. 368.
— Peter's confession of. (S.) Luke I. 488.
— pierced. (S.) 1 Pet. 328.
— plagues of, heaven's cure for. (S.) Rom. II. 575.
— pleasures of. (S.) Heb. II. 366.
— pollution of, difficulty of removing. (A.) Titus 191.
— porch of. (I.) Mark 632.
— power of custom to conceal. (I.) 1 Tim. 262.
— preventatives against. (S.) 1 John 65.
— productivity of. (A.) 2 Tim. 278.
— progress and end of. (I.) Jas. 110.
— — in, inevitable. (I.) Rom. I. 216.
— — of. (I.) Mark 248.
— progressiveness of. (A.) 2 Tim. 278.
— propitiation for. (S.) 1 John 78.
— — Jesus. (I.) John I. 100.
— punished. (S.) 2 Pet. 133.
— punishment of. (S.) Rom. I. 146.
— putting away. (S.) Heb. II. 50. (I.) Heb. II. 53.
— — off. (I.) Eph. 425.
— rebuke of, considered indelicate. (I.) Mark 240.
— reign of. (S.) Rom. I. 213, 496.
— — and of grace. (S.) Rom. I. 440.
— relapse into, Christian fear of. (S.) John I. 443.
— relapsing into. (S.) Luke II. 500.
— relation of, to Law. (I.) Gal. 195.
— remedy against, abiding in Christ. (I.) 1 John 238.
— remembered no more. (S.) Heb. II. 78.
— remission of, repentance and. (S.) Acts I. 503.
— renewed after pardon. (I.) 2 Pet. 149.
— respectable. (S.) John II. 12.
— result of, death. (I.) Jas. 112.
— retribution of, mercifully revealed. (I.) Rom. I. 146.
— revealed by grace. (I.) Rom. I. 213.
— revelation of, by Law. (I.) Rom. I. 571.
— root of, in heart. (I.) Heb. I. 246.
— ruinous. (I.) 2 Tim. 209.
— rules for checking, in its first risings. (S.) Gal. 360.
— running from. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— sadly recollected. (A.) Rom. I. 532.
— salvation from. (I.) Matt. 3.
— Satan covers. (I.) 2 Tim. 258.
— secret, comes out at judgment. (I.) Mark 141.
— — deadly character of. (A.) Heb. II. 455.
— — working of, terrible result of. (I.) Mark 588.
— secure in. (A.) 1 Thess. 193.
— sense of, evoked by Christ and Christianity. (I.) Luke I. 492.
— — in Saviour's presence. (I.) Luke I. 489.
— separator. (I.) Eph. 187.
— servants of. (S.) Rom. I. 524.
— service of, and service of God, comparative desirableness of. (S.) Rom. I. 535.
— — and service of righteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 514.
— should be hateful. (A.) Rom. II. 498.
— sinfulness of. (S.) Rom. I. 590–592.
— single, danger of. (A.) Jas. 245.
— slaves to. (I.) Rom. I. 475.
— slavery of. (I.) Titus 181.
— — unlawful: ground of hope to sinner. (A.) Rom. I. 524.
Sin, smart of, good sign. (I.) Luke I. 723.
— sold to. (A.) Rom. I. 598.
— sonship exclusive of. (S.) 1 John 246.
— sorrow for, must not be slight. (I.) Luke I. 729.
— — repentance not mere. (I.) Acts I. 316.
— sporting with. (I.) 2 Pet. 134.
— spreading by contact. (I.) Mark 219.
— — tendency of. (I.) Rom. I. 110.
— sting of death is. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 538.
— stop beginnings of. (I.) 2 Pet. 197.
— storming inward city of. (I.) Matt. 32.
— strength of, is Law. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 539, 540.
— striving against. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 479–481.
— subduing, fasting means of. (S.) Matt. 384.
— temptation to, not from God. (S.) Jas. 98.
— tendency of, to increase when once admitted. (I.) Luke II. 501.
— that shall not be forgiven. (I.) Luke II. 571.
— those who do not forgive should never. (A.) Matt. 104.
— thraldom of. (I.) Rom. I. 598.
— threefold. (I.) Jas. 229.
— time aiding proficiency in. (I.) 2 Tim. 238.
— to avoid, avoid occasions. (I.) Mark 632.
— — keep close to God's Word. (I.) Mark 632.
— to be carefully shunned. (S.) Jude 84.
— to die in, most terrible death. (I.) John II. 41.
— tolerated and sin kept down. (I.) Rom. I. 622.
— transferring blame of. (S.) Jas. 97.
— transgression of Law. (S.) 1 John 221, 231.
— true penitent's feeling towards. (I.) Luke I. 308.
— — saving conviction of. (S.) Acts I. 218.
— — sight after. (I.) Luke I. 403.
— tyranny of. (S.) Rom. I. 497.
— uncomely in Church. (I.) Rev. 162.
— unforgivable. (I.) Mark 115–117.
— unfruitfulness of. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 531.
— unknown depths of. (S.) Luke III. 574.
— unnatural to regenerate nature. (I.) 1 John 248.
— unpardonable. (S. & I.) Matt. 241; Luke II. 571.
— — indescribable. (I.) Mark 115.
— unprofitableness of. (A.) Rom. I. 532.
— unsubdued, a hindrance. (I.) Gal. 339.
— unto death. (S.) 1 John 454, 455.
— victory over, death, and grave. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 543.
— viewed in connection with its temporal results. (I.) Heb. I. 287.
— wages of, and gift of God. (S.) Rom. I. 543, 544.
— — in time. (S.) Rom. I. 532.
— — inevitable. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 549, 550.
— watch beginnings of. (I.) Matt. 628.
— — occasions of. (I.) Matt. 628.
— way of, easy. (I.) Matt. 129.
— ways of, hard and difficult. (S.) Acts II. 28.
— we must forsake. (I.) Gal. 447.
— weakness of faith no. (I.) Mark 360.
— whatsoever is not of faith is. (S.) Rom. II. 665.
— where, occurs, God cannot wisely prevent it. (S.) Luke III. 277.
— will destroy sinner. (A.) Jas. 113.
— will ye be servants of, or servants of God? (S.) Rom. I. 523.
— without, Christ's future appearance, unto salvation. (I.) Heb. II. 76.
— without excuse. (S.) Rom. I. 91.
— work of. (S.) Rom. I. 585.
— works in conscience, change. (I.) Heb. I. 280.
— workings of. (S.) Jas. 90.
Sin's beginning, progress, and end. (S.) Jas. 99.
— consummation. (A.) Jas. 113.
— dominion fatal to soul. (I.) Gal. 386.
— use of Law. (S.) Rom. I. 582.

Sins against manner of doing good. (S.) Luke II. 391.
— against unity. (I.) Eph. 367.
— all, dangerous. (I.) Matt. 624.
— — love covereth. (S.) 1 Pet. 344, 345.
— — to be eschewed. (S.) 1 Pet. 282.
— among, which are motes and which beams? (I.) Luke I. 633.
— and weights. (S.) Heb. II. 450.
— as great possessions. (I.) Matt. 431.
— believer crucifying his. (I.) Gal. 441.
— caution necessary in best saints against worst of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 14.
— charity covering multitude of. (S.) 1 Pet. 344.
— children of God should not be partakers with others in their. (S.) Eph. 495.
— Christ forgiver of. (I.) Mark 68.
— Christ's love to us in washing us from our. (S.) Rev. 17.
— condemned by Easter Day. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 489.
— confession of, and power of absolution. (S.) 1 John 60.
— different modes of dealing with different. (I.) Titus 45.
— envy worst of. (I.) Jas. 322.
— fleshly. (S.) Gal. 383.
— forbidden. (S.) Eph. 486.
— forgiven, memory of. (S.) 1 Tim. 44.
— forgiveness and remission of. (I.) Col. 58.
— — of. (S. & I.) Matt. 156, 409, 410; Luke II. 409–426; Eph. 40, 41.
— — of, preaching. (S.) Acts II. 353.
— — of, through atoning sacrifice of Christ. (S.) John I. 97.
— greater and lesser. (S.) John III. 284.
— her. (I.) Luke I. 730.
— I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your. (I.) John II. 40.
— if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your. (S.) John II. 44.
— in one, Satan includes. (I.) Luke I. 393.
— Jesus giving himself for our. (A.) Gal. 10.
— little. (I.) Luke III. 229; 1 Cor. I. 385, 386; Jas. 356.
— — danger of. (I.) Gal. 345, 346.
— — great evil and danger of. (S.) Matt. 70.
— — loss through. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 268.
— — watch against. (I.) 1 Pet. 428.
— — no. (I.) Jas. 245.
— man dead in trespasses and. (A.) Eph. 128.
— men asleep and dead in, called to awake. (S.) Eph. 519.
— necessity of confession of. (S.) Mark 11.
— no little. (I.) Jas. 245.
— no venial. (I.) Luke II. 424.
— of body, thought of love of Jesus for us remedy for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 423.
— of every appearance, avoiding. (S.) 1 Thess. 270.
— of good men. (S.) Jas. 289.
— of heart. (I.) 1 John 54.
— of ignorance and weakness. (S.) Heb. II. 111.
— of infirmity. (S.) Gal. 369.
— — and sins of will. (S.) Matt. 627.
— of men, Jesus Christ died for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 394.
— — not chargeable upon God, but upon themselves. (S.) Jas. 94.
— of omission. (S.) Matt, 529, 595; Jas. 423. (I.) Matt. 434, 529; Rev. 179.
— of others. (S.) Gal. 450.
— of places where we live, how ought we to bewail? (S.) 2 Pet. 123.
— of regenerate. (S.) 1 John 247, 248.
— of rich against poor. (S.) Jas. 229.
— of saints. (S.) Acts II. 328.
— of scribes and Pharisees. (S.) Matt. 527; Luke III. 467.
— of summer watering-places. (S.) John I. 418.
Sins of tongue. S.) Jas. 199, 303, 306.
— of wealthy. (I.) Jas. 435.
— of whole world, for. (A.) 1 John 80.
— of will and sins of infirmity. (S.) Matt. 627.
— of world, Christ bearing. (I.) John I. 99.
— old, require patience. (I.) Eph. 515.
— — watch against. (I.) Rev. 522.
— open and hidden. (S.) 1 Tim. 256.
— other men's, heinous guilt of taking pleasure in. (S.) Rom. I. 113.
— — — how must we reprove that we may not partake of? (S.) 1 Tim. 242.
— — — our share in. (S.) 2 John 23.
— ours. (S.) Luke II. 424.
— partaking of other men's. (S. & I.) 1 Tim. 242–247.
— prerogative of Christ to forgive. (S.) Mark 70.
— reminders of. (I.) Heb. II. 80.
— remission and forgiveness of, attainable. (S.) Luke I. 726.
— — of. (S.) John III. 414. (I.) Luke III. 669.
— — of, by substitution. (S.) Heb. II. 38.
— — of, way to accept. (I.) Acts II. 198.
— small and great. (I.) 1 John 233.
— that follow. (S.) 2 Tim. 258.
— to be avoided, catalogue of. (S.) 1 Pet. 125.
— to mind, times for calling. (S.) Mark 640.
— who can forgive? (S.) Luke I. 510.
— whole creation groaneth under burden of our. (S.) Rom. II. 102.
— why God delays to punish, here. (S.) Matt. 270.
Sin-bearer. (S.) 1 Pet. 235.
— Christ our. (S.) Mark 604.
— — only. (A.) Heb. II. 73.
Sin-debts, man's unavailing efforts to pay his. (I.) Matt. 412.
— secret record kept of all our. (I.) Matt. 98.
Sin-healer. (S.) Luke I. 532.
Sin-offering, Christ, our. (S.) 2 Cor. 321.
— left without. (I.) Heb. II. 141.
Sinai and Calvary, shaking of. (S.) Heb. II. 566.
— and Zion. (S.) Heb. II. 536.
— sends sinners to Calvary. (S.) 2 Cor. 265.
Since world began it was not heard that any man opened eyes of one that was born blind. (S.) John II. 153.
Sincere and without offence. (S.) Phil. 26. (I.) Phil. 27.
— Christians. (I.) Phil. 27.
— hearers. (S.) Mark 137.
Sincerity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 402; 2 Cor. 24. (I.) Phil. 27.
— and duplicity. (S.) 1 John 83.
— and simplicity. (S.) 2 Cor. 23.
— apostolic. (I.) Acts II. 391.
— best qualification of charity. (S.) Rom. II. 492.
— Christian. (I.) Rom. II. 597.
— defined. (I.) Eph. 690.
— essential element of success in preaching. (S.) 1 Thess. 44.
— handling, as sign of grace. (S.) 2 Cor. 22.
— in religion. (S.) 2 Cor. 25.
— in worship. (I.) Matt. 315.
— misguided. (I.) Acts III. 340.
— tested. (I.) Matt. 434.
— testing. (I.) Luke II. 193.
— toward God and man. (S.) John I. 138.
Sine quâ non. (S.) John II. 402.
Sinful, Christ sets free. (A.) John II. 71.
— confidence regarding future. (S.) Jas. 393.
— hearts invite temptation. (I.) 1 Thess. 106.
— deeds. (S.) Eph. 514.
— dismissal. (S.) Acts III. 309.
— excuses. (S.) Luke III. 35.
— fear of God. (I.) 2 Tim. 29.
— gain, Saviour sacrificed rather than. (I.) Mark 197.
— lusts must be abhorred. (A.) Eph. 487.

Sinful made righteous, and sinless made sin. (S.) 2 Cor. 319.
— man, value and capability of. (I.) Mark 80.
— men possessed of devil. (I.) Mark 352.
— neglect of duty. (S.) Jas. 424.
— notion, speedy rejection of. (S.) Luke I. 411.
— pleasures. (S.) Heb. II. 368.
— — end of. (I.) Rom. I. 146.
— — faith's sight of. (I.) Heb. II. 371.
— — pain end of. (I.) Luke III. 148.
— possibilities. (S.) Matt. 607.
— practices and irreligious speculations, responsibility for. (S.) Jude 42.
— principle in man, mortification of. [(S.) Col. 195.
— snare. (I.) Mark 248.
— state, misery of man's. (S) Rom. I. 402.
— — remembrance of former. (S.) Eph. 182.
— works, avoidance of. (S.) Eph. 510.
— world, why saints are left to sojourn in: mutual necessity. (S.) John III. 168.
Sinfulness and danger of neglecting gospel. (S.) Heb. I. 83.
— and inability, man's. (S.) Rom. I. 235.
— human, Cross revelation of. (S.) Luke III. 568.
— of despiser. (I.) 1 Thess. 147.
— of double-mindedness. (S.) Jas. 61.
— of evil thoughts. (I.) Mark 277.
— of Judaistic practices. (S.) Gal. 103.
— of man, spirituality of Divine law and. (S.) Rom. I. 596.
— of private revenge. (S.) Rom. II. 543.
— of profession without practice. (S.) Luke I. 648.
— of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 590–593.
— of staggering. (S.) Rom. I. 305.
Sing well, how to. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 355.
Singers, heavenly, and their song. (S.) Rev. 322.
Singing, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 160.
— in heaven. (I.) Mark 595.
— in prospect of death. (I.) Mark 596.
— legions of God. (S.) Rev. 322.
— love of, sanctioned by Jesus. (I.) Mark 595.
— poor voice for psalm. (A,) Jas. 474.
— with grace in your hearts unto Lord. (S.) Col. 245.
— with understanding. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 355.
Single aim, power of. (I.) Phil. 246.
— eye. (S.) Luke II. 514.
— — and simple faith. (S.) Matt. 108.
— — peacefulness resulting from having. (I.) Luke II. 518.
— life, happiness of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 452.
— need. (S.) Luke II. 296.
— purpose, Christian progress impelled by. (I.) Phil. 247.
— — devotion to, essential to success. (A.) Phil. 242.
— sin, danger of. (A.) Jas. 245.
Singleness of aim. (I.) Luke I. 217. (A.) Phil. 246.
— of eye. (S.) Matt. 106, 107.
— — conducive to assurance of salvation. (I.) Matt. 107.
— of heart. (S.) Luke II. 515.
— — gladness of heart springs from. (S.) Acts I. 261.
Sinister motives, Christ sought from. (I.) Joh[illegible] I. 526.
Sink, beginning to. (S.) Matt. 311.
Sinking, cause of. (I.) Matt. 311.
— fishing-boat. (I.) Luke I. 484.
Sinless aim of guileless spirit: provision for its continued sense of sin. (S.) 1 John 66.
— and guileless. (S.) 1 Pet. 234.
— and sympathizing High Priest, our. (S.) Heb. I. 362.
— Christ tempted yet. (I.) Luke I. 378.
— family likeness, Divine hope perfecting. (S.) 1 John 206.
Sinless, High Priest. (I.) Heb. I. 606.
— inferiority, temptation associated with. (I.) Luke I. 389.
— made sin, and sinful made righteous. (S.) 2 Cor. 319.
— One, abiding in, as manifested to take away our sins: secret of sinlessness. (S.) 1 John 234, 235, 238.
Sinlessness, absolute, of Christ. (S.) John II. 86.
— assumptions of. (S.) 1 John 50.
— does Christ assert his own? (I.) John II. 84.
— of Jesus. (I.) Heb. I. 605.
— secret of. (S.) 1 John 234, 235, 238.
— — abiding in Sinless One as manifested to take away our sins. (S.) 1 John 234, 235, 238.
— unfolds into holiness. (I.) Mark 22.
Sinner, as. (A.) Luke III. 369.
— at throne of grace. (S.) Heb. I. 374.
— awakened. (I.) Matt. 162.
— — condition of. (S.) Rom. I. 595.
— — directions to. (S.) Acts III. 234.
— — question of. (S.) Acts II. 34.
— awakening of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 363.
— brought to his right mind. (S.) Luke III. 164, 166.
— called. (S.) Eph. 518.
— changed by grace. (S.) 1 Pet. 333.
— Christ came to call. (I.) Mark 80.
— Christ's pity for. (S.) Matt. 536.
— Come, O! Come, O Saviour! (S.) Rev. 764.
— condition of man, and man made righteous contrasted. (S.) Rom. I. 427.
— conversion of. (S.) Jas. 506. (I.) Jas. 514.
— — successive steps in. (S.) Mark 293.
— converting. (A.) Jas. 513.
— every, is beggar. (I.) Mark 437.
— forgiveness primary need of. (I.) Matt. 155.
— God's mercy towards. (S.) Eph. 139.
— great, great Saviour. (S.) Luke I. 710.
— greatest, pardon available for. (I.) Luke I. 736.
— ground of hope to—slavery of sin unlawful. (A.) Rom. I. 524.
— hardened. (S.) Rom. II. 403. (A.) John III. 32.
— having a part with Christ and being washed by him, connection between. (S.) John II. 403.
— his own enemy. (S.) Acts III. 345.
— impenitent, in relation to God's mercy. (S.) Rom. II. 291.
— in presence of judgment. (S.) Luke II. 788.
— inexcusable, natural religion without revelation sufficient to render. (S.) Rom. I. 89.
— insensibility. (I.) 1 Thess. 205.
— Jesus finds. (A.) Luke III. 410.
— joy in heaven at repentance of. (S.) Luke III. 91, 106, 107, 108, 110, 111.
— mad, not saint. (I.) Mark 110.
— married to Law, believer married to Lord. (S.) Rom. I. 557.
— on restoring. (S.) Gal. 453.
— open and secret. (S.) 1 Tim. 256.
— praying for mercy. (S.) Luke III. 364.
— punishment concentrated upon. (S.) Rev. 516.
— redeemed, temple of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 428.
— responding, coming Saviour and. (I.) Heb. II. 90.
— salvation of, impossible. (S.) 1 Pet. 372.
— saved, or S.S. (S.) Rom. II. 310.
— self-condemned. (I.) Matt. 580.
— she is. (S.) Luke I. 713.
— sin will destroy. (A.) Jas. 113.
— summoned. (S.) Luke II. 603.
— test of. (A.) Rom. I. 235.
— unconsciousness of, under power of darkness. (I.) Col. 46.
— unconverted, demoniac in tombs resembles (S.) Luke II. 61.
— without and under Law. (S.) Rom. I. 573.
— without excuse. (S.) Rom. I. 601.

Sinner, woman that was a. (S.) Luke I. 716. (I.) Luke I. 733.
— work of, and work of God: honour and dishonour. (S.) Rom. II. 298.
— wrong-doing returns upon. (S.) Col. 269. (A.) Col. 270.
Sinner's Advocate. (S.) 1 John 71.
— conversion, Christian joy at. (I.) Luke III. 89.
— — to God, human agency in. (S.) Jas. 500.
— day. (S.) Luke III. 440.
— doom. (S.) 1 Thess. 193.
— door. (A.) 1 Tim. 57.
— estimate, unconverted, of himself. (S.) Rev. 250.
— heart, many fastenings to. (A.) Rev. 268.
— hope. (I.) Mark 78.
— natural power and moral weakness. (S.) 2 Pet. 144.
— only hope, Christ. (I.) John I. 297.
— place. (S.) Mark 194.
— privilege, Father's gift. (S.) John I. 549.
— progress. (S.) Jas. 91.
— repentance. (S.) Luke III. 592.
— Saviour. (S.) Luke III. 393.
— Substitute. (S.) Philem. 53. (I.) Gal. 109. (A.) Heb. II. 73.
— warrant, invitations of gospel. (A.) John I. 553.
— wisest course. (S.) Mark 194.
Sinners accepted of God freely in Jesus Christ Beloved One. (S.) Eph. 27.
— and publicans drawn to Christ. (I.) Luke III. 76.
— and saints, God's different regards to. (S.) 1 Pet. 284.
— — Friend of. (S.) Matt. 215.
— angelic. (S.) 2 Pet. 118.
— appeal to. (S.) Luke III. 74.
— Christ's treatment of. (S.) Luke III. 74, 75.
— are captives. (I.) Eph. 132.
— avoid truth. (I.) John I. 344.
— awakened. (S.) Acts I. 212.
— brought nigh by blood of Christ. (S.) Eph. 193.
— chief, objects of choicest mercy. (S.) 1 Tim. 57.
— — of. (S.) 1 Tim. 57-66.
— Christ Advocate of. (S.) 1 John 73.
— — attracts. (I.) John I. 275.
— — calling, to repentance. (S.) Mark 79.
— — receiving. (S.) Luke III. 70-77.
— — separate from. (S.) Heb. I. 610.
— — welcoming. (I.) Mark 76.
— Christ's detachment from. (S.) Heb. I. 607.
— — joy in saving. (S.) Luke III. 88.
— — power to save. (S.) Heb. I. 587.
— — sight of. (I.) John II. 109.
— sympathy for. (S.) Luke III. 87.
— company of, avoid. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 402.
— conversion of, Divine influence in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 409.
— — miracles are now neither necessary to conviction of unbelievers nor. (S.) 2 Pet. 156.
— — supreme object of Christian benevolence. (S.) Jas. 501.
— converting, Christian duty. (S.) Jas. 499.
— conviction in, spectre would not produce. (I.) Luke III. 275.
— danger of. (S.) Jude 82.
— demand of, unreasonable. (S.) Mark 670.
— despair of, in judgment. (I.) Rev. 35.
— determined, have repented. (I.) Matt. 479.
— different degrees of, differently to be treated. (S.) Jude 76.
— Divine love for. (S.) Rom. I. 370.
— entreated to hear God's voice. (S.) Heb. I. 234.
— excuses of. (S.) Matt. 213.
— facility with which, go to destruction. (S.) Matt. 128.
— Friend of. (I.) Luke I. 524.
Sinners, get hold of, by hand if you would win hearts. (I.) Mark 317.
— God beseeching, by his ministers. (S.) 2 Cor. 311.
— God's device for salvation of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 107.
— — forbearance to. (S.) 2 Pet. 161.
— — gracious dealings with. (S.) Matt. 535.
— — love for. (A.) John I. 249.
— gracious invitation of Christ to. (S.) Rev. 765.
— great, Christ Saviour of. (A.) John I. 377.
— grievous, on repentance shall find mercy. (I.) Luke I. 730.
— hate light. (S.) John I. 269.
— hearts of, known to God. (S.) 1 John 275.
— ignorant, Christ's prayer for. (S.) Luke III. 574, 577.
— impenitent, final doom of. (S.) Rev. 656.
— — imperilled condition of. (I.) John I. 642.
— in hell, reflections of. (S.) Luke III. 254.
— incorrigible, solicitude of Christ for. (S.) Luke III. 439.
— Jesus attracting. (I.) Luke I. 717.
— justification of. (S.) Gal. 93.
— Law is against. (I.) Col. 151.
— light reveals sin and alarms. (I.) John I. 270.
— like debtors. (S.) Matt. 414. (I.) Matt. 415.
— madness of. (S.) Luke III. 155, 157, 166.
— message for. (A.) John I. 101.
— moral insensibility of. (S.) 2 Cor. 98.
— must be taken out of native element. (I.) Luke I. 496.
— must be warned. (A.) Col. 106.
— need of, is to be born again. (I.) John I. 203.
— not to be flattered. (I.) Gal. 30.
— place of Law in salvation of. (S.) Rom. I. 575.
— perishing by that which preserves saints. (S.) Heb. II. 394.
— — Jesus weeping over. (S.) Luke III. 430-449.
— reconciliation of, by death of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 196.
— remission for greatest. (A.) Acts I. 226.
— saints made from. (A.) Rev. 377.
— salvation for chief of. (S.) 1 Tim. 75.
— saved, in heaven, room for all. (A.) John II. 483.
— — minister's joy. (A.) 1 Thess. 108.
— Saviour of, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 582.
— — tasting death for. (I.) Heb. I. 129.
— self-willed. (S.) 2 Pet. 131.
— servant of. (S.) Luke III. 514.
— sightless. (S.) Mark 431.
— Sinai sends, to Calvary. (S.) 2 Cor. 265.
— superior. (A.) Rom. I. 213.
— swarm even in gospel days. (I.) 2 Tim. 237.
— tears for. (I.) Phil. 266.
— terrified, in last earthly scene. (S.) Rev. 346.
— threefold type of. (S.) John III. 272.
— to repentance, main object of Christ's minstry to call. (S.) Matt. 162.
— treating, with compassion and discretion. (S.) Jude 76.
— unconverted, are darkness. (S.) Eph. 497.
— under curse. (S.) Gal. 169.
— warned of death. (A.) John II. 41.
— wilful and perverse. (S.) Luke I. 705.
— will not come to Christ. (I.) John I. 484, 485.
— wise treatment of. (I.) Jude 80.
— worst of, Christ Saviour of even. (I.) John I. 257.
— zeal for salvation of. (S.) Rom. II. 321.
Sinners' folly. (S.) Rom. 121.
Sinning against light. (I.) Heb. I. 466.
— — — result of. (A.) Luke II. 666.
— covetousness in. (I.) 3 John 27.
— soul sufferer. (S.) Luke III. 145.
— world, God's love for. (S.) John I. 248.
Sister. (I.) Philem. 18.
— blind. (A.) Luke III. 384.
— love for Christ greater than love for. (I.) Luke II. 52.
— true, of mercy, Phœbe. (S.) Rom. II. 745.

Sister's message and Lord's response. (I.) John II. 235.
Sisters, three Divine. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 324. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 325.
Site of Golgotha, traditional. (I.) John III. 297.
Sitting at feet of Jesus. (S.) Luke II. 65, 67.
— at work, custom of. (I.) Matt. 158.
Situation of Christ. (S.) John III. 283.
— of Paul in Rome. (I.) Acts III. 503.
— surveyed. (S.) John I. 597.
Six reasons for earthquake. (S.) Matt. 668.
Sixes and *sevens*. (S.) Rev. 464.
Sixth cry from cross. (S.) John III. 322.
— hour. (S.) John I. 312.
— — about. (S.) John III. 288.
Sixty years of pure life. (A.) 1 Thess. 61.
Sixty-five years' sin forgiven. (A.) Luke I. 512.
Skelton's, Mr., devotion to poor. (I.) Mark 522.
Skill required to keep up lie. (I.) Matt. 634.
Skin-bottles, making. (I.) Matt. 164.
Sky, clouded, use of. (I.) Heb. II. 305.
Slain, Lamb. (S.) Rev. 460.
— Shepherd. (S.) John II. 195.
Slander. (I.) Acts III. 205.
— cannot be recalled. (A.) Col. 202.
— how to treat. (I.) John I. 632.
— overruled. (A.) 2 Tim. 250.
— poisonous. (I.) 2 Tim. 250.
— silence best reply to. (I.) Matt. 632.
Slanderers of men, disregarding. (A.) 1 Thess. 49.
Slanderous words. (I.) Matt. 246.
Slaughter of innocents. (S.) Matt. 13.
Slave and master: mystery of loyalty. (S.) Rom. I. 4.
— and Son contrasted. (I.) John II. 62.
— Christ. (S.) Phil. 100.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 461.
— confession of. (S.) Acts II. 501.
— English; or, man who was afraid of his neighbours. (S.) John II. 63.
— faithful. (A.) 1 Tim. 266.
— freeing. (I.) John II. 71.
— of Jesus Christ, Paul. (S.) Rom. I. 4.
— or friend? (S.) John II. 656.
— rescue of. (S.) Acts II. 500.
— runaway, sent back. (S.) Philem. 59, 61.
— soldier and his. (S.) Matt. 143.
— winning his master for Christ. (A.) 1 Tim. 261.
Slave's debt, taking. (I.) Philem. 71.
— definition of words, *thy kingdom come*. (I.) Luke II. 358.
Slaves adorning doctrine of God. (I.) Titus 81.
— and free. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 463.
— and servants. (S.) Acts I. 423.
— devil's. (I.) Rom. I. 515.
— master and his. (S.) 2 Pet. 115.
— to sin. (I.) Rom. I. 475.
Slavery and carnality. (S.) Rom. I. 598.
— and Christianity. (I.) Philem. 51, 67.
— and freedom. (I.) Gal. 313.
— and liberty. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 463. (A.) Jas. 192.
— deliverance from. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 462.
— moral. (A.) Rom. I. 515.
— of sin. (I.) Titus 181.
— — unlawful: ground of hope to sinner. (A.) Rom. I. 524.
— of unrest. (I.) Luke I. 440.
— of vice. (S.) 2 Pet. 145.
— relation of gospel to. (I.) Eph. 611.
— spiritual, sin is. (S.) John II. 59, 64.
— through ignorance. (I.) 1 Pet. 82.
Slaying self. (S.) Col. 194.
Sleep. (S.) Rom. II. 584; 1 Thess. 199.
— and death. (A.) John II. 248.
— Christian's death. (S.) Luke II. 89.
— danger of, in time of temptation. (I.) Matt. 626.
— death as. (S.) Mark 208; Acts I. 636-638; 1 Thess. 170, 171. (I.) Mark 207; John II. 248; 1 Cor. II. 401.
— — has advantage of. (I.) John II. 248.
Sleep, high time to awake out of. (S.) Rom. I. 581.
— in death, Christ died that saints might. (I.) 1 Thess. 170.
— — soul does not. (I.) 1 Thess. 173.
— let us not. (S.) 1 Thess. 200.
— not. (S.) 1 Thess. 202.
— not death but. (S.) Luke II. 90.
— of death. (I.) 1 Thess. 172.
— of faithful departed. (S.) 1 Thess. 169.
— on now. (I.) Matt. 624.
— peaceful, at night. (I.) Acts II. 266.
— peril of. (A.) Rom. II. 585.
— power of. (I.) Mark 616.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Thess. 201.
— Stephen's. (S.) Acts I. 633.
— sweet. (S.) John II. 247.
— time of growth. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 401.
— time saved from. (A.) Eph. 544.
— why Christians should not. (S.) 1 Thess. 202.
— why death of godly called. (S.) Mark 208.
Sleeper aroused. (S.) Rom. II. 584.
— awakener is in every. (I.) Eph. 523.
Sleepest, awake thou that. (S.) 1 Thess. 204.
Sleeping, beware of. (A.) Rom. II. 585.
— Christians. (A.) Rom. II. 589.
— — and dead Christ. (S.) 1 Thess. 178.
— in church. (I.) Acts III. 115.
— in Jesus. (S. & I.) 1 Thess. 171, 172.
— in kirk. (S.) Acts III. 113.
— not dead but. (I.) Mark 206.
— or waking. (I.) 1 Thess. 215.
Slight services for Christ. (S.) Matt. 197.
Slighted by world. (I.) 1 John 182.
Slightest flaw fatal. (I.) Gal. 156.
Slipping back prevented. (I.) Heb. I. 81.
Sloth, evil of. (A.) Heb. I. 503.
— pleasure of, inconsistent with reward of toil (I.) 2 Tim. 151.
Slothful in business, not. (S.) Rom. II. 500
Slothfulness. (S.) Heb. I. 502.
— condemned. (S.) Matt. 446.
— warning against. (S.) Heb. I. 500.
Slough of Despond: lying. (I.) Mark 539.
Slow foot, swift tongue. (S.) Matt. 480.
— progress of Christianity. (I.) Matt. 681.
— sailing. (I.) Acts III. 408.
— scholars and patient Master. (S.) John II. 517.
— to despair, be. (A.) Jas. 512.
— to perform, ready to promise. (I.) Matt. 487.
— to speak and swift to hear. (I.) Jas. 143. (A.) Jas. 146.
Sluggish discipleship, Christ stimulating. (S.) Luke II. 195.
Sluggishness, spiritual. (S.) Heb. I. 501.
Slumber, spirit of. (S.) Rom. II. 403.
— spiritual, danger of. (A.) 1 Thess. 203.
Slumbering Church. (A.) 1 Thess. 205.
— saints. (S.) Matt. 567.
— souls, call to. (S.) Eph. 516.
Small abilities, pleasure of. (I.) Matt. 589.
— act embodiment of self-sacrifice. (I.) Matt. 197.
— beginnings. (I.) Mark 174; John I. 109.
— — great things from. (I.) Luke I. 163, 164.
— causes, great results from. (I.) John I. 394, 401.
— congregations, best remedy for. (A.) Acts II. 149.
— courtesies not overlooked. (A.) 1 Pet. 276.
— cries, significance of. (I.) Matt. 659.
— debts. (S.) Luke I. 720.
— duties and great principles. (S.) John II. 409.
— — of religion. (S.) Matt. 529.
— efforts recognized by God. (A.) Heb. I. 491.
— germ expanded. (I.) Mark 175.
— gifts. (I.) Mark 511.
— in origin, widespread in issue. (A.) Jas. 302.
— influence, value of. (A.) Rom. II. 62a
— love not to be despised if growing. (I.) Luke I. 727.

Small matters, guile in, as well as in great to be avoided. (I.) 1 Pet. 125.
— seed, great growth from. (I.) Matt. 274.
— spheres, talents for. (I.) Matt. 581.
— talents and great. (S.) Matt. 575.
— things, carefulness even in. (S.) Mark 258.
— — foundation important even in. (I.) Matt. 135.
— — living to God in. (S.) Luke III. 222.
— — obedience in. (I.) 1 Pet. 80.
— — particular in small. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— threads best for needle's eye. (I.) Matt. 437.
— value of promises. (I.) Matt. 489.
— — of sparrows. (I.) Matt. 186.
Smallest gift, largest reward. (S.) Mark 371.
— of scales, greatest event on. (I.) Luke I. 118.
— things, lessons in. (I.) Mark 474.
Smart of sin good sign. (I.) Luke I. 728.
Smiling greeting. (A.) 1 Thess. 289.
Smiter, comfort because God is. (S.) Mark 597.
— smitten. (S.) Acts I. 646.
Smiting Jesus. (S.) John III. 236.
Smoking flax and bruised reed. (S.) Matt. 234. (I.) Matt. 235.
Smooth things preferred. (A.) 2 Tim. 324.
Smothered by wealth. (I.) Luke I. 581.
Smyrna, letter to. (S.) Rev. 135–137.
— words of Christ to congregation at. (S.) Rev. 139.
— poor Church that was rich. (S.) Rev. 134.
Snake-bites, immunity from. (A.) Luke II. 223.
Snare, morality made. (I.) Matt. 423.
— of devil. (I.) 2 Tim. 233, 235.
— of worldly conformity. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 403.
— sinful. (I.) Mark 248.
— to soul, wealth fearful. (S.) Mark 415.
Snares, desires turned into. (I.) Matt. 390.
— of affluence. (S.) Mark 417.
— Satan's temptations are like. (S.) 2 Tim. 233.
Snared through over-confidence. (I.) 2 Tim. 235.
Sneakiness. (I.) 2 Tim. 267.
Sneaking enemy, difficult to forgive. (I.) Matt. 79.
Sneakism. (I.) Acts III. 320.
Sneering. (I.) Acts II. 637.
Snow, blasphemer's death in. (I.) Mark 540.
So and *as*. (S.) Col. 127.
Sober apparel, rules for. (I.) Mark 12.
— be. (S.) 1 Thess. 208.
— life. (S.) Titus 118.
Sober-minded children of day. (S.) 1 Thess. 212.
— youth. (S.) Titus 73.
Sober-mindedness. (S.) Titus 68–73.
Soberness and watchfulness. (S.) 1 Pet. 336.
Sobriety. (S.) 1 Pet. 66.
— and righteousness. (S.) Titus 125.
— and vigilance. (S.) 1 Thess. 198.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 428. (I.) 1 Pet. 337.
— — or seriousness. (I.) 1 Thess. 211.
— in diet, rules for. (I.) Mark 12.
— of mind urged on young men. (S.) Titus 72.
Sociable, man. (S.) Luke I. 372.
Social and Christian tolerance: Christ not pleasing himself. (S.) Rom. I. 678.
— and domestic persecution, bitterness of. (I.) Luke I. 576.
— Christhood and social friendhood. (S.) Rev. 437.
— conscience. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 45.
— devils, *odium theologicum* worst of. (S.) 2 Tim. 189.
— distinctions, wrong. (I.) Jas. 224.
— evils not removed by outward means. (I.) Matt. 435.
— feelings in large gatherings. (I.) Luke I. 18.
— forces gentle. (I.) Matt. 233.
— gatherings of God's people. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— genius of Christianity. (I.) Heb. II. 137.
— ideal. (I.) 1 Pet. 267.
— indifferentist. (S.) Acts III. 32.
— influences. (I.) Acts III. 432.
Social instinct. (S.) Acts I. 433.
— intercourse between believers and unbelievers. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 44.
— — law of, in Christian life. (S.) Mark 76.
— — should be free from scandal. (I.) Matt. 119.
— joys. (I.) Luke I. 23.
— life, effective operation of law of love in. (I.) Matt. 436.
— — new development of. (S.) Acts I. 238.
— necessity, sabbath. (I.) Mark 93.
— obstacles to religion. (S.) Matt. 191.
— outcasts, Christ in company of. (I.) Luke I. 524.
— position, our. (I.) 1 Tim. 266.
— prayer. (S.) Acts I. 80.
— — hindrances to efficacy of. (S.) Jas. 355.
— principles of Christianity. (S.) John II. 448, 449.
— responsibility. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 197.
— self-echoes. (I.) Matt. 118.
— temperature of Church. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 585.
— unity forbids lying. (I.) Eph. 435.
— usefulness, secret prayer aids. (I.) Mark 49.
— worship, duty and benefit of. (S.) Heb. II. 132.
Socialism, apostolic. (S.) Acts I. 436.
— Christian. (S.) Acts I. 415. (I.) Luke II. 267, 574; Gal. 464; Col. 266.
— Divine. (S.) Heb. I. 220.
Socially immoral in Churches. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 380.
— restored as well as morally. (I.) Luke I. 503.
Society, Christ and. (S.) John I. 151.
— Christian in. (S.) John III. 169.
— corrupt, fall of. (S.) Rev. 533.
— difficulty of right judgment in. (I.) Matt. 274.
— divided by Christ into two great parts. (A.) Rev. 612.
— holy, anticipating. (I.) Heb. II. 547.
— human, old picture of. (S.) Acts II. 289.
— importance of civil government to. (S.) Rom. I. 214.
— in heaven. (S.) Rev. 366.
— man s craving for. (I.) 2 Tim. 357.
— mixed state of. (I.) Matt. 273.
— modern, low ends of. (I.) John III. 256.
— of children. (I.) Luke I. 15.
— of good. (S.) Acts II. 58.
— — men desirable. (S.) 2 Tim, 357.
— power of home in regenerating. (I.) Mark 203.
— purification of. (S.) Matt. 61.
— tendencies of. (S.) John I. 439.
— troubled by men leaving it for better life. (I.) Matt. 191.
— vitiating influence of higher upon lower orders of. (S.) Luke III. 279.
Socrates and Paul on death. (I.) Phil. 54.
Sodden with pleasure. (I.) Jas. 439.
Sodom, apples of, fruits of sin are. (S.) Rom. I. 527.
— and Gomorrah. (S.) 2 Pet. 120.
— — sin of. (S.) Jude 32.
— damnation under gospel more intolerable than that of. (S.) Matt. 216.
— Lot in. (S.) 2 Pet. 120.
Soil barren. (I.) Heb. I. 483.
— four kinds of. (S.) Mark 125.
— shallow. (I.) Luke II. 14.
Soils varied. (I.) Mark 127.
Soiled, washed and not. (I.) Luke I. 371.
Sojourners in strange land. (S.) Acts. I. 576.
— on earth. (S.) 1 Pet. 101.
— upon earth, men. (S.) Heb. II. 653.
Sojournings, Israelites' duration of. (I.) Acts I. 577.
Solace in grief, presence of Bridegroom. (I.) Mark 83.
Solar system perishing. (I.) Heb. I. 57.
Sold to devil. (A.) Luke I. 411.
— to sin. (A.) Rom. I. 598.
Soldier always. (I.) 2 Tim. 131.

Soldier and his slave. (S.) Matt. 143.
— believer's watchfulness like that of. (I.) Mark 547.
— carnal ease not becoming. (A.) 2 Tim. 146.
— Christian. (S.) 2 Tim. 128, 144.
— — no retreat possible to. (I.) Luke II. 206.
— — sandals of. (S.) Eph. 638-662.
— enduring hardness as. (S.) 2 Tim. 142.
— every Christian. (I.) 2 Tim. 130.
— good, minister. (I.) 2 Tim. 129.
— — of Jesus Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 132, 134, 137, 138. (I.) 2 Tim. 129, 142. (A.) 2 Tim. 131.
— instead of worker. (I.) Philem. 18.
— of Jesus Christ, enduring and unentangled. (S.) 2 Tim. 144.
— wholly. (I.) 2 Tim. 146.
Soldier's duty. (S.) Eph. 643.
— faith. (A.) Matt. 144.
— training. (I.) Luke I. 671.
— warfare, Christian. (S.) Eph. 635.
Soldiers. (S.) Mark 661.
— and Christianity. (S.) 2 Tim. 139.
— Christ provides for his. (I.) 2 Tim. 131.
— Christian, duty of. (S.) Eph. 650.
— encouragement for. (I.) Luke I. 333.
— erratic. (I.) 2 Tim. 147.
— fellow. (A.) 2 Tim. 135.
— ministers are. (S.) Philem. 19.
— mocked of. (S.) Matt. 649.
— no feather-bed. (A.) 2 Tim. 131.
— of Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 141.
— — must stand. (S.) Eph. 640.
— of overcomer. (I.) 1 John 418.
— outrages by. (I.) Luke I. 333.
— Peter sleeping between. (S.) Acts II. 265.
— Roman. (I.) 2 Tim. 144.
Soldiership, luxury unfits for. (A.) 2 Tim. 132.
— moral. (S.) 2 Tim. 141.
— true. (S.) 2 Cor. 424.
— — fulfilling. (I.) Philem. 19.
Solemn appeal. (S.) 1 Pet. 376.
— avowal concerning gospel. (S.) Gal. 36.
— caution. (S.) Heb. I. 234.
— day approaching. (I.) Mark 545.
— declaration of truth. (S.) Gal. 61.
— hour, great and. (S.) John II. 378.
— mandate. (S.) 1 Thess. 290.
— warning. (S.) Luke III. 323; John I. 595.
— — for all Churches. (S.) Rev. 204.
— — to ungodly. (S.) Acts II. 358.
Solemnity of death. (I.) Eph. 128.
— of minister's work. (I.) Heb. II. 667.
Solicitor, Satan close. (S.) Luke I. 402.
Solicitude. (S.) 1 Pet. 420.
— and affection, ministerial, Paul example of. (S.) Phil. 291.
— apostolic. (S.) Phil. 16.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Thess. 104.
— for souls. (A.) Heb. II. 666.
— ministerial. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 569; Phil. 67. (A.) 1 Thess. 115.
— mother's. (I.) Luke I. 279.
— pastoral. (S.) Heb. I. 484.
Solid foundation. (I.) Luke I. 657.
Solidarity of man and nature. (S.) Rom. II. 109.
— of salvation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 439.
Soliloquy, rich fool's, God's interruption of. (S.) Luke II. 614.
Solitariness of Christ in his temptations. (S.) Luke III. 518.
Solitary communion with God. (I.) Mark 9.
— God not. (I.) John I. 7.
— place. (I.) Luke I. 374.
— prayer, Redeemer example of. (S.) Luke I. 505.
— saints. (I.) 1 Thess. 95.
Solitude. (S.) Mark 20; John III. 106; 1 Thess. 95. (I.) 1 Thess. 96.
— and suffering, influence of, upon Christian life. (S.) Rev. 45.
— charms of. (A.) John III. 107.
— danger of. (I.) Luke I. 372.
Solitude favourable to temptation. (S.) Luke I. 372. (I.) Matt. 31.
— for Christ. (S.) Rev. 45.
— good teacher. (I.) John I. 109.
— helps to mature thought. (A.) Luke I. 109.
— nature's, refreshing. (I.) Mark 10.
— necessary. (I.) Luke I. 505.
— — to inward realization. (I.) Matt. 14.
— not permanent. (I.) Matt. 301.
— of great city. (S.) 1 Thess. 95.
— Paul's. (S.) Gal. 57.
— satisfaction of. (A.) Luke I. 109.
— sometimes conducive to usefulness. (I.) Matt. 14.
Solomon and Christ. (S.) Matt. 250.
— Christ's superiority to. (S.) Luke II. 513.
— greater than. (S.) Luke II. 513.
Solomon's porch. (I.) John II. 215, 216; Acts I. 299.
Solutions, future, present mysterious. (S.) John II. 398.
Some new thing. (S.) Acts II. 591.
Somebody, being. (A.) Heb. I. 72.
Something more. (I.) Philem. 82.
Somewhat Christian. (S.) Acts III. 388.
Son abideth ever, servant abideth not in house for ever, but. (S.) John II. 61.
— and Father. (S.) 1 John 158.
— — believers' communion with. (S.) 1 John 18.
— — concurrent judgment of. (A.) John II. 37.
— — Divine. (I.) John I. 7.
— — — agency of. (S.) Heb. I. 27.
— — equal honour to be paid to. (S.) John I. 451.
— — unique relation between. (S.) Luke II. 231.
— — unity of. (S.) John I. 449.
— and mother. (I.) Luke I. 278.
— and servant. (S.) John I. 282.
— and slave contrasted. (I.) John II. 62.
— Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 17.
— — as, over his own house. (S.) Heb. I. 223.
— — Moses servant. (S.) Heb. I. 217, 223.
— — not *a* but *the*. (I.) Mark 6.
— consecrated for evermore. (S.) Heb. I. 613.
— correcting. (I.) Heb. II. 493.
— courtier's. (S.) John I. 409.
— Divine, glory of. (S.) John I. 176.
— elder. (S.) Luke III. 191, 193.
— eternity of God. (S.) Rev. 39.
— Father honouring. (S.) John II. 97.
— — loveth. (I.) John I. 293.
— — manifested in. (I.) John II. 518.
— — reconciled to his. (A.) Luke I. 29.
— — well pleased in. (S.) 2 Pet. 103.
— Father's gift through. (S.) Col. 35.
— — — to. (S.) John III. 144.
— — love to. (S.) John I. 449.
— final submission of, to Father. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 462.
— gift of, and gift of Spirit compared. (S.) John II. 541.
— glory of. (S.) Col. 62; Heb. I. 27.
— God glorified in his. (S.) John II. 437.
— — has no, without prayer. (I.) John III. 121.
— — hath spoken by his. (S.) Heb. I. 18.
— — loving his. (S.) John II. 204.
— God's, Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 10.
— — fellowship of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 19.
— — love in sending his. (I.) Mark 466.
— — own. (S.) Rom. I. 663.
— good, troubled with. (I.) Mark 111.
— gospel of. (S.) Heb. I. 20.
— guileless spirit amid antichristian denial of, acknowledging Son so as to have Father. (S.) 1 John 157.
— he that honoureth not, honoureth not Father. (A.) John I. 452.
— bear. (S.) Matt. 374.
— his dear. (S.) Col. 47.
— if, shall ask bread. (I.) Luke II. 473.
— incarnate to do will of God. (S.) Heb. II. 85

Son, love of God manifested by sending his. (S.) 1 John 318.
— — — manifested in. (S.) 1 John 327.
— Marcus my. (S.) 1 Pet. 453.
— my beloved. (S.) Mark 18.
— nobleman's. (S.) John I. 407.
— of consolation. (S.) Acts I. 442, 443.
— of God. (S.) John III. 456. (I.) Mark 5.
— — believing on. (S.) John II. 155.
— — birth of. (S.) Luke I. 112, 116, 119, 141, 167.
— — Christ evinced by resurrection to be. (I.) Rom. I. 12.
— — Christian. (S.) Gal. 262.
— — confessing Jesus as. (S.) 1 John 340.
— — crucifying, afresh. (S. & A.) Heb. I. 467–472.
— — everlasting life connected with believing on. (S.) John I. 295.
— — faith of. (S.) Gal. 115.
— — final hour of. (S.) John III. 125.
— — if there be. (I.) Matt. 32.
— — in his agony, exercise of. (S.) Heb. I. 401.
— — must be reverenced. (S.) Matt. 490.
— — outflashing glory of. (I.) Heb. I. 34.
— — redeeming majesty of. (S.) Luke II. 148.
— — superiority of Christianity as shown in the glory of its supreme Head as. (S.) Heb. I. 22.
— of Law, making Jewish boy. (I.) Luke I. 267.
— of man. (S.) John I. 229, II. 365. (I.) Matt. 156; Luke I. 705.
— — amid candlesticks. (S.) Rev. 55.
— — and his going. (S.) Luke III. 512.
— — called and perfected to be our High Priest, Christ as. (S.) Heb. I. 397.
— — coming of. (S.) Matt. 363, 364, 553, 554. (I.) Matt. 545.
— — glorification of. (S.) John II. 332.
— — judgment of. (S.) John I. 457.
— — Lord of sabbath. (S. & I.) Mark 92.
— — our Judge. (S.) John I. 457.
— — revelation of. (S.) Luke III. 319.
— — Saviour of life. (S.) Luke II. 189.
— — — of lost. (S.) Matt. 404.
— — sign of. (S.) Matt. 548.
— — Son of God. (S.) Matt. 337.
— — standing before. (S.) Luke III. 499.
— — when ye have lifted up. (I.) John II. 46.
— of perdition. (I.) John III. 158.
— only-begotten. (S.) John I. 79.
— Paul's sister's. (S.) Acts III. 264, 265.
— perfect. (S.) Heb. I. 414.
— prodigal, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 113–201.
— promised. (I.) Luke I. 21.
— reconciling. (S.) Col. 82.
— rejected. (S.) Mark 469; Luke III. 455.
— remember! (S.) Luke III. 251.
— suffering. (S.) Heb. I. 412.
— therefore make you free, if, ye shall be free indeed. (I.) John II. 62, 69.
— they will reverence my. (I.) Mark 470.
— through, access to Father, by Spirit. (S.) Eph. 213.
— unity of Divine Father and. (I.) Philem. 25.
— we cannot believe in God, but by. (S.) 1 Pet. 108.
— with Father, as. (S.) Phil. 159.
— witnesses of. (S.) John I. 464.
Son's complaint against his own. (S.) John I. 469.
— sympathy and Father's pity. (S.) Heb. I. 188.
— work approved of Father. (S.) John II. 204.
Sons, Abraham's two. (S.) Gal. 310.
— and heirs. (S.) Rom. II. 54; Gal. 262, 264.
— and receivers. (S.) John I. 40.
— bringing many, unto glory. (S.) Heb. I. 131, 140, 142.
— by adoption. (I.) Gal. 260.
— Christ's mission for adoption of, in fulness of time. (S.) Gal. 248.
Sons, love that calls us. (S.) 1 John 179.
— now, though sufferers. (S.) 1 John 186.
— of God. (S.) Rom. II. 25, 26, 51; 2 Cor. 353; Phil. 146; 1 John 174, 178, 188.
— — condition and privileges of. (S.) Rom. II. 26.
— — education of, (S.) Heb. I. 413.
— — great hope of, and its influence on life. (S.) 1 John 213.
— — happiness of. (S.) Rom. II. 27.
— — led by Spirit of God. (S.) Rom. II. 21–27.
— — manifestation of. (S.) Rom. II. 83.
— — secret token of, leading of Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 20.
— — unrevealed future of. (S.) 1 John 188.
— of light: first disciples. (S.) John I. 107.
— of thunder. (I.) Mark 109.
— — story of. (I.) Luke II. 487.
— receiving Christ and becoming. (S.) John I. 37.
— seven, of Sceva. (S.) Acts III. 73, 74.
— widow's gift of her. (I.) Mark 511.
— younger and elder: differences of character in same family. (I.) Luke III. 131.
Song, angels'. (S. & I.) Luke I. 166–185.
— book, Lamb. (S.) Rev. 304.
— heavenly, of victory. (S.) Rev. 444.
— — singers and their. (S.) Rev. 322.
— let joy overflow in. (I.) Eph. 559.
— more marvellous than speech. (I.) Matt. 613.
— new. (S.) Rev. 323. (I.) Luke I. 65.
— — in soul. (S. & A.) Rev. 469–475.
— of book. (S.) Rev. 306, 308.
— of Church in heaven and on earth. (I.) Rev. 369.
— of freedom. (S.) Rev. 471.
— of glorified. (S.) Rev. 508.
— of God's heroes. (S.) Rev. 504.
— of heart. (I.) Eph. 560.
— of heaven, great festal gathering and. (S.) Rev. 331.
— of Mary. (S.) Luke I. 61–80.
— of Moses and Lamb. (S.) Rev. 503–506.
— of praise to Christ, John's. (S.) Rev. 15.
— of redeemed. (S.) Rev. 472.
— of redemption. (S.) Rev. 324, 326.
— of triumph. (S.) Rev. 508.
— of Zacharias. (S.) Luke I. 85, 88, 90. (I.) Luke I. 89.
— perfect. (I.) Rev. 323.
— power of. (I.) Acts II. 506.
— religious value of. (I.) Luke I. 89.
— service of. (S.) Col. 243, 244.
— Simeon's. (S. & I.) Luke I. 217–223.
— sorrow producing. (I.) Acts II. 506.
— spontaneous spiritual. (I.) Luke I. 89.
Songs composed under stress of deep feeling. (I.) Luke I. 89.
— for desolate hearts. (S.) Gal. 304.
— in night. (I.) Mark 692.
— spiritual, and psalms and hymns. (S.) Col. 242.
Sonship. (I.) Gal. 258, 262.
— affliction no argument against. (I.) Luke I. 392.
— and fellowship. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 21.
— and freedom, Christian, after faith. (S.) Gal. 217.
— and service, Christian. (S.) Matt. 479.
— and servitude. (S.) Gal. 261, 263.
— battle of, and inheritance of conqueror. (S.) Rev. 653.
— certainty and uncertainty about. (I.) Rom. II. 54.
— Christian, evidence of. (S.) Rom. II. 50.
— — means of. (I.) Gal. 220.
— Divine. (S.) Rom. II. 97.
— — glory of. (S.) 1 John 184.
— — leading of Spirit evidence of. (S.) Rom. II. 20.
— eternal, of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 42.
— exclusive of sin. (S.) 1 John 246.
— foreshadowing of heaven. (S.) 1 John 183.

Sonship in Christ, regeneration and. (S.) Eph. 20.
— in resurrection. (S.) Heb. I. 42.
— manifested in love. (I.) John II. 539.
— more than adoption. (I.) John I. 41.
— of believer. (S.) Gal. 261.
— reception of Christ our introduction into. (S.) John I. 38.
— restored. (S.) Rev. 654.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 John 175.
— suffering in relation to. (S.) Rom. II. 64.
— test of. (S.) Heb. I. 139.
— through Christ. (I.) Gal. 262.
Soothing influence of hymn-singing. (I.) Mark 596.
— voice of Jesus. (I.) Luke II. 57.
Soothsaying damsel at Philippi. (S.) Acts II. 499.
Sop and dark deed. (S.) John II. 436.
— and Judas. (S.) John II. 435. (I.) John II. 435.
— giving. (S.) John II. 435. (I.) John II. 433.
Sorcerer, blinded, and two Pauls. (S.) Acts II. 318.
— Elymas. (I.) Acts II. 311–320.
— Simon. (S.) Acts I. 662–680.
Sorcerer's sacrifice. (S.) Acts III. 85.
Sorceress, conversion of. (I.) Luke II. 66.
Sorcery, prevalence of. (I.) Acts II. 311.
Sordid affection, gratitude not. (S.) 1 John 374.
— sparing. (S.) Jas. 430.
Sore heart, salve for. (S.) Matt. 300.
Sorrow according to God. (S.) 2 Cor. 370.
— action, prayer. (S.) Matt. 10.
— and desertion, Christ's. (I.) Mark 605.
— and joy. (S. & I.) John III. 85–87.
— and love. (S.) Mark 298.
— and resignation of Christ. (S.) John II. 349.
— and sorrow. (S.) 2 Cor. 366.
— answer greatness of sin with greatness of. (I.) Luke I. 729.
— as instructor. (I.) Mark 540.
— at cross turned into joy. (S.) John III. 86.
— benefit of. (I.) John II. 241.
— companionship in. (I.) Mark 604.
— Divine. (S.) Matt. 619.
— effects of. (S.) Heb. II. 500.
— end of. (S.) Rev. 632.
— experimental religion learned in. (A.) Heb. II. 505.
— for dead. (S.) 1 Thess. 165.
— for grieving mother. (I.) Luke I. 279.
— for sin measured by duration. (I.) Luke I. 729.
— — repentance not mere. (I.) Acts I. 316.
— — must not be slight. (I.) Luke I. 729.
— forecasting. (S.) Matt. 116.
— godly. (S.) 2 Cor. 364–372.
— — and its precious fruit. (S.) 2 Cor. 372.
— — carnal joy exchanged for. (S.) Jas. 381.
— human, record of, Scripture. (S.) John I. 420.
— humility aided by. (I.) Acts III. 130.
— in healing. (S.) Mark 300.
— in heaven, utter removal of. (S.) Rev. 631.
— inordinate, not necessary to repentance. (I.) Luke III. 176.
— Jesus moved by all kinds of. (I.) Matt. 167.
— joy amidst. (I.) Jas. 20.
— — follows. (I.) Luke I. 139.
— meeting. (S.) Matt. 116.
— ministering to joy. (I.) Matt. 672.
— ministry of. (S.) Heb. II. 488.
— mission of. (I.) John III. 387.
— not always Divine. (I.) Mark 245.
— of development. (S.) John III. 379.
— of parting (A.) Acts III. 180.
— of war. (I.) Mark 529.
— overmuch. (S.) 2 Cor. 47.
— procession of. (S.) John III. 292.
— producing song. (I.) Acts II. 506.
— power of. (S.) 2 Cor. 365.
— — resurrection in. (I.) Phil. 212
Sorrow, rejoicing in. (I.) 2 Cor. 340.
— religion for joy as well as for. (I.) John I. 154.
— sanctified, blessedness of. (S.) Matt. 47.
— sanctifying power of. (I.) 2 Cor. 494.
— Saviour's, over lost men. (S.) Luke II. 795.
— service in. (I.) 2 Cor. 454.
— shaped by. (I.) Jas. 19.
— simplest use of, to remind of God. (I.) Matt. 166.
— sunset, and lost hopes. (I.) Luke III. 637.
— that arises at departure of Christian minister. (S.) Acts III. 181.
— twofold. (I.) 1 Pet. 365.
— — soul. (S.) 2 Cor. 367.
— victory of hope in. (S.) 1 Thess. 175.
— without hope. (A.) 1 Thess. 174.
Sorrows, all, simultaneously present to mind of Christ. (I.) John III. 228.
— and joys, Paul's. (S.) Phil. 31.
— and pleasures attendant on true piety. (S.) 2 Cor. 339.
— beginnings of. (S.) Mark 529.
— forget past. (A.) Phil. 243.
— of lost, eternity of. (S.) Rev. 610.
— of others, resignation taught by. (A.) John II. 278.
— to be borne singly. (S.) Matt. 117.
Sorrowful departure. (S.) Matt. 423.
Sorrowing saints, and Jesus glad: mystery. (S.) John II. 251.
— Saviour. (S.) Matt. 301.
— yet alway rejoicing. (S.) 2 Cor. 338.
Sorry, better be sure than. (A.) Rom. II. 664.
Sosipater of Berea. (I.) Rom. II. 768.
Sosthenes, brother. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 4.
Sought after, things to be. (S.) Rom. II. 661.
— again to take him, therefore they. (S.) John II. 228.
— lost, found. (S.) Luke III. 77.
Soul. (S.) Acts I. 630. (I.) Mark 338.
— aggravated poverty of. (I.) Rev. 255.
— anchor of. (S.) Heb. I. 529–545.
— and body. (S.) Matt. 184.
— — both lost. (I.) Luke II. 623.
— — cured. (S.) Mark 61.
— and Christ. (S.) Rev. 18.
— — together, death brings. (A.) John II. 489.
— and in history, three dispensations in. (S.) John I. 72.
— and its Saviour, nothing between. (A.) 2 Tim. 91.
— and Jesus, mutual attractions between. (I.) Matt. 331.
— asleep. (S.) 1 Thess. 201.
— astray, danger of. (I.) Luke III. 85.
— bartered. (A.) Heb. II. 532.
— benignant. (I.) Acts III. 464.
— birth of, cause of joy. (S.) Luke III. 108.
— body, and spirit. (S.) 1 Thess. 280–282.
— — of less importance than. (I.) Luke II. 622.
— care for. (I.) Matt. 359.
— — of body transferred to. (S.) Matt. 114.
— caring more for body than for. (I.) Matt. 358.
— Christ alone can satisfy. (I.) John I. 593.
— — in. (I.) Gal. 113.
— — knocking at door of. (S.) Rev. 264–267.
— — manifested to. (S.) Gal. 47.
— Christ's agony of. (I.) Mark 605.
— — voice to. (S.) Mark 74.
— Christ-loving, divinity of. (S.) John II. 539.
— Christian, aspirations of. (S.) Rom. II. 114.
— committed to Christ in death. (I.) Heb. II. 299.
— completing of. (S.) Col. 141.
— conversion, and God. (I.) Eph. 181.
— — of immortal, cause of joy and thanksgiving to God. (S.) Gal. 67.
— — revelation in. (S.) Gal. 48.
— converting. (S.) Jas. 500.
— crime against life of. (I.) Luke II. 141.
— crowned, tempted. (S.) Jas. 86.

Soul, cry of, and answer of gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 346.
— dead. (I.) Col. 147.
— death cannot destroy. (I.) Luke II. 545.
— decay of religion in, evidences and causes of. (S.) Rev. 199.
— delay leads to winter of. (I.) John II. 369.
— dependent on physical conditions. (I.) Luke I. 693.
— desiring to be saved, how all things co-operate to promote salvation of. (S.) Acts I. 697.
— diseases and health of. (S.) 1 Pet. 237.
— Divine image in. (S.) Luke III. 457.
— — reign within. (S.) Rev. 715.
— does not sleep in death. (I.) 1 Thess. 173.
— dwelling in God. (S.) 1 John 354.
— ear door to. (I.) Luke I. 718.
— entrusted to Christ. (A.) 2 Tim. 92.
— exchanged for paltry convenience. (I.) Matt. 362.
— faith though weak saves. (I.) John I. 566.
— filled with Holy Ghost. (I.) Acts I. 148.
— food of. (S.) John I. 567.
— foremost. (I.) Luke II. 622.
— given to God. (I.) Luke III. 609.
— God's glory in. (S.) Gal. 65.
— — kindness only partially seen by. (I.) Titus 184.
— has limited capacity for growth. (I.) Matt. 264.
— healing for. (S.) Luke I. 554.
— health and prosperity of. (S.) 3 John 14.
— heavenly vision of. (S.) Rev. 276.
— how, comes to be espoused to Lord Jesus. (S.) Matt. 569.
— how to detain Jesus in. (S.) Luke III. 643.
— human, God's truest temple. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 282.
— — relation to Christ of. (S.) Rev. 263.
— humiliation of, under God's mighty hand. (S.) 1 Pet. 412.
— hunger of. (S.) Luke III. 171.
— immortality of, as discovered by nature and by revelation. (S.) 2 Tim. 46.
— in "his own place." (S.) Acts I. 104.
— insinuating destruction of truth in. (I.) Mark 135.
— insurance of. (I.) Matt. 359.
— jewel. (I.) Mark 338, 339.
— joy of converting. (A.) Jas. 514.
— keeping of. (S.) 1 Pet. 381.
— lamp of, ever burning. (S.) Luke II. 653.
— let every, be subject unto higher powers. (S.) Rom. II. 557.
— life and growth imperceptible. (I.) Mark 166, 171.
— — and warfare of Spirit in. (S.) Gal. 367, 372.
— — of, Christ. (I.) 1 John 445.
— — of, love. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 221.
— look of, towards its heavenly home. (I.) Matt. 86.
— losing, to save it. (S.) Matt. 356.
— loss of. (S.) Luke II. 139.
— — compared with gain of world. (S.) Mark 330.
— — eternal. (I.) Matt. 363.
— — insupportable calamity. (I.) Matt. 362, 363.
— — its extent. (S.) Mark 334. (I.) Mark 336.
— lost and sought for. (S.) Luke III. 407.
— love ruling, but not excluding other proper activities. (I.) Matt. 518.
— making shipwreck of. (S.) 1 Tim. 86.
— Mary's pierced. (I.) Luke I. 248.
— material things cannot feed. (I.) Luke II. 609.
— meditation nourishes. (I.) Luke I. 195.
— must select guiding influence. (I.) Matt. 30.
— needs to be often fed. (I.) John I. 542.
— new song in. (S.) Rev. 469.
— not saved, all gain is loss if. (I.) Mark 335.
— now ignorant of its capability. (I.) Matt. 362.
Soul of Jesus, sufferings of. (S.) John II. 424.
— of man, conflict between Christ and Satan for. (S.) Luke II. 491.
— one, precious. (I.) John I. 127.
— — worth great effort. (I.) Jas. 512.
— onward movement of. (I.) Phil. 247.
— perfect work of grace in. (I.) Rev. 203.
— prayer transfiguration of. (S.) Matt. 371.
— preciousness of. (I.) Mark 338; Jas. 511.
— presence of Christ in. (I.) Gal. 111.
— — of Holy Ghost in. (S.) Eph. 89.
— price of. (I.) Mark 335.
— pure motives light of. (S.) Matt. 108.
— ransom of. (I.) Mark 339.
— re-creation of. (I.) Gal. 544.
— redeemed. (S.) Rom. I. 537.
— regenerate, house of prayer. (I.) Luke III. 454.
— renewed, festival of. (S.) Mark 75.
— — garments of. (S.) Col. 220.
— required. (S.) Luke II. 615.
— riches perilous to. (I.) Mark 417.
— room in, for Christ. (I.) Luke I. 123.
— salting process in. (I.) Mark 334.
— salvation must be realized by. (I.) John I. 342.
— Satan's bid for. (A.) Luke I. 411.
— save your. (S.) Luke II. 140, 141.
— secrets of. (S.) Rom. I. 169.
— selling one's. (S.) Mark 334.
— sin encroacheth by degrees upon. (I.) Gal. 345, 346.
— — fatal to. (I.) Jas. 113.
— sin's dominion fatal to. (I.) Gal. 386.
— sinning, sufferer. (S.) Luke III. 145.
— sought by Christ and seeking him. (S.) John I. 105.
— Spirit's work in. (I.) Luke III. 104.
— state of, after death. (S.) Luke III. 265.
— strife of faith and doubt in. (S.) Mark 359.
— surrender of, to God. (A.) Rom. I. 504.
— tempter's allies within. (I.) Matt. 31.
— triumph of, over trial. (I.) 1 Pet. 26.
— trouble draws, to God. (I.) Luke III. 169.
— troubled, now is my. (I.) John II. 346.
— true attitude of, toward Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 73.
— — hunger of, awakened and satisfied in Christ. (S.) John I. 540.
— unbelief will destroy. (I.) John II. 45.
— vain efforts of, to find satisfaction. (I.) Luke III. 152.
— value of. (S. & I.) Matt. 358, 359.
— visions of. (S.) Acts III. 356.
— weak things of, and way in which they should be strengthened. (S.) Rev. 200.
— wealth fearful snare to. (S.) Mark 415.
— what shall man give in exchange for? (S.) Mark 337. (I.) Mark 339.
— wings of, affections. (I.) Col. 176.
— withered energies of human, ability of Christ to heal. (S.) Luke I. 540.
— won by patience. (I.) Luke III. 481.
— worth and excellency of. (S.) Mark 330.
— wrought work of Divine Spirit within. (S.) 2 John 18.
Soul's adversaries, fleshly lusts are. (I.) 1 Pet. 178.
— atmosphere. (S.) Acts I. 258.
— Christmas: double Incarnation. (S.) John I. 47.
— crisis. (S.) Luke III. 383.
— espousal to Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 443.
— establishment and safety secured by faithfulness of God. (S.) 2 Thess. 81.
— foundation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 251.
— haven, cross. (I.) John III. 299.
— life, secret orderings of. (I.) Luke II. 739.
— longing for God not hindered by social obstacles. (I.) Matt. 191.
— malady and cure. (S.) Luke I. 525.
— only sure refuge. (A.) Heb. I. 545.
— organ of sight. (S.) John II. 290.

Soul's perfection. (S.) Phil. 252.
— prosperity, Gaius and his. (S.) 3 John 16.
— rebellion against thraldom. (I.) Gal. 313.
— redemptive chain, links in. (S.) Rom. II. 373.
— refuge. (S.) 1 Pet. 380.
— rest. (A.) Titus 98.
— restoration gradual. (I.) Mark 157.
— ruin, one sin. (I.) Heb. II. 455.
— safeguard, personal affiance in Christ. (S.) John I. 589.
— solitude, leper's loneliness as indicating. (I.) Matt. 140.
— thirst satisfied in Jesus. (S.) John I. 654, 655.
— true freedom in Christ alone. (A.) Col. 162.
— — garment, Christ's character. (S.) Rom. II. 599.
— — progress. (S.) Heb. I. 443.
— vision of Christ. (S.) Rev. 65.
Souls, all human, true worship binds together. (A.) John I. 355.
— all things dared for. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 559.
— anxiety for. (A.) Rom. I. 28; Heb. II. 522.
— are won, how. (I.) John I. 377.
— by what means may ministers best win? (S.) 1 Tim. 227.
— care for. (I.) Phil. 156. (A.) Eph. 128; Heb. II. 667.
— — of our, one thing needful. (S.) Luke II. 298.
— charge of, how awful! (I.) Mark 335.
— Christ cares not for classes or races but for. (I.) John I. 319.
— — Physician of. (S.) Matt. 159–161; Luke I. 528.
— Church's neglect of. (I.) Luke III. 103.
— compassion for. (S.) Matt. 170.
— concern for other men's. (S.) Rom. II. 253.
— converting, power of earnestness in. (I.) Luke 44.
— cost of saving. (S.) 2 Cor. 502.
— dead. (I.) Eph. 127, 128.
— earnestness in seeking for. (A.) Rom. I. 28.
— eccentric, to be saved. (I.) 2 Tim. 188.
— false teaching ruinous to. (A.) Gal. 23.
— fishing for. (I.) John III. 471.
— Guardian of. (S.) 1 Pet. 243.
— Healer of. (S.) Mark 78.
— heathen, harvest of. (S.) John I. 393.
— how to win. (A.) John I. 127.
— human and Bible. (S.) Jas. 157.
— hungry, food for. (I.) Luke II. 108.
— individual, Christ's method of dealing with. (S.) Mark 314.
— — names of, on breastplate of Christ. (S.) Rev. 159.
— — Tholuck's personal efforts for. (A.) Luke III. 410; Jas. 514.
— lost, miseries of, exceed those of Christ. (I.) Luke III. 567.
— — regret of. (I.) Heb. I. 89.
— love of, necessary qualification for ministerial office. (S.) 1 Thess. 55.
— — to. (A.) John I. 385.
— making for ourselves. (I.) Luke III. 482.
— newly-quickened may yet be spiritually bound. (I.) John II. 295.
— of departed, activity of. (S.) Rev. 340.
— of men, Divine life in. (S.) Gal. 127.
— — mistaken apprehensions of Law destructive to. (S.) Rom. I. 581.
— of others, zealous for. (A.) 1 Thess. 110.
— only souls can save. (I.) Luke II. 216.
— passion for. (A.) Rom. II. 261.
— personal contact with. (A.) Acts III. 157.
— — labour for. (S.) Luke III. 43.
— Physician of. (S.) Matt. 159–161; Luke I. 528.
— piloting. (I.) Heb. II. 523.
— power of love in winning. (A.) Eph. 397.
— property in. (S.) 2 Cor. 501.
— — right we are to get in. (S.) 2 Cor. 499.
— rareness of personal effort for. (I.) John I. 127.
Souls, sacrifice for. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
— save, earnest to. (A.) Jude 83.
— saving of, passion for. (A.) Jude 83.
— seeking, simple sermon for. (S.) Rom. II. 372.
— — value of help to. (I.) John I. 433.
— Shepherd and Bishop of. (S.) 1 Pet. 242.
— solicitude for. (A.) Heb. II. 666.
— surprise at safety of Divine life in. (I.) Matt. 236.
— tact and kindness will win. (A.) John I. 316.
— tempted, Lord Jesus Christ a succouring Christ to. (S.) Heb. I. 203.
— that act by which we do effectually apply Christ to our own. (S.) John I. 37.
— thirsty, good news for. (S.) Rev. 651.
— to God, dying believers warranted and encouraged to commend. (S.) Luke III. 606.
— under altar, cry for vengeance from. (S.) Rev. 343.
— unregenerate, do not love truth. (I.) John II. 74.
— world enjoyed by men who do not sell their, for it. (I.) Matt. 361.
Soul-agony, Christ's, blessings through. (I.) Mark 606.
Soul-clothing. (I.) 1 Pet. 252.
Soul-conditions, bad, not unalterable. (I.) Matt. 259.
Soul-culture. (S.) Gal. 513, 514; 2 Pet. 202.
— of world. (S.) Titus 98.
Soul-depression, doing good remedy for. (A.) Acts II. 190.
Soul-despotism. (S.) Rom. I. 622.
Soul-development, sensitiveness increases with. (I.) Rom. I. 601.
Soul-disorders, only cure for. (A.) Acts I. 655.
Soul-drifting. (S.) Heb. I. 78.
Soul-education. (S.) 2 Pet. 200.
Soul-elevation. (S.) 2 Thess. 82; Rev. 281.
Soul-evidence of divinity of Christ. (I.) 1 John 464.
Soul-evolution. (S.) 1 Pet. 128.
Soul-food. (I.) John I. 382. (A.) 1 Tim. 186.
Soul-fossilization. (S.) Heb. I. 263.
Soul-gathering, zeal for. (I.) John I. 385.
Soul-growth. (S.) 1 Pet. 133.
— depends on fidelity. (I.) Luke III. 417.
— inner man or. (S.) 2 Cor. 177.
Soul-harvest. (S.) John I. 387.
Soul-health. (S.) 3 John 15.
Soul-idolatry excludes men from heaven. (S.) Eph. 491.
Soul-insensibility. (S.) Heb. I. 241.
Soul-inspiration from human sympathy. (S.) Acts III. 479.
Soul-inspiring facts. (S.) 2 Cor. 172.
Soul-jewels, search for. (I.) Luke III. 88.
Soul-kingdom, kingdom of God is. (I.) Rom. II. 657.
Soul-liberty. (S.) Gal. 71.
Soul-life, Church and. (S.) 1 Tim. 144.
Soul-light, true. (S.) 2 Cor. 151.
Soul-literature. (S.) 2 Cor. 70.
Soul-loyalty and soul-prostitution. (S.) Rev. 486.
Soul-marks. (I.) Rev. 464.
Soul-masonry. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 242.
Soul-merchants. (S.) Rev. 537.
Soul-operations, silent. (I.) Rom. I. 586.
Soul-orphanhood. (S.) John II. 555.
Soul-passion of Christ. (S.) Matt. 617.
Soul-perfection. (I.) Phil. 333.
Soul-pilgrimage. (S.) Heb. II. 308.
Soul-priesthood. (S.) Rev. 581.
Soul-prosperity. (S.) Col. 113; 3 John 8, 15.
Soul-prostitution and soul-loyalty. (S.) Rev. 486.
Soul-quickening, God's Word. (A.) 1 Thess. 73.
Soul-redemption. (S.) 1 Pet. 105.
Soul-resignation into hands of God. (I.) Luke III. 608.
Soul-restoration. (S.) Heb. I. 585.

Soul-ruin, monuments of. (I.) Mark 336.
Soul-salvation. (S.) 2 Cor. 351; 1 Pet. 51.
Soul-satisfying bread. (S.) John I. 543.
Soul-saving. (A.) Jas. 514.
— little seeds. (I.) Mark 176.
— method amusing yet effective. (A.) Jude 83.
— our one business. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 559.
— to be aimed at. (A.) 1 Tim. 229.
Soul-schooling; or, thorn in flesh. (S.) 2 Cor. 470.
Soul-silence. (S.) Rev. 395.
Soul-sin, pure, envy is. (I.) Jas. 323.
Soul-sorrow of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 617.
— twofold. (S.) 2 Cor. 367.
Soul-starvation sad and guilty thing. (I.) Matt. 52.
Soul-temple. (S.) 2 Cor. 349.
Soul-tenacity. (S.) Rev. 226.
Soul-thirsting world, God's mercy towards. (S.) Rev. 764.
Soul-torch, gospel only true. (I.) Matt. 559.
Soul-tormenting fear and fear-expelling love. (S.) 1 John 365.
Soul-trouble of Christ. (S.) John II. 348.
Soul-troublers. (I.) Gal. 21.
Soul-winners, to sabbath-school teachers and other. (S.) Jas. 509.
Soul-winning, adaptation essential to. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
— is our work. (A.) John II. 129.
— tact. (A.) John I. 316.
Sound administration, principles of. (S.) Acts III. 323.
— doctrine. (S.) Titus 55. (I.) 1 Tim. 26.
— — forsaken. (S.) 2 Tim. 324.
— — victory through preaching. (A.) Titus 39.
— from heaven, answer to prayer. (I.) Acts I. 137.
— mind. (A.) 2 Tim. 29.
— — not easily attained. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— — power, love, are absolute necessity for resolute Christian, preacher, or private person. (I.) 2 Tim. 30.
— their, went into all earth. (S.) Rom. II. 387.
— trumpet shall. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 525.
— words. (S.) 2 Tim. 104.
— — form of. (S.) 2 Tim. 96, 98.
Sounds and sights of life. (S.) Acts II. 39, III. 225.
— mere, worthlessness of, apart from their meaning. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 346.
— uncertain. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 345, 346.
Sounding forth, Word of Lord. (S. & I.) 1 Thess. 32, 33.
Soundness of mind in religion. (S.) 2 Tim. 28.
Sour but sweetening, leaven. (I.) Matt. 278.
Source. (S.) John I. 328.
— and nature of true philanthropy. (S.) Heb. II. 119.
— and object of spiritual strength. (S.) Col. 33.
— and result of new creation. (I.) Gal. 547.
— great, of courage. (I.) Heb. II. 477.
— hidden, of power. (A.) Phil. 365.
— noblest, of joy. (S.) Luke II. 224.
— of evil thoughts. (I.) Mark 277.
— of fatherhood. (I.) Eph. 291.
— of gifts, God. (A.) Jas. 126.
— of life, Christ. (A.) John 455.
— of ministerial power. (S.) Acts I. 558.
— of obedience, love. (S.) John II. 573.
— of salvation. (S.) Titus 185. (I.) Luke I. 97.
— of satisfaction. (I.) Acts III. 145.
— of strength, weakness. (S.) 2 Cor. 494.
Sources of Christ's joy. (S.) John II. 639.
— of Christian comfort. (S.) John II. 463.
— of contentment. (A.) Phil. 358.
South, queen of. (S.) Matt. 249, 250.
Sovereign grace. (S.) Heb. II. 402.
— — and man's responsibility. (S.) Rom. II. 392.
— — God's. (S.) Matt. 445.
— — of God. (A.) 2 Tim. 39.
— love and free grace of God, salvation by. (S.) Eph. 157.
Sovereign, man's enmity against God as. (S.) Rom. I. 693.
— power of conscience. (S.) Mark 235.
— will, God's. (S.) Eph. 55.
Sovereignty, Christ's (I.) Eph. 110.
— — and its administration. (S.) Eph. 108.
— — over invisible world. (S.) Rev. 91.
— coming, of man. (S.) Heb. I. 114.
— Divine. (S.) Matt. 454. (I.) Rom. II. 280, 281, 292.
— — and human responsibility. (I.) Rom. II. 293.
— — in death of men. (S.) Luke III. 332.
— God's. (S.) Rom. II. 274, 293. (I.) Acts II. 431.
— of Christ. (S.) 1 Tim. 294.
— — universal. (A.) John III. 291.
— of Divine endowments. (I.) Matt. 580.
— — mercy. (S.) Rom. II. 280.
— of future. (S.) Heb. I. 105.
— of God. (S.) Rom. II. 306.
— of risen Christ. (I.) Eph. 106.
— wisdom, and glory of God. (S.) Jude 91.
Sower and seed, Divine. (S.) Luke II. 10, 11.
— duty of. (S.) Mark 127.
— parable of. (S. & I.) Matt. 258–265; Mark 123–142; Luke II. 4–34.
Sowers, two. (S.) Matt. 269.
Soweth, one, and another reapeth. (S.) John I. 392.
Sowing and reaping. (S.) John I. 368, 369, 391, 392; Gal. 486–505. (I. & A.) John I. 395, 396; Gal. 491, 508.
— for eternity. (I.) Gal. 501.
— gospel seed. (S.) John I. 393.
— plentiful. (I.) Luke II. 12.
— seed of Word. (A.) Luke II. 29.
— seeds of peace. (I.) Jas. 342.
— tares in malice. (I.) Matt. 274.
— to flesh, folly of. (S.) Gal. 503. (I.) Gal. 490.
Space to repent. (I.) Rev. 179.
Spain, false prophets in. (A.) Mark 542.
Sparing, sordid. (S.) Jas. 430.
Sparks carried by wind. (I.) Acts I. 650.
— of divinity in every human soul, beautiful faith in. (S.) Acts II. 139.
Sparrow, heartless mother reproved by. (A.) Titus 64.
Sparrows, sale of. (I.) Matt. 186.
— small value of. (I.) Matt. 186.
— turned preachers. (S.) Matt. 185.
— worth of. (I.) Luke II. 551.
Spasmodic religion. (I.) Gal. 339.
Speak about Jesus, constrained to. (I.) Acts I. 407.
— dumb made to. (S.) Matt. 169. (I.) Mark 303.
— for Christ. (A.) John II. 141.
— for yourself: challenge. (S.) John II. 140.
— intelligibly, preachers should. (I.) Acts III. 221.
— slow to, and swift to hear. (I.) Jas. 143. (A.) Jas. 146.
Speaking as dragon. (I.) Rev. 463.
— dead yet. (A.) Heb. II. 231.
— evil. (S. I. & A.) Jas. 334–391.
— — of dignities. (S.) 2 Pet. 131.
— — remedies for. (S.) Eph. 461.
— for Christ. (I.) Luke II. 559.
— God's Word. (I.) Acts I. 407.
— in temple. (S.) Acts I. 491.
— in tongue. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
— truth. (A.) Eph. 437.
— — in love. (S.) Eph. 393, 395. (I.) Eph. 397.
— — need of. (I.) Eph. 435.
Special call and unfailing result. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 19.
— care of weak ones. (I.) Matt. 235.
— invitation. (S.) Matt. 222.
— mission. (S.) Acts I. 683.
— providence in peril. (I.) Matt. 186.
— work, temptation test of ability for. (I.) Matt. 31.
Specialist, Christ no. (I.) Matt. 160.

Specific and personal, God's love. (S.) Gal. 118.
— and vast, man in relation to. (S.) 1 Thess. 267.
— God's care. (S.) Matt. 235.
— prayer, necessity of. (A.) John II. 627.
Specimen, beautiful, of Christian humility and genuine pathos. (I.) Philem. 42.
Specimens, John's Gospel collection of. (I.) John III. 521.
Spectacle, cross glorious. (I.) Gal. 530.
— to angels. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 363.
— wonderful. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 363.
Spectators, Christian runner in relation to his. (S.) Heb. II. 448.
— of Ascension, words to. (S.) Acts I. 69.
— of Crucifixion smiting their breasts. (S.) Luke III. 611.
Spectre, Macedonian. (S.) Acts II. 466.
— of old nature. (S.) Rom. I. 624.
— would not produce conviction in sinners. (I.) Luke III. 275.
Speculation and faith. (S.) John I. 581.
Speculations condemned. (S.) 1 Tim. 9.
— irreligious, and sinful practices, responsibility for. (S.) Jude 42.
— unprofitable. (I.) 1 Tim. 10.
— *versus* duty. (A.) Acts I. 36.
Speculative and practical error. (S.) Col. 155.
— wisdom, Scripture wisdom excels. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 289.
Speech, abuses and uses of. (S.) Mark 293.
— and action. (S.) John II. 456.
— and mind must be at one. (I.) Col. 206.
— are we merciful in our, to men? (I.) Luke I. 608.
— boastful. (S.) Jas. 300.
— Christian, aim of, edification. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 366; 1 Thess. 218.
— — honest. (S.) Acts I. 405.
— citizenship detected by. (A.) Phil. 274.
— emotion breaking out into. (I.) Luke I. 90.
— evil ministers better in, than works. (I.) Matt. 524.
— evils of. (S.) Jas. 290.
— foolish, stopping. (I.) Titus 41.
— from speechless. (S.) Heb. II. 226.
— gracious. (S.) Col. 286.
— helpful and unhelpful. (I.) Jas. 291
— his, is as dragon. (I.) Rev. 463.
— holy forms of. (S.) Jas. 420.
— ignorant. (S.) Jude 38.
— impediment in. (I.) Mark 297.
— impurity in. (S.) Eph. 489.
— irreverence in. (I.) Luke II. 345.
— is child of thought. (I.) 1 John 305.
— leavened by character rather than by. (I.) Matt. 279.
— of dead. (S.) Heb. II. 225.
— of faith, heavy ear and. (I.) Mark 295.
— of newly converted, judicious reserve in. (S.) Mark 56.
— of Tertullus. (S.) Acts III. 268.
— offences of. (S.) Jas. 295.
— Paul's first recorded. (S.) Acts II. 324–375.
— — private. (S.) Acts III. 300.
— poisonous. (S.) Rom. I. 220.
— present, and former silence, Christ's reasons for. (S.) John III. 1.
— regulation of. (S.) Jas. 201.
— right use of. (S.) Col. 287.
— seasoned with salt. (S.) Col. 289.
— silent. (I.) Matt. 8.
— song more marvellous than. (I.) Matt. 613.
— Spirit-inspired, characteristics of. (S.) Acts I. 149.
— superiority of, to writing. (I.) Gal. 293.
— thought better than. (I.) Luke II. 350.
— uncharitable, in light of death. (A.) Jas. 390.
— unprofitable. (A.) Eph. 451.
— with grace, seasoned with salt. (S.) Col. 286, 289.
Speech with reason, heavenly analogy of connection of. (S.) John I. 4.
— without words. (I.) Matt. 246.
Speeches, courteous, are becoming to Christians. (S.) Philem. 88.
Speechless. (S.) Matt. 500. (I.) Matt. 503.
— at judgment. (I.) Matt. 503.
— remained. (I.) Luke I. 30.
— speech from. (S.) Heb. II. 226.
Speed, all do not reach Christ at one. (I.) John III. 367.
Speedy destruction of carcases. (I.) Matt. 543.
Sphere, best, common lot. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 461.
— gospel. (S.) Matt. 279.
— new. (S.) Acts III. 487.
— of beneficence, limited. (I.) Gal. 521.
— of Christian joy. (I.) Phil. 310.
— — minister. (S.) Acts III. 409.
— of faith's power. (I.) Mark 355.
— of instrumentality. (S.) John II. 289.
— of patience. (A.) Jas. 21.
— of work, life. (I.) John II. 128.
— our. (I.) Acts I. 54.
— true, of human usefulness and source of human glory. (S.) 2 Cor. 441.
— we should do good in our own. (I.) Heb. II. 662.
Spheres, changing: word for workers. (S.) Acts I. 684.
— of truth. (S.) Phil. 338.
Spies, Eastern. (I.) Mark 473.
Spirit, abiding, praying Christ, giving Father, and. (S.) John II. 539.
— above nature. (S.) Gal. 385.
— absent in body but present in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— access to Father, through Son, by. (S.) Eph. 213.
— advent of. (S.) Acts I. 127.
— and body. (I.) Rom. I. 713.
— and conscience. (S.) Rom. II. 252. (I.) Rom. II. 253.
— and cry of adoption. (S.) Gal. 256.
— and flesh, conflict of. (I.) Matt. 624.
— — in conflict. (I.) Luke I. 410.
— and letter in ministry of Christianity. (S.) 2 Cor. 80, 81.
— and life. (S.) John I. 576.
— and method in which to learn. (S.) Luke I. 276.
— and nature. (S.) Rom. I. 675.
— and power of Baptist. (S.) Luke I. 27.
— — of Elias. (S.) Luke I. 28.
— and saint. (S.) John II. 549.
— and subject of Christian ministry. (S.) Eph. 241.
— and understanding. (S.) Luke I. 166.
— and water and blood. (S.) 1 John 424.
— and water, new birth of. (I.) John I. 213.
— and Word, functions of. (S.) Eph. 61.
— — witness of. (S.) Acts I. 505.
— as earnest. (S.) 2 Cor. 41.
— as oil. (I.) Matt. 565.
— as Teacher. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 167.
— baptism of. (S.) Matt. 21; Luke I. 339; Acts III. 65.
— — conditions of. (I.) Acts I. 430.
— — effects of. (I.) Acts I. 132.
— — experienced. (I.) Acts I. 132.
— — water and of. (S.) John I. 209.
— begun in. (S.) Gal. 147.
— believers serve in newness of. (S.) Rom. I. 564.
— benignant, blessings of. (S.) Col. 225.
— carping. (I.) Jas. 455.
— censorious. (S.) Luke I. 611.
— changed by. (I.) Luke I. 90.
— childlike, towards God. (S.) Rom. II. 33.
— Christ glorified by. (S.) John III. 73.
— — in flesh and in. (I.) 1 Pet. 320.
— — life of. (I.) John II. 296.
— Christly. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 200.

Spirit, Christian debtor not to flesh but to. (S.) Rom. II. 7.
— — ministry a ministry of. (S.) Matt. 180.
— Christians invited to partake of, freely. (S.) Eph. 552.
— — must be filled with. (S.) Eph. 553.
— cleansed by. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 414.
— common to brotherhood of Christian ministry, good-will. (S.) Phil. 39.
— conformed. (S.) Luke II. 382.
— counteracting evil tendency in man. (I.) 1 Pet. 5.
— day of. (S.) John III. 98.
— demonstration of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 128.
— descent of. (S.) Acts I. 109–249.
— dispensation of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 164.
— Divine, in ministry. (I.) Luke I. 355.
— — new manifestation of. (S.) Acts I. 133.
— — prayer aided by. (S.) Rom. II. 136.
— — sympathy of. (S.) Rom. II. 131.
— — working of. (S.) 1 Thess. 248.
— — yearning of, over us. (I.) Jas. 364.
— dumb. (S.) Luke II. 480.
— dwelling in and flowing from Christian man. (S.) John I. 650.
— earnest of. (S.) 2 Cor. 234.
— effects of indwelling of. (I.) Luke I. 426.
— effusion of. (S.) Acts I. 202, 209.
— emblem of, wind. (S.) John I. 222.
— enlargement of, on Caiaphas's prophecy. (S.) John II. 302.
— essential to establishment of Christian Church. (S.) Acts I. 26.
— evil, cast out. (S.) Mark 350.
— — return of. (I.) Luke II. 500.
— fervency of. (S.) Rom. II. 515.
— fervour of. (S.) Rom. II. 515, 516.
— filled with. (S.) Acts I. 146–149; Eph. 553. (I.) Eph. 552.
— first-fruits of. (S.) Rom. II. 110.
— forgiving. (S.) Luke II. 423. (I.) Eph. 465. (A.) Eph. 467.
— fourfold symbols of. (S.) Acts I. 139.
— freedom of. (S.) John I. 216; 2 Cor. 106.
— from Christ according to. (I.) Luke I. 361.
— fruit of. (S. & I.) Gal. 388–433; Eph. 503–506.
— fulness of, gift of glorified Christ. (I.) John I. 658.
— — need of Church. (S.) Acts I. 147.
— — not necessarily miraculous. (I.) Acts I. 147.
— gift of. (S.) John I. 325, III. 411; Acts I. 226–228. (A.) Acts III. 70.
— — and gift of Son compared. (S.) John II. 541.
— — dependent on prayer. (S.) Acts I. 428.
— — — upon conditions. (I.) Acts I. 135.
— — faith. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 153.
— gifts of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 168, 177.
— — must be wisely employed. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
— giveth life, letter killeth. (S.) 2 Cor. 83, 84.
— God is. (S.) John I. 360. (I.) John I. 362.
— God's, pouring out of. (S.) Acts I. 164.
— — work of. (S.) Jas. 118.
— great world-restoring. (S.) John II. 683.
— guidance of. (S. & I.) Acts II. 461–465; Rom. II. 19; Gal. 376–379.
— guiding into all truth. (I.) John III. 71.
— helping our infirmities. (S.) Rom. II. 138, 139.
— hope ennobles. (I.) 1 Pet. 72.
— how God is glorified in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 448.
— how poverty of, may be attained. (I.) Luke I. 564.
— humbling of, in humbling circumstances. (S.) 1 Pet. 408.
— in matter. (I.) Heb. II. 206.
— in soul, life and warfare of. (S.) Gal. 367, 372.
— in which restoration should be taken. (S.) Gal. 452. (I.) Gal. 464.
— — to close year. (S.) Phil. 374.
Spirit inclining us to seek after righteousness. (S.) Gal. 321.
— indwelling. (S.) Rom. I. 702–705, II. 1; 1 Cor. I. 173. (I.) Rom. II. 1.
— — comfort by support of. (I.) John II. 547.
— — of. (S.) John II. 551.
— influence of. (S.) John I. 575.
— intercession of. (S.) Rom. II. 142–151.
— inward, outward place reacting upon. (I.) Luke III. 7.
— John in, in Patmos. (S.) Rev. 46.
— judging. (S.) Luke I. 612.
— justified in. (S.) 1 Tim. 168, 169.
— knowledge of law without. (I.) Mark 87.
— leading of. (S. & I.) Luke I. 213; Rom. II. 15–20; Gal. 378, 379.
— led by. (S.) Luke I. 371.
— liberty of. (S.) 2 Cor. 106.
— likely to come, waiting where. (I.) Acts I. 135.
— likened to dove. (S.) Luke I. 354, 355. (I.) Luke I. 356.
— love in. (S.) Col. 17.
— — of. (S.) Rom. II. 730, 731.
— manifestation of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 170, 171.
— man's moral inability to understand thing of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 187.
— martyrs inspired by. (I.) Luke II. 573.
— meekness and quietness of. (S.) 1 Pet. 257.
— mercenary. (I.) Rom. I. 145.
— ministration of. (S.) 2 Cor. 91.
— missionary. (S.) Rom. I. 38. (A.) 1 Thess. 48.
— must be received by us. (I.) John I. 653.
— my. (S.) Rom. I. 23.
— narrow, superior to. (I.) Jas. 341.
— necessity of, in spiritual work. (A.) Phil. 42.
— — to understanding of things of God. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 174.
— non-fulfilment of lust of flesh without. (S.) Gal. 367.
— not wine, but. (S.) Eph. 549. (I.) Eph. 553.
— of antichrist in world, Spirit of Christ in us greater than. (S.) 1 John 302.
— of apostolical rebuke. (S.) 2 Cor. 364.
— of bondage and of adoption. (S.) Rom. II. 27–32.
— of charity humble spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 242.
— of Christ and of Elijah. (I.) Luke II. 187.
— — and prophets. (S.) 1 Pet. 55.
— — division in Church contrary to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 24.
— — having. (S.) Rom. I. 706–709.
— — in us greater than spirit of antichrist in world. (S.) 1 John 302.
— — power through. (A.) Phil. 365.
— of Christ's life. (I.) Luke I. 286.
— of Christianity, Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 103.
— of content. (I.) Luke II. 622.
— of controversy. (I.) 2 Tim. 181.
— of discipline. (I.) 2 Tim. 22.
— of disunion in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 89.
— of duty. (S.) Acts III. 135.
— of envy. (I.) Acts II. 550.
— of faith amid uncertainties. (I.) Mark 358.
— of fear. (S.) 1 John 362.
— of fire. (I.) John III. 32.
— of God. (S.) John I. 215; Rom. I. 701.
— — and spirit of world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 174.
— — like himself. (I.) Luke I. 355.
— — natural man blind to things of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 186.
— — need of. (I.) Luke III. 675.
— — sons of God led by. (S.) Rom. II. 21–27.
— — teaching of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 155.
— of gospel morality. (S.) Luke I. 557.
— of intolerance and sectarianism. (I.) Mark 369.
— of invocation. (S.) Matt. 85.
— of Jesus Christ, supply of. (S.) Phil. 41.
— of liberty. (S.) 2 Cor. 105. (I.) Gal. 270.
— of life in Christ, law of. (S.) Rom. I. 644–648.
— of love. (I.) Luke II. 266.

Spirit of martyrs. (S.) Phil. 151.
— of meekness. (I.) Gal. 456.
— of mind, renewal in. (I.) Eph. 425.
— of opposition. (A.) 2 Tim. 231.
— of Pentecost, new tongue which ought to fall to our lot by. (S.) Acts I. 149.
— of prayer. (S.) 1 Thess. 235, 238.
— of sedition: teachings of experience concerning its deceptions. (S.) Acts III. 94.
— of slumber. (S.) Rom. II. 403.
— of successful preaching. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— of true resignation. (I.) Luke II. 384.
— — servant of God. (I.) Luke III. 292.
— — service. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— of truth. (S. & I.) John II. 548, 549, III. 67–71.
— of war. (I.) Rev. 337.
— of warning. (I.) Phil. 257.
— of wisdom. (S.) Eph. 91.
— of world. (I.) Rom. II. 466.
— — and Spirit of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 174.
— of worldliness rebuked. (S.) Matt. 381.
— one, and one Body. (I.) Eph. 367.
— — diversity of operations but. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 177.
— — many gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 180.
— operations of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 178.
— or tone in which Paul preached. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 118.
— outpouring of. (S.) Acts I. 130, II. 201.
— overawed by. (A.) Luke I. 451.
— pacific, another proof of true sanctification. (S.) 1 Thess. 153.
— party, apostle's view of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 27.
— — unbecoming and injurious. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 214.
— peculiar, of Christians. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 176.
— persecuting. (S.) Acts III. 215.
— poor in. (S.) Matt. 44–46.
— poverty of, helpful to prayer. (I.) Luke I. 559.
— power, and assurance of gospel. (S.) 1 Thess. 16, 22.
— — through. (I.) 1 Thess. 15.
— prayer for, answered. (S.) Luke II. 480.
— praying in. (S.) Jude 65.
— progressive revelation of truth by. (I.) John III. 71.
— promise of. (S.) Acts I. 22.
— — fulness of Christ. (S.) John III. 78, 79.
— public. (S.) Acts II. 344.
— purifying heart. (I.) 1 Pet. 4.
— quench not. (S.) 1 Thess. 246–249.
— quenched. (A.) 1 Thess. 256.
— quenching. (S. & A.) 1 Thess. 250–255.
— Quickener. (S.) John I. 575.
— quickening, Christ. (S.) Luke III. 617.
— — second Adam. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 512.
— quiet. (S.) 1 Thess. 154.
— ready, flesh weak. (S.) Matt. 624, 626; Mark 607.
— receiving. (I.) Acts I. 147.
— receptive. (A.) Luke II. 231.
— religiously cheerful. (A.) Jas. 474.
— renouncing, of Christianity. (S.) Heb. II. 649.
— return of dispossessed. (I.) Matt. 251.
— revealed communications of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 165.
— revealing work of. (I.) John III. 81.
— salvation by faith and work of. (S.) Gal. 318.
— sanctification of. (S.) 1 Thess. 133.
— — connection between faith and. (S.) 2 Thess. 57.
— seal and earnest of. (S.) 2 Cor. 38.
— sealing of. (S.) 2 Cor. 38, 39; Eph. 67, 71, 74. (I.) Eph. 75.
— sent. (S.) Gal. 257.
— soul, and body. (S.) 1 Thess. 280–282.
— speaking to Church. (S.) Rev. 273.
— strength through. (A.) Eph. 298.
— supply of, relation between prayer and. (I.) Phil. 42.
— susceptible to saving truth. (I.) Mark 147.
Spirit, sword of. (S.) Eph. 671–676.
— — unsheathed by. (I.) Eph. 675.
— symbols of. (S.) Acts I. 137, 139.
— sympathetic. (S.) Col. 292.
— Teacher. (S.) John II. 579.
— testifying of Christ. (S.) John II. 680.
— — to believer's adoption. (S.) Rom. II. 49.
— testimony of, to truth of gospel. (S.) Heb. II. 247.
— that restores fallen brother should pervade ordinary Christian relations. (I.) Gal. 464.
— things of, and things of flesh. (S.) Rom. I. 671.
— — God revealed by. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 165.
— tides of. (I.) Luke I. 426.
— to be filled with, best defence against besetting sin. (S.) Eph. 548.
— to seek salvation. (I.) Mark 78.
— true, of missions. (S.) John III. 410.
— — missionary. (A.) 1 Thess. 48.
— — of prayer. (S.) Phil. 6.
— — of reform. (S.) 2 Tim. 228.
— — of service. (A.) Rom. I. 564; Heb. II. 579.
— truth sword of. (I.) Acts I. 214.
— two kinds of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 174.
— unclean, expulsion of. (S.) Luke I. 453.
— — Jesus rebuking. (I.) Mark 41.
— unforgiving. (I.) Luke II. 414.
— union with Christ by. (S.) Rev. 318.
— unity of. (S.) Eph. 359, 360.
— — bond of peace. (S.) Eph. 360.
— *versus* flesh? (S. & I.) Gal. 358–376.
— waiting for. (I.) Acts I. 430.
— walking in. (S.) Gal. 367, 448. (I.) Gal. 363.
— — preservative from lusts of flesh. (S.) Gal. 360.
— water emblem of. (I.) John I. 657.
— who have, and who have not. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 156.
— willing, and weak flesh. (S.) Matt. 624, 626; Mark 607.
— with you and in you. (S.) John II. 551.
— withering work of. (S.) 1 Pet. 118.
— witness of, with our spirits. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 36–49.
— — to truth. (S.) John II. 681.
— work for those filled with. (I.) Acts I. 432.
— — of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 177; Gal. 258; Eph. 349.
— — of, in Church. (S.) Gal. 147.
— — of, in deaconship of Christian Church. (S.) Acts I. 544.
— — of, in modern life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 148.
— — of, in proto-martyr. (S.) Acts I. 607.
— worshipping. (I.) Matt. 469.
Spirit's application of promises to believer's heart. (S.) Eph. 62.
— direction. (I.) Acts II. 464.
— dwelling. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 281.
— gift of strength. (S.) Eph. 297.
— help in prayer. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 140, 141.
— indwelling, manner and importance of. (S.) 1 John 290.
— jealousy. (S.) Jas. 363.
— light, protecting. (A.) 1 Thess. 255.
— operation, diversity of. (I.) John I. 217.
— — nature and tokens of. (S.) Rom. II. 24.
— operations, abundance and vitality of. (I.) John I. 657.
— — diversity of. (I.) John I. 657; 1 Cor. II. 170.
— outpouring, time of, proves unity of two dispensations. (I.) Acts I. 133.
— relation to Law. (I.) Gal. 438.
— seal. (S.) Eph. 70.
— teaching, necessity of, to right understanding of Scriptures. (S.) John III. 73.
— threefold conviction. (S.) John III. 35.
— witness to Christ. (S.) 1 John 423.
— work. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 183.
— — in soul. (I.) Luke III. 104.
— working, mysteriousness, reality, and variableness of. (I.) John I. 216.

Spirit's working, spiritual movement effect of. (I.) John I. 217.
— — symbol of, wind. (S.) John I. 222.
Spirits departed, advent of living to. (S.) Heb. II. 555.
— duty of testing. (S.) 1 John 297. (I.) 2 Thess. 35.
— Eastern belief in. (I.) Matt. 308.
— evil, Christ's supremacy over. (S.) Mark 104.
— — existence of. (S.) Eph. 635. (I.) Luke I. 377.
— — in heart. (S.) Acts III. 75.
— — personality and agency of. (S.) 1 Pet. 430.
— — subtlety of. (I.) Eph. 131.
— fallen, faith of Christians contrasted in its results with faith of. (S.) Jas. 266.
— father of. (I.) Heb. II. 498.
— in possession of man. (S.) Luke II. 64.
— in prison. (S.) 1 Pet. 319, 320.
— ministering. (S.) Heb. I. 61.
— not, but Spirit. (S.) Eph. 549. (I.) Eph. 553.
— our righteousness exercised in trying; test, confessing that Jesus Christ is come in flesh. (S.) 1 John 295.
— — witness of Spirit with. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 36–49.
— power of evil, and power over them. (S.) Mark 190.
— seven. (S.) Rev. 10.
— — of God. (S.) Rev. 190.
— three, mission of. (S.) Rev. 517.
— to be tried. (S.) 1 John 297. (I.) 2 Thess. 35.
— trial of, rules for. (S.) 1 John 297.
— true and false. (S.) 1 John 297.
— try. (I.) 1 John 300.
— two. (S.) 1 John 305.
Spirit-inspired speech, characteristics of. (S.) Acts I. 49.
Spirit-world, reality of. (I.) Luke I. 19.
Spiritual accommodation, law of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
— accounts, importance of. (I.) Phil. 184.
— adaptation. (I.) Matt. 177.
— advance, occasional relapse compatible with. (I.) Matt. 634.
— advantage of godly man, whole world, with all things therein, is for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 313.
— affinity. (I.) Rom. I. 677.
— and carnal beneficence, duty of. (I.) Rom. II. 725.
— — mind. (S.) Rom. I. 671–678.
— and earthly blessing. (I.) John I. 340.
— and hereditary interest in covenant. (I.) John II. 73.
— and literal obedience. (I.) Rom. I. 190.
— and natural. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 515.
— — good. (S.) Jas. 121.
— — life, maintenance of. (S.) John I. 507.
— — — man dependent on God for. (S.) Acts III. 365.
— — man, enmity between. (I.) Gal. 305.
— — persons, conflict in. (S.) Rom. I. 619.
— — relationships. (S.) Rom. II. 768.
— — two families. (S.) Luke II. 49.
— — world, growth in. (I.) Mark 171.
— and psychical, law of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 516.
— and related freedoms. (I.) Gal. 313.
— and scientific truth. (S.) John II. 55.
— and sensuous. (S.) Heb. II. 536.
— and temporal prosperity. (S.) 3 John 10, 11.
— appetite, want of. (S.) Matt. 51.
— assimilation. (S.) John I. 544.
— astuteness. (I.) Luke I. 421.
— attainment. (S.) Phil. 28.
— awakening. (S.) John I. 456.
— babyhood. (I.) Heb. I. 427.
— barbarism. (S.) Phil. 238.
— being, Christ sphere of. (I.) Rom. II. 251.
Spiritual benefit, ministration to need of those who have contributed to our, not act of generosity but of debt. (S.) Rom. II. 725.
— — of improved psalmody. (I.) Matt. 613.
— births. (A.) John I. 213.
— blessing, every, comes through Christ. (S.) Eph. 10.
— blessings. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 157. (I.) Eph. 6, 7.
— — best. (S.) Jude 10.
— — bestowed on others give occasion of joy to saints. (S.) Philem. 37.
— — from Father. (S.) Eph. 6.
— — in Christ. (I.) Eph. 8, 9.
— — unrecognized. (I.) Eph. 9.
— — we must appropriate. (I.) Eph. 9.
— blindness. (S.) Matt. 464. (I.) Eph. 407. (A.) John II. 109; Rom. II. 404.
— — and sight. (I.) Luke III. 386.
— — curing. (S.) Mark 314.
— blood-shedding. (S.) Heb. II. 39.
— body. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 510.
— — and natural body. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 509.
— bondage, things of this world are insufficient to redeem from. (S.) 1 Pet. 101.
— building. (S.) Eph. 222, 224, 228; Jude 58.
— capital, law of. (I.) Matt. 584.
— caution. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 586.
— change, great. (S.) Col. 43.
— — inner, need for. (I.) Matt. 429.
— children. (A.) Titus 23; Philem. 49.
— citizenship, poverty runs through every act of. (I.) Luke I. 563.
— cleansing. (I.) 1 John 64.
— comforts. (S.) Matt. 48.
— condition of others, Christians ought to be solicitous about. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 382.
— confidence. (S.) Heb. II. 152.
— conflict. (I.) Gal. 374.
— — weapons, and victory. (S.) 2 Cor. 421.
— consumption. (S.) Rev. 202.
— convictions. (S.) John II. 14.
— co-operation. (S.) Acts I. 284.
— culture. (S.) Phil. 8.
— — of world. (S.) John I. 382.
— cures, analogy to. (I.) Mark 315.
— darkness. (S.) Acts III. 417.
— — and light. (S.) 1 Pet. 169.
— death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 441; Eph. 124; Col. 146.
— — and life. (S.) Eph. 129.
— — — of believer. (S.) Gal. 135.
— — believers not subject to. (S.) Rom. I. 716.
— — nature and universality of. (S.) Eph. 125.
— — some causes of. (S.) Rev. 194.
— — state of, and misery thereof. (S.) Eph. 518.
— declension. (S.) Rev. 114, 117. (I.) Gal. 336.
— — and recovery. (S.) Heb. I. 456.
— — reproved, admonished, and threatened. (S.) Rev. 110.
— decline, first stages of. (S.) Rev. 244.
— defilement. (S.) Mark 275.
— delight varied by severe temptation. (I.) Matt. 30.
— destitution, causes of. (S.) Jas. 348.
— development. (S.) 1 Pet. 128.
— — of Christ. (S.) Luke I. 280.
— diligence. (S.) Heb. I. 492.
— discernment. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 187, 188, II. 157. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 190.
— discrimination. (S.) Phil. 25.
— disease, cure of. (S.) John I. 429.
— dwarfs. (A.) Heb. I. 448.
— emancipation. (S.) John II. 58; Rom. I. 653.
— emotion not to be suppressed. (I.) Matt. 602.
— endowment of Christian Church. (S.) 2 Tim. 25.

Spiritual enjoyments of heavenly life: river of life. (S.) Rev. 700.
— enlargement. (S.) 2 Cor. 343.
— enlightenment. (S.) Eph. 97. (A.) Eph. 95.
— — religious affections arise from. (S.) Col. 210.
— espousals. (I.) Matt. 163.
— exercises, Satan busy during. (I.) Luke I. 415.
— experience. (S.) Acts II. 374.
— eye. (I.) Luke III. 644.
— — seat of. (I.) Eph. 95.
— eye-salve; or, benefit of illumination. (S.) Eph. 92.
— faculty. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 197.
— failure, its cause and cure. (S.) Matt. 380.
— family of Abraham. (S.) Rom. I. 290, 291.
— father. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 368.
— favour time of trial. (S.) Luke I. 370.
— fertility. (I.) Gal. 387.
— fishing. (S.) Luke I. 473.
— fluctuations. (I.) Rom. I. 622.
— foes, our. (S.) Eph. 638.
— food, man's. (S.) Matt. 35.
— — preference of, to natural. (S.) John I. 529.
— force, latent, in man. (S.) 2 Tim. 20.
— foundation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 245.
— freedom. (S.) Gal. 31L (I.) John II. 58; Gal. 314.
— — gift. (A.) John II. 71.
— — only for. (I.) Gal. 376.
— fruit in Church. (I.) Gal. 387.
— fruitfulness, seasons of. (S.) Acts II. 405.
— gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 142–147, 340.
— — and inspiration. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 147.
— — nature of, and some directions for their use. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 364.
— good, and advantage of godly man, all things are for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 300.
— — struggle for attainment of. (I.) Luke II. 458.
— graces need invigoration. (I.) Rev. 203.
— gravitation, law of. (S.) Acts I. 106.
— growth. (S.) Mark 175; 1 John 106.
— — Christian beneficence means of. (I.) Philem. 35.
— — influence of food on. (I.) 1 Pet. 133.
— guidance, superiority of, to legal. (I.) Gal. 377.
— harvest. (S.) John I. 393.
— — principle of. (S.) Gal. 489.
— harvest-field. (S.) Matt. 171.
— healing. (S.) Mark 270.
— health. (S.) 3 John 10.
— heirship. (S.) Phil. 177.
— history, man's, supreme things in. (S.) John III. 122.
— house. (S.) Heb. I. 224.
— — God's, cohesion in. (I.) 1 Pet. 141.
— how may we be so, as to check sin in its first risings? (S.) Gal. 360.
— husbandman, helplessness of. (I.) Mark 166.
— idleness. (S.) Matt. 451, 453.
— ignorance and pride. (S.) John I. 637.
— — evil and good. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 156.
— — of Samaritans. (I.) John I. 354.
— illumination and Divine love. (S.) John III. 216.
— increase. (S.) John I. 283; 1 Cor. I. 219.
— infirmities, Divine help for. (S.) Rom. I. 134.
— influence. (S.) John I. 219.
— — from another world. (I.) Acts I. 129.
— influences, children specially susceptible of. (S.) Matt. 421.
— — utilizing rich. (I.) Matt. 331.
— insensibility. (I.) Eph. 127, 410, 413. (A.) Heb. I. 267.
— insight. (I.) Eph. 234.
— — impossible to unspiritual men. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 188.
— — need of, to discernment of truth. (I.) John II. 89.
Spiritual instruction, bodily healing preparation for. (I.) Luke II. 99.
— interaction, law of. (S.) Phil. 129.
— intercourse in families, restraining of. (S.) Heb. I. 262.
— intimations. (I.) Luke I. 226.
— introspection. (S.) Rev. 293.
— investments. (S.) Luke III. 420.
— joy. (S.) Acts I. 718.
— — excessive. (I.) Luke I. 224.
— — method and variety of. (I.) Gal. 406.
— Judaism. (S.) Rom. I. 190.
— judgment. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 194.
— kingdom, Christ's. (S.) Luke III. 413, 415.
— — of God, proportionateness of. (S.) Rev. 673.
— kinship. (I.) Gal. 151.
— — with Christ. (I.) Mark 119.
— knowledge. (S.) 2 Cor. 284. (I.) Col. 19.
— — and its practical results. (S.) Col. 23.
— — attained. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 177.
— — growth in. (S.) Eph. 90.
— — is conditional, deep. (A.) Eph. 234.
— — obedience organ of. (S.) John I. 613.
— — true prophet has, at first hand. (I.) Matt. 195.
— labour and food. (S.) John I. 529.
— lack, how is, to be supplied? (I.) Matt. 432.
— lameness. (S.) Acts I. 272.
— law. (I.) Gal. 497.
— laziness. (S.) John I. 341.
— leading. (I.) Gal. 378.
— liberty. (S.) John II. 57; Rom. II. 97; 2 Cor. 108, 109. (I.) John II. 71.
— — Christian believers exhorted to maintenance of. (S.) Gal. 312.
— life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 441; Gal. 113, 134, 387.
— — call to fourfold manifestation of. (S.) Phil. 65.
— — Church abhorrent to Christ because of lukewarm temperature of its. (S.) Rev. 235.
— — development of. (S.) Eph. 384. (I.) John III. 455.
— — distinguishing properties of. (S.) Acts I. 489.
— — Divine inspiration. (S.) John I. 217.
— — divisions in Church arise from want of. (I.) Rom. II. 763.
— — faith and. (S.) Gal. 113.
— — gift of Holy Spirit necessary to. (I.) Acts III. 69.
— — growth of. (S.) Mark 156, 157, 159, 175; 2 Cor. 178.
— — higher. (S.) Luke I. 425.
— — in believers, glorious analogy of. (S.) Eph. 101.
— — in glorified body, life in heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 508.
— — its cause and its grandeur. (S.) Jas. 129.
— — its origin and true development. (S.) 2 Pet. 11.
— — liberty of. (I.) 2 Cor. 105.
— — power of. (I.) Luke II. 222.
— — prayer necessary to maintain. (I.) Luke II. 313.
— — relation of faith and love to. (I.) Gal. 331.
— — secret of. (I.) Gal. 111.
— — seven unities of. (S.) Eph. 364.
— — three stages of. (S.) Acts III. 360.
— — true, in man. (S.) John II. 606.
— — two stages of. (S.) John I. 586.
— — vigorous. (I.) Eph. 298.
— Light, Christ. (S.) Eph. 517.
— love, decline of. (S.) Rev. 116.
— man. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 191, 195.
— — and natural man. (I.) 1 John 445.
— — lord of sabbath. (I.) Luke I. 540.
— — prayer breath of. (I.) Luke I. 506.
— — unknown to world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 195.

Spiritual matters, narrow limits of human comprehension in. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 169.
— meaning, admiration for outward form rather than for. (I.) Luke III. 474.
— mind. (S.) Rom. I. 680, 681; 1 Cor. I. 376.
— miracles of gospel. (S.) Acts I. 655.
— misery. (S.) Eph. 182.
— mnemonics; or, rules for improving memory. (I.) Jas. 193.
— modesty. (S.) Matt. 66.
— mood, high, failure of. (I.) Matt. 349.
— mourning. (S.) Matt. 46–48; Luke I. 568.
— movement effect of Spirit's working. (I.) John I. 217.
— must supplant physical life. (I.) Matt. 430.
— nature. (S.) 1 Thess. 283.
— — appeal to. (I.) Gal. 358.
— — of circumcision. (I.) Luke I. 199.
— navigator bound for holy land. (S.) Rev. 292.
— necessities, man's, adaptedness of Christianity to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 107.
— no law against. (I.) Gal. 439, 440.
— nobility. (S.) Acts II. 565.
— objects, supreme attachment due to. (S.) Col. 177.
— or inward liberty. (S.) 2 Pet. 140.
— or natural? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 186.
— order. (I.) Rom. II. 482.
— parentage. (S.) Titus 22.
— — better than natural. (S.) Philem. 49.
— paternity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 368. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 369. (A.) 1 Tim. 4.
— peace. (S.) John II. 590; Gal. 410.
— perception. (I.) Eph. 318.
— — besetting sin dulls. (I.) Heb. II. 454.
— ploughing. (S.) Luke II. 204.
— power. (I.) Luke I. 426, III. 674.
— — are we ready for? (I.) Acts I. 135.
— — for missionary work. (S.) Acts I. 45.
— — great want of Church. (I.) Matt. 677.
— — impaired and restored. (S.) Luke II. 177.
— — latent. (I.) 2 Tim. 21.
— — natural gift no substitute for. (I.) Acts I. 42.
— — old gospel preached with new. (A.) Acts I. 46.
— — only known by its effects. [(I.) Luke I. 453.
— — prayer means of obtaining. (I.) Acts I. 42.
— — reception of. (A.) Acts I. 42.
— — recognized. (I.) Acts I. 42.
— preparation, man's part in work of. (S.) Mark 6.
— prerogatives, relation of animal appetites to. (S.) Heb. II. 527.
— pride, argument against. (S.) Luke III. 293.
— production and practical development of true religion. (S.) Heb. II. 276.
— progress, obstructions to. (I.) Gal. 337.
— — preparatory work needful for. (I.) Mark 7.
— property, concerning. (S.) 2 John 17.
— pruning. (S.) John II. 613.
— qualification for reception of spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 175.
— qualities, imperfection of. (S.) John II. 257.
— racer. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 563.
— realities in material emblems. (S.) Heb. I. 472.
— realization, intellectual conception not. (I.) Matt. 267.
— refreshment. (S.) Rom. II. 733; 1 Cor. II. 585.
— rejoicing, cause for. (S.) Rom. II. 592.
— relation between Paul and Thessalonians. (S.) 1 Thess. 109.
— relationship. (A.) Mark 119.
— — to Christ. (I.) Luke II. 47.
— — with Christ. (S.) Matt. 256.
— religion, breadth of. (S.) John I. 365. (I.) John I. 349.
Spiritual religion, need of. (S.) Rom. I. 173.
— renewal in Christ. (S.) Col. 203.
— resurrection. (S.) John I. 456.
— riches. (S.) Rev. 140.
— — by Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 10.
— ruin, Saviour from. (I.) Luke I. 153.
— rulers, duty to. (S.) Heb. II. 619.
— salvation, method of, illustrated. (S.) Mark 55.
— seed, Abraham's. (S.) Gal. 231.
— sense, growth of. (I.) Heb. I. 425.
— sight, blindness leading to. (A.) John II. 115.
— — conditioned by purity. (S.) Matt. 56.
— — restored. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 167.
— — sin injurious to. (S.) 3 John 28.
— significance of Thomas's name. (I.) John II. 253.
— slavery, sin is. (S.) John II. 59, 64.
— sleep. (S.) 1 Thess. 201.
— sluggishness. (S.) Heb. I. 501.
— slumber, danger of. (A.) 1 Thess. 203.
— song, spontaneous. (I.) Luke I. 89.
— songs, and psalms, and hymns. (S.) Col. 242.
— sonship. (S.) 1 John 175.
— spring fast: Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 113.
— state, test of. (I.) Luke II. 413.
— steadfastness. (S.) 2 Pet. 196.
— strength. (S.) Eph. 297.
— — source and object of. (S.) Col. 33.
— succour derived from appointed means. (S.) Acts III. 48.
— suggestions of Transfiguration. (S.) Matt. 371.
— teaching, worldliness vitiating. (I.) Luke II. 575.
— temple. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 241; Eph. 222, 224, 228.
— — God's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 277.
— tests. (I.) Gal. 388.
— things. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 178.
— — attention given more to worldly than to. (I.) Mark 150.
— — deception in. (S.) Gal. 491.
— — eye open to. (S.) Eph. 94.
— — hindrances and helps to memory in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 388.
— — natural man's ignorance of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 185.
— — progress in. (I.) Luke I. 296.
— — with spiritual, comparing. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 182.
— thirst prepares us to receive living water. (I.) John I. 342.
— treasury, our. (I.) Eph. 255.
— treatment, methods of. (I.) Mark 220.
— — Paul's, of Church whilst in state of faction. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 203.
— truth, dispensation of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 182.
— understanding, use of. (I.) Col. 27.
— unity. (I.) Eph. 363.
— use of their life, godly only do make; or, godly men do only live. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 314.
— uses of affliction. (S.) Luke I. 510.
— *versus* natural man. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 190.
— victory in spite of disadvantage. (I.) Luke I. 372.
— vision, body dark medium of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 298.
— — humility aids. (I.) Matt. 397.
— visitants. (I.) Mark 23.
— walk. (S.) Gal. 359, 366. (I.) Gal. 363.
— wants of men, concern for. (S.) Phil. 154.
— warfare. (S.) 2 Cor. 424; Eph. 627.
— — and Divine promise. (S.) Rev. 166.
— warmth, how to maintain. (S.) Acts III. 464.
— washing. (S. & I.) John II. 402. (A.) Titus 190.
— waste and wealth. (I.) Luke II. 498.
— watering. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 219.
— weakness prejudicial. (A.) Eph. 297.

Spiritual weariness. (S.) Heb. II. 478.
— weights. (I.) Heb. II. 451.
— welfare of Jews, incentive to Christians to promote. (S.) Heb. I. 563.
— — of mankind, secularization of sabbath inimical to. (I.) Mark 91.
— wisdom, Paul's view of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 140.
— witchcraft. (S.) Gal. 142.
— withering. (S.) Jude 49.
— work. (S.) John III. 191.
— — necessity of Spirit in. (A.) Phil. 42.
— world, natural law in. (I.) 2 Thess. 54.
— worship. (S.) John I. 347, 357, 358; Phil. 177. (I.) John I. 362.
— — blessings of. (S.) Acts I 427.
— worth of childhood. (I.) Matt. 392.
— wrestling is personal. (A.) Eph. 638.
Spiritual-mindedness. (S.) Rom. I. 678–681; Phil. 301.
Spiritualism, practical. (S.) 2 Cor. 245.
Spirituality and ceremonialism. (I.) Mark 272.
— and liberty, triumph of. (S.) Acts II. 438.
— God's, necessity. (I.) John I. 363.
— historic movement towards. (S.) Acts I. 145.
— meditation promotes. (I.) Gal. 456.
— morality gate to. (S.) Matt. 72.
— of beatific vision. (S.) 1 John 198, 199.
— of Christ's kingdom. (S.) John III. 246.
— of Divine Law and sinfulness of man. (S.) Rom. I. 596.
— of God. (S.) John I. 361, 363.
— of kingdom of God. (S.) Rom. II. 656.
— of mind possible. (I.) Gal. 456.
— — value of. (I.) Gal. 368.
— of motive, worth of work determined by. (I.) Matt. 444.
— of religion. (I.) John I. 43.
— of worship. (S.) John I. 356, 359.
— possible, man should not be content with morality when. (I.) Matt. 73.
— pretended. (I.) 2 Tim. 204.
— safeguard against temptation. (I.) Col. 176.
— test of, fervency. (I.) Rom. II. 515.
Spiritually guided not under Law. (S.) Gal. 379.
— interpreted, Bible precepts to be. (I.) Luke I. 595.
— proud and luxurious. (S.) Rev. 252.
Splendour, fading. (S.) Jas. 72.
Splint and beam. (S.) Luke I. 632.
Spoiler and his implement. (S.) Col. 129.
— spoiling. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 322.
Spoils, division of. (S.) Luke II. 492, 494.
Spoken against, Christ. (S.) Luke I. 244.
— Word, inspiration of. (I.) 1 Thess. 74.
— — preference for. (A.) Acts II. 443.
Spontaneity in goodness. (S.) Philem. 57.
Spontaneous spiritual song. (I.) Luke I. 89.
— true worship is. (A.) John I. 362.
Sporting with sin. (I.) 2 Pet. 134.
Spot, one weak. (I.) Luke III. 376.
— without. (I.) 1 Pet. 106.
Spots and blemishes. (S.) 2 Pet. 133.
Spread and fruitfulness of gospel. (S.) Col. 14.
— of Christianity. (I.) Matt. 740.
— — inconsistency hinders. (A.) Rom. I. 182.
— of gospel. (S.) Acts II. 218–221; Rom. II. 390.
— of truth to foreign lands. (I.) Matt. 326.
Spreading gospel. (A.) 2 Thess. 77.
— tendency of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 110.
— tidings. (A.) Rev. 772.
Spring clothing. (S. & I.) Eph. 428.
— deep, of joy. (I.) Jas. 18.
— fast, spiritual: Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 113.
— inward. (I.) John I. 340.
— Jesus. (A.) John I. 339.
— of living water. (S.) John I. 332.
— religion. (I.) John I. 340.
Springs of living water, believers. (I.) John I. 656.
Spring-heads, Christians not ponds but. (A.) John I. 656.
Spring-tides, love's. (S.) Phil. 21.
Springing fountain. (S.) John I. 332.
Sprinkled blood of Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 5.
Sprinkling, blood of. (S.) Heb. II. 37, 559.
Spur. (S.) John II. 125.
Spurious and genuine apostles. (I.) Gal. 4.
— Christianity, seven sons of Sceva. (S.) Acts III. 74.
— holiness. (I.) Luke II. 526.
— ministry. (S.) Phil. 36.
— sanctity. (S.) John III. 240.
Spying. (S.) Gal. 71.
Stability. (S.) 2 Cor. 35.
— and order, apostolic praise of. (S.) Col. 122.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 293. (I.) Heb. I. 230.
— example of. (I.) Heb. I. 230.
— means of. (I.) Heb. I. 230.
— of Divine promises. (I.) Heb. I. 633.
— of God's purpose. (S.) 2 Tim. 197.
— of holiness. (I.) 2 Tim. 209.
— people's, minister's comfort. (S.) 1 Thess. 112.
— strength, and establishment, Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 446.
Stable at Bethlehem and empire of Rome. (S.) Luke I. 112.
— of Bethlehem, first pilgrims to. (S.) Luke I. 185.
Stablished in gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 773.
Stachys and Urbane. (S.) Rom. II. 755.
Staff, Jacob worshipping on his. (S.) Heb. II. 338, 339.
Stages, different, in growth of Christian life. (S.) Mark 159.
— of life, successive. (S.) 1 John 104.
— of true use of Scripture. (S.) Acts II. 570.
— three. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 391.
Staggering, sinfulness of. (S.) Rom. I. 305.
Stand fast. (S.) Col. 92. (I.) Gal. 315; Phil. 72; 2 Thess. 62. (A.) Phil. 292, 295.
— — in faith. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 575.
— — in Lord, we live if ye. (I.) 1 Thess. 110.
— — watchword for to-day. (S.) Phil. 293.
— firm. (A.) Eph. 651.
— girt about with truth. (S.) Eph. 652.
Standard, Christ's, and world's. (I.) Luke I. 561.
— double, of duty. (S.) 2 Cor. 398.
— law. (A.) Rom. I. 226.
— of age. (I.) Philem. 45.
— of God's justice. (A.) Rom. I. 209.
— of good and evil. (S.) Matt. 130.
— of judgment. (S.) 1 John 168.
— of self-measurement, well to have. (I.) Matt. 73.
— of thankfulness. (I.) Rom. I. 22.
— true, of riches. (I.) Luke II. 593.
— wrong, of measure. (S.) 2 Cor. 439.
Standards, ideal, of duty. (S.) Rom. I. 205.
— of character, true and false. (S.) Gal. 474.
— two false, of judgment. (S.) 2 Cor. 438.
Standard-bearers, good. (I.) Heb. II. 479.
Standing before God. (I.) Rev. 596.
— before mirror. (S.) Jas. 178.
— before Son of man. (S.) Luke III. 499.
— by faith. (S.) Rom. II. 411.
— by, folly of merely. (I.) John II. 293.
— Christ, at door. (S.) Rev. 267. (I.) Rev. 268.
— fast in liberty. (I.) Gal. 313.
— fire. (A.) Heb. II. 115.
— idle. (S.) Matt. 451. (I.) Matt. 453.
— in evil day. (S.) Eph. 648.
— in perfectness. (S.) Col. 301.
— in truth. (S.) John II. 80.
— revelation best means of conviction. (S.) Luke III. 272.
— — of God evidence sufficient for Divine things. (S.) Luke III. 274.
— safely. (A.) Eph. 642.
— still. (I.) Eph. 648.

Standing sure, means of. (S.) Eph. 626.
— to what God has said. (A.) Rom. I. 205.
— yet dead. (I.) Eph. 124.
Star and wise men. (S.) Matt. 8.
— bright and morning. (S.) Rev. 753–759.
— guiding. (S.) Matt. 8.
— — wise men to Babe of Bethlehem. (S.) Matt. 6.
— Morning, Christ. (S.) Rev. 184, 185.
— of grace. (S.) Matt. 8.
— of right, boy who followed. (A.) Matt. 9.
— sages, and Saviour. (S.) Matt. 5.
— Saviour's. (S.) Matt. 8.
— to fall, why should God permit this? (I.) Rev. 404.
Stars and candlesticks. (I.) Rev. 95.
— fallen. (S.) Rev. 404, 405.
— seven, and seven candlesticks. (S.) Rev. 103.
— wandering. (S.) Jude 52.
— wiring. (S.) Acts III. 423.
Starlight to sunlight, from. (S.) 2 Pet. 95.
Start, ready to. (A.) Luke I. 221.
Startled conscience. (S.) Mark 238.
Starvation, beginning of. (I.) Luke III. 149.
Starving world, work of Church in. (I.) Matt. 303.
State before God, our, self-delusion as to. (S.) 1 John 51.
— change of, demands change of life. (S.) Eph. 498.
— Christian view of. (S.) Rom. II. 560.
— earthly and heavenly, of good. (S.) Rom. II. 589.
— fallen, of man. (S.) Rom. I. 396.
— future. (S.) Titus 138.
— — discoveries made in gospel with respect to. (S.) Tim. 66.
— misery of unregenerate. (S.) Rom. I. 561.
— of expectation, our, and reasons for it. (S.) Titus 137.
— of grace. (S.) Rom. I. 340.
— of nature and state of grace. (S.) Rom. I. 562; Eph. 137.
— of scepticism, evils of. (S.) Heb. II. 636.
— sabbath service to. (I.) Mark 92.
— security, family discipline and. (I.) Eph. 597.
States and times of Church, disposal of. (S.) Heb. II. 439.
Statement, opening, of prosecuting counsel. (I.) Acts III. 268.
Station, own, every one should keep to his. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 190.
Statute-law of discipleship. (S.) Luke III. 50.
Stay and pray. (I.) Heb. I. 510.
— better to, than go. (S.) John III. 167.
— our only, death of Christ. (S.) John II. 649.
Staying and going. (S.) John I. 580.
— power. (I.) Matt. 182.
Steadfast, commendation for. (S.) Rev. 220.
— effects of backsliding on. (I.) John I. 585.
— faith, value of. (I.) Col. 124.
— in truth. (A.) Gal. 20.
— unmovably. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 554.
Steadfastness. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 574. (A.) Acts I. 240.
— and faith of early Christians. (S.) Acts I. 241.
— and hope. (A.) 2 Thess. 69.
— and hopefulness. (A.) Eph. 186.
— and order. (I.) Col. 122.
— and work, hope. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 552.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 575; Phil. 293; 1 Thess. 110–112. (I.) Rev. 182.
— exhortation to. (S.) Eph. 272; Heb. I. 349.
— in apostles' doctrine and fellowship. (S.) Acts I. 244.
— in Lord. (S.) Phil. 292.
— in path of duty. (I.) Luke II. 183.
— in profession and practice of religion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 551.
— in religion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 549, 551.
— in trouble. (I.) Eph. 644.
Steadfastness, motive to, wise diffusion of trials. (S.) 1 Pet. 435.
— motives for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 552.
— — to. (S.) 1 Tim. 293.
— of believers source of ministerial satisfaction. (S.) 1 Thess. 107.
— of Church life of ministry. (S.) 1 Thess. 109.
— people's, pastor's life wrapped up with his. (S.) 1 Thess. 111.
— persuasive to. (S.) Heb. I. 281.
— rarity of. (I.) Matt. 541.
— religious. (S.) Acts II. 233.
— secret of. (S.) Gal. 316. (I.) Gal. 315; Phil. 292.
— spiritual. (S.) 2 Pet. 196.
Steady perseverance. (I.) Phil. 258.
— to pole. (I.) Heb. II. 115.
Stealing. (A.) Eph. 446.
— divers sorts of. (I.) Eph. 445.
— Lord's day. (I.) Mark 90.
Stellar beauty of Christ. (S.) Rev. 758.
Step, all-decisive. (S.) Acts II. 528.
— final. (I.) John II. 434.
— first, to earth. (I.) Luke II. 408.
— — towards righteousness. (I.) Matt. 424.
— one false, danger of. (I.) Mark 634.
Steps essential to faith. (S.) Rom. II. 373.
— five, to judgment. (I.) John II. 625.
— in life, prayer preliminary to important. (S.) Luke I. 547.
— successive, in conversion of sinner. (S.) Mark 293.
Stephanas, house of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 584.
Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 609.
— accusation of. (S.) Acts I. 559, 561.
— and Moses. (S.) Acts I. 565.
— and Saul. (S.) Acts I. 623–625, 639.
— arraignment and transfiguration of. (S.) Acts I. 559.
— burial of. (S.) Acts I. 643–645.
— character of. (S.) Acts I. 547.
— disputing in synagogues. (S.) Acts I. 556.
— living and dying, cross of Christ reflected in. (S.) Acts I. 632.
— persecution after. (S.) Acts I. 641.
— procedure against. (S.) Acts I. 605.
— request of. (S.) Acts I. 632.
— worshipper and witness for Jesus, more than conqueror of death and world. (S.) Acts I. 630.
Stephen's change of tone. (S.) Acts I. 600.
— countenance, angelic glory on. (S.) Acts I. 567.
— defence. (S.) Acts I. 570–604.
— dying prayer. (S.) Acts I. 626–632.
— faith and its source. (S.) Acts I. 547.
— martyrdom. (S.) Acts I. 614–623, 634.
— miracles and controversies. (S.) Acts I. 552.
— outlook and vision. (S.) Acts I. 609, 611.
— rapture. (S.) Acts I. 608.
— sleep. (S.) Acts I. 633.
— testimony. (S.) Acts I. 574.
— three crowns. (S.) Acts I. 632.
Stereotyping of human character. (S.) Rev. 737.
Stern message. (I.) Philem. 18.
— truths. (I.) Matt. 327.
Sternness necessary. (I.) Luke I. 326.
Steward, certain man had. (I.) Luke III. 207.
— faithful. (I.) Luke II. 660. (A.) Titus 31.
— man. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 337.
— minister is. (S.) Matt. 557.
— of God's mysteries. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 336.
— Sunday-school teacher. (S.) Luke III. 206.
— unjust, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 200–208.
— — example in one respect. (S.) Luke III. 205, 211.
— — teaching lesson of prudence. (S.) Luke III. 208.
Stewards and ministers. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 335.
— all men, of God. (S.) Luke III. 201.
— Christ's servants. (S.) Luke III. 200.

Stewards of God. (A.) Titus 31.
Stewardship. (S.) Luke III. 203, 205.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 349, 353.
— citizen's twofold. (I.) Matt. 505.
— faithful. (S.) Luke III. 206; 1 Cor. I. 340.
— ministerial. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 339; Titus 31.
— moral. (S.) Luke III. 204.
— not ownership in property. (I.) Luke II. 608.
— of life. (S.) Luke III. 204.
— our. (S.) Luke II. 660.
Stifled, testimony not to be. (I.) Acts I. 399.
Stigmata. (S. & I.) Gal. 550–555.
Stilling of storm, miraculous. (S.) Luke II. 55.
Stimulating, belief in God. (A.) John II. 470.
— discouraged. (A.) Heb. II. 507.
— example. (I.) 1 Thess. 30. (A.) 1 Thess. 26.
— to good works. (A.) Heb. II. 126.
Stimulus, Christ's presence our. (I.) Matt. 687.
— of example. (A.) 2 Tim. 274.
— of holiness. (I.) 2 Tim. 218.
— persecution. (I.) Acts I. 358. (A.) 1 Thess. 78.
— suffering. (A.) Eph. 230.
— thorn-crown. (I.) Mark 653.
Sting in jest. (I.) Eph. 490.
— no, in death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 533, 538.
— of death extracted. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 533.
— — in sin. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 538.
Stir about way. (S.) Acts III. 91.
— gospel makes. (S.) Acts III. 92.
— up gift of God, Christian exhorted to, that is in him. (S.) 2 Tim. 13.
— up grace, private helps to. (S.) 2 Tim. 11.
Stirred up within us, gifts of God are to be. (S.) 2 Tim. 11.
Stirred-up will. (S.) 2 Tim. 13.
Stock, account of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 328.
— like, like fruit. (I.) Luke I. 12.
Stock-taking, minister's. (S.) Acts III. 491.
Stoics and Epicureans. (I.) Acts II. 585.
Stolen goods, Satan offering. (I.) Luke I. 406.
Stone and manna. (S.) Rev. 165.
— away, taking. (S.) John II. 288.
— into loaf, why improper to turn? (S.) Matt. 33.
— living, Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 138.
— of death rolled away. (I.) Mark 692.
— of stumbling. (S.) Matt. 492.
— rejected. (I.) Mark 473.
— rolled. (S.) Mark 698.
— taken away, secth. (I.) John III. 365.
— was rolled away. (I.) Mark 696.
— which builders disallowed. (S.) 1 Pet. 160.
— white. (S. & I.) Rev. 168, 169.
Stones, command these. (S.) Matt. 33.
— foundation. (S.) Rev. 678.
— — inscriptions on. (I.) 2 Tim. 203.
— living. (S.) 1 Pet. 139. (I.) 1 Pet. 141.
— names on. (S.) Rev. 669.
— precious, foundations of. (S.) Rev. 670.
— then took they up, to cast at him. (I.) John II. 103.
— these. (I.) Luke I. 395.
— transfigured. (S.) Acts I. 626.
— turned into bread. (I.) Luke I. 393.
Stoned, Moses in Law commanded us that such should be. (I.) John II. 9.
Stoning, death by. (I.) John II. 9.
— of Paul. (S.) Acts II. 407.
Stony ground. (S. & I.) Luke II. 15.
— — seed upon. (S.) Mark 130.
— places. (S.) Matt. 262.
— — seeds on. (S.) Luke II. 17.
Stony-ground hearers, withering is fearful fate of all. (S.) Matt. 262.
Stooping and looking in. (I.) John III. 367, 368.
— to save, Christ. (I.) Matt. 464.
Storehouse, Bible rich. (I.) Luke III. 641.
— of evil, heart. (I.) Mark 276.
— of memory. (I.) Mark 239.
Storm and deliverance. (S.) Acts III. 415.
— at Jerusalem, Paul in. (S.) Acts III. 206.
— Christ in. (S.) Mark 180, 181, 186.
Storm, Christ was seen in. (I.) Mark 262.
— disciples in. (S.) Matt. 148, 150; Mark 181, 186. (I.) Mark 263.
— great, and great calm. (S.) Mark 180, 181.
— heaven taken by. (S.) Matt. 211.
— in. (A.) Acts III. 416.
— miraculous stilling of. (S.) Luke II. 55.
— night, Christ in. (S.) John I. 520.
— on lake. (S.) Matt. 148, 149; Luke II. 56. (I.) John I. 521.
— Paul in. (S.) Acts III. 414, 415.
— — and his celestial visitant. (S.) Acts III. 420.
— Peter in. (S.) Matt. 310.
— religion in. (S.) Acts III. 421.
— rising above. (I.) Acts III. 416.
— voice of Jesus in. (S.) Mark 262.
Storms beat round mountain souls. (I.) Matt. 622.
— God's. (I.) Mark 181.
Storm-centre, John Baptist. (I.) Matt. 15.
Storming heaven. (I.) Luke II. 462.
— inward city of sin. (I.) Matt. 32.
Stormy ocean of this world, Christ's bark on. (S.) Acts III. 406.
— voyage of life. (S.) Acts III. 403.
Story, Jewish. (A.) Jas. 398.
— moving. (I.) Luke III. 126.
— of chief priests. (S.) Matt. 673.
— of grave. (S.) John II. 287.
— of Nain. (S.) Luke I. 686.
— of paralytic. (I.) Matt. 155.
— of runaway slave. (S.) Philem. 61.
— wonderful, of Joseph's bones. (S.) Heb. II. 343–347.
Stout men, weak tempers can foil. (S.) Mark 631.
Straight course. (I.) Matt. 150.
— crooked made. (S.) Luke I. 314.
— — woman made. (S.) Luke II. 748.
— cutting. (I.) 2 Tim. 184.
— make paths. (I.) John I. 89.
— road, walk in. (I.) Phil. 258.
— street. (S.) Acts II. 43.
— — called, dwellers in. (S.) Acts II. 44.
Straightforwardness. (I.) 2 Tim. 184. (A.) Gal. 91.
— of Jesus. (I.) John I. 354.
Straightway. (S.) Acts II. 61.
— curing. (I.) Matt. 166.
— he preached Christ. (A.) Acts II. 67.
Straining out gnat. (I.) Matt. 531.
Stairs, Paul's address on. (S.) Acts III. 219.
Strait. (I.) Phil. 63.
— betwixt two. (S.) Phil. 58.
— gate. (I.) Luke II. 766, 768, 770, 771, 774, 775.
— — and wide. (S.) Matt. 127.
— — not shut gate. (S.) Matt. 126.
— Paul's; or, Christ is best. (S.) Phil. 59.
— what makes gate? (S.) Matt. 127.
Straitened, sense in which Christ was. (S.) Luke II. 682.
Straiton, David, Scottish martyr. (A.) Luke II. 564.
Strange choice, God's. (S. & A.) 1 Cor. I. 98–101.
— dealings with his people, Christ's. (I.) Luke I. 277.
— episode. (I.) Mark 659.
— greatness. (I.) Luke I. 24.
— joy yet explicable. (I.) Luke III. 682.
— land, sojourners in. (S.) Acts I. 576.
— messenger. (I.) Mark 718.
— not so. (S.) 1 Pet. 356.
— places, God calls men in. (I.) Mark 74.
— thing, trials no. (S.) 1 Pet. 357.
— things. (S.) Luke I. 514. (I.) Luke I. 516.
— weapon: all-prayer. (S.) Luke III. 336.
Strangeness of our Lord's procedure: foot-washing. (I.) John II. 394.
Stranger, heavenly, received. (S.) Rev. 263.
— here. (S.) 1 Pet. 173.

Strangers and pilgrims on earth. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 300–315.
— angels as. (I.) Heb. II. 593.
— entertaining. (S.) Heb. II. 590.
— God's people are. (S.) Heb. II. 309.
— kindness to. (I.) Heb. II. 591.
— may be angels. (S.) Heb. II. 592.
— of living as. (S.) Heb. II. 306.
— sheep will not follow. (A.) John II. 170.
Stratagemata Satanæ. (S.) 2 Cor. 52.
Strategy, Paul's, its vindication. (S.) Acts III. 256.
Strawberry-preachers, not. (I.) 2 Tim. 320.
Stray sheep, in search of. (I.) Luke III. 88.
Strays and waifs, Christ's treatment of. (I.) John I. 372.
Stream, blessing in Abraham is like. (S.) Gal. 155.
Street, golden. (S.) Rev. 680.
— Straight. (S.) Acts II. 43.
Streets, Oriental. (I.) John II. 246.
Strength. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 574, 582.
— against temptation. (S.) Eph. 624.
— and conflict. (S.) 2 Tim. 126.
— and foundation of character, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 204.
— and trial proportionate. (A.) Rev. 142.
— and triumph, young manhood's. (S.) 1 John 118.
— and weakness. (S.) Phil. 361.
— by Christ. (S.) Phil. 363.
— by feeding on Christ. (I.) Eph. 297.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 582; Eph. 297. (I.) Eph. 621.
— — union. (A.) Phil. 79.
— Christian's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 15.
— — acquaintance with Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 71.
— devil's. (S.) Mark 112.
— exercise develops. (I.) 2 Pet. 26.
— foundation imparts, to structure. (I.) Matt. 134.
— fountain of. (S.) Phil. 364.
— from God, all. (S.) Eph. 622.
— in Christ. (A.) Phil. 365.
— in Lord. (S.) Eph. 620. (I.) Eph. 623.
— in suffering. (A.) Eph. 624.
— in weakness. (S.) 2 Cor. 478, 494. (I.) Heb. II. 415.
— is needed, why. (I.) Eph. 618.
— little, open door for. (S.) Rev. 217.
— moral. (A.) Eph. 618.
— — in women. (I.) Mark 692.
— of character. (S.) Eph. 298.
— of faith, how to estimate. (I.) Gal. 332.
— of gentleness. (I.) Gal. 420.
— of grace. (S.) 2 Tim. 124.
— of missionary work. (S.) Acts II. 306.
— of sin is law. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 539, 540.
— of tempted, Christ. (I.) Heb. I. 367.
— of union. (I.) Eph. 368. (A.) Eph. 363.
— of weakness. (I.) Heb. II. 415.
— of young men. (S.) 1 John 114.
— our true. (A.) 2 Tim. 125.
— out of weakness. (S.) Heb. II. 410.
— patience. (I.) Jas. 452.
— prayer secret of. (I.) Acts I. 82.
— rejoicing indicates. (A.) 1 Pet. 48.
— required for religious service. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— secret of. (I.) Eph. 624.
— — prayer. (A.) Jas. 493.
— source of, weakness. (S.) 2 Cor. 494.
— Spirit's gift of. (S.) Eph. 297.
— spiritual. (S.) Eph. 297.
— — source and object of. (S.) Col. 33.
— stability, and establishment, Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 446.
— temptation conducive to. (I.) Matt. 31.
— through Christ. (A.) Phil. 364.
— through partnership with Christ. (A.) 2 Tim. 124.
— through Spirit. (A.) Eph. 298.
— through trial. (I.) Jas. 85.
— true. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 583.
Strength, true moral. (S.) Rev. 216.
— union is. (I.) Eph. 368. (A.) John III. 155.
— unity is. (I.) Eph. 363.
— victory, and knowledge in youth. (S.) 1 John 110.
— watch our. (I.) Matt. 628.
— without. (S.) Rom. I. 359.
— youthful. (S.) 1 John 113.
— — hopefulness of. (S.) 1 John 117.
Strengthened with glorious power. (S.) Col. 33.
— with might. (S.) Eph. 301.
Strengthening and conversion. (S.) Luke III. 529.
— medicine, best. (S.) Heb. II. 414.
— of inner man. (S.) Eph. 302.
— words from Saviour's lips. (S.) 2 Cor. 489.
Strenuous Church, Ephesus. (S.) Rev. 98.
Stretch forth thine hand. (S.) Mark 98.
Strict faithfulness. (A.) Gal. 74.
— way of religion, many rest upon, which yet cometh not up to, but often is besides, appointment of Word. (S.) Acts III. 332.
Strictness of law of Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 521.
Strife. (S.) Gal. 382.
— among Christians ruinous. (A.) Phil. 297.
— and envy lead to confusion. (S.) Jas. 327.
— and envying. (S.) Jas. 321.
— and love. (S.) Phil. 296.
— between Pharisees and Sadducees. (I.) Acts III. 258.
— engendered by gospel. (I.) Luke II. 686.
— evils of. (I.) Gal. 357, 358.
— how to defeat. (A.) Gal. 357.
— in fold. (I.) Gal. 357.
— lawful. (S.) 2 Tim. 149. (I.) 2 Tim. 148.
— lusts causes of. (I.) Jas. 345.
— men's love of. (A.) Jas. 347.
— of brethren, sectarianism. (I.) Acts II. 203.
— of faith and doubt in soul. (S.) Mark 359.
— of words. (S.) 2 Tim. 181.
— or vain-glory, let nothing be done through. (S.) Phil. 82.
— religious. (A.) 2 Tim. 228.
— victory amid. (S.) Rom. I. 617.
Strike again. (I.) Luke III. 348.
— but hear us! (I.) Acts II. 378.
Striker, no. (A.) Titus 34.
Striking contrasts. (S.) John I. 605.
— conversion. (S.) Acts I. 686.
— declaration. (S.) Matt. 221.
String of pearls. (S.) 1 Pet. 12.
Stripes, many. (S.) Luke II. 664.
— — enlightened yet disobedient servant beaten with. (S.) Luke II. 665.
— of Jesus. (S.) 1 Pet. 238. (I.) 1 Pet. 240.
— of love. (I.) Heb. II. 493.
Stripped of his raiment. (A.) Mark 663.
Stripping for race. (S.) Heb. II. 455.
Strive, time to. (S.) Luke II. 773.
— to enter in. (S.) Luke II. 763, 771.
Striving against conviction. (S.) Acts III. 344.
— against sin. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 479–481.
— for heaven. (S.) Luke II. 765.
— — worth. (I.) Luke II. 785.
— lawful. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 574; 2 Tim. 148, 149. (A.) 2 Tim. 148.
— Paul's, for Colossians. (S.) Col. 109.
— to be great, unhappiness of. (I.) Luke II. 180.
— together. (I.) Phil. 72.
Strong and weak. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 602, 606, 665–668.
— be. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 576, 581.
— Christians. (S.) Eph. 620.
— consolation. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 516–520.
— contrasts of moral character. (S.) Acts I. 640.
— convictions in religion. (S.) Rom. II. 612.
— crying. (I.) Jas. 491.
— delusion. (S.) 2 Cor. 144.
— difficulty of, to sympathize with weak. (A.) 1 Thess. 224.
— encouragement. (I.) Heb. I. 520.

Strong faith. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 310, 311.
— helping weak. (A.) Rom. II. 674.
— in Christ. (I.) Gal. 116.
— — Jesus. (A.) 2 Tim. 126.
— in prayer. (I.) Eph. 622.
— in spirit, waxed. (I.) Luke I. 110.
— love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 224.
— man armed. (S.) Luke II. 490, 493, 494. (I.) Mark 113.
— man's armour. (S.) Luke II. 494.
— meat. (S.) Heb. I. 428.
— men, food that makes. (A.) Heb. I. 432.
— one driven out by a stronger. (S.) Luke II. 489.
— out of weakness made. (S.) Heb. II. 413.
— Saviour, feeble faith appealing to. (S.) Mark 361.
— through faith. (A.) 2 Tim. 126.
— to weak, obligation of. (S.) Luke II. 264.
— weak world made. (S.) Rom. I. 362.
Stronger, strong one driven out by a. (S.) Luke II. 489.
Strongholds. (S.) 2 Cor. 427.
Struck Jesus, one. (S.) John III. 235.
Structural process, life. (I.) Matt. 135.
Structure, growth of. (I.) Eph. 226.
— life as. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 262.
Struggle and triumph. (S.) Luke I. 241.
— and victory of faith. (S.) Mark 358.
— believer's. (I.) Gal. 372.
— coming. (S.) John II. 598.
— daily. (S.) Rom. I. 612.
— for attainment of spiritual good. (I.) Luke II. 458.
— for perfection. (I.) Phil. 226.
— in life, signs of. (I.) Gal. 552.
— moral, scene of. (S.) Rev. 571.
— of flesh and Spirit. (S.) Gal. 372.
— to reach heaven. (I.) Matt. 211.
Stubborn will, man's. (S.) Rev. 408.
Student, influence of night on. (I.) John I. 192.
Students in mysteries of redemption, angels. (S.) 1 Pet. 61.
Study and labour necessary for reaching heaven. (S.) Heb. I. 328.
— and practice of medicine, importance of religion to. (S.) Col. 306.
— Bible, how we should. (S.) John I. 474. (I.) John I. 475.
— central subject of, salvation. (S.) 1 Pet. 51.
— design of Book of Revelation and reward for its. (S.) Rev. 2.
— devout, Incarnation subject for. (S.) Luke I. 195.
— for doctrine of atonement. (I.) Luke III. 381.
— of angels, doctrine of salvation. (S.) 1 Pet. 56.
— of Bible, incidental advantages of. (S.) 2 Tim. 308.
— of Jesus. (S.) Heb. I. 215.
— of quietness and practice of our own business. (S.) 1 Thess. 155.
— of salvation. (S.) 1 Pet. 54.
— of Scriptures, practice in. (I.) Acts II. 568.
— our, of God's truth must be with heart. (S.) 2 Cor. 101.
— people. (I.) Mark 508.
— profitable, of Word of God, directions for. (S.) Acts I. 708.
— resultless. (I.) 2 Tim. 269.
— Scripture, importance of. (S.) John I. 474.
— to angels, redemption. (S.) 1 Pet. 58–63.
— unfettered Bible, advantage of. (I.) John I. 475.
— unsearchable. (S.) Eph. 325.
Studies, angelic. (S.) Eph. 260.
Stumble, dangerous to. (I.) 1 Pet. 161.
Stumbling, hatred causes. (I.) 1 John 99.
— stone of. (S.) Matt. 492.
Stumbling-block, common. (A.) Rom. II. 315.
— prejudice. (I.) Mark 72.
Stumbling-blocks. (S.) Mark 375. (I.) Mark 373.
Stumbling-stone and rock of offence, Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 312, 313.
— of unbelievers, Jesus. (S.) 1 Pet. 160.
Stupefying draught, Christ refusing. (S.) Mark 660.
— potion. (I.) Mark 660.
Styles of preaching, different. (I.) Acts I. 164.
Subduing power of gospel. (A.) 1 Thess. 19.
— sin, fasting means of. (S.) Matt. 384.
Subject and spirit of Christian ministry. (S.) Eph. 241.
— of preaching, proper, morality. (S.) Titus 201.
Subject's duty. (S.) Titus 160.
Subjects and governors. (S.) Rom. II. 561.
— and rulers, duties of. (S) Rom. II. 565, 566.
— good. (S.) 1 Pet. 210.
— loyal, good news for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 455.
— of Divine grace exhorted to cleave unto Lord. (S.) Acts II. 234.
— of intercession. (S.) Eph. 678.
— of kingdom, Christ's yoke easy to. (S.) Matt. 228.
— — made by voluntary submission, not by geographical limitation. (I.) Matt. 91.
— of Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 132.
— often made light of. (S.) Matt. 497.
— our duties as. (S.) Matt. 506.
— scholars to be considered rather than. (I.) 2 Tim. 230.
Subject-matter of Epistle to Philemon, inferences from. (S.) Philem. 17.
Subjected in hope. (S.) Rom. II. 87.
Subjection, Christian's, to civil authority. (S.) Rom. II. 569.
— final, of mankind to God. (S.) Rom. II. 641.
— for conscience' sake. (I.) Rom. II. 569.
— limits of, to civil rulers. (S.) 1 Pet. 184.
— of children. (I.) Luke I. 294.
— of heart to Christ. (I.) 2 Cor. 435.
— of thought, Christian. (S.) 2 Cor. 429.
— professed, unto gospel of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 405.
— to authority. (S.) 1 Pet. 185.
— to civil rulers. (S.) Titus 161.
— to God. (A.) Heb. II. 498.
— to higher powers. (S.) Rom. II. 558.
— to righteousness and freedom from sin. (S.) Rom. I. 518.
— twofold, of humanity to God. (S.) Acts II. 38.
— wife's, to husband, reason for. (S.) Eph. 573.
— wifely. (I.) 1 Pet. 244.
— — manner of. (S.) Eph. 575.
Subjective conditions of salvation, faith and confession. (S.) Rom. II. 358.
— results of temptation of Christ. (S.) Matt. 30.
— theory of prayer. (S.) Luke II. 470.
Subjugation, twofold, of humanity to God. (S.) Rom. II. 641.
Sublime character, John. (S.) Rev. 39.
— comparison. (S.) Rom. II. 66.
— devotion, Saviour's defence of. (S.) Matt. 603.
— grandeur and implied attainability of true ideal of life. (S.) 1 Pet. 84.
— theme of Christian ministry, pre-eminent honour and. (S.) Col. 95.
Sublimest human distinction. (S.) Rev. 469.
— of all prayers, Amen to. (S.) John III. 214.
— possession. (S.) 1 John 445.
Sublimity of Christianity and worthlessness of human popularity. (S.) Acts II. 392.
Submission. (A.) Heb. II. 485, 498.
— and courage. (S.) Acts III. 196.
— and sacrifice. (S.) John I. 466.
— and resolution. (I.) Acts III. 117.
— as progress. (S.) Matt. 620.
— best defence. (A.) Rom. I. 503.
— Christ's life of. (I.) Luke I. 292.
— Christian. (I.) Jas. 376.
— due to elders of Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 585.
— duty of. (I.) Matt. 617.

Submission enjoined. (S.) 1 Pet. 210.
— final, of Son to Father. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 462.
— for common cause. (A.) Eph. 570.
— God's providence argument for. (I.) Matt. 622.
— intellectual. (I.) Mark 394.
— involved in prayer and thanksgiving. (I.) Phil. 324.
— of Christian wife. (S.) Eph. 573.
— one to another. (S.) Eph. 569.
— real, to Christ, effect of Divine influence. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 158.
— reasons for. (S.) John II. 400.
— rest in. (I.) Matt. 226.
— to authority, duty of. (S.) 1 Pet. 184.
— to Divine dispensation. (S.) 1 Pet. 407.
— — will. (I.) Matt. 616. (A.) Acts III. 198.
— to Father's will. (S.) Matt. 221.
— to God. (S. & I.) Jas. 372-376.
— to government. (S.) 1 Pet. 185.
— to rulers. (S.) 1 Pet. 184.
— to will of God. (S.) Acts III. 198. (A.) Eph. 547.
— — — reasons for. (S.) Luke I. 55.
— under loss. (A.) Heb. II. 485.
— unquestioning. (I.) Luke II. 382.
— without reasoning. (A.) John I. 160.
Submissive spirit of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt. 92.
Submissiveness, value of, in wives. (A.) Col. 257.
Submitting ourselves to God. (S.) Jas. 369.
Subordination of love. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 467.
— of personal joys. (I.) Luke I. 59.
— to God, Christ's equality with and. (I.) John II. 596.
Subserviency of crime to purposes of God. (S.) Acts I. 87.
Subsidiary lives. (I.) Luke I. 115.
— points. (S.) John I. 303.
Substance and shadow. (S.) Col. 154; Heb. II. 189.
— and shadows of life. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 486.
— better. (S.) Heb. II. 152.
— — and enduring. (S.) Heb. II. 151.
— heavenly. (S.) Heb. II. 150.
— of Christianity. (S.) Eph. 305.
— of Church. (I.) Acts I. 81.
— wasted. (I.) Luke III. 139, 141.
Substitute. (A.) Gal. 117, 180.
— Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 314.
— — died as. (I.) Mark 676.
— — our. (A.) Gal. 180.
— great. (S.) Rom. I. 316.
— no, for light. (I.) 1 John 34.
— sinner's. (S.) Philem. 53. (I.) Gal. 109. (A.) Heb. II. 73.
Substitution. (S.) 2 Cor. 320. (I.) Matt. 612. (A.) John II. 302, 303.
— of one for all. (S.) 2 Cor. 321.
— remission of sins by. (S.) Heb. II. 38.
Substitutionary death of Christ, redemption by. (A.) Gal. 9.
Subtle, temptation sometimes. (I.) Jas. 378.
— with gentle, grace blending. (I.) Matt. 179.
Subtlety of evil spirits. (I.) Eph. 131.
— of Satan. (I.) Matt. 36.
— of Satan's temptations. (I.) Mark 21.
— of Tempter. (I.) 1 Thess. 105.
Subtleties, metaphysical. (I.) 2 Tim. 228.
Suburbs of city of refuge, some are in. (I.) Mark 504.
Success. (S.) Acts I. 269.
— and comfort, ministerial, two important elements of. (S.) Rom. II. 733.
— and failure. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— — Christian, secret of. (I.) Matt. 382.
— and offence of Cross. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 77.
— and preaching. (A.) Acts II. 199.
— and prayer. (A.) 2 Thess. 74.
— and work of ministry. (S.) Luke II. 214.
— conditions of, in working for Christ. (S.) 2 Tim. 319.
Success, danger of. (A.) 2 Tim. 226.
— devotion to single purpose essential to. (A.) Phil. 242.
— earnestness essential to. (A.) John I. 384.
— failure in midst of. (I.) Matt. 310.
— great, good earnests of. (S.) Acts I. 549.
— in apparent failure. (S.) Matt. 655.
— in foreign missions, faith condition of; or, why Jericho fell. (I.) Heb. II. 396.
— in preaching, essential elements of, boldness. (S.) 1 Thess. 42-56.
— in unexpected quarters. (I.) John I. 400.
— ministerial, prayer and. (A.) Acts I. 546.
— mode of preaching gospel adapted to. (S.) Acts II. 376.
— of Christianity argument for its Divine origin. (S.) Acts I. 521.
— — secret of. (A.) Rom. I. 13.
— of gospel. (S.) Luke I. 706; 2 Thess. 76.
— — entirely of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 215.
— — envy at. (S.) Acts II. 363.
— — in days of apostles. (S.) Acts II. 291-294.
— of ministry owing to Divine influence. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 223.
— of missions. (I.) Mark 719.
— of preaching Christ. (S.) Acts II. 215.
— one, in life. (S.) John III. 329.
— Paul's. (S.) Rom. II. 717.
— prayer certified of. (S.) Luke II. 465.
— secret of. (A.) 1 Tim. 215.
— thankfulness for. (A.) 1 Thess. 113.
— to Christianity, Resurrection guarantees. (A.) Mark 705.
— unprincipled, is failure. (I.) Luke I. 407.
— way to. (I.) Gal. 507.
— widening, of missionary toil. (I.) Gal. 62.
— work not for, but for God. (I.) Mark 573.
— worship of. (I.) Acts II. 391.
Successful and unsuccessful builders. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 275.
— endeavour. (A.) Jas. 513.
— importunity. (I.) Luke II. 463.
— minister's safeguard. (S.) Luke II. 224.
— morn, disappointing night and. (S.) Luke I. 483.
— prayer, Christ's work for us secret of. (I.) John II. 627.
— work, essentials of. (S.) Acts II. 221.
— — love secret of. (I.) John I. 382.
— worldly policy. (S.) Luke II. 593.
— wrestling. (I.) Eph. 633.
Succession, apostolical, true. (I.) Gal. 4.
Successors of Cain, Balaam and Core. (S.) Jude 43.
Succour, Christ's, to tempted. (S.) Heb. I. 205, 206.
— of saints. (S.) Phil. 164.
— our best, tempted Saviour. (S.) Heb. I. 198.
— spiritual, derived from appointed means. (S.) Acts III. 48.
— timely. (S.) Heb. I. 373.
— to others that suffer, experience of suffering causing. (S.) Heb. I. 204.
Succourer of tempted. (S.) Heb. I. 205.
— suffering. (S.) Heb. I. 203.
Succouring Christ to tempted souls, Lord Jesus Christ a. (S.) Heb. I. 203.
Sucking off bait. (I.) Luke I. 496.
Sudden and signal calamity improved. (S.) Luke II. 717.
— call. (A.) Luke II. 616, 659.
— conversion. (I.) John I. 374. (A.) Acts II. 21.
— conversions not always genuine. (I.) Acts I. 667.
— death. (S.) Matt. 556; Acts III. 115; Rev. 778.
— destruction, procrastination leads to. (A.) 1 Thess. 194.
— revelations. (S.) Rev. 67.
— revivals explained. (I.) Acts I. 129.
Suddenly. (I.) Luke I. 166.
— judgment overtakes sin. (A.) John II. 45.

Suddenness of Second Advent. (I.) 1 Thess. 191.
Suffer, better, than sin. (I.) Matt. 399.
— encouragement to, for Christ, and danger of denying him. (S.) 2 Tim. 176.
— for righteousness, blessedness of those who. (S.) 1 Pet. 292.
— for well-doing, pride in profane causeth good men to. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— Jesus sympathizes with all who. (I.) John II. 283.
— little children to come. (S.) Matt. 420.
— some arguments for helping saints to. (S.) Luke I. 577.
— unto you it is given to. (S.) Phil. 73.
— why we. (S.) Acts III. 469.
Sufferer and Saviour. (S.) John II. 111.
— pious, exhorted to glorify God. (S.) 1 Pet. 365.
— shameful. (S.) Heb. II. 473.
Sufferers, compassion with. (S.) Heb. II. 149.
— though, now sons. (S.) 1 John 186.
— variety of: their best meeting-place. (I.) Mark 211.
Suffering. (I.) Jas. 458.
— advantageous. (I.) Heb. II. 498.
— and communion, cup of. (S.) Luke III. 504.
— and glory. (I.) Heb. II. 477.
— — to be revealed in good. (S.) Rom. II. 68.
— and perfection. (I.) 1 Pet. 443.
— and reigning with Jesus. (S.) 2 Tim. 174.
— and sin. (S.) John I. 441. (I.) Rev. 142.
— and solitude, influence of, upon Christian life. (S.) Rev. 45.
— and temptation limited and made useful. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 20.
— and triumph, Christ's, hour of. (S.) John II. 331.
— attends God's children. (S.) Rom. II. 64.
— baptism. (S.) Luke II. 671.
— begets sympathy. (A.) John I. 308.
— Christ heals without causing. (I.) Luke I. 545.
— — refusing any alleviation of his. (S.) Mark 660.
— Christ's baptism of. (S.) Luke II. 683.
— — cup of. (S.) Mark 430.
— — explanation of. (S.) John II. 116.
— — school of. (S.) Jas. 7.
— — vicarious. (I.) Rom. I. 393.
— Christians. (S.) Rev. 141.
— — spared. (I.) Mark 169.
— chronic. (A.) Rev. 635.
— — purpose of. (S.) John II. 114.
— common lot. (I.) Jas. 460.
— cup of. (S.) John III. 228.
— discipline of. (I.) Heb. I. 137.
— early. (I.) Luke I. 200.
— experience of, causing succour to others that suffer. (S.) Heb. I. 204.
— fellowship in. (I.) Gal. 462.
— — of. (I.) Heb. II. 596.
— for Christ. (S.) Phil. 74. (A.) Phil. 75.
— — joy of. (A.) Acts I. 526.
— — rewarded. (A.) 2 Tim. 177.
— for Christ's Name's sake. (A.) Acts II. 57.
— for gospel. (S.) 2 Tim. 161.
— for righteousness. (S.) 1 Pet. 290.
— for truth's sake. (S.) Luke I. 577.
— for unjust, just. (S.) 1 Pet. 314.
— fruit of, sympathy. (A.) Heb. I. 207.
— furthers gospel. (I.) 2 Tim. 161.
— future, minister to warn his people of. (S.) 1 Thess. 103.
— gift and presence of God. (I.) Heb. II. 485.
— good teacher of divinity. (A.) Heb. I. 413.
— grace and honour of. (I.) Phil. 74.
— human, Christ's relation to. (S.) Mark 53.
— in God's cause. (S.) Rom. II. 232; Eph. 230.
— in his members, Christ. (A.) Phil. 218.
— in relation to sonship. (S.) Rom. II. 64.
— instructed by. (I.) Heb. I. 413.
— its causes and privileges. (I.) John II. 116.
Suffering, joy in. (S.) Col. 93. (I.) Col. 94.
— — of, for Church. (S.) Col. 94.
— life, happy ending of. (I.) 2 Tim. 177.
— longed for, fellowship with. (A.) Phil. 219.
— luxury disregarding. (I.) Luke III. 245.
— measure of worth. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 528.
— ministration of. (S.) Rev. 377.
— ministry of. (S.) Heb. I. 150.
— mystery of. (I.) Heb. II. 486. (A.) Phil. 75.
— of injustice. (A.) Jas. 233.
— Paul's path of. (S.) 2 Tim. 275.
— perils of. (S.) 1 Thess. 98.
— personal contact with. (I.) Luke II. 269.
— — means of world's progress. (I.) Gal. 273.
— predestined, in government of world. (S.) Rev. 513.
— present, and future glory. (S.) Rom. II. 67–74. (I.) 2 Thess. 11.
— principles for. (S.) Luke I. 576.
— quickening influence of. (I.) 1 Pet. 316.
— recommendation of readiness for. (S.) Matt. 347.
— redemption, blessing. (S.) Gal. 176.
— rest after. (A.) 2 Thess. 13.
— righteous and evil. (S.) 1 Pet. 363.
— salvation not *from* but *by*. (S.) John II. 259.
— Saviour. (S.) Matt. 347.
— — scheme of redemption by, worthy of God. (S.) Heb. I. 130.
— Saviour's sympathy. (S.) Heb. I. 202.
— school of, four classes in. (S.) Acts I. 524.
— — of obedience. (S.) Heb. I. 409.
— sends to Christ. (I.) Mark 287.
— servants, God honoured by his. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— service of. (S.) Acts II. 56. (A.) Phil. 75.
— social, arising from selfishness. (I.) Matt. 436.
— Son. (S.) Heb. I. 412.
— stimulus. (A.) Eph. 230.
— strength in. (A.) Eph. 624.
— Succourer. (S.) Heb. I. 203.
— sympathy not scared by. (I.) Heb. II. 597.
— test of conversion. (S.) 1 Thess. 77.
— to help others. (I.) 2 Tim. 172.
— tranquillity in. (S.) 1 Pet. 379.
— unconscious, of men, Christ's pity embraced. (I.) Mark 255.
— unity of body in. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 196.
— value of. (I.) Phil. 74.
— vicarious, common. (I.) Phil. 219.
— with Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 62. (A.) 2 Tim. 176.
— without gate, Jesus. (S.) Heb. II. 646.
— working perfection. (I.) Col. 95.
— wrongful, gratitude for. (S.) 1 Pet. 213.
— — of good men. (S.) 1 Pet. 291.
— wrongfully. (A.) 1 Pet. 213.
Sufferings and consolation. (S.) 2 Cor. 12–14.
— and consolations of believer, and their effects upon his character. (S.) 1 Pet. 442.
— and glory of Christ. (S.) Luke III. 640, 641, 665.
— and humiliation of Christ. (S.) Luke II. 115.
— and labours, trust in God support of Christians in their. (S.) 1 Tim. 202.
— and performances, greatest, vain without charity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 232.
— benefit arising to Christ from his own. (S.) Heb. I. 402.
— charity willing to undergo all, in way of duty. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 264.
— Christ example in his. (S.) 1 Pet. 228.
— — perfect through. (S. I. & A.) Heb. I. 144–151.
— Christ's. (S.) Heb. I. 405.
— — and ours. (I.) Matt. 457.
— — blessing through. (I.) Gal. 183.
— — expediency of. (S.) Heb. I. 135.
— — fellowship of. (S.) Phil. 212–219.
— — in Gethsemane. (S.) 1 Pet. 218.
— — intimation of his. (S.) Mark 321.
— — were foreseen. (I.) Matt. 457.

Sufferings, Christian's, and Christian's joy. (S.) 1 Pet. 25.
— for religion, support of good men under their. (S.) 1 Pet. 380.
— internal, of Christ. (S.) John II. 347.
— of all in sufferings of one. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 195.
— of Christ. (S.) 1 Pet. 55, 309–314, 328, 360, 361. (I.) Mark 664.
— — consolations of. (I.) 2 Cor. 12.
— — gain from. (S.) Luke III. 640, 641.
— — necessity for. (I.) Luke III. 666.
— — participation in. (S.) 1 Pet. 360, 361.
— — should inspire Christians with fortitude. (A.) Heb. I. 130.
— — under Pontius Pilate. (S.) Matt. 643.
— of Christians. (S.) 1 Pet. 290.
— of good. (I.) Mark 604.
— of life, Fatherhood of God in. (S.) Heb. II. 497.
— of redeemed. (I.) Rev. 381.
— of soul of Jesus. (S.) John II. 424.
— of time, how apostle lifts himself above. (S.) Rom. II. 75.
— on behalf of elect. (I.) 2 Tim. 170.
— patience under all kinds of. (S.) Luke II. 130.
— personal. (S.) 2 Cor. 15.
— Redeemer's. (S.) Rev. 327.
— Robertson's. (A.) Rev. 635.
— Saviour's, sight of. (I.) Mark 671.
— spiritual, consolation proportionate to. (S.) 2 Cor. 13.
— theology of. (S.) 1 Pet. 31.
Sufficiency and Divine authority of Christian religion. (S.) Luke III. 267.
— Christ's, never failing. (I.) 2 Tim. 126.
— God's, distrusting. (A.) Eph. 347.
— minister's authority should be as much regarded as his. (I.) 1 Tim. 1.
— of Christ's revelation of Father. (I.) John II. 516.
— of Divine resources. (I.) Phil. 373.
— — revelation. (S.) Luke III. 266, 268, 270.
— of God. (S.) 2 Cor. 78.
— of Gospels. (S.) John III. 521.
— of grace. (S.) 2 Cor. 487.
— of Holy Scripture. (S.) 2 Tim. 289.
— of human knowledge. (I.) Acts I. 35.
— of man, God. (S.) 2 Cor. 79.
— of Scripture. (S.) Luke III. 266, 268, 270.
Sufficient endowment. (A.) 2 Tim. 107.
— for these things, who is? (S.) 2 Cor. 66.
— grace. (S.) 2 Cor. 479, 484, 485.
Suggestive contrast. (A.) 1 Thess. 174.
Suicidal policy, enemies of cross of Christ and their. (I.) Phil. 262.
Suicide. (I.) Acts II. 512.
— at Philippi. (I.) Acts II. 513.
— Iscariot's motive for. (I.) Matt. 640.
— of Judas. (S.) Matt. 639.
— of scorpions. (A.) Luke II. 222.
Suit, keep up. (I.) Matt. 121.
Suitability of Divine plan of salvation to man's necessities. (I.) Gal. 205.
— of gospel to poor. (S.) Luke I. 694.
Suitable men to be sought out by Church. (I.) Acts I. 545.
— times for reproving. (I.) Gal. 455.
Suitableness not superabundance gives enjoyment. (I.) Matt. 96.
Sum in gospel arithmetic. (S.) Mark 330.
— of duty like ocean. (I.) Luke II. 247.
Sums proved. (S.) John I. 502.
Summarized service. (S.) Acts II. 83.
Summary, comprehensive, of ten commandments. (S.) Matt. 513.
— of things Titus was to speak. (S.) Titus 156.
— suggestive, of Christian duty. (S.) Col. 247.
Summer and winter, Christian's. (I.) Col. 193.
— eternal, sign of, approaching. (I.) Mark 543.
— watering-places, sins of. (S.) John I. 418.
Summons, Master's, to his disciples. (S.) Mark 322.
Summons to service. (S.) 1 Tim. 41.
Sun, beholding. (I.) Luke I. 106.
— Christ's countenance compared to. (S.) Rev. 63.
— eclipse of, sermon suggested by. (S.) Matt. 656.
— emblem of Christ. (I.) Luke I. 105.
— facing. (A.) Rev. 722.
— of Righteousness, rays from. (S.) John II. 31.
— — self-evidencing power of. (I.) John II. 35.
— seeing. (A.) Acts II. 370.
— total eclipse of. (I.) Mark 671.
— was setting, when. (I.) Luke I. 459.
Sun-clothed woman. (S.) Rev. 437.
Sunbeam of Father's glory, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 32.
Sunday, meaning and memories of. (S.) Matt. 667.
— morning prayer-meetings. (I.) Acts I. 80.
— primitive. (S.) Acts III. 108.
Sunday-school and Scriptures. (S.) 2 Tim. 290.
— teacher. (S.) John I. 116; Rom. I. 175.
— — steward. (S.) Luke III. 206.
— teachers, our Lord model for. (S.) John I. 194.
— work. (S.) Heb. II. 124.
— — sermon on. (S.) Matt. 419.
Sundown. (A.) Eph. 442.
— forgiveness before. (S.) Eph. 441.
Sunlight and salt. (I.) Matt. 62.
— effects of. (I.) John II. 30.
— from starlight to. (S.) 2 Pet. 95.
— twilight ages changed to. (I.) Eph. 265.
Sunset. (S.) Mark 46.
— sorrow and lost hopes. (I.) Luke III. 637.
Sunshine. (I.) Luke I. 106.
— in shady place. (S.) Mark 696.
— — — making. (S.) Rom. II. 681.
— or hope. (S.) Rom. II. 128.
— talk for happy times. (S.) Phil. 307.
Sunward side of habit. (S.) Rev. 736.
Superabounding obedience. (S.) Philem. 82.
Superabundance, suitableness not, gives enjoyment. (I.) Matt. 96.
Supererogation, works of. (S.) Matt. 568.
— — counsels of perfection. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 479.
Superficial character connected with hard heart. (I.) Matt. 263.
— — shallow soil like. (I.) Matt. 263.
— faith. (S.) John I. 187.
Superficiality of Galatian religious life. (I.) Gal. 273.
Superfluities not to be coveted. (I.) Matt. 387.
Superfluousness of circumcision. (I.) Gal. 317.
— of Law. (I.) Phil. 196.
Superior blessedness of giving. (S.) Acts III. 177.
— influence of forgiveness. (I.) Matt. 410.
— sinners. (A.) Rom. I. 213.
— to narrow spirit. (I.) Jas. 341.
Superiors, example of, powerful. (I.) 2 Tim. 273.
Superiority, man's. (I.) Heb. I. 113.
— of Christ's priesthood. (S.) Heb. II. 14, 92.
— of Christian. (S.) Matt. 80.
— — to humanitarian virtues. (I.) Matt. 604.
— of Christianity. (S.) Heb. I. 209.
— — as shown in glory of its supreme Head as Son of God. (S.) Heb. I. 22.
— of knowledge of Christ. (I.) Phil. 197.
— of speech to writing. (I.) Gal. 293.
— of spiritual to legal guidance. (I.) Gal. 377.
Supernatural and nature. (S.) Gal. 309.
— appearances, terrifying effect of. (S.) Luke I. 20.
— element in labour. (S.) Acts II. 464.
— grace in order to Christian life, necessity of. (S.) John II. 624.
— preparation. (S.) Acts II. 116.
Supernaturalism, counterfeit: miracles. (I.) Rev. 463.
Superscription affixed to cross of Christ. (S.) Luke III. 584.

Superscription on cross. (S.) John III. 304.
Superstition and scepticism. (I.) Rom. I. 103.
Superstitions, ancient, effects of Christianity on. (I.) Acts II. 503.
— respecting days. (I.) Gal. 268.
Superstitious reverence of Christ's Person guarded against. (I.) Luke I. 264.
— scrupulousness. (A.) John III. 241.
— use of Bible. (I.) John I. 475.
Superstructure, jasper. (S.) Rev. 674.
Supper at Bethany. (S.) John II. 308.
— being ended. (I.) John II. 388.
— gospel. (S. & I.) Luke III. 17–50.
— great, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 17–50.
— last. (S.) Luke III. 503–512.
— Lord's. (S. & I.) Luke III. 503–512.
— — design of. (S.) Luke III. 511.
— — emblem and memorial. (S.) Luke III. 508.
— Lord's. (S.) Matt. 610, 611; Mark 590, 591; Luke III. 32–42. (I.) Luke III. 32–42.
— — nature of. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. II. 30–39, 88–134.
— — obligation of Christians to observe. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 401.
— — sacrificial aspect of Christ's death shown in. (S.) Matt. 610.
— marriage, of Lamb. (S.) Rev. 548–550.
— of Lord. *See also* Communion, Holy; Eucharist; Holy Communion; Lord's Supper.
— with twelve. (S.) Matt. 608.
Supplementary ministries. (S.) John I. 432.
Suppliant, Divine. (S.) John III. 146.
Supplication, the Church's power. (I.) Luke I. 17.
Supply and need. (S. & I.) Phil. 368–374.
— book, Christian's want and. (I.) Phil. 372.
— Divine, exactness of. (A.) Phil. 373.
— of grace, abundant. (S.) Titus 191.
— of Spirit, relation between prayer and. (I.) Phil. 42.
— — of Jesus Christ. (S.) Phil. 41.
Supplies of God and wants of men. (S.) Rom. II. 215.
— perennial. (A.) John I. 338.
— sure. (S.) Phil. 371.
Support, Christian's, in life and death, faithfulness in God. (S.) Heb. II. 116.
— — in troublous times. (I.) Mark 529.
— hidden, of life. (S.) John I. 379.
— ministerial, duty of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 541; Gal. 481. (I.) Gal. 480.
— mutual. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 191.
— of ministry. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 544.
— right of ministry to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 535.
— true, of human life. (S.) Luke I. 397.
— weak. (I.) 1 Thess. 225. (A.) 1 Thess. 224.
Supporting others. (A.) 2 Tim. 171.
Supposition, religious. (I.) Luke I. 272.
Suppositions, false. (I.) Acts III. 214.
Suppressed lives. (A.) 2 Tim. 10.
Suppressing of gospel, silencing of Christ's ministers not. (I.) Mark 24.
Suppression of retributive warnings. (I.) Matt. 547.
Supremacy. (S.) Rev. 565.
— Christ's. (S.) Rom. II. 265.
— — over nature. (S.) Matt. 151.
— destined, of Christianity. (S.) Heb. II. 97.
— of Christ. (S.) Phil. 116.
— of duty. (A.) Luke II. 199.
— of faith. (S.) Gal. 188.
— of love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 333, 335.
Supreme affections, Saviour's claims on our. (S.) Matt. 192.
— attachment due to spiritual objects. (S.) Col. 177.
— attraction of heaven, Christ. (A.) John II. 490.
— authority of Christ. (S.) Eph. 574.
— Being only proper object of religious worship. (S.) Rev. 551.
— example, Christ. (A.) John II. 412.
Supreme faith. (I.) Gal. 120.
— feeling, love to God. (I.) Mark 481.
— glory of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 22.
— hour. (S.) John I. 157, III. 122–124.
— importance, faith is of. (A.) John II. 292.
— inquiry. (S.) John II. 154.
— Jesus Christ. (S.) Gal. 1.
— joy. (S.) Luke II. 223.
— King. (A.) Phil. 117.
— Lawgiver. (S.) Jas. 391.
— love for Christ. (A.) John III. 496.
— — to Christ. (A.) Luke I. 500.
— — to God chief duty of man. (S.) Mark 492.
— — — impossible without Saviour. (I.) Mark 481.
— motive, Christian's, Christ. (I.) Philem. 11.
— necessities, two. (S.) Luke III. 665.
— problem. (S.) Acts III. 226.
— question. (A.) John III. 482.
— test, love. (I.) John I. 488.
— — of faith. (S.) Heb. II. 329.
— theme of gospel ministry, Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 148.
— things in man's spiritual history. (S.) John III. 122.
— value of that honour which cometh from God. (S.) John II. 374.
Sure anchoring. (S.) Heb. I. 536.
— better be, than sorry. (A.) Rom. II. 664.
— foundation. (S.) Matt. 134.
— foundations. (I.) 2 Tim. 198.
— mercies of David. (S.) Acts II. 338, 339.
— promise. (S.) Heb. II. 116.
— refuge, soul's only. (A.) Heb. I. 545.
— supplies. (S.) Phil. 371.
Surety, Christ our. (I.) Matt. 660.
— of better testament. (S.) Heb. I. 580.
Surety's baptism. (S.) Luke II. 681.
— cross. (S.) Gal. 540.
Suretyship. (S.) Philem. 72.
Surface, Christ not to be on. (I.) Matt. 263.
Surgeon and priest. (A.) Eph. 462.
Surgery, moral. (S.) Matt. 400.
Surpassing love of Christ. (S.) Eph. 334.
— power of personal Christianity. (S.) Acts II. 511.
Surplus of privilege. (I.) Rom. I. 195.
— wine. (I.) John I. 165.
Surprise and fear, Peter's. (I.) Luke I. 489.
— at safety of Divine life in souls. (I.) Matt. 236.
— death. (S.) Luke II. 658.
— of righteous. (I.) Matt. 595.
Surprises, glad, for Christian workers. (I.) Acts III. 463.
Surprised by answers to prayer. (I.) Acts II 284.
Surrender, Christian's. (I.) Gal. 7.
— — to Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 406.
— complete, conversion must be. (I.) Luke I. 25.
— — to God. (I.) Luke III. 178.
— full, to God. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 443.
— must be complete. (A.) Rom. I. 503.
— must be unconditional. (A.) Rom. I. 503.
— no. (I.) Gal. 74.
— of soul to God. (A.) Rom. I. 504.
— to God. (S.) Rom. I. 503.
— — entire, duty of. (S.) Matt. 503.
— unconditional. (S.) Jas. 373.
— unreserved, to Christ. (A.) 2 Cor. 435.
— whole. (S.) Matt. 431.
— willing. (S.) Matt. 630.
Surroundings, judge not man by his. (S.) John I. 134.
Survey of Athens, Paul's moral. (S.) Acts II. 582.
Survival of fittest. (S.) Rev. 484.
— of fittest and higher law. (I.) Mark 215.
— of weak. (S.) Rom. II. 670.
Susceptibility, easily moved. (I.) Matt. 263.
— of Christ to temptation. (I.) Mark 21.

Suspension and infliction of judgments. (S.) Matt. 534.
Suspicion of others, difficulty of helpfulness arising from. (I.) Gal. 471.
Sustained by Christ. (I.) 2 Thess. 71.
Sustainer of life, Christ. (S.) Mark 257.
— world's. (I.) Heb. I. 37.
Sustaining principle, witness to. (S.) Heb. II. 467.
Sustenance, bodily, bread not merely. (I.) Luke II. 398.
Swaddling-clothes, Christ wrapped in. (I.) Luke I. 119.
— sign of. (I.) Luke I. 161.
Swallowed up in victory, death. (S. & I.) 1 Cor II. 530.
Swathing infants, practice of. (I.) Luke I. 160.
Swear in Gaelic. (A.) Matt. 78.
— not. (S.) Matt. 76.
Swearing, evil of. (I.) Jas. 468.
— keep from. (A.) Matt. 77.
— profane. (S.) Matt. 77. (I.) Jas. 468.
— prohibition of. (I.) Jas. 467.
— rash and vain, against. (S.) Jas. 466.
— sin of. (S.) Matt. 77.
Sweat, Saviour's bloody. (S.) Luke III. 538, 539.
Sweeping, partial. (I.) Matt. 254.
Sweet comfort for feeble saints. (S.) Matt. 234.
— fruit from thorny tree. (S.) Heb. II. 499.
— sleep. (S.) John II. 247.
— when fading. (I.) Luke I. 220.
Sweet-smelling sacrifice. (S.) Eph. 482, 485.
— savour, Christ's sacrifice. (S.) Eph. 482, 485.
Sweetening but sour, leaven. (I.) Matt. 278.
Sweetest joys learned in trial. (I.) 1 Pet. 25.
Sweetness of Christian fellowship. (S.) 3 John 29.
— of fellowship with Christ. (I.) Phil. 218.
— of life. (I.) Luke II. 545.
— of voice. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 349.
Swept and garnished, house. (S.) Matt. 252.
Swerving from truth. (S.) Gal. 92.
Swift to hear, and slow to speak. (I.) Jas. 143. (A.) Jas. 146.
— tongue, slow foot. (S.) Matt. 480.
Swine and dogs. (S.) Matt. 120.
— Christ sending demons from man into. (S.) Matt. 151.
— demonized. (S.) Mark 196.
— feeding. (I.) Luke III. 150.
Swooning disciple and glorious Master. (S.) Rev. 67.
Sword, arm that wields. (A.) Eph. 675.
— carrying, little further. (A.) Heb. II. 156.
— chief weapon. (I.) Eph. 676.
— Christian warrior's. (I.) Eph. 675.
— of Lord. (S.) Heb. I. 334.
— of Spirit. (S.) Eph. 671–676.
— — truth. (I.) Acts I. 214.
— perishing by. (I.) Matt. 629.
— Peter's. (S.) John III. 227.
— symbol of righteous authority. (I.) Rom. II. 569.
— unsheathed by Spirit. (I.) Eph. 675.
— Word. (S.) Heb. I. 331.
— — of God likened to. (S.) Eph. 672. (I.) Heb. I. 335. (A.) Eph. 673.
Sworn testimony. (S.) Acts I. 309.
Sychar, gospel work in. (S.) John I. 371.
— Jesus at well of. (S.) John I. 301.
— locality. (I.) John I. 307.
Sycophant, insolent, conventional judge, and unique prisoner. (S.) John III. 234.
Symbol and reality. (S.) Heb. I. 381.
— Lord's Supper. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 101.
— of Christianity. (S.) Matt. 276.
— of evil, leaven as. (S.) Gal. 343.
— of resurrection. (A.) Mark 699.
Symbols, expressive. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 99.
— of apostles, Early Church. (I.) Matt. 174.
— of Christ's body. (S.) Mark 588.
— of Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 137, 139.
— sacramental. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 32.
Symbols, sacraments as. (S.) Mark 593.
Symbolical action. (I.) Luke II. 217.
Symbolism of crown of thorns. (I.) Mark 652.
— of throne. (I.) Rev. 644.
— of touch. (I.) Mark 315.
Symmetrical fertility. (I.) Gal. 390.
Symmetry of life. (S.) Rev. 673.
Sympathetic help. (A.) Luke I. 524.
— King, Jesus. (I.) Acts II. 560.
— men. (I.) 2 Tim. 113.
— physician. (I.) Luke I. 459.
— Saviour. (S.) Heb. I. 350.
— spirit. (S.) Col. 292.
Sympathize with weak, difficulty of strong to. (A.) 1 Thess. 224.
Sympathizing and sinless High Priest, our. (S.) Heb. I. 362.
— High Priest, our. (S.) Heb. I. 403.
Sympathy. (S.) Rom. II. 531–533; 2 Cor. 458; Phil. 164; 1 Pet. 268. (I.) Rom. II. 531–533; 2 Tim. 113; Heb. II. 593.
— absent, worth of. (I.) Mark 266.
— aided by sight. (I.) Gal. 465.
— and friendship, Christ's particular. (I.) Luke II. 77.
— and indignation. (S.) 2 Cor. 458.
— apostolical. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 556.
— bait. (I.) Luke I. 496.
— blessedness of, and vice of selfishness. (I.) Gal. 471.
— celestial. (S.) Luke III. 93.
— Christ satisfying instinct of. (S.) John II. 283.
— Christ's, for childhood. (I.) Mark 391.
— — for sinners. (S.) Luke III. 87.
— — look of. (S.) Matt. 170.
— — power of. (I.) Luke I. 437.
— — preciousness of, with our infirmities. (S.) Matt. 146.
— — with lambs of his flock. (S.) John III. 501.
— Christian. (S.) Matt. 594; Acts III. 476; Heb. I. 179, II. 594. (I.) Gal. 460.
— — Christian example leads to discovery of. (I.) Matt. 67.
— — demands of. (S.) Rom. II. 533.
— — force of. (S.) Acts III. 477.
— contact without. (I.) Mark 215.
— curative. (I.) Gal. 468.
— Divine, outcome of Divine temptation. (I.) Matt. 31.
— efficient, of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 202.
— faithfulness born of. (A.) Heb. I. 364.
— for others. (I.) Gal. 472.
— fruit of suffering. (A.) Heb. I. 207.
— helpful. (A.) Acts III. 480.
— — self-remunerative. (A.) Heb. II. 597.
— human. (I.) Acts III. 480.
— — soul-inspiration from. (S.) Acts III. 479.
— imperfections of human insight and. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 169.
— its practical value. (I.) Acts II. 74.
— joy of. (I.) Heb. II. 508.
— more than pity. (I.) Luke II. 262.
— nature of. (I.) Heb. II. 597.
— need of. (I.) Luke II. 269.
— not action, condition of reward. (I.) Matt. 196.
— not scared by suffering. (I.) Heb. II. 597.
— not separation. (I.) Gal. 465.
— of Christ. (S. I. & A.) John III. 315; Heb. I. 352–364, 393.
— of Christianity. (S.) Col. 298.
— of Divine Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 131.
— of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 146.
— our Lord's. (I.) Heb. I. 393.
— persecution elicits. (A.) 1 Thess. 78.
— power of. (I.) Luke I. 59, 688. (A.) Luke I. 502.
— powerful, embodied. (I.) John II. 283.
— practical. (I.) Luke I. 524; Heb. II. 597.
— priestly, for fellow-sufferers. (S.) Heb. I. 363.

Sympathy, religious, call to utmost expansiveness in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 311.
— — want of, at home. (I.) John I. 602.
— sacrifice, and intercession of Christ in heaven. (I.) Heb. II. 46.
— silent. (I.) Luke I. 688.
— sin no aid to. (I.) Heb. I. 369.
— Son's, and Father's pity. (S.) Heb. I. 188.
— suffering begets. (A.) John I. 308.
— — Saviour's. (S.) Heb. I. 202.
— tender, of Christ. (A.) Phil. 81.
— true. (S.) Acts I. 295.
— value of. (I.) Heb. II. 597. (A.) Gal. 466.
— voluntary. (A.) John I. 51.
— with character involves likeness to that character. (I.) Matt. 196.
— with saints and martyrs. (S.) 1 Pet. 436.
— with tempted. (I.) Heb. I. 364.
Sympathies, God's, with man's infirmities. (S.) Rom. II. 130.
— human, of Christianity. (S.) Heb. I. 387.
— right, conscience aided by. (A.) Heb. II. 669.
Synagogue. (I.) Mark 36; Luke I. 429.
— and market-place, Paul's discussions in. (S.) Acts II. 583.
— demoniac in. (I.) Luke I. 455.
— in. (S.) John I. 573.
— infirm woman in. (S.) Luke II. 744–748.
— of Capernaum, Christ in. (S.) Mark 37.
— pick-pockets in. (I.) Mark 452.
— questioning. (S.) John I. 533.
— services. (I.) Luke I. 428.
— worship. (I.) Luke I. 427.
— your. (I.) Jas. 225.
Synagogues, Stephen disputing in. (S.) Acts I. 556.
Syntyche and Euodias; or, troublesome tongue. (S.) Phil. 295.
Syrian inn, night in. (I.) Luke I. 128.
Syro-phœnician woman. (S.) Mark 284–291. *See also* Canaanitish woman.
— — faith of. (S.) Matt. 325.
System, solar, perishing. (I.) Heb. I. 57.
— *versus* Scripture. (I.) Matt. 313.
Systematic knowledge of gospel. (S.) 2 Tim. 95.

TABERNACLE, ancient. (I.) Heb. II. 1.
— and its three antitypes. (I.) Heb. II. 7.
— bodily, putting off. (S.) 2 Pet. 91.
— body likened to. (S.) Heb. II. 18.
— God's, on earth. (S.) Rev. 627.
— of God. (S.) Rev. 624–629.
— — Christ. (I.) John I. 58.
— of Most High. (S.) Eph. 226.
— of witness. (S.) Acts I. 596.
— true. (S.) Heb. I. 617.
— — and its glory. (S.) John I. 58.
Tabernacles, Feast of. (S.) John I. 599.
— — connection of Christ's discourse on light with previous incident and. (I.) John II. 19.
— three. (S.) Rev. 387.
— two. (S.) 2 Cor. 224.
Table, Christ remembered at his. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 108.
— Lord's. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 39.
— question that went round. (S.) Mark 586.
Table-talk, Christ's. (I.) Luke III. 3.
Tabor as mount of Transfiguration. (I.) Luke II. 152.
— flights. (I.) Matt. 366.
— top of. (S.) Luke II. 168.
Tact. (I.) Philem. 20.
— and delicacy, apostolic. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 354.
— and tolerance, Paul's. (I.) Gal. 70.
— apostolic. (I.) Heb. I. 1.
— in teaching. (I.) Luke III. 87.
— Paul's. (I.) 2 Thess. 93.
— power of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
— soul-winning. (A.) John I. 316.
Tactics, Jewish. (I.) Acts II. 373.
— of Judaizers, exposure of. (S.) Gal. 529.
Tail of habit. (I.) Rev. 407.
Taint, Christ touches corruption without. (S.) Mark 52.
Take, eat. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 103.
— heed. (S. & I.) Acts III. 152.
— — to thyself. (S.) Luke II. 707.
— — what and how ye hear. (S. & I.) Mark 148, 150.
Taken away, what cannot be. (A.) Luke II. 304.
— by force. (I.) Luke III. 234.
— one, other left. (I.) Luke III. 330.
— unawares. (A.) 2 Tim. 225.
— up. (S.) Acts I. 56–73.
Taking stone away. (S.) John II. 283.
— up cross. (S.) Luke III. 54.
— — duty of. (S.) Luke II. 132, 133.
Tale of two cities. (S.) Acts II. 543.
Talebearing discouraged. (A.) 1 Tim. 138.
Talent, better use one, well than five wickedly. (I.) Matt. 575.
— buried, called forth to its appropriate field of labour. (S.) Acts II. 241.
— diversity of, helpful to service. (I.) Matt. 579.
— increase of. (I.) Matt. 589.
— man with one, needed. (I.) Matt. 583.
— modesty not to invalidate. (I.) Matt. 589.
— multiplied. (I.) Matt. 581.
— one. (S.) Matt. 575.
— — encouragement for man with. (I.) Matt. 583.
— — latent possibilities in man with. (I.) Matt. 583.
— testimony of gospel life within reach of every variety of. (I.) Mark 200.
— to be used for God's glory, blindness. (A.) John II. 115.
— use, we have. (I.) Matt. 580.
Talents, Christ's. (S.) Matt. 587.
— divers. (I.) Matt. 588.
— entrusted. (S.) Matt. 574.
— exert your. (I.) Heb. II. 662.
— few, will have to be accounted for. (I.) Matt. 581.
— for service, not ornament. (I.) Matt. 590.
— for small spheres. (I.) Matt. 581.
— given for activity. (I.) Matt. 580.
— great and small. (S.) Matt. 575.
— — Satanic abuse of. (I.) Matt. 580.
— improvement of. (I.) Matt. 581.
— ordinary, do most of work. (I.) Matt. 575.
— our trust of. (S.) Matt. 588.
— parable of. (S.) Matt. 572–590.
— trading with. (S.) Matt. 588.
— two, man with. (I.) Matt. 585.
— well-used, prepare for enjoyment in heaven. (I.) Matt. 582.
Talitha cumi! (I.) Mark 209; Luke II. 91.
Talk, covetousness revealed in. (I.) 2 Tim. 247.
— devil's ammunition. (I.) Jas. 308.
— innocent. (I.) Matt. 246.
— man's, better than himself. (A.) Gal. 473.
— turn in. (A.) Col. 290.
— with children: measures. (S.) Rev. 672.
— with young folk on reading. (S.) 1 Tim. 212.
Talked, while he, with us. (I.) Luke III. 651.
Talker, great, artificially deaf. (I.) Jas. 146.
— reckless, moral contradictions in. (I.) Jas. 315.
Talkers, advice to. (A.) Jas. 144.
— evil, silencing of. (I.) Titus 41.
Talking, doing better than. (A.) Jas. 259.
— foolish, and jesting, against. (S.) Eph. 488. (I.) Eph. 490.
— — to be accounted for. (A.) Eph. 491.
— of religion without possessing it. (I.) Matt. 247.
Tall growth, deep root. (I.) Jas. 384.
Taming of tongue. (S.) Jas. 309–314.
Tampering with moral sense destructive of it. (I.) Matt. 238.

Tangent, moral. (S.) John I. 673.
Tangere, noli me. (S.) John III. 391.
Tare, first, among wheat. (S.) Acts I. 454.
Tares and wheat, likeness and mixture of. (I.) Matt. 273.
— — parable of. (S.) Matt. 268–274.
— from wheat, separating. (I.) Matt. 274.
— in malice, sowing. (I.) Matt. 274.
— known from wheat, how? (S.) Matt. 272.
— separate bundles of. (I.) Matt. 274.
Tarnished Christian. (I.) Titus 53.
Tarry one for another. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 141.
Tarrying for fitness. (S.) Luke III. 673.
Tarsus, Saul of, obtaining mercy. (S.) 1 Tim. 71–73.
Taste educated. (I.) John I. 169.
— for reading. (I.) 1 Tim. 212.
— lost. (A.) Col. 188.
— man of, sermon for. (S.) 1 Pet. 134.
— of death, Christians do not. (A.) John II. 95.
— test of. (S.) 1 Pet. 136.
Tasted. (I.) John I. 166.
Tasting. (I.) 1 Pet. 137.
— death for all, Christ. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 126–129.
Taught and Teacher. (S.) John I. 193; 1 Tim. 218.
— he, them again. (I.) Mark 386.
— of God. (S.) John I. 564.
— teacher. (S.) Acts III. 44.
Tax, temple. (S.) Matt. 389.
Taxes, why shall we pay? (S.) Rom. II. 570.
Tax-collector who became bishop. (I.) Matt. 174.
Tax-gatherers, oppressions and extortions of. (I.) Luke I. 331.
Teach us to pray. (S. & I.) Luke II. 307–403.
Teacher and taught. (S.) John I. 193; 1 Tim. 218.
— animated and urged to duty. (S.) Rom. I. 178.
— authority of our Saviour as. (S.) Matt. 137.
— Christ above all as. (S.) John I. 285.
— — as. (S.) Matt. 44; John I. 194, 609, 611, II. 377.
— — effective. (S.) Matt. 225.
— — greatest. (S.) John I. 192.
— — incomparable. (S.) John I. 666.
— — of prayer. (S.) Luke II. 306, 312.
— — religious. (S.) John II. 4.
— Christian, can learn from husbandman. (S.) 2 Tim. 151.
— — characteristics of. (S.) 1 Tim. 207.
— distinguishing characteristics of Christ as. (S.) John I. 517.
— Divine, Christ. (I.) John I. 287.
— — method of. (S.) Heb. I. 4.
— excellency of, makes doctrine more taking. (I.) 2 Tim. 279.
— experience helpful to. (I.) 1 John 16.
— good, of divinity, suffering. (A.) Heb. I. 413.
— grace our. (S.) Titus 100.
— great. (S.) Matt. 133.
— — Holy Ghost. (S.) John III. 71.
— heavenly. (S.) John III. 73.
— Lord as. (S.) John I. 665.
— model. (S.) John 301.
— must make truth part of his inner experience. (I.) Rom. I. 179.
— must not set imperfect example. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 370.
— new. (I.) Luke I. 432.
— of Church. (S.) John II. 581.
— responsibility of. (I.) Rom. I. 179.
— solitude good. (I.) Luke I. 109.
— Spirit as. (S.) John II. 579. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 167.
— Sunday-school. (S.) John I. 116; Rom. I. 175.
— — steward. (S.) Luke III. 206.
— taught. (S.) Acts III. 44; Rom. I. 176.
Teacher, true, genius of. (I.) 2 Tim. 128.
— unmercenary. (A.) 1 Thess. 57.
Teacher's best helper, experience. (I.) John I. 292.
— Christian, work and its reward. (S.) Acts I. 698.
— mode of teaching, our. (S.) Titus 103.
Teachers, able. (A.) 2 Tim. 127.
— and ministers, duty of. (A.) Rom. II. 491.
— and parents, Paul example to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— and pastors, lesson to. (A.) John II. 329.
— and prophets. (I.) Acts II. 295.
— disappointing. (I.) 2 Pet. 138.
— Enoch, one of world's great. (S.) Heb. II. 232.
— faithful, must oppose seducers. (S.) Titus 41.
— false. (S.) 2 Pet. 137; Jude 43.
— — and false prophets. (S.) 2 Pet. 113.
— — as merchantmen. (S.) 2 Pet. 116.
— — characteristics of. (S.) Titus 40.
— — cursed. (I.) Gal. 23.
— — danger from. (I.) Titus 41.
— — exposed. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
— — foretold. (S.) Jude 23.
— — not trusted. (I.) John II. 171.
— — testing. (S.) 1 John 296.
— — warning against. (S.) 2 John 13.
— inconsistent. (I.) Jas. 288.
— love makes. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— mistaken. (S.) Matt. 662.
— of Christianity, qualifications necessary for. (S.) Jas. 285.
— of false doctrine, Paul's curse on. (S.) Gal. 26.
— of peace must have peace to each other. (I.) Mark 385.
— past, remembrance of. (S.) Heb. II. 618.
— religious. (I.) Heb. I. 422.
— — introduction into office of. (I.) Jas. 287.
— sabbath-school, and other soul-winners, to. (S.) Jas. 509.
— — cause and cure of weariness in. (S.) Gal. 514.
— self-conceited, Paul's treatment of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 366.
— self-sacrificing. (A.) John II. 197.
— Sunday-school, our Lord model for. (S.) John I. 194.
— to love their work. (I.) Jas. 288.
— warned against impeding children's salvation. (S.) Mark 391.
Teacheth. (S.) 1 John 165.
Teaching and example. (I.) Rom. I. 179.
— and exhorting, faculties of. (I.) Rom. II. 490.
— and persecution. (S.) Acts I. 351.
— and practice. (S.) Rom. I. 179.
— and preaching. (S.) Acts I. 529.
— apostolic. (S.) Acts I. 356.
— better than controversy. (I.) 2 Tim. 230.
— by example. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 369.
— Christ. (S.) Mark 122.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 46.
— — economy of. (I.) Mark 178.
— — good shepherd. (I.) John II. 162.
— — gradual, in Church. (I.) John III. 64.
— — matchless. (I.) John I. 670.
— — paradoxical. (I.) Luke I. 563.
— — permanency of. (S.) Matt. 550.
— — wonderful nature of. (I.) John I. 660.
— — world's greatest need. (S.) Mark 254.
— Christian, test of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 271.
— distinctive Christly, need of. (I.) Eph. 421.
— Divine, for all. (I.) Gal. 53.
— — necessary. (I.) John I. 564.
— duty of. (S.) Heb. I. 422.
— faithful, requisites to. (S.) Rom. II. 491.
— false, two final tests of. (S.) Col. 169.
— for doctrines commandments of men. (S.) Matt. 314.
— form of. (S.) Rom. I. 517.

Teaching from Christ's cradle. (S.) Luke I. 186.
— general, of our Lord. (S.) John I. 209.
— gift. (I.) Jas. 288.
— God's. (A.) 2 Tim. 153.
— good life enforces. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— gradual, Divine. (S.) John III. 63.
— healthy. (S.) Titus 57.
— is Church's duty. (S.) Eph. 259.
— itch of. (I.) Jas. 288.
— knowledge favourable to further. (S.) 1 John 156.
— necessity of Spirit's, to right understanding of Scriptures. (S.) John III. 73.
— of angels by Church. (S.) Eph. 262.
— of Christ. (S.) Mark 38.
— — marvel of unbelief. (S. & I.) John I. 611.
— of Church. (S.) Luke II. 36.
— of dead. (S.) Heb. II. 223.
— of foot-washing. (S.) John II. 392.
— of grace, practical result of. (I.) Titus 149.
— of Holy Ghost. (S.) John II. 580.
— of Jesus Christ. (S.) John I. 664.
— — pedagogy or rudimentary. (S.) John I. 302.
— of Old Testament and New, harmony of. (I.) Rom. I. 69.
— of Spirit of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 155.
— our Teacher's mode of. (S.) Titus 103.
— out of Scriptures. (S.) Titus 155.
— primary, of Christianity, Christ's death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 395.
— relation of miracles to. (I.) John I. 192.
— religious, of young. (S.) Eph. 599.
— — to be tested by Bible. (I.) Gal. 25.
— repeating same. (I.) Phil. 171.
— Saviour's, gist of. (S.) Mark 29.
— servants', conviction of Christ's authority through his. (I.) Mark 37.
— should be adapted to condition of mind. (I.) John III. 65.
— spiritual, worldliness vitiating. (I.) Luke II. 575.
— tact in. (I.) Luke III. 87.
— that is new. (I.) Matt. 293.
— thyself and thy. (S.) 1 Tim. 222.
— to be combined with doing. (I.) Acts I. 3.
— true and false, contrast between. (S.) 1 Tim. 268.
— unspoken. (S.) Matt. 225.
— wholesome, for older ministers. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 570.
Teachings from tragedies. (S.) Luke II. 695.
— of experience concerning its deception: spirit of sedition. (S.) Acts III. 94.
— of God opened. (S.) John I. 563.
— of Transfiguration. (S.) Mark 343, 345.
— of wilderness. (S.) Luke I. 302.
— true, of Bible. (I.) 2 Tim. 303.
Tears. (I.) Mark 540; John II. 279; 2 Tim. 6
— and mourning, blessedness of. (I.) Luke I. 567.
— are effectual orators. (I.) Rev 308.
— Christ's. (S.) John II. 280–284.
— described. (I.) 2 Tim. 6.
— Esau's. (I.) Heb. II. 536.
— eyes too full of. (I.) John III. 378.
— few at first. (I.) Luke I. 729.
— for sinners. (I.) Phil. 266.
— fountains of repentant. (S.) Mark 640.
— grace of. (I.) Luke III. 566; Heb. I. 408.
— — quickened by. (I.) Luke I. 729.
— have tongue. (I.) Matt. 331.
— his Christianity in his: Paul. (S.) Acts III. 126.
— is shedding of, necessary in godly sorrow? (I.) Luke I. 728.
— judgment in. (I.) Matt. 536.
— love in; or, Mary at sepulchre. (S.) John III. 377.
— manly significance of. (I.) Phil. 266.
— ministry of. (S.) Rev. 392.
— no, in heaven. (S.) Rev. 393, 630.
— no more. (S.) Rev. 392.
Tears of Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 430–449.
— of love. (S.) Luke III. 436.
— of repentance. (I.) Mark 641.
— on beholding multitudes of men. (I.) Luke III. 434.
— safety-valve. (I.) Heb. I. 408.
— saint-like. (I.) Phil. 266.
— Saviour's, over Jerusalem. (S.) Luke III. 430–449.
— true mark of manhood. (I.) Luke III. 436.
— vocal. (I.) Luke I. 729.
— washed my feet with. (S.) Luke I. 728.
— washing with. (I.) Mark 641.
Tearless, heaven. (S.) Rev. 393, 630.
Telescope, faith. (I.) Heb. II. 201.
— gospel. (A.) 1 Thess. 188.
Tell all to Jesus. (I.) Mark 218.
— Jesus. (S. & I.) Matt. 300, 301.
— news. (A.) John I. 377.
Temper and life, imitation of example of Christ in his. (S.) 1 John 90.
— and tongue. (S.) Matt. 78.
— bad. (S.) Jas. 146.
— — evils of. (I.) Col. 201.
— Christ's moral. (S.) Rom. I. 710.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 95. (I.) Col. 174.
— — true. (S.) Jas. 66.
— control of. (A.) Col. 201.
— docility of, in relation to truth. (S.) Acts II. 570.
— equable. (I.) Jas. 150.
— evil, varied. (I.) Matt. 434.
— for times. (S.) Eph. 460.
— good, logic aided by. (I.) 1 Pet. 305.
— government of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 250.
— hasty, restraint of, possible. (A.) Matt. 74.
— irritable, unrestrained, and restrained by grace. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 252.
— judicial. (I.) Jas. 139.
— nine-tenths of religion. (I.) Jas. 296.
— of gospel obedience. (S.) Rom. II. 34.
— peaceful. (I.) Heb. II. 513.
— proper, for Christians in affliction. (S.) 1 Pet. 357.
— to be cultivated by Christians of different denominations towards each other. (S.) Phil. 251.
— towards it, magnitude of injury determined by our. (I.) Matt. 413.
Temperament and condition, temptations adapted to. (I.) Luke I. 389.
Temperaments, different, given by God. (S.) Jas. 123.
Temperance. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 574; Gal. 435, 436; 2 Pet. 48–53.
— constant, better than occasional fasting. (I.) Matt. 384.
— definition of. (I.) Gal. 436.
— fruit of Spirit. (I.) Gal. 433.
— helpful to resolution. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 574.
— true, promotive of glory of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 54.
— wine and health. (A.) 1 Tim. 251.
Tempest, after. (A.) Heb. II. 506.
— Christ stilling. (S.) Matt. 149.
Temple. (I.) John II. 3.
— captain of. (I.) Acts I. 343.
— Christ cleansing. (S.) Luke III. 449–460.
— — greater than. (S.) Matt. 229, 230.
— Christ's praise shouted by children in. (S.) Matt. 470.
— Christian. (S.) Eph. 220.
— — its material and magnitude. (S.) Eph. 276.
— cleansed. (S.) Mark 451, 455.
— defiled, holy. (S.) Luke I. 414.
— desecration of. (I.) Mark 454.
— destruction of. (S.) Matt. 537, 539.
— — foretold. (S.) Luke III. 475.
— expulsion of money-changers from. (S.) Mark 452.
— finding of Jesus in. (S.) Luke I. 274.
— God's. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 430.

Temple, God's, its foundation, building, and consecration. (S.) Eph. 217.
— — truest, human soul. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 282.
— heart. (A.) Eph. 312.
— heaven without: why? (S.) Rev. 686.
— heavenly. (S.) Rev. 690.
— — vision of. (S.) Rev. 433.
— — worship and privileges of. (S.) Rev. 382.
— — worshippers in. (S.) Rev. 373.
— in. (I.) John I. 442.
— is not built without you, mind. (I.) 1 Pet. 141.
— Jesus at home in. (I.) Luke I. 275.
— living, desecration of. (I.) John I. 179.
— — of Christ's Church and two witnesses of Word written and sacraments. (S.) Rev. 417.
— market. (S.) John I. 177.
— measuring of. (S.) Rev. 418.
— mission of, accomplished. (S.) Rev. 691.
— mystical. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 283.
— no, in heaven. (S.) Rev. 686–688.
— of Christ's body. (S.) John I. 183, 184.
— of Diana. (S.) Acts III. 98.
— of Ephesus. (I.) Acts III. 101.
— of faithful. (S.) Eph. 225.
— of God. (S.) Rev. 419. (I.) Matt. 468.
— — Christ's human body. (S.) John I. 185.
— — Church. (S.) 1 Pet. 141.
— — redeemed sinner. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 428.
— of Holy Ghost. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 427, 428.
— of soul. (S.) 2 Cor. 349.
— Paul in. (S.) Acts III. 206.
— Paul's vision in. (S.) Acts III. 235.
— pillar in, emblem of moral character. (S.) Rev. 231.
— pinnacle of. (I.) Matt. 35; Luke I. 415, 417.
— presentation in. (S.) Luke I. 202. (I.) Luke I. 203.
— priesthood and sacrifice, true. (S.) 1 Pet. 143.
— profaned. (S.) John I. 178.
— purging of. (S.) John I. 178.
— purification of. (S.) Matt. 468, 469.
— purified. (I.) Luke III. 449.
— rent veil of. (S.) Luke III. 606.
— right. (S.) Rev. 420.
— school, Christ in. (I.) Luke I. 275.
— speaking in. (S.) Acts I. 491.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 241; Eph. 222, 224, 228.
— tax. (S.) Matt. 389.
— thieves in. (S.) Matt. 468. (I.) Mark 455.
— views of winter. (S.) John II. 214.
Temples, believers are. (I.) Eph. 228.
— God's. (S.) Acts II. 601.
— living. (S.) Eph. 220.
— of God. (S.) Acts I. 597; 1 Cor. I. 277–284; 2 Cor. 349.
— three, of the one God. (S.) John I. 186.
— two. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 276.
Temporal and eternal. (S.) 2 Cor. 187, 193–196.
— and spiritual prosperity. (S.) 3 John 10.
— blessing, just means of gaining. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— blessings, dependence for. (S.) Luke II. 405.
— — prayer for. (I.) Philem. 85.
— — praying for. (S.) Luke II. 407.
— — support under trouble, and sanctified afflictions. (S.) 1 Tim. 193.
— calling, blessing in our. (S.) Luke I. 481.
— condition of mankind, influence of Christianity on. (S.) Luke I. 184.
— deliverance, propriety of prayer for. (I.) Rom. II. 733.
— enjoyment, folly of hazarding eternal life for. (S.) Matt. 362.
— gain eternal loss. (I.) Matt. 357.
— possessions, proper improvement of. (S.) Luke III. 201.
— profit, God not served for. (I.) Luke I. 393.
— resources, Church small in its, but great in its fidelity to the Name of Christ. (S.) Rev. 216.
Temporal results, sin viewed in connection with its. (I.) Heb. I. 287.
— things. (S.) 2 Cor. 186, 190.
— — and things eternal. (S.) 2 Cor. 193–196.
— — remedies against immoderate care for. (S.) Mark 136.
— — things eternal weighed against. (S.) 2 Cor. 209.
Temporary Christian. (S.) Matt. 263.
— discipleship. (S.) John I. 582.
— failure of true courage. (S.) John III. 232.
— grace. (I.) Matt. 565.
— limits, Christ looking beyond. (I.) Matt. 330.
— rejection, Israel's. (S.) Acts II. 373.
Tempt God, how men can. (S.) Heb. I. 244.
— meaning of. (I.) Luke I. 380.
— not devil to tempt us. (I.) Matt. 101.
Temptability, Christ's. (S.) Heb. I. 199.
Temptation. (S.) Matt. 99, 101, 627; Mark 21; Luke I. 379, 386, II. 433; 1 Cor. II. 8, 17–22; 1 Tim. 275; Heb. I. 206.
— advantage of. (I.) Jas. 21, 85.
— after baptism. (I.) Luke I. 370.
— after privilege. (I.) Luke I. 370.
— aids to bear pressure of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 18.
— aim of Satanic, not always apparent. (I.) Luke I. 393.
— and deliverance. (S.) Luke II. 427.
— and suffering limited and made useful. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 20.
— angelic ministry after. (S.) Luke I. 425.
— antidote to, affliction. (S.) 2 Cor. 477.
— apostolic service and. (S.) Acts II. 387.
— appositeness of. (I.) Luke I. 394.
— arising from human love. (S.) Matt. 347.
— assails even holiest. (I.) Luke I. 367.
— associated with sinless inferiority. (I.) Luke I. 389.
— baptism does not exempt from. (I.) Luke I. 370.
— Baptist's. (I.) John I. 85.
— beginning of. (S.) Luke I. 391.
— benefaction. (I.) Jas. 19.
— best of men not exempt from. (I.) Luke I. 380.
— by Satan. (S.) Matt. 29.
— Christ and Christian alike in. (I.) Matt. 34.
— — not harmed by. (I.) Luke I. 379.
— Christ's, design of. (S.) Luke I. 385.
— — end of. (S.) Matt. 37.
— — like ours. (I.) Heb. I. 364.
— conducive to beauty. (I.) Matt. 31.
— — to strength. (I.) Matt. 31.
— consolidates character. (I.) Rev. 223.
— corrective. (I.) Luke I. 386.
— cunning of Satan in. (S.) Matt. 33.
— danger of dallying with. (I.) Mark 614.
— — of sleep in time of. (I.) Matt. 626.
— degrees in. (I.) 1 Thess. 106.
— deliverance from, privilege of righteous. (S.) 2 Pet. 127.
— deplored. (S.) Luke II. 438.
— discipline of. (I.) Jas. 82.
— distress favourable to. (I.) Luke I. 387.
— Divine, Divine sympathy outcome of. (I.) Matt. 31.
— — help in. (I.) Luke III. 526.
— — leading security in. (S.) Luke I. 371.
— — ordering of. (S.) Matt. 27.
— — purpose in. (I.) Luke I. 372.
— does not create evil. (I.) Jas. 86.
— enduring. (S.) Jas. 74–77, 84.
— entrance into. (S.) Matt. 27.
— escape from. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 27.
— fear of. (S.) Luke II. 443.
— firmly rejected. (I.) Luke I. 412.
— first. (S.) Luke I. 394.
— follows blessing. (I.) Mark 19.
— force of. (I.) Mark 22.
— good life exposed to. (I.) Jas. 85.
— hour of, happiness of being kept from. (S.) Rev. 222.
— — of triumph is hour of. (I.) Luke I. 376.

Temptation, how God delivers from. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 22.
— how to overcome. (I.) Gal. 368.
— how to treat. (I.) Matt. 623.
— how to vanquish. (I.) Luke I. 424.
— influence of place on. (I.) Luke I. 414.
— inward purity best defence against. (S.) Matt. 31.
— its origin and end. (S.) Jas. 79.
— joy in. (S.) Jas. 17.
— lead us not into. (S. & I.) Matt. 98-101; Luke II. 426-444.
— leading into. (I.) Luke II. 438.
— lessons from *the*. (S.) Luke I. 367, 376.
— life of. (S.) Luke I. 423.
— man led into, for his good. (S.) Mark 19.
— may be sign of grace. (A.) Jas. 20.
— may gather new force, in moment of defeat. (I.) Matt. 101.
— men must not unnecessarily expose themselves to. (I.) Matt. 100.
— ministerial qualification. (I.) Matt. 31.
— no evidence of Divine disfavour. (I.) Matt. 31.
— not from God. (S.) Jas. 88.
— not irresistible. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 29.
— not necessarily hurtful. (I.) Mark 21.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) Matt. 28-30; Mark 18, 20; Luke I. 364-425.
— — help to us. (I.) Luke I. 370.
— — subjective results of. (S.) Matt. 30.
— of display. (S.) Luke I. 416.
— of liberty. (S.) 2 Pet. 142.
— of our Lord. (S.) Heb. I. 366.
— of Paul. (S.) 2 Cor. 471.
— of Peter. (S.) Luke III. 519-530.
— on mountain, force of. (I.) Luke I. 403-405.
— on pinnacle. (S. & I.) Matt. 35.
— our safety in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 21.
— possibility and necessity of. (S.) Matt. 26.
— power of habit to resist. (I.) Luke I. 371.
— prayer against. (I.) Luke II. 432.
— — in time of. (I.) Matt. 625.
— — only protection in. (I.) Luke II. 443.
— preparing for. (I.) Matt. 626.
— productive of good. (I.) Matt. 37.
— ready for. (I.) 1 Pet. 428.
— reality of Christ's. (S.) Matt. 27.
— recurrent. (I.) Luke I. 402.
— renders virtue possible. (I.) Luke I. 368.
— reply to first. (S.) Matt. 33.
— safeguard against. (I.) Luke III. 540.
— — — Christian maturity. (I.) Matt. 30.
— — — spirituality. (S.) Col. 176.
— sanctified. (I.) Luke I. 386.
— Satan's, nature of. (S.) Luke I. 385.
— scene of. (I.) Luke I. 373.
— second. (S.) Matt. 35.
— seduction of. (I.) 1 Thess. 106.
— severe, spiritual delight varied by. (I.) Matt. 30.
— sinful hearts invite. (I.) 1 Thess. 106.
— solitude favourable to. (S.) Luke I. 372. (I.) Matt. 31.
— sometimes subtle. (I.) Jas. 378.
— strength against. (S.) Eph. 624.
— test of ability for special work. (I.) Matt. 31.
— third. (S.) Matt. 36, 37.
— through bodily appetites. (I.) Matt. 32.
— times of, watch against. (I.) Mark 614.
— to be avoided. (I.) Luke II. 448.
— to creature-worship. (S.) Rev. 729.
— to doubt God's present government of world. (S.) Luke I. 408.
— to presumption. (I.) Luke I. 416.
— to sin not from God. (S.) Jas. 98.
— vanquished, new assault made out of. (S.) Luke 414.
— wicked free from. (I.) Luke I. 385.
— — insensible to. (I.) Matt. 31.
— wilderness of. (I.) Mark 19.
— wisdom of. (I.) Heb. II. 532.
— without warning. (I.) 1 Thess. 106.
Temptation's deceits. (I.) 2 Tim. 226.
Temptations. (S.) Matt. 30, 31.
— adapted to temperament and condition. (I.) Luke I. 389.
— and duties of old men. (S.) Titus 58.
— and hindrances of rich. (S.) Matt. 436.
— benefit of. (S.) Jas. 14.
— certain, should be avoided. (I.) Matt. 101.
— demand watchfulness. (S.) Matt. 553.
— devil lights his. (I.) Luke II. 442.
— each to guard against his own. (I.) Mark 614.
— few, primarily. (I.) Matt. 37.
— general elements of. (S.) Luke I. 381.
— how we are to overcome. (S.) Matt. 30.
— in youth. (I.) Luke I. 379.
— incessant. (I.) Luke I. 387.
— manifold, needed. (I.) Jas. 20.
— may be advantageous to us. (I.) Luke II. 431.
— meeting. (I.) Luke II. 442.
— nature of. (S.) Jas. 103.
— need not discourage. (I.) Jas. 19.
— not to be sought. (S.) Luke I. 371.
— of early Christians to apostasy. (I.) Matt. 541.
— of love to be rejected. (I.) Matt. 348.
— of those who are unhappy. (S.) Matt. 99.
— resist beginnings of. (A.) Eph. 444.
— Satan adapts his. (I.) Luke I. 379.
— — sometimes incessant in. (I.) Luke I. 380.
— Satan's, and necessity of resisting them. (S.) 2 Cor. 51.
— — are like snares. (S.) 2 Tim. 233.
— Satanic. (S.) Mark 20. (I.) Mark 21.
— self-sought, danger of. (I.) Luke II. 430.
— solitariness of Christ in his. (S.) Luke III. 518.
— successive. (I.) Matt. 36.
— that surround us. (I.) Luke II. 430.
— three. (S.) Luke I. 380.
— — design of. (S.) Luke I. 381.
— — kinds of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 573.
— — nature of. (S.) Luke I. 381.
— to evil not from God. (S.) Jas. 92.
— to expense. (I.) Luke III. 143.
— to parents. (I.) Luke II. 432.
— to young. (I.) Luke II. 432.
— typical. (I.) Luke I. 378.
Tempted and tried, Christ's message to. (S.) Rev. 139.
— Christ Captain of. (I.) Matt. 38.
— — strength of. (I.) Heb. I. 367.
— Christ's succour to. (S.) Heb. I. 205, 206.
— God Helper of. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 18.
— High Priest. (S.) Heb. I. 365.
— like as we are. (S.) Luke I. 381.
— motto for. (I.) Luke I. 413.
— Saviour, our best succour. (S.) Heb. I. 198.
— soul crowned. (S.) Jas. 86.
— souls, Lord Jesus Christ succouring Christ to. (S.) Heb. I. 203.
— Succourer of. (S.) Heb. I. 205.
— sympathy with. (I.) Heb. I. 364.
— they were. (S.) Heb. II. 424.
— why Christ would submit to be. (S.) Luke I. 383.
— why does God allow us to be? (S.) Mark 21. (I.) Mark 22.
Tempter and accuser. (I.) Luke I. 385.
— doctrine of, analogy confirms. (I.) Matt. 30.
— first seeks to gain little advantage. (I.) Matt. 31.
— God cannot change to become. (I.) Jas. 129.
— how should, think of overcoming Christ? (S.) Luke I. 386.
— ignored is tempter assisted. (I.) Matt. 31.
— Satan. (S.) Luke I. 385.
— seeks to destroy eminent men. (I.) Matt. 31.
— — to frustrate eminent grace. (I.) Matt. 31.
— subtlety of. (I.) 1 Thess. 105.
— tempting. (I.) Luke I. 371.
Tempter's allies within soul. (I.) Matt. 31.
— power limited. (S.) Matt. 27.

Tempters, weak, can foil stout men. (S.) Mark 631.
Tempting and trusting Providence. (I.) Luke I. 417.
— Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 8.
— God. (S.) Matt. 36; Mark 311; Luke I. 421.
— Providence. (S.) Luke I. 421.
Temptress, lies of. (S.) Heb. I. 272.
Ten Commandments, comprehensive summary of. (S.) Matt. 513.
— days. (I.) Acts I. 76.
— lepers. (S.) Luke III. 297–310.
— pieces of silver. (I.) Luke III. 103.
— virgins, parable of. (S.) Matt. 558–570.
— — points of likeness and unlikeness in. (I.) Matt. 568.
Tenacity, love's. (I.) Mark 692.
Tendency of unbelief. (S.) Heb. I. 254.
Tender love of Christ. (I.) John II. 286.
— love of risen Christ. (S.) John III. 470.
— mercy of our God. (S.) Luke I. 98, 107. (I.) Luke I. 106.
— sympathy of Christ. (A.) Phil. 81.
Tender—true. (S.) Mark 382.
Tenderness. (S.) Heb. I. 391.
— better than terror. (I.) Matt. 234.
— Christian, motive for: considering thyself. (I.) Gal. 455.
— in reproof. (I.) Gal. 455.
— of Christ. (S.) Matt. 233; 2 Cor. 417.
— of God. (S.) Matt. 234. (I.) Luke I. 104.
— of Good Shepherd. (I.) Luke III. 87.
— of Jesus. (S.) Heb. I. 353.
— prepares for usefulness. (I.) 1 Thess. 55.
— Saviour's. (S.) Matt. 162.
— to erring. (I.) John II. 19.
— towards irresolute. (I.) Matt. 234.
— toward outcast. (I.) Matt. 234.
Tending lambs. (A.) John III. 502.
Tenses. (S.) 2 Cor. 19.
Tent and building. (S.) 2 Cor. 219.
— dissolved and mansion entered. (S.) 2 Cor. 216.
Tent-life. (I.) Heb. II. 280.
Tent-making in Corinth. (S.) Acts III. 15.
Termination, joyful. (S.) Acts III. 142.
— of mediatorial kingdom. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 464.
Terrible doom of lost. (A.) Rev. 611.
— evil of covetousness. (A.) Luke II. 590.
— fruits of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 532.
— hypothesis: irrecoverable fall. (S.) Heb. I. 463.
— result of secret working of sin. (I.) Mark 588.
Terrified, men not. (A.) Phil. 73.
Terrifying effect of supernatural appearances. (S.) Luke I. 20.
Terror and joy in coming of Lord. (S.) 2 Thess. 14.
— be not afraid of their. (S.) 1 Pet. 293.
— death viewed without. (I.) Luke I. 223.
— fear of. (S.) 1 Pet. 100.
— not necessary to repentance. (I.) Luke II. 713.
— of day of judgment as arising from its justice. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 348.
— of Law. (I.) Luke I. 489.
— of Lord persuasive. (S.) 2 Cor. 260, 262.
— produced by meteoric shower. (A.) Luke III. 487.
— tenderness better than. (I.) Matt. 234.
— unnecessary. (I.) 1 Pet. 293.
Terrors of conscience. (S.) Matt. 296.
— of death, love of Christ stronger than. (A.) 2 Tim. 90.
Tertius. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 768, 769.
Tertullus and Paul, or false eloquence and true. (S.) Acts III. 269.
— speech of. (S.) Acts III. 268.
Test and revelation of fire. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 269.
— and rule of morality. (S.) Luke I. 596.
— certain. (S.) John I. 574.
Test, Christian character will stand every. (S.) 3 John 28.
— corrective. (S.) Matt. 147.
— crucial. (I.) Luke II. 134, III. 661.
— experimental. (I.) 1 Pet. 137.
— fair. (A.) Luke I. 639.
— gospel. (S.) Acts III. 66.
— great, love to Jesus. (S.) John II. 75.
— of ability for special work, temptation. (I.) Matt. 31.
— of being Christ's, having Spirit. (I.) Rom. I. 709.
— of character, decisive, grave reverses. (I.) Jas. 64.
— of Christian life, growth. (S.) 2 Pet. 208.
— — teaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 271.
— of Christianity. (S.) Luke I. 690.
— of condemnation, loving darkness rather than light. (S.) John I. 265.
— of controversy. (A.) Rom. II. 606.
— of conversion, suffering. (S.) 1 Thess. 77.
— of discipleship. (A.) John II. 236.
— — fruit-bearing. (S.) John II. 633.
— of every doctrine, constant and legitimate result is. (S.) Luke I. 639.
— of experience. (I.) Acts I. 508.
— of friendship. (I.) Matt. 407; John I. 372; Gal. 455.
— of fruitage. (S.) Matt. 130.
— of heavenly citizenship. (S.) Matt. 50.
— of love. (S.) 2 Cor. 382. (I.) Gal. 400.
— — thought no. (I.) Mark 329.
— of meekness. (I.) Gal. 431.
— of piety. (A.) John II. 220.
— — constancy severe. (I.) John II. 52.
— — love to brethren. (S.) 1 John 258.
— of purity. (I.) Mark 280.
— of relationship. (I.) Mark 121.
— of religion, brotherly love. (I.) 1 Thess. 150.
— — love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 223.
— — power to comfort. (A.) 1 Thess. 218.
— of religious earnestness, self-denial. (S.) Luke II. 129.
— — life, grand. (S.) Luke II. 45.
— — profession, continuance. (S.) John II. 667.
— of sinner. (A.) Rom. I. 235.
— of sonship. (S.) Heb. I. 139.
— of spiritual state. (I.) Luke II. 413.
— of taste. (S.) 1 Pet. 136.
— of true religion. (S.) Matt. 130.
— of truth. (A.) John I. 477.
— — confessing Christ. (S.) 1 John 293.
— of value, fruitfulness. (I.) Luke III. 455.
— Pentecostal. (S.) Acts III. 67.
— question. (S.) John II. 154.
— severe. (I.) Mark 411.
— special precept given as. (S.) Mark 408.
— supreme, of faith. (S.) Heb. II. 329.
— treasury. (S.) Mark 509.
— trouble as. (I.) Mark 540.
— true. (S.) Luke I. 641. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
— — fruitfulness. (I.) Titus 218.
Tests, incidental. (I.) John I. 503.
— of character, little things. (S.) Luke III. 228.
— of final judgment. (S.) Matt. 592, 594.
— of love. (S.) John I. 489.
— spiritual. (I.) Gal. 388.
— trials are. (I.) 1 Pet. 34.
— true, of faith. (S.) Jas. 213.
— two final, of false teaching. (S.) Col. 160.
Test-point. (I.) Luke III. 376.
Testament, best, of Christian. (S.) Acts I. 632.
— better, surety of. (S.) Heb. I. 580.
— blood of. (S.) Heb. II. 36.
— Christ's. (S.) Heb. II. 32–35.
— New. (S.) Mark 592. (I.) Matt. 610.
— Old, and New. (S.) John I. 141.
— or covenant. (S.) Mark 592.
Testaments, Old and New, last words of. (S.) Rev. 780.
Tested remedy. (A.) Heb. I. 593.

Tested severely. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 274.
Testifying of Christ, Spirit. (S.) John II. 680.
Testimonials, Divine, to Jesus. (S.) Matt. 663.
— Paul's, publicity of. (I.) 2 Cor. 70.
Testimony against heathenism, apostolic. (S.) Acts II. 392.
— and exhortation. (S.) 1 Pet. 448.
— and experience. (S.) John I. 398.
— and seal. (S.) John I. 289.
— apostle's. (S.) Acts III. 132.
— apostolic. (S.) Acts II. 190, 436; 2 Pet. 97.
— believed. (S.) 2 Thess. 26.
— believer's. (S.) Rom. II. 50.
— best, of servant of God against opposition and misapprehension. (S.) Acts II. 203.
— charm of. (I.) 1 John 15.
— Christ's, concerning his mission. (S.) John I. 321.
— — received. (S.) John I. 290.
— — sureness of, and its rejection. (S.) John I. 288.
— — to be received. (S.) John I. 286.
— — to Bible. (S.) John I. 494.
— Christian. (I.) Acts I. 407.
— confirmed. (I.) Heb. I. 100.
— cowardly, is despicable. (I.) John II. 139.
— dependent on character of witness. (A.) John III. 341.
— Divine, and apostle's responsibility in relation to it. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 119.
— — rejecting. (S.) 1 John 436.
— dying, to God's faithfulness. (A.) Heb. II. 616.
— Faraday's, to value of Scriptures. (A.) 2 Tim. 316.
— for Christ. (A.) Rev. 158.
— force of. (I.) John I. 25.
— God's, to faith of Enoch. (S.) Heb. II. 232.
— — to Word of his grace. (S.) Acts II. 380–382.
— influential. (A.) 1 John 15.
— involuntary, to Divinity of Jesus. (I.) Mark 680.
— John's, to Christ. (S.) 1 John 3.
— — — last. (S.) John I. 286.
— martyrdom. (S.) Rev. 571.
— Moses', and Christ's work, impossibility of inventing correspondence between. (I.) John I. 496.
— Nineveh and her. (S.) Matt. 249.
— not to be stifled. (I.) Acts I. 399.
— of apostles. (S.) Luke I. 548, 550.
— of beloved disciple to Person and offices of Christ. (S.) 1 John 15.
— of blind man's parents. (S.) John II. 139.
— of Christ. (S.) Acts II. 66.
— of conscience. (S.) 2 Cor. 21.
— of evil spirit to Christ, and his refusal to accept it. (I.) Luke I. 455.
— of experience. (A.) Eph. 74.
— of gospel life within reach of every variety of talent. (I.) Mark 200.
— of human experience to Divinity of Christ. (I.) John I. 291.
— of idolatry. (I.) Gal. 265.
— of life. (I.) Luke III. 477.
— of nature and of Christ concerning death. (I.) Phil. 54.
— — to wrath of God. (I.) Eph. 139.
— of others. (S.) 3 John 18.
— of Paul to Resurrection. (I.) 2 Tim. 156.
— of Peter concerning Christ, threefold. (S.) Acts I. 303, 307.
— of sceptics. (I.) John I. 670.
— of Scriptures to Christ. (S.) John I. 475.
— of Spirit to truth of gospel. (S.) Heb. II. 247.
— of works more reliable than of words. (I.) Matt. 132.
— one, and one witness. (S.) Rev. 551.
— Paul's, to Church in Rome. (S.) Rom. II. 713.
— personal. (A.) John I. 122.
— — appreciated. (I.) Mark 199.
Testimony, personal, power of. (I.) Luke I. 9. (A.) 2 Tim. 33.
— popular, to resurrection of Lazarus. (S.) John II. 320.
— posthumous, to great and good. (S.) Matt. 532.
— sceptical, to Christ's example. (I.) John II. 413.
— sealed. (S.) John I. 288.
— Stephen's. (S.) Acts I. 574.
— — dying. (S.) Acts I. 631.
— sworn. (S.) Acts I. 309.
— their, two witnesses. (S.) Rev. 423.
— to Christ, first female. (S.) Luke I. 249.
— to Christianity, practical. (I.) Acts I. 390.
— to our Lord, dying thief's. (I.) Luke III. 588.
— to Rom. viii., Archbishop Temple's. (A.) Rom. I. 632.
— true Christian. (S.) John II. 685.
— value of. (I.) Heb. I. 100.
— Word which was in beginning. (S.) John I. 8.
Testimonies of experience. (I.) Luke I. 9.
Testimony-bearing. (A.) John I. 134.
Testing Bible. (I.) 1 Thess. 267.
— Divine. (I.) Jas. 85.
— false teachers. (S.) 1 John 296.
— moral. (S.) Matt. 29.
— need of. (I.) Jas. 85.
— of religious faith. (S.) 1 Pet. 28.
— power of circumstances. (S.) John I. 561.
— question. (S.) Matt. 519, 521.
— sincerity. (I.) Luke II. 193.
— spirits, duty of. (S.) 1 John 297.
Testing-time. (I.) Luke I. 643.
Testing-times, times of trial. (S.) Acts II. 262.
Text, child for. (S.) Mark 364.
— full. (I.) Luke I. 444.
— Lord's first. (S.) Luke I. 560.
— Satan cannot stand a. (A.) Luke I. 412.
Text-book, Christ's great. (I.) Luke III. 3.
— of character, Bible. (I.) 2 Tim. 317.
Thanks and prayer. (I.) Eph. 88.
— from God. (I.) 1 Pet. 218.
Thank-offering for Jesus. (I.) Mark 575.
Thanked him, have we? (A.) Heb. II. 600.
Thankful, be, and do not rest. (S.) Acts III. 270.
— commendation. (I.) Philem. 26.
— for graces of others. (S.) Philem. 31.
— for their office, ministers. (S.) 1 Tim. 41.
— heart discriminates mercies. (I.) 2 Cor. 3.
— interest in God. (I.) Philem. 26.
— rest and be. (I.) Col. 238.
Thankfulness. (S. I. & A.) 1 Thess. 242–246.
— and courage. (S.) Acts III. 474.
— and distribution. (S.) John I. 507.
— and unthankfulness. (A.) 1 Thess. 245.
— apostolic. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 7.
— duty of, for deliverance. (I.) Col. 48.
— exceptional. (A.) Acts I. 299.
— for blessings of others. (I.) Rom. I. 21.
— for faith spoken of. (S.) Rom. I. 22.
— for love. (S.) Philem. 38.
— for success. (A.) 1 Thess. 113.
— grounds and reasons for. (I.) 1 Thess. 246.
— matter of. (S.) 2 Thess. 3.
— should be practical. (I.) Col. 237.
— standard of. (I.) Rom. I. 22.
— to God. (S.) Eph. 561.
Thankless people. (I.) Heb. II. 660.
Thanksgiving. (S.) Rom. I. 22; Col. 8; 1 Thess. 242–246. (I.) Luke III. 308; Col. 275; Heb. II. 659; Rev. 29. (A.) 1 Thess. 246.
— and joy to God, conversion of immortal soul cause of. (S.) Gal. 67.
— and prayer, Christ's. (S. & I.) John II. 292, 293.
— — connection between. (I.) Col. 9.
— — submission involved in. (I.) Phil. 324.
— — for others. (S.) Eph. 88.
— apostolic. (S.) Col. 8.

Thanksgiving, day of. (A.) Eph. 568; Phil. 324; Col. 275.
— duty and scope of. (S.) Eph. 561–568.
— — of. (S.) 2 Thess. 1.
— exemplary. (I.) 1 Thess. 245.
— expressed. (A.) Acts I. 299.
— for deliverance in peril. (A.) Acts III. 456.
— for princes, duty of public intercession and. (S.) 1 Tim. 97.
— in heart. (I.) Heb. II. 659.
— lesson in. (A.) 1 Tim. 184.
— ministerial. (S.) 1 Thess. 5.
— ornament of prayer. (I.) Phil. 324.
— prayer with. (S.) Phil. 319; Col. 272.
— prayerful. (S.) Philem. 27.
— prevalence of. (A.) Phil. 324.
— to God. (S.) 1 Thess. 244.
— — for ministerial care. (S.) 2 Cor. 394.
— with prayer. (A.) 1 Thess. 245.
Thaw, freezing after. (I.) Heb. I. 466.
Theatrical profession, sermon to. (S.) Acts III. 101.
Theft. (I.) Philem. 71.
— of various kinds. (S.) Eph. 445.
Θέλω. (I.) Rom. I. 599.
Theme, fourfold. (S.) John I. 370.
— of prophets, Christ. (S.) Luke III. 641.
— Paul's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 120, 123.
— preacher's, death of Christ. (A.) John I. 100.
— — great, Christ. (I.) Gal. 26. (A.) Acts II. 198.
— supreme, of gospel ministry, Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 148.
— threefold. (S.) 2 Cor. 43.
Then and now. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 300, 301; Rev. 120. (I.) Eph. 182.
— — of following Christ. (S.) John II. 452.
Theological opinion, changes in, sign of times. (I.) Matt. 335.
— use of old age. (I.) Titus 60.
Theology and morality. (S.) 1 John 84.
— and science. (I.) 1 Tim. 304.
— Christ centre of. (I.) Matt. 337.
— Christian, fountain of. (I.) John III. 145.
— gospel. (S.) Heb. II. 22.
— must tally with experience. (I.) Luke I. 535.
— new. (S.) John III. 65.
— of heathendom. (S.) Acts II. 390.
— of money. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 564.
— of New Testament, place of Resurrection in. (I.) 2 Tim. 159.
— of sufferings. (S.) 1 Pet. 31.
— Paul's. (S.) Rom. II. 293.
— repentance before. (I.) John I. 203.
Theophilus. (I.) Acts I. 3.
— and Luke. (I.) Luke I. 5.
— most excellent. (S.) Luke I. 7. (I.) Luke I. 5, 7, 8.
Theory and practice of humanity. (I.) Luke II. 268.
Theories, cross neutralized by. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 41.
— current, and Scripture doctrine respecting atonement. (S.) Gal. 256.
— Jewish, about Christ's origin and coming. (S.) John I. 638.
— of righteousness, world's false. (I.) John III. 50.
— other, power of gospel contrasted with. (I.) Rom. I. 58.
— rival, of life tested. (I.) Luke I. 398.
"These things;" or, Christ's secrets. (S.) John III. 111.
Thessalonian Christianity, character of. (S.) 1 Thess. 8.
— Church, prosperity of. (S.) 2 Thess. 2.
— Epistle, First, authenticity of. (I.) 1 Thess. 291.
Thessalonians, and apostle, spiritual relation between. (S.) 1 Thess. 109.
— and Bereans. (S.) Acts II. 542, 561.
Thessalonians, Epistle, introduction to. (S.) 1 Thess. 2.
— how gospel came to. (S.) 1 Thess. 16.
— Paul's absence from. (S.) 1 Thess. 81.
— — prayer for. (S.) 1 Thess. 114, 116.
Thessalonians, First Epistle to, introduction to—
Thessalonica. 1 Thess. v.
Epistle to Thessalonians. vi.
date and place of writing. vi.
occasion. vii.
analysis. vii.
characteristics and contents. vii.
its relation to and difference from other Epistles. x.
its genuineness. xi.
Thessalonians, Second Epistle to, introduction to—
occasion of Epistle. 2 Thess. v.
its genuineness and relation to First Epistle. v.
analysis. vi.
Gospel of Paul and Thessalonica. vi.
style and character of the two Epistles. viii.
Thessalonica, from Amphipolis to. (I.) Acts II. 538.
— Paul's labours in. (S.) 1 Thess. 57.
— — preaching at. (S.) Acts II. 539–543.
— to Berea, from. (S.) Acts II. 561.
Theudas. (S.) Acts I. 514.
Thief, dying. (S.) Luke III. 583–604.
— impenitent. (S.) Luke III. 585–588.
— in night, Christ coming as. (S.) 1 Thess. 191.
— penitent. (S.) Matt. 654; Luke III. 588–604.
— Satanic, entertaining. (I.) Luke II. 269.
Thief's, dying, testimony to our Lord. (I.) Luke III. 588.
Thieves and robbers. (I.) John II. 166.
— Christ dying amid. (I.) Matt. 654.
— den of. (I.) Matt. 468.
— fallen among. (I.) Luke II. 259.
— in temple. (S.) Matt. 468. (I.) Mark 455.
— parable of man who fell among. (S.) Luke II. 251–271.
Thine are Mine. (S.) John III. 148.
Thing, this. (S.) Luke I. 188.
— unrighteousness with God is. (S.) Rom. II. 278.
Things above. (S.) Col. 175.
— — seeking. (S.) Col. 170–173.
— — setting affections on. (S.) Col. 175.
— and persons, here and hereafter. (S.) 2 Pet. 173.
— behind. (S.) Phil. 243.
— belonging to our peace. (S.) Luke III. 441.
— best, are from above. (I.) Jas. 116.
— — dropped. (S.) Phil. 143.
— brought to light sooner or later. (I.) Mark 146.
— carnal, consecration of. (I.) Rom. II. 723.
— common in all letters to seven Churches. (S.) Rev. 52.
— — to all Churches. (S.) Rev. 97.
— concerning himself. (S.) Phil. 32.
— doubtful. (I.) Rom. II. 665.
— earthly and heavenly. (I.) Col. 179.
— freely given us by God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 180.
— good, from God. (S.) Jas. 122.
— indifferent, duties in regard to. (S.) Rom. II. 662.
— last. (S.) 1 John 148.
— little, importance of. (I.) Jas. 303.
— — influence of. (I.) Jas. 303.
— — sanctification seen in. (I.) John III. 193.
— many, to say, yet. (S.) John III. 57.
— not seen as yet: Noah. (S.) Heb. II. 263.
— — faith evidence of. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 196–200.
— not written and things written. (S.) John III. 451.

Things of Christ, Holy Spirit revealing things of. (I.) John III. 80.
— of flesh and things of Spirit. (S.) Rom. I. 671.
— of God revealed by Spirit. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 165.
— — necessity of Spirit to understanding. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 174.
— of others, difficulty of looking on. (A.) Phil. 88.
— of Spirit, man's moral inability to understand. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 187.
— of this world are insufficient to redeem from spiritual bondage. (S.) 1 Pet. 101.
— on the earth, not on. (A.) Col. 179.
— our own and others'. (S.) Phil. 84.
— passing and things permanent. (S.) Heb. II. 569.
— past. (S.) Phil. 243.
— pertaining to kingdom of God. (S.) Acts I. 20.
— prepared and their enjoyment. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 163.
— — for prepared people. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 163.
— present. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 322.
— sacred and things secular. (S.) Col. 248.
— spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 178, 185, 187.
— temporal and things eternal. (S. & I.) 2 Cor. 186–196, 209.
— that accompany salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 485, 487.
— that are before. (S.) Phil. 244.
— that cannot separate from love of God. (S.) Rom. II. 248.
— three greatest. (S.) 1 John 464.
— to be sought after. (S.) Rom. II. 661.
— to come. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 326.
— — are yours. (I.) Mark 423.
— unseen to be preferred to things seen. (S.) 2 Cor. 199–206.
— upon which God has recorded his Name. (S.) Luke II. 345.
— we never get over. (S.) Heb. II. 532. (I.) Matt. 241.
— which are not. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 102.
— which God has prepared. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 162.
— which make for peace. (S.) Rom. II. 661.
Thinking aids growth. (I.) 1 Pet. 134.
— of Christ. (A.) 2 Tim. 153.
— too much of ministers. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 213.
Third heaven, Paul being caught up to. (S.) 2 Cor. 465.
— miracle in John's Gospel. (S.) John I. 434.
— missionary journey, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 37–39.
— promise to victors. (S.) Rev. 173.
— stage in preparation of disciples for apostolate. (S.) Mark 105.
— temptation. (S.) Matt. 36, 37.
Thirst and hunger. (S.) Luke I. 565.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 321.
— of humanity anticipated and met. (S.) John I. 645.
— of life and its satisfaction in Christ. (S.) John I. 340.
— relieved. (S.) John I. 645.
— soul's, satisfied in Jesus. (S.) John I. 654, 655.
— spiritual, prepares us to receive living water. (I.) John I. 342.
Thirsting Saviour. (S.) John I. 314.
Thirsty should drink. (I.) John I. 650.
— souls, Christ's call to. (S.) John I. 653.
— — good news for. (S.) Rev. 651.
Thirty minutes in heaven. (S.) Rev. 394.
Thirty-fold, some. (I.) Mark 139.
Thirty-nine Articles of Church of England. (I.) 2 Tim. 102.
This day. (I.) Luke II. 409.
— year also. (S.) Luke II. 739.
Thistles or figs? (S.) Matt. 130, 131.
Thistle-seed. (S.) Matt. 131.
Tholuck's personal efforts for individual souls. (A.) Luke III. 410; Jas. 514.
Thomas. (S.) John III. 417. (I.) John II. 253.
— and Mary Magdalene with risen Christ. (S.) John III. 392.
— Apostle, two passages from life of. (S.) John III. 420.
— called Didymus. (S.) John III. 419.
— confession of. (S.) John III. 439, 440.
— desponding. (S.) John II. 254.
— doubting. (S.) John III. 425.
— faith of. (S.) John III. 446.
— honest sceptic. (S.) John III. 427.
— interpellation of. (S.) John II. 490.
— Lord's interview with. (S.) John III. 419.
— not there: lost opportunity. (S.) John III. 418.
— scepticism of. (S.) John III. 422.
— unbelief of. (S.) John III. 428.
— with his Lord, or unbelief convinced. (S.) John III. 432.
Thomas's doubt. (S.) John III. 421, 426.
— — and faith. (S.) John II. 254.
— name, spiritual significance of. (I.) John II. 253.
Thorn in flesh. (S.) 2 Cor. 467–475.
— — Paul's rapture and. (S.) 2 Cor. 467–475.
Thorns, among. (S.) Luke II. 20, 21. (I.) Luke II. 18.
— Christian's crown not gold but. (I.) Matt. 650.
— crown of. (S.) Matt. 650, 651. (I.) Matt. 650; Mark 652, 653; John III. 274.
— end of. (S.) Heb. I. 483.
— forest of. (S.) Heb. I. 482.
— like flowers. (I.) Luke II. 22.
— pillow without. (A.) John III. 274.
— riches like. (I.) Matt. 264.
Thorn-crown. (S.) Matt. 650.
— shelter. (I.) Mark 653.
— stimulus. (I.) Mark 653.
Thorn-roots. (I.) Luke II. 18.
Thorny ground. (S.) Matt. 263.
— tree, sweet fruit from. (S.) Heb. II. 499.
Thorpe's repentance. (A.) Luke II. 712.
Thought. (S.) Phil. 336.
— and activity. (I.) Luke II. 289.
— better than speech. (I.) Luke II. 350.
— captivity of. (S.) 2 Cor. 432.
— charity in deed better than in. (I.) 1 John 268.
— Christian. (I.) Phil. 337.
— — subjection of. (S.) 2 Cor. 429.
— continuous, difficulty and importance of. (I.) Phil. 337.
— for morrow, taking no. (S.) Matt. 116.
— for some of them. (S.) John II. 435.
— for to-morrow, take no. (S.) Matt. 109, 110.
— fourfold theme for. (S.) John II. 421.
— freedom of. (S.) 1 Pet. 190.
— grief aiding. (I.) Luke II. 2.
— human, contracted. (I.) Heb. I. 130.
— in prayer. (I.) Luke II. 314.
— man's own, about himself, and God's. (I.) Luke II. 618.
— no test of love. (I.) Mark 329.
— of God ennobles life. (A.) Heb. II. 389.
— of rest. (A.) 2 Thess. 2.
— order of. (S.) John II. 219.
— Paul's, with himself. (S.) Acts III. 338.
— responsibility of. (I.) Matt. 521.
— revelation not to supersede. (I.) Matt. 519.
— solitude helps to mature. (A.) Luke I. 109.
— speech is child of. (I.) 1 John 305.
— traces of Jewish habits of. (I.) Jas. 216.
— transforming power of. (S.) Phil. 337.
— victory of Christ over. (S.) 2 Cor. 435.
Thoughts, chiefest and best, of wisest men are vain. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 295.
— Christ knew their. (I.) Luke I. 544.
— Christ's knowledge of our. (S.) John III. 85.
— Divine, good men subjects of, from all eternity. (I.) Eph. 15.
— evil. (I.) Jas. 226.

Thoughts, evil, perilous. (I.) Gal. 376.
— — source and sinfulness of. (I.) Mark 277.
— for busy. (S.) John I. 447.
— good, strangers. (I.) Mark 279.
— government of. (S.) 2 Cor. 430, 434.
— heaven should be much in. (A.) Heb. II. 541.
— imprisoned preacher's. (S.) Phil. 37.
— judgment of our. (S.) Rom. I. 168.
— of home, diverted from. (I.) John II. 479.
— of man, human depravity seen in. (I.) Mark 279.
— of many hearts, Word of God revealer of. (S.) Acts II. 371.
— on active life: Martha. (S.) Luke II. 280.
— our evil. (I.) Matt. 318, 319.
— parable of Dives and Lazarus. (S.) Luke III. 245.
— parting. (S.) Phil. 374.
— quieting, about life. (S.) Jas. 450.
— true, of one's self. (I.) Luke III. 359.
— under persecution. (I.) Acts I. 647.
— usually indicate character. (I.) Mark 277.
Thought-house. (I.) Matt. 135.
Thoughtful and candid, for. (S.) Mark 499.
— prayer. (I.) Jas. 356.
Thoughtfulness, Christ's. (I.) John I. 503.
Thoughtless profanity. (I.) Matt. 528.
Thoughtlessness of religion, folly of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 480.
Thousand years, blessed dead living and reigning with Christ during. (S.) Rev. 576.
— — Satan bound for. (S.) Rev. 571.
— — — loosed from his prison after. (S.) Rev. 582.
Thraldom of sin. (I.) Rom. I. 598.
— soul's rebellion against. (I.) Gal. 313.
Threads, small, best for needle's eye. (I.) Matt. 437.
Threatening, forbearing. (A.) Eph. 617.
Threatenings, merciful. (I.) Acts III. 254.
Three Advents. (S.) Eph. 308.
— ages of Christian life. (I.) Luke I. 299.
— antitypes of tabernacle. (S.) Heb. II. 7.
— applicants. (I.) Luke II. 190.
— aspects, Christianity viewed in. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 60.
— — of piety. (S.) John III. 377.
— — of revelation. (S.) Rev. 5.
— baptisms. (I.) John I. 304.
— births of Christ. (I.) Gal. 249.
— books relating to knowledge of God. (S.) Acts II. 599.
— classes in relation to Christ. (S.) John II. 318.
— — of people. (S.) Acts I. 498.
— covenants. (S.) Acts I. 229.
— crosses. (S.) Matt. 654; John III. 300.
— — look at. (I.) Luke III. 572.
— — on Calvary, lessons from. (S.) Luke III. 587.
— crowns, Stephen's. (S.) Acts I. 632.
— crucifixions. (S.) Gal. 535.
— days' sepulture for inward man. (S.) Acts II. 40.
— degrees of Christ's glory. (S.) 1 Pet. 55.
— dispensations in history and in soul. (S.) John I. 72.
— Divine sisters. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 324. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 325.
— dualities. (S.) Gal. 490.
— elements of Christian character. (S.) Phil. 300.
— — of worldly life: love of pleasure, of knowledge, of power. (S.) 1 John 133.
— estates. (S.) Gal. 233; Phil. 97.
— — of Galatian Church. (S.) Gal. 264.
— exchanges. (S.) Matt. 226.
— graces. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 326, 327.
— — at work. (S.) 1 Thess. 6.
— great figures in Church. (S.) Acts I. 638.
— — negations. (S. & I.) John I. 42.
— — principles. (S.) Acts II. 344.
Three greatest things. (S.) 1 John 464.
— hours' darkness. (S.) Mark 671; Luke III. 604.
— important facts in relation to Christ. (S.) John II. 439.
— inscriptions with one meaning. (S.) Rev. 722.
— kinds of blindness. (I.) Mark 435.
— — of temptation. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 573.
— modes of preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 345.
— more saved. (A.) John I. 403.
— notes of Church. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 6.
— Persons, true God is to be worshipped as existing in. (S.) Eph. 210.
— prayers. (S.) Mark 204.
— qualities of wife. (I.) Col. 257.
— questions. (S.) Luke I. 696.
— sayings of Christ. (S.) John I. 540.
— similitudes. (S.) John I. 234.
— spirits, mission of. (S.) Rev. 517.
— stages. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 331.
— — of natural and Christian life. (S.) 1 John 105.
— — of religious emotion. (S.) Rev. 244.
— — of spiritual life. (S.) Acts III. 360.
— tabernacles. (S.) Rev. 387.
— Taverns, meeting at Appii Forum and. (S.) Acts III. 474.
— temples of one God. (S.) John I. 186.
— temptations. (S.) Luke I. 380.
— — design of. (S.) Luke I. 381.
— — nature of. (S.) Luke I. 381.
— things in importunity. (S.) Luke II. 460.
— — true of mind. (S.) Matt. 107.
— times in nation's history. (S.) Luke III. 440.
— unions. (I.) John II. 205.
— views of Christ. (S.) John I. 516.
— — of Christ's work. (S.) Mark 317.
— — of truly regenerate man. (S.) 1 John 456.
— ways of treating God's gifts. (I.) Luke III. 416.
— — to Lord. (S.) John I. 104.
— *whats*. (S.) Eph. 96.
— witnesses. (S.) 1 John 427.
— wonderful things. (S.) Col. 111.
— years. (S.) Luke II. 734.
Three-tent heaven. (I.) Luke II. 170.
Threefold argument, petition urged by. (S.) John III. 121.
— benediction. (S.) 2 Cor. 535.
— birth, Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 116.
— blessing. (S.) Luke II. 65.
— Christ. (S.) John I. 594.
— common heritage. (S.) Rev. 41.
— conviction. (S.) John III. 33–35.
— description of Christ. (S.) Rev. 13.
— — of Christians. (S.) Titus 147.
— essential, one. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 453.
— gift. (S.) 2 Tim. 24.
— glory, Christ's. (I.) Luke II. 145.
— growth. (S.) Col. 125.
— influence of faith. (S.) Luke I. 670.
— kingdom, God's. (S.) Luke II. 359.
— manifestation of Deity. (I.) Matt. 683.
— marvel. (S.) John II. 377.
— power. (S.) John III. 343.
— revelation of Christ. (S.) Gal. 45.
— sanctification. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 5.
— sin. (I.) Jas. 229.
— theme. (S.) 2 Cor. 43.
— type of sinners. (S.) John III. 272.
— warning: Eutychus. (S.) Acts III. 112.
— witnesses on earth. (S.) 1 John 424.
Threshing. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 539.
Thrice denied if once denied. (I.) John III. 233.
Thrift, heavenly. (I.) Luke II. 38.
— of time. (I.) Eph. 538.
Throat of ungodly man compared to opened sepulchre. (S.) Rom. I. 217.
Throne and rainbow. (S.) Rev. 286–290.

Throne and sceptre, Christ's. (S.) Heb. I. 47.
— boldness at. (S.) Heb. I. 369.
— Christ's last invitation from. (S.) Rev. 772.
— elders before. (S.) Rev. 291.
— great white. (S.) Rev. 584–587.
— heaven as state of service unto God and Lamb before. (S.) Rev. 716.
— in heaven and its surroundings. (S.) Rev. 282.
— infinite Friend before. (A.) Heb. I. 378.
— Lamb in midst of. (S.) Rev. 310–317.
— Messiah's. (S.) Heb. I. 50.
— of Christ, Christian raised to. (S.) Rev. 269.
— of God. (S.) Rev. 282.
— — and of Lamb. (S.) Rev. 704.
— of grace. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 369–379.
— — boldness at. (S.) Heb. I. 374.
— — Christian at. (S.) Heb. I. 370.
— — coming boldly to. (S.) Heb. I. 369, 377.
— — sinner at. (S.) Heb. I. 374.
— rainbow round about. (S.) Rev. 285.
— resumed. (S.) Eph. 106.
— symbolism of. (I.) Rev. 644.
— vision of. (S.) Rev. 277, 278.
Thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers. (I.) Col. 70.
Throng and touch. (I.) Luke II. 78.
Through, for, by. (S.) 1 Pet. 21.
— this man. (S.) Acts II. 352.
Throw, devil's last. (S.) Luke II. 176, 179.
Thunder. (I.) John II. 353.
— in preaching. (I.) Mark 110.
— rare. (S.) 2 Tim. 231.
— sons of. (I.) Mark 109.
— story of sons of. (I.) Luke II. 187.
Thwarting tendency in life. (S.) 2 Cor. 142.
Thy God. (I.) Mark 488.
— kingdom come. (S. & I.) Luke II. 351–375.
— will be done on earth as it is done in heaven. (S. & I.) Luke II. 375–392.
Thyatira. (S.) Rev. 176.
— Christ's letter to Church at. (S.) Rev. 176.
— Jezebel of. (I.) Rev. 178.
— sentimental Church. (S.) Rev. 174.
Thyself and thy teaching. (S.) 1 Tim. 222.
Tiberias. (I.) John I. 524.
— Sea of. (I.) John I. 499, III. 457, 460.
Tiberias Cæsar, fifteenth year of reign of. (I.) Luke I. 301.
Tide, above. (I.) Col. 173.
Tides of Spirit. (I.) Luke I. 426.
Tidings, glad. (S.) Acts II. 337; Rom. II. 372.
— — gospel. (S.) 1 Tim. 35.
— good. (S.) Luke I. 139, 144, 150.
— gospel most glorious. (I.) John I. 258.
— spreading. (A.) Rev. 772.
Ties, old, power for severing, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 273.
Tighten belt. (S.) 1 Pet. 63.
Tillage, moral. (S.) Heb. I. 474.
Time, accepted. (S.) 2 Cor. 331, 334.
— aiding proficiency in sin. (I.) 2 Tim. 238.
— and certainty of inheriting salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 71.
— and its loss. (A.) Eph. 544.
— appointed. (I.) Heb. II. 171.
— approaching of Christ in revolution of. (S.) Jas. 452.
— as seen in old age. (I.) Eph. 541.
— call to our: home-mission. (S.) Acts II. 98.
— cannot be lengthened out by man. (A.) John II. 127.
— child in, man in eternity, Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 290.
— closing upon us. (A.) Rom. II. 579.
— definition of. (I.) Eph. 539.
— economy of. (A.) Eph. 539.
— employment of. (A.) Eph. 539.
— end of. (S.) Rev. 411–413.
— flight of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 481; Eph. 541.
— for religious education. (I.) Eph. 603.
— for repentance. (S.) Rev. 179.
Time for work, life. (S.) 1 Thess. 207.
— fragments of. (I.) Eph. 541.
— fulfilled. (S.) Mark 31.
— fulness of. (S. & I.) Gal. 240–249.
— give God. (I.) Jas. 462.
— God's calm view of events in. (I.) 2 Pet. 161.
— — estimate of. (S.) 2 Pet. 157.
— — arrives. (S.) Luke I. 112.
— how apostle lifts himself above sufferings of. (S.) Rom. II. 75.
— how to use. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 481.
— improvement of. (I.) Eph. 543.
— in flesh. (S.) 1 Pet. 330.
— is short. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 480, 481.
— its loss, and its redemption. (S.) Eph. 537.
— its rapid flight. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 481.
— knowledge of. (S.) Rom. II. 579.
— last. (S.) 1 Pet. 24.
— lengthened. (A.) Eph. 544.
— manner, and end of Christ's appearance. (S.) Heb. II. 49.
— merchandise of. (S.) Col. 284.
— misspent, consideration of, incentive to repentance. (S.) 1 Pet. 331.
— more, for repentance. (A.) Luke II. 742.
— mystery of. (I.) Eph. 540.
— necessary for development. (I.) Heb. I. 510.
— no, to be lost. (I.) Luke II. 213.
— not come. (S.) John I. 602.
— not quite in. (I.) Mark 499.
— not to be spent in frivolous amusements. (A.) Eph. 544.
— now is. (I.) Heb. I. 285.
— of each man's death divinely appointed. (I.) Heb. II. 65.
— of figs not yet. (I.) Mark 450.
— of need, help in. (S.) Heb. I. 379.
— of our visitation, knowing. (S.) Luke III. 443, 445.
— of reformation, gospel. (S.) Heb. II. 12.
— of Second Advent, uncertainty of. (I.) 1 Thess. 190.
— of Spirit's outpouring proves unity of two dispensations. (I.) Acts I. 133.
— people of God effectually called in. (S.) 2 Tim. 34.
— profanity of attempting to determine. (I.) 1 Thess. 191.
— rate of motion. (S.) 2 Pet. 159.
— redeeming. (S. I. & A.) Eph. 529–545; Col. 282, 283.
— redemption of. (S.) Eph. 530–540; Col. 283.
— religious uses of. (S.) Mark 42.
— rest of his, in flesh. (I.) 1 Pet. 329.
— revolutions of, hope reaching beyond. (S.) Titus 16.
— right. (A.) Heb. I. 238.
— — use of. (S.) Col. 285.
— — — of residue of our. (S.) 1 Pet. 330.
— saved from sleep. (A.) Eph. 544.
— shortness of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 487. (I.) Eph. 541.
— thrift of. (I.) Eph. 538.
— to awake. (S.) Rom. II. 580, 581.
— to be seized and used. (A.) Eph. 544.
— to praise. (I.) Matt. 207.
— to strive. (S.) Luke II. 773.
— treasure. (I.) Eph. 540.
— uncertainty as to, demands constant watchfulness. (I.) Mark 544.
— value of. (A.) Eph. 536, 544, 545; Col. 285. (I.) Eph. 541.
— veiled. (I.) Eph. 539.
— vicissitudes of, security of Church amid. (S.) Rev. 38.
— wages of sin in. (S.) Rom. I. 532.
— Wesley's economy of. (A.) Col. 285.
— Word in his exaltation over. (S.) John I. 8.
— wrong, weeping at. (I.) John III. 379.
— ye know not when, is. (S.) Mark 546.

Times and seasons. (S.) Acts I. 31. (I.) 1 Thess. 188, 189.
— and states of Church, disposal of. (S.) Heb. II. 439.
— better, making. (I.) 2 Tim. 238.
— Christian for. (S.) Acts II. 39.
— evil, fidelity in. (I.) 2 Tim. 237.
— — seasonable truths in. (S.) Luke III. 320.
— for calling sins to mind. (S.) Mark 640.
— future, Christ in relation to his disciples in all. (S.) John III. 194.
— in Church history. (S.) Acts II. 426.
— misinterpreted. (I.) Acts I. 32.
— of ignorance, God and. (S.) Acts II. 622.
— of need. (S.) Heb. I. 383.
— of refreshing. (S.) Acts I. 321-327.
— of restitution of all things. (I.) Acts I. 328.
— of righteousness promised to Church. (S.) Luke I. 566.
— of trial. (I.) Rev. 223.
— — Christian's duty in. (I.) Jas. 5.
— — testing-times. (S.) Acts II. 262.
— of waiting. (I.) Luke III. 673.
— perilous. (S.) 2 Tim. 236.
— preaching, and preaching Christ. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 70.
— quiet. (S.) Acts II. 74.
— signs of. (S.) Matt. 332, 334, 335; Luke II. 689, III. 485.
— suitable for reproving. (I.) Gal. 455.
— troublous. (S.) Mark 527.
— — cheery word in. (S.) Acts III. 434.
— — defence and weapons of man of God in. (S.) Acts III. 218.
— unfavourable to prayer. (I.) Luke III. 344, 352.
— when, are worse, better should we be. (S.) Eph. 543.
Time-keepers, allegorical. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 163.
Time-spirit and Holy Spirit. (S.) 1 John 305.
Timeliness of Christ's advent. (S.) Gal. 240.
Timely advice. (I.) Acts II. 514.
— comfort. (I.) John I. 521.
— period. (S.) Rev. 179.
— providences. (I.) Phil. 164.
— reflections. (S.) Rom. II. 591.
— revelation. (S.) Titus 20.
— succour. (S.) Heb. I. 373.
— visit. (A.) Acts I. 702.
— warning. (S.) Rev. 3.
Timid, Christ's message to. (S.) Rev. 151.
— encouraged to communion. (I.) John II. 434.
Timidity, confident. (S.) Matt. 166.
Timotheus. (S.) Acts II. 455–458. (I.) 1 Thess. 3.
— and Paul and Silavanus. (I.) 2 Thess. 1.
— workfellow. (S.) Rom. II. 768.
Timothy. (S.) Phil. 159.
— and his mission. (S.) 1 Thess. 96.
— and Paul. (S.) Acts II. 456, 458; Phil. 8; 1 Thess. 92.
— — old and young. (S.) Philem. 14.
— — relations of. (S.) 1 Tim. 5.
— charged to take care of his health. (S.) 1 Tim. 248.
— Epaphroditus and Paul. (S.) Phil. 153.
— grounds of Paul's appeal to. (I.) 2 Tim. 12.
— mission of. (S.) Phil. 154.
— Paul's advice to. (S.) 1 Tim. 250.
— — affectionate recommendation of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 569.
— — charge to. (I.) 2 Tim. 282.
— — concern about. (I.) 2 Tim. 12
— — delight in. (S.) 2 Tim. 5.
— pious youth. (S.) 2 Tim. 2.
Timothy's charge. (S.) 1 Tim. 8.
— — and warning. (S.) 1 Tim. 79.
— faith. (S.) 2 Tim. 7.
— ministry. (S.) 2 Tim. 231.
Timothy, First Epistle to, introduction to—
Timothy. 1 Tim. xvii.
contents of Epistle. xviii.
Timothy, Second Epistle to, introduction to—
authorship of Epistle, 2 Tim. v.
object of Epistle. v.
contents of Epistle. v.
Tiny mother of mischief. (I.) Jas. 303.
Tired people, cheerful word to. (S.) Rom. II. 506.
Tithe of mint. (I.) Matt. 531.
Title, Christ's, to kinship. (S.) Heb. I. 129.
— Christian's. (A.) 1 John 448.
— family. (S.) Gal. 546.
— Jesus. (S.) Heb. I. 120.
— lofty. (I.) Philem. 11.
— proud, sign of usurped authority. (I.) Matt. 525.
— that was better than name. (A.) John II. 428.
— to kingdom. (I.) Luke I. 563.
Titles of Epaphroditus. (S.) Phil. 161.
Titled believers: disciple whom Jesus loved. (I.) John II. 428.
Titus, but neither. (S.) Gal. 70.
— left in Crete. (S.) Titus 24.
— to Dalmatia, Crescens gone to Galatia. (S.) 2 Tim. 368.
— was to speak, summary of things. (S.) Titus 156.
Titus's duty to his fellow-ministers. (I.) Titus 215.
Titus, Epistle to, introduction to—
Titus. Titus 5.
Titus a strong man. 5.
biographical details. 5.
genuineness of Epistle. 7.
time and place of composition. 7.
Crete and Cretan Church. 8.
false teachers. 8.
contents of Epistle. 9.
To-day. (S. & A.) Heb. I. 237–239, 282, 283, 313. (I.) Matt. 487; Heb. I. 314.
— and yesterday. (I.) Heb. II. 632.
— Holy Ghost saith. (S.) Heb. I. 235.
— only, is yours. (I.) Heb. I. 239.
— religion. (S.) Heb. I. 233.
— voice for opening year. (S.) Heb. I. 238.
To-morrow, revealer. (I.) Acts III. 456.
— take no thought for. (S.) Matt. 109, 110.
— uncertain of. (A.) Acts III. 314.
To-night I shall want you! (I.) Luke II. 608.
Toil, day and its. (S.) John II. 119.
— missionary. (S.) Rom. II. 721.
— night of. (S.) Luke I. 477.
— reward of, pleasure of sloth inconsistent with. (I.) 2 Tim. 151.
— sanctified. (S.) Rom. II. 515.
Toiling Christ. (S.) Mark 185.
— in rowing. (S.) Mark 261, 263, 265.
Token, Paul's. (S.) 2 Thess. 104.
Tokens of perdition. (S.) Matt. 549; Phil. 72, 73.
— of repentance. (S.) Mark 29.
Tolerance and tact, Paul's. (I.) Gal. 70.
— Christian and social, Christ not pleasing himself. (S.) Rom. II. 678.
— — mutual. (S.) Luke I. 534.
— of religious error. (S.) Acts II. 235.
Toleration. (S.) Gal. 278; Phil. 36. (I.) Gal. 278. (A.) Rom. II. 604.
— Christian. (S.) Matt. 366.
— its value. (A.) Rom. II. 604.
— need for. (I.) Luke II. 182.
— no. (S.) 2 John 23.
— not donation. (I.) Luke I. 406.
— religious. (S.) Rom. II. 603.
— true Christian. (I.) Acts III. 213.
Tom Baird, carter: unselfishness. (A.) Luke II. 145.
Tomb and triumph. (I.) Mark 736.
— empty. (S.) John III. 381. (I.) Mark 703.
— Mary at empty. (S.) John III. 374.
— new, where never man was yet laid. (I.) Mark 671.
— of Amplias. (I.) Rom. II. 755.

Tombs. (I.) Matt. 532.
— Eastern. (I.) Mark 189.
— of prophets, building. (S.) Luke II. 528–532.
— unique. (I.) Luke II. 532.
Tone and language befitting prayers to God. (I.) Matt. 616.
— holiness. (A.) 1 Thess. 122.
Tongue. (S.) Jas. 298. (I.) Jas. 295.
— and temper. (S.) Matt. 78.
— captured, all else may follow. (I.) Jas. 309.
— command of. (I.) Jas. 296.
— control of. (A.) Jas. 296.
— curbing, difficult art. (A.) Jas. 296.
— defiled. (I.) Jas. 308.
— evil. (I.) Jas. 317.
— — destructive. (I.) Jas. 308.
— — of. (S.) 1 Pet. 279.
— fiery. (A.) Jas. 308.
— fire. (S.) Jas. 306. (A.) Jas. 308.
— government of. (S.) Jas. 200, 201, 294, 305. (I.) Jas. 296.
— great effects of. (I.) Jas. 301.
— hardly tamed. (S.) Jas. 314.
— hell-ignited. (I.) Jas. 308.
— its blessing and cursing. (S.) Jas. 316.
— known, public prayer should be in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 353.
— lawless. (I.) Jas. 297.
— malignant propensity of. (I.) Jas. 315.
— mischief of. (I.) Jas. 307.
— misuse of. (A.) Jas. 307.
— new, which ought to fall to our lot by Spirit of Pentecost. (S.) Acts I. 149.
— of certainty. (I.) Luke I. 9.
— offences of. (I.) Jas. 292.
— poison of. (I.) Rom. I. 220.
— power of. (S.) Jas. 297.
— restraint of. (A.) Jas. 296.
— sins of. (S.) Jas. 199, 303, 306.
— speaking in. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
— swift, slow foot. (S.) Matt. 480.
— taming of. (S.) Jas. 309–314.
— tears have. (I.) Matt. 331.
— troublesome; or, Euodias and Syntyche. (S.) Phil. 295.
— unbridled, sign of vain religion. (S.) Jas. 203.
— untamable. (I.) Jas. 314.
— use of. (S.) Jas. 291. (I.) Jas. 301.
— world of wickedness. (I.) Jas. 307.
Tongues and prophecy, gifts of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 341, 342.
— gift of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
— new. (I.) Mark 730.
— of fire. (S.) Acts I. 141–145.
— use of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
Tongue-sins. (S.) Jas. 204.
Tongued, double. (A.) 1 Tim. 136.
Tonic of hopeful life. (I.) Titus 133.
Too good to be true. (S.) Luke III. 661.
Too late! (I.) Matt. 560, 571; Acts III. 315. (A.) Luke II. 443; John II. 367.
— long, preaching. (A.) Acts III. 111.
— much and too little. (I.) Jas. 428.
— — money for clergymen. (A.) 1 Pet. 389.
Took counsel together to put them to death. (S.) John II. 303.
Topography of Jacob's well and neighbourhood. (I.) John I. 311.
Torch, kindled. (A.) Phil. 152.
— passing on. (A.) 2 Tim. 336.
Torches lighted. (S.) Matt. 559.
Torch-bearer. (I.) John I. 467.
Torment of little cares. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 505.
Torments of conscience. (I.) Luke II. 104.
— Satanic, right knowledge of, will lead to Christ for relief. (I.) Matt. 330.
Tormenting fear of God. (A.) Luke I. 96.
Tormentor, conscience. (I.) Matt. 298.
— Savionr not. (S.) Luke II. 63.
Tormentors. (S.) Matt. 415.
Total eclipse of sun. (I.) Mark 671.
Touch. (S.) Mark 209; Luke II. 79
— and throng. (I.) Luke II. 78.
— Christ's. (S.) Mark 52, 55.
— earnest. (S.) Luke II. 77.
— iron. (I.) Luke III. 147.
— Jesus and be healed. (S.) Mark 270.
— key to all senses. (I.) Mark 219.
— not. (S. & I.) John III. 391.
— of Christ. (I.) Mark 302. (A.) Luke I. 502.
— — cleanseth. (S.) Matt. 138.
— of faith. (I.) Luke II. 86.
— sanctity of. (S.) Mark 219.
— Saviour, crowding to. (S.) Mark 104.
— symbolism of. (I.) Mark 315.
— woman healed by. (S.) Luke II. 80, 82.
Touches that do not touch. (I.) Mark 215.
— various. (S.) Luke II. 78.
Touched me, who? (S.) Luke II. 78. (I.) Mark 210.
— with feeling. (I.) Heb. I. 364.
— — of our infirmities, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 351, 353, 360.
Touching appeal. (S.) John I. 578.
— Jesus. (S.) Matt. 164.
— loathsome. (I.) Matt. 138.
— prayer. (I.) Philem. 22.
Town, happy. (I.) Mark 58.
Town-clerk, good. (S.) Acts III. 95, 103.
— of Ephesus, address of. (S.) Acts III. 103.
— — conduct of. (I.) Acts III. 102.
— — speech of. (S.) Acts III. 103.
Toys must not be counted as treasures. (I.) Matt. 105.
Tracery, Divine, not seen at present. (I.) Matt. 280.
Tract, mission of (Ryle's). (A.) Jas. 513.
Tracts: sowing and reaping. (A.) John I. 396.
Trade, and Jews. (I.) Jas. 398.
— free, with heaven established by Christ. (I.) John I. 101.
— Paul's. (I.) Acts III. 15.
Trade-wind, devil's. (A.) Acts I. 465.
Trading for Christ. (S.) Luke III. 411.
— for God, not self. (I.) Matt. 580.
— in holy things. (S.) Acts I. 666.
— with talents. (S.) Matt. 588.
Tradition accumulates rubbish. (I.) Mark 271.
— and inspiration. (I.) Mark 274.
— and Scripture. (I.) 2 Thess. 62.
— Chinese. (I.) Matt. 7.
— conceals truth. (I.) Mark 271.
— curious Russian. (I.) Matt. 7.
— of elders. (I.) Mark 273.
— of John's immortality. (I.) John III. 518.
— of men. (S.) Mark 271, 272.
— of men *versus* commandments of God. (S.) Mark 272. (I.) Mark 274.
— perverted, bane of Church. (I.) Mark 271.
— Scripture better than. (I.) Matt. 313.
— unreliable. (I.) Matt. 313.
Traditions, inspired, viewed in relation to ministry and Church. (S.) 2 Thess. 60, 61.
— Jewish, connecting manna with Messiah. (I.) John I. 540.
— of fathers. (I.) Gal. 42.
— parental, children infected by. (S.) 1 Pet. 101.
Traditional religion. (I.) John I. 349.
Traffic, manhood. (S.) Rev. 536.
— of kingdom. (S.) Luke III. 414.
Tragedies, teachings from. (S.) Luke II. 695.
Trail of ascending Saviour. (I.) Acts I. 64.
Trained from childhood. (I.) Acts II. 457.
Training and purifying of faith: second miracle in Cana. (S.) John I. 410.
— Baptist's. (I.) Mark 9.
— children. (I.) Eph. 602.
— — for Lord. (I.) Luke I. 205.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— for prayer, prayer. (I.) 1 Thess. 240.

Training little ones. (S.) Matt. 402.
— men, God's mode of. (I.) Luke I. 262.
— not to wait for years of discretion. (A.) Eph. 603.
— of Jesus Christ. (S.) Luke I. 254.
— of love. (I.) Phil. 23.
— of Moses. (S.) Acts I. 581.
— parental, Jesus Christ pattern, means, and end of. (S.) Eph. 600.
— religious. (I.) Luke I. 269.
— — should begin early. (I.) Eph. 603.
— soldier's. (I.) Luke I. 671.
— young. (I.) 2 Tim. 10.
Traitor. (S.) Mark 620.
— among Twelve. (S.) Luke I. 551.
— and Jesus. (S.) John II. 426.
— downfall of, possibilities of human life illustrated by. (S.) Mark 619.
— reached climax of his guilt, successive steps by which. (I.) John II. 423.
— suspected and convicted. (S.) Rom. I. 695.
— warnings as to conduct of. (S.) John II. 423.
— within. (I.) Gal. 371.
Traitor's death. (A.) Acts I. 90.
— kiss. (S.) Luke III. 540.
Traitors. (S.) 2 Tim. 251. (I.) 2 Tim. 237.
— desert of. (A.) Gal. 26.
— despised by their employers. (I.) Mark 579.
Traits of noble woman. (I.) Acts II. 97.
Tranquillity in suffering. (S.) 1 Pet. 379.
Transcendent existence. (S.) Acts I. 600.
— love, Christ's. (S.) Eph. 331. (I.) John II. 383.
— majesty of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 610.
Transcendental system, Christianity. (S.) Rev. 700.
Transference, vital. (S.) Col. 178.
Transfiguration. (S.) Rom. II. 470.
— and its teachings. (S.) Mark 343.
— arraignment and, of Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 559.
— by sight of Christ. (A.) 1 John 205.
— central truth of. (S.) Luke II. 167.
— Christian life. (S.) Rom. II. 469.
— Christian's. (S.) 2 Cor. 116.
— during prayer. (I.) Luke II. 155.
— final. (S.) 1 John 203.
— Hermon as mount of. (I.) Luke II. 152.
— lessons from. (S.) Matt. 369.
— mount of, probably Hermon. (I.) Matt. 373, 383.
— mountain of. (S.) Luke II. 152.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) Matt. 365–376; Mark 341–350; Luke II. 146–176.
— of soul, prayer. (S.) Matt. 371.
— pledge and earnest of identity in future state. (S.) Mark 346.
— scene, Peter's enjoyment of. (I.) Matt. 373.
— spiritual suggestions of. (S.) Matt. 371.
— Tabor as mount of. (I.) Luke II. 152.
— thought of death amid rapture of. (I.) Luke II. 167.
— why mountain chosen for. (I.) Luke II. 153.
— window. (I.) Matt. 373.
Transfigurations, modern. (I.) Luke II. 162.
— two. (S.) 1 John 201.
Transfigured Lord, disciples beholding their. (S.) Matt. 370.
— tones. (S.) Acts I. 626.
Transfiguring look. (I.) Luke II. 153.
— vision. (S.) 2 Cor. 120.
Transformation. (S.) Rom. II. 466–468.
— and conformation. (S.) Rom. II. 458–460.
— by beholding. (S.) 2 Cor. 118.
— corporeal. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 523.
— man's. (I.) Mark 341.
— of evil. (S.) 2 Cor. 451.
— of grace. (I.) Rom. I. 518.
— of hope. (S.) Rom. II. 132.
— of mean. (I.) John I. 154.
— of vilest. (I.) 1 Tim. 44.
Transformations. (I.) 1 John 205.
— moral. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 414.
Transformed and conformed. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 458–460.
— and consecrated. (S.) Rom. II. 440.
Transforming influence of faith. (S.) 2 Cor. 113.
— power of communion with God. (I.) Luke II. 162.
— — of gospel. (S.) Titus 176.
— — of Holy Spirit. (I.) Titus 179.
— — of revelation of God. (S.) 1 John 203.
— — of thought. (S.) Phil. 337.
— — of truth. (S.) Eph. 446.
Transgression and disobedience, difference between. (I.) Heb. I. 82.
— involuntary. (I.) Gal. 370.
— no, no Law. (S.) Rom. I. 296.
— of Law, sin. (S.) 1 John 221, 231.
— one, of Law. (I.) Jas. 245.
— potential. (I.) Jas. 245.
Transgressions and infirmities. (S.) Heb. II. 178.
— of Christians. (S.) 1 Pet. 180.
Transgressors, convicted as. (I.) Jas. 245.
— of Law under curse. (S.) Gal. 158.
Transient and permanent. (S.) Matt. 550.
— Christian example not. (I.) Matt. 68.
— making room for permanent. (S.) Rev. 635.
— piety. (I.) Luke II. 31.
— religious impressions. (S.) Matt. 252. (I.) Mark 243.
— unbelief. (I.) Mark 710.
Transition. (S.) John I. 179.
— from death to life. (S.) Col. 147.
— from Old to New. (S.) Acts II. 132.
— from works of flesh to fruit of Spirit. (I.) Gal. 395.
— mind's. (S.) Luke III. 159.
— periods. (S.) Matt. 214; Luke I. 703.
Transitions. (I.) Rev. 728.
— in life of faith, remarkable. (I.) Luke I. 481.
Transitiveness of love. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 271.
Transitoriness of lust of flesh. (I.) 1 John 135.
Transitory and eternal. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 450.
— pride of life is. (S.) 1 John 136.
Translated, God. (S.) Heb. I. 162.
— us. (S.) Col. 47.
Translation. (S.) Col. 48.
— Enoch's. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 233–238.
— great moral. (S.) Col. 42.
— (Luke ii. 49), plea for rejected. (I.) Luke I. 280.
Transparent in character. (I.) Luke I. 13.
Travail and delivery, creation's. (S.) Rom. II. 107.
— in birth again, I. (S.) Gal. 293.
— of creature. (S.) Rom. II. 100.
— universal. (S.) Rom. II. 108.
Traveller, great, devil. (I.) Mark 129.
Travelling attendance, best, for departing missionary. (S.) Acts II. 306.
— on. (S.) Heb. I. 277.
— morals of. (S.) Acts III. 100.
— without any burden. (S.) Luke II. 99.
Travels, Christian journeymen on their. (S.) Acts III. 17.
Treachery against Friend. (I.) Matt. 635.
— audacity, and hypocrisy. (I.) Matt. 608.
— baseness of. (I.) John I. 596.
— not hidden from Christ. (I.) John I. 596.
— of Judas. (S.) Mark 577.
— — Christ foretelling. (S.) Matt. 609.
— — foretold. (S.) Mark 583, 584.
— to Christ. (S.) Mark 585; Luke III. 543.
Treason of Judas? (S.) Luke III. 541.
— — foreshown by Christ. (S.) Mark 584.
— reward of. (I.) Matt. 608.
Treasure all; sign nothing. (I.) Luke I. 163.
— believer's. (S.) Gal. 320.

Treasure, Christian's. (I.) Luke II. 621.
— fourfold. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 110.
— great, finding Christ. (I.) John I. 131.
— heart with. (I.) Luke II. 621.
— in earthen vessels. (S.) 2 Cor. 157-160.
— inexhaustible, Christ. (I.) John III. 521.
— lost. (I.) Luke III. 106.
— man's, opportunity. (I.) Gal. 520.
— misplaced. (I.) Luke II. 621.
— missing. (S.) Gal. 276.
— of grace. (S.) Eph. 43.
— peace. (I.) Gal. 410.
— poor widow's. (A.) 2 Tim. 316.
— time. (I.) Eph. 540.
— true, how Ethiopian treasurer found. (S.) Acts I. 697.
— unreceived. (A.) John I. 41.
— why Christ is called. (S.) Matt. 284.
— worth great sacrifices. (A.) Heb. II. 377.
Treasures, hidden, of wisdom in Christ. (S.) Col. 117.
— hiding. (I.) Matt. 283.
— in heaven. (S.) Matt. 105.
— inexhaustible, of Scripture. (I.) John I. 474.
— of Christ in relation to education. (I.) Col. 119.
— of Church, poor. (S.) Acts I. 533.
— of good and evil heart. (S.) Matt. 243.
— of Word, delving for. (I.) Acts II. 567.
— our, to be raised higher. (I.) Matt. 106.
— toys must not be counted as. (I.) Matt. 105.
— upon earth. (S.) Matt. 105.
Treasuring up wrath. (I.) Rom. I. 137.
Treasury. (I.) John II. 39.
— God's, offerings for. (S.) Mark 513.
— of saints, fulness of Christ. (S.) John I. 68; Col. 85.
— our spiritual. (I.) Eph. 255.
— over against. (I.) Mark 511.
— scene in. (I.) Mark 516.
— test. (S.) Mark 509.
Treatment, apostolic, of vanity. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 362.
— Christian's, of this world. (S.) Gal. 8.
— courteous, effect of. (A.) Acts III. 408.
— different, for seducers and seduced. (I.) Gal. 15.
— of children. (I.) Eph. 607.
— of Christ by Nazarenes. (S.) Luke I. 446.
— — men shown by. (I.) Luke I. 248.
— of heresy. (S.) Titus 209.
— of heretics. (S.) Titus 209, 212.
— of insults. (A.) John III. 237.
— of promises, our. (A.) John II. 264.
— of weak. (S.) Rom. II. 603.
— our, of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 647.
— sin and its. (A.) John II. 17.
— spiritual, methods of. (I.) Mark 220.
— that discourages piety. (S.) Col. 261.
— wise, of sinners. (I.) Jude 80.
— world's, of Christ. (I.) John I. 605. (A.) Mark 648.
— — of Church. (I.) John I. 605.
— — of great men. (I.) Heb. II. 428.
— — of its guides. (I.) Luke II. 531.
— — of its votaries in time of need. (I.) Luke III. 152.
— worst, best men liable to, from mistaken zealots. (S.) John III. 3.
Tree. (S.) Rev. 706.
— green and dry. (S.) Luke III. 566.
— known by his own fruit, every. (S.) Luke I. 644.
— of life. (S.) Rev. 127, 128, 705, 706, 746-748.
— — and entering into city. (S.) Rev. 748.
— — shaking his fruits and leaves among nations. (S.) Rev. 706.
— old, grafting. (I.) Matt. 243.
— thorny, sweet fruit from. (S.) Heb. II. 499.
Tree's, excellence, and gardener's skill, true proof of, fruitfulness. (A.) John II. 630.
Trees. (I.) Luke II. 728.
— false reputation of. (I.) Luke I. 636.
— in East, little value set on. (I.) Luke I. 324.
— marked for falling. (S.) Matt. 20.
— of righteousness. (S.) Matt. 242.
— — blossoming and bringing forth fruit. (S.) Phil. 29.
— unfruitful, cut down. (I.) Luke I. 325.
— walking, men as. (S.) Mark 316, 317.
Tremble and fear, why we must. (I.) Phil. 133.
Trembling and fear, salvation to be worked out with. (I.) Phil. 133.
— Felix. (S.) Acts III. 308.
Trespasses and sin, man dead in. (A.) Eph. 128.
— forgive us our. (S.) Matt. 96, 97.
Tri-unity of Godhead, Divine testimony to. (S.) Matt. 25.
Trial, afterward of. (A.) Heb. II. 505.
— and conflict, Christian must be prepared for. (I.) 2 Tim. 131.
— and deliverance of godly. (S.) 2 Pet. 127.
— and joy. (S.) Jas. 16.
— — in Christian's life. (S.) 1 Pet. 24.
— and progress. (I.) John II. 241.
— and strength proportionate. (A.) Rev. 142.
— and triumph of faith. (S.) Matt. 330.
— as fire. (S.) 1 Pet. 31.
— asking wisdom in. (S.) Jas. 38.
— beneficent. (I.) Jas. 462.
— benefit of. (S.) Jas. 16. (A.) Eph. 230; Phil. 42.
— blessing. (S.) Jas. 13.
— — in. (S.) Jas. 85.
— boon. (I.) Jas. 19.
— cheerfulness in. (A.) Phil. 42.
— Christ with us in. (I.) Heb. II. 477.
— Christian, and ungranted prayer. (S.) 2 Cor. 478.
— Christian's duty in times of. (I.) Jas. 5.
— Church improved by. (I.) Matt. 343.
— comforts in. (I.) Matt. 623.
— endured. (I.) 1 Thess. 106.
— faith improved by. (I.) Mark 291.
— fasting source of. (I.) Luke I. 388.
— for good, God's school of. (S.) Jas. 8.
— function of. (I.) Jas. 8.
— God's truths are of durable nature, notwithstanding. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 275.
— illegal, and condemnation of our Lord. (S.) Luke III. 561.
— increases usefulness. (I.) Jas. 85.
— joy in. (A.) Jas. 20.
— joyous end of. (I.) Jas. 19.
— of faith. (S. & I.) 1 Pet. 27-34.
— — works patience. (S.) Jas. 20.
— of fidelity. (I.) Luke III. 229.
— of Jesus, ecclesiastical. (S.) John III. 229.
— of spirits, rules for. (S.) 1 John 297.
— opened: Christ before Pilate. (S.) John III. 241.
— perseverance in midst of. (I.) Matt. 182.
— power of. (S.) Jas. 10.
— privilege. (I.) Mark 398.
— richer flowerings of character caused by. (I.) Rev. 381.
— serious, joy in. (S.) Jas. 9.
— small matter in comparison with benefit it confers. (I.) John II. 241.
— source of truthfulness. (I.) Jas. 86.
— spiritual favour time of. (S.) Luke I. 370.
— strength through. (I.) Jas. 85.
— sweetest joys learned in. (I.) 1 Pet. 25.
— times of. (I.) Rev. 223.
— — patient self-possession in. (S.) Luke III. 481.
— — testing-times. (S.) Acts II. 262.
— triumph of soul over. (I.) 1 Pet. 26.
— unmoved by. (I.) 1 Thess. 103.
— use of. (S.) Jas. 15.
— virtue rewarded after long. (S.) Luke I. 15.

Trials. (S.) Jas. 8; 1 Pet. 30, 31.
— afflictions are. (S.) 1 Pet. 360.
— all joy in all. (S.) Jas. 11.
— and glory. (I.) 1 Pet. 27.
— are tests. (I.) 1 Pet. 34.
— Christian's duty under. (S.) 1 Pet. 379.
— endured. (S.) Jas. 84.
— God's promise of assistance under. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 23.
— good to good. (S.) Rom. II. 164.
— greatest, leading to greatest blessings. (S.) John III. 20.
— in cause of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 161.
— law of life. (I.) Jas. 18.
— no strange thing. (S.) 1 Pet. 357.
— of busy life. (S.) 2 Cor. 454.
— of Christ, trials of serious. (S.) Heb. I. 201.
— of good, God in relation to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 24.
— of its friends, truth of God and. (S.) Matt. 11.
— Paul's avowal of his advantages and his history of his. (S.) 2 Cor. 454.
— rules whereby to estimate. (S.) Jas. 16.
— should be borne cheerfully. (A.) John II. 278.
— to victory, through. (A.) Rom. II. 243.
— trust, and faithfulness, minister's. (S.) 1 Thess. 47.
— use of. (I.) 1 Pet. 27.
— wide diffusion of, motive to steadfastness. (S.) 1 Pet. 435.
— wisdom of. (I.) Jas. 463.
Trial-scene as depicted in art. (I.) John III. 70.
Tribulation. (I.) 1 Thess. 103.
— and after. (I.) Rom. I. 349.
— and anguish. (I.) Rom. I. 145.
— and its uses. (S.) Acts II. 414.
— cause of, Christian progress. (A.) 1 Thess. 104.
— character formed by. (A.) Rev. 381.
— Christian. (I.) 1 Thess. 104.
— Church's glory. (A.) Eph. 272.
— condition of. (S.) Acts II. 412.
— Divine comfort in. (S.) 2 Cor. 10.
— explained. (S.) John III. 5.
— glorying in, Christian's grounds for. (S.) Rom. I. 346–348.
— great, Church in. (S.) Rev. 139.
— ground of glorying. (S.) Rom. I. 348.
— joy in. (A.) Jas. 18.
— — through. (A.) Eph. 272.
— ministers to manhood. (I.) Rev. 382.
— necessity for. (S. & I.) John III. 114; Acts II. 412–418.
— need for. (I.) John III. 114.
— path of. (S.) Acts II. 414.
— patience in. (S.) 1 Pet. 218.
— patient in. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 522.
— peace amid. (S.) Acts I. 525.
— rejoicing in. (S.) Acts I. 524.
— to glory, through. (S.) Acts II. 418.
— victory over. (A.) John III. 112.
— worldly and Christian. (A.) John III. 114.
Tribulations beautifying. (I.) Rom. I. 349.
— how to meet them. (I.) Rom. I. 349.
— of believer. (I.) Eph. 273.
— sources of joy. (I.) Rom. I. 349.
Tribunal, final. (S.) Rom. II. 640.
— Jesus before iniquitous and incompetent. (I.) John III. 231.
Tribute. (I.) Matt. 388.
— and custom. (I.) Rom. II. 571.
— love's. (S.) Mark 692.
— of Christ's silence to his Deity. (I.) John III. 283.
— unwilling. (S.) John III. 273.
Tribute-money, Christ and. (S.) Matt. 386.
— episode and miracle, lessons taught by. (S.) Matt. 387.
— finding. (S.) Matt. 389.
— payment of. (S.) Matt. 388.
Trichotomy, Paul's. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 183.
Tried and tempted, Christ's message to. (S.) Rev. 139.
— both, he had. (A.) Heb. II. 371.
— by God. (I.) 1 Thess. 49.
— Christians useful. (A.) Jas. 85.
— faith more precious than gold. (S.) 1 Pet. 34.
Trifle, we must not. (A.) John II. 130.
Trifles, danger lurking in. (I.) Matt. 623.
— doing good in. (A.) Gal. 521.
— evil thoughts not. (I.) Mark 279.
— unworthy, a hindrance. (A.) Gal. 339.
Trifling, ministerial. (I.) Acts III. 152.
— with gospel. (S.) Matt. 497.
— with religious impressions, danger of. (I.) Luke II. 205.
Trimming of lamps. (S.) Matt. 562. (I.) Matt. 567.
Trinity. (S.) Rom. II. 432: 2 Cor. 536. *See also* Holy Trinity.
— belief in, not against reason, though beyond it. (I.) Matt. 684.
— celebration of. (S.) Rev. 298.
— Divine. (S.) 2 Cor. 532. (I.) Mark 17.
— — engaged in redemption. (I.) Luke I. 356.
— doctrine of. (S.) Eph. 204. (I.) Eph. 208.
— — practically considered. (S.) Matt. 682, 683.
— Holy. (S.) 1 John 467; Jude 62.
— in unity. (S.) 2 Cor. 536.
— mystery of most blessed. (S.) Matt. 682. (I.) Matt. 684, 685.
— of privileges. (S.) 1 Thess. 226.
— practical truth. (S.) 2 Cor. 539.
— Scriptural doctrine of, not repugnant to sound reason. (S.) 1 John 423.
— Sunday. (S.) Matt. 25.
— — sermon. (S.) Eph. 206.
— fourth Sunday after. (S.) 1 Tim. 68.
— — — Gospel for. (S.) Luke I. 607.
— fifth Sunday after, Gospel for. (S.) Luke I. 478, 494.
— ninth Sunday after. (S.) Luke III. 210.
— tenth Sunday after. (S.) Luke III. 438.
— thirteenth Sunday after, epistle for. (S.) Gal. 185.
— fourteenth Sunday after, gospel for. (S.) Luke III. 299.
— sixteenth Sunday after, gospel for. (S.) Luke I. 681, 687.
— seventeenth Sunday after, gospel for. (S.) Luke III. 1.
— twenty-second Sunday after. (S.) Matt. 413.
— twenty-third Sunday after. (S.) Matt. 503.
— worldling's. (I.) 1 John 136.
Trinities. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 169.
Triology, favourite. (I.) 1 Thess. 7.
Tripartite nature of man. (S.) 1 Thess. 280.
Triple commandment. (S.) 1 Thess. 227.
— duty. (S.) Gal. 450.
— fruit of evangelical doctrine. (S.) Col. 114.
— glorification. (S.) John II. 437.
— graces. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 326.
— lesson. (S.) Rom. II. 491.
— perfection. (S.) 1 Pet. 436.
— ray of gospel light. (S.) John I. 241.
— rays which make white light of heaven. (S.) Rev. 718.
Triplet of exhortations. (S.) Heb. II. 106.
Triumph and conflict, Commander's. (S.) Heb. II. 469.
— and courage of truth. (I.) John II. 89.
— and glory of heaven. (I.) Eph. 107.
— and sacrifice of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 95.
— and strength, young manhood's. (S.) 1 John 118.
— and struggle. (S.) Luke I. 241.
— and suffering, hour of Christ's. (S.) John II. 331.
— and tomb. (I.) Mark 736.
— believer's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 531.
— Christian's, in conflict. (I.) Cor. II. 549.
— — final. (S.) Rev. 230.
— future, of our King. (S.) Rev. 335.

Triumph, glory, and unity of Church. (S.) John III. 202.
— God's, and Paul's. (S.) 2 Cor. 55.
— hour of, is hour of temptation. (I.) Luke I. 376.
— love's. (S.) Rom. II. 243.
— moral, age of. (S.) Rev. 576.
— of Christ, believers share. (I. & A.) Col. 153.
— of Christ-like love. (S.) 1 John 358.
— of Christian love. (S.) Rom. II. 546.
— — minister. (S.) 2 Cor. 55.
— of Christianity. (I.) John II. 321.
— of Cross. (S.) Col. 153.
— of evil only apparent. (S.) Mark 650.
— of faith. (S.) Matt. 323.
— of good. (I.) Mark 705.
— — final, hope of. (S.) Rev. 441.
— of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 58, 59.
— — over wisdom of this world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 44.
— of Holy Ghost, upshot of first ecclesiastical assembly. (S.) Acts II. 443.
— of soul over trial. (I.) 1 Pet. 26.
— of spirituality and liberty. (S.) Acts II. 438.
— of true Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— of Word. (I.) Luke I. 10.
— over death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 531.
— over hindrances. (S.) Luke III. 398.
— over sin, love's. (S.) Mark 705.
— short-lived. (S.) Acts II. 259.
— song of. (S.) Rev. 508.
Triumphs, mercy's. (I.) Jas. 250.
— of Christ. (I.) Phil. 117. (A.) Eph. 110.
— of gospel. (S.) Acts III. 96; Phil. 33.
— — at Corinth. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 413.
— — Divine power illustrated by. (S.) 2 Cor. 158.
— of missions, argument for gospel based on. (S.) Col. 12.
— of patience. (S.) Rev. 489.
— of praying life. (S.) Eph. 681.
— of sin and of grace. (S.) Rom. I. 434.
Triumphal entry. (S.) Mark 446; Luke III. 425–430.
— — into Jerusalem. (S.) Matt. 465, 466.
— — of Christ into Jerusalem. (I.) John II. 316.
— procession of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 57.
Triumphant. (A.) Rev. 581.
— bound Christ. (S.) John III. 228.
— Christ. (S.) Col. 152.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 544.
— — certainties. (S.) 1 John 459, 465.
— death, secret of holy life and: faith. (S.) Heb. II. 232.
— faith. (S.) Heb. II. 291.
— hope of Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 247.
— love. (I.) Rev. 452.
Triumphing, joy. (S.) Heb. II. 469.
Triune blessing. (S.) 2 Cor. 531.
— God. (S.) Rev. 282.
— philosophy. (S.) 1 John 306.
Trivial commencements, all great movements have had. (I.) Mark 178.
— loss, lessons of. (I.) Mark 313.
Trivialities, perverting power of. (S.) Titus 47.
Troas, cloak at. (S.) 2 Tim. 373. (I.) 2 Tim. 377.
— from Ephesus to. (S.) Acts III. 104, 105.
— Paul at. (S.) Acts III. 106, 107.
— — taking leave of brethren at. (S.) Acts III. 108.
— Paul's vision at. (S.) Acts II. 465–475.
Trodden path, what can we do with? (I.) Matt. 262.
Trophy, Christ's greatest. (S.) Luke III. 599.
Trophies of work of Christ. (I.) Luke I. 694.
Trouble and its cordial. (S.) John II. 460.
— as test. (I.) Mark 540.
— carried to Christ. (A.) John I. 156.
— Christ our peace in. (I.) John II. 592.
— Christ's cure for. (S.) John II. 459.
— deliverance from. (S.) 1 Pet. 294.
— do not borrow. (I.) Luke II. 622.
Trouble draws soul to God. (I.) Luke III. 109.
— for our good. (I.) Heb. II. 489.
— in family. (S.) John II. 239.
— joy commendable in. (I.) Jas. 19.
— — in. (I.) Acts II. 506.
— just ahead. (S.) Mark 525.
— lever. (I.) Mark 540.
— lot of Church. (I.) Acts I. 533.
— men seem unwilling to be without. (I.) John II. 464.
— needless: Mary. (S.) John III. 378.
— not. (S.) John II. 458.
— purpose of. (S.) 2 Thess. 8.
— resource in. (S.) Acts I. 416.
— rest *in*. (I.) Matt. 224.
— Saviour's. (S.) John II. 424.
— steadfastness in. (I.) Eph. 644.
— support under, temporal blessings, and sanctified afflictions. (S.) 1 Tim. 193.
— that follows gospel. (S.) Luke II. 668.
— those who get us into, will not stay to help us out. (I.) Acts III. 447.
— tuned by. (I.) Mark 540.
— uses of. (S.) John I. 412.
Troubles, Christ will relieve our. (A.) John II. 464.
— Christ's, practical uses of. (I.) John II. 425.
— God's purpose in. (I.) 1 Thess. 103; Jas. 462.
— how to deal with. (A.) 1 Thess. 103.
— in this world, faithful followers of Christ must expect. (S.) Luke II. 191.
— — God has ordained his people to undergo (S.) 1 Pet. 218.
— made beautiful. (I.) Heb. II. 405.
— of rich. (A.) Jas. 430.
— two, and troublers. (S.) 2 Thess. 11.
— why godly must undergo many. (S.) 1 Pet. 26.
Troubled, Christ's word to. (S.) John II. 461.
— Church and its troublers. (S.) Gal. 347.
— he was. (I.) John II. 279.
— let not your hearts be. (S. & I.) John II. 457.
— now is my soul. (I.) John II. 346.
— rest for. (S.) 2 Thess. 13.
— waters. (I.) Mark 540.
— with good son. (I.) Mark 111.
— word to. (I.) Matt. 301.
Troublers, reasons for Paul's indignation at. (S.) Gal. 350.
— two troubles and. (S.) 2 Thess. 11.
Troublesome tongue; or, Syntyche and Euodias. (S.) Phil. 295.
Troubling of water. (I.) John I. 428.
Troublous times. (S.) Mark 527.
— — cheery word in. (S.) Acts III. 434.
— — Christian's support in. (I.) Mark 529.
— — defence and weapons of man of God in. (S.) Acts III. 218.
Truce, no, with heretics. (I.) Gal. 18.
True aim of life. (S.) John I. 531.
— — of preaching. (S.) Acts II. 352.
— all. (S.) 2 Pet. 100.
— and counterfeit enthusiasm. (S.) Matt. 466.
— and external Church, distinction between. (S.) Rom. II. 271.
— and false. (S.) Matt. 129, 130.
— — almsgiving. (I.) Mark 521.
— — beauty. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— — consolation. (S.) 2 Thess. 65.
— — eloquence; or, Paul and Tertullus. (S. & I.) Acts III. 269.
— — estimate of genuine ministers of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 334.
— — glory. (S.) John I. 490.
— — imitation. (A.) Heb. I. 508.
— — method of estimating men. (S.) 2 Cor. 437.
— — peace. (I.) Phil. 330.
— — philosophy. (S.) Col. 131.
— — possession. (S.) Luke II. 45.
— — reformer contrasted. (S.) Luke I. 628.
— — religion. (I.) 2 Tim. 266.

True and false religious ritual. (S.) Jas. 197.
— — sacrifice. (I.) Heb. II. 663.
— — services. (I.) 2 Tim. 4.
— — spirits. (S.) 1 John 297.
— — teaching, contrast between. (S.) 1 Tim. 268.
— — unity. (I.) John III. 196.
— — universalism. (I.) Matt. 680.
— — worship. (S.) Acts II. 388.
— — zeal. (I.) Gal. 282.
— and just, God's ways. (I.) Rev. 512.
— and literal Israelites. (S.) Rom. II. 261.
— and living God. (I.) 1 Thess. 38.
— and not true. (S.) John II. 151.
— and proper humanity, Christ's. (I.) 1 Tim. 115.
— and vain religion. (S.) Jas. 198.
— apostolical succession. (I.) Gal. 4.
— aristocracy. (S.) Rom. II. 742.
— attitude of soul toward Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 73.
— baptism. (S.) Acts I. 27.
— believer's union with Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 425.
— believers, all, are of God, and so separated from world lying in wickedness. (S.) 1 John 458.
— — children of God. (S.) Gal. 219.
— — distinguishing characters of. (S.) Heb. I. 306.
— — glorious deliverance and new obedience of all. (S.) Rom. I. 562.
— — Jesus precious to. (S.) 1 Pet. 151-159.
— — not received by, Christ the prime promise. (S.) Heb. II. 437.
— — unity of. (S.) Gal. 223.
— beneficence, its thoughtfulness. (I.) Gal. 83.
— blessedness. (S.) Luke I. 69.
— — fellowship of Christ's joy source of. (S.) John II. 639.
— — here and hereafter. (S.) Jas. 80.
— branches of True Vine. (S.) John II. 619.
— bread must be both seen and appropriated, Christ. (I.) John I. 547.
— canon of Christianity. (S.) Gal. 548.
— character, watchfulness in its. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— charity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 230.
— child our pattern. (S.) Mark 363.
— children of Abraham. (S.) Rom. I. 292.
— — of God. (I.) John II. 73.
— Christ of man. (S.) Col. 101.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 276.
— — apologist. (S.) 1 Pet. 297.
— — attitude, running. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 569.
— — blessed experience and hope of. (S.) Rom. I. 715.
— — characteristics of. (S.) Phil. 272.
— — Church. (S.) Matt. 341.
— — defence. (S.) 1 Pet. 299.
— — described, hypocrite detected. (S.) Rom. I. 189.
— — dignity of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457.
— — festivity. (S.) Luke III. 14.
— — great ambition of. (S.) 2 Cor. 251.
— — liberty. (S.) Rom. I. 556.
— — love. (S.) Phil. 19.
— — marks of. (S.) Phil. 175.
— — may not always insist on his own right. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 410.
— — temper. (S.) Jas. 66.
— — testimony. (S.) John II. 685.
— — toleration. (I.) Acts III. 213.
— — triumph of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— — wisdom is nothing but folly in world's account. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 289.
— — woman, power of. (I.) Luke I. 78.
— — seal. (S.) Rom. I. 20, II. 723.
— Christian's blessedness. (S.) Rom. II. 178.
— Christians. (S.) Phil. 375.
— — badge of. (S.) John II. 449.
— — certainty and blessedness of resurrection of. (S.) 1 Thess. 178.
True Christians, character and privilege of. (S.) John II. 569; Rom. II. 27.
— — description and dignity of. (S.) Matt. 255.
— — must be real and. (A.) 1 Pet. 168.
— — will learn of any one. (I.) John II. 158.
— Christianity and formalism. (A.) Rev. 199.
— Church. (S.) John II. 309.
— — Christ in relation to. (S.) Heb. I. 224.
— — feast. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 383.
— — note of. (I.) 1 Thess. 4.
— — of God, extent and limit of. (I.) Rev. 418.
— — one. (S.) Heb. II. 443.
— — reduced. (I.) Rev. 421.
— — visibility of. (S.) Matt. 342.
— circumcision. (S.) Phil. 174; Col. 145.
— comfort. (S.) 1 John 59.
— comforter, value of. (I.) Phil. 154.
— conception of worship. (S.) Acts I. 608.
— confession of Christ. (I.) Matt. 189.
— — of faith. (S.) 1 John 410.
— conformity. (S.) Rom. II. 187.
— contentment. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457. (A.) Heb. II. 609.
— — found in God. (I.) Matt. 112.
— — tendency of Christian principles to produce. (S.) Phil. 345.
— contrition. (I.) Mark 642.
— conversion, evidences of. (S.) Luke III. 398.
— — evident to all. (I.) John II. 138.
— — marks of. (S.) Matt. 397.
— — personal history and public purpose of. (S.) Gal. 45.
— courage. (I.) 1 Thess. 43.
— — philosophy of. (S.) 2 Cor. 247.
— — temporary failure of. (S.) John III. 232.
— courtesy, and how to attain to it. (S.) 1 Pet. 273. (A.) 1 Pet. 275.
— development. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 515.
— dignity, woman's. (S.) 1 Tim. 125.
— direction, forward. (A.) Phil. 248.
— disciple cannot be hid any more than his Master. (I.) Mark 282.
— disposer of men, God. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— doctrinal foundation. (S.) Heb. II. 638.
— doctrine. (I.) Rom. II. 764; Heb. II. 639.
— — of election. (I.) Luke II. 225.
— eloquence. (I.) Acts I. 143.
— end of life, to do will of God is. (I.) John I. 557.
— equality. (S.) Rom. II. 368.
— estimate of Christian ministry. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 332.
— — of hindrances. (S.) Rom. I. 28.
— — of life. (S.) Jas. 405.
— — of ministers of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 215.
— evangelical preacher. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 182.
— faith. (S.) Matt. 141; 1 Cor. I. 138. (I.) Mark 729. (A.) John I. 417.
— — picture of. (S.) Matt. 139.
— fame. (S.) Matt. 605. (I.) Gal. 62; 1 Thess. 34.
— fearlessness. (A.) 2 Tim. 30.
— following. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 74.
— foundation. (I.) Eph. 219.
— — of character. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 259.
— foundations laid, false ones removed. (S.) Matt. 134.
— freedom. (S.) John II. 53; 1 Cor. I. 468.
— — and dependence of every Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 457.
— — soul's, in Christ alone. (A.) Col. 168.
— Friend and Interpreter. (S.) Matt. 300.
— friends scarce. (I.) 3 John 29.
— friendship. (I.) 2 Tim. 34.
— — highest wish of. (S.) 2 Tim. 383.
— — Luke example of. (I.) 2 Tim. 370.
— gain, Christ is. (S.) Phil. 183.
— garment, soul's, Christ's character. (S.) Rom. II. 599.
— gentleman does not inflict pain. (I.) 1 Pet. 275.
— glory. (S.) John III. 203.
— — of John. (I.) John I. 26.

True glorying. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 116.
— God. (S.) Rom. I 205.
— — and shadows. (S) 1 John 472.
— — Christ. (A.) John I. 8.
— — is to be worshipped as existing in Three Persons. (S.) Eph. 210.
— good answer if. (S.) Mark 404.
— goodness. (I.) Gal. 425; Heb. II. 370.
— gospel. (S.) Gal. 25.
— — fellowship. (S.) Phil. 8.
— — no hidden gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 135.
— — preacher, faithful picture of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 118.
— — universally same. (S.) Col. 13.
— grace. (S.) 1 Pet. 450.
— — in heart tends to holy practice in life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 260.
— grandeur of Christianity, looking at. (I.) Luke III. 475.
— greatness. (S.) Matt. 462; Luke I. 23, II. 180.
— — basis of. (I.) Matt. 462.
— happiness. (S.) Luke I. 561; Rom. I. 392.
— Healer tried last. (I.) Matt. 165.
— heirs of grace. (S.) Rom. II. 271.
— help. (I.) Luke II. 262.
— herein is that saying. (I.) John I. 395.
— hero. (S.) 1 John 403.
— heroism. (I.) Luke III. 60.
— hope of Israel. (S.) Rom. II. 418.
— hospitality. (I.) Titus 35.
— human experience. (I.) Matt. 659.
— — greatness. (S.) 2 Cor. 121.
— — love. (I.) Philem. 29.
— humility. (S.) Luke III. 9; Phil. 83. (I.) Luke III. 6.
— hunger of soul awakened and satisfied in Christ. (S.) John I. 540.
— idea of Christ obtained from New Testament rather than creeds. (I.) Matt. 337.
— — of Christian life, service. (S.) Jas. 2.
— — of obedience, self-oblation. (S.) Heb. II. 26.
— ideal. (I.) Rom. II. 478.
— — of life, its sublime grandeur and implied attainability. (S.) 1 Pet. 84.
— — of manhood. (S.) Rom. II. 191.
— — of religion. (S.) Jas. 206.
— in what sense is it, that he who forgives shall be forgiven? (S.) Philem. 53.
— interpretation of religion. (S.) Luke II. 193.
— Israel. (S.) 1 Pet. 161.
— Israelite. (S.) John I. 138.
— joy of Christianity. (I.) Luke I. 568.
— Judge, only. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 348.
— kingdom. (S.) John III. 249.
— knowledge, modesty of. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 517.
— — of God. (S.) Eph. 306.
— leader, inspiration of. (A.) 2 Tim. 131.
— — of people. (S.) Acts I. 585.
— learning. (S.) Eph. 416.
— liberty. (S.) I Cor. I. 461. (I.) John II. 66; Rom. I. 522; Gal. 301; Jas. 192. (A.) Rom. I. 522.
— life. (S.) Rom. I. 712.
— — building. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 246.
— — ever worth living. (S.) Acts II. 345.
— — love. (I.) Phil. 50.
— — priesthood. (S.) Rom. II. 437.
— — secret of. (S.) Gal. 137.
— — worth living. (S.) 1 Pet. 277.
— light. (S.) John I. 27, 30.
— — appeared, dense darkness of period when. (I.) John I. 20.
— — which lighteth every man. (S.) John I. 26.
— living. (A.) 1 Tim. 237.
— love. (S.) 1 John 343.
— — for Christ. (S.) John II. 534.
— — glory of. (S.) Luke II. 257.
— man, divinity of. (S.) 1 Thess. 25.
— — indignation important quality in. (A.) 2 Tim. 378.
— manhood. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 579.
— — gauge of, love. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 221.
— manliness. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 291, 578.
True manliness, goodness is. (I.) 2 Pet. 43.
— Manna, Christ is. (I.) John I. 538.
— mark of manhood, tears. (I.) Luke III. 436.
— marriage. (I.) Titus 65.
— measure of charity. (I.) Heb. II. 663.
— men, manifestation of, supreme want of world. (S.) Rom. II. 82.
— — pedigree and position. (S.) John II. 672.
— merriment. (I.) Jas. 474.
— Messiah, Christ. (I.) Luke II. 115.
— method of eminence. (I.) 3 John 27.
— — of reflection. (I.) Phil. 197.
— — of securing revival. (S.) Rev. 200.
— minister. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 533; 2 Cor. 123. (A.) Eph. 235.
— — is father of his flock. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 367.
— — of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 39.
— — watchword of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 547.
— ministerial independence. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 552.
— ministry, conditions and character of. (S.) 2 Cor. 123.
— missionary. (S.) Acts II. 441.
— — spirit. (A.) 1 Thess. 48.
— — zeal. (S.) Rom. II. 722.
— moral conquests. (S.) Rom. II. 556.
— — culture. (S.) Gal. 490.
— — strength. (S.) Rev. 216.
— motive in service. (I.) 1 Tim. 266.
— nature of scepticism. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
— nobility, man's. (I.) Heb. II. 325.
— office-bearers in Church. (S.) 1 Pet. 387.
— order in salvation. (A.) Heb. I. 487.
— — of obedience. (I.) Luke I. 291.
— — of religious knowledge. (I.) John I. 618.
— pastor in contrast with false. (I.) Titus 54.
— peace and false peace. (S.) John II. 588.
— — only in Christ. (I.) Eph. 204.
— penitence. (S.) Mark 642.
— philanthropy, nature and source of. (S.) Heb. II. 119.
— — secret of. (I.) Heb. I. 184.
— piety, fragrance of. (I.) John II. 309.
— — peacefully pleasant. (S.) Rom. I. 681.
— — retirement essential to growth of. (S.) Mark 253.
— — sorrows and pleasures attendant on. (S.) 2 Cor. 339.
— pleader. (S.) 1 John 72.
— politeness. (A.) 1 Pet. 275.
— popularity. (I.) Luke I. 504.
— position of assurance. (S.) Eph. 72.
— — of witness within. (S.) 1 John 434.
— power lies in gospel itself. (I.) I Cor. I. 137.
— — quietness of. (S.) 2 Cor. 493.
— — source of. (I.) Luke I. 89.
— praise. (S.) Luke I. 62.
— prayer answered, every. (I.) Jas. 50.
— — difficult. (S.) Mark 47.
— — difficulty of. (I.) Luke II. 313.
— — must be accompanied by sense of want. (I.) Luke II. 466.
— — object and nature of. (S.) Matt. 478.
— preacher and his great theme. (S.) Rom. I. 3.
— — attractiveness of. (I.) Luke I. 465.
— preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 344. (I.) Rom. II. 349.
— — effect of. (A.) Luke I. 328.
— — what, is. (I.) Acts I. 650.
— priesthood, temple, and sacrifice. (S.) 1 Pet. 143.
— principle of Christian expenditure. (I.) Mark 565.
— — of salvation, and importance of acting upon it. (I.) Gal. 205.
— problem of Christian experience. (S.) Rev. 115.
— progress, soul's. (S.) Heb. I. 443.
— promised Messiah, Jesus of Nazareth. (S.) John I. 34.
— proof of tree's excellence and gardener's skill, fruitfulness. (A.) John II. 630.
— prophet and false. (S.) Acts I. 516.

True prophet, goodness essential to. (I.) Matt. 195.
— propitiation. (S.) Rom. I. 242.
— pulpit. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 546; 1 Thess. 43.
— reception of gospel, practical result of. (S.) 1 Thess. 25.
— Reformer, Christ. (S.) Rev. 639.
— — goodness essential to. (A.) Luke I. 635.
— relatives of Christ. (I.) Luke II. 51.
— religion. (S.) Matt. 517; John I. 330; Rom. II. 659, 765: 1 Cor. I. 366; Phil. 25; Jas. 205, 214.
— — benevolence and purity essential to. (S.) Jas. 209.
— — danger of apostasy from. (S.) Heb. II. 178.
— — evidences of. (S.) Jas. 210.
— — exemplified in Mary. (S.) Luke II. 293.
— — frees men from dangerous errors. (S.) Phil. 250.
— — in man, evidences of. (S.) 1 John 337.
— — praise of. (S.) Rom. I. 193.
— — quietness of. (S.) 3 John 6.
— — requirements of. (S.) Rom. II. 485.
— — revelation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 166.
— — spiritual production and practical development of. (S.) Heb. II. 276.
— — stability and perfection of. (S.) Jude 87.
— — test of. (S.) Matt. 130.
— — unconverted may mistake natural emotion for. (S.) Matt. 561.
— — wonder of men. (S.) Acts I. 383.
— repentance. (S.) Luke II. 702.
— — is godly sorrow. (S.) 2 Cor. 368.
— — nature and necessity of. (S.) Acts II. 630.
— resignation, spirit of. (I.) Luke II. 384.
— rest for. (S.) Heb. I. 307.
— — of heaven. (I.) Heb. I. 321.
— revenge. (I.) 1 Pet. 183.
— riches. (S.) Luke II. 621; Eph. 246.
— righteousness, nature of. (S.) Matt. 600.
— safeguard against error. (I.) Col. 120.
— saints of God, children. (A.) Luke III. 372.
— sanctification, distinctive features of. (S.) 1 Thess. 132–155.
— — proof of, brotherly love. (S.) 1 Thess. 148.
— sanctity. (S.) Matt. 314.
— Saviour, tokens of: Christ of God. (S.) Luke II. 114.
— Scriptures divinely. (S.) Rev. 550.
— seed of Abraham. (S.) Rom. II. 271.
— sense, Jew in. (I.) Rom. I. 190.
— — of Christ's cry. (S.) Matt. 659.
— servant of God, spirit of. (I.) Luke III. 292.
— servants, God's. (S.) Acts III. 425.
— service. (A.) Eph. 612.
— — loving service is. (A.) Col. 263.
— — of Christianity to man. (S.) John III. 505.
— — of God. (S.) Rom. I. 23.
— sheep. (I.) John II. 198.
— shepherd, office of. (S.) John II. 167.
— sight after sin. (I.) Luke I. 403.
— sister of mercy, Phœbe. (S.) Rom. II. 745.
— soldiership. (S.) 2 Cor. 424.
— — fulfilling. (I.) Philem. 19.
— soul-light. (S.) 2 Cor. 151.
— source of defilement. (S.) Mark 275.
— sphere of action, Christ. (I.) Philem. 80.
— — of human usefulness and source of human glory. (S.) 2 Cor. 441.
— spirit of missions. (S.) John III. 410.
— — of prayer. (S.) Phil. 6.
— — of reform. (S.) 2 Tim. 228.
— — of renunciation. (I.) Matt. 425.
— — of service. (A.) Rom. I. 564; Heb. II. 579.
— spiritual life in man. (S.) John II. 606.
— standard of gospel ministry. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 355.
— — of riches. (I.) Luke II. 593.
— strength. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 583.
— — our. (A.) 2 Tim. 125.
— support of human life. (S.) Luke I. 397.
— tabernacle. (S.) Heb. I. 617.
— — and its glory. (S.) John I. 58.
— teacher, genius of. (I.) 2 Tim. 128.
True teachings of Bible. (I.) 2 Tim. 303.
— temperance promotive of glory of God. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 54.
— temple of God. (S.) Acts I. 599.
— tender. (S.) Mark 382.
— test. (S.) Luke I. 641. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
— — fruitfulness. (I.) Titus 218.
— — of faith, works. (I.) Jas. 261.
— — of love to Christ, obedience. (S.) John II. 537.
— tests of faith. (S.) Jas. 213.
— things, new things may be. (I.) Mark 72.
— thoughts of one's self. (I.) Luke III. 359.
— to his purpose, God. (I.) 2 Pet. 165.
— to requirements of life, law of love. (I.) 1 John 97.
— to yourself, be. (S.) Rom. II. 612.
— too good to be. (S.) Luke III. 661.
— unity of Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 189.
— valuation of man. (S.) Luke III. 242.
— value of life. (A.) Acts III. 137.
— — of morality. (S.) Titus 115.
— Vine, believers branches in. (S.) John II. 606.
— — Christ. (S.) John II. 601, 603, 615, 619, 630.
— — — in his Divine humanity. (I.) John II. 605.
— vision of Father. (S.) John II. 511.
— was picture (war)? (I.) Jas. 348.
— whatsoever things are. (S.) Phil. 338.
— wisdom. (S.) 2 Tim. 291; Jas. 319. (I.) Luke III. 215; 1 Cor. I. 45.
— — and charity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 71.
— — understanding God's will. (S.) Eph. 546.
— womanly fame. (I.) Luke I. 69.
— — service. (I.) 1 Tim. 239.
— work. (I.) John I. 382.
— — of preacher. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 34.
— — self-sacrifice must enter into all. (A.) Acts III. 139.
— worship. (S.) John I. 356.
— — binds together all human souls. (A.) John I. 355.
— — essentials of. (S.) Luke I. 412.
— — foretaste of heaven. (S.) Rev. 296.
— — is spontaneous. (A.) John I. 362.
— — of God. (S.) John I. 348.
— worshipper. (S.) Heb. II. 102. (A.) John I. 355.
— worshippers, living worshippers only. (I.) John I. 355.
— worth of money. (I.) Luke III. 473.
— zeal. (I.) Rom. II. 325; Gal. 42, 281, 283.
True-hearted veteran, language of. (I.) Gal. 553.
Truest and deepest view of life. (S.) John II. 353.
— interest, man's: reconciliation with God. (S.) 2 Cor. 316.
Truly important in preaching. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 414.
Trumpet, God's. (S.) 1 Thess. 31.
— great voice as of. (S.) Rev. 49.
— ministerial, giving uncertain sound. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 346.
— of judgment. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 525.
— shall sound. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 525.
— sixth. (S.) Rev. 408.
Trumpets. (S.) Rev. 397.
Trumpet-symbol. (S.) Rev. 398.
Trumpet-voices talking with us. (S.) Rev. 279.
Trust and authority. (S.) Gal. 74.
— and belief, difference between. (I.) Eph. 63.
— and faith, union of. (I.) Eph. 64.
— and prayer. (I.) 2 Tim. 382.
— and truth. (S.) Eph. 63.
— biography of. (S.) Eph. 65.
— child's simple. (A.) Matt. 473.
— childlike, in prayer. (I.) Mark 395.
— Christ, we must. (I.) Eph. 61.
— Christian liberty. (I.) Gal. 315.
— Christly. (S.) 1 Tim. 204.
— faithfulness, and trials, minister's. (S.) 1 Thess. 47.

Trust from God, children. (A.) John III. 503.
— gratifies. (A.) Heb. II. 251.
— heavenly forces. (I.) Luke I. 169.
— him, only. (S.) Luke III. 299.
— in another, faith is. (A.) John I. 536.
— in Christ supported by cumulative evidence. (I.) 2 Tim. 92.
— in God. (S.) 1 Pet. 417. (I.) Luke I. 61; Phil. 160.
— — and not in riches. (S.) 1 Tim. 297.
— — distrust of self and. (I.) John I. 506.
— — often last extremity. (I.) Mark 186.
— — secret of happiness. (A.) Phil. 322.
— — support of Christians in their labours and sufferings. (S.) 1 Tim. 202.
— — taught by lilies. (I.) Luke II. 635.
— in his own righteousness, man's tendency to. (S.) Rom. II. 334.
— in living God. (S.) 1 Tim. 202.
— in Lord. (S.) Phil. 160.
— ministerial. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 334.
— practical, in Christ highest honour. (S.) 1 Pet. 154.
— privileges no ground of. (I.) Phil. 181.
— proper object of, to Gentiles, Jesus Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 700.
— sacred. (S.) 2 Tim. 105.
— truthfulness excites. (I.) Gal. 61.
— widow's, in God. (A.) 1 Tim. 236.
— with gospel, allowed of God to be put in. (S.) 1 Thess. 46.
Trusts, God's, hiding not wasting. (I.) Matt. 589.
Trust-house. (I.) Matt. 135.
Trusted, false teachers not. (I.) John II. 171.
— God may be safely. (I.) Luke II. 548.
Trustees for God. (S.) 1 Thess. 47.
— gospel. (S.) 1 Thess. 48.
Trusting and looking. (A.) John I. 241.
— and tempting Providence. (I.) Luke I. 417.
— and waiting. (A.) Acts III. 417.
— brings salvation. (I.) Eph. 67.
— Christ. (I.) Rom. II. 354.
— — entirely. (A.) 2 Tim. 90.
— — folly of not. (A.) 2 Tim. 91.
— God and continuing in duty. (I.) Luke I. 30.
— — faith is. (A.) Gal. 97.
— — in little things. (I.) Phil. 322.
— in Christ sign of life. (I.) John III. 455.
— — world. (S.) Rom. II. 701.
— in God. (A.) 1 Tim. 207.
— in Jesus, believing is. (A.) John II. 471.
— Promiser. (A.) Rom. I. 311.
— promises. (A.) Gal. 150.
— too much. (I.) Luke I. 417.
Trustworthiness of Jesus Christ. (S.) Rev. 10.
— value, and purpose of Old Testament. (S.) Rom. II. 692.
Truth. (S.) John I. 268, II. 504; Rom. II. 251; Eph. 430; 1 John 270. (I.) John I. 74.
— about religion. (I.) Matt. 526.
— adorning. (S.) Titus 87.
— advantages of, in opposition to error. (S.) 1 John 302.
— after godliness, on gospel being. (S.) Titus 13.
— and conscience. (S.) 2 Cor. 125.
— and error, mixture of, dangerous. (A.) Gal. 20.
— and falsehood. (S.) Col. 207.
— — antagonism between. (S.) 1 John 159.
— and grace. (I.) John I. 74.
— — by Jesus Christ. (S.) John I. 72, 73.
— — Christ's, influence of, upon art. (I.) John I. 61.
— — one with Christ. (I.) John I. 74.
— and its results on character. (I.) Rev. 737.
— and liberty. (S.) John II. 52. (I.) John II. 57.
— and Life, Way. (S.) John II. 492-509.
— and practice, positiveness of Christianity as. (S.) John I. 226.
— and trust. (S.) Eph. 63.
— answers of, questions of conscience and. (S.) Luke I. 327.
Truth, apostasy from. (S.) Gal. 16.
— appropriate. (I.) 2 Tim. 185.
— as it is in Jesus, effects produced on character by reception of. (S.) Eph. 421.
— as medium of godliness. (I.) Titus 15.
— awaking to. (I.) Acts I. 135.
— bearing witness to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 11.
— because I tell you, ye believe me not. (I.) John II. 81.
— benefit of hearing. (I.) John I. 670.
— better than flattery. (I.) Gal. 30.
— bond of love. (S.) 2 John 5.
— borne by strange witnesses. (I.) John II. 301.
— branded with. (I.) Rom. I. 518.
— by Spirit, progressive revelation of. (I.) John III. 71.
— cause and folly of despising. (I.) 1 Thess. 147.
— caution against enticement from. (S.) 2 Tim. 268.
— central, of Transfiguration. (S.) Luke II. 167.
— characteristics of. (I.) John III. 264.
— charity cannot rejoice in iniquity, but must rejoice in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 258.
— children to be educated not only in, but for its diffusion. (S.) Matt. 276.
— Christ. (S.) John II. 505, 506. (I.) Rev. 60.
— — satisfying instinct of. (S.) John III. 258.
— Christ's, in relation to our daily conversation. (S.) Col. 289.
— — reticence in teaching. (S.) John III. 61.
— — uninjurable. (S.) 2 Cor. 520.
— Christian. (S.) Eph. 429.
— — apostolic labours evidence of. (S.) Rom. II. 388.
— — blindness of mere worldly education in matters of. (S.) Acts III. 324.
— Christianity ultimate and absolute. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 260.
— Church built and enlarged by humble but heroic fidelity to. (I.) Matt. 295.
— — faithful to, but defective in discipline. (S.) Rev. 154.
— complete. (I.) Mark 363.
— concealing, crime. (I.) Gal. 279.
— conditions of belief of. (I.) John II. 89.
— congregations to be well fed with. (I.) Acts II. 149.
— courage and triumph of. (I.) John II. 89.
— course of. (S.) 2 Cor. 60.
— delivered and attested by Jesus. (S.) John III. 256.
— described. (I.) John III. 264.
— difficulty of arriving at. (S.) John I. 329.
— dilution of. (A.) Titus 210.
— dislike to. (I.) 2 Tim. 324.
— dividing power. (I.) Matt. 23.
— Divine, care in presentment of. (A.) Titus 156.
— — effect of, as conditioned by state of men's hearts. (I.) Mark 124.
— — proper use of. (I.) Rev. 417.
— — self-evidencing nature of. (S.) 2 Cor. 128.
— docility of temper in relation to. (S.) Acts II. 570.
— doubt not to abandon. (I.) Matt. 676.
— duty of holding fast. (S.) Rev. 203.
— enlightenment aids personal application of. (I.) 2 Tim. 152.
— evangelical, perversions of. (S.) Rom. I. 446.
— ever learning and never able to come to knowledge of. (S.) 2 Tim. 268.
— evidences of. (I.) John III. 341.
— false measures of. (S.) Phil. 338.
— falsehood cheaper than. (I.) Gal. 278.
— fellow-helpers to. (S.) 3 John 23, 24.
— folly of disobeying. (S.) Gal. 144.
— force of. (A.) John II. 49.
— freedom by. (S.) John II. 54-57.
— gains and attracts by being lived. (I.) Matt. 136.
— girdle of. (S.) Eph. 651-655.

Truth, God's. (S.) Rom. I. 205.
— — and man's treatment of It. (S.) Rom. I. 79.
— — man's responsibility in relation to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 29.
— — our study of, must be with heart. (S.) 2 Cor. 101.
— — qualifications for reception of. (S.) Matt. 264.
— — repression of. (S.) Rom. I. 77.
— — Word. (S.) John III. 186.
— gospel, correct estimate of. (S.) 1 Thess. 68.
— — graduated certification of. (S.) 2 Pet. 103.
— ground of bad men's enmity to. (S.) John I. 269.
— guide into all. (S.) John III. 56.
— hatred of. (S.) John II. 103.
— he that doeth. (S.) John I. 272.
— — — cometh to light. (S.) John I. 271.
— held prisoner. (S.) Rom. I. 78.
— hell necessary. (I.) 2 Thess. 18.
— heresy manifesting. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 92.
— heroic for. (S.) Acts I. 523.
— hidden when neglected. (S.) 2 Tim. 325.
— holding down. (I.) Rom. I. 77.
— honest seeking for. (I.) John I. 623.
— hostility to. (S.) Gal. 279.
— how to proclaim. (A.) Eph. 397.
— ignorance of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 157.
— impotence of men in antagonism to. (S.) 2 Cor. 519.
— — of revolt against. (S.) 2 Cor. 517.
— impressed by living examples. (I.) Luke I. 730.
— in Church. (S.) Luke II. 671; Gal. 73.
— in Jesus. (S.) Eph. 418–420.
— in love. (A.) Eph. 398.
— — speaking. (S.) Eph. 393, 395. (I.) Eph. 397.
— in soul, insinuating destruction of. (I.) Mark 135.
— in unrighteousness, holding. (I.) Rom. I. 77.
— inclination enemy of. (I.) 2 Tim. 324.
— increaseth, error vanisheth. (I.) 2 Tim. 272.
— insensibility to. (S.) Matt. 266.
— is God's seed. (I.) Mark 168.
— its own evidence. (I.) John III. 259.
— Jesus. (S.) John II. 505, 506. (I.) Rev. 60.
— — King of. (S.) John III. 250, 251.
— kingdom of. (S.) John II. 50, 253, 256.
— liked as sentiment, but disliked as law of life. (I.) Acts II. 154.
— love of. (A.) Eph. 436; Col. 206.
— — essential to its reception. (I.) John II. 89.
— loyalty to. (A.) Phil. 338.
— — and love to men issuing in likeness to Christ. (S.) Eph. 395.
— lying against. (I.) Jas. 323.
— man's proper attitude towards. (I.) John I. 270.
— men hate. (I.) John II. 74.
— — saved or destroyed by. (I.) Luke I. 246.
— minor departure from. (I.) Rev. 162.
— mocking at. (A.) Acts II. 637.
— moral hindrance to reception of. (I.) Jas. 152.
— moulded by. (I.) Rom. I. 518.
— need of speaking. (I.) Eph. 435.
— — of spiritual insight to discernment of. (I.) John II. 89.
— noble minds welcome. (A.) John II. 75.
— not afraid of light. (I.) Matt. 200.
— not beauty, gives authority to doctrine. (I.) Matt. 137.
— not in need of oath. (I.) Matt. 616.
— not to be tampered with. (A.) Rom. II. 296.
— obedient spirit key of. (S.) John I. 614.
— obeying. (I.) Gal. 342.
— of Bible, dissension witness to. (I.) Gal. 86.
— of Christian religion, conversion of priests evidence of. (I.) Acts I. 550.
— of Christianity, bearing of Resurrection on. (S.) Rom. I. 13.
Truth of Christianity, best evidence of. (I.) John I. 291.
— — conversion of Paul witness to. (I.) Gal. 52.
— — wicked lives of Christians no argument against. (S.) 1 Tim. 265.
— of God, and trials of its friends. (S.) Matt. 11.
— — exchanged into lie. (I.) Rom. I. 100, 101.
— of gospel, adherence to. (S.) Rev. 155.
— — testimony of Spirit to. (S.) Heb. II. 247.
— often unpopular. (I.) Gal. 278.
— old, repetition of. (S.) Phil. 171.
— operations of. (I.) Acts I. 212.
— opponents of. (I.) John I. 670.
— opposition to. (S.) John I. 661.
— — characteristics of. (S.) Acts I. 494.
— — fatal. (I.) Acts III. 346.
— our attitude to those who tell us. (I.) Gal. 278.
— palace of. (A.) Eph. 435.
— part of his inner experience, teacher must make. (I.) Rom. I. 179.
— persuasion and manifestation of. (S.) 2 Cor. 261.
— perversion of. (S.) Jude 25.
— pillar and ground of. (S.) 1 Tim. 148.
— power of. (I.) Luke I. 4. (A.) Eph. 436.
— — Divine. (I.) John I. 670.
— practical, Trinity. (S.) 2 Cor. 539.
— present. (S.) 2 Pet. 90.
— quickening, Christ's sacrifice. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 398.
— receiving. (S.) Heb. II. 141.
— redemptive. (S.) Titus 15.
— refuting power of. (S.) Heb. I. 136.
— rejoicing with. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 259–261.
— religious, transcendent importance of. (S.) John III. 264.
— resistance of. (S.) 2 Tim. 271.
— restored, interest deposed and. (S.) Matt. 179.
— revealed. (S.) Heb. I. 8.
— — claims of. (S.) Luke III. 267.
— — Divine grace necessary to right appreciation of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 157.
— — rejection of, referable to moral depravity. (S.) Heb. I. 257.
— right division of. (S.) 2 Tim. 186.
— — proportions of. (S.) Rom. II. 486.
— — relation to. (S.) Acts II. 370.
— rightly dividing word of. (S.) 2 Tim. 184. 186.
— rules to preserve us from being turned from. (S.) Titus 47.
— sacrificed to self-interest. (I.) Gal. 278.
— salvation by knowing. (S.) 1 Tim. 106.
— sanctification through. (S.) John III. 182–185.
— saving, spirit susceptible to. (I.) Mark 147.
— scriptural, miracles instructive emblems of. (I.) Mark 41.
— sealing. (A.) John I. 291.
— seeking for. (S.) Acts II. 313.
— — to turn men from. (A.) Acts II. 318.
— seen in adversity. (A.) Heb. II. 499.
— semblance of, false accusation with. (I.) Acts I. 562.
— sinners avoid. (I.) John I. 344.
— slip, letting. (S.) Heb. I. 76.
— sold for money: Judas. (S.) Matt. 606.
— solemn declaration of. (S.) Gal. 61.
— speaking. (A.) Eph. 437.
— spheres of. (S.) Phil. 338.
— Spirit guiding into all. (I.) John III. 71.
— — of. (S. & I.) John II. 548, 549, III. 67–71.
— — witness to. (S.) John II. 681.
— spiritual and scientific. (S.) John II. 55.
— — dispensation of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 182.
— spread of, to foreign lands. (I.) Matt. 326.
— stand girt about with. (S.) Eph. 652.
— standing in. (S.) John II. 80.
— steadfast in. (A.) Gal. 26.

Truth, strong foundation. (S.) Eph. 221.
— swerving from. (S.) Gal. 92.
— sword of Spirit. (I.) Acts I. 214.
— test of. (A.) John I. 477.
— — confessing Christ. (S.) 1 John 293.
— this is of, that prophet. (S.) John I. 517.
— thy word is. (S.) John III. 186.
— to be remembered. (S.) Jude 28.
— to rule life must awaken personal interest. (I.) Matt. 481.
— tradition conceals. (I.) Mark 271.
— transforming power of. (S.) Eph. 446.
— undying energy of. (A.) 2 Tim. 128.
— universality of. (I.) Phil. 338.
— unregenerate souls do not love. (I.) John II. 74.
— unveiled. (S.) 2 Cor. 100.
— utility of, not understood. (I.) Mark 363.
— — test of. (S.) Matt. 129.
— victory of. (I.) Acts I. 509.
— vision of. (S.) Rev. 696.
— voice of. (S.) Rom. II. 390.
— walk in. (S.) 3 John 20.
— walking in, Christian. (S.) 3 John 19.
— wandering from. (I.) Jas. 498.
— warmed by love. (I.) 1 Thess. 56.
— we must faithfully apply. (A.) John I. 344.
— what is? (S.) John III. 263.
— why men hate? (A.) John I. 270.
— willingness to know, condition of reception of truth. (A.) John II. 549.
— witness to, conscience. (S.) 2 Cor. 124.
— word of, gospel. (S.) Jas. 137.
— zeal for, must be loving. (I.) Rev. 120.
Truth's sake, sifter needed for. (I.) Matt. 23.
— — suffering for. (S.) Luke I. 577.
Truths and doctrine of Christ are very precious and excellent. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 267.
— best taught by life. (I.) Rom. I. 179.
— cardinal. (S.) 1 Pet. 329.
— contained in gospel, excellence and utility of. (S.) Eph. 545.
— difficult. (S.) Heb. I. 420.
— Divine, hidden and revealed. (S.) Luke II. 228.
— fundamental, explained, and popular errors exposed. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 259.
— God's, are of durable nature, notwithstanding trial. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 275.
— — right attitude essential to perceiving. (I.) Luke II. 28.
— great, influence of, on little things. (S.) Rom. II. 500.
— highest, only revealed under certain conditions. (I.) John I. 629.
— moral and revealed. (S.) John I. 228.
— nature of religious. (S.) 2 Tim. 231.
— overlooked because of their obviousness. (S.) Acts III. 229.
— primary Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 393.
— redemptive. (S.) Heb. I. 76.
— seasonable, in evil times. (S.) Luke III. 320.
— stern. (I.) Matt. 327.
— weighty. (S.) John I. 559.
Truth-helpers. (S.) 3 John 23.
Truth-seeker, Cornelius. (S.) Acts II. 111, 112.
Truth-speaking. (I.) Eph. 435.
Truth-teller, fate of. (A.) John II. 74.
— his reward and work. (I.) Gal. 61.
Truth-teller's reward. (I.) Gal. 87.
Truth-telling. (S. & I.) Gal. 279.
— act of friendship. (I.) Gal. 87.
Truthful dealing. (S.) Eph. 396.
— estimation. (I.) Phil. 83.
Truthfulness. (S.) Rev. 751. (A.) Rev. 479.
— Christian. (I.) Eph. 652.
— entire, of heart, happiness of. (S.) 2 Cor. 460.
— example of. (A.) Col. 206.
— excites trust. (I.) Gal. 61.
— for their basis, virtues which have. (S.) Eph. 432.
— its violation. (I.) Gal. 61.
— perfect, necessary. (I. & A.) Gal. 61.
Truthfulness, power and beauty of. (I.) Eph. 655.
Try a run. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 572.
— spirits. (I.) 1 John 300.
Tryphena and Tryphosa. (S.) Rom. II. 759.
Tumult at Ephesus. (S.) Acts III. 102.
Tuning, Divine. (I.) Heb. II. 505.
Turn in talk. (A.) Col. 290.
Turncoats. (I.) 2 Tim. 108.
Turned herself, she: Mary. (I.) John III. 384, 390.
Turning back, reasons against. (I.) John I. 593.
— from sin, proof of. (I.) Luke I. 318.
— icy end to our fellows. (A.) Gal. 453.
— other cheek. (I.) Luke I. 594.
— to God, effects of. (I.) Acts II. 391.
Turning-point. (S.) Luke III. 181.
— and magnet. (S.) John I. 116.
— Christmas Day. (I.) Luke I. 140.
Tutors and governors, under. (I.) Gal. 233.
Twelve. (S.) Mark 106, 107.
— apostles. (I.) Luke I. 550.
— baskets. (I.) John I. 516.
— call of. (S.) Luke I. 548.
— causes of dishonesty. (S.) 2 Cor. 398.
— charge of Saviour to. (S.) Luke II. 92.
— first mission of. (S.) Mark 234.
— hours in day. (S. & I.) John II. 244, 245.
— mission of. (S.) Luke I. 97.
— supper with. (S.) Matt. 608.
— traitor among. (S.) Luke I. 551.
— years! (S.) Mark 211.
Twice dead. (I.) Jude 50.
— verified proverb. (S.) John I. 405.
Twilight ages changed to sunlight. (I.) Eph. 265.
Twin duties, repentance and faith. (I.) Mark 31.
— mysteries, life and death. (S.) Rev. 502.
Two Adams. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 511.
— advents. (S.) Luke I. 152.
— — of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 74.
— and two. (I.) Luke II. 210.
— antagonistic powers of sanctuary. (S.) Mark 40.
— appearings and discipline of grace. (S.) Titus 134.
— baptisms. (S.) 1 Pet. 323.
— better than one. (I.) Philem. 15.
— Bibles. (S.) Rev. 50.
— builders. (S.) Matt. 133, 134; Luke I. 655, 660.
— — on one foundation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 273.
— cities. (S.) Rev. 672.
— — tale of. (S.) Acts II. 543.
— classes of gospel hearers. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 42.
— — of men. (S.) 1 John 248.
— coats. (I.) Luke I. 329.
— — no need for. (I.) Matt. 177.
— *comes*. (S.) Rev. 761.
— commandments, Christ's. (S.) Matt. 516.
— — sufficiency of. (I.) Luke II. 238.
— conditions, man in. (S.) Acts II. 516.
— contentions. (I.) Gal. 87.
— contrary masters. (S.) Luke III. 231.
— conversions needed. (I.) Heb. I. 645.
— convictions. (I.) John II. 16.
— covenants. (S.) Gal. 296; Heb. I. 633.
— — of works and grace, difference between. (S.) Heb. I. 638, 639.
— crises. (S.) Heb. II. 55.
— cups of life: moral incompatibilities. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 38.
— curses. (S.) Gal. 175.
— days, he abode there. (I.) John I. 402.
— debtors, condition of. (S.) Luke I. 719.
— — parable of. (S.) Luke I. 722–724.
— disciples, first. (S.) John I. 111.
— dispensations. (I.) Heb. II. 78.
— — are one. (I.) Heb. I. 639.
— — Christmas Day explains. (I.) Luke I. 156.
— divisions in glorified Church. (I.) Luke II. 166.
— draughts of fishes. (S.) Luke I. 481; John III. 471

Two earnest questions. (S.) Gal. 31.
— effects of gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 64.
— ends, two ways and. (S.) Rom. I. 524.
— Epiphanies. (I.) John II. 322.
— false standards of judgment. (S.) 2 Cor. 438.
— families—natural and spiritual. (S.) Luke II. 49.
— final tests of false teaching. (S.) Col. 160.
— fires: contrast. (S.) John III. 475.
— fishes and five barley loaves. (I.) John I. 505.
— forgettings. (S.) John I. 377.
— fountains. (S.) John I. 320.
— garments. (I.) Rev. 206.
— grand types of character. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 517.
— great commandments. (S.) Luke II. 238, 239. (I.) Mark 481.
— — gospel facts, terrible conclusions resulting from denial of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 417.
— — instruments appointed for propagation of gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 386.
— — moral forces in human history: law and faith. (S.) Rom. I. 266.
— — parts, society divided by Christ into. (A.) Rev. 612.
— — questions. (S.) Acts I. 155.
— — wonders. (I.) John I. 266.
— guides, knowledge and love. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 514.
— hearts. (A.) Rom. I. 607.
— heroes. (S.) Acts II. 410.
— historic night scenes. (A.) John I. 191.
— hundred pennyworth of bread. (S.) John I. 502.
— ideals, Jesus and. (S.) Luke I. 540.
— intercessors. (S.) Heb. I. 602.
— kinds of clothing. (S.) 1 Pet. 402.
— — of foundations. (I.) Luke I. 664.
— — of fruit. (I.) Matt. 242.
— — of harvest. (I.) Gal. 495.
— — of hope. (I.) Heb. I. 578.
— — of parables. (S.) Matt. 565.
— — of shrinking from Christ. (I.) Luke I. 487.
— — of spirit. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 174.
— — of wisdom distinguished. (S.) Jas. 327.
— — of wonder. (I.) Luke I. 516.
— kingdoms. (I.) John III. 288.
— laws. (S.) Rom. I. 650.
— lives. (S.) Rom. I. 448.
— malefactors. (S.) Luke III. 585–588.
— masters. (S.) Luke III. 230.
— — no man can serve. (S.) Matt. 109.
— meanings, saying with. (S.) John I. 640.
— mediators. (S.) Heb. II. 30.
— methods of imitating God. (I.) Eph. 473.
— ministrations. (S.) 2 Cor. 88.
— missions, correspondence between. (I.) John III. 409.
— mites. (S.) Mark 516. (A.) Mark 514.
— mountain scenes. (I.) Luke I. 409.
— multitudes, parables for. (S.) Mark 142.
— natures, Christ's. (I.) John II. 224.
— — in Christian. (I.) Gal. 374.
— necessary things for all. (S.) Acts III. 132.
— Paracletes. (S.) John II. 547.
— parts of Paul's life. (I.) Gal. 39.
— pictures of love. (S.) John III. 365.
— principles of life. (S.) Luke I. 662.
— prodigals. (A.) Luke III. 173.
— prospects in death. (I.) Phil. 55.
— pulpits. (S.) Luke I. 500, II. 744.
— Rabbis. (S.) John I. 193.
— reasons for love in Spirit. (I.) Col. 17.
— representatives of race. (S.) Rom. I. 422.
— righteousnesses. (S.) Phil. 199.
— risings of Day-star; or, Christmas. (S.) 2 Pet. 108.
— robbers. (S.) Luke II. 586.
— — Jesus between. (S.) Matt. 653.
— royal progresses. (I.) John II. 318.
— similitudes: door and sheep, connection between. (I.) John II. 171.
— sons, parable of. (S.) Matt. 479–490.
— sorts of blessings. (I.) Luke I. 334.
Two sorts of Christians. (S.) 2 Pet. 73.
— — of hearers. (S.) Jas. 160.
— sowers. (S.) Matt. 269.
— spirits. (S.) 1 John 305.
— stages of spiritual life. (S.) John I. 586.
— states. (I.) Rom. II. 231.
— supreme necessities. (S.) Luke III. 665.
— syllables, music of. (S.) Phil. 114.
— tabernacles. (S.) 2 Cor. 224.
— talents, man with. (I.) Matt. 585.
— temples. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 276.
— things presupposed in coming to God. (I.) Heb. II. 256.
— transfigurations. (S.) 1 John 201.
— troubles and troublers. (S.) 2 Thess. 11.
— types of human greatness. (I.) Luke II. 230.
— views of death. (A.) 1 Thess. 195.
— voices. (S.) Rev. 499.
— — on same subject. (S.) Phil. 35.
— ways. (S.) Matt. 128; Luke II. 769, 774.
— — and two ends. (S.) Rom. I. 524.
— — of discharging debt. (I.) Luke I. 725.
— — of lengthening life. (A.) John II. 124.
— — of salvation. (S.) Rom. II. 343.
— — of treating poor. (I.) 1 Pet. 206.
— wild beasts: world and its wisdom. (S.) Rev. 458.
— witnesses. (S.) Rom. II. 49; Rev. 422, 423.
— — of, Word written and sacraments, living temples of Christ's Church and. (S.) Rev. 417.
— worlds, attractions of. (I.) Matt. 627.
— — wrecked for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 587.
— years' imprisonment in Cæsarea, Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 317.
— — ministry, Paul's, in his own hired house. (S.) Acts III. 499–502.
Twofold appeal of Pilate. (S.) John III. 242.
— aspect of angelic ministration. (I.) Heb. I. 69.
— cry, bride's. (S.) Rev. 764.
— force in salvation. (S.) Phil. 131.
— function of personal Christianity. (S.) Rom. I. 474.
— genealogy of hope. (S.) Rom. II. 688.
— knowledge. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 511.
— mission: preaching and healing. (S.) Luke II. 98.
— nature of man. (S.) Gal. 358. (I.) Gal. 366, 373, 374.
— sorrow. (I.) 1 Pet. 365.
— soul-sorrow. (S.) 2 Cor. 367.
— subjection of humanity to God. (S.) Acts II. 38.
— subjugation of humanity to God. (S.) Rom. II. 641.
— use of eyes. (I.) John I. 111.
Tychicus. (S.) Col. 294.
— and Onesimus, letter-bearers. (S.) Col. 292.
Tyndale's betrayal. (A.) 2 Tim. 251.
Type, Divine, holiness after. (S.) 1 Pet. 87.
— of Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 414.
— — Jewish sacraments. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 4.
— — Joseph. (S.) Acts I. 579.
— — Moses. (S.) Acts I. 586.
— of Church, Jerusalem. (S.) Gal. 300.
— of greatness, Melchisedec. (S.) Heb. I. 559.
— of heaven, ancient holy of holies. (S.) Heb. II. 42.
— of Papacy, Judas. (S.) 2 Thess. 38.
— of resurrection. (I.) Mark 478.
— of worldliness, Jezebel. (I.) Rev. 179.
— threefold, of sinners. (S.) John III. 272.
Types. (I.) Heb. II. 11.
— and prophecies, Christ finishing. (I.) John III. 336.
— different, of believers. (I.) 1 Thess. 40.
— of character in relation to Christ's work. (S.) John II. 109.
Typical evangelist. (S.) Acts I. 686.
— observance, Passover. (S.) Mark 579.
— temptations. (I.) Luke I. 378.
Tyrannus, school of. (I.) Acts III. 72.
Tyranny, covetousness. (I.) Luke II. 692.

Tyranny of circumstance, Christian's delivery from. (S.) Rom. II. 174.
— of money. (I.) Jas. 229.
— of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 497.
— Satanic, joy of freedom from. (I.) Mark 196.
Tyrant though seeming parasite, Satan. (I.) Luke I. 411.
Tyre and Sidon, coasts of. (I.) Matt. 326.

UGLINESS, beauty beneath. (A.) 1 Pet. 256.
Ultimate defeat of enemies of Church. (S.) Matt. 342.
— destiny of wicked. (S.) 1 Pet. 368.
— purpose of reconciliation. (S.) Col. 90.
— rest, earnests of. (I.) Heb. I. 317.
Ultimates of knowledge and beginnings of faith. (S.) 1 John 466.
Ultimatum of Christian life. (I.) Gal. 396.
Unacceptable and acceptable prayer. (S.) Luke III. 360.
Unaccomplished aims. (I.) 2 Tim. 382.
Unalterable, moral character becoming. (S.) Rev. 736.
Unanimity. (S.) Phil. 82.
— Christian. (I.) Rom. II. 697.
Unanswerable question. (A.) Heb. I. 90.
— questions to be avoided. (A.) Titus 208.
Unanswered prayer. (S.) Mark 198; Luke II. 71.
— — accepted. (I.) Luke I. 21.
Unappropriated riches. (I.) Eph. 149.
Unarousable, story of. (A.) Eph. 411.
Unavailing, how prayer may be rendered. (S.) Jas. 353.
— precautions. (I.) Matt. 667.
Unawakened. (S.) Rom. I. 572.
Unawares, taken. (A.) 2 Tim. 225.
— temptation comes. (I.) 1 Thess. 106.
Unbelief. (S.) Mark 232, 233; John II. 45; Heb. I. 246–262. (I.) Matt. 295; Mark 361; Luke I. 31; Heb. I. 246–262, 289.
— all are shut up in. (S.) Rom. II. 425.
— and disobedience. (I.) Heb. I. 331.
— and faith. (S.) Mark 359, 723; John I. 294. (A.) Heb. I. 262.
— arraigned and condemned. (S.) John I. 263.
— assaults of, Christ himself sole protection against. (I.) John I. 592.
— at Nazareth. (S.) Mark 225.
— blindness of. (S.) John I. 637.
— — Israel lamentable example of. (S.) Rom. II. 322.
— character of. (S.) Mark 231.
— conflicts with. (I.) Matt. 199.
— consequences of. (A.) John II. 297.
— convinced; or, Thomas with his Lord. (S.) John III. 432.
— criminality and consequences of. (S.) 1 Pet. 369.
— cure for, prayer. (I.) Mark 360.
— damning. (S.) Mark 729.
— darkness of. (S.) Matt. 107.
— degrades reason, faith in God ennobles reason. (S.) 2 Tim. 180.
— demand of. (S.) Matt. 333.
— discovered by trial. (I.) John I. 503.
— does not bring comfort. (A.) John III. 436.
— evil and aggravation of. (S.) Heb. I. 249.
— — heart of. (S.) Heb. I. 257, 260.
— — of. (S.) Heb. I. 256.
— fatal. (S.) John II. 41.
— folly of. (S.) Luke III. 638. (I.) John II. 89. (A.) John III. 436.
— greatest sin. (S.) John III. 46.
— grieving because of. (I.) Luke I. 30.
— guilt of. (S.) Acts I. 312.
— heart of. (S.) Heb. I. 247–260.
— help thou my: Lord, I believe. (S.) Mark 356, 359.
— human, eternal faithfulness unaffected by. (S.) 2 Tim. 179.
— immorality of. (S.) 1 John 439.
Unbelief, improvement of doctrine of. (S.) Heb. I. 255.
— incompatible with salvation. (I.) Heb. I. 331.
— inexcusableness and unreason of. (I.) Rom. I. 83.
— iniquity cause of. (I.) Matt. 541.
— insincere. (S.) Luke II. 102.
— is sin. (A.) Luke I. 30.
— its cause. (I.) John II. 89.
— its pusillanimity, impiety, and ruinous consequences. (S.) Jude 29.
— man's, and God's faithfulness. (S.) Rom. I. 203.
— — — mercy. (S.) Rom. II. 425.
— — Jesus wondering at. (S.) Mark 232.
— marvel of, teaching of Christ. (I.) John I. 611.
— marvellous. (S.) Mark 232.
— non-conductor. (I.) John III. 436.
— obstruction. (I.) John I. 602.
— of Christ's brethren. (S.) John I. 602.
— of Nazarenes. (S.) Mark 229.
— of Thomas. (S.) John III. 428.
— only help for. (S.) Mark 358.
— penalty of. (I.) Matt. 491.
— perils of. (S.) Mark 729.
— possibility of. (I.) Mark 231.
— power of. (I.) Mark 229; John II. 297.
— prevalence of, in believers. (S.) Heb. I. 251.
— preventing mighty works of Christ. (S.) Mark 230.
— rationale of. (S.) John II. 81.
— revivals unfavourable to. (I.) Acts I. 241.
— salvation barred by, possible to faith. (S.) Rom. II. 419.
— sin of. (S.) Mark 233, 726; John III. 48; Heb. I. 288. (I.) Heb. I. 288.
— source of, undue regard to reputation. (S.) John I. 492.
— tendency of. (S.) Heb. I. 254.
— transient. (I.) Mark 710.
— unreasonableness of. (S.) Luke III. 267.
— vigilance as to heart of. (S.) Heb. I. 252, 253.
— why God locked up Gentiles and Jews in prison of. (S.) Rom. II. 425.
— will destroy soul. (I.) John II. 45.
— wonder. (S.) Mark 230.
— world convicted of. (S.) Rom. I. 390.
Unbeliever's unhappy condition. (S.) John I. 296.
Unbelievers astonished. (S.) Acts I. 384.
— Christian deportment towards. (S.) Col. 281.
— doom of. (I.) John I. 260.
— miracles are now neither necessary to conviction of, nor conversion of sinners. (S.) 2 Pet. 156.
— misery of. (S.) Mark 725.
— peril of. (I.) John I. 297.
— social intercourse between believers and. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 44.
— solemn impeachment of. (S.) 1 John 437.
— stumbling; believers rejoicing. (S.) Rom. II. 313.
— stumbling-stone of, Jesus. (S.) 1 Pet. 160.
Unbelieving fears, infallible antidotes against. (S.) Rev. 70.
— men blinded. (S.) 2 Cor. 144.
— partner, sanctification of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
— prayer useless. (S.) Jas. 55.
Unbridled tongue sign of vain religion. (S.) Jas. 203.
Uncalendared saints. (S.) Rom. II. 760–762.
Unceasing prayer. (S.) 1 Thess. 237, 238. (I.) Eph. 88.
— — power of. (A.) Col. 19.
Uncertain friendship. (A.) John II. 386.
— of to-morrow. (A.) Acts III. 314.
— sounds. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 345, 346.
Uncertainly, not as. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 578.
Uncertainty and certainty about Sonship. (I.) Rom. II. 54.
— and shortness of life. (S.) Matt. 554.

Uncertainty as to time demands constant watchfulness. (I.) Mark 544.
— effects of. (I.) Mark 713.
— life's, improved. (S.) Mark 546.
— of day of judgment considered and improved. (S.) Mark 545.
— of earthly things. (I.) Luke II. 616.
— of riches. (I.) Mark 416.
— of time of Lord's advent motive for watching. (I.) Matt. 572.
— — of Second Advent. (I.) 1 Thess. 190.
Uncertainties, spirit of faith amid. (I.) Mark 358.
Unchangeable and change. (S.) Rev. 625.
— and changeable. (S.) 2 Cor. 203.
— and everlasting, Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 57.
— gospel. (S.) Gal. 20. (I.) Gal. 22.
— love, Christ's, Christian rejoicing in. (S.) Rom. II. 229.
Unchangeableness and independence of Christ proofs of his Divinity. (I.) 2 Tim. 178.
— Divine, and human changes. (S.) 1 Pet. 121.
— of Christ. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 59, II. 622–636.
— of God. (S.) Jas. 127, 128. (I.) Jas. 129.
Unchanged plan. (I.) Acts I. 3.
Unchanging Christ. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 622–636.
— love, Christ's. (I.) John II. 385.
— priesthood, benefits of. (I.) Heb. I. 582.
— Saviour. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 622–636.
— — changing form of. (S.) Mark 711.
Uncharitable contentions in Church of God. (S.) Gal. 354.
— judgments. (I.) John II. 138; Acts III. 467.
— speech in light of death. (A.) Jas. 390.
Uncharitableness, dissuasives from. (S.) 1 Pet. 342.
Unchastity. (S.) Jude 34.
Unchristian zeal. (I.) Gal. 282.
Uncircumcision availeth nothing. (I.) Gal. 331.
— gospel of. (S.) Gal. 76.
Unclean and clean, how same thing may be. (S.) Rom. II. 650.
— and common things. (I.) Acts II. 131.
— in God's kingdom, no inheritance for. (S.) Eph. 491.
— spirit, expulsion of. (S.) Luke I. 453.
— — Jesus rebuking. (I.) Mark 41.
— — man possessed with. (S.) Mark 39.
— — — with. (S.) Mark 198.
Uncleanness. (S.) Gal. 381.
Unclothed, not, but clothed upon. (S.) 2 Cor. 227.
Uncomfortable preaching. (A.) Gal. 35.
Uncommon result, common evil and. (S.) Rom. I. 351.
Unconcern, Christian, explained. (A.) Acts II. 583.
Unconditional surrender. (S.) Jas. 373.
Unconscious helpers, enemies may be. (A.) Rom. II. 422.
— hypocrisy. (S.) Rom. I. 117.
— influence. (S.) Matt. 248; John III. 370; Acts I. 475; 1 Pet. 245. (A.) John III. 372.
— — power of. (A.) Rom. II. 625, 626.
— of danger. (I.) Matt. 160.
— of peril. (A.) Heb. I. 91.
— prophecy. (I.) Mark 51.
— prophecies. (I.) John II. 299.
— sense of end of life. (I.) 2 Tim. 342.
— suffering of men, Christ's pity embraced. (I.) Mark 255.
Unconsciousness of approach of death. (I.) 1 Thess. 194.
— sinner under power of darkness. (I.) Col. 46.
Uncontrolled zeal. (I.) Rom. II. 326.
Unconverted and regenerate, contrast between. (S.) Rom. I. 674, 675.
— call to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 488; Gal. 157.
— certainty that punishment in eternity awaits. (S.) Heb. I. 85.
— guilt of, in neglecting offered salvation. (S.) Heb. I. 84.
Unconverted may mistake natural emotion for true religion. (S.) Matt. 561.
— sinner, demoniac in tombs resembles. (S.) Luke II. 61.
— sinner's estimate of himself. (S.) Rev. 250.
— sinners are darkness. (S.) Eph. 497.
— warned by remorse of lost. (S.) Matt. 638.
Uncourteous, charity not. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 245.
Uncovering light. (I.) Luke II. 518.
Uncreated things, Divine conception of. (I.) Rom. I. 302.
Uncrowned king, Moses. (S.) Heb. II. 351.
Unction and holiness, Christ's. (S.) Heb. I. 50.
— Divine, knowledge by. (S.) 1 John 154.
— extreme, elders of Church, and anointing of sick. (S.) Jas. 474.
— from Holy One. (S.) 1 John 151–156.
Uncultivated grace—hope. (I.) Heb. I. 498.
Undefiled. (I.) Rev. 476.
— and pure religion. (S.) Jas. 207, 213.
— few. (S.) Rev. 206.
Undelegated rule and perpetual presence of Christ in his Church. (S.) Matt. 677.
Under yoke. (S.) 1 Tim. 261.
Underlying element of moral character. (S.) Luke I. 636.
Understand God, necessary to, to love him. (I.) Luke II. 244.
— too much, it is better not to try to. (I.) Titus 209.
Understandest thou what thou readest? (S.) Acts I. 704.
Understanding and spirit. (S.) Luke I. 166.
— and wisdom, God's gifts of. (S.) Eph. 47.
— between shepherd and sheep. (I.) John II. 198.
— Christ illuminates. (S.) Luke III. 662.
— clear. (S.) Matt. 292.
— eyes of. (I.) Eph. 93. (A.) Eph. 95.
— faith not, brings us blessing. (I.) John II. 274.
— full assurance of. (S.) Col. 116.
— men in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 357.
— no time for. (I.) Matt. 262.
— of Scripture. (S.) Luke III. 663, 664.
— of Scriptures, necessity of Spirit's teaching to right. (S.) John III. 73.
— opened. (S.) Luke III. 663, 664.
— peace passing all. (I.) Phil. 331.
— prayer with. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 350.
— prevented. (I.) Mark 313.
— right use of, in matters of religion. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 361.
— seeing, hearing, and. (I.) Mark 313.
— singing with. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 355.
— spiritual, use of. (I.) Col. 27.
— Word. (S.) Acts I. 702, 704.
Understood not. (I.) Mark 363.
Undiscovered character. (I.) 2 Tim. 226.
Undoing, resisting light will prove our. (I.) John I. 642.
Undone, duties left, pardon desired for. (I.) Luke II. 526.
— these things done and others not left. (S.) Matt. 530.
Undoubted cure. (A.) John II. 149.
Undue alarm at evils. (S.) Acts II. 51.
— anxiety reproved. (S.) Matt. 110, 115.
Undying. (S.) John II. 94.
— energy of truth. (A.) 2 Tim. 128.
— fame. (I.) Acts II. 307.
— one. (S.) Rom. I. 482.
— theme, originality and acceptability of gospel. (S.) Rev. 481.
Uneasiness of double-mindedness. (I.) Jas. 60.
Unedifying preaching. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 344.
Unending age of blessedness. (S.) Rev. 613.
Unequal gifts. (S.) Matt. 573.
— temporal conditions, piety in. (S.) Jas. 472.
— to war. (I.) Luke III. 64.
Unequally yoked. (S. & I.) 2 Cor. 344–346.
Unexpected developments. (I.) Eph. 156.

Unexpected intimation, Peter's obedience to. (I.) Acts II. 136.
— judgment not less certain because. (I.) Matt. 555.
— requisition. (S.) Luke II. 615.
Unfailing refuge, prayer. (I.) Luke II. 476.
— result, special call and. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 19.
Unfair objections often prompted by selfishness. (I.) Luke I. 707.
Unfairness in treatment of religion. (S.) Matt. 333.
Unfaithful leaders, influence of. (I.) Gal. 90.
— preacher. (A.) 1 Thess. 49.
Unfaithfulness in little. (I.) Luke III. 230.
— men-pleasing source of. (I.) Gal. 33.
— momentary, to be avoided. (I.) Luke III. 230.
Unfaltering faith. (A.) Rom. I. 311.
Unfathomable depth of redeeming love. (S.) Rom. II. 426.
— love of Christ. (S.) Eph. 326.
Unfavourable circumstances, joy under. (I.) Luke I. 74.
— — may be turned to advantage. (I.) Phil. 34.
Unfeeling conduct. (A.) Luke II. 268.
— religionist. (I.) Luke I. 717.
Unfeigned faith. (I.) 2 Tim. 6–8. (A.) 1 Tim. 16.
— — manifested. (I.) 2 Tim. 8.
— love. (I.) 2 Cor. 336.
Unfettered gospel. (S.) 2 Thess. 75.
Unfinished and finished work, Christ. (S.) Acts III. 499.
— present obscure because. (I.) John II. 397.
— works. (I.) Luke III. 62.
Unfit for prayer. (I.) 1 Pet. 265.
— he who looks back is. (S.) Luke II. 190.
Unfitness great occasion of anxiety. (I.) Matt. 115.
Unflinching endurance. (I.) Mark 534.
— fidelity to God. (I.) Luke I. 412.
Unfolded glory. (S.) 2 Cor. 121.
Unfolding of Divine kingdom throughout ages. (I.) Acts I. 20.
— providences, beauty of; or, night-flowering cereus. (A.) John II. 400.
— seed. (S.) Mark 172.
Unforgivable sin. (I.) Mark 115–117.
Unforgiving spirit. (I.) Luke II. 414.
— — evil of. (I.) Luke I. 618.
— temper overcome by Divine love not self-determination. (I.) Matt. 413.
Unfruitful professors cut down. (S.) Luke II. 734.
— trees cut down. (I.) Luke I. 325.
— works of darkness to be looked for in our own hearts. (I.) Eph. 512.
Unfruitfulness aggravated by privilege. (I.) Luke II. 737.
— character and doom of. (S.) John II. 607.
— God and man dealing with. (A.) Luke II. 735.
— of sin. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 531.
Unfulfilled impulse, moral nature injured by stimulation of. (I.) Matt. 484.
— prophecy, light provided for Church of Christ. (S.) 2 Pet. 103.
Ungodliness and unrighteousness. (S.) Rom. I. 74.
— denial of, negative teaching of grace. (S.) Titus 104.
— graduating in. (S.) 2 Tim. 277.
Ungodly, converse with. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 403.
— course, accelerating progress of. (A.) Heb. I. 280.
— end of. (S.) 1 Pet. 368.
— example of fate of, Sodom and Gomorrha. (S.) 2 Pet. 120.
— justification of. (S.) Rom. I. 282.
— life, child of God cannot live. (A.) Jas. 285.
— man, throat of, compared to open sepulchre. (S.) Rom. I. 217.
— nature of revenge. (I.) Luke II. 186.
— pleasures of holy life inexplicable to. (I.) 1 Pet. 334.
— repelled. (S.) Acts I. 469.
Ungodly, solemn warning to. (S.) Acts II. 358.
Ungodly's misery. (S.) 1 Pet. 369.
Ungranted prayer and Christian trial. (S.) 2 Cor. 478.
Ungrateful blasphemy. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
— reception of healing. (I.) Mark 214.
Ungrudging hospitality. (I.) 1 Pet. 346.
— service. (I.) Luke I. 270.
Unhallowed bargain. (S.) Heb. II. 531.
Unhappiness of striving to be great. (I.) Luke II. 180.
Unhappy, condition, unbeliever's. (S.) John I. 296.
— temptations of those who are. (S.) Matt. 99.
Unharmed and harmed. (S.) 1 Pet. 286.
— good still left. (I.) 1 Pet. 290.
Unhealthy habit of mind, anxiety produces. (I.) Matt. 116.
Unheeded warnings. (A.) Heb. II. 564.
Unhelpful and helpful speech. (I.) Jas. 291.
Unhidden Saviour. (S.) Mark 283.
Unholy and holy zeal contrasted. (S.) Gal. 287.
— passion, anxiety for future often arises from some. (I.) Matt. 110.
Uniformity, Christianity not. (I.) Gal. 317.
— of God in his government. (S.) Heb. II. 626.
— unity not necessarily. (I.) Gal. 225.
Unifying influence of Christian love. (I.) Phil. 15.
— power of brotherly love. (I.) 1 Thess. 150.
Unillumined darkness, take heed of. (I.) Luke II. 518.
Unimpeached. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 16.
Uninterrupted Christian joy. (I.) Phil. 310.
Union and Christian life. (I.) John III. 154.
— and unity. (S.) Gal. 224.
— between Christ and his Church. (S.) John III. 189.
— — — — people. (S.) John II. 624. (I.) John II. 567.
— — head and body. (I.) Col. 158.
— bond of. (A.) Matt. 525.
— — Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 699.
— Christian. (S.) Heb. II. 539. (I.) John III. 154.
— — bond of. (S.) Rom. I. 22.
— — Christ centre of. (S.) Gal. 230.
— — how obtained. (I.) Phil. 79.
— — strength. (A.) Phil. 79.
— eternal, in Person and work of Redeemer. (S.) Eph. 374.
— hypostatic. (S.) John I. 53.
— in Christ. (I.) Phil. 297.
— — of precept and example. (I.) John II. 412.
— in Church. (S.) Eph. 198.
— in face of foes. (A.) John III. 154.
— influence of. (I.) John III. 154.
— is strength. (A.) John III. 155.
— marriage, how disturbances of it are to be alleviated. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 453.
— of believers with Christ. (S.) John III. 205.
— of Christians with Christ, and with each other. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 200.
— of Divine and human agency in kingdom of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 232.
— of faith and prayer. (I.) Mark 362.
— — and trust. (I.) Eph. 64.
— of genuine disciple with his master. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 105.
— of Jews and believing Gentiles in Christ. (S.) Eph. 235.
— power of. (I.) John III. 155.
— saints', with Christ. (S.) Rom. I. 641.
— strength of. (I.) Eph. 368. (A.) Eph. 363.
— things of like nature desire. (I.) 2 Tim. 6.
— with Christ. (S.) John II. 605, 606, 617; 1 Cor. II. 185. (I.) John II. 617.
— — and its results. (S.) Gal. 225.
— — by Spirit. (S.) Rev. 318.

Union with Christ in death and life. (S.) 2 Tim. 173.
— — only way to sanctification. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 112.
— — salvation through. (I.) John I. 261.
— — sole condition of fruitfulness. (I.) John II. 629.
— — true believer's. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 425.
Unions and separations of men, Divine working in. (S.) Acts I. 718.
— three. (I.) John III. 205.
Unique calamity, fall of Jerusalem. (I.) Mark 540.
— consolation of gospel. (I.) John II. 464.
— relation between Son and Father. (S.) Luke II. 231.
— tombs. (I.) Luke II. 532.
— verse. (I.) John II. 283.
Uniqueness of Christ's earthly ministry. (S.) Acts I. 9.
Unison, vibration in. (A.) 2 Tim. 183.
Unit, God mindful of. (I.) Luke III. 86.
United in anticipation of death. (A.) John II. 203.
— prayer. (S.) Matt. 407, 408.
— — remarkable effect of. (I.) Luke I. 18.
— — result of. (I.) Acts I. 81.
— — symbol of. (I.) Luke I. 18.
Unity. (S.) Rom. II. 534, 696.
— advantages of. (I.) Eph. 362.
— aids work. (I.) Eph. 363.
— among Christians to be desired. (I.) Acts I. 432.
— — — to be sought after. (I.) Gal. 357.
— among dissimilarities. (I.) Eph. 362.
— among members of same Church, promotion of. (A.) Eph. 361.
— and action. (S.) Phil. 71.
— and diversity. (I.) Rom. II. 485.
— — Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 481.
— and peace. (S.) Col. 236.
— and progress of Divine dispensations. (S.) Mark 2.
— and union. (S.) Gal. 224.
— apostolic exhortation to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 22.
— assisted by fire. (I.) Acts I. 433.
— between Christian people. (S.) 1 Pet. 267.
— Christ centre of. (I.) John I. 592.
— Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 696; 2 Cor. 527; Gal. 230; Phil. 75, 77; Col. 115; 1 Pet. 267. (I.) Eph. 226; 1 Pet. 267. (A.) John III. 201.
— — consistent with diversity. (I.) Gal. 78.
— — love of. (A.) Eph. 363.
— — work aids. (A.) John III. 154.
— Church. (S.) John III. 196–202; Gal. 4. (I.) Acts I. 83. (A.) John III. 196–202.
— — attitudes. (I.) Acts I. 82.
— defined. (I.) John II. 203.
— elements of. (S.) Rom. II. 697.
— exhortation to. (S.) Eph. 360.
— false. (I.) Eph. 364.
— final purpose of God. (A.) John II. 203.
— fulness of. (I.) Eph. 364.
— glory, and triumph of Church. (S.) John III. 202.
— grounds of. (S.) Gal. 225.
— in bond of peace. (I.) Eph. 364.
— in Christ. (S.) John III. 195.
— — secret of man's life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 186.
— in disunion. (S.) Acts II. 453.
— in diversity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 160, 161, 182; Gal. 228.
— — diversity in unity: Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 182.
— in gospel. (S.) Gal. 81.
— in marriage. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 453.
— in nature and grace. (I.) John III. 205.
— in things indifferent, persuasive to. (S.) Phil. 255.
— is obtained, how. (I.) Phil. 76.
— is strength. (I.) Eph. 363.
— is to be attained, how. (I.) Eph. 362.
Unity, living. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 190
— Lordship of Jesus ground of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 155.
— love promotes. (I.) Phil. 76.
— means of, love. (I.) John II. 646.
— moral affinity true ground of. (S.) Matt. 255.
— need of. (A.) Eph. 363.
— not necessarily uniformity. (I.) Gal. 225.
— of apostolic doctrine. (I.) Gal. 77.
— of Bible. (S.) 1 Thess. 74.
— — argument for its Divinity. (I.) John I. 495.
— of body in suffering. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 196.
— of Christ and his people. (S.) Heb. I. 152.
— of Christian Church in its diversity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 149.
— — work. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 225.
— of Church. (S.) Eph. 360. (I.) Eph. 366.
— — consists, wherein. (I.) Eph. 361.
— — of Christ. (S.) Eph. 360, 361.
— of Divine Father and Son. (I.) Philem. 25.
— of early Church. (S.) Acts I. 436.
— of effort in service of God. (I.) Luke II. 286.
— of family of God. (S.) Eph. 293.
— of Father and Son. (S.) John I. 449.
— of God. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 520, 521.
— — Paul's view of. (I.) Gal. 198.
— — to be believed. (I. & A.) John II. 225.
— of gospel. (I.) Luke I. 535.
— of heaven and earth in God. (I.) Eph. 285.
— of race. (S.) Acts II. 606, 607.
— — consistent with diversities. (I.) Acts II. 606.
— — gospel aspects of. (S.) Acts II. 607.
— of Sanctifier and sanctified. (S.) Heb. I. 165.
— of sentiment. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 22.
— of service at Philippi. (S.) Phil. 290.
— of Spirit. (S.) Eph. 359, 360.
— — bond of peace. (S.) Eph. 360.
— of true believers. (S.) Gal. 223. (I.) Gal. 227.
— of Zacharias and Elisabeth. (S.) Luke I. 12.
— outward, of Pentecostal Church. (I.) Acts I. 136.
— pathway to. (S.) John III. 153.
— peace, and blessedness. (S.) 2 Cor. 528.
— real. (S.) Eph. 362.
— requires dissimilarity. (I.) Acts I. 432.
— sins against. (I.) Eph. 367.
— social, forbids lying. (I.) Eph. 435.
— spiritual. (I.) Eph. 363.
— to be maintained in spite of differences of opinion. (S.) Rom. II. 604.
— Trinity in. (S.) 2 Cor. 536.
— true and false. (I.) John III. 196.
— — of Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 189.
— underlying various conceptions of gospel. (I.) 2 Tim. 160.
— variety in. (S.) John III. 473; 1 Cor. II. 178.
Unities, Divine. (S.) Rom. I. 264.
— gospel. (S.) Eph. 366.
— of spiritual life, seven. (S.) Eph. 364.
Universal adaptation of gospel to men's needs. (I.) Matt. 543.
— beneficence duty of Christians. (I.) Gal. 520.
— benevolence. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 339.
— charge of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 234.
— Creatorship of Christ. (S.) John I. 9.
— cry of humanity. (S.) John I. 433.
— depravity proof of original sin. (I.) Eph. 137.
— destiny, unsealing of plan of. (S.) Rev. 306.
— diffusion of Christian knowledge. (S.) Heb. I. 647.
— disposition, love. (I.) Matt. 79.
— dominion, Christ's. (S.) Matt. 678
— doxology. (S.) Rom. II. 777.

Universal Father. (S.) Rom. I. 264.
— fatherhood of believers. (S.) Eph. 369.
— gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 776. (A.) Mark 719.
— holiness, effect of love on. (S.) 1 Thess. 119.
— influence of Christian principles. (S.) Luke II. 517.
— light, Christ. (I.) John I. 19.
— lot, death. (I.) Heb. II. 67.
— love, Christ's. (I.) Gal. 109.
— man, Christ. (I.) Matt. 337.
— memorial. (S.) Matt. 602.
— nature of Christian worship. (I.) Acts I. 599.
— need of enlightenment. (I.) Eph. 95.
— — of mercy. (I.) 2 Tim. 3.
— obedience, love of God and. (S.) 1 John 387.
— — necessity of. (S.) Jas. 233, 237, 241.
— offer of salvation. (S.) Titus 99.
— oversight, God's. (S.) Luke II. 545.
— passion for miracles. (S.) John I. 413.
— peace. (I.) Luke I. 176.
— possibility, faith. (I.) Rom. I. 284.
— prayer. (I.) Luke III. 348; Phil. 323.
— prayer-cry. (S.) Matt. 103.
— Provider, God. (I.) Luke II. 623.
— redemption. (S.) 1 Tim. 105.
— rule. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 584.
— — Christ's example. (I.) 1 Thess. 27.
— sense of good and evil. (S.) Acts III. 301.
— sovereignty of Christ. (A.) John III. 291.
— travail. (S.) Rom. II. 108.
— Upholder. (I.) Heb. I. 37.
— witness. (S.) Matt. 543.
Universalism, false and true. (I.) Matt. 680.
Universality and nature of spiritual death. (S.) Eph. 125.
— of atonement. (I.) John I. 255; Heb. I. 130.
— of Christ's attraction and resistance to it. (I.) John II. 362.
— — Mastership. (I.) John II. 407.
— of Christian love. (I.) Phil. 16.
— of Church, note of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 95.
— of debt to God. (S.) Luke III. 208.
— of envy. (I.) Acts I. 579; Jas. 323.
— of gospel. (S.) Rom. II. 369. (I.) Acts II. 198.
— — offer. (S.) Luke I. 152.
— of human depravity. (I.) Rom. I. 214.
— of message. (I.) Mark 718.
— of truth. (I.) Phil. 338.
Universe and God. (S.) Acts II. 600.
— centre of, Jesus in midst. (S.) John III. 302.
— Christian conception of. (S.) Rom. II. 171.
— destruction of. (S.) 2 Pet. 166.
— Eternal in, and his representative to man. (S.) Rev. 541.
— God's minute and all-inclusive care of. (S.) Matt. 404.
— greatness of, testimony to greatness of Christ. (S.) John I. 10.
— love heat of. (I.) Gal. 400.
— manifestation of God. (S.) Rom. I. 84.
— moral evil in. (S.) Rev. 403.
— relation of Atonement to. (I.) Eph. 53.
— revelation of Christ. (I.) John I. 9.
Unjust and impure, misery of, and happiness of righteous and holy. (S.) Rev. 732.
— demands, impiety urging. (S.) Luke III. 128.
— judge and importunate widow, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 349–356.
— just for. (S.) 1 Pet. 316.
— — suffering for. (S.) 1 Pet. 314.
— steward, example in one respect. (S.) Luke III. 205, 211.
— — parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 200–208.
— — teaching lesson of prudence. (S.) Luke III. 208.
Unjustifiable anger. (S.) Matt. 74.
Unjustly, refusing to act. (A.) Luke I. 333.
Unknown Christ. (S.) John II. 156.
— Christians. (S.) 1 John 181. (I.) Rom. II. 755.
— god. (S.) Acts II. 593–600.
— — before altar of. (S.) Acts II. 592.
— God's decisions. (I.) Acts I. 35.
— presence. (S.) John I. 91.
— present but. (S.) Luke III. 629.
— riches of grace. (I.) Eph. 349.
— to world, known to God although. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 519.
— ways of love. (S.) John II. 399.
— workers. (I.) Phil. 300.
— yet well known. (I.) 2 Tim. 202.
— — — way. (S.) John II. 491.
Unlading. (I.) 1 John 133.
Unlawful and lawful use of law. (S.) 1 Tim. 19.
— curiosity. (I.) John II. 450.
— means, inducement to satisfy lawful needs by. (S. & I.) Matt. 33.
— — not needed. (I.) Luke I. 402.
— — of gain, sacrifice of. (A.) Acts III. 86.
Unlearned song of redeemed. (S.) Rev. 472.
Unlikely men praying. (I.) Acts II. 49.
— places, Christian knowledge in. (I.) Matt. 7.
Unlikeness and likeness, points of, in ten virgins. (I.) Matt. 568.
Unmeasured bounty. (I.) Eph. 347.
Unmeetness for inheritance. (A.) Col. 42.
Unmercenary motives. (A.) 1 Thess. 50.
— servant of God. (A.) Acts III. 166.
— teacher. (A.) 1 Thess. 57.
Unmerciful servant, parable of. (S. & I.) Matt. 412–416.
Unmixed motive, purity. (I.) Matt. 56.
Unmoved by trial. (I.) 1 Thess. 103.
Unnecessary grief. (I.) Mark 710.
Unobtrusive, most beautiful characters most. (I.) Mark 283.
Unobtrusiveness of truly great. (I.) Luke II. 181.
Unostentatious philanthropy. (S.) Mark 56.
Unpardonable, great sin not, but continuance in it. (I.) Mark 114.
— sin. (S. & I.) Matt. 241; Mark 115–117; Luke II. 571.
— — indescribable. (I.) Mark 115.
Unperishable and perishable food. (S.) John I. 529.
Unpopular, truth often. (I.) Gal. 278.
Unpopularity, apostolic. (S.) Gal. 30.
Unpractical questions about religion. (I.) Luke II. 758.
Unprejudiced study of prophecy, necessity of. (I.) Acts II. 336.
Unprepared for death. (A.) Heb. II. 67.
— misery of dying. (S.) Matt. 561.
Unprincipled success is failure. (I.) Luke I. 407.
Unprofitable and foolish, controversy. (I.) Titus 208.
— disputes to be avoided. (I.) 1 Tim. 10.
— hearing. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 215; Heb. I. 305.
— — of Word, cause of. (S.) Heb. I. 302.
— method of reading Scriptures. (I.) Acts I. 699.
— one destroyed. (I.) Matt. 580.
— public worship. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 87.
— questions, avoiding. (A.) Titus 203.
— servant. (S.) Matt. 577, 578.
— — parable of. (S. & I.) Luke II. 291–297.
— speculations. (I.) 1 Tim. 10.
— speech. (A.) Eph. 451.
Unprofitableness of man's best performances. (I.) Luke III. 293.
— of sin. (A.) Rom. I. 532.
— sin of. (S.) Matt. 578.
Unpromising material, grace working on. (I.) Matt. 330.
Unquenchable enthusiasm. (A.) John I. 306.
Unquestioning submission. (I.) Luke II. 382.
Unreal religion. (S.) Acts III. 76. (I.) Matt. 569.

Unreal words. (S.) Luke III. 16.
Unrealized possibilities. (I.) Phil. 226.
Unreasonable, demand of sinners. (S.) Mark 670.
— oaths. (S.) Matt. 528.
Unreasonableness of discontent. (S.) Heb. II. 607.
— of non-progressiveness. (I.) Phil. 248.
— of unbelief. (S.) Luke III. 267.
Unrecorded workers and heroes. (S.) Matt. 175.
Unregenerate, amiable qualities in. (S.) Mark 406.
— and regenerate. (S.) 1 John 461.
— — description of. (S.) Rom. I. 669.
— humanity: kosmos. (S.) John II. 669.
— image of. (I.) Eph. 128.
— life of. (S.) Eph. 130.
— souls do not love truth. (I.) John II. 74.
— state, misery of. (S.) Rom. I. 561.
— world described. (S.) 1 John 461.
Unreliable ministers. (A.) 2 Tim. 192.
Unrelieved ministry. (I.) Luke II. 260.
Unreprovable, rules to keep man. (S.) Titus 26.
Unreserved surrender to Christ. (A.) 2 Cor. 435.
Unrest, man's. (S.) Matt. 226.
— slavery of. (I.) Luke I. 440.
— vital process. (I.) Matt. 191.
Unrestraint in prayer. (I.) Heb. I. 377.
Unrevealed and revealed in Christ's biography. (S.) John III. 519.
— future of sons of God. (S.) 1 John 188.
Unrighteous judgment. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 352.
— mammon, right use of. (I.) Luke III. 216.
Unrighteousness and ungodliness. (S.) Rom. I. 74.
— holding truth in. (I.) Rom. I. 77.
— mammon of. (I.) Luke III. 216.
— mercy to. (S.) Heb. I. 648.
— obedience to. (I.) Rom. I. 145.
— progress in. (S.) 2 Thess. 54.
— with God. (S.) Rom. II. 278.
Unrivalled eloquence of Jesus. (S.) John I. 667.
Unruly evil. (I.) Jas. 315.
— warn them that are. (S.) 1 Thess. 221.
Unsabbatical. (I.) Luke I. 545.
Unsafe element in moral building, deceit. (I.) 1 Thess. 45.
Unsanctified education. (S.) 2 Tim. 269.
— men cannot read Bible to profit. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 190.
— riches. (S.) Luke II. 596, 597, 603.
Unsatisfied desires. (I.) Luke III. 153.
Unsatisfying nature of worldly things. (I.) John I. 337, 338.
— riches. (I.) John I. 337.
Unsaved workers. (A.) Rom. I. 175.
Unscrupulous money-getter. (I.) Jas. 437.
Unscrupulousness, human. (S.) Matt. 674.
Unsealing of plan of universal destiny. (S.) Rev. 306.
Unsearchable riches. (S.) Eph. 247. (I.) Eph. 251.
— — for men of all nations. (I.) Eph. 256.
— — of Christ. (S. & I.) Eph. 244–258.
— — offered to Gentiles. (S.) Eph. 236.
— study. (S.) Eph. 325.
Unsearchableness of God. (S.) Rom. II. 428.
Unseemliness. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 244.
Unseemly conversation. (I.) Eph. 487.
Unseen and seen. (S.) 2 Cor. 191, 201, 204–206.
— believing in. (A.) Heb. II. 201.
— Christ, faith in. (S.) John III. 447.
— dangers, Christian not afraid of. (A.) John II. 464.
— God made visible in Christ. (I.) John I. 80.
— looking at. (S.) 2 Cor. 186, 189, 194, 196, 198, 200.
— or Hades. (S.) Rev. 92.
Unseen things, to be preferred to things seen. (S.) 2 Cor. 199–206.
— world, Christ wielding keys of death and of. (S.) Rev. 85, 91.
— — death of young lends home-like interest to. (I.) Mark 207.
Unselfish and selfish workers. (I.) Rom. II. 621.
— care for others. (A.) Phil. 88.
— ministry. (S.) 1 Pet. 55. (I.) 1 Pet. 56.
— people. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 246.
Unselfishness, beauty of. (A.) Phil. 158, 159.
— duty of. (I.) Phil. 158.
— makes happiness. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 247.
— Mary's. (I.) Luke I. 75.
— Tom Baird, carter. (A.) Luke II. 145.
Unserviceable because rash. (I.) Jas. 296.
Unsettled creed, men of. (I.) 2 Tim. 104.
Unshaken prophet. (S.) Luke I. 696.
Unskilful in use of Scripture. (S.) Heb. I. 427.
— sowing fruitful. (I.) Matt. 261.
Unsought, God found. (S.) Rom. II. 391.
Unsound opinions. (S.) 2 Tim. 190.
Unspeakable gift. (S.) Rom. II. 206.
— — God's. (S.) 2 Cor. 406–414.
— — — love of. (A.) Rom. I. 371.
— joy. (I.) 1 Pet. 48.
Unspiritual men, spiritual insight impossible to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 188.
Unspoken teaching. (S.) Matt. 225.
Unspotted from world. (S. & I.) Jas. 217–220.
Unstable men. (I.) Jas. 54.
Unstaggering faith. (S.) Rom. I. 307.
Unstained life of Jesus. (I.) Heb. I. 606.
Unsteadfast, instructive warning to: Eutychus. (S.) Acts III. 112.
Unsuccessful and successful builders. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 275.
— encouragement to work for God though. (S.) Luke I. 469.
— fishing persevered in. (S.) Luke I. 474.
— ministry. (I.) John I. 602.
— missionaries, value of. (A.) Acts III. 12.
— prayer, causes of. (S.) Jas. 354.
— seeker. (S.) Rom. II. 312.
Unsullied character, duty of maintaining. (S.) Rev. 207.
Unsuspected dangers. (S.) Jude 48.
— joys. (I.) Heb. II. 148.
Unswerving integrity. (A.) Gal. 91.
Unthankfulness. (I.) 1 Thess. 246.
— and thankfulness. (A.) 1 Thess. 245.
— causes of. (S.) Rom. I. 97.
Until he find it. (I.) Luke III. 88.
Unto this last. (S.) Matt. 449.
— us a child is born. (S.) Luke I. 152.
— you, young men. (S.) 1 John 111.
Untoward generation, salvation from. (S.) Acts I. 233.
Untowardness. (I.) Acts I. 233.
Untroubled faith. (S.) John II. 471.
Untruthfulness, commercial. (I.) Eph. 435.
Unused talent passes from servant who would not use it to one who will. (I.) Matt. 584.
Unveiled glory, Christ's. (S.) John III. 210.
— truth. (S.) 2 Cor. 100.
Unventilated places of worship, sin and folly of. (I.) Acts III. 111.
Unwarrantable fearlessness. (A.) 2 Tim. 30.
Unwashen hands. (I.) Mark 273.
Unwatchfulness, danger of. (A.) Luke II. 659.
Unwavering profession. (A.) Heb. II. 115.
Unwearied in error. (I.) Gal. 518.
— patience. (I.) Rev. 106.
Unweariedness in well-doing. (S.) Gal. 517.
Unwearying zeal of Apostle Paul. (S.) Rom. II. 722.
Unwelcome, new truth. (I.) Phil. 338.
Unwilling givers. (I.) John II. 593.
— instruments, God often selects. (I.) Luke III. 581.

Unwilling tribute. (S.) John III. 273.
Unwillingness, God's. (S.) 2 Pet. 165.
— to acknowledge guilt. (I.) Luke II. 413.
— to come to Christ. (S.) John I. 482.
Unwise curiosity. (I.) 2 Tim. 228.
— disputations. (A.) Rom. II. 605.
Unworldliness. (S.) John III. 176.
— and charity. (I.) Jas. 220.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 493.
— in world. (A.) John III. 168.
— of Christ. (S.) John III. 171.
— of Christian life. (S.) John III. 171.
Unworthiness, world's, cause of saints' wandering. (S.) Heb. II. 427.
Unworthy boasts. (I.) Gal. 449.
— communicating, danger of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 131. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 134.
— faith recognized and rewarded in. (S.) Heb. II. 402.
— of eternal life. (S.) Acts II. 363.
— or worthy? (S.) 1 Cor. II. 120, 121.
— partaking, punishment for. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 135, 136.
— past, humble acknowledger of. (I.) Matt. 174.
— receiving Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 122.
— trifles, a hindrance. (A.) Gal. 339.
Unwritten sayings of Jesus. (I.) John III. 521.
— traditions, Scripture sufficient without. (S.) 2 Thess. 61.
— Word of God. (S.) Heb. II. 611.
Upbraided them. (S.) Mark 713.
Upbraiding, God gives without. (I.) Jas. 51.
Upbuilding of race. (I.) Rom. II. 110.
Upholder, Christ, universal. (I.) Heb. I. 37.
Uplifted Saviour. (S.) John II. 355.
Upper classes. (S). Acts III. 373.
— hand. (S.) Rom. I. 509.
— room. (I.) Acts III. 111.
Uproar at Ephesus. (S.) Acts III. 95, 96.
Upside down, world turned. (S.) Acts II. 551, 556.
Upward call. (I.) Rev. 281.
— tendency of gospel morality. (I.) Luke I. 558.
Urbane and Stachys. (S.) Rom. II. 755.
Urgency, growing, of religion. (S.) Heb. II. 138.
— in prayer. (I.) Luke II. 471.
— of ministerial office. (A.) 2 Tim. 318.
Urgent invitation. (S.) Luke III. 47.
Us. (S.) Matt. 96.
— not *me*. (I.) Luke II. 401.
Use and abuse of allegorical instruction. (S.) Mark 122.
— — of dogma. (I.) 2 Tim. 79.
— — of God's gift. (S.) Luke I. 242.
— — of gospel. (S.) 1 Tim. 13.
— — of ordinances. (S.) Gal. 266.
— — of riches. (I.) Mark 415, 419.
— — of world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 495–500.
— and neglect, law of, in kingdom of heaven. (I.) Matt. 589.
— and value of Bible. (S.) Rom. II. 692.
— fit for. (A.) 2 Tim. 218.
— good, for ornaments. (A.) 1 Tim. 127.
— gospel not matter for controversy but for (I.) Acts II. 425.
— greatness determined by, not extent. (I.) Matt. 391.
— holiness of. (S.) 2 Tim. 216.
— knowledge by. (I.) Heb. I. 439.
— law of. (S.) Luke II. 43, III. 420.
— Master's. (S.) 2 Tim. 215.
— — sanctified and meet for. (I.) 2 Tim. 217.
— of adversity. (I.) Gal. 148.
— of Bible. (S.) Luke II. 28. (A.) Rom. I. 202.
— — saving. (I.) 2 Tim. 286.
— of Church. (I.) 2 Thess. 1.
— of cloak. (A.) 2 Tim. 376.
— of clouded sky. (I.) Heb. II. 505.
— of common agencies. (I.) John II. 133.
— of delay. (I.) Matt. 327.
— of Divine delayings. (I.) Matt. 566.
— of examples of punishment. (S.) Heb. I. 330.
Use of fear. (I.) Heb. I. 292. (A.) Heb. II. 267.
— — in religion. (S.) Luke II. 544.
— of good works. (A.) Eph. 181.
— of history. (I.) Heb. II. 184.
— of infirmities. (I.) 2 Cor. 493.
— of law. (S. I. & A.) Eph. 199; 1 Tim. 16–26.
— of means. (I.) Matt. 231; John II. 133.
— of miracles. (I.) Gal. 149.
— of old age, theological. (I.) Titus 60.
— of opportunity. (A.) Eph. 535.
— of prolonged discipline. (I.) Luke II. 741.
— of reason in religion. (S.) Acts II. 546.
— of Scripture, unskilful in. (S.) Heb. I. 427.
— of Scriptures. (I.) Mark 88.
— of sickness. (A.) 2 Tim. 382; Jas. 473.
— of spiritual understanding. (I.) Col. 27.
— of tongue. (S.) Jas. 291. (I.) Jas. 301.
— of tongues. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 362.
— of trial. (S.) Jas. 15.
— proper, of Divine truth. (I.) Rev. 417.
— right and wrong, of genealogies. (S.) Titus 209.
— — of human capabilities. (I.) Gal. 392.
— — of speech. (S.) Col. 287.
— — of time. (S.) Col. 285.
— your own gift. (A.) Eph. 371.
Uses and perversions of conscience. (S.) Rom. I. 164.
— changed. (A.) Rom. I. 524.
— moral, of winter. (S.) John II. 213.
— of affliction. (S.) Jas. 456. (I.) John II. 238.
— of bereavement. (I.) John II. 253.
— of Christ's immutability. (S.) Heb. I. 58.
— of feeble. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 193.
— of knowledge of Christ. (S.) Phil. 205.
— of pain. (A.) Heb. II. 505.
— of praise. (S.) John II. 373.
— of Scriptures. (I.) 2 Tim. 312.
— of sickness. (S.) John II. 240.
— of trouble. (S.) John I. 412.
— practical, of Christ's troubles. (I.) John II. 425.
Used, reasons why you are not. (I.) 2 Tim. 219.
Useful, all may be. (I.) Mark 570.
— and fit, religion which develops. (I.) Mark 427.
— are sometimes snatched unexpectedly away. (I.) Acts II. 96.
— disadvantages made. (S.) Acts II. 510.
— every Christian may be. (I.) John II. 329.
— greatness of being. (I.) Matt. 462.
— life missed. (I.) Heb. II. 662.
— lives. (I.) Luke I. 23.
— old age. (A.) Acts III. 202.
— our duty to be truly. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 585.
— preacher. (A.) 2 Tim. 188.
— though in prison. (A.) 2 Tim. 169.
— to be chiefly instructed. (I.) 2 Tim. 3.
— to others, children glorify God by being. (I.) Matt. 471.
Usefulness and power of hope. (I.) Rom. II. 129.
— better than mere capacity. (I.) Gal. 75.
— Christian. (S.) Titus 166.
— Christian's, in and after death. (S.) 2 Pet. 93.
— duty of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 43.
— eager for. (S.) Philem. 49.
— efficacy, and reasonableness of Divine faith. (S.) Heb. II. 248.
— every-day. (S.) John I. 124.
— guarantee of. (S.) Heb. I. 488.
— human, true sphere of, and source of human glory. (S.) 2 Cor. 441.
— humility leads to. (I.) Acts III. 130.
— least Christian to aim at. (I.) Rom. II. 485.
— moral. (S.) John I. 405.
— of common actions. (I.) Mark 570.
— of converted Jews. (I.) Rom. I. 65
— of good men. (S.) Luke I. 677.
— of meekness. (I.) Col. 228.
— of repetition. (S.) Phil. 171.
— prayer secret of. (A.) Acts I. 83.

Usefulness, social, secret prayer aids. (I.) Mark 49.
— solitude sometimes conducive to. (I.) Matt. 14.
— tenderness prepares for. (I.) 1 Thess. 55.
— trial increases. (I.) Jas. 85.
— wisdom needed for. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
Useless branches. (I.) John II. 607.
— emblem of. (I.) Matt. 235.
— lives, warning to. (S.) Luke II. 733.
Uselessness of mere hearing. (I.) Luke II. 41.
— — profession. (I.) Rev. 198.
Using Law. (A.) 1 Tim. 25.
— new converts. (I.) Acts II. 458.
— world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 495, 496.
Usurped authority, proud title sign of. (I.) Matt. 525.
Usurper deposed and conqueror vanquished. (S.) 1 John 246.
Usurping God's prerogative, danger of. (I.) Luke I. 613.
Utensils, house of God and, of it. (S.) 2 Tim. 211.
Utilitarianism and Christ. (I.) John II. 311.
Utility and inspiration of Scriptures. (S.) 2 Tim. 298.
— not highest test. (I.) John II. 311.
— of disturbance. (I.) Luke III. 105.
— of truth not understood. (I.) Mark 363.
— test of truth. (S.) Matt. 129.
— through restraint. (I.) Matt. 353.
Utterance and knowledge. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 11.
— door of. (I.) Col. 276.
— power of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 11.
Utterances, first, of Word. (S.) John I. 104.
— of faith. (S.) 2 Cor. 169.
Uttermost, salvation to. (S. & A.) Heb. I. 582–593.

VACANT, furnished but. (S.) Matt. 250.
Vacuities in nature, no. (I.) Luke I. 567.
Vain and rash swearing, against. (S.) Jas. 466.
— believing in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 389.
— boast of Jews. (I.) John II. 59.
— boasting. (A.) 2 Tim. 248.
— conversation. (I.) 1 Pet. 101.
— efforts of soul to find satisfaction. (I.) Luke III. 152.
— — to oppose gospel. (S.) Acts I. 478.
— grace given in. (I.) 2 Cor. 330.
— — of God not received in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 406.
— man. (I.) Jas. 267.
— not in. (A.) 1 Thess. 44.
— receive not grace of God in. (S.) 2 Cor. 324–328.
— religion and true. (S.) Jas. 198.
— — unbridled tongue sign of. (S.) Jas. 203.
— talkers and deceivers. (S.) Titus 39.
Vain-glory. (S.) Gal. 449; 2 Tim. 246. (I.) Gal. 49; Phil. 83.
— avoiding. (A.) Phil. 83.
— let nothing be done through strife or. (S.) Phil. 82.
— love of. (I.) Gal. 449.
Valedictory and designatory service to missionary work, first. (S.) Acts II. 295.
Valley and mountain. (S.) Luke I. 313.
— Jordan. (I.) Matt. 17.
— lighted, of death. (I.) 2 Tim. 68.
— of shadow of death; or, Lent preparation for Good Friday. (S.) John II. 346.
Valuable dust. (I.) Rom. II. 763.
Valuables, Peter's list of. (S.) 1 Pet. 34.
Valuation, lesson in. (S.) Acts III. 443.
— true, of man. (S.) Luke III. 242.
Value and capability of sinful man. (I.) Mark 80.
— and use of Bible. (S.) Rom. II. 692.
— evidential of Christ's works. (I.) John II. 228.
— gauge of, fruitfulness. (I.) Luke II. 743.
Value in controversy of practical experience of opposite side. (I.) Gal. 38.
— of almsgiving. (I.) Luke II. 524.
— of Christ's blood. (I.) Eph. 194.
— of Church. (I.) 2 Thess. 1.
— of Comforter. (I.) Col. 294.
— of common things. (A.) Acts II. 139.
— of constant prayer. (I.) Col. 274. (A.) 1 Thess. 239.
— of contentment. (I.) Phil. 361.
— of example. (I.) 1 Thess. 29.
— of experience. (I.) John II. 150.
— of faith. (S.) 2 Pet. 5. (I.) Heb. II. 251.
— of faithful friend. (A.) Col. 297.
— of firm conviction of right. (S.) Rom. II. 612.
— of fixed calling. (I.) Acts III. 17.
— of forgiveness. (A.) Eph. 42.
— of forms of prayer and praise. (I.) Mark 594.
— of goodness. (I.) Gal. 425.
— of grace. (A.) Eph. 4.
— of indirect efforts. (I.) Rom. II. 557.
— of intercessions of good. (I.) Jas. 485.
— of intercessory prayer. (I.) Col. 300. (A.) Col. 24.
— of life, true. (A.) Acts III. 137.
— of little child. (I.) Matt. 402.
— — things. (S.) Luke III. 223.
— of man. (I.) 1 Pet. 205.
— of moral evidence. (I.) 2 Pet. 100.
— of Old Testament. (S.) 1 Pet. 53.
— of pardon. (A.) Col. 58.
— of personal conviction. (I.) 2 Tim. 281.
— — experience. (I.) Acts III. 221; 1 Pet. 305.
— — knowledge of salvation. (I. & A.) John II. 150.
— of pointed question. (I.) Gal. 295.
— of prayer for ministers. (A.) 1 Thess. 287.
— of sermon. (I.) Acts III. 84.
— of soul. (S. & I.) Matt. 358, 359.
— of steadfast faith. (I.) Col. 124.
— of submissiveness in wives. (A.) Col. 257.
— of suffering. (I.) Phil. 74.
— of sympathy. (A.) Gal. 466.
— of time. (I.) Eph. 541. (A.) Eph. 536, 544, 545; Col. 285.
— of true comforter. (I.) Phil. 154.
— of unsuccessful missionaries. (A.) Acts III. 12.
— of wisdom. (I.) Eph. 546.
— test of, fruitfulness. (I.) Luke III. 455.
— true, of morality. (S.) Titus 115.
— what, Christ sets on every man. (S.) Matt. 402.
Vanishing gnosis. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 272.
Vanity and pride, charity opposed to. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 243.
— apostolic treatment of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 362.
— creature subjected to and delivered from. (S.) Rom. II. 89.
— even in death. (A.) Eph. 407.
— in dress. (I.) Luke II. 622.
— in preachers. (S.) 1 Tim. 133.
— man made subject to. (S.) Rom. II. 89.
— mental, kept from. (A.) Eph. 407.
— of creature. (S.) Rom. II. 89, 93.
— of earthly things. (A.) Col. 179.
— of human institutions in religion. (S.) Matt. 314.
— of idols. (A.) 1 Thess. 37.
— of past Christian life in case of apostasy. (I.) Gal. 148.
— of present state consistent with God's perfections. (S.) Rom. II. 85.
— of regal pomp. (I.) Acts III. 327.
— of religious controversy. (I.) John I. 350.
— of self-immolation. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 232.
— of wisdom of this world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 45.
— of worldly honours. (A.) John I. 486.
Vanities and verities. (S.) 2 Cor. 211.
Vanquished temptation, new assault made out of. (S.) Luke I. 414.
— victor. (S.) 2 Tim. 45.
Variableness in God, no. (I.) Jas. 128.

Variance. (S.) Gal. 382.
— caused by gospel. (I.) Luke II. 689.
— principles and conduct at. (A.) Rom. I. 599.
Varied duties. (S.) Acts III. 266.
— ministries in vain. (I.) Matt. 213.
— views of Christ. (I.) Matt. 339.
Variety and identity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 505.
— and method of spiritual joy. (I.) Gal. 406.
— God's law. (I.) Matt. 580.
— great, of men's characters in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 181.
— in God's works. (I.) Luke II. 290.
— in heaven. (A.) John II. 482.
— in unity. (S.) John III. 473; 1 Cor. II. 178.
— man naturally seeks. (I.) Matt. 213.
— necessary, among apostles. (I.) Acts I. 48.
— of Christian growth. (I.) John II. 621.
— of riches. (I.) Eph. 256.
— of sufferers: their best meeting-place. (I.) Mark 211.
Varieties, Christian. (S.) Jas. 470.
— of gifts. (I.) Matt. 588.
— of grace. (I.) Philem. 23.
Various answers to direct inquiry. (S.) John III. 233.
— opinions. (S.) John I. 659.
Vase, broken. (I.) Mark 561.
Vast and specific, man in relation to. (S.) 1 Thess. 267.
Vastness of Christian family. (I.) Gal. 220.
— of Divine love. (S.) Eph. 318.
Vaunting inconsistent with love. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 242.
Veil. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 80.
— Christ more useful within. (I.) John III. 14.
— hope entering within. (S.) Heb. I. 547.
— of temple, rent. (S.) Luke III. 606.
— our anchor within. (S.) Heb. I. 529.
— our Lord's entrance within. (S.) Heb. II. 18.
— rent. (S.) Matt. 664, 665; Mark 676; Heb. II. 103.
— within. (S.) Heb. I. 548–551.
Veils. (S.) 2 Cor. 98.
Veiled gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 134, 135.
Veiling gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 135.
Veneration for places of ancient worship. (I.) John I. 349.
Vengeance belongs to God. (S. & A.) Rom. II. 546.
— belongeth unto me. (S.) Heb. II. 143.
— cry for. (I.) Rev. 344.
— — from souls under altar. (S.) Rev. 343.
— Divine prerogative. (A.) Heb. II. 144.
Venial sins, no. (I.) Luke II. 424.
Venomous disposition. (I.) 1 Pet. 125.
Venture, first weigh then. (I.) Luke III. 65.
— of faith. (I.) Gal. 146.
Venturing on Christ. (A.) 2 Tim. 90.
Veracity. (S.) 1 Pet. 280.
Verdict of Christ on whole case of blind man. (S.) John II. 154.
— Pilate's. (S.) John III. 266.
— what is? (S.) 1 John 279.
Verge of kingdom, on. (S.) Mark 503.
Verily. (I.) John I. 147.
— verily. (S.) John I. 452.
Verities of Christ. (S.) John I. 144, 145.
Verities and vanities. (S.) 2 Cor. 211.
— Christian, loss of faith in. (S.) Luke III. 356.
Veronica, healing of. (I.) Luke II. 81.
Versatility, Paul's. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 561.
Verse, unique. (I.) John II. 283.
Versions, faulty, power of Bible even in. (A.) Phil. 40.
Very man. (S.) Matt. 1.
Vessel, chosen. (S.) Acts II. 51, 52.
— Christ asleep in. (S.) Mark 186, 188.
— Christian. (S.) 2 Tim. 214.
— clean. (I.) 2 Tim. 218.
— full of vinegar. (I.) John III. 321.
— of body. (S.) 1 Thess. 138.
— weaker. (S.) 1 Pet. 263.
Vessels and lamps, oil in both. (S.) Matt. 565.
— chosen: Saul and Luther. (S.) Acts II. 54.
— earthen, treasure in. (S.) 2 Cor. 157–160.
— empty, filling. (S.) Phil. 372.
— holy. (S.) 2 Tim. 215.
— house and its. (S.) 2 Tim. 212. (I.) 2 Tim. 210.
— of honour and dishonour. (I.) Rom. II. 300.
— of wrath and vessels of mercy. (S.) Rom. II. 300–304.
— various. (I.) 2 Tim. 218.
Vested interests, defence of. (I.) Acts III. 94.
Veteran, language of true-hearted. (I.) Gal. 553.
Vexation, saint's. (S.) 2 Pet. 121.
Vexatious care, reasons for banishing. (S.) Luke II. 621.
Via Intelligenticæ. (S.) John I. 615.
Via media, no, in morals. (S.) Matt. 237.
Vials, golden, full of odours. (S.) Rev. 321.
Vibration in unison. (A.) 2 Tim. 183.
Vicarious atonement. (A.) John II. 303.
— death, Christ's. (I.) Luke III. 509. (A.) Rom. I. 367, 393.
— dying. (A.) Mark 676.
— nature of faith. (S.) Luke I. 510.
— suffering, Christ's. (I.) Rom. I. 393.
— — common. (I.) Phil. 219.
Vicariousness of gospel philanthropy. (S.) Rom. II. 259.
Vice, boasting of. (I.) 2 Tim. 248.
— coloured with virtue. (I.) Luke I. 417.
— evil effects of. (I.) Mark 239.
— grace expels. (I.) Eph. 552.
— of covetousness. (I.) Luke II. 592.
— of pride. (S.) Luke III. 8.
— of selfishness, blessedness of sympathy and. (I.) Gal. 471.
— progress of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 485.
— quality of. (S.) Rom. I. 587.
— slavery of. (S.) 2 Pet. 145.
Vices, list of. (S.) Gal. 381–385. (I.) Gal. 386.
— of Christians detrimental to general interests of religion. (S.) 1 Pet. 186.
— peculiar, causes of propensity to. (S.) Heb. II. 453.
Vicious bondage. (S.) 2 Pet. 146.
Vicissitudes and duty, apostolic. (S.) Acts II. 502.
— contentment in. (I.) Heb. II. 608.
— of godly life. (S.) Mark 25.
— of humanity, voice of God in. (S.) Heb. II. 560.
— of time, security of Church amid. (S.) Rev. 38.
Victim and priest. (S.) John II. 205.
— to want of leisure. (I.) Mark 250.
Victor, promises to. (S.) Rev. 231.
— vanquished. (S.) 2 Tim. 45.
Victor's immunity from second death. (S.) Rev. 148.
Victors and castaways. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 1.
— future dominion of. (A.) Rev. 272.
— heavenly, Christ's first promise to. (S.) Rev. 125.
— hymn of. (S.) Rev. 504.
— promises to. (S.) Rev. 182.
— third promise to. (S.) Rev. 173.
Victorious faith. (S.) 1 John 413.
— in world by faith. (I.) 1 John 418.
— life, laurels of. (S.) Rev. 167.
— power, Bible. (I.) Matt. 34.
— — of faith. (I.) Luke III. 284.
— — of love. (A.) John II. 445.
— rejoicing. (S.) Rev. 452.
— weak grace may be. (S.) Matt. 235.
— wrestling in prayer. (S.) Matt. 321.
— young men. (S.) 1 John 114.
Victory. (S.) Matt. 38; 1 Cor. II. 541, 542; Rev. 445.
— after death. (I.) Phil. 57.
— amid strife. (S.) Rom. I. 617.
— and conflict missionary. (S.) Rev. 449.

Victory and crown. (S.) Rev. 271.
— and death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 548.
— and peace. (S.) John III. 113, 114.
— and struggle of faith. (S.) Mark 358.
— battle, and reward. (S.) Rev. 209.
— believer's. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 545.
— Christ's. (I.) Col. 153; Heb. I. 176.
— — over cunning. (S.) Mark 474.
— Christian. (S.) Rev. 163.
— — warfare and. (S.) Rom. I. 616.
— Christian's. (S.) 1 John 404.
— — non-retaliation. (I.) John III. 237.
— Church's. (S.) Rev. 448.
— — Christ's presence secures. (I.) Matt. 688.
— complete future, of gospel, present struggle of error and. (S.) 2 Cor. 426.
— conflict, and weapons, spiritual. (S.) 2 Cor. 421.
— death swallowed up in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 530.
— defeat made subservient to, by Satan. (I.) Matt. 36.
— faith determines. (I.) Matt. 33.
— faith's, over world. (S.) 1 John 404, 415.
— final, encouragement to increased missionary effort to be derived from assurance of. (S.) Rev. 448.
— great. (S.) Rev. 271.
— heavenly song of. (S.) Rev. 444.
— in desertion. (I.) Matt. 658.
— in hidden warfare. (S.) Rom. I. 622.
— moral beauty derived from. (I.) Matt. 190.
— of Christ over thought. (S.) 2 Cor. 435.
— of dying Stephen. (S.) Acts I. 632.
— of faith. (S.) 2 Cor. 45; 1 John 401–415.
— of holiness. (I.) Mark 384.
— of hope in sorrow. (S.) 1 Thess. 175.
— of truth. (I.) Acts I. 509.
— of Word of God. (S.) Rev. 561, 562.
— over and conflict with sin. (S.) Rom. I. 616.
— over death. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 530–546.
— — and grave. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 535, 537, 543, 546.
— over disturber of peace. (S.) Rom. II. 767.
— over foe. (S.) Rev. 450.
— over tribulation. (A.) John III. 112.
— over world. (S.) 1 John 406–410.
— resistance ensures. (A.) Eph. 633.
— secret of. (I.) Luke I. 381.
— secrets of. (I.) Matt. 381.
— signs of advancing. (I.) Heb. II. 98.
— spiritual, in spite of disadvantage. (I.) Luke I. 372.
— strength, and knowledge in youth. (S.) 1 John 110.
— through Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 546. (A.) Rom. I. 630.
— through preaching sound doctrine. (A.) Titus 39.
— through self-denial. (I.) Matt. 353.
— through trials to. (A.) Rom. II. 243.
— ultimate, Christ's confident expectation of. (I.) Heb. II. 97.
Victories of Christianity. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 453.
— of faith. (I.) Heb. II. 206.
View, Christian, of death. (S.) 1 Thess. 168. (I.) 2 Tim. 68.
— clear, of life's mysteries. (A.) John II. 397.
— distance lends enchantment to. (I.) Luke I. 403.
— of life, Paul's. (S.) Phil. 236.
— — truest and deepest. (S.) John II. 353.
— proper, and improvement of affliction. (S.) Heb. II. 497.
— right point of. (I.) Luke III. 649.
Views, contrasted, of death. (I.) Phil. 55.
— diverse, and aims of life. (I.) Phil. 50.
— earnest, of life. (S.) John II. 123.
— human, limitation of. (I.) Rom. II. 428.
— new, Christian has. (S.) 2 Cor. 284.
— of Christ. (S.) Rev. 13, 339.
Vigilance and sobriety. (S.) 1 Thess. 198.
— as to heart of unbelief. (S.) Heb. I. 252, 253.
— Christian. (S.) Matt. 628.
Vigilance, motive to, nearness of salvation. (S.) Rom. II. 589.
— necessity of. (S.) Rev. 522.
— needed. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 583.
— our, must be comprehensive. (I.) 1 Pet 423.
Vigorous spiritual life. (I.) Eph. 298.
Vigour of lust. (S.) Jas. 106.
Vile body made glorious. (S.) Phil. 283.
— God made nothing. (A.) Phil. 288.
— weed and fair flower. (S.) Heb. II. 602.
Vilest, gospel feast free to. (I.) Luke III. 44.
— transformation of. (I.) 1 Tim. 44.
Village carpenter in our Lord's time. (I.) Mark 226.
— preaching. (S.) Luke II. 1.
Vindicated, Incarnate God. (S.) 1 Tim. 161, 167.
— Saviour. (S.) 1 Tim. 170.
Vindication, apostle's. (S.) 2 Cor. 418.
— God's, of his elect. (I.) Rom. II. 216.
— of apostolic teaching, apostolic salutation and. (S.) Gal. 3.
— or assertion of rights. (S.) Acts II. 537, 538.
Vindictive spirit rebuked. (I.) Luke II. 186.
Vine, branches not mechanically in. (I.) John II. 617.
— Christ true, in his Divine humanity. (I.) John II. 605.
— true, believers branches in. (S.) John II. 606.
— — Christ. (S.) John II. 601–603, 615, 619, 630.
Vines be fruitful, God requires that his. (A.) John II. 628.
— false. (I.) John II. 604.
Vine-branches, sharp knife for. (S.) John II. 608.
Vinegar, Christ drinking. (S.) John III. 322.
— vessel full of. (I.) John III. 321.
Vineyard, dressing of. (S.) Luke II. 731.
— fig-tree planted in. (S.) Luke II. 729.
— figure of letting out. (S.) Matt. 490.
— God owner of. (S.) Luke II. 726.
— God's, everywhere. (I.) Matt. 487.
— — work for all. (I.) Matt. 453.
— labourers in, parable of. (S. & I.) Matt. 443, 454.
— let to husbandmen, parable of. (S. & I.) Luke III. 454–457.
— one. (I.) Luke II. 732.
— parable of. (S.) Mark 465–473.
Vintage and harvest. (S.) Rev. 500.
Violation of truthfulness. (I.) Gal. 61.
Violence, kingdom of heaven taken by. (S.) Matt. 209, 210.
— victorious. (I.) Luke III. 234.
Violent conflict, not to be discouraged by. (A.) Heb. II. 481.
— passion, dissuasive from. (S.) Eph. 438.
— sin is more crafty than. (A.) Eph. 633.
Viper and Paul. (S.) Acts III. 467.
— deadly. (S.) Acts III. 466.
Viper's dart. (S.) Acts III. 466.
Vipers and hands. (S.) Acts III. 465.
Virgin, blessed, believers as blessed as. (S.) Luke II. 503.
— — reverence due to. (S.) Luke I. 68.
— Mary. (S.) Luke I. 69. *See* Mary.
— — to Child Jesus. (I.) Luke I. 196.
Virgin's character. (S.) Luke I. 65.
Virgins and widows. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 478.
— figure of Christians as. (S.) Matt. 567.
— lost, half. (I.) Matt. 569.
— ten, parable of. (S.) Matt. 558–570.
— — points of likeness and unlikeness in. (I.) Matt. 568.
— wise and foolish. (S.) Matt. 561.
Virgin-Mother, glory of. (S.) John I. 175.
Virtual obedience. (I.) Gal. 54.
Virtue. (S.) 2 Pet. 37–40.
— all, sum of, love. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 223.
— and beauty. (I.) Acts I. 290.
— and faith. (S.) 2 Pet. 36.

Virtue and piety both required by gospel. (S.) Acts II. 166.
— and religion enforced. (A.) 2 Pet. 11.
— Christian, forgiveness distinctively. (I.) Col. 230.
— — obedience. (S.) 1 Pet. 76.
— dependent upon wealth. (I.) Mark 399.
— evidence of high pitch of, not to offend in word. (S.) Jas. 294.
— fasting help to. (I.) Matt. 385.
— freedom essential to. (I.) Philem. 57.
— greatness adds nothing to. (I.) Matt. 390.
— had gone out of him. (I.) Mark 221.
— healing, Christ discriminates his. (I.) Mark 221.
— if there be any. (I.) Phil. 341.
— improving root of. (I.) Rom. I. 469.
— in children, piety in house proved by. (I.) Mark 59.
— is gone out of me. (S.) Luke II. 83.
— loneliness with some is unfavourable to. (A.) 1 Thess. 95.
— natural, emptiness of. (S.) John I. 487.
— necessary to beauty. (I.) Acts I. 581.
— only commands esteem. (I.) Matt. 527.
— patience aids every. (I.) Jas. 457.
— practice of, greatest security against our enemies. (S.) 1 Pet. 290.
— provoked to, by good example. (I.) Philem. 80.
— rewarded after long trial. (S.) Luke I. 15.
— self-rewarding, gratitude. (I.) Luke III. 307.
— taught. (I.) John II. 6.
— temptation renders, possible. (I.) Luke I. 368.
— to, knowledge. (S.) 2 Pet. 44.
— vice coloured with. (I.) Luke I. 417.
— voluntary. (I.) Philem. 57.
— way to honour. (I.) Jas. 228.
Virtues, intellectual. (S.) 2 Tim. 30.
— manifold, poverty gives opportunity for. (I.) Jas. 228.
— moral, fruits of Spirit same with. (S.) Eph. 506.
— name, and infirmities of Barak. (S.) Heb. II. 406.
— of others, belief in. (I.) Luke III. 357.
— passive, efficiency of. (S.) Rev. 42.
— — first. (S.) Luke I. 562.
— selfishness may be associated with many. (I.) Matt. 429.
— superiority of Christian to humanitarian. (I.) Matt. 604.
— taught by state of poverty of spirit. (S.) Matt. 46
— which have truthfulness for their basis. (S.) Eph. 432.
— witnesses against us, our. (I.) Heb. II. 495.
Virtuous actions, pride poisons. (I.) 2 Tim. 249.
— exhortation to. (S.) Luke I. 667.
— joy of. (I.) Matt. 443.
Visibility of true Church. (S.) Matt. 342.
Visible and invisible. (S.) 2 Cor. 208.
— — world, intercourse between. (I.) Luke I. 19.
— character, not private vision, Christian mark. (S.) 2 Cor. 468.
— Church, baptism and. (A.) Acts I. 716.
— — grace operating beyond pale of. (S.) Acts II. 113.
— — is kingdom of heaven. (I.) Matt. 567.
— Churches warned. (S.) Rev. 273.
— faith. (I.) Mark 64.
— grace. (I.) Acts II. 233.
— growth of gospel. (I.) Mark 177.
— love made. (S.) Titus 98.
— secret things made, in due time. (I.) Luke II. 36.
— sermon. (I.) Luke I. 688.
Vision, Abraham's, of Christ's day. (S.) John II. 98, 100.
— and call. (S.) Acts II. 469.
— and its consequences. (S.) Acts III. 425.
Vision and outlook, Stephen's. (S.) Acts I. 609, 611.
— — Paul's. (I.) Gal. 295.
— apocalyptic, of Christ. (S.) Rev. 74.
— beatific, spirituality of. (S.) 1 John 198, 199.
— blessed, of Christ. (A.) 1 John 205.
— fifth, of Paul. (S.) Acts III. 426.
— fourth, of Paul. (S.) Acts III. 20.
— future, of God. (I.) Rom. I. 345.
— he had seen a. (I.) Luke I. 30.
— heavenly. (S.) Acts III. 355–358.
— — of soul. (S.) Rev. 276.
— higher, law of. (S.) 2 Cor. 185.
— human, limitations of. (S.) John I. 77.
— in castle of Antonia. (S.) Acts III. 261.
— inspired. (A.) Acts II. 20.
— introductory. (S.) Rev. 57.
— John's. (S.) Rev. 56.
— mount of. (S.) Matt. 364.
— nature and design of John's. (S.) Rev. 66.
— not private, visible character, Christian mark. (S.) 2 Cor. 468.
— of Christ, conversion by. (I.) Acts II. 20.
— of Christ's majesty. (S.) 2 Pet. 102.
— of God. (S.) John II. 513; Rev. 720.
— — in heaven. (S.) Matt. 56.
— of heavenly temple. (S.) Rev. 433.
— of him, work for Christ way to retain. (I.) Mark 203.
— of home. (I.) Mark 343.
— of invisible, fearlessness in fear through. (I.) Heb. II. 380.
— of Jesus in Church through all ages. (S.) Heb. I. 117.
— of throne. (S.) Rev. 277, 278.
— of truth. (S.) Rev. 696.
— our hours of. (S.) Heb. I. 623.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 19, 21, 260; 2 Cor. 466.
— — at Corinth. (S.) Acts III. 21.
— — at Troas. (S.) Acts II. 465–475.
— — in temple. (S.) Acts III. 235.
— — near Damascus. (S.) Acts III. 223.
— Peter's. (S.) Acts II. 98–136.
— soul's, of Christ. (S.) Rev. 65.
— spiritual, body dark medium of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 298.
— — humility aids. (I.) Matt. 397.
— transfiguring. (S.) 2 Cor. 120.
— true, of Father. (S.) John II. 511.
— young man's. (S.) Acts I. 171.
Visions and voices from eternity. (S.) Rev. 49.
— heavenly. (S.) Heb. I. 626.
— — and human duty. (S.) Acts III. 359.
— of faith. (I.) Heb. II. 201.
— of soul. (S.) Acts III. 356–358.
— realized. (I.) Acts I. 174.
Visionary aspect of Christianity. (S.) Acts I. 173.
Visit and invitation. (S.) John II. 276.
— Christ's, to Martha and Mary. (S.) Luke II. 267.
— first, to Samaria. (S.) John I. 298.
— from Christ. (S.) Luke II. 183.
— from dead, moral effect of. (S.) Luke III. 268.
— of shepherds. (S.) Luke I. 188, 190.
— of wise men to Christ. (S.) Matt 6.
— our Saviour's, to Zacchæus. (S.) Luke III. 392.
— pastor's, to his flock. (S.) Acts II. 444.
— timely. (A.) Acts I. 702.
— to Gethsemane. (S.) Matt. 617.
— to harvest-field. (S.) Jas. 444.
Visits, angel. (I.) Heb. II. 592.
— angelic. (I.) Luke I. 18.
— of Christ, how to prolong gracious. (S.) Luke I. 461.
Visitant, celestial, Paul in storm and his. (S.) Acts III. 420.
Visitants, spiritual. (I.) Mark 23.
Visitation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 370.
— best house. (S.) Mark 43.
— Church. (I.) Acts II. 443.
— — first. (S.) Acts I. 667.

Visitation, Church's. (S.) 1 Pet. 366.
— day of, conversion. (S.) 1 Pet. 184.
— Divine. (S.) Luke III. 656.
— illness regarded as God's. (I.) Luke III. 448.
— knowing time of our. (S.) Luke III. 443, 445.
— model pastoral. (S.) Acts II. 136.
— of God, death by. (A.) Acts I. 466.
— of Jerusalem. (S.) Luke III. 447.
— of strong religious desire. (I.) Matt. 210.
— pastoral. (S.) Rom. I. 25.
Visitations, angelic. (I.) Luke I. 32.
— Divine. (S.) Luke III. 443, 446.
— — secrecy of. (I.) Luke III. 313.
Visited. (S.) Luke I. 90.
Visiting. (I.) Jas. 216.
— fatherless and widows. (S.) Jas. 215.
Visitor, august. (S.) Matt. 408.
— heavenly. (S.) Rev. 262.
— illustrious. (S.) Rev. 263.
— night, interview with. (S.) John I. 192.
— welcome. (A.) 2 Tim. 114.
Visitors at Jerusalem. (I.) Acts I. 150.
— celestial. (S.) Luke II. 167.
— Paul's, at Rome. (I.) Acts III. 486.
Vital Christian truth, Stephen's death witness to. (S.) Acts I. 622.
— force. (S.) Heb. II. 174.
— — Christianity. (S.) John I. 574.
— godliness. (S.) 1 John 161.
— graces. (S.) 1 Thess. 7, 11.
— ministry. (S.) Acts III. 351.
— principles of kingdom. (S.) Luke II. 70.
— process, unrest. (I.) Matt. 191.
— question. (S.) John II. 156; Heb. I. 89.
— relation to Christ. (S.) John I. 568.
— religion, forgiving spirit essential to. (S.) Matt. 410.
— — or, living water. (S.) John I. 336.
— transference. (S.) Col. 178.
Vitality and development of body. (I.) Eph. 405.
— of Christ's religion. (I.) Mark 740.
— of gospel. (I.) Matt. 543.
— of latent seeds. (I.) Luke II. 29.
— of Word. (I.) Acts II. 293.
Vitiating influence of higher upon lower orders of society. (S.) Luke III. 279.
Vivifying effects of missions. (I.) Mark 719.
Vocal tears. (I.) Luke I. 729.
Vocation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 473.
— and affection of godly. (S.) Rom. II. 157.
— Christian's, on. (S.) Eph. 353.
— — Divine. (S.) Gal. 1.
— extraordinary, gifts associated with. (I.) Gal. 1.
— honourable, for all. (I.) Eph. 403.
— our. (S.) Acts I. 54.
— walking worthy of one's. (S.) Eph. 357.
Voice and ear, human, power of. (I.) John III. 390.
— Christ's, power of. (I.) Luke I. 689.
— — to soul. (S.) Mark 74.
— crying in wilderness. (S.) John I. 88.
— for opening year—*to-day*. (S.) Heb. I. 238.
— from cloud. (I.) Luke II. 171, 172, 173.
— from grave. (S.) Heb. II. 225.
— from heaven. (S.) Luke I. 356; John II. 353; Rev. 425, 426, 491. (I.) Luke I. 356.
— God's, refusing. (S.) Heb. II. 563.
— — sinners entreated to hear. (S.) Heb. I. 234.
— — to be heard, not man's. (S.) Acts I. 402.
— — to Church. (S.) Rev. 133.
— great, as of trumpet. (S.) Rev. 49.
— heavenly. (I.) Heb. I. 15.
— human, power of. (I.) Acts I. 164.
— in wilderness. (I.) Luke I. 309.
— Lord's, to his people. (S.) John I. 521.
— man's, God's use of. (I.) Mark 8.
— of Abel. (S.) Heb. II. 217.
— of Christ. (S.) Rev. 61.
— — Christian minister. (I.) Luke II. 219.
— of funeral. (I.) Luke I. 688.
Voice of God and hard-heartedness of man. (S.) Heb. I. 284.
— — in vicissitudes of humanity. (S.) Heb. II. 560.
— — through human love. (S.) 1 John 313.
— of Jesus. (I.) Heb. I. 231.
— — in storm. (S.) Mark 262.
— of love. (I.) Gal. 391.
— of past. (S.) 1 Pet. 331.
— of shepherd known. (A.) John II. 170.
— of truth. (S.) Rom. II. 390.
— only. (S.) John I. 88.
— poor, for psalm-singing. (A.) Jas. 474.
— preacher. (I.) Mark 8.
— Saviour's, magic of. (I.) Matt. 308.
— significant, from heaven. (S.) Acts III. 225.
— soothing, of Jesus. (I.) Luke II. 57.
— sweetness of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 349.
— Thomas Fuller on his. (A.) Eph. 559.
— to people, Christianity. (S.) Acts I. 486.
— warning, re-echoed from Sardis. (S.) Rev 195.
Voices. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 347.
— and visions from eternity. (S.) Rev. 49.
— from excellent glory. (S.) John II. 351.
— from Galilee. (S.) Mark 597.
— from heaven. (I.) Matt. 508.
— of God's providence. (A.) Acts III. 408.
— of harvest. (S.) Acts II. 405.
— of prophets. (I.) Acts II. 336.
— trumpet, talking with us. (S.) Rev. 279.
— two. (S.) Rev. 499.
— — on same subject. (S.) Phil. 35.
Void of offence, conscience. (S.) Acts III. 280–291.
Voltaire and Paul. (I.) Phil. 63.
Volume. (I.) Heb. II. 90.
Voluntariness of Christ's death. (S.) Eph. 483.
— — sacrifice. (I.) Heb. II. 91.
Voluntary goodness. (I.) Philem. 57.
— humility. (I.) Col. 155.
— in what sense worship is. (I.) Mark 274.
— influence, highest. (S.) John I. 125.
— submission, subjects of kingdom made by, not by geographical limitation. (I.) Matt. 91.
— sympathy. (A.) John I. 51.
— virtue. (I.) Philem. 57.
Volunteers, model for, Cornelius. (S.) Acts II. 113.
Voluptas. (I.) 2 Tim. 255.
Voluptuary's desire for new sensation. (I.) Acts III. 326.
Vomit, dog returned to his. (S.) 2 Pet. 150.
Votaries, world's treatment of its, in time of need. (I.) Luke III. 152.
Vow, broken. (S.) Acts I. 460.
— Paul's. (S.) Acts III. 35.
Voyage and shipwreck. (S.) Acts III. 396–456.
— home, midnight. (S.) Matt. 306.
— life's. (S.) Acts III. 403–406, 454.
— of life. (S.) Acts III. 403–406, 454; Heb. I. 538.
— Paul's. (S. & I.) Acts II. 185, 396–456.
— — to Rome considered in connection with his faith. (S.) Acts III. 420.
— stormy, of life. (S.) Acts III. 403.
— symbolism of. (I.) John I. 521.
— to heaven. (S.) Acts III. 189.
Voyages, winter. (S.) 2 Tim. 382.
Vultures and carcase. (S.) Matt. 547.

WAGES and reaper. (S.) John I. 391.
— and work. (S.) Matt. 446; 1 Cor. I. 227.
— — of Christian worker. (S.) 1 Pet. 276.
— — Satan's. (I.) Matt. 453.
— of doing good, joy. (A.) John I. 385, 386.
— of sin and gift of God. (S.) Rom. I. 543, 544.
— — in time. (S.) Rom. I. 532.
— — inevitable. (S. & I.) Rom. I. 549, 550.

Wages or gift? (S.) Rom. I. 545, 546.
— question. (S.) Rom. I. 548.
Waifs and strays, Christ's treatment of. (I.) John I. 372.
Wail, bitter. (A.) Heb. II. 536.
Waiters, hospital of, visited by gospel. (S.) John I. 433.
Waiting. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 12; Jas. 443. (I.) 1 Thess. 40.
— and praying. (S.) 1 John 450.
— and trusting. (A.) Acts III. 417.
— and waking. (I.) Eph. 645.
— and watching. (S.) Luke II. 653.
— Christian. (S.) Jas. 446.
— Church. (S.) Luke I. 207.
— congregation of redeemed. (I.) 1 Thess. 179.
— creation's. (S.) Rom. II. 80.
— for chariot. (A.) Luke I. 206.
— for Christ's coming. (I.) Matt. 364.
— — return. (I.) Acts I. 73.
— for coming of Lord. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 12.
— for dayspring. (I.) Luke I. 99.
— for end. (S.) 1 Pet. 336.
— for Jesus. (I.) Luke II. 74.
— for Lord. (I.) Luke I. 205, II. 652, 655.
— for promise. (S.) Acts I. 77, 78.
— — of Father. (S.) Acts I. 22, 23, 25.
— for Second Advent. (S.) 2 Thess. 84.
— — coming of Christ. (A.) 1 Thess. 40.
— for signs and wonders. (S.) Luke II. 511.
— for Spirit. (I.) Acts I. 430.
— good but hard service. (I.) Luke I. 208, 212.
— harder than doing. (I.) Luke I. 208.
— in mercy's house. (S.) John I. 419.
— need of. (I.) Acts I. 27.
— of invisible Church. (S.) Rev. 341.
— of Simeon. (I.) Luke I. 225.
— on our ministering needs extra grace. (A.) Rom. II. 490.
— patient, and obedience of faith. (S.) John II. 398.
— — upon God. (S.) Rev. 488.
— times of. (I.) Luke III. 673.
— to be called. (I.) Matt. 449.
— upon God. (S.) Jas. 450.
— — in his ordinances. (I.) Acts I. 25.
— where Spirit likely to come. (I.) Acts I. 135.
Waiting-time. (S.) Acts I. 77.
Wake up! wake up! (S.) Rom. II. 582.
Wakeful Christian. (S.) Rom. II. 583.
— work. (S.) Mark 550.
Waking and waiting. (I.) Eph. 645.
— dreamers. (S.) Jude 34.
— or sleeping. (I.) 1 Thess. 215.
Walk and calling. (S.) Eph. 356.
— and life of faith. (S.) Col. 128.
— and rule, Christian's. (S.) Gal. 548.
— as children of light. (S.) Eph. 501, 502.
— believer's life is. (I.) John II. 34.
— by sea. (S.) Mark 72.
— Christian. (S.) 1 John 92.
— — incentives to. (S.) Phil. 258.
— — life. (S.) 1 John 39.
— Christian's. (S.) Eph. 524. (I.) Gal. 448.
— — and its object. (S.) 1 Thess. 126.
— — influence of faith upon. (S.) 2 Cor. 238.
— Christlike, of one with guileless spirit abiding in God. (S.) 1 John 85.
— consistent, power of. (A.) 1 Pet. 180.
— disorderly, withdrawal from such as. (S.) 2 Thess. 87.
— godly, in evil company. (S.) Col. 279.
— how Christian ought to. (S.) Rom. II. 597.
— in light, we must. (I.) John II. 34.
— in straight road. (I.) Phil. 258.
— in truth. (S.) 3 John 20.
— is watched, our. (A.) Eph. 357.
— learning to. (S.) Eph. 500.
— life. (I.) Col. 28.
Walk of duty. (S.) John II. 247.
— spiritual. (S.) Gal. 359, 366. (I.) Gal. 363.
— to Emmaus. (S.) Luke III. 623–654.
— wise and winsome. (S.) Col. 279.
— with God in our calling, how to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 469.
— worthily. (A.) Col. 28.
— worthy. (S.) Col. 22.
— — of God. (S.) 1 Thess. 61–65.
Walking, acceptable, incentive to: past and present. (S.) Eph. 497.
— accurate, wisdom is necessary to. (S.) Eph. 545.
— after flesh. (S.) 2 Pet. 130.
— — result of. (I.) Gal. 384.
— as Christ did, abiding in Christ to be demonstrated by. (S.) 1 John 90.
— as men. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 212.
— by faith. (S.) 2 Cor. 243.
— in darkness, brotherly love test and means of being and abiding with guileless spirit in light instead of. (S.) 1 John 98.
— in day, rules for. (S.) Rom. II. 596.
— in him, receiving Christ and. (S.) Col. 128.
— in light. (S.) 1 John 41, 42. (A.) John II. 34.
— — child of light. (S.) 1 John 36.
— in love. (S.) Eph. 476, 477.
— in night. (S.) John II. 436.
— in Spirit. (S.) Gal. 367, 448. (I.) Gal. 363.
— — preservative from lusts of flesh. (S.) Gal. 360.
— in truth, Christian. (S.) 3 John 19.
— in white. (S.) Rev. 208.
— on sea, Christ. (S.) Mark 265.
— — Jesus. (S.) John I. 520.
— on waters. (S.) Matt. 309.
— preaching while. (A.) 1 Thess. 67.
— so as to please God. (S.) Col. 28; 1 Thess. 127.
— up to our ascension. (I.) Heb. II. 236.
— wary. (S.) Eph. 525.
— wise. (S.) Eph. 524, 525.
— worthily. (S.) 1 Thess. 64.
— worthy of one's vocation. (S.) Eph. 357.
— — of our calling. (S.) Eph. 352, 357.
Wall, jasper. (S.) Rev. 676.
Walls of Jericho: perseverance in faith. (S.) Heb. II. 397.
— whited. (I.) Acts III. 254.
Wander, tendency to. (I.) Luke III. 87.
Wanderer, seeking. (I.) Luke III. 88.
Wanderers, believers may be. (S.) Heb. II. 425.
Wandering from truth. (I.) Jas. 498.
— sheep. (S.) 1 Pet. 243.
— stars. (S.) Jude 52.
— world's unworthiness cause of saints'. (S.) Heb. II. 427.
Want, Christian's, and supply book. (I.) Phil. 372.
— cry of world in. (S.) Rev. 337.
— great, of mankind. (S.) John I. 526.
— in. (I.) Luke III. 149.
— no, in presence of Jesus. (S.) John III. 92.
— of extreme, whereunto confessors may be brought. (S.) Heb. II. 426.
— of love to Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 590.
— — — fatal sin. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 595.
— of man, blessedness rather than happiness. (I.) Luke I. 557.
— of times, fire. (S.) Luke II. 675.
— of world, supreme, manifestation of true men. (S.) Rom. II. 82.
— sense of, makes us seek. (I.) Luke II. 466.
— — true prayer must be accompanied by. (I.) Luke II. 466.
— world's, world's cry. (S.) Acts II. 473.
Wants, man's, and God's fulness, affinity between God and man in regard to. (S.) John I. 651.
— of men and supplies of God. (S.) Rom. II. 215.

Wants, our, must be expressed. (S.) Mark 442.
Wanted. (I.) Heb. II. 137.
Wanting rest. (I.) Heb. I. 317.
Wanton extravagance. (I.) Luke III. 245.
War. (S.) Matt. 540. (I.) Jas. 346.
— against remnant. (S.) Rev. 457.
— and Christianity. (A.) Heb. II. 516.
— and conquest. (S.) Rev. 530.
— and peace from Christian standpoint. (S.) Luke II. 187.
— Christian. (S.) Luke III. 64.
— for fireside. (I.) 2 Tim. 132.
— for those who reject peace. (I.) Matt. 540.
— great. (I.) Rev. 438.
— holy. (S.) Eph. 634 ; 2 Tim. 343.
— in heaven. (S.) Rev. 440, 559.
— opposed to spirit and precepts of Christianity. (S.) Matt. 629.
— serious reflections on. (S.) Jas. 345.
— sorrow of. (I.) Mark 529.
— spirit of. (I.) Rev. 337.
— unequal to. (I.) Luke III. 64.
— *versus* peace. (S.) 2 Thess. 103.
— with saints. (S.) Rev. 459.
Wars and fightings, whence they proceed. (S.) Jas. 343.
Ware, of whom be thou. (S.) 2 Tim. 378.
Warfare and life of Spirit in soul. (S.) Gal. 367, 372.
— and victory, Christian's. (S.) Rom. I. 616.
— best. (S.) Rom. II. 556.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 580 ; Eph. 626, 629 ; 2 Tim. 146.
— — or, good fight of faith. (S.) 1 Tim. 288-290.
— — requirements of. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 571.
— — rule of. (S.) Rom. II. 555.
— — soldier's. (S.) Eph. 635.
— Christian's. (S.) Eph. 623.
— Christianity. (S.) 2 Cor. 421.
— good. (S.) 1 Tim. 80.
— hidden, victory in. (S.) Rom. I. 622.
— moral. (S.) 2 Tim. 343.
— of work. (I.) Philem. 19.
— our. (S.) 2 Cor. 420.
— right. (S.) Jas. 377.
— Satan and his. (S.) Eph. 632.
— spiritual. (S.) 2 Cor. 424 ; Eph. 627.
— — and Divine promise. (S.) Rev. 166.
— weapons of. (S.) 2 Cor. 425.
Warm affections easily moved. (I.) Matt. 263.
Warmth and light, Bible gives. (I.) Luke III. 648.
— of hospitality. (I.) 1 Pet. 346.
— spiritual, how to maintain. (S.) Acts III. 464.
Warn them that are unruly. (S.) 1 Thess. 221.
Warned of death, sinners. (A.) John II. 41.
— sinners must be. (A.) Col. 106.
Warning. (I.) Matt. 19.
— against anger. (S.) Eph. 439.
— against backsliding. (S.) Heb. I. 259.
— against declension, coming of Christ. (S.) Rev. 121.
— against defection. (S.) Gal. 337.
— against false teachers. (S.) 2 John 13.
— against grieving Holy Spirit. (S.) Eph. 454.
— against hardness of heart. (S.) Heb. I. 264.
— against intemperance. (S.) Eph. 550.
— against oaths. (S.) Jas. 467.
— against selfishness. (S.) Rom. II. 673.
— against slothfulness. (S.) Heb. I. 500.
— against worldliness and covetousness. (S.) Luke II. 577, 582, 584, 586, 587.
— and charge, Timothy's. (S.) 1 Tim. 79.
— and congratulation, apostolic. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 7.
— and encouragement. (S.) Mark 118 ; 1 John 66.
— and rebuke. (S.) John III. 105.
— apostolic. (S.) Phil. 172.
— — need of. (I.) 1 Thess. 102.
— Bible, against discontent. (S.) Heb. II. 606.
Warning, Christ's, against formalism. (S.) Luke II. 760, 763.
— — to Peter. (S.) Luke II. 522.
— despised. (A.) Heb. II. 265.
— earnest, against lukewarmness. (S.) Rev. 239.
— fair. (S.) Rev. 226.
— faithful. (A.) Luke II. 702.
— inattention to. (I.) Eph. 521.
— instructive, to unsteadfast: Eutychus. (S.) Acts III. 112.
— judgment preceded by. (I.) Heb. I. 265.
— love in. (I.) Luke II. 713.
— Master's, and disciples' confession. (S.) John III. 102.
— men, earnestness in. (A.) Col. 107.
— necessity of. (I.) Luke I. 315.
— others, earnestness needed in. (I.) Luke I. 316.
— solemn. (S.) Luke III. 323 ; John I. 595.
— — for all Churches. (S.) Rev. 204.
— — to ungodly. (S.) Acts II. 358.
— spirit of. (I.) Phil. 257.
— taking. (I.) Luke I. 315.
— temptation without. (I.) 1 Thess. 106.
— threefold : Eutychus. (S.) Acts III. 112.
— timely. (S.) Rev. 3.
— to Christians, rejection of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 415.
— to ill-calculating professor. (I.) Luke II. 192.
— to men, fall of angels. (S.) Jude 31.
— to restored. (I.) John I. 442.
— to rich. (A.) Jas. 439.
— to useless lives. (S.) Luke II. 733.
— to world, example of Israel. (S.) Rom. II. 307.
— voice re-echoed from Sardis. (S.) Rev. 195.
— word to be welcomed. (I.) Matt. 644.
— words. (I.) Luke II. 545.
— — of. (S.) 1 Thess. 247.
Warnings. (S.) Luke III. 475 ; 1 Thess. 223. (A.) Heb. I. 83.
— apostolic. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 361.
— as to conduct of traitor. (S.) John II. 423.
— encouragement in midst of. (I.) Heb. I. 485.
— from fate of others. (A.) Heb. I. 289.
— God's, how to receive. (I.) Heb. II. 265.
— of God. (I.) Luke I. 315.
— of judgment. (I.) Matt. 538.
— of Scripture. (I.) Mark 451.
— of wilderness. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 7.
— prophetic. (S.) Acts III. 192.
— retributive, suppression of. (I.) Matt. 547.
— salutary. (I.) 2 Pet. 197.
— unheeded. (A.) Heb. II. 564.
Warrant, missionary's. (I.) John II. 202.
— of faith. (S.) 1 John 286.
— sinner's, invitations of gospel. (A.) John I. 553.
Warrior, Christian. (S.) Eph. 650.
— — cry of. (I.) Rom. I. 622.
— of Christ, first essay of. (S.) Acts II. 67.
Warrior's sword, Christian. (I.) Eph. 675.
Warriors, moral cowardice of. (S.) Acts III. 245.
Warrior-lusts. (I.) Jas. 346.
Wash in pool of Siloam, go. (I.) John II. 134.
Washed and not soiled. (I.) Luke I. 371.
— by him, connection between sinner having part with Christ and being. (S.) John II. 403.
— in blood and walking in light. (S.) 1 John 42.
— loved, presented, Church. (S.) Eph. 584.
— my feet with tears. (S.) Luke I. 728.
Washing feet of his disciples, Christ. (S.) John II. 390, 391, 400.
— Moses commanded, very freely. (I.) Mark 273.

Washing of hands. (I.) Matt. 312.
— of Peter's feet. (S.) John II. 401.
— spiritual. (S. & I.) John II. 402. (A.) Titus 190.
— us from our sins, Christ's love to us in. (S.) Rev. 17.
— with tears. (I.) Mark 641.
Waste. (I.) Luke III. 139.
— and wealth, spiritual. (I.) Luke II. 498.
— Divine avoidance of. (S.) John I. 514.
— no, in nature or art. (I.) John I. 514.
— no, religion. (I.) Luke III. 148.
— profitable. (S.) Matt. 606.
— profusion not. (S.) Mark 559.
— utilization of. (A.) John I. 515.
— worship no. (I.) Heb. II. 137.
Wasted aroma. (I.) Mark 563.
— life, remorse of. (A.) Rom. I. 534.
— lives. (I.) Luke III. 143.
— opportunities. (I.) Eph. 539.
— seed. (I.) Mark 129.
— substance. (I.) Luke III. 139, 141.
Wastefulness. (S.) John I. 514.
Wasting God's trusts, hiding not. (I.) Matt. 589.
Watch! (S.) Mark 555; 1 Thess. 203, 207. (I.) Mark 547, 556.
— against little sins. (I.) 1 Pet. 428.
— against old sins. (I.) Rev. 522.
— against times of temptation. (I.) Mark 614.
— and pray. (S.) Mark 547, 610.
— before battle. (I.) Matt. 373.
— beginnings and occasions of sin. (I.) Matt. 628.
— by cross. (S.) Matt. 652, 653.
— Christian standing upon. (S.) Eph. 650.
— command to. (S.) Luke III. 497.
— for death. (I.) Mark 556.
— helping others to. (I.) Mark 554.
— our strength. (I.) Matt. 628.
— our weak points, we must. (A.) John II. 457.
— thou in all things. (S.) 2 Tim. 327.
Watched, all. (A.) Luke II. 655.
— by God. (I.) Heb. I. 342.
— Christ was, and so are we. (I.) Luke III. 457.
— we are being. (I.) Luke III. 229.
Watchers for Christ, no disappointment to. (I.) Mark 555.
— of good, wily. (S.) Luke I. 545.
Watchful, be. (S.) Mark 555.
— shepherd. (I.) Luke I. 134.
— spirit of Lord's Prayer. (S.) Matt. 100.
Watchfulness. (S.) Matt. 533; Mark 552, 553, 611; 1 Cor. II. 574; Heb. I. 73. (I.) Luke III. 498.
— and prayerfulness. (S. & I.) 1 Pet. 337-340.
— and soberness. (S.) 1 Pet. 336.
— believer's, like that of soldier. (I.) Mark 547.
— Christian. (I.) Luke II. 655; Eph. 683; 2 Tim. 327.
— — in its true character. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— — motive of. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— — nature of. (S.) Luke II. 648.
— constant, uncertainty as to time demands. (I.) Mark 544.
— duty of. (I.) 1 Thess. 207.
— in prayer. (I.) Col. 274.
— must be constant. (A.) 1 Thess. 208.
— nature and obligation of. (S.) Mark 554.
— need for. (I.) Mark 611.
— — of. (A.) Col. 275.
— needed. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 583.
— of prayer. (I.) Mark 547.
— overcome. (A.) 1 Thess. 208.
— preparation for coming of Christ. (S.) Mark 551.
— safeguard. (I.) Mark 553.
— salutary. (A.) 1 Thess. 207.
— temptations demand. (S.) Matt. 553.
— what is? (I.) Matt. 627.
Watching. (S.) Matt. 625; Luke III. 498.
— and prayer. (I.) 1 Thess. 239.
— and waiting. (S.) Luke II. 653.
— Christ, what may be learned from. (S.) Luke III. 2.
— essential. (I.) Luke II. 652.
— for answer to prayer. (I.) 1 Pet. 340.
— for future no hindrance to present duty. (I.) Matt. 556.
— for Lord's coming, duty of. (I.) Matt. 572.
— for Master. (S.) Luke II. 648. (I.) Mark 548.
— for resurrection. (I.) Matt. 670.
— good to take them. (A.) John II. 304.
— heart flame. (I.) 2 Tim. 12.
— military figure. (I.) Mark 614.
— our actions, reasons for. (S.) Luke I. 644.
— uncertainty of time of Lord's advent motive for. (I.) Matt. 572.
— unto prayer. (I.) Matt. 623, 625; Eph. 683.
— with Christ. (I.) Matt. 624.
Watchman, what of night? (S.) Rev. 105.
Watchmen, ministers are. (S.) Heb. II. 666.
Watchword. (S.) John II. 600.
— for life and death. (S.) Acts I. 631.
— for to-day, "Stand fast." (S.) Phil. 293.
— Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 201.
— of saints. (I.) Luke I. 471.
— of true minister. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 547.
Water and blood. (S.) 1 John 419, 420. (I.) John III. 340.
— — and Spirit. (S.) 1 John 424.
— — Christ coming by. (S.) 1 John 418.
— and bread. (S.) John I. 541.
— and Spirit, new birth of. (I.) John I. 213.
— baptism of, and of Spirit. (S.) John I. 209.
— baptizing with. (I.) Luke I. 336.
— clouds without. (I.) Jude 48.
— cup of. (I.) Mark 371.
— — of cold. (S.) Matt. 196.
— drawer of. (S.) John I. 313.
— emblem of Spirit. (I.) John 657.
— for my feet, no. (I.) Luke I. 728.
— good creature of God. (A.) 1 Tim. 183.
— holy. (S.) John I. 334.
— in baptism. (A.) Acts I. 716.
— living. (S.) John I. 321-326, 334-336. (I.) John I. 326.
— — believers springs of. (I.) John I. 656.
— — gift of. (S.) John I. 323.
— — — God and. (S.) John I. 320.
— — rivers of. (S.) John I. 646.
— made wine. (S.) John I. 170.
— of life. (S.) John I. 336, 340.
— — conduits for. (I.) John I. 329.
— — fountain of. (S.) Rev. 651, 652.
— — worth of. (S.) John I. 337.
— perils of. (S.) 2 Cor. 455.
— pouring, incident of. (I.) John I. 647.
— — — Christ's use of. (I.) John I. 648.
— troubling of. (I.) John I. 428.
— wells without. (I.) 2 Pet. 138.
— wine, wedding. (S.) John I. 150.
Waters, city of, taken by Satan. (I.) Luke I. 729.
— healing, Jewish legends about. (I.) John I. 427.
— troubled. (I.) Mark 540.
— walking on. (S.) Matt. 309.
Water-pot, forgotten. (I.) John I. 374.
Water-pots. (I.) John I. 163.
— filling. (S.) John I. 164.
— in way of Christ. (A.) John I. 163.
— significance of. (S.) John I. 163.
— were filled, why. (S.) John I. 165.
Water-supply of Jerusalem. (I.) John I. 425.
Watering, spiritual. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 219.
Watering-places, summer, sins of. (S.) John I. 418.
Waverer, royal. (A.) Jas. 55.
Wavering prayer. (S.) Jas. 52. (I.) Jas. 55.
Waves, ruler of. (S.) Mark 184.
Way. (S.) John II. 497.

Way, bloody. (I.) Luke II. 259.
— broad and narrow. (S.) Luke II. 763, 781.
— Christ's, to be prepared, not ours. (I.) Mark 7.
— cure by. (I.) Mark 218.
— difficulties in. (S.) Acts II. 416.
— direction of, and increase in love. (S.) 1 Thess. 117.
— for Christ, how to prepare. (S.) Mark 6, 7.
— God's, best. (I.) Acts III. 198.
— in, only one. (I.) Acts I. 378.
— into holiest of all. (S.) Heb. II. 10.
— Jesus. (S.) John II. 497–500.
— narrow and broad. (S.) Matt. 127, 128.
— new and living, opened by Jesus. (S. & I.) Heb. II. 104, 105.
— of blessing, keep in. (I.) Matt. 465.
— of Cain. (S.) Jude 44, 46.
— of escape. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 25.
— of faith criticized by world. (I.) John II. 134.
— — glorifies Christ. (I.) John II. 134.
— — is simple. (I.) John II. 135.
— of God should be inquired about. (A.) Heb. II. 105.
— of Lord, preparing, in worship. (I.) Luke I. 311, 313.
— of righteousness. (S.) 2 Pet. 149.
— of salvation. (S.) Acts I. 368–380, II. 522; Rom. I. 284, II. 329; Eph. 67; Phil. 119; Titus 185.
— — exactest. (A.) Acts II. 501.
— of sin easy. (I.) Matt. 129.
— only, Christ. (A.) John II. 500.
— open, to heaven. (I.) Mark 738.
— Peter's, light on. (S.) John III. 503.
— preparing. (I.) Matt. 16.
— provision by. (S.) Phil. 370.
— rest by. (S.) Mark 249.
— right, make sure that you are in. (A.) John II. 500.
— stir about. (S.) Acts III. 91.
— this. (S.) Acts II. 3, 4.
— to city. (S.) Heb. II. 280.
— to cross. (I.) Mark 654.
— to crown. (S.) 1 Thess. 89.
— to destruction. (S.) Matt. 127.
— to exaltation, humiliation. (S.) Heb. I. 112.
— to faith, investigation. (S.) John I. 113.
— to Father. (S.) John II. 501, 502.
— — Christ only. (I.) Matt. 664.
— to happiness. (I.) Matt. 423.
— to heaven. (A.) Heb. II. 181.
— — or, Jacob's ladder. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 573.
— to it, house of God and. (S.) Heb. II. 100.
— to kingdom. (S.) Acts II. 415, 416.
— to life and way to destruction unfolded. (S.) Matt. 127.
— to our wishes. (S.) John II. 501.
— to righteousness. (I.) Luke I. 614.
— Truth, and Life. (S.) John II. 492–509.
— unknown and yet well known. (S.) John II. 491.
— world. (I.) Matt. 129.
Ways, dark, mercies travel along. (A.) Jas. 19.
— Divine, secret of. (S.) Rom. II. 169.
— God's. (S.) Heb. I. 246.
— — just and true. (I.) Rev. 512.
— of denying Christ. (S.) Luke II. 563.
— of doing good. (S.) Acts II. 180.
— of religion not pleasant to irreligious men. (I.) Gal. 310.
— of sin hard and difficult. (S.) Acts II. 28.
— of treating Word. (I.) Jas. 152.
— pernicious. (S.) 2 Pet. 116.
— three, to Lord. (S.) John I. 104.
— two. (S.) Matt. 128; Luke II. 769, 774.
— — and two ends. (S.) Rom. I. 524.
— various, in which way of Lord has been prepared. (I.) Luke I. 311.
— — of oppressing poor. (S.) Jas. 432
— wrong, to heaven. (I.) John II. 165.
Wayside hearer. (I.) Matt. 261.
— hearers. (I.) Mark 128.
Wayside opportunities. (S.) John I. 319.
— seed by. (S.) Matt. 260, 261.
— — on. (S.) Luke II. 13.
Waywardness and wisdom. (S.) Luke I. 708.
Weak and beggarly elements. (S.) Gal. 265.
— and foolish, God's choice of, to confound wise and mighty. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 101.
— and oppressed, encouragements to prayer for. (S.) Rom. II. 141.
— and strong. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 602, 606, 665–668.
— and weary, God's method with. (S.) Matt. 235.
— bearing infirmities of. (S. I. & A.) Rom. II. 668–674.
— believers, compassion of Christ to. (S.) Matt. 233.
— brother, thy. (S.) Rom. II. 661.
— Christians. (I.) Matt. 236.
— conscience. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 530. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 524.
— — wounding. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 530.
— difficulty of strong to sympathize with. (A.) 1 Thess. 224.
— faith clinging to mighty object. (I.) Mark 356.
— — may be effectual. (I.) Mark 360.
— grace may be victorious. (S.) Matt. 235.
— — weak glory. (I.) Matt. 236.
— helping. (A.) 1 Thess. 224.
— impulses, aids to. (I.) Matt. 484.
— in faith to be received, duty of mutual forbearance. (S.) Rom. II. 602.
— instruments useful. (I.) John I. 377.
— made to perfect praise of God. (I.) Matt. 473.
— obligation of strong to. (S.) Luke II. 264.
— ones, special care of. (I.) Matt. 235.
— point, one's, advantage of knowing. (I.) Mark 613.
— points, we must watch our. (A.) John II. 457.
— spot, one. (I.) Luke III. 376.
— strong helping. (A.) Rom. II. 674.
— support. (I.) 1 Thess. 223. (A.) 1 Thess. 224.
— survival of. (S.) Rom. II. 670.
— tempters can foil stout men. (S.) Mark 631.
— things chosen. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 100.
— — of soul, and way in which they should be strengthened. (S.) Rev. 200.
— treatment of. (S.) Rom. II. 603.
— — contrast between Christianity and heathenism in. (I.) 1 Thess. 223.
— world made strong. (S.) Rom. I. 362.
Weaker vessel. (S.) 1 Pet. 263.
Weakness. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 508.
— and dissimulation of Peter. (S.) Gal. 87.
— and ignorance, sins of. (S.) Heb. II. 111.
— and strength. (S.) Phil. 361.
— human, Christ in his, and Divine exaltation. (S.) John I. 309.
— made strong, out of. (S.) Heb. II. 413.
— man's, God's cure for. (S.) Heb. II. 411.
— of faith no sin. (I.) Mark 360.
— of his followers, Christ's consideration for. (S.) Matt. 628.
— of Law. (S.) Rom. I. 658–660.
— perseverance in. (S.) Rev. 221.
— Pilate's. (I.) John III. 287.
— — and chief priests' guilt. (S.) Mark 649.
— power of. (I.) Heb. II. 415.
— prevalent. (I.) Matt. 234.
— source of strength. (S.) 2 Cor. 494.
— spiritual, prejudicial. (A.) Eph. 297.
— strength in. (S.) 2 Cor. 478, 494. (I.) Heb. II. 415.
— — out of. (S.) Heb. II. 410.
— want of faith source of. (I.) Matt. 379.
Wealth and depth of Divine grace. (S.) Rom. II. 420.
— and waste, spiritual. (I.) Luke II. 498.

Wealth, boundless, of wisdom in Christ. (S.) Col. 117.
— cares of. (I.) Mark 136.
— changed into coin of heaven. (I.) Luke III. 220.
— charity road to. (I.) Luke III. 222.
— Christians ladened with. (I.) Mark 419.
— curse of. (I.) Jas. 428.
— dangers of. (S.) Matt. 433.
— dearly bought. (A.) Jas. 428.
— destructive. (A.) Jas. 431.
— disappointing. (I.) Jas. 428.
— evil, wounds of. (I.) Jas. 428.
— excessive, ruinous. (A.) Jas. 428.
— exposed to danger. (A.) Jas. 431.
— fatal weight. (A.) 1 Tim. 282.
— fearful snare to soul. (S.) Mark 415.
— folly of hoarding up. (A.) 1 Tim. 272.
— gambling unproductive of. (I.) Matt. 653.
— genders pride. (I.) Mark 416.
— giver of, God. (A.) 1 Tim. 302.
— God's, man's needs and. (S.) Phil. 368.
— hindrance on heavenly way. (I.) Matt. 438, 439.
— how to treat. (I.) Mark 412.
— in Christ. (S.) Eph. 251.
— in poverty. (S.) Acts I. 292.
— — as in, there may be pride. (I.) Matt. 46.
— involves danger. (I.) Mark 416, 418.
— is to be renounced, why. (I.) Matt. 425.
— leaving. (A.) 1 Tim. 272.
— making friends for future. (I.) Luke III. 241.
— ministers and. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 552.
— moral. (S.) Rev. 252.
— — evils of. (I.) Jas. 436.
— not always desirable. (I.) Mark 416.
— not necessary to ideal life. (I.) Luke II. 583.
— of Divine power displayed. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 503.
— of God: rich in glory. (S.) Eph. 299.
— of relationship. (I.) Matt. 255.
— peril in handling. (A.) 1 Tim. 282.
— pride of. (I.) Matt. 438.
— right use of. (I.) Mark 419.
— sanctified, blessing not hindrance. (I.) Mark 418.
— seasoned by alms. (I.) Jas. 429.
— sin masked by. (I.) Luke II. 587.
— smothered by. (I.) Luke I. 581.
— tendency of, to produce moral insensibility. (I.) Matt. 437.
— virtue dependent upon. (I.) Mark 399.
Wealthy but sad family. (S.) Luke III. 240.
— sins of. (I.) Jas. 435.
Weapon, Christian's, of offence. (S.) Eph. 671.
— conquering, blood of Lamb. (S.) Rev. 447.
— of Church, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 399.
— strange, all-prayer. (S.) Luke III. 336.
Weapons, aim, and encouragements of minister. (S.) 2 Cor. 133.
— and defence of man of God in troublous times. (S.) Acts III. 218.
— conflict, and victory, spiritual. (S.) 2 Cor. 421.
— of Church in contest against its enemies. (S.) Acts II. 262.
— of warfare. (S.) 2 Cor. 425.
Wear, what they, and do in heaven. (S.) Rev. 363.
Weariness. (S.) Gal. 514.
— and faith. (S.) Luke I. 476.
— and work. (S.) John I. 309.
— cause and cure of, in sabbath-school teachers. (S.) Gal. 514.
— commandment against. (S.) Gal. 506.
— cure of. (S.) 2 Thess. 95.
— desire outruns faculty and causes. (I.) Matt. 224.
— in well-doing. (S.) Gal. 509-517; 2 Thess. 93-95.
— of life. (S.) 2 Cor. 457. (I.) Heb. I. 322.
— spiritual. (S.) Heb. II. 478.
Weary, be not. (S.) Gal. 512, 519.
Weary, Christ's word to. (S.) Matt. 222.
— man, sabbath necessary to. (I.) Mark 93.
— pilgrim. (S.) John I. 309.
— rest for. (S.) Matt. 222.
— welcome to rest. (A.) Matt. 224.
— well-doers. (S.) Gal. 513.
— word in season to. (S.) Matt. 224.
Weather, consult chart in fine as well as in stormy. (I.) Mark 186.
— fair, for sky is red. (I.) Matt. 335.
— or no. (A.) Heb. II. 136.
— prayer for change of. (I.) Jas. 496.
Wedding, Christ at. (I.) John. I. 176.
— feast. (S.) John I. 150.
— — guests for. (S.) Matt. 496.
— — parable of. (S.) Matt. 493.
— garment, dreadful consequences of being found without. (S.) Matt. 500.
— — essentially habit of holiness and righteousness. (S.) Matt. 500.
— — festive robe. (I.) Matt. 500.
— — given. (I.) Matt. 501.
— — lack of. (I.) Matt. 503.
— — maker and materials. (S.) Matt. 500.
— — man without. (S. & I.) Matt. 497-503.
— — refusal of. (I.) Matt. 502.
— of prince. (S.) Matt. 493.
— water, wine. (S.) John I. 150.
Weed, vile, and fair flower. (S.) Heb. II. 602.
Weeds, noxious, Christian in world like rose among. (I.) 2 Pet. 125.
Weeding of garden. (S.) Matt. 317.
Weekly labour and sabbath sanctification. (S.) Acts III. 17.
— offering. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 562.
Week-night services, absence from. (A.) Heb. II. 137.
Weep for yourselves. (A.) Luke III. 566.
— not. (S.) Luke I. 682.
— — for me. (S.) Luke III. 565.
— wherefore should I? (S.) Luke III. 565.
Weepers, Christian, blessing to. (I.) Luke I. 568.
Weeping at wrong time. (I.) John III. 379.
— one to weeping womanhood. (S.) John III. 377.
Weeping-time, minister's. (A.) Acts III. 157.
Weigh, first, then venture. (I.) Luke III. 65.
Weighed, purposes should be. (I.) Luke III. 56.
Weight, prayers judged by, not length. (I.) Mark 509.
Weights. (S.) Heb. II. 450.
— and sins. (S.) Heb. II. 450.
— spiritual. (I.) Heb. II. 451.
— we grow best under. (I.) Acts II. 418.
Weighty exhortation. (S.) Luke II. 42.
— question. (S.) Acts I. 704.
Welcome at Appii Forum. (I.) Acts III. 479.
— come and. (S.) Rev. 766.
— for Jesus. (S.) Luke II. 74.
— gospel. (S.) John I. 552.
— gracious. (S.) Matt. 377.
— no, for Christ. (A.) John II. 371.
— service. (S.) Philem. 55.
— visitor. (A.) 2 Tim. 114.
Welcomed comers. (S.) John I. 550.
Welcoming death. (A.) 2 Tim. 342.
— Monarch's approach. (I.) John II. 317.
Welfare of his brethren. (S.) Rom. II. 661.
— our brethren's, our own duty and. (S.) John III. 513.
— spiritual, of Jews, incentive to Christians to promote. (S.) Heb. I. 563.
— — of mankind, secularization of sabbath inimical to. (I.) Mark 91.
Well, Christ hath done all things. (S.) Mark 303, 304.
— Jacob's, and neighbourhood, topography of. (I.) John I. 311.
— — Christ at. (S.) John I. 298-396.
— — emblem of sanctuary. (S.) John I. 310.
— Jesus at. (S.) John I. 299, 301.
— — found at. (A.) John I. 308.

Well, Jesus sitting on. (S.) John I. 308.
— life's ever-springing. (S.) John I. 331.
— sat thus on. (I.) John I. 312.
— value of, in East. (I.) John I. 310.
— what may be seen in. (I.) John I. 330.
Wells, deep. (S.) John I. 329.
— without water. (I.) 2 Pet. 138.
Well-being, man's, its condition and obstruction. (S.) Rom. I. 699.
— of man. (S.) Acts III. 165.
Well-built Christians. (S.) Jude 59.
Well-doers, weary. (S.) Gal. 513.
Well-doing. (S.) Rom. I. 141; Gal. 506, 512, 514, 517. (I.) Rom. I. 141.
— constancy in. (I.) Gal. 508.
— difficulty of. (I.) Gal. 514.
— extent of, required. (S.) 1 Pet. 282.
— good doing. (I.) Gal. 508.
— importance of. (S.) Gal. 506.
— patient continuance in. (I.) Rom. I. 141.
— persecution for. (I.) Acts I. 358.
— perseverance in. (S.) Gal. 511, 514, 517.
— — necessity of. (I.) 2 Pet. 149.
— pride in profane causeth good men to suffer for. (I.) 2 Tim. 69.
— rewarded. (S.) Rom. I. 139.
— weariness in. (S.) Gal. 509–517; 2 Thess. 93–95.
— well-wishing not. (I.) Matt. 488.
Well-employed servant, blessedness of. (S.) Luke II. 660, 662.
Well-governed family. (I.) 1 Tim. 132.
Well-grounded hope. (S.) Rom. I. 353.
Well-wishing, mist of. (I.) Matt. 488.
— not well-doing. (I.) Matt. 488.
Welsh boy's offering. (A.) Luke III. 473.
Wesley's economy of time. (A.) Col. 285.
— estimate of Bible. (I.) 2 Tim. 285.
— improvement of infant baptism. (I.) Mark 726.
West and East coming to Christ. (I.) John II. 323.
What a woman may do. (A.) Mark 570.
— hast thou done? (S.) John III. 244.
— I do? (S.) John I. 395.
— I have done unto you. (S.) John II. 405.
— is meant by seeking kingdom of God? (S.) Matt. 115.
— is that to us? (I.) Matt. 639.
— is truth? Pilate's question. (S.) John III. 262.
— lack I yet? (S. & I.) Matt. 425, 428.
— sayest thou of thyself? (S.) John I. 87.
— shall we do, then, for Christ? (I.) Gal. 11.
— — — with Jesus? (S. & I.) Matt. 647.
— she could. (I.) Mark 570, 571.
— things? (S.) John I. 293.
— think ye of Christ? (S.) Matt. 519–521.
— we can do we are bound to do. (I.) Mark 571.
— we shall be. (S.) 1 John 197.
— wilt thou? (S.) Mark 443.
— would we that men should do to us? (S.) Luke I. 596.
Whats, three. (S.) Eph. 96.
Whatsoever is not of faith is sin. (S.) Rom. II. 665.
— things. (S.) Phil. 331.
Wheat and chaff. (S.) Matt. 23, 24.
— and tares, likeness and mixture of. (I.) Matt. 273.
— — parable of. (S. & I.) Matt. 268–274.
— corn of. (S.) John II. 335–337. (I.) John II. 334.
— first tare among. (S.) Acts I. 454.
— from tares, separating. (I.) Matt. 274.
— how tares known from? (S.) Matt. 272.
— saints compared to. (S.) Matt. 271.
Wheel of life, setting on fire. (I.) Jas. 309.
When? (S.) John III. 291.
Where are his ears? (A.) Heb. II. 564.
— is he? (S.) John I. 606, 607.
— is hell? (I.) Luke III. 247.
Where is your faith? (S.) Luke II. 61. (I.) Luke II. 60.
— not, but *how*. (I.) John I. 348.
— to find Christ. (I.) John I. 607.
— to pray. (I.) John I. 360.
— would we be? (A.) Acts I. 105.
While, little, yet. (I.) Heb. II. 169.
Whit, clean every. (S.) John II. 404.
— Sunday. (S.) Acts I. 108–247.
— — or what our Churches need. (S.) Acts I 152.
— — sermon. (S.) 2 Tim. 26.
White already. (S.) John I. 388.
— fields are. (A.) John I. 384.
— — to harvest. (S.) John I. 390, 391.
— hair of Jesus. (S.) Rev. 60.
— horse, Rider on, and armies with him. (S.) Rev. 551.
— light of heaven, triple rays which make. (S.) Rev. 718.
— robes. (S.) Rev. 344, 374.
— stone. (S. & I.) Rev. 168, 169.
— Sunday. (S.) Acts I. 123.
— throne, great. (S.) Rev. 584–587.
— walking in. (S.) Rev. 208.
— why heavenly robes are. (S.) Rev. 380.
Whited sepulchres. (I.) Matt. 532, 533.
— walls. (I.) Acts III. 254.
Whitefield and execution. (A.) Mark 664.
Who art thou? (I.) John I. 86.
— — — then said they unto him. (I.) John II. 46.
— gave himself. (S.) Gal. 9.
— is my neighbour? (S.) Luke II. 264.
— is this? (S.) Mark 446.
— loved me, and gave himself for me. (A.) Gal. 136.
Whole and sick, characteristics of. (S.) Matt. 160.
— armour of God. (S. & I.) Eph. 626–633, 638–650.
— contempt for little impossible when regarded as part of great. (I.) Matt. 400.
— counsel of God. (S.) Acts III. 147, 150. (I.) Acts III. 151.
— creation groaneth under burden of our sins. (S.) Rom. II. 102.
— every whit. (S.) John I. 632.
— family in heaven and earth. (S.) Eph. 288.
— — on earth. (S.) Eph. 293.
— gospel, abridgment of. (I.) Luke II. 316.
— he that made me. (S.) John I. 438.
— of Christian character, conscience not. (I.) Acts III. 253.
— surrender. (S.) Matt. 431.
— wilt thou be made? (S.) John I. 431. (I.) John I. 432.
Whole-hearted allegiance necessary. (I.) Mark 409.
Wholesome doctrine. (I.) 2 Tim. 104.
— — must be applied to several ages and conditions of men. (S.) Titus 57.
— teaching for older ministers. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 570.
— words. (S.) 1 Tim. 266.
Wholly given to their work, ministers. (S.) 1 Tim. 214.
Whom do men say that I am? (S.) Matt. 338; Mark, 319, 320.
— I have believed, I know. (S.) 2 Tim. 87.
Whoremongers and adulterers. (S.) Heb. II. 600.
Whose am I? (S.) Mark 372.
Whosoever. (I. & A.) John I. 240, 251, 255.
— comes is saved. (A.) John I. 555.
— goeth onward. (I.) 2 John 19.
— inclusive. (A.) Rom. II. 371.
— is born of God sinneth not. (S.) 1 John 456.
— will. (S.) Rev. 774.
Why be importunate in prayer? (I.) Luke II. 455.
— and, not? (S.) Luke III. 317.

Wicked, accusing conscience of. (S.) Matt. 151.
— and righteous, doom of. (S.) Rev. 656.
— and slothful servant. (S.) Matt. 578.
— are as goats. (I.) Matt. 591.
— barter. (I.) Matt. 362.
— character and doom of. (S.) Jude 50.
— Christ reproaching. (I.) Matt. 597.
— Christians are to live godly, even among. (S.) 1 Pet. 197.
— doctrine, doctrine which forbiddeth to marry is. (S.) 1 Tim. 181.
— free from temptation. (I.) Luke I. 385.
— future punishment of. (A.) John I. 462.
— hatred of, to light of gospel. (S.) John I. 268.
— husbandmen, parable of. (S.) Matt. 490.
— insensible to temptation. (I.) Matt. 31.
— lives of Christians no argument against truth of Christianity. (S.) 1 Tim. 265.
— men, delivered from. (I.) 2 Thess. 78.
— — great, fall by couples. (I.) 2 Tim. 109.
— — hate good. (I.) 2 Tim. 275.
— — motives and dissuasives from familiarity with. (S.) 2 Tim. 263.
— — reasons why God delays punishments of. (S.) 2 Pet. 161.
— — what moves, to reverence God's faithful ministers? (S.) Mark 240.
— minister. (I.) Matt. 174.
— misery of, and righteous scarcely saved. (S.) 1 Pet. 369.
— person, that. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 379.
— punishment of. (S.) 2 Thess. 17; 2 Pet. 119.
— — of, dreadful and interminable. (S.) Mark 377.
— rejection of. (S.) Matt. 570.
— ripen for harvest, how. (S.) Matt. 272.
— son, prayer for. (I.) Matt. 382.
— speak ill of God's children. (S.) 1 Pet. 182.
— ultimate destiny of. (S.) 1 Pet. 368.
— warned of judgment. (S.) Heb. II. 259.
— with godly, blending of. (S.) Matt. 273.
Wicked's craft to ensnare God's people. (S.) Matt. 335.
Wickedness, all ways and works of, though acted in never so secret manner, shall be made manifest. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 269, 270.
— and so separated from world lying in, all true believers are of God. (S.) 1 John 458.
— blundering. (S.) Matt. 298.
— efficiency of Divine government seen in limitations of. (S.) 2 Tim. 272.
— ferocious. (I.) 2 Tim. 250.
— God's wrath against. (S.) Rom. I. 74.
— in word and deed. (S.) Rom. I. 219.
— mystery. (S.) 2 Thess. 46.
— of Christians no argument against Christianity. (S.) Gal. 101.
— of godless, distress of pious at. (S.) 2 Pet. 125.
— outward, inward derangement cause of. (I.) Matt. 320.
— overthrow of. (S.) Rev. 532.
— progressive. (I.) Luke III. 501.
— world of, tongue. (I.) Jas. 307.
Wide and strait gate. (S.) Matt. 127.
— blessedness of love. (I.) Jas. 513.
— gate. (S.) Matt. 127.
Wider growth of Church. (I.) Acts I. 650.
Widespread in issue, small in origin. (A.) Jas. 302.
Widow and her dead son. (S.) Luke I. 683, 686.
— anonymous. (A.) Luke III. 472.
— importunate, and unjust judge, parable of. (S.) Luke III. 349-356.
— — type of God's elect people. (S.) Luke III. 356.
— of Nain and Jesus. (S.) Luke I. 682, 683, 689.
Widow's acceptable offering. (S.) Mark 513.
— donation. (S.) Mark 512.
— farthing. (S.) Mark 512.
— gift of her sons. (I.) Mark 511.
— happiness. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 510.
— mites. (S.) Mark 510, 514, 516, 517. (I.) Luke II. 471.
— son, raising of. (S.) Luke I. 684.
— treasure, poor. (A.) 2 Tim. 316.
— trust in God. (A.) 1 Tim. 236.
Widows and virgins. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 478.
— fatherless and, visiting. (S.) Jas. 215.
Widowhood, Church's. (S.) Luke III. 352.
Wife and husband, relation of. (S.) Eph. 571.
— — terms defined. (I.) Eph. 572.
— Christian, influence of. (I.) Mark 387.
— — submission of. (S.) Eph. 573.
— considerate. (A.) Col. 257.
— duties enjoined upon. (S.) Eph. 573.
— faithful. (I.) Titus 64.
— good, influence of. (I.) Titus 64.
— — qualities of. (I.) Eph. 589.
— helper. (A.) Eph. 591.
— husband of one. (I.) Titus 27.
— influence of. (I. & A.) Col. 258.
— man cannot love his, too much. (A.) Eph. 583.
— meaning of word. (I.) Col. 257.
— not loved too much. (A.) Col. 258.
— or husband, conversion of unbelieving. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
— pastor's. (I.) 1 Tim. 138.
— Pilate's. (S.) Matt. 643, 644.
— pious, advice to. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 456.
— qualities of. (I.) Col. 257.
— quarrelsome. (A.) 1 Pet. 245.
— Simon's. (I.) Mark 41.
Wife's kindness. (A.) Eph. 591.
— obedience. (A.) Eph. 572.
— sphere. (I.) 1 Tim. 239.
— subjection to husband, reason for. (S.) Eph. 573.
Wifely subjection. (I.) 1 Pet. 244.
— — manner of. (S.) Eph. 575.
Wild beasts, Christ with. (I.) Mark 22.
— honey. (I.) Matt. 17; Mark 13.
— plants fruitful. (I.) Matt. 317.
— — many, have strong roots. (I.) Matt. 318.
Wilderness, Christ in. (I.) Luke I. 373.
— — tempted of devil in. (S.) Matt. 29.
— forty days in. (S.) Luke I. 374.
— Israel in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 1; Heb. I. 244.
— John Baptist in. (I.) Luke I. 303; John I. 89.
— Jordan exchanged for. (I.) Mark 20.
— life not all. (I.) Mark 20.
— of Judæa. (S.) Matt. 13. (I.) Matt. 14.
— of temptation. (I.) Mark 19.
— satisfaction for food in. (S.) Mark 308.
— teachings of. (S.) Luke I. 302.
— this world. (I.) Mark 310.
— voice crying in. (S.) John I. 88.
— — in. (I.) Luke I. 309.
— witness in. (S.) Acts I. 596.
— world. (I.) Luke I. 374.
Wilderness-warnings. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 7.
Wiles of devil. (A.) Eph. 633.
Wilful folly of rejecting light. (I.) John I. 266.
— heresy. (S.) Titus 210.
— ignorance may be. (I.) John I. 266.
Wiliness, Satan's. (I.) Mark 21.
Will. (S.) Rev. 776.
— accepted, of God. (A.) Heb. II. 498.
— and *can*. (I.) Mark 54.
— and testament, Christ's last. (S.) Heb. II. 33. (I.) John II. 207.
— blessed. (I.) Luke II. 380.
— Christ's. (S.) Heb. II. 35.
— — last. (S.) Heb. II. 33. (I.) John III. 207.
— depravity of, cause of sin. (S.) Jas. 101.
— Divine, duty of reference to. (S.) Jas. 415

Will, Divine, human holiness great object of. (S.) 1 Thess. 135.
— — in human affairs, recognition of. (S.) Acts III. 36.
— — knowledge of. (S.) Col. 18.
— — resignation to. (S.) Matt. 93.
— — submission to. (I.) Matt. 616.
— — wisdom of. (A.) Jas. 421.
— doing, and knowing doctrine. (S.) John I. 612.
— doing God's. (S.) Matt. 91.
— dying, of Jesus Christ. (I.) Heb. II. 36.
— Father's. (S.) John I. 557.
— — submission to. (S.) Matt. 221.
— filled with knowledge of his. (I.) Col. 27.
— free. (S.) 1 Pet. 190.
— — grace and. (A.) 2 Tim. 39.
— God's, about future. (S.) Jas. 415, 419.
— — and man's. (S.) Rom. II. 284.
— — best. (I.) Luke II. 382.
— — doing. (S. & I.) Luke II. 375–392.
— — — in our daily work. (S.) John I. 558.
— — how is, done in heaven. (S.) Luke II. 378.
— — in ordering works and gifts. (S.) Heb. I. 104.
— — knowing, not enough. (I.) Luke II. 391.
— — measure and degree of doing. (I.) Luke II. 383.
— — men's lusts opposed to. (S.) 1 Pet. 330.
— — not ours. (I.) Luke II. 383.
— — performed on earth. (S.) Luke II. 389.
— — practical reflections. (S.) Luke II. 380.
— — readiness for. (A.) Luke I. 205.
— — ready acquiescence in. (I.) Luke I. 55.
— — recognition of. (I.) Jas. 420.
— — religion is doing. (S.) Luke I. 646.
— — rule and spiritual usefulness end of life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 565.
— — seen in his word. (I.) Luke II. 391.
— — sovereign. (S.) Eph. 55.
— — submission to. (A.) Jas. 376.
— — to be discovered in nature and providence. (I.) Luke II. 381.
— — understanding, is true wisdom. (S.) Eph. 546.
— his people's, God's acceptance of, for deed. (S.) 2 Cor. 393.
— importance of, in religion. (I.) John I. 629.
— indomitable, needed. (I.) Rom. I. 497.
— Jesus delivered to their. (S.) Luke III. 563.
— law of righteousness in God governs his. (S.) Heb. II. 323.
— man's stubborn. (S.) Rev. 408.
— my Father's. (I.) Mark 423.
— necessity of doing God's. (I.) Luke I. 651.
— not violated by grace. (I.) John I. 485.
— of God. (S.) Matt. 93 ; 2 Cor. 2 ; 1 Pet. 330, 331. (I.) 1 Pet. 330, 331. (A.) Heb. II. 91. *See also* Will, God's.
— — all. (I.) Col. 302.
— — and prayer. (I.) Rom. I. 24.
— — cure of self-will. (S.) Luke III. 534.
— — doing. (I.) Mark 119.
— — knowledge of. (S.) Col. 25, 27.
— — life shaped by. (A.) 2 Tim. 1.
— — men must co-operate with. (I.) Matt. 405.
— — our consecration. (S.) 1 Thess. 134, 135.
— — reasons for submission to. (S.) Luke I. 55.
— — redemption through Christ rests upon. (S.) Gal. 8.
— — Son incarnate to do. (S.) Heb. II. 85.
— — submission to. (S.) Acts III. 198. (A.) Eph. 547.
— — sum and substance of every prayer should be. (I.) Mark 459.
— — to do, is true end of life. (I.) John I. 557.
— — was revealed, Old and New Testament dispensations compared with respect to different ways in which. (S.) Heb. I. 13.
Will of man, not of. (I.) John I. 43.
— seat of inability. (I.) John I. 485.
— sins of, and sins of infirmity. (S.) Matt. 627.
— stirred-up. (S.) 2 Tim. 13.
— thy, be done on earth. (S. & I.) Matt. 91–94.
Will-power. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 506.
— faith powerful because of, it evokes. (I.) Matt. 142.
Willeth, not of him that, nor of him that runneth. (S.) Rom. II. 283. (I.) Rom. II. 284.
Willing and able to save world, Christ is both. (A.) John II. 376.
— and wishing. (I.) Matt. 488.
— hospitality. (I.) Luke II. 100.
— ignorance. (S.) 2 Pet. 157.
— inability. (S.) Rom. I. 604.
— obedience. (I.) John I. 439.
— philanthropy. (I.) Luke II. 268.
— service. (A.) Titus 12.
— — of heart. (I.) Eph. 612.
— — service should be. (I.) John I. 381.
— surrender. (S.) Matt. 630.
— to be saved, when men are, we must help them. (A.) John I. 433.
— to wait, but ready to go. (S.) Phil. 59.
Willing-heartedness, Philemon's. (I.) Philem. 83.
Willinghood in service. (S.) Philem. 57.
— lightening sacrifice. (A.) Phil. 197.
Willingness, God's, to pardon. (S.) 2 Pet. 165.
— that God should rule. (I.) Luke II. 383.
— to know truth condition of reception of truth. (A.) John II. 549.
— to save. (S.) Matt. 535 ; Luke II. 796.
Wily watchers of good. (S.) Luke I. 545.
Win crown, how to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 570.
— souls, by what means may ministers best? (S.) 1 Tim. 227.
Wind emblem of Spirit. (S.) John I. 222.
— fair. (S.) Acts III. 411.
— God like. (I.) John I. 366.
— heavenly. (S.) John I. 221.
— operations of. (S.) John I. 221.
— reed shaken by. (I.) Luke I. 697.
— Satan watches. (I.) Luke I. 414.
— ship was caught and could not bear up into. (I.) Acts III. 416.
— sparks carried by. (I.) Acts I. 650.
— symbol of Spirit's working. (S.) John I. 222.
— was contrary. (S.) Matt. 305.
Winds, baffling. (I.) Acts III. 414.
— four. (S.) Rev. 353.
— when hurtful, are blowing in Church militant, angel's seal set upon God's faithful servants. (S.) Rev. 355.
Window, Transfiguration. (I.) Matt. 373.
Wine and bread, mystical. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 134.
— and health. (A.) 1 Tim. 251.
— Divine. (I.) Eph. 549.
— good, thou hast kept, until now. (S.) John I. 166.
— it is not good to drink. (S.) Rom. II. 661.
— mingled with myrrh. (I.) Mark 660.
— new, and old bottles. (S.) Mark 86. (I.) Luke I. 538.
— — of kingdom. (S.) Matt. 611.
— nor strong drink, shall drink neither. (I.) Luke I. 24.
— not, but spirit. (S.) Eph. 549. (I.) Eph. 553.
— surplus. (I.) John I. 165.
— water made. (S.) John I. 170.
— — wedding. (S.) John I. 150.
— what kind of, was it? (I.) John I. 155.
— when they wanted. (S.) John I. 154.
— why minister should not be addicted to. (S.) Titus 34.
Wine-drinking, Christians should not encourage. (A.) 1 Tim. 252.

Wine-skins and garments. (S.) Matt. 163.
Wings of soul, affections. (I.) Col. 176.
Winning Christ. (S.) Phil. 193–195.
— his master for Christ, slave. (A.) 1 Tim. 261.
— power of love. (A.) John II. 445.
— souls is our work. (A.) John II. 129.
— world. (I.) Mark 338.
Winnowing-fan. (S.) Heb. II. 509.
— Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 342. (I.) Luke I. 341.
Winsome and wise walk. (S.) Col. 279.
Winter. (S.) John II. 211.
— and how to meet it. (I.) Matt. 544.
— and summer, Christian's. (I.) Col. 193.
— as emblem. (S.) John II. 212.
— beauties of. (I.) John II. 214.
— dissipation. (I.) Matt. 544.
— flight in. (I.) Mark 539.
— leaves. (S.) Phil. 239.
— moral uses of. (S.) John II. 213.
— nights, good use of. (I.) Matt. 544.
— of soul, delay leads to. (I.) John II. 369.
— temple views of. (S.) John II. 214.
— useful and beautiful. (I.) Mark 539.
— voyages. (S.) 2 Tim. 382.
— worship. (S.) John I. 439.
Wiped my feet with her hair. (S.) Luke I. 729.
Wiring stars. (S.) Acts III. 423.
Wisdom, all admired, of mere worldly man is nothing but contemptible folly before God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 291.
— and candour, appeal to men of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 29.
— and charity, true. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 71.
— and folly. (I.) Matt. 569.
— and goodness of God's Law unimpeachable. (I.) Rom. I. 205.
— and knowledge. (I.) Jas. 319.
— — of God, depth of. (I.) Rom. II. 426.
— and meekness. (I.) Jas. 321.
— and mystery, Christianity, system of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 145.
— and power, God's manifold, example of. (I.) Eph. 266.
— — imitators of God in. (S.) Eph. 472.
— and prayer. (A.) Jas. 48.
— and prudence, Divine. (S.) Eph. 47.
— and salvation. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 50.
— and understanding, God's gifts of. (S.) Eph. 47.
— and waywardness. (S.) Luke I. 708.
— believer's, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption, Christ Jesus. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 108–115.
— boasting of. (S.) Rom. I. 99.
— charity ruled by. (S.) 1 Tim. 240.
— Christ is our. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 93.
— Christ's growth in. (S.) Luke I. 297.
— Christian worldly. (S.) Col. 278.
— Divine. (S. & I.) Jas. 318, 332–336.
— — displayed in gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 54.
— — human ignorance contradicting. (S.) Acts II. 206.
— folly of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 290.
— glory, and sovereignty of God. (S.) Jude 91.
— God will give. (I.) Jas. 48.
— God's. (S.) Rom. II. 779.
— — in us, we are nothing without. (A.) Eph. 92.
— gospel is sum of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 92.
— — not. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 44.
— Greeks seek, Jews require sign. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 62.
— heavenly, characteristics of. (S.) Jas. 328–331.
— — origin of. (I.) Jas. 338.
— hidden. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 140.
— highest, in search of. (A.) Jas. 48.
— — religion. (I.) Jas. 47.
— how to be obtained. (S.) Jas. 40.
— how to prove one's possession of. (I.) Jas. 320.
— human. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 45.
Wisdom, human and Divine. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 140.
— — hindrance to things of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 288.
— — in opposition to Divine. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 287.
— humility of. (A.) Jas. 49.
— in Christ, hidden treasures of. (S.) Col. 117.
— in trial, asking. (S.) Jas. 38.
— is justified of her children. (S.) Matt. 214, 215; Luke I. 534.
— is necessary to accurate walking. (S.) Eph. 545.
— manifold. (A.) Eph. 266.
— needed. (S.) Jas. 46.
— — for usefulness. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
— — to detect little errors. (I.) Matt. 129.
— of adaptation. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 560.
— of attending to God's business. (I.) Luke II. 640.
— of childhood. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 356.
— of Christian saving and improving all opportunities. (I.) Eph. 540.
— of delayed revelation. (A.) John III. 56.
— of Divine will. (A.) Jas. 421.
— of dove, prudence of serpent. (S.) Matt. 179.
— of gentleness. (I.) Luke III. 76.
— of God and power of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 79–91.
— — as preached by apostles of Christ. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 139–165.
— — by preaching. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 56.
— — Christ. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 47.
— — in his providence. (S.) 1 Pet. 421.
— — in mystery. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 149, 151, 152
— — in redemption. (I.) Rom. II. 427.
— of gospel. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 142.
— of just. (S.) Luke I. 28.
— of kindness as means of conversion. (A.) Col. 282.
— of making provision for future. (S.) Luke III. 211.
— of religion. (S.) Jas. 213.
— of temptation. (I.) Heb. II. 532.
— of this world. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 290–292.
— — — and wisdom of God, contrast between. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 140.
— — — triumph of gospel over. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 44.
— — — vanity of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 45.
— of trials. (I.) Jas. 463.
— or prudence. (S.) Jas. 330.
— — Christian. (S.) Eph. 527.
— Paul's. (I.) Acts III. 445.
— practical. (S.) Jas. 320.
— — prudence is. (I.) Acts II. 313.
— pursuit of. (A.) Eph. 266.
— real, characteristics of. (I.) Jas. 49.
— religious. (S.) Jas. 39.
— Scripture, excels speculative wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 289.
— seeing. (I.) Luke I. 709.
— self, *versus* Divine wisdom. (S.) Rom. II. 535.
— seven qualities of. (I.) Jas. 341.
— Spirit of. (S.) Eph. 91.
— spiritual, Paul's view of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 140.
— that is from above. (S.) Jas. 329, 330, 338. (I.) Jas. 339.
— — from below. (I.) Jas. 324.
— to be asked of God. (I.) Jas. 47. (A.) Jas. 48.
— to be obtained from God alone. (S.) Jas. 35.
— to be sought from God. (S.) Jas. 45.
— true. (S.) 2 Tim. 291; Jas. 319. (I.) Luke II. 215; 1 Cor. I. 45.
— — Christian, is nothing but folly in world's account. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 289.
— — only in Church of God, or in Christianity is. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 290.
— — understanding God's will. (S.) Eph. 546.

Wisdom, two kinds of, distinguished. (S.) Jas. 327.
— unto salvation. (S.) 2 Tim. 288.
— value of. (I.) Eph. 546.
— what is? (I.) Jas. 48
— which is not from above. (S.) Jas. 325.
— wise words spoken in. (A.) Col. 290.
— world and its: two wild beasts. (S.) Rev. 458.
— worldly. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 287.
— — insufficiency of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 51.
— — man's, superiority of, to godly man's. (S.) Luke III. 212.
— — worthless. (A.) Eph. 92.
Wisdom's justification. (S.) Luke I. 707. (I.) Luke I. 709.
Wise and foolish hearers. (S.) Luke I. 654.
— — virgins. (S.) Matt. 561.
— and mighty, God's choice of weak and foolish to confound. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 101.
— and watchful servant. (S.) Matt. 557.
— and winsome walk. (S.) Col. 279.
— answer. (I.) Acts III. 373.
— be not, in your own conceits. (S.) Rom. II. 534, 535.
— builder. (S.) Matt. 133, 134.
— Christian method. (I.) Eph. 529.
— conduct of life. (S.) Col. 278. (I.) Eph. 529.
— counsel. (S.) 1 Pet. 66.
— counsels. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 573.
— expenditure. (I.) Luke III. 222.
— follies of. (I.) Rom. I. 99.
— fool. (S.) Luke II. 597.
— God only. (I.) Rom. II. 779.
— investments. (A.) Eph. 537.
— kingdom of God hid from, and revealed to babes. (S.) Matt. 219.
— men and star. (S.) Matt. 8.
— — earthly, God delights to take, of world in their own craft. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 294.
— — from East. (I.) Matt. 5, 6.
— — star guiding, to Babe of Bethlehem. (S.) Matt. 6.
— method of dealing with mourners. (I.) Luke III. 634.
— minister, disposition of. (S.) Mark 101.
— ministerial exhortation. (S.) Philem. 42.
— not many, etc., are called. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 96.
— not, to disregard faithful ministry. (I.) Mark 10.
— not, to go from God. (I.) Matt. 432.
— only, God our Saviour. (S.) Jude 93.
— our wishes not always. (S.) Luke II. 169.
— prayer. (I.) Heb. II. 169.
— rebuke, difficulty of. (I.) Mark 240.
— retractation, hasty refusal. (S.) Matt. 480.
— treatment of sinners. (I.) Jude 80.
— unto salvation. (S.) 2 Tim. 286.
— — through faith. (I.) 2 Tim. 286.
— use of means of salvation. (I.) Matt. 465.
— walking. (S.) Eph. 524, 525.
— where is? where is scribe? (S.) 1 Cor. I. 46.
— word spoken in season. (A.) Col. 290.
Wisest course, returning good for evil. (I.) Luke I. 591.
— men are vain, chiefest and best thoughts of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 295.
Wish, Christ's, for man. (S.) John III. 207.
— discontented son gets his. (I.) Luke III. 133.
— God does not deny foolish inexperienced man his. (I.) Luke III. 133.
— highest, of true friendship. (S.) 2 Tim. 383.
— loving. (I.) Philem. 22.
— Paul's. (I.) Rom. II. 255, 256.
— preacher's best, for king. (S.) Acts III. 395.
Wishes, New Year's. (S.) 3 John 14.
— our, not always wise. (S.) Luke II. 169.
— way to our. (S.) John II. 501.
Wishart, martyrdom of. (A.) Acts I. 628.
Wished for day. (A.) Acts III. 442.
Wishing and willing. (I.) Matt. 488.
— sign from heaven. (S.) Luke II. 484.
— to see Jesus. (S.) John II. 326.
Witchcraft. (S.) Gal. 381.
— spiritual. (S.) Gal. 142.
With and without gospel. (I.) Rom. I. 110.
— Christ, all. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 208–210.
— — or against? (S.) Matt. 237.
— God enough. (I.) Rom. II. 199.
Withdrawal from disorderly. (S. & I.) 2 Thess 87, 88.
— restraining power and its. (S.) 2 Thess. 41.
Withered. (I.) John II. 626.
— energies of human soul, ability of Christ to heal. (S.) Luke I. 540.
— hand. (S.) Matt. 230; Mark 96–98; Luke I. 543.
Withering, fruit. (S.) Jude 49.
— is fearful fate of all stony-ground hearers. (S.) Matt. 262.
— of fruitless fig tree. (S.) Matt. 477.
— spiritual. (S.) Jude 49.
— work of Spirit. (S.) 1 Pet. 117.
Withheld completions of life. (S.) John II. 454.
Within and without. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 404.
— duties of those, to those without. (I.) Col. 281.
— growth from. (I.) John II. 620.
— kingdom. (S.) Luke III. 314.
— outward purification must begin. (S.) Matt. 533.
— things from. (I.) Mark 275.
— veil. (S.) Heb. I. 548–551.
Without and within. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 404.
— Christ nothing. (S.) John II. 622, 623.
— duties of those within to those. (I.) Col. 281.
— fear. (I.) Rom. II. 31.
— offence. (I.) Phil. 27.
— sin, Christ being. (S.) Heb. I. 368.
— spot. (I.) 1 Pet. 106.
— strength. (S.) Rom. I. 359.
Witness, abiding. (S.) 1 John 292.
— and partaker. (S.) 1 Pet. 386.
— and prophet, preacher. (S.) Rev. 421.
— away, putting. (S.) John II. 315.
— believer's, in himself. (S.) 1 John 434.
— Christian consciousness as. (S.) 1 John 433.
— Christianity living. (I.) Acts I. 52.
— continuous. (S.) Rev. 422.
— dissension, to truth of Bible. (I.) Gal. 86.
— for God, true joyfulness of. (S.) Acts I. 390.
— for immortality, Paul. (S.) 2 Tim. 353.
— gifts of Christ as, risen and crowned. (S.) Rev. 7.
— gospel. (S.) Matt. 543; John III. 340.
— greater. (S.) John I. 468.
— in oneself. (I.) 1 John 433.
— in wilderness. (S.) Acts I. 596.
— inner, evidential importance of. (I.) 1 John 436.
— inward, of faith. (S.) 1 John 430–432.
— Jesus his own. (I.) Rev. 12.
— of apostles. (S.) Luke I. 550.
— of Christ as seen in some contradictory phenomena of his life and character. (S.) John II. 37.
— of Church. (S.) Acts I. 199.
— — its importance. (I.) Acts I. 54.
— — to Christ. (S.) John II. 686.
— of conscience. (S.) Rom. I. 160.
— of creation to gospel. (S.) Col. 50.
— of disciples. (S.) Acts I. 197.
— of good life. (I.) Acts I. 53.
— of grace, All Saints' day. (S.) Rev. 375.
— of harvest. (S.) Acts II. 401–406.
— of history to Christianity. (S.) Acts I. 516.
— of light. (S.) John I. 24. (I.) John I. 25.
— of love, cross. (S.) Rom. I. 376.
— of Old Testament Scriptures to Jesus Christ. (S.) John I. 465.

Witness of our secret hours, Christ. (S.) John I. 140.
— of pure life. (S.) 1 Pet. 179.
— of Spirit, abiding. (I.) Rom. II. 49.
— — instantaneous. (I.) Rom. II. 49.
— — with our spirits. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 36–49.
— of Word and of Spirit. (S.) Acts I. 505.
— one, and one testimony. (S.) Rev. 551.
— religion effective. (I.) Acts I. 52.
— same came for. (I.) John I. 24.
— tabernacle of. (S.) Acts I. 596.
— testimony dependent on character of. (A.) John III. 341.
— to Christ of oldest Christian writing. (S.) 1 Thess. 291.
— to ennobling principle. (S.) Gal. 524.
— to himself, Christ's. (I.) John II. 35.
— to light. (I.) John I. 26.
— to power of prayer. (S.) Luke III. 538.
— to sustaining principle. (S.) Heb. II. 467.
— to truth, bearing. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 11.
— — conscience. (S.) 2 Cor. 124.
— — Spirit. (S.) John II. 681.
— within, true position of. (S.) 1 John 434.
Witnesses. (S.) Acts I. 47.
— against us, our virtues. (I.) Heb. II. 495.
— and observers, angels as. (I.) Luke I. 19.
— Christ's. (S.) John I. 465.
— — prayer of. (S.) Acts I. 422.
— Christian. (S.) Acts I. 506.
— cloud of. (S.) Heb. II. 447.
— false, inconsistent Christians. (A.) 2 Tim. 209.
— for Christ. (S. & I.) Acts I. 48–54.
— for Christ's resurrection more than five hundred. (S.) Cor. II. 398.
— for God. (S.) Acts II. 395–397.
— four. (S.) Rom. II. 344.
— of gospel facts. (I.) Luke I. 9.
— of resurrection. (S.) Acts I. 94, II. 192.
— of Son. (S.) John I. 464.
— of Word of life. (S.) 1 John 5.
— other, to Christ besides John. (I.) John II. 26.
— power to be. (S.) Acts I. 431.
— strange, truth borne by. (I.) John II. 301.
— three. (S.) 1 John 427.
— threefold, on earth. (S.) 1 John 424.
— two. (S.) Rom. II. 49; Rev. 422, 423.
Witness-bearer. (S.) John I. 465.
Witness-bearing, experimental. (I.) Acts I. 53.
— for Christ. (S.) John II. 686.
— — injured by inconsistencies. (I.) Acts I. 52.
— proper. (S.) Acts II. 379.
Witnessing children. (S.) Matt. 471.
— Church. (S.) Eph. 121.
— — baptized with Holy Ghost. (S.) Acts I. 28.
— for Christ. (S.) Mark 198; Luke II. 146; Acts III. 231.
— — to whole world. (I.) 1 Thess. 34.
— in Jerusalem. (I.) Acts I. 54.
Wives and husbands. (S.) Eph. 589; Col. 255, 256.
— — duties of. (S.) 1 Pet. 263.
— must be subject even unto bad husbands. (I.) 1 Pet. 245.
— sermon to. (S.) Gal. 400.
— value of submissiveness in. (A.) Col. 257.
— young, sermon to. (S.) Titus 66.
Woe and riches, conjunction and separation of. (S.) Luke I. 581.
— of Capernaum. (S.) Matt. 217.
— of favourable reputation. (I.) Luke I. 583.
— on earth. (S.) Rev. 453.
Woes. (S.) Matt. 528.
— to come. (S.) Rev. 407.
Wolf, Satan. (S.) John II. 197.
Wolves, lamb among. (I.) Luke II. 213.
— ravening. (S.) Matt. 130.
— sheep among. (S.) Matt. 179; John II. 670.
Woman. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 373.
Woman and Christ. (S.) John I. 313. (I.) John II. 8.
— and Jesus. (I.) Luke I. 712.
— and man, mutual dependence of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 86.
— — their relative work. (A.) 1 Tim. 128.
— and sin. (I.) 2 Tim. 267.
— answered, I have no husband. (I.) John I. 343.
— as Christianizer. (S.) John I. 400.
— Christian. (S.) 1 Pet. 247.
— — portrait of. (S.) Rom. II. 759.
— Church. (S.) Rev. 438.
— crooked, made straight. (S.) Luke II. 748.
— devoted. (I.) Acts II. 96.
— diseased healed. (S.) Mark 210.
— earth helps. (I.) Rev. 457.
— exalted by Christ's birth. (I.) Gal. 241.
— first. (I.) Mark 709.
— head of serpent bruised by Seed of, first promise accomplished. (S.) 1 John 243.
— healed by touch. (S.) Luke II. 80, 82.
— in heaven, sign of. (S.) Rev. 435.
— infirm, cured on sabbath. (S.) Luke II. 747.
— — in synagogue. (S.) Luke II. 744–748.
— Jesus Seed of. (S.) Matt. 2.
— ministry of. (S.) John I. 401.
— mission of. (S.) John I. 371.
— of Canaan. (S.) Matt. 320–332; Mark 284–291.
— of Samaria. (S. & I.) John I. 298–396.
— — and Nicodemus, connection between conversations with. (S.) John I. 313.
— — why this revelation of Messiahship was made to, and not to Pharisees. (I.) John I. 368.
— of pleasure. (S.) 1 Tim. 237.
— position of. (S.) 1 Tim. 126.
— power of true Christian. (I.) Luke I. 78.
— seest thou this? (I.) Luke I. 730.
— self-sacrificing, and covetous apostle. (S.) John II. 310.
— sick, and scholar. (A.) Jas. 215.
— sun-clothed. (S.) Rev. 437.
— Syro-phœnician. (S.) Matt. 320–332; Mark 284–291.
— taken in adultery. (S.) John II. 7. (I.) John II. 5.
— that anointed Jesus. (S.) Matt. 605.
— that was a sinner. (S.) Luke I. 716. (I.) Luke I. 733.
— to be remembered. (S.) Luke III. 322.
— what a, may do. (A.) Mark 570.
— who gave her all. (S.) Mark 513.
— whole city visited by one. (I.) Mark 571.
— with issue of blood. (S.) Mark 209–221.
— working. (I.) Rom II. 748.
Woman's, certain, commendation of Christ. (S.) Luke II. 505.
— coming to Christ, real significance of. (I.) John I. 315.
— dress. (I.) 1 Pet. 252.
— faith, greatness of. (S.) Matt. 330.
— first rejoinder. (S.) John I. 327.
— head, power on, because of angels. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 82–85.
— idea in touching hem of his garment. (I.) Matt. 165.
— influence. (I.) 2 Tim. 9.
— loss. (I.) Luke III. 102.
— master-stroke. (I.) Matt. 326.
— memorial. (S.) Matt. 602; Mark 558.
— sermon to women. (I.) Luke I. 32.
— sphere of influence. (I.) 1 Tim. 128.
— true dignity. (S.) 1 Tim. 125.
— work. (I.) Phil. 299. (A.) Phil. 300.
— — lonely, story of. (I.) Luke I. 250.
— zeal. (S.) John I. 373.
Womanhood, Christian. (A.) 1 Pet. 247.
— consecrated. (S.) Mark 519.
— weeping, weeping one to. (S.) John III. 377.
Womanly fame, true. (I.) Luke I. 69.

Womanly service, noble. (I.) Acts II. 96, 97.
— — true. (I.) 1 Tim. 239.
Women and Bible. (A.) John III. 386.
— and children in East, ideas of. (I.) Matt. 421.
— and Christianity. (I.) Luke I. 76.
— and Church. (S.) Acts II. 572.
— and Gentiles became converts more easily than Jews, why. (I.) Acts II. 550.
— and others. (I.) Heb. II. 415.
— as ambassadors. (I.) Mark 707.
— at sepulchre. (S.) Mark 701.
— blessed among. (S.) Luke I. 34.
— Christian, conduct and deportment of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 80.
— — work for. (I.) Acts II. 97.
— do Scriptures forbid, to preach? (S.) 1 Cor. II. 374.
— duties and dangers of. (S.) Titus 61.
— early Christian. (I.) Titus 64. (A.) Phil. 300.
— help. (S.) Phil. 298.
— holy, mission of. (I.) Mark 689.
— honour of, in old world. (I.) 2 John 8.
— in Church. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 373; Phil. 298.
— Jewish prejudice against. (I.) John I. 372.
— — treatment of. (I.) John I. 315.
— ministry of. (S.) Luke II. 2. (I.) Mark 44.
— moral strength in. (I.) Mark 692.
— of Philippi and Paul. (S.) Acts II. 482.
— Oriental, seclusion of. (I.) John I. 372.
— place for, home. (S.) Titus 65.
— revolution Christ effected in treatment of. (I.) John I. 315.
— self-devotion of. (S.) Luke II. 3.
— silence of. (A.) 1 Tim. 128.
— woman's sermon to. (I.) Luke I. 32.
— young, education of. (S.) Titus 62.
— — pastoral dealings with. (I.) Titus 63.
Women's, holy, Easter and ours. (I.) Mark 702.
— visit to grave of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 669.
Women-friends of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 669.
Won by behaviour. (A.) 1 Pet. 246.
Wonder and praise, death of Christ inexhaustible theme of, to Church. (S.) Rev. 325.
— blessed. (S.) Matt. 143.
— Christ's. (I.) Mark 230.
— climax of. (S.) Matt. 201.
— gospel source of. (I.) Luke I. 191.
— of faithful apostle at defection of faithless converts. (S.) Gal. 15.
— of men, true religion. (S.) Acts I. 383.
— sad. (S.) Mark 232.
— two kinds of. (I.) Luke I. 516.
— unbelief. (S.) Mark 230.
Wonders and signs. (S.) John I. 413, 414. (I.) Mark 542.
— — except ye see, ye will not believe. (S.) John I. 414.
— — waiting for. (S.) Luke II. 511.
— faith that works. (I.) Matt. 383.
— God's. (I.) Luke I. 516.
— in man's future history. (S.) 2 Pet. 183.
— of Divine grace. (S.) 2 Pet. 9.
— of grace. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 410.
— of Scripture. (I.) John I. 477.
— seven. (S.) Matt. 662.
— signs, miracles. (S.) Heb. I. 100.
— two great. (I.) John I. 266.
Wonder-working faith. (I.) Mark 456.
— impostors. (I.) Mark 542.
Wonderful change. (A.) 1 Tim. 44.
— common thing reaching. (S.) Acts III. 235.
— contrast. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 514.
— history, fragment of. (S.) John III. 338.
— *m.* (I.) Matt. 145.
— nature of Christ's teaching. (I.) John I. 660.
— nocturnal service. (S.) Acts II. 505.
— picture. (S.) John III. 271.
— prayer. (I.) Luke III. 597.
— request. (I.) Luke III. 597.
— spectacle. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 363.
Wonderful things, three. (S.) Col. 111.
— ways of Lord in propagation of his kingdom. (S.) Acts I. 641.
— works, God's. (S.) Rev. 511.
— — of God. (S.) Acts I. 151.
Wonderfulness of Christ's resurrection. (I.) Eph. 105.
Wondrous attraction. (A.) John II. 356.
Word. (S.) John I. 2, 3.
— and afflictions, God useth to bring people out of errors and false ways by his. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 271.
— and deed, wickedness in. (S.) Rom. I. 219.
— and its works. (S.) 1 Thess. 72.
— and power. (S.) 1 Thess. 17. (I.) Luke I. 452, 453.
— and presence. (S.) Acts II. 147.
— and sacrament. (I.) Acts I. 716.
— and seed, likeness between. (I.) Mark 128.
— and Spirit, functions of. (S.) Eph. 61.
— — witness of. (S.) Acts I. 505.
— and world. (S.) Acts III. 55.
— appointment of, many rest upon strict way of religion, which yet cometh not up to, but often is besides. (S.) Acts III. 332.
— at thy. (S.) Luke I. 472. (I.) Luke I. 471.
— became flesh, some reasons why. (S.) Heb. I. 158.
— bread of God's, not to be petrified by preachers. (I.) Matt. 122.
— cause of unprofitable hearing of. (S.) Heb. I. 302.
— cheery, in troublous times. (S.) Acts III. 434.
— choked. (I.) Matt. 264; Mark 135.
— Christ. (S.) John I. 56.
— Christ's, shall judge us. (S.) John II. 377.
— Christian's, should be enough. (I.) Philem. 76.
— — unfaithful hearing of, not natural but self-induced. (S.) Matt. 259.
— compared to milk. (S.) 1 Pet. 132.
— — to seed, why. (S.) Matt. 260.
— confirming. (S.) Heb. I. 99.
— converted by. (A.) 1 Thess. 76.
— conviction by. (A.) Heb. I. 340.
— creative power of. (S.) John I. 9.
— Divine, and doom of its defacers. (S.) Rev. 777.
— — enough. (I.) Matt. 142.
— — invincibility of. (S.) 2 Tim. 166.
— — keeping of. (S.) 1 John 84.
— — reception of. (S.) Jas. 153.
— doing. (S.) Jas. 168.
— effects of rejection and reception of. (I.) John II. 72.
— enduring. (S.) Matt. 551; 1 Pet. 122.
— engrafted. (S.) Jas. 153, 156. (I.) Jas. 158.
— experimental evidence to. (A.) 1 Thess. 76.
— faithful. (S.) Titus 37, 38.
— falling on external senses. (I.) Matt. 261.
— first utterances of. (S.) John I. 104.
— for everybody. (S.) John I. 162.
— from cross. (S.) John III. 319, 321.
— God's. (S.) Rev. 416. (A.) Rev. 417. *See also* Word of God.
— — and man's, their relative value and effect. (I. & A.) 1 Thess. 76.
— — bread of man's life. (S.) Luke I. 397.
— — desire to know. (A.) 1 Thess. 290.
— — due receiving of. (S.) Jas. 169.
— — free. (I.) 2 Tim. 161.
— — hearer of. (S.) John II. 90.
— — in safe custody. (S.) Rev. 220.
— — intelligently received. (A.) 1 Thess. 72, 73.
— — living in. (I.) Mark 88.
— — manifested through preaching. (S.) Titus 20.
— — power of. (I.) Luke I. 471. (A.) Eph. 673.
— — progress of. (S.) Acts II. 291.

Word, God's, resting on. (A.) 1 Thess. 179.
— — will seen in his. (I.) Luke II. 391.
— — work of. (S.) Rom. II. 269.
— gospel, dispensation of. (S.) Heb. I. 472.
— — in. (S. & A.) 1 Thess. 17.
— growth by. (S.) 1 Pet. 133.
— guileless spirit abiding through, in Son and Father so as to receive promise of eternal life. (S.) 1 John 160.
— has not done with us. (I.) Heb. II. 564.
— hearing. (S.) Matt. 212; 2 Tim. 152; Jas. 144.
— — of, devil enemy to. (S.) Mark 129.
— how to hear. (S.) Luke II. 36–42.
— how to keep, from slipping from us. (S.) Heb. I. 81.
— importance of simple faith in. (I.) Rom. II. 348.
— in beginning was. (S.) John I. 1.
— in his exaltation over time. (S.) John I. 8.
— in season. (A.) John I. 124, II. 49; 2 Tim. 321.
— indwelling of. (S.) Col. 239–241.
— ineffaceable. (A.) Luke III. 493.
— inefficacy of. (S.) Mark 274.
— instrument of regeneration. (S.) Jas. 133.
— invincibility of. (I.) Acts II. 292.
— is truth, thy. (S.) John III. 186.
— kind, power of. (A.) Gal. 466.
— kingdom of God not, but power. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 371–374.
— living and enduring. (S.) 1 Pet. 120.
— — by. (S.) Luke I. 401.
— — Law of God. (S.) Acts I. 590.
— Lord's. (S.) Acts II. 24.
— made flesh. (S.) John I. 2, 53, 54.
— manifestations of light of, in darkness. (S.) John I. 20.
— marks of having received. (S.) Acts I. 234.
— milk of. (S.) 1 Pet. 129. (I.) 1 Pet. 132.
— ministry of. (I.) 2 Tim. 318.
— — how to give Christ satisfying account why we attend. (S.) Matt. 206.
— mirror and law. (S.) Jas. 176.
— my, hath no place in you. (S.) John II. 71.
— no place for. (A.) John II. 72.
— not to be hidden. (I.) Mark 145.
— not to offend in, evidence of high pitch of virtue. (S.) Jas. 294.
— of assurance and consolation. (S.) Rev. 409.
— of Christ. (S.) Col. 238.
— — obedience to. (S.) Luke I. 470.
— — to congregation at Laodicea. (S.) Rev. 234.
— of Cross. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 41.
— of faith. (S.) Rom. II. 349.
— of God. (S.) Luke I. 418, 463; Eph. 671. *See also* Bible; God's Word; Holy Scriptures; Scriptures, Holy.
— — as seed. (S.) Luke II. 5.
— — attention to. (S.) Luke I. 466.
— — best reading for journey. (S.) Acts I. 698.
— — blessing of those who hear and keep. (S.) Luke II. 504.
— — Christ. (I.) John I. 7.
— — commended to man of God in perilous times of last days. (S.) 2 Tim. 300.
— — compared to food. (S.) Matt. 35.
— — corrupting. (I.) 2 Cor. 67.
— — directions for profitable study of. (S.) Acts I. 708.
— — duty of faithfully hearing. (S.) Mark 142, 151.
— — efficacy of, and way of receiving it. (S.) 1 Thess. 70.
— — end of controversy. (I.) Luke I. 420.
— — faith hearing. (S.) Rom. II. 386.
— — guide of youth. (I.) 1 John 120.
— — growth of. (A.) Acts III. 87.
— — hearing and keeping. (S.) Acts II. 492.
— — — preaching, and practising. (S.) Jas. 151.
— — in truth and duty. (I.) Luke I. 398.
Word of God is not bound. (S.) Acts III. 503; 2 Tim. 161, 165, 167. (I.) 2 Tim. 161, 164. (A.) 2 Tim. 169.
— — John Baptist and. (I.) Luke I. 302.
— — keeping. (S.) Rev. 6. (I.) Luke II. 508.
— — life-giving energy of. (A.) 1 Thess. 73.
— — light shining in dark place. (S.) 2 Pet. 103.
— — likened to sword. (S.) Eph. 672. (A) Eph. 673.
— — living thing. (S.) 1 Pet. 121.
— — man lives by. (I.) Luke I. 398.
— — not bound, or preacher in chains: Paul at Rome. (S.) Acts III. 503.
— — power of. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 331–340.
— — revealer of thoughts of many hearts. (S.) Acts II. 371.
— — Satanic hindering of. (I.) Mark 129.
— — taking effect. (A.) Rom. II. 270.
— — they preached. (I.) Acts II. 310.
— — unwritten. (S.) Heb. II. 611.
— — victory of. (S.) Rev. 561, 562.
— of God's grace, gospel of. (S.) Acts III. 165.
— of his grace, God's testimony to. (S.) Acts II. 380–382.
— of life. (S.) Phil. 147.
— — holding forth. (S.) Phil. 148, 149.
— — witnesses of. (S.) 1 John 5.
— of Lord everlasting. (S.) 1 Pet. 122–124.
— — sounding forth. (S. & I.) 1 Thess. 32, 33.
— of man, receiving Scriptures of. (I.) 1 Thess. 76.
— of power. (S.) Heb. I. 37.
— of reconciliation. (S.) 2 Cor. 307.
— of salvation, to you is. (S. & I.) Acts II. 332–335.
— of Scripture concerning beginning. (S.) John I. 6.
— of truth, gospel. (S.) Jas. 137.
— — rightly dividing. (S.) Acts I. 213; 2 Tim. 184, 186.
— of words. (S.) Jas. 161.
— or Logos: origin of term. (S.) John I. 6.
— plain, spoken in season. (A.) John I. 343.
— planted in heart. (I.) Matt. 212.
— power of. (A.) 1 Thess. 76.
— practical reflections on. (S.) John I. 1.
— preach. (S.) 2 Tim. 319.
— preached, hearing. (S.) Heb. I. 299.
— — yet profitless. (S.) Heb. I. 303.
— preaching. (S.) 1 Pet. 355. (I.) 2 Tim. 319.
— — of, and its effects. (S.) 1 Thess. 69.
— pure, in foul plot. (I.) Jas. 145.
— receiving. (S.) 1 Thess. 70, 71; Jas. 157.
— regenerating. (S.) Jas. 137.
— saved by. (S.) Acts II. 208.
— saving faith through. (S.) John III. 194.
— Saviour's, power of faith in. (A.) Luke I. 545.
— school of. (S.) Col. 238.
— scoffer taken at his. (A.) Luke II. 619.
— seasonable, not to be delayed. (A.) 2 Tim. 320.
— seed of, how spread. (S.) Acts I. 150.
— self-deceit of those who are hearers but not doers of. (S.) Jas. 172.
— self-revealing. (I.) Heb. I. 340.
— *so*. (I.) John I. 250.
— sowing seed of. (A.) Luke II. 29.
— spoken in season. (A.) Col. 290.
— — inspiration of. (I.) 1 Thess. 74.
— — preference for. (A.) Acts II. 443.
— suffices me. (S.) Matt. 142.
— sword. (S.) Heb. I. 331.
— taking God at his. (S.) John I. 416.
— term, applicable to Christ. (I.) John I. 8.
— to despiser. (S.) 1 Thess. 146.
— to God, our, and God's Word to us. (S.) Heb. I. 336.
— to parents. (S.) Matt. 323.
— to power, relation of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 374, 375.
— to troubled. (I.) Matt. 301.
— treasures of, delving for. (I.) Acts II. 567.
— triumph of. (I.) Luke I. 10.

Word, truth, God's. (S.) John III. 186.
— understanding. (S.) Acts I. 702, 704.
— vitality of. (I.) Acts II. 293.
— ways of treating. (I.) Jas. 152.
— which was in beginning a testimony. (S.) John I. 8.
— with profit, how we may hear. (S.) Jas. 151.
— written. (I.) Luke I. 395.
— — and personal, resemblance between. (S.) John I. 3.
— — and sacraments, living temple of Christ's Church and two witnesses of. (S.) Rev. 417.
Words and deeds. (I.) Jas. 259.
— — Christ's. (S.) John II. 209.
— Christ and his. (S.) John II. 577.
— Christ's last. (I.) Mark 723.
— — of good cheer. (S.) Rev. 71.
— — perpetuity of. (S.) Mark 544.
— Christian reserve in, modified by deeds. (S.) Matt. 139.
— Christianity judged by its. (I.) Matt. 248.
— enduring. (A.) Luke III. 493.
— enticing. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 136.
— few. (A.) Eph. 233.
— five, better than ten thousand. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 356.
— flattering. (A.) 1 Thess 50.
— idle. (S.) Matt. 244, 245, 248.
— illuminating. (I.) Matt. 183.
— kind. (I.) 2 Tim. 230.
— last. (S.) Acts I. 20, 30.
— — of Christ. (S.) Luke III. 662. (I.) Mark 723.
— — of last apostle. (S.) 1 John 469.
— — of Old and New Testaments. (S.) Rev. 780.
— not necessary to prayer. (I.) Mark 302.
— of Christ. (S.) Matt. 550, 551; John II. 376.
— — at grave of Lazarus. (S.) John II. 292.
— — power of. (A.) Mark 66.
— — to congregation at Ephesus. (S.) Rev. 101.
— — — at Pergamos. (S.) Rev. 154.
— — — at Philadelphia. (S.) Rev. 216.
— — — at Sardis. (S.) Rev. 189.
— — — at Smyrna. (S.) Rev. 139.
— of comfort. (S.) 1 Thess. 186.
— of encouragement to disappointed workers. (I.) Luke III. 309.
— of eternal life, whence? (S.) John I. 589–591.
— of faith, nourished in. (A.) 1 Tim. 185.
— of farewell. (S.) Col. 313.
— of Jesus. (S.) John I. 668.
— — first recorded. (S.) Luke I. 280.
— — last. (S.) Luke III. 662. (I.) Mark 723.
— — permanent. (S.) Luke III. 492.
— of kindness, their influence. (I.) Rom. II. 499.
— of our lips. (S.) 1 Pet. 279.
— of peace. (S.) John II. 593.
— of warning. (S.) 1 Thess. 247.
— or deeds of its professors, Christianity not responsible for. (I.) John II. 434.
— our, to justify or condemn. (S.) Matt. 246.
— parting. (S.) Acts III. 160. (I.) Gal. 556.
— prayer deeper than. (I.) Matt. 331.
— refer to prophecies, in what sense these. (S.) John III. 336.
— reveal hearts. (I.) Luke I. 646.
— Saviour's last. (S.) Luke III. 662.
— slanderous. (I.) Matt. 246.
— sound. (S.) 2 Tim. 104.
— — form of. (S.) 2 Tim. 96, 98.
— speech without. (I.) Matt. 246.
— strengthening, from Saviour's lips. (S.) 2 Cor. 489.
— strife of. (S.) 2 Tim. 181.
— that dispel gloom. (I.) Matt. 244.
— testimony of works more reliable than of. (I.) Matt. 132.
— to be remembered. (S.) Jude 55.
— unreal. (S.) Luke III. 16.
— useless. (I.) Jas. 261.
Words, warning. (I.) Luke II. 545.
— whereby we may be saved. (S.) Acts II. 208.
— wholesome. (S.) 1 Tim. 266.
— wise, spoken in wisdom. (A.) Col. 290.
— without interest. (I.) Matt. 247.
Work. (S.) John II. 120, III. 138.
— aids Christian unity. (A.) John III. 154.
— aids zeal. (I.) Gal. 285.
— all must. (I.) John II. 128.
— all things. (A.) 1 Thess. 162.
— all true, self-sacrifice must enter into. (A.) Acts III. 139.
— and armour of children of day. (S.) 1 Thess. 212.
— and character, ministerial. (S.) 1 Thess. 53.
— and food. (I.) Acts III. 446.
— and glory of Saviour. (S.) John II. 333.
— and honesty. (S.) Eph. 447.
— and joy. (I.) Mark 568; John I. 448; 2 Tim. 151.
— and life, first miracle of Christ speaking expression of. (S.) John I. 173.
— and mission of Holy Spirit. (S.) John II. 679.
— and motive. (S.) 2 Thess. 96.
— and Name of Jesus. (S.) Matt. 2.
— and Person of Christ. (S.) John I. 55.
— and power, Church's. (S.) Acts I. 49.
— and praises of godly. (S.) Rev. 541.
— and prayer. (S.) Luke III. 500.
— and rest. (S.) Mark 250.
— and success of ministry. (S.) Luke II. 214.
— and wages. (S.) Matt. 446; 1 Cor. I. 227.
— — of Christian worker. (S.) 1 Pet. 276.
— — Satan's. (I.) Matt. 453.
— and watching. (S.) Mark 550. (I.) Mark 553.
— and weariness. (S.) John I. 309.
— and work rightly. (S.) John II. 121.
— and workers abroad, duty of Church at home towards. (S.) Acts III. 47.
— appointed and rewarded by Christ. (S.) Rev. 738.
— benefit of. (I.) John II. 122.
— blessedness of. (S.) 2 Thess. 93.
— by us and in us. (S.) Col. 103.
— cheerfulness in. (A.) Matt. 450.
— Christ's, and Moses' testimony, impossibility of inventing correspondence between. (I.) John I. 496.
— — cannot be stopped. (I.) Luke II. 793.
— — completed on cross. (S.) John III. 323.
— — finished. (S.) John III. 139, 335.
— — — and unfinished. (S.) Acts I. 7, III. 499.
— — for us secret of successful prayer. (I.) John II. 627.
— — in heaven and ours on earth. (S.) John III. 394.
— — longing for completion of his. (S.) Luke II. 684.
— — not frustrated by his rejection. (I.) John I. 100.
— — of intercession in heaven. (S.) Rev. 399, 400.
— — on earth and in heaven. (S.) Heb. II. 19.
— — three views of. (S.) Mark 317.
— — types of character in relation to. (S.) John II. 109.
— — upon earth. (S.) John III. 142.
— Christian. (S.) Phil. 130.
— — aim and methods of. (S.) John I. 120.
— — and Christian life. (S.) Eph. 403.
— — at his. (S.) Rom. II. 506.
— — best ally in. (A.) Titus 21.
— — call to. (S.) Luke II. 96.
— — potency of faith in. (S.) Mark 64.
— — present rewards of. (S.) Phil. 7.
— — promotes unity. (A.) Eph. 368.
— — risk of. (I.) Phil. 165.
— — safeguard. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 558.
— — teacher's, and its rewards. (S.) Acts. I. 698.
— — unity of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 225.
— — with absent Redeemer. (S.) John II. 522.

Work, Christians feel that they must. (A.) John II. 129.
— clergyman's, appreciation of. (A.) 1 Thess. 221.
— common, in name of Jesus. (I.) Col. 250.
— complete. (S.) John III. 140.
— completed, blessedness of. (S.) John III. 327.
— completing, of Holy Spirit. (S.) Rom. II. 1.
— convictive, of Holy Ghost. (S.) John III. 43.
— creed, and worship. (S.) Matt. 366.
— different, given to different people. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 182.
— difficult, doing. (I.) Mark 64.
— difficulty of. (A.) Jas. 513.
— disciple's, greater than his Lord's. (I.) John II. 525.
— discipline of. (I.) Mark 551.
— Divine dignity of. (S.) John II. 122.
— — man as helper in. (S.) John II. 289.
— division of. (I.) Acts I. 543.
— dying in. (I.) Matt. 556.
— entailed by Christ on his people. (S.) Matt. 68.
— epiphany of. (S.) Luke I. 279.
— faith. (S.) 1 John 288.
— faithful, joy of. (I.) Luke III. 417.
— faithfulness in. (A.) Col. 264.
— finished. (A.) John III. 336.
— — Christ proclaiming his. (S.) John III. 334.
— — of Christ. (A.) Titus 194.
— finishing of. (A.) John III. 336.
— for all in God's vineyard. (I.) Matt. 453.
— for Christ, co-operation in. (I.) Col. 297.
— — way to retain vision of him. (I.) Mark 203.
— for Christian women. (I.) Acts II. 97.
— for God. (S.) Matt. 482; Mark 550.
— — efficiency more than refinement in. (I.) Mark 12.
— — inspiration of. (I.) Mark 12.
— for Jesus. (S.) Matt. 485.
— for orphans. (A.) Jas. 215.
— for those filled with Spirit. (I.) Acts I. 432.
— foundation. (S.) Rom. II. 719.
— glory, and claims, mediatorial, of Christ. (S.) Heb. I. 39.
— God's, disqualification for, self-glorification. (I.) Jas. 288.
— — grace is. (I.) Phil. 135.
— — in Christ: Incarnation. (S.) 2 Cor. 308.
— — in our behalf. (S.) John II. 400.
— — is our work. (A.) John I. 381.
— — is perfect. (I.) John I. 448.
— — of renovation. (I.) Rev. 644.
— — upon minister and convert. (S.) Acts III. 348.
— good. (S.) Phil. 9.
— — office of bishop. (S.) 1 Tim. 130.
— — perfect in every, through Holy Spirit. (I.) Heb. II. 684.
— great, of Christ, and great work of preacher. (S.) John I. 97.
— hard, and bad pay; no work and rich reward. (S.) Rom. I. 548.
— his finished, Christ's reward. (S.) John III. 139.
— Holy Spirit's. (S.) John I. 208.
— how may we know our? (S.) Acts II. 134.
— in us and work by us. (S.) Col. 108.
— is healthful. (A.) John II. 129.
— law of life. (I.) Mark 227.
— life time for. (S.) 1 Thess. 207.
— life's, perfection. (I.) Col. 108.
— — should be completed. (I.) John III. 139.
— — well done. (S.) John III. 141.
— light to reveal, not worker. (I.) Matt. 68.
— man's, and his certain reward. (S.) Gal. 489.
— — evidence of his salvation. (A.) Phil. 132.
— — highest, and way to achieve it. (S.) 1 Tim. 226.
— manual, redeemed. (I.) Mark 227.
— memory, and hope. (S.) Phil. 236.
— minister's. (I.) John I. 89, II. 190.
— — people's prayer and. (S.) Col. 275.
Work, minister's, solemnity of. (I.) Heb. II. 667.
— ministers separated to their own. (A.) Gal. 45.
— — wholly given to their. (S.) 1 Tim. 214.
— ministerial, Rowland Hill on. (A.) 1 Tim. 134.
— mission, must begin at home. (I.) John I. 124.
— must be constant. (A.) John I. 448.
— name of Jesus set in. (I.) Col. 253.
— necessary for man. (A.) 2 Thess. 92.
— necessity of. (I.) Matt. 486.
— night cometh when no man can. (S.) John II. 125.
— no, and rich reward; hard work and no pay. (S.) Rom. I. 548.
— — must be declined. (A.) Col. 32.
— — no pay. (A.) 2 Thess. 91.
— — no reward. (A.) 2 Tim. 151.
— noblest form of, prayer. (S.) Col. 300.
— not for success but for God. (I.) Mark 573.
— of affliction. (S.) 2 Cor. 181.
— of creation. (S.) Heb. II. 208, 212.
— of Christ. (S.) Luke I. 442; Phil. 185. *See also* Work, Christ's.
— — and his disciples. (S.) John I. 92.
— — trophies of. (I.) Luke I. 694.
— of Christ's living Body. (S.) Eph. 398.
— of Christian ministry. (S.) Luke III. 668.
— — pastor, culture of character. (S.) 1 Thess. 87.
— of Christianity will be complete. (I.) Matt. 277.
— of Church. (S.) Matt. 679.
— — hindrances to. (S.) Matt. 334.
— of creation by and for Jesus Christ. (S.) Col. 68.
— of evangelist. (I.) 2 Tim. 328.
— of faith. (S.) 1 Thess. 8.
— — and love in salvation. (I.) Luke I. 733.
— of foreign missions, call to. (S.) Acts III. 238.
— of God. (S.) John I. 534; Heb. II. 672. *See also* Work, God's.
— — carnal eye on. (S.) John I. 525.
— — creation. (I.) John I. 10.
— — noblest, Christian is. (I.) Eph. 175.
— — preparation for heaven. (S.) 2 Cor. 229.
— of God's Spirit. (S.) Jas. 118.
— — Word. (S.) Rom. II. 269.
— of grace. (S.) Jas. 134.
— — in soul, perfect. (I.) Rev. 203.
— — warrant for obedience. (S.) John I. 438.
— of Holy Ghost necessary to man. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 152.
— of Holy Spirit. (S.) John III. 20; 1 John 337. *See also* Work of Spirit.
— — — in conviction of sin. (S.) John III. 44, 45.
— — — is hidden work. (I.) John I. 222.
— of Law written in heart. (I.) Rom. I. 159, 160.
— of life. (S.) John II. 121, 123.
— of Lord. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 554, 555.
— — reward of unwearied diligence in. (S.) Gal. 510.
— of love. (S.) Rom. II. 577.
— of man and gift of God. (S.) Acts III. 352.
— — and work of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 231.
— — gospel no. (S.) Gal. 36.
— of mercy, alms or, is singular work above others: almsgiving. (S.) Philem. 39.
— of Messiah. (S.) Gal. 253.
— of missions. (S.) Rom. II. 717.
— of missionary. (S.) Gal. 52.
— of our High Priest. (S.) Heb. I. 190.
— of Redeemer, eternal union in Person and. (S.) Eph. 374.
— of religion, diligence in. (S.) John II. 126.
— of righteousness, reign of grace viewed in relation to. (S.) Luke II. 377.
— of sin. (S.) Rom. I. 585.

Work of sinner and work of God: honour and dishonour. (S.) Rom. II. 298.
— of Spirit. (S.) John III. 320; 1 Cor. II. 177; Gal. 258; Eph. 349; 1 John 337. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 183.
— — and faith, salvation by. (S.) Gal. 318.
— — in Church. (S.) Gal. 147.
— — in modern life. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 148.
— — in soul. (I.) Luke III. 104.
— of works. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 556; Rev. 22.
— on earth, Christ's great. (I.) John III. 137.
— ordinary talents do most of. (I.) Matt. 575.
— our. (S.) Matt. 483.
— our Lord's, secret nature of. (S.) John I. 165.
— out your own salvation. (I.) Phil. 133.
— over. (A.) Heb. I. 322.
— Paul's antecedents qualification for his. (I.) Gal. 38.
— — devotedness to his. (S.) Acts III. 136.
— perfect, of patience. (I.) Jas. 22, 35.
— practicable, evangelization of world. (S.) Rom. II. 718.
— promptly, we must do our. (I.) John II. 129.
— promptness in. (I.) Matt. 482.
— purpose of. (S.) Eph. 448.
— quiet. (S.) 1 Thess. 154.
— reconciling, of great Mediator. (S.) Col. 82.
— revealing, of Spirit. (I.) John III. 81.
— reward given during, as well as after it is done. (I.) Matt. 450.
— — of. (S.) Gal. 486. (A.) 2 Tim. 151.
— rough, rough man for. (I.) Mark 8.
— sabbath. (S.) John I. 437.
— sacrificial, of Christ. (S.) Heb. II. 47.
— salvation. (I.) Phil. 132.
— Saviour's consecration to his. (S.) Mark 16.
— servants at. (S.) Matt. 573.
— setting others to. (A.) 2 Tim. 128.
— should be worship. (S.) 1 Thess. 158.
— sin and its, in relation to Law. (S.) Rom. I. 572.
— Son's, approved of Father. (S.) John II. 204.
— soul-winning is our. (A.) John II. 129.
— sphere of, life. (I.) John II. 128.
— Spirit's. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 183.
— spiritual. (S.) John III. 191.
— — necessity of Spirit in. (A.) Phil. 42.
— steadfastness, and hope. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 552.
— successful, essentials of. (S.) Acts II. 221.
— — love secret of. (I.) John I. 382.
— Sunday-school. (S.) Heb. II. 124.
— teachers to love their. (I.) Jas. 288.
— tends to humility. (I.) 1 Pet. 403.
— their relative: man and woman. (A.) 1 Tim. 128.
— though criticized and ridiculed, we must go on with our. (I.) John I. 610.
— to every man his. (I.) John II. 129.
— to-day, go. (A.) Matt. 488.
— true. (I.) John I. 382.
— — of preacher. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 34.
— unity aids. (I.) Eph. 363.
— wakeful. (S.) Mark 550.
— warfare of. (I.) Philem. 19.
— while it is day. (I. & A.) John II. 128.
— with our whole heart, we must. (I.) John II. 129.
— withering, of Spirit. (S.) 1 Pet. 118.
— woman's. (I.) Phil. 299. (A.) Phil. 300.
— works of him that sent me, I must, while it is day. (S.) John II. 118.
— worship at. (S.) Rom. II. 515.
— — of. (I.) Eph. 448.
— worth of, determined by spirituality of motive. (I.) Matt. 444.
— wrought, of Divine Spirit within soul. (S.) 2 John 18.
Works. (S.) Rev. 194. *See also* Evil works; Good works.
— and faith. (S.) Matt. 247; Jas. 253, 264. (I.) John I. 436, 536; Heb. I. 420; Jas. 259, 265, 267, 282. (A.) Gal. 146.
Works and faith, justification by. (I.) Rom. I. 140.
— — marriage of. (I.) Rom. I. 263.
— — respective places of, in salvation. (S.) Eph. 151.
— — reversed. (I.) Mark 274.
— and gifts, God's will in ordering. (S.) Heb. I. 104.
— and grace, difference between two covenants of. (S.) Heb. I. 638.
— and ways of wickedness, though acted in never so secret manner, shall be made manifest. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 269, 270.
— and worship, zeal in. (S.) Titus 152.
— are useless for our salvation. (A.) John I. 536.
— being and attributes of God proved from his. (S.) Heb. I. 222.
— believers not under Law as covenant of. (S.) Rom. I. 555.
— cannot justify. (I.) Rom. I. 223.
— Christ's. (S.) Luke I. 694.
— Christian, God's estimate of. (S.) Rev. 155.
— dead. (S.) Heb. II. 30. (I.) Heb. I. 450.
— done for Christ remembered and recompensed. (S.) Mark 572.
— every man shall finally receive according to his. (S.) Gal. 498.
— evil ministers better in speech than. (I.) Matt. 524.
— excluded. (S.) Eph. 165.
— faith perfected by. (I.) Jas. 268.
— — shown by. (A.) Jas. 263.
— — without, is dead. (I.) Jas. 280.
— first and last. (S.) Rev. 177.
— God known by. (I.) Acts II. 394.
— God's, perfection of. (I.) Phil. 12.
— — understanding. (S.) Heb. II. 210.
— — variety in. (I.) Luke II. 290.
— — wonderful. (S.) Rev. 511.
— good. (S.) Eph. 180; Titus 117, 153, 200–204. (I.) Titus 206; Jas. 265, 275.
— — are God-inspired. (I.) Eph. 179.
— — backwardness to. (S.) Luke II. 260.
— — connection of faith and. (S.) Titus 197.
— — duty of Christians to provoke one another unto love and. (S.) Heb. II. 123–126.
— — fruit of faith and love. (S.) Mark 568.
— — maintenance of. (S.) Titus 195, 202.
— — ministry of. (S.) 1 Pet. 182.
— — must be continuous. (I.) Rom. I. 141.
— — nature and necessity of. (S.) Eph. 169.
— — necessity of. (I.) Matt. 597.
— — new creatures prepared for. (S.) Eph. 177.
— — not meritorious. (S.) Heb. I. 490.
— — not to be boasted of. (I.) Eph. 166.
— — not to be relied on. (I.) Titus 187.
— — practice of. (S.) Titus 199.
— — which cannot be hid. (S.) 1 Tim. 260.
— greater, than Christ, believer doing. (S.) John II. 523. (I.) John II. 526.
— hindrance to salvation. (I.) Gal. 209.
— human, inevitable imperfectness of. (S.) Luke III. 293.
— importance of. (S.) 1 John 239.
— judgment upon. (S.) Matt. 595.
— justification by, and not by faith only. (S.) Jas. 273.
— — by, impossible. (S.) Rom. I. 222.
— — faith. (S.) Titus 193.
— meet for repentance. (S.) Acts III. 80.
— no safety in our. (A.) Gal. 97.
— no salvation by. (I.) Gal. 157.
— no sure foundation. (A.) Eph. 165.
— not of. (A.) Eph. 165.
— of Abraham and works of Jews. (I.) John II. 73.
— of ascended Christ. (S.) John II. 521.
— of Christ. (S.) John II. 217. (I.) John II. 227, 228.
— — mighty, unbelief preventing. (S.) Mark 230.

Works of creation and providence, God glorified in heaven for his. (S.) Rev. 302.
— of darkness, child of light and. (S.) Eph. 513.
— of faith. (I.) Mark 356.
— of flesh our own. (S.) Gal. 381. (I.) Gal. 380, 381.
— — transition from, to fruit of Spirit. (I.) Gal. 395.
— of God. (S.) John II. 130.
— — as King of saints, great and marvellous. (S.) Rev. 511.
— — wonderful. (S.) Acts I. 151.
— of Jesus works of God. (S.) John II. 227.
— of Law, impossibility of justification by. (S.) Gal. 98.
— — not justified by. (S.) Gal. 98.
— — salvation by faith without. (I. & A.) Rom. I. 262.
— of love. (I.) Heb. I. 491.
— of men, God knows. (S.) Rev. 191.
— of supererogation. (S.) Matt. 568.
— — and counsels of perfection. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 479.
— quickening. (S.) John III. 454.
— readiness to good, explained and recommended. (S.) Titus 167.
— rewards proportionable to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 227.
— righteousness by. (A.) Gal. 157.
— salvation by, criminal doctrine. (S.) Gal. 137.
— — not by. (I.) Rom. I. 283.
— — not of, but of grace. (S.) Titus 185.
— Satan's destroyed. (S.) 1 John 240, 245.
— sinful, avoidance of. (S.) Eph. 510.
— testimony of, more reliable than of words. (I.) Matt. 132.
— through faith. (I.) Jas. 281.
— true test of faith. (I.) Jas. 261.
— unfinished. (I.) Luke III. 62.
— unfruitful, of darkness to be looked for in our own hearts. (I.) Eph. 512.
— which Father hath given me. (S.) John I. 469.
— word and its. (S.) 1 Thess. 72.
Worker and seeker. (S.) Acts I. 683.
— at home. (A.) Titus 66.
— Christian, less than; more than prophet. (I.) Luke I. 698.
— — work and wages of. (S.) 1 Pet. 276.
— every Christian, shall be recognized. (I.) Rom. II. 756.
— soldier instead of. (I.) Philem. 18.
— with God, man. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 230.
Workers and heroes, unrecorded. (S.) Matt. 175.
— best. (S.) John I. 444.
— Christ's, varied. (I.) Mark 108.
— Christian, glad surprises for. (I.) Acts III. 463.
— definite. (I.) John II. 128.
— disappointed, words of encouragement to. (I.) Luke III. 309.
— Divine. (S.) John I. 445.
— God takes care of his. (A.) John II. 245.
— God's, patience needed by. (S.) Jas. 31.
— great, must be content to die and be replaced by others. (I.) John I. 284.
— indicated by God. (I.) Acts I. 98.
— joyous, do most for God. (I.) Luke I. 75.
— Lord's, should be unremitting. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 558.
— many, needed. (I.) Luke I. 6.
— need of immediate. (I.) Luke II. 212.
— needed. (A.) Heb. II. 685.
— older and younger, relation between. (I.) 1 Tim. 5.
— primary and subordinate qualifications of. (I.) Mark 33.
— royal. (I.) John I. 448.
— selfish and unselfish. (I.) Rom. II. 621.
— together. (A.) 2 Cor. 323.
— — with God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 234.
Workers, unknown. (I.) Phil. 300.
— unsaved. (A.) Rom. I. 175.
— varied. (I.) Matt. 213.
— word for: changing spheres. (S.) Acts I. 684.
Workfellow, Timotheus. (S.) Rom. II. 768.
Working. (S.) Col. 266.
— and believing. (A.) Jas. 265.
— and rusting. (A.) Matt. 452.
— as to Lord. (I.) Rom. II. 633.
— Christ's, five characteristics of. (S.) John I. 167.
— conjoint, of Christ with Father. (S.) John I. 446.
— Divine, in unions and separations of man. (S.) Acts I. 718.
— faith, living faith. (S.) Jas. 278.
— for Christ. (S.) Mark 556.
— — conditions of success in. (S.) 2 Tim. 319.
— — joy in. (I.) Luke III. 682.
— for eternity. (A.) Rom. I. 145.
— for God, joy of. (A.) 1 Cor. II. 558.
— God's effectual. (S.) Eph. 56.
— — reasonableness of. (S.) Rom. II. 311.
— hard for salvation. (A.) Titus 186.
— like Christ. (S.) Acts II. 87.
— man self-sovereign on sabbath. (I.) Mark 90.
— men, hear. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 192.
— men's objections to public worship. (I.) Heb. II. 136.
— of Divine Spirit. (S.) 1 Thess. 248.
— of love. (S.) Rom. II. 577.
— on road. (S.) Acts II. 429.
— out of salvation. (S. & I.) Phil. 119–138.
— out what is worked in. (S.) Phil. 127.
— power. (S.) 1 John 115.
— privilege of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 413.
— Spirit's, mysteriousness, reality, and variableness of. (I.) John I. 216.
— together with God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 229.
— with Christ outside apostolate. (I.) Mark 370.
— with them, Lord. (I.) Mark 740.
— woman. (I.) Rom. II. 748.
Workings, internal, of genuine repentance. (S.) 2 Cor. 373.
— of Holy Spirit inscrutable. (I.) Acts II. 201.
— of sin. (S.) Jas. 90.
Workman, gospel. (S.) 2 Tim. 183.
— heavenly. (S.) Eph. 169.
— patient Divine, and his purpose. (S.) 2 Cor. 228.
— that needeth not to be ashamed. (I.) 2 Tim. 183.
Workmanship, Christian Christ's. (I.) Eph. 175.
— Divine. (S.) Eph. 179; Phil. 9.
— God's, justified persons are. (S.) Eph. 167, 169. (I.) Eph. 166.
— — world moderately admired as. (S.) Heb. I. 28.
Workmen, grace seen in God's choice of. (I.) Gal. 81.
Workshop, Jesus in. (S.) Mark 227.
— Paul in. (S.) Acts III. 15.
World. (S.) John II. 670. (I.) John I. 32, II. 670; Rom. II. 465; Jas. 363.
— ability of faith to overcome. (S.) 1 John 413.
— Abraham forsaking. (S.) Heb. II. 271.
— accusations of, Christian's defence against. (S.) Acts III. 275.
— amusements and companies of. (S.) 2 Cor. 345.
— and Christ, antagonism between. (S.) John I. 605.
— — border-land between. (I.) 2 Tim. 367.
— and Christian. (S.) Acts III. 321.
— and Church. (S.) John I. 500, III. 2; Acts I. 670.
— and Father. (S.) 1 John 122.
— and God, contrariety betwixt. (S.) Jas. 362.
— — inconsistency of love of. (S.) Matt. 109.
— — — of serving. (S.) Luke III. 232.

World, and in family, mission and ministry of infants in. (S.) Matt. 396.
— and its wisdom: two wild beasts. (S.) Rev. 458.
— and Jerusalem, judgment of. (I.) Matt. 537.
— and Word. (S.) Acts III. 55.
— another, memory in. (S.) Luke III. 251.
— as garment. (S.) Heb. I. 56.
— attractions of. (I.) Col. 179.
— bad, Christ and his Church in. (S.) John II. 103.
— believed on in. (S.) 1 Tim. 176, 177.
— believer not of. (I.) John II. 673.
— believer's position in. (S.) John III. 162.
— believers dead to. (I.) Gal. 126.
— — lights in. (S.) Phil. 141.
— bestows meagrely. (A.) John II. 593.
— called Church, what, and what Church calls itself. (S.) Acts II. 242.
— cannot confer happiness. (I.) John I. 593.
— cannot give peace. (I.) Luke II. 141.
— cannot receive, whom. (S.) John II. 549.
— changed. (S.) Luke I. 198.
— changes. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 504.
— children of this, lessons from. (S.) Luke III. 209.
— Christ as separate from. (S.) Heb. I. 607.
— — Bread for. (S.) John I. 508.
— — chief Lord of. (S.) Heb. I. 113.
— — is both able and willing to save. (A.) John II. 376.
— — overcomer of. (S.) John III. 117.
— — Saviour of. (S.) John I. 404. (A.) John I. 257.
— — shines into, through lives of his people. (I.) Matt. 67.
— — true Liberator and Enlightener of. (I.) Luke I. 444.
— — will have whole. (A.) Heb. II. 98.
— Christ's bark on stormy ocean of this. (S.) Acts III. 406.
— — challenge to. (S.) John II. 85.
— — coming to, and men's coming to Christ. (S.) Rev. 760.
— — conquest of. (S.) John III. 115.
— — entry into. (S.) Matt. 467.
— — kingdom not of this. (S. & I.) John III. 248–250.
— — mission to. (S.) John II. 159.
— — relations with. (I.) Mark 76.
— Christendom's debt to. (S.) Rom. I. 35.
— Christian hope respecting. (I.) Rev. 645.
— — in. (S.) Phil. 144. (I.) John III. 166; 1 John 132.
— — in, like rose among noxious weeds. (I.) 2 Pet. 125.
— — is not favourite with. (S.) 2 Tim. 275.
— Christian's carriage in. (S.) Phil. 145.
— — scorn of. (I.) Gal. 262.
— Christians in. (S.) John III. 149.
— — must live above. (I.) Eph. 408.
— — not of. (S.) John III. 162.
— — not to compromise with. (I.) John II. 673.
— — one with, and yet distinct from it. (I.) John III. 171.
— — separated from. (I.) John II. 673.
— Christmas festival for whole. (S.) Luke I. 142.
— Church in relation to. (S.) 1 Pet. 180.
— conformity to. (S. & A.) Rom. II. 460–462.
— contrary to Christian. (S.) 1 John 255.
— conversion of, importance of prayer for. (S.) Matt. 88.
— convicted of unbelief. (S.) Rom. II. 390.
— cry of, in oppression. (S.) Rev. 341.
— — in selfishness. (S.) Rev. 336.
— — in want. (S.) Rev. 337.
— danger of. (I.) Rom. II. 465; 2 Tim. 367.
— dark, God's mercy towards. (S.) Luke I. 100.
— destructive agencies at work in. (I.) Heb. I. 57.
— difficult to define. (I.) Rom. II. 466.
— disciples in. (S.) John III. 166.
World, dissolution of. (S.) 2 Pet. 168, 171.
— Divine method in. (S.) Luke I. 170.
— does not know Christ. (I.) 1 John 182.
— — love God. (I.) John I. 489.
— doing glory to God in pursuits of. (S.) 1 Cor II. 60.
— drawn to. (I.) Jas. 363.
— elements of this. (S.) Gal. 234.
— end of. (I.) Matt. 273.
— — compared to harvest. (S.) Matt. 272.
— — magnitude of Divine purpose indicates, as far distant. (I.) Matt. 539.
— — science points to. (I.) Mark 543.
— enjoyed by men who do not sell their souls for it. (I.) Matt. 361.
— enjoyment of, limited by lack of capacity. (I.) Matt. 361.
— enriching of, calling of Jews. (S.) Rom. II. 404.
— entrance of sin into. (I.) Rom. I. 394.
— evangelization of, practicable work. (S.) Rom. III. 718.
— evil. (S.) Gal. 11.
— facts which convince. (S.) John III. 38.
— faith in chamber and faith in. (S.) John III. 104.
— faith's conquest of. (S.) 1 John 399, 407.
— — victory over. (S.) 1 John 404, 415.
— fallen, hope of. (S.) Rom. II. 83.
— fashion of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 501, 502. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 504.
— folly of returning to. (S.) Gal. 267.
— food of. (S.) Matt. 302.
— foolish love of. (I.) 2 Tim. 367.
— friendship of, enmity with God. (S. & I.) Jas. 357–362.
— — with. (S.) Jas. 361.
— gain of, compared with loss of soul. (S.) Mark 330.
— — outweighed by sharp pain. (I.) Matt. 361.
— — whole, no benefit. (I.) Matt. 361.
— gaining, pretty sport. (I.) Mark 338.
— go ye into all. (I.) Mark 718.
— God delights to take earthly wise men of, in their own craft. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 294.
— — unrecognized in his own. (A.) John I. 33.
— God's gift to. (S.) Gal. 245.
— — government of. (S.) Rev. 355.
— — great and best gift to. (S.) Rom. II. 204.
— — interposition for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 54.
— — judgment of. (S.) 1 Pet. 367.
— — love for. (S.) John I. 246, 247.
— god of this, blinding man against gospel. (S.) 2 Cor. 136.
— good-bye to. (I.) 2 Tim. 341.
— gospel for. (S.) Luke II. 662.
— government of, predestined suffering in. (S.) Rev. 513.
— grow better, when will? (S.) Col. 165.
— guileless spirit loving not, which is darkness, but God who is light. (S.) 1 John 124.
— hating Church. (S.) 1 John 253.
— hostile, defence against. (S.) John II. 683.
— how Christian is regarded by. (S.) Acts III. 327.
— how to use, so as not to abuse it. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 495.
— humility not way of. (I.) Luke III. 10.
— idol nothing in. (A.) 1 Cor. I. 519.
— if you are not warming, it is chilling you. (I.) Matt. 65.
— impossible enjoyment. (S.) Matt. 360.
— in heart. (I.) Matt. 439.
— in this present. (S.) Titus 125.
— inner. (S.) Luke II. 540.
— inordinate love of, nature and danger of. (S.) 1 John 130.
— invisible, Christ's sovereignty over. (S.) Rev. 91.
— is gone after him. (S.) John II. 321.
— is yours. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 313.

World, Jesus loving his own that were in. (S.) John II. 381.
— — will conquer. (A.) Rev. 430.
— judged by saints. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 408.
— key which sets, to music. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 584.
— kingdoms of. (I.) Matt. 36.
— knew him not. (I.) John I. 32.
— knoweth us not. (S.) 1 John 181.
— known to God although unknown to. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 519.
— Lamb of God which taketh away sin of. (S.) John I. 97.
— lessons Church may learn from. (S.) Luke III. 211.
— light come into. (S.) John I. 264.
— — of. (S. & I.) John I. 27, II. 20–30, 112, 131.
— — of, Christians. (S.) Matt. 63, 66.
— — of Christianity reproving. (S.) Eph. 515.
— love not. (S.) 1 John 125. (I.) 1 John 133.
— — of. (S.) 1 John 126–131. (A.) Col. 180.
— — of, and apostasy, connection between. (I.) 2 Tim. 366.
— — of, hindrance to salvation. (S.) Luke III. 25.
— — of this, is great hindrance to gospel. (A.) Phil. 268.
— lying in wickedness, all true believers are of God and so separated from. (S.) 1 John 456.
— man of. (I.) Mark 417.
— — and by earnest believer, resurrection of Christ as viewed by. (S.) Acts III. 324.
— market-place. (S.) Matt. 446.
— means of overcoming, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 359.
— mediocrity in religion best liked by. (I.) Matt. 604.
— missionaries light of. (I.) Matt. 68.
— moderately admired as God's workmanship. (S.) Heb. I. 28.
— most beautiful thing in, is good deed. (I.) Heb. II. 662.
— mutual necessity; or, why saints are left to sojourn in sinful. (S.) John III. 168.
— needy and helpful placed side by side in. (I.) Luke II. 270.
— next, poor capital for. (A.) 1 Tim. 272.
— no satisfaction from, at death. (I.) Mark 339.
— nonconformity to. (S. & I.) Rom. II. 462–465.
— not entangled with. (I.) 2 Tim. 146.
— not fit place for rest. (S.) Heb. I. 321.
— object of Christ's coming into. (S.) 1 Tim. 48.
— of evil, Divine legislation for man in. (S.) Jas. 139.
— of glory. (S.) 2 Cor. 184.
— of iniquity. (I.) Jas. 308.
— of love, heaven. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 270.
— of wickedness, tongue. (I.) Jas. 307.
— old, honour of women in. (I.) 2 John 8.
— on fire. (S.) 2 Pet. 167.
— one journey through. (I.) Luke II. 785.
— only real moral power influencing, is courage in acting up to our convictions. (S.) Matt. 206.
— or God. (I.) Jas. 358.
— other, what man takes into. (I.) Rev. 738.
— overcome by faith. (S.) 1 John 416, 417. (A.) 1 John 418.
— overcoming. (S.) 1 John 397, 399.
— owes to Greeks, what. (I.) John II. 325.
— painless. (S.) Rev. 634.
— passing nature of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 502.
— persecutions of Christians by. (S.) 2 Tim. 276.
— pictured by fancy. (I.) 2 Tim. 367.
— place of cross in. (S.) Rev. 460.
— poor reward for pain of getting it. (I.) Matt. 361.
— possessed by Satan. (I.) Luke I. 410.
World, preparation of, for gospel. (S.) Gal. 235.
— present evil. (I.) Gal. 8.
— prince of this, judged. (I.) John III. 53.
— redeemed, man lives in. (I.) 1 John 80.
— renouncing. (S.) 2 Cor. 351.
— renovation of, Church engaged in. (I.) Acts I. 55.
— ruined, redeemed by Christ. (S.) Gal. 247.
— Satan's delusive offer of. (I.) Matt. 37.
— Saviour of, Christ. (S.) 1 John 339, 340.
— sealess. (S.) Rev. 618.
— seeking to destroy good. (S.) Rom. II. 232.
— separation from. (S. & I.) 2 Cor. 350.
— ship of. (I.) Mark 188.
— show thyself to. (S.) John I. 600.
— sin of. (S.) John I. 101.
— sins of, Christ bearing. (I.) John I. 99.
— sinning, God's love for. (S.) John I. 248.
— slighted by. (I.) 1 John 182.
— small for so great transaction as redemption. (I.) 1 Tim. 53.
— soul-culture of. (S.) Titus 98.
— soul-thirsting, God's mercy towards. (S.) Rev. 764.
— spirit of. (I.) Rom. II. 466.
— — and Spirit of God. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 174.
— — Christ in us greater than spirit of antichrist in. (S.) 1 John 302.
— spiritual culture of. (S.) John I. 382.
— — man unknown to. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 195.
— starving, work of Church in. (I.) Matt. 303.
— supreme want of, manifestation of true men. (S.) Rom. II. 82.
— temptation to doubt God's present government of. (S.) Luke I. 408.
— things of this, are insufficient to redeem from spiritual bondage. (S.) 1 Pet. 101.
— this, Christian's treatment of. (S.) Gal. 8.
— — faithful followers of Christ must expect troubles in. (S.) Luke II. 191.
— — God's kingdom not of. (I.) Luke II. 359.
— — hope only in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 422.
— — wilderness. (I.) Mark 310.
— thousand-tongued hallelujah of, in honour of God. (S.) Acts I. 151.
— to come. (S. & I.) Luke III. 460–466; Heb. I. 105, 106.
— — glance into. (S.) Rev. 490.
— — powers of. (S. & I.) Heb. I. 452–455.
— triumph of gospel over wisdom of this. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 44.
— trusting in Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 701.
— turned upside down. (S.) Acts II. 551, 556.
— unregenerate, described. (S.) 1 John 461.
— unseen, Christ wielding keys of death and of (S.) Rev. 85, 91.
— unspotted from. (S. & I.) Jas. 217–220.
— unworldliness in. (A.) John III. 168.
— use and abuse of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 495–500.
— use of. (I.) Luke I. 704.
— using. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 495, 496.
— vanity of wisdom of this. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 45.
— victorious in, by faith. (I.) 1 John 418.
— victory over. (S.) 1 John 406–410.
— warning to, example of Israel. (S.) Rom. II. 307.
— was framed in accurate, orderly, and perfect manner. (S.) Heb. II. 215.
— way. (I.) Matt. 129.
— — of faith criticized by. (I.) John II. 134.
— we have renounced. (S.) John II. 672.
— we must not love. (A.) 1 John 132.
— weak, made strong. (S.) Rom. I. 362.
— what is? (I.) 1 John 136.
— what we carry out of. (S.) 1 Tim. 273.
— when do we love, too much. (S.) 1 John 128.
— whole, for sins of. (A.) 1 John 80.
— — redemption for. (A.) 1 John 80.
— — with all things therein, is for spiritual advantage of godly man. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 313.

World, whole, witnessing for Christ to. (I.) 1 Thess. 34.
— why Christ did not pray for. (I.) John III. 147.
— wilderness. (I.) Luke I. 374.
— winning. (I.) Mark 338.
— wisdom of this. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 290-292.
— — — and wisdom of God, contrast between. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 140.
— with or against course of this. (A.) Eph. 132.
— without God in. (S.) Eph. 186.
— without night. (S.) Rev. 726.
— without sabbath. (I.) Mark 96.
— without sea. (S.) Rev. 618.
— worldly speak of. (I.) 1 John 305.
— worth of, witness to. (I.) Mark 338.
World's conquerors. (S.) John III. 116.
— clock, hours on. (S.) Acts II. 326.
— darkness, light for. (S.) John II. 375.
— distractions, Christ's peace antidote for. (I.) John III. 406.
— estimate of Christianity. (S.) Acts III. 371.
— — of religion. (S.) Matt. 215.
— estimates. (I.) Heb. II. 429.
— false theories of righteousness. (I.) John III. 50.
— flow, dark, guileless spirit amid, established in light of godliness. (S.) 1 John 139.
— friends, and friends of God. (S.) Jas. 360.
— good, deceptive character of this. (A.) John I. 338.
— great High Priest. (S.) Rev. 58.
— — need, Christ's teaching. (S.) Mark 254.
— — teachers, Enoch one of. (S.) Heb. II. 232.
— greatest blessing and its greatest evil. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 40.
— hatred, as Christ saw it. (S.) John II. 673.
— — of Christians, causes of. (S.) 1 Pet. 292.
— — of godly. (S.) 1 John 252, 253.
— history, Christ key to. (I.) Luke I. 45.
— honour, this. (I.) Acts II. 290.
— hope: Church. (S.) Acts III. 431.
— hour of deepest revolution. (S.) John II. 353.
— ingratitude. (I.) Mark 466.
— judgments foolish. (S.) Acts III. 459.
— majority. (S.) Gal. 245.
— method and Christ's. (S.) John I. 168.
— mystery unfolded in Christ. (S.) Rom. II. 775.
— need and God's remedy. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 54.
— — of Christians. (A.) John III. 168.
— peace. (I.) John II. 593.
— progress, personal suffering means of. (I.) Gal. 273.
— redemptive faith. (S.) John I. 399.
— Saviour, Christ. (S.) Acts II. 326.
— standard and Christ's. (I.) Luke I. 561.
— Sustainer. (I.) Heb. I. 37.
— treatment of Christ. (I.) John I. 605. (A.) Mark 648.
— — of Church. (I.) John I. 605.
— — of great men. (I.) Heb. II. 428.
— — of its guides. (I.) Luke II. 531.
— — of its votaries in time of need. (I.) Luke III. 152.
— — of lepers, and Christ's. (I.) Mark 54.
— unworthiness cause of saints' wandering. (S.) Heb. II. 427.
— want, world's cry. (S.) Acts II. 473.
— ways, danger of being attracted by. (I.) Mark 630.
Worlds, both, good men in. (S.) Heb. II. 447.
— Christ upholding. (I.) Heb. I. 37.
— two, attractions of. (I.) Matt. 627.
— — wrecked for. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 587.
World-conquest. (S.) John III. 117.
World-gainer destitute of joy of hope. (I.) Matt. 363.
— more delight to others than himself. (I.) Matt. 361.
World-hardened. (I.) Luke II. 14.
World-power, doom of. (I.) Rev. 486.
World-restoring Spirit, great. (S.) John II. 683.
World-victory, secret of, faith. (S.) 1 John 413.
Worldliness. (S.) Jas. 358; 1 John 122, 123, 131, 396. (I.) Matt. 264.
— and covetousness, warning against. (S.) Luke II. 577, 582, 584, 586, 587.
— and luxury of present age. (S.) Luke III. 494.
— attractions of. (I.) John III. 173.
— causes insensibility. (I.) Matt. 267.
— counteractives to. (I.) 2 Tim. 367.
— danger of. (S.) John III. 173.
— defined. (I.) Mark 136.
— described. (I.) John III. 173.
— faith conquering. (I.) 1 John 418.
— fatal to religion. (I.) 2 Tim. 367.
— hindrance. (A.) Gal. 339.
— impedes sight of higher things. (I.) 1 John 133.
— is spirit of childhood carried into manhood. (I.) Mark 137.
— national. (S.) 1 John 137.
— or infidelity, no joy in. (A.) Phil. 311.
— Paul's protest against. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 177.
— ruin by. (A.) Eph. 131.
— signs of excessive. (S.) Luke II. 31.
— spirit of, rebuked. (S.) Matt. 381.
— — permanent, forms changeful. (I.) Rom. II. 466.
— type of, Jezebel. (I.) Rev. 179.
— vitiating spiritual teaching. (I.) Luke II. 575.
Worldling and Christian, great difference between joy of. (I.) Gal. 405.
— arrested. (I.) Luke III. 179.
— rich. (S.) Luke II. 598.
Worldling's trinity. (I.) 1 John 136.
Worldlings example to Christians. (S.) Luke III. 210.
Worldly affections destructive of love to God. (S.) 1 John 130.
— ambition, evils of. (S.) Luke III. 513.
— amusements. (S.) Luke II. 32.
— and Christian tribulation. (A.) John III. 114.
— and sensual exposed. (S.) Phil. 260.
— business, absorbing interest of, to be guarded against. (S.) Jas. 398.
— cares, engrossed in. (I.) Mark 418.
— Christian sanctuaries material but not. (S.) Heb. II. 6.
— company, Christian conduct in. (A.) Eph. 513.
— conformity, snare of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 403.
— education, blindness of mere, in matters of Christian truth. (S.) Acts III. 324.
— glory, emptiness of. (A.) 1 Thess. 51.
— — worth of. (I.) Acts III. 327.
— gratification and its terrible mockery. (I.) Luke III. 242.
— honour consecrated to Christ. (A.) Phil. 185.
— honours delusive and dangerous. (A.) John I. 486.
— — refused. (A.) Heb. II. 363.
— — vanity of. (A.) John I. 486.
— intercourse, danger of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 404.
— life, Christ's picture of. (S.) Luke II. 597.
— — three elements of: love of pleasure, of knowledge, of power. (S.) 1 John 133.
— lust, denial of. (I.) Titus 112.
— man's wisdom, superiority of, to godly man's. (S.) Luke III. 212.
— men, folly of. (S.) Luke II. 602, 603.
— — judgment of, concerning matters of faith. (S.) Acts III. 323.
— mirth and Christian joy, difference between. (I.) John II. 643.
— philosophy, cold comfort of. (I.) Luke I. 437.
— — failure of. (I.) 1 Cor. I. 47.

Worldly pleasures. (I.) 2 Tim. 254, 255; Heb. II. 371. (A.) 2 Tim. 255.
— policy; or, Pilate. (S.) John III. 286.
— — successful. (S.) Luke II. 593.
— prosperity, bait of. (L.) Luke I. 409.
— — difficulty of. (I.) Mark 136.
— renown, fame of Christian character better than. (I.) 1 Thess. 34.
— speak of world. (I.) 1 John 305.
— spirit hinders saving power of gospel. (I.) Mark 147.
— than to spiritual things, attention given more to. (I.) Mark 150.
— things are disappointing and perishing. (I.) John I. 531.
— — changing nature of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 503.
— — danger of absorption in. (A.) John III. 175.
— — to be used gratefully. (I.) Luke II. 608.
— — unsatisfying nature of. (I.) John I. 337.
— wisdom. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 287.
— — Christian. (S.) Col. 278.
— — insufficiency of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 51.
— — worthless. (A.) Eph. 92.
Worldly-minded hearers. (S.) Mark 133.
Worldly-mindedness. (S.) Luke II. 599.
— insanity nearer to kingdom of God than. (I.) Luke II. 63.
Worm, their, dieth not. (I.) Mark 378.
Worms, Luther before Diet of. (I.) Matt. 181.
— of avarice, Satan's. (I.) Acts I. 465.
Worry. (I.) Luke II. 292.
Worries, invented. (I.) 1 Pet. 423.
Worse and worse. (I.) 2 Tim. 277.
— bad might be. (I.) Phil. 353.
— than others, not. (I.) Jas. 245.
Worship. (S.) John I. 354, 355; Rev. 730.
— acceptable, attributes of. (S.) Rom. II. 454.
— — nature of. (S.) John I. 363.
— accepted, secret of, faith. (S.) Heb. II. 222.
— all religious, proper object of. (S.) Rev. 9.
— ancient, veneration for places of. (I.) John I. 349.
— and nature of God. (S.) John I. 361, 365.
— and privileges of heavenly temple. (S.) Rev. 382.
— and service. (S.) Matt. 37.
— and works, zeal in. (S.) Titus 152.
— angelic, Christ object of. (S.) Heb. I. 44; Rev. 332.
— appropriate. (I.) John I. 360.
— at work. (S.) Rom. II. 515.
— celestial. (S.) Rev. 297.
— Christian. (S.) Luke III. 684; John I. 347, 364; 1 Cor. II. 365.
— — necessity. (A.) John I. 362.
— — universal nature of. (I.) Acts I. 599.
— creed, and work. (S.) Matt. 366.
— Divine. (S.) Matt. 37.
— — decency and order in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 377.
— — duty of. (S.) Heb. II. 129.
— — musical art in its relation to. (S.) Rev. 469.
— — self-control in. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 373.
— due to Christ from all. (I.) Heb. I. 45.
— essentials of true. (S.) Luke I. 412.
— external, rendered by two kinds of men. (S.) Heb. II. 216.
— false and true. (S.) Acts II. 388.
— family. (I.) Mark 58; Philem. 21.
— formalism in. (I.) Matt. 315.
— giving as act of. (S.) Acts II. 120.
— God, how to. (S.) John I. 348.
— gospel, nature and beauty of. (S.) Eph. 209.
— idol, absurdity of. (A.) 1 Thess. 36.
— ignorant, affects life for evil. (A.) John I. 352.
— in what sense, is voluntary. (I.) Mark 274.
— intimation of nearer. (I.) Heb. II. 10.
— Jesus present in. (I.) Matt. 408.
— love for. (I.) Acts I. 270.
Worship, mere outward, offensive to God. (I.) Matt. 315.
— no waste. (I.) Heb. II. 137.
— object of. (S.) Matt. 37.
— — Christ. (S.) Rev. 731.
— of angels. (S.) Col. 157.
— of creature, temptation to. (S.) Rev. 729.
— of Diana. (I.) Acts III. 97.
— of God and service of man. (S.) Heb. I. 63.
— — we should have set places for. (I.) Acts I. 271.
— of heaven. (S.) Rev. 323, 369.
— of success. (I.) Acts II. 391.
— of work. (I.) Eph. 448.
— old and new. (S.) John I. 346.
— preparing way of Lord in. (I.) Luke I. 311, 313.
— primitive. (S.) Acts I. 417.
— proper hour of. (A.) Acts I. 271.
— public. (S. I. & A.) Acts I. 256, 270; Heb. II. 128–138.
— — acceptable to God. (I.) Matt. 409.
— — and spiritual gifts. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 340.
— — Christ's estimate of. (S.) John III. 234.
— — efficient conduct of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 371.
— — good example in attending. (A.) Luke I. 427.
— — neglecters of. (I.) Luke I. 252.
— — proprieties of. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 82.
— — sacrifice. (S.) Heb. II. 658.
— religious, remedy for excitements. (S.) Jas. 473.
— — Supreme Being only proper Object of. (S.) Rev. 551.
— scriptural. (I.) Matt. 316.
— service joined to. (S.) Luke I. 412.
— sin and folly of unventilated places of. (I.) Acts III. 111.
— sincerity in. (I.) Matt. 315.
— social, duty and benefit of. (S.) Heb. II. 132.
— spiritual. (S.) John I. 347, 357, 358; Phil. 177. (I.) John I. 362.
— — blessings of. (S.) Acts I. 427.
— spirituality of. (S.) John I. 356, 359.
— synagogue. (I.) Luke I. 427.
— true. (S.) John I. 350.
— — conception of. (S.) Acts I. 608.
— — foretaste of heaven. (S.) Rev. 296.
— — is spontaneous. (A.) John I. 362.
— — of God. (S.) John I. 348.
— unprofitable public. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 87.
— which God desires. (I.) John I. 366.
— winter. (S.) John I. 439.
— work should be. (S.) 1 Thess. 158.
Worshipped and loved, God only to be. (S.) Matt. 316.
— God should be. (S.) Phil. 178.
Worshipper questioned. (S.) Luke III. 385.
— true. (S.) John I. 355; Heb. II. 102.
Worshippers, God seeks. (I.) John I. 355.
— ignorant. (A.) John I. 352.
— in heavenly temple. (S.) Rev. 373.
— varied. (I.) Matt. 469.
Worshipping, Jacob, on his staff. (S.) Heb. II. 338, 339.
— spirit. (I.) Matt. 469.
Worst, best when. (I.) 2 Tim. 276.
— capable of much. (I.) Luke III. 77.
— gospel offered to. (I.) Titus 43.
— hope for. (I.) Mark 710.
— justified by faith. (A.) Gal. 152.
— man, God's love embraces. (I.) Matt. 629.
— — on earth, sermon for. (S.) Luke III. 365.
— mission of Christ to. (I.) 1 Tim. 57.
— not yet experienced. (I.) Heb. II. 479.
— of sins, envy. (I.) Jas. 322.
— part of any malady, impotency and irresolution. (S.) John I. 433.
Worth and excellency of soul. (S.) Mark 330.
— and reach of Christian intercession. (I.) Luke II. 433.
— capacity for evil indicative of. (I.) Matt. 231

Worth, hidden. (I.) Mark 14.
— industry indication of. (I.) Matt. 41.
— measure of, suffering. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 528.
— money's, money valued at more than. (S.) Luke II. 588.
— of faith. (I.) 2 Tim. 7.
— of heaven. (I.) Matt. 426.
— of life enhanced by kindly acts. (I.) Matt. 601.
— of love determined by object. (I.) Matt. 518.
— of soul. (S.) Matt. 358, 359.
— of sparrows. (I.) Luke II. 551.
— of work determined by spirituality of motive. (I.) Matt. 444.
— of world, witness to. (I.) Mark 338.
— of worldly glory. (I.) Acts III. 327.
— transcendent, of pardon. (A.) Heb. I. 378
Worthiness of Christ to receive man's riches. (S.) Rev. 334.
— of Divine calling. (S.) 2 Thess. 29.
— of kingdom of God. (S.) 2 Thess. 10.
Worthless ceremonies. (I.) Matt. 524.
Worthlessness of human popularity and sublimity of Christianity. (S.) Acts II. 392.
— of mere feeling. (I.) Gal. 276.
— — sounds, apart from their meaning. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 346.
— of patched character. (I.) Luke I. 536.
Worthy of all acceptation. (S.) 1 Tim. 52.
— or unworthy? (S.) 1 Cor. II. 120, 121.
— portion. (S.) Luke II. 301.
— receiving. (I.) 1 Cor. II. 134.
— — of Lord's Supper. (S.) 1 Cor. II. 134.
— walk. (S.) Col. 22.
Worthies, ancient, faith of. (I.) Heb. II. 203.
Would-be disciple repulsed. (S.) Luke II. 191.
Wound, his deadly, was healed. (I.) Rev. 458.
Wounds, God only can heal, he makes. (I.) Acts I. 218.
— of conscience. (I.) Matt. 297.
— of evil wealth. (I.) Jas. 428.
— of Jesus. (S.) Luke III. 660.
— of risen Christ. (S.) John III. 406.
Wounded man, every natural man is. (I.) Luke II. 270.
Wounding weak conscience. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 530.
Wranglings destroy Churches. (I.) Gal. 357.
Wrath, accumulating. (I.) Rom. I. 137.
— amassing. (I.) Rom. I. 137.
— and indignation. (S.) Rom. I. 145.
— and prayer. (S.) 1 Tim. 123.
— children of. (I.) Eph. 138.
— conquered by love. (S.) Rom. II. 550.
— day of, best security against. (S.) Heb. II. 391.
— — safety in. (S.) Rev. 351.
— dreadful, of God. (A.) John I. 297.
— effect of man's, in agitation of religious controversies. (S.) Jas. 149.
— folly of arguing instead of escaping from. (I.) Luke I. 316.
— in God and wrath in man. (S.) Rom. I. 73.
— Nazarenes', cause of. (I.) Luke I. 451.
— of God. (S.) John I. 298; Rom. I. 73–76; Rev. 513.
— — against wickedness. (S.) Rom. I. 74.
— — and Lamb. (S.) Rev. 350.
— — Jews under. (A.) 1 Thess. 80.
— — nature's testimony to. (I.) Eph. 139.
— — present thing. (I.) Col. 198, 199.
— of Lamb. (S.) Rev. 348–350.
— specifics against. (I.) Jas. 148.
— to come. (S.) Matt. 18, 19.
— — delivered from. (S. & I.) 1 Thess. 41.
— treasuring up. (I.) Rom. I. 137.
— vessels of, and vessels of mercy. (S.) Rom. II. 300–304.
— works not righteousness of God. (S.) Jas. 149.
Wrath-principle. (I.) 1 Thess. 42.
Wreck. (I.) Luke II. 139.
Wreck of infidelity. (I.) Luke III. 457.
Wrecked, but not reckless. (S.) Acts III. 418.
— for two worlds. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 587.
— through losing good conscience. (A.) 1 Tim. 85.
Wresting Scripture. (S.) 2 Pet. 194.
Wrestle of humanity. (I.) Gal. 369.
Wrestling in prayer, victorious. (S.) Matt. 321.
— spiritual, is personal. (A.) Eph. 638.
— successful. (I.) Eph. 633.
Wretchedness, moral, of idolatry. (S.) Acts II. 581.
— plea for salvation. (I.) Mark 77.
Writer and readers. (S.) Col. 2.
Writer's diligence and his readers' obedience. (S.) 2 Pet. 89.
Writing. (I.) Jude 12.
— concerning. (S.) Rev. 94.
— in dust. (I.) John II. 11.
— oldest Christian, witness to Christ of. (S.) 1 Thess. 291.
— on book of life. (S.) Rev. 305.
— on ground, significance of. (S.) John II. 9.
— superiority of speech to. (I.) Gal. 293.
Writings, all other, wherein Scriptures exceed. (S.) 1 Pet. 145.
— Paul and his. (S.) 2 Pet. 188.
Written and personal Word, resemblance between. (S.) John I. 3.
— covenants. (S.) Philem. 76.
— in heaven. (S.) Rev. 212.
— remembering what is. (I.) Luke I. 400.
— things not written and things. (S.) John III. 451.
— with my own hand. (I.) Philem. 75.
— Word. (I.) Luke I. 395.
Wrong and grief, memory of. (S.) Rev. 378.
— and right anxiety. (S.) Luke II. 772.
— — men-pleasing. (I.) Gal. 31.
— authority of right over. (S.) Matt. 151.
— centre, self. (I.) Luke II. 607.
— Christ dealt immediately with. (I.) Luke III. 451.
— easier to do right than. (I.) Matt. 644.
— endurance of. (S.) 1 Pet. 212.
— estimates. (S.) 2 Cor. 439.
— God avenges. (I.) Heb. II. 144.
— maxim. (I.) Gal. 340.
— moral conditions cannot be productive of happiness. (I.) Luke I. 411.
— morally, ever inexpedient. (S.) John III. 292.
— natural feeling of right and. (S.) Rom. I. 155.
— praying. (I.) Jas. 356.
— reciprocal revenge of. (I.) Mark 239.
— right looking upon. (I.) Mark 455.
— — not to be attained by doing. (I.) Rom. I. 211.
— — should not connive with. (I.) Rom. I. 211.
— social distinctions. (I.) Jas. 224.
— standard of measure. (S.) 2 Cor. 439.
— time, weeping at. (I.) John III. 379.
— ways to heaven. (I.) John II. 165.
— zealous but. (S.) Rom. II. 323.
Wrongs, conduct under. (S.) Rom. II. 545.
Wrong-doing, confession of former. (I.) Gal. 41.
— returns upon sinner. (S.) Col. 269. (A.) Col. 270.
Wrong-heartedness. (S.) Acts I. 662.
Wrongful gains, faithfulness shown in restitution of. (I.) Luke III. 230.
— suffering, gratitude for. (S.) 1 Pet. 213.
Wrought work of Divine Spirit within soul. (S.) 2 John 18.

YE are not your own. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 432, 434, 435.
Yea and *nay* men. (S.) 2 Cor. 26.
— Divine. (S.) 2 Cor. 29.

Yea, everlasting. (S.) 2 Cor. 29.
— in Christ, all God's promises. (I.) 2 Cor. 33.
— in him was. (S.) 2 Cor. 28.
Year. *See also* New Year.
— another, granted. (S.) Luke II. 740.
— closing, admonitory counsels for. (S.) Eph. 535.
— — message of. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 489.
— high priest that. (I.) John III. 231.
— jubilee. (I.) Luke I. 440.
— memorable. (I.) John II. 299.
— old and new. (S.) Acts III. 476; 1 Pet. 332.
— opening, voice for: *to-day*. (S.) Heb. I. 238.
— spirit in which to close. (S.) Phil. 374.
— this, also. (S.) Luke II. 739.
Years and grace, aged in. (S.) 1 John 109.
— departed. (S.) 1 Pet. 331.
— eighteen silent. (S.) Luke I. 293.
— of discretion, training not to wait for. (A.) Eph. 603.
— of silence and preparation. (S.) Luke I. 357, 358.
— thousand, Satan bound for. (S.) Rev. 571.
— — — loosed from his prison after. (S.) Rev. 582.
— three. (S.) Luke II. 734.
Yearning for Christ. (S.) Rev. 777.
— of Divine Spirit over us. (I.) Jas. 364.
— of good for deliverance. (S.) Rom. II. 116.
Yesterday and to-day. (I.) Heb. II. 632.
Yet once more. (S.) Heb. II. 564.
— there is room. (S.) Luke III. 44, 45, 46.
Yield unto God. (S. & A.) Rom. I. 499–502.
Yielding. (S.) Rom. I. 498.
— all to Christ. (I.) Luke III. 65.
— ourselves up to God. (I.) Jas. 376.
— to devil. (S.) Eph. 444.
— up ghost. (I.) Matt. 663.
Yoke and burden, Christ's. (S.) Matt. 227.
— broken. (S.) Acts II. 439.
— Christ's, easy. (S.) Matt. 227, 228.
— double. (S.) Matt. 226.
— lined. (S.) Matt. 226.
— of Christ. (S.) Matt. 226.
— under. (S.) 1 Tim. 261.
Yoked, unequally. (S. & I.) 2 Cor. 344–346.
You, Lord hath need of. (I.) Mark 447.
— to. (S.) Acts II. 331.
Yours, all things are. (S. & I.) 1 Cor. I. 296, 302.
— life and death are. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 316.
— not, but you. (S.) 2 Cor. 500.
— world is. (S.) 1 Cor. I. 313.
Young, admonition addressed to. (I.) Luke II. 641.
— admonitions to. (S.) 2 Tim. 220.
— and old—Paul and Timothy. (S.) Philem. 14.
— appeal to. (S.) Matt. 358.
— believers require to receive, what. (S.) Eph. 88.
— called to follow departed saints. (S.) Heb. I. 508.
— cause of offence to. (A.) Luke III. 280.
— children to be taught. (S.) 2 Tim. 9.
— Christian education of. (S.) 2 Tim. 284.
— Christians. (S.) 2 Pet. 195.
— — to be cared for. (I.) 1 John 102.
— claims of, upon Church. (S.) Matt. 397.
— convert. (I.) Mark 169.
— death of, encourages spirit of dependence on God. (I.) Mark 206.
— — imparts consecrating influence to home-life. (I.) Mark 207.
— — lends home-like interest to unseen world. (I.) Mark 207.
— defective amiabilities of. (S.) Mark 408.
— disciples, Christ's encouragement and vindication of. (S.) Matt. 471.
— education of. (A.) 2 Tim. 286.
— elders, address to. (S.) 1 Pet. 385.
— folk, talk with: reading. (S.) 1 Tim. 212.
— gospel to. (S.) 1 John 101.
— invited to consider. (I.) 2 Tim. 153.
Young, meekness and gentleness of Christ recommended to imitation of. (S.) 2 Cor. 415.
— man. *See* Man, old; Old man.
— — arise! (S.) Luke I. 679, 683.
— — Christian. (S.) 2 Tim. 219, 226.
— — come to himself. (I.) Luke III. 163.
— — fast. (I.) Luke III. 143.
— — is this for you? (S.) Luke I. 682.
— — splendid. (S.) Mark 397.
— man's responsibility. (S.) Eph. 391.
— — rich, question and carriage. (S.) Mark 398.
— — vision. (S.) Acts I. 171.
— manhood's strength and triumph. (S.) 1 John 118.
— men. (S.) 1 John 118. *See also* Men; Old men.
— — address to. (S.) Matt. 479.
— — and Church. (S.) Acts III. 115.
— — caution to. (S.) 1 Tim. 247.
— — fathers, and little children. (S.) 1 John 105.
— — hints to. (S.) Titus 75.
— — how to treat. (S.) Acts III. 266.
— — in Christ, description of. (S.) 1 John 118.
— — in cities. (S.) 1 John 116.
— — noble. (S.) 1 John 113.
— — our. (I.) Titus 76.
— — rules for. (A.) Titus 76.
— — sermon to. (S.) Luke II. 207.
— — sobriety of mind urged on. (S.) Titus 72.
— — strength of. (S.) 1 John 114.
— — unto you. (S.) 1 John 111.
— — victorious. (S.) 1 John 114.
— moorhen and her. (A.) Luke II. 797.
— persons, exhortation to. (S.) Titus 71.
— religious teaching of. (S.) Eph. 599.
— ruler. (S. & I.) Mark 395–415.
— — Christ's answer to. (S.) Mark 411.
— — estimate of. (I.) Matt. 432.
— ruler's address, Jesus answer to. (S.) Matt. 423.
— sermon to. (S.) Mark 410.
— should be used as well as amused. (I.) John I. 506.
— to: temptations. (I.) Luke II. 432.
— training. (I.) 2 Tim 10.
— value of Church-membership to. (I.) Acts I. 270.
— wives, sermon to. (S.) Titus 66.
— women, education of. (S.) Titus 62.
— — pastoral dealings with. (I.) Titus 63.
— zeal for, rewarded. (I.) Matt. 196.
Younger and elder sons: differences of character in same family. (I.) Luke III. 131.
— and older workers, relation between. (I.) 1 Tim. 5.
— counsels to. (S.) 1 Pet. 391.
— generation, appeal of elder to. (I.) 2 Tim. 328.
— son and his demand. (S.) Luke III. 129.
Youth, achievements of. (I.) Luke I. 358; 1 Tim. 209.
— all these things have I observed from my. (S.) Mark 399.
— business of. (S.) Luke I. 288.
— Christ our Example in. (S.) Luke I. 267.
— discretion safeguard of. (S.) Titus 73.
— duties of. (S.) 1 Tim. 209.
— early, Bible in. (I.) 2 Tim. 294.
— — dedication to God from. (S.) Luke I. 202. (I.) Luke I. 204, 217.
— fatherhood, and childhood, guileless spirit abiding in light in its threefold aspect of. (S.) 1 John 105.
— flee passions of. (I.) 2 Tim. 219.
— funeral of. (S.) Luke I. 678.
— guide of, Law of God. (S.) Luke II. 237.
— — Word of God. (I.) 1 John 120.
— in heaven. (S.) Mark 699.
— is best season for communicating knowledge (I.) Eph. 603.

Youth, knowledge of Bible in. (A.) 2 Tim. 285.
— not to be despised. (A.) 1 Tim. 210.
— of Baptist. (S.) Luke I. 109.
— pattern childhood and. (S.) Luke I. 295.
— perpetual. (S.) Mark 699.
— pious, Timothy. (S.) 2 Tim. 2.
— religion in. (S.) 2 Tim. 284.
— right habits to be inculcated in. (I.) Eph. 603.
— root of age. (I.) Rom. II. 753.
— sober-minded. (S.) Titus 73.
— strength, victory, and knowledge in. (S.) 1 John 110.
— temptations in. (I.) Luke I. 379.
Youth's, rich, address to Christ. (S.) Luke III. 376.
— — application to Christ. (S.) Matt. 422.
Youths' obstruction in their way to Christ and eternal life. (S.) Matt. 423.
Youthful goodness. (A.) Gal. 424.
— lusts. (S.) 2 Tim. 223.
— piety of Christ. (I.) Luke I. 261.
— purity, bloom of. (I.) 2 Tim. 224.
— strength. (S.) 1 John 113.
— — hopefulness of. (S.) 1 John 117.
Youthhood of nation. (S.) 1 John 115.

ZANDA. (S.) Rev. 37.
Zacchæus, character of. (S.) Luke III. 388.
— Christ's words to. (S.) Luke III. 392.
— conversion of. (S.) Luke III. 387-410.
— lessons from. (S.) Luke III. 390.
— our Saviour's visit to. (S.) Luke III. 392.
— publican. (S.) Luke III. 386-410.
— salvation for. (I.) Luke III. 402.
— saved. (S.) Luke III. 400.
— type of Christ-seeker. (S.) Luke III. 390.
Zacharias. (I.) Luke I. 11.
— and Elisabeth, unity of. (S.) Luke I. 12.
— annunciation to. (I.) Luke I. 19.
— home of. (I.) Luke I. 58.
— judgment on. (S.) Luke I. 29.
— song of. (S.) Luke I. 85, 88, 90. (I.) Luke I. 89.
Zacharias' canticle. (S.) Luke I. 87.
— doubt. (S.) Luke I. 29.
— prayer heard. (S.) Luke I. 16.
Zeal. (S. & I.) Acts III. 221; Rom. II. 322-328; Gal. 281-288; Rev. 260.
— act of. (I.) Philem. 19.
— analyzed. (A.) Acts III. 222.
— and boldness, ministerial. (I.) Mark 7.
— and discretion. (I.) Gal. 284.
— and food of Christ. (S.) John I. 377.
— and humility, ministerial. (S.) Eph. 244.
— — Paul's, pattern for Christians. (S.) Eph. 237.
— and knowledge. (S.) Rom. II. 326.
— and prudence. (A.) Gal. 284.
— blended with discretion. (I.) Mark 110.
— blind. (I.) Rom. II. 324.
— causes of declining. (I.) Gal. 284.
— cautious. (I.) Rom. II. 324.
— Christ's. (S.) John I. 180, 181. (I.) John I. 181.
— Christian. (S. I. A.) Gal. 284-288.
— — motives to. (S.) Jas. 501.
— — nature, importance, and right exercise of. (S.) Rev. 259, 260.
— — necessary. (A.) John I. 181.
— — rationality of, sacred enthusiasm. (S.) 2 Cor. 271.
— — value and importance of. (S.) Gal. 283.
Zeal, commendable. (A.) John I. 181.
— constancy of. (I.) Gal. 283.
— consuming. (A.) John I. 182.
— definition of. (I.) Gal. 283.
— erroneous, our Lord's treatment of. (S.) Luke II. 185.
— false. (S.) Luke II. 186; Gal. 280, 282. (I.) Rom. II. 324; Gal. 42, 288.
— — and true. (A.) Rom. II. 325.
— fervent. (A.) Col. 302.
— for conversion of relations. (A.) Rom. II. 322.
— for salvation of sinners. (S.) Rom. II. 321.
— for soul-gathering. (I.) John I. 385.
— for truth must be loving. (I.) Rev. 120.
— for young rewarded. (I.) Matt. 196.
— God will honour. (A.) John I. 375.
— holy and unholy, contrasted. (S.) Gal. 287.
— illustrated. (A.) Gal. 285.
— in cause of Christ. (S.) 2 Cor. 267.
— in good works. (S.) Titus 153.
— in preaching Christ. (A.) Eph. 685.
— in rebuke. (A.) Eph. 685.
— in religion. (S.) Gal. 285.
— in saving others. (A.) Jude 82.
— in works and worship. (S.) Titus 152.
— ministerial. (A.) Gal. 42.
— misguided. (S.) Rom. II. 324.
— missionary. (I.) Mark 714.
— nature of. (I.) Col. 302.
— need of Church. (A.) Gal. 285.
— object unworthy of. (I.) Gal. 285.
— of apostles. (I.) Acts I. 650.
— of God's people for good works. (S.) Titus 152.
— of our Lord to be imitated. (I.) John I. 181.
— of thine house hath eaten me up. (S.) John I. 180.
— Paul's. (I.) Gal. 41.
— Peter's rash. (S.) Mark 598.
— practical missionary. (I.) Matt. 681.
— rash, for amendment injurious. (I.) Matt. 273.
— religious. (S.) Gal. 286; Rev. 258, 259.
— — proper regulation of. (S.) Rom. II. 324.
— remarkable. (A.) Gal. 42.
— sectarian. (S.) Gal. 43.
— suspicious. (I.) Gal. 42.
— temporary. (I.) Gal. 286.
— true. (I.) Rom. II. 325; Gal. 42, 281, 283.
— — Christian. (S.) Rom. I. 20, II. 723.
— — missionary. (S.) Rom. II. 722.
— uncontrolled. (I.) Rom. II. 326.
— unwearying, of Apostle Paul. (S.) Rom. II. 722.
— will always find way. (I.) Luke I. 511.
— without knowledge. (S.) Rom. II. 326-328.
— woman's. (S.) John I. 373.
— work aids. (I.) Gal. 285.
Zealotry. (I.) Rom. III. 329.
Zealots. (S.) Luke I. 552.
— mistaken, best men liable to worse treatment from. (S.) John III. 3.
Zealous but not furious. (I.) John I. 182.
— but wrong. (S.) Rom. II. 323.
— exhortation. (A.) 2 Tim. 323.
— for souls of others. (A.) 1 Thess. 110.
Zebedee, call of sons of. (S.) Mark 35.
Zion and Sinai. (S.) Heb. II. 536.
— Mount, general convocation around. (S.) Heb. II. 546.
— O, praise thy God. (S.) Luke III. 425.
Zion's mourners comforted. (S.) Matt. 47, 48.

Princeton Theological Seminary-Speer Library
1 1012 01127 8480

DATE DUE

FACULTY

GAYLORD
PRINTED IN U.S.A.